LEX MERCATORIA REDIVIVA:

OR, A COMPLETE

CODE OF COMMERCIAL LAW.

BEING A

General GUIDE to all Men in BUSINESS,

WHETHER AS

TRADERS,
REMITTERS,
OWNERS,
FREIGHTERS,
CAPTAINS,

INSURERS,
BROKERS,
FACTORS,
SUPERCARGOES, OR
AGENTS.

WITH

An Account of our MERCANTILE COMPANIES; of our COLONIES and FACTORIES abroad; of our Commercial Treaties with Foreign Powers; of the DUTY of CONSULS, and of the Laws concerning *Aliens*, *Naturalization*, and *Denization*.

TO WHICH IS ADDED,

A Sketch of the preſent State of the Commerce of the whole WORLD; deſcribing the MANUFACTURES and PRODUCTS of each particular Nation; with TABLES of the Correſpondence and Agreement of their reſpective COINS, WEIGHTS, and MEASURES.

COMPILED FROM THE WORKS OF

THE MOST CELEBRATED BRITISH AND FOREIGN COMMERCIAL WRITERS.

The whole equally calculated for the Information and Service of the MERCHANT, LAWYER, MEMBER of PARLIAMENT, and private GENTLEMAN.

By the late *WYNDHAM BEAWES*, Eſq;

His *Britannick* Majeſty's CONSUL at *Seville* and St. *Lucar*.

THE FIFTH EDITION,

Conſiderably ENLARGED, and IMPROVED,

By *THOMAS MORTIMER*, Eſq;

Formerly his Majeſty's VICE CONSUL at *Oſtend*.

LONDON:

Printed for R. BALDWIN; T. LONGMAN; B. LAW; S. CROWDER; T. CADELL; G. ROBINSON, and Co. T. EVANS; F. and C. RIVINGTON; J. SEWEL; D. STEEL; E. and R. BROOKE; W. OTRIDGE; WHIELDON and BUTTERWORTH; and W. LOWNDES.

M DCC XCII.

MVSEVM
BRITAN
NICVM

GEORGE R.

GEORGE the Second, by the Grace of God, King of *Great Britain*, *France*, and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.* To all to whom thoſe Preſents ſhall come, *Greeting:* Whereas Our Truſty and Well-beloved *WYNDHAM BEAWES*, of our City of *London*, Merchant, hath, by his Petition, humbly repreſented unto Us, That he has with great Labour, Application, and Expence, compiled a Body of Trade, under the Title of *LEX MERCATORIA REDIVIVA*, or The *MERCHANT's DIRECTORY*, which contains every Particular relative to the Commerce, not only of theſe Kingdoms, but of all the known World, and does alſo explain, in a more full and ample Manner than hath hitherto been done, the Nature of Exchanges, Inſurances, Bankruptcies, Bills, Obligations and every other Circumſtance proper for a Merchant's Knowledge, by which he may be fully guided in all his Tranſactions in every Branch of Trade; and that though it be more particularly adapted for the Inſtruction and Government of Men in their Commercial Engagements, yet its Utility is not confined to theſe only, but may, occaſionally, be of Uſe and Service to all other Our Subjects; as the Lawyer will be adviſed therein, of what Diſputes have occurred in the different Parts of Trade, and how the ſame have been decided in Our Courts of Juſtice; and the Senator and Gentleman informed of the many Advantages which Trade brings to the Nation: That the whole will be comprized in one Volume, in Folio, and the Petitioner hopes may prove the moſt uſeful Book of its Kind hitherto publiſhed; being the Product of a Thirty Years' Experience in Mercantile Affairs, by him, the Petitioner, and of his Collection of Materials, during the Term, from the beſt Writers in moſt Languages; and that, as ſuch a Work is greatly wanted by the Publick, and, conſequently, may be of general Uſe and Advantage, the Petitioner hath, in regard to the Premiſes, moſt humbly prayed, That We will be graciouſly pleaſed to grant him Our Royal Licence and Privilege, for the ſole Printing, Publiſhing, and Vending the ſaid Book, for the Term of Fourteen Years, agreeable to the Statute in that Behalf made and provided: We being willing to give all due Encouragement to Works of this Nature, which may be of publick Uſe and Benefit, are pleaſed to condeſcend to his Requeſt, and do therefore by theſe Preſents, ſo far as may be agreeable to the Statute in that Behalf made and provided, grant unto him, the ſaid *Wyndham Beawes*, his Heirs, Executors, and Aſſigns, Our Royal Privilege and Licence, for the ſole Printing, Publiſhing, and Vending the ſaid Book, for the Term of Fourteen Years, to be computed from the Date hereof; ſtrictly forbidding and prohibiting all Our Subjects, within our Kingdoms and Dominions, to reprint, abridge, or tranſlate the ſame, either in the like or any other Volume or Volumes whatſoever, or to import, buy, vend, utter, or diſtribute any Copies thereof, reprinted beyond the Seas, during the ſaid Term of Fourteen Years, without the Conſent and Approbation of him the ſaid *Wyndham Beawes*, his Heirs, Executors, and Aſſigns, by Writing under his or their Hands and Seals firſt had and obtained, as they, and every of them, offending, herein, will anſwer the contrary at their Perils; whereof the Commiſſioners and other Officers of our Cuſtoms, the Maſter, Wardens, and Company of Stationers of Our City of *London*, and all other Our Officers and Miniſters whom it may concern, are to take Notice, that due Obedience be rendered to Our Pleaſure herein ſignified. Given at our Court at *St. James's* the Eighth Day of *March*, 1750-51, in the Twenty-Fourth Year of Our Reign.

By His Majeſty's Command,

HOLLES NEWCASTLE.

In Quarto 18*s. in Boards, A few remaining Copies of the laſt Edition of*

THE ELEMENTS of COMMERCE, POLITICS, and FINANCES:
In three TREATISES on theſe important Subjects.

In the firſt, the Origin and Progreſs of Commerce are traced, and the true Principles of univerſal Trade explained; with Remarks on the Adminiſtration of Commercial Affairs, and a Sketch of the Education neceſſary for a Britiſh Merchant.

In the ſecond, the Science of univerſal Politics is defined; the Origin and different Forms of Governments are illuſtrated, and the peculiar Advantages of the Britiſh Conſtitution clearly pointed out; with Strictures on the Royal Prerogative, and the Rights of the Subject, concluding with a Sketch of the requiſite Accompliſhments for a Britiſh Senator.

In the third, an hiſtorical Account is given of the various Modes of raiſing the public Revenues of Nations; with Remarks on the Nature and Advantages of the funding Syſtem of Great-Britain; Obſervations on Taxation, and Methods propoſed for improving the public Revenues; with Hints for aboliſhing Taxes on the Neceſſaries of Life, and ſubſtituting others more equitable to ſupply the Deficiencies.

BY THOMAS MORTIMER, Esq.

☞ In Confirmation of the Merit of this Work it need only be mentioned, that ſince its firſt Publication, ſeveral of the Author's Hints have been adopted with Succeſs by Adminiſtration, by Parliament, and by the Merchants of the City of London.

Printed for R. BALDWIN, No. 47 Pater-Noſter-Row.

ADVERTISEMENT

From the EDITOR of the laſt, and of the preſent EDITION.

THAT Candour and Liberality, which has ever diſtinguiſhed the *Britiſh* Nation, will render all Apology unneceſſary, for the Liberty, the Editor ventures to take, of glorying in the very favourable Reception which has been given to the laſt Edition of this valuable Work. Had it been his own original Production, he could not more ſenſibly have felt the Satisfaction this Circumſtance affords him. Delicacy, however, in that Caſe, might have confined him to a very conciſe, grateful Acknowledgement; but as the chief Merit of every Edition muſt be founded on the intrinſic Value of the extenſive Plan projected and carried into Execution by the late venerable Mr. *Beawes*; he may be allowed more freely to expatiate on the many Advantages which the mercantile World, and the Gentlemen of the Long Robe, have derived from it.

Being a Complete Commercial Code, it has afforded uſeful Information on all Subjects of Diſpute reſpecting maritime and trading Concerns, and has occaſioned many amicable Compromiſes and Adjuſtments, by Arbitration and References, without entering into tedious and expenſive Litigations; but when Law-ſuits have been unavoidable, it has equally ſerved as a Guide to able Counſellors, and to learned Judges on the Bench, who have frequently quoted the Precedents it furniſhes of the Cuſtom of Merchants, and of the Deciſions of former Courts. This the Reader will find in a great Meaſure ſet forth in the Royal Licenſe for the excluſive Right to publiſh, granted to the Author, upwards of *Forty Years* ago; and after the Death of Mr. *Beawes*, the Proprietors, encouraged by a continual Demand for the Work, grown into confirmed Reputation, conſtantly took every Step in their Power to improve the new Editions, down to the preſent Time; by inſtructing their Editor to make ſuch valuable Alterations and Additions as the Revolutions in commercial Affairs; the modern Deciſions in our Courts of Law; and the Increaſe of able commercial Writers, rendered eſſentially neceſſary.

The extenſive Circulation and general Approbation of the Work in all Parts of *Europe*, and even in *Aſia*, was noticed in the Advertiſement prefixed to the laſt Edition, it ſhall not therefore be repeated; but with Reſpect to the preſent Edition, it may be proper to obſerve, that the final Settlement of the new Government of the *United States of America*, and the great commercial Revolution which eſtabliſhed a Treaty of Commerce between *France* and *Great-Britain*, made it the Editor's ardent Wiſh, that a new Impreſſion might be called for, at no great Diſtance of Time from the Dates of thoſe important Events.

A Simplification of the Cuſtoms, ſo far as it goes, has been one happy Conſequence of this unexpected new Connection with our reputed natural Enemies, and if no other national Benefit had been derived from it, this alone would have been ſufficient to have done Honour to the Talents and Integrity of the preſent Adminiſtration. But in Juſtice to the Framers of the laſt Treaty of Peace with *France*, let it likewiſe be remembered, that the Baſis of the Commercial Treaty, of the Conſolidating Act, and of the Convention, was laid by them. All theſe Treaties are inſerted in their proper Places.

To this Edition then, we have been enabled to add, not only thoſe and other public Papers, ſuch as the Treaty with *Spain*, &c. but likewiſe a complete Tariff of the Duties on Importation and Exportation, Drawbacks, Bounties, *&c.* which

could not even be attempted in any former Edition, on Account of the complex and perplexing Mode of collecting the Cuſtoms, before the Conſolidating Act took Place.

With Reſpect to ancient Documents of Authority, the Forms of which have not undergone any Alteration whatever, they are preſerved as they ſtood in the Original, being teſtimonials of the Care and Attention of the deceaſed Author, and Memorials of the great Number of Years, that his Book has been held in deſerved Eſteem.

Some Pages of obſolete Matter, ſuch for Inſtance, as the Ordinances regulating the old Banks of *France*, eſtabliſhed during the Minority of *Louis* XV; and other Papers of a ſimilar Nature, have been rejected, and in their Stead, new and intereſting Subjects of the preſent Day have been introduced, which will be eaſily found in the general Contents, and in the Index. Unwilling, therefore, to deſcend to Particulars, we ſhall only mention the laſt Regulations of the Corn Trade, and the lateſt Deciſions upon that moſt important Concern, the Circulation of *Accommodation Bills* of *Exchange*, with fictitious Endorſements.

To the Liſt of modern commercial Writers, mentioned in the laſt Edition, as having afforded great Aſſiſtance to the Editor, he has now to add the new Edition of *Cooke's Bankrupt Laws*. *The Reports of Caſes adjudged in the Court of Chancery by William Brown, Eſq*; down to laſt *Trinity Term* 1791. *Kyd's Treatiſe on the Law of Bills of Exchange* and *Promiſſory Notes*. *The Term Reports*, &c. From all theſe Compilations, he has extracted whatever was eſſential to complete his own; and always with a candid Acknowledgement of the Obligation; a fair Practice, which he takes this Opportunity to recommend to thoſe, who have moſt copiouſly borrowed from the every Edition of *Lex Mercatoria*, without any Reſtriction on the Part of its reſpectable Proprietors.

A new Arrangement was judged neceſſary with Reſpect to the *Cuſtoms*, which are tranſpoſed to the Cloſe of the Work, with a View to annex further Regulations of Government, which have been daily expected.

Finally, as the public Funds are now generally conſidered to be the Barometer of our national Proſperity, which is reputed to increaſe or decreaſe, as they riſe or fall in any great Degree; and moſt of our Merchants are deeply intereſted in them, for themſelves, and their foreign Correſpondents, the laſt general Statement of them, as delivered into Parliament, forms one very important Article of the Appendix.

London, January 1ſt, 1792. T. M.

THE

THE

CONTENTS.

AN Historical Deduction of Trade from its Origin Page 1
Of Merchants, whether Natives or Foreigners; their Character; some Directions for their prudent Conduct, and an Abstract of the Laws now in Force concerning them: Particularly those relating to the Exportation of Corn 30 *to* 41
Of Factors, Supercargoes, Ships' Husbands, and other Agents 45
Of Ships, Owners, Captains, and Sailors, with Abstracts of the Laws in Force prohibiting or permitting the Exportation and Importation of sundry Merchandise; and all the Rules and Regulations to be observed in shipping, and unlading them 49
Of Fisheries, &c. 68
Of Freight, Charter-parties, Bills of Lading, Demorage, and Bottomry 133
Of Ballast 144
Of Pilots, Lodesmen, or Locmen 148
Of Wrecks, viz. *Flotsam, Jetsam, and Lagan* 157
Of Salvage, Average, or Contribution 162
Of British Ports, Havens, &c. 167
Of Foreign Ports 224
Of Light-Houses 226
Of Letters of Marque and Reprisal 229
Of Privateers or Capers 236
Of Pirates and Sea Rovers, and Barratry 257
Of Convoys and Cruizers 269
Of Captures, Condemnations, and Appeals 270
Of Bills of Health and Quarantine 271
Of Embargoes, or Restraint of Princes 276
Of Protections, Passports, and Safe-Conducts 277
Of Leagues and Truces 278
Of Proclamations for War and Peace *ibid.*
Of the Admiralty 280
Of the Jurisdiction of the Court of Admiralty 281
Of Consuls 295
Of Freedom of Navigation 303
Of Insurance 307
Enumeration of Causes which render Policies of Insurance, null and void 311
Of Arbitrators, Arbitrament, Arbitration Bonds, and Awards 369
Of Aliens, Naturalization, and Denization 377
Of Banks 383
Of Bankers 409
Of Usury 411
Of Contracts, Bonds, and Promissory Notes 417
Of Bills of Exchange 426
Of Brokers 479
Of the Par of Monies 485
Of Arbitrations of Exchange 497
Of Bankruptcy, all the Laws of, with new Cases to 1791. 514
Of the General Commerce of the World 605
Of Great-Britain 606 *to* 625
Ireland 626 & 715
Of the Commerce between Great-Britain *and* France 631
Treaty of Commerce with France 632
Explanatory Convention 644

Of the Commerce between Great-Britain *and* Holland 647
Germany 649
Spain ibid.
Portugal 658
Great-Britain's *Trade with* Italy, *including under this Denomination* Venice, Naples, *and* Sicily, Rome, Genoa, Leghorn, Ancona, *&c.* 662
Of the Trade carried on by Great-Britain *with* Turkey *and* Barbary 663
Africa 667
Asia 678
Of the East-India *Company* 679 *to* 687
Of the South-Sea *Company* 688
Of the Hudson's Bay *Company* ibid.
Of the General Commerce of America *with* Great-Britain *and other Nations* 689
Treaty of Peace and Friendship between his Britannic *Majesty and the* United States *of* America ibid.
Georgia 695
Carolina 698
Virginia 699
Maryland 700
New-York ibid.
Pensilvania 701
The Jerseys ibid.
New-England 702
Nova-Scotia 704
Cape Breton *and* St. John 706
Canada ibid.
Barbadoes 707
St. Christopher's, Nevis, *or* Mevis, *and the other* Caribbee *Islands* 708
Jamaica 709
The Lucayos, *or* Bahama *Isles* 710
The Bermudas, *or* Summer *Islands* ibid.
Newfoundland 712
An Account of the Trade between Great-Britain *and* Russia, *carried on by the* Russia *Company* ibid.
Of the General Commerce of Great-Britain, Denmark, *and* Norway, Sweden, Poland, Prussia, *and the* Austrian Netherlands 714 & 715
France 721
Spain 739
Portugal 745
Italy 748
Africa 770
Asia 788
America 847
Of the Levant *Trade, and that on the Coast of* Barbary 758 & 769
Of the Trade of Cairo, Alexandria, *and* Rosetta *in* Egypt 764
Of the Trade of the Archipelago 768
Of the Trade of the African *Coasts* 772
Of the Trade of the African *Islands* 783
Of the Trade of the Canary *Isles* 786
Of Arabia 789
Of the Trade of the Gulf of Persia 791
Of the Inland Commerce of Persia 793
Of the Commerce of Great Tartary 796
Of the General Trade of the East-Indies 802
Of the Commerce of the Coasts of India 807
Of the Commerce of China 821
Of the Trade of the Islands of Asia 830
Of the Trade of Sumatra 836
Borneo, Crimati, *or* Crimatia 837

Of the Molucca, *or* Molucque *Iſlands* 838
Of the Iſles of Banda 841
Of Amboyna ibid.
Of the Philippines, *or* Manillas 843
Of the Iſles of Thieves, or Ladrones 844
Of the Iſles of Japan *or* Japon 845
Of the Trade of Jeſſo 846
America, *Geographical and Political Diviſion of and general Trade* 847
Of the Trade on the Coaſts of Spaniſh America *in the North Sea* 849
Of the Trade of the Spaniſh American *Coaſts in the South Sea* 852
Of the Trade of French America 857
Commerce of Portugueſe America 858
Of the Trade of Holland *with the North of* Europe 859
Concerning the Trade of the North *and the* Baltick *Sea* 862
Of the Commerce of Denmark 863
Concerning the Sound 864
Of the Trade of Norway 873
Of the Trade of Courland, Pruſſia, *and* Pomerania 880
Of the Commerce of Livonia, *and its principal Cities* 882
Of the Commerce carried on at Archangel, *and other Parts of* Ruſſia 883
Of the Trade of Sweden 885
Of the Commerce of Switzerland *and* Geneva 888 *to* 895
A General Account of the Weights and Meaſures in all Parts of Europe 896
Of the Weights uſed throughout Great-Britain ibid.
Of thoſe uſed, in France, Holland, Coningſberg, Dantzick, Elbing, Stetin, Lubeck, Breſlaw, Hamburgh, Bremen, Naumbourg, Erfurt, Berre, Cologn, Ghent, Bruſſels, Malines, Bruges, Liſle, St. Malo, Bayonne, Genoa, *and* Rome 897
Leghorn, Florence, Lucca, Palermo, Venice, Bologna, Bergame, Naples, Smyrna, Conſtantinople, Aleppo, Tripoli, Seyda, Alexandria, *and* Grand Cairo 899
A Table of the Agreement which the Weights of the principal Places in Europe *have with each other* 900
Ditto of the Dry Meaſure for Corn 901 *to* 905
A Table of the Agreement of diverſe Meaſures with thoſe of Amſterdam, Paris, *and* Bourdeaux 905 *to* 909
An Abſtract of the correſponding Weights and Meaſures of the different Species of Corn in Flanders *and* Germany 910
Ditto of Long Meaſures 912
A Table of the Agreement which the Long Meaſures of the chief Places in Europe *have with each other* 915
The Meaſures of France *and other Countries reduced into Feet, Inches, and Lines* 916
The Correſpondency of the Length of a Foot in diverſe Places ibid.
Of Dry and Liquid Meaſures ibid.
Of Coins, both Real and Imaginary, in all Countries 919 *to* 930
An Alphabetical Liſt of the Coins, Weights, and Meaſures of Aſia 930 *to* 943
A Modern Univerſal Table of Coins, &c. 944
Of the Cuſtoms; of their adminiſtration, and of Cuſtom-Houſe Officers 945
Alphabetical Schedule of the Duties payable at the Cuſtom-Houſe on the Importation and Exportation of all Goods and Merchandize together with the Drawbacks, Bounties, Forms of tranſlating Buſineſs, &c. 947 *to* 1004
APPENDIX No, I. 1005
To the Corn Laws,
No. II. 1009
To Bills of Exchange
No. III. 1010
To Bankruptcy
No. IV.
State of the National Debts, Annual Intereſt and Charges of Management to January 1, 1791. 1014

The

AN

HISTORICAL DEDUCTION

OF

TRADE AND COMMERCE,

FROM THEIR ORIGIN.

IT is eſſentially neceſſary for the better underſtanding of this hiſtorical Deduction, that we ſhould define the Diſtinction between the Terms TRADE and COMMERCE, according to their general Acceptation at this Day throughout the mercantile World.

TRADE is that Kind of Traffick which is carried on between the Members of any Community, great or ſmall, inhabiting the ſame Country; wherein Exchanges are made of one Commodity for another: In which Caſe, the Trade ſo carried on is uſually called *Barter*; or wherein Purchaſes of Commodities are made from each other, through the Medium of Money, or its Repreſentatives Bills, Notes, Bonds, and other *Paper* Securities.

COMMERCE is that Intercourſe with foreign Nations, which is carried on from one Country to another by Means of Navigation; either for the Exchange of Commodities, or for the Sale or Purchaſe of them, through the Medium of Money. Commerce then, has its Baſis in Navigation, and is ſupported by EXPORTS and IMPORTS, whereas ſimple Trade may be tranſacted independent of theſe Elements of Commerce, and herein chiefly conſiſts the Difference.

TRADE is almoſt as old as the Creation; a very ſmall Increaſe of Mankind proved its Utility, and demonſtrated the natural Dependence our Species had upon one another: Their Occupations were, by the wiſe Diſpoſition of Providence, ſuited to their Wants; and the diligent Diſcharge of the one, by his Bleſſing, rendered ſufficient to ſupply the moderate Cravings of the other; and though Tilling of the Earth, or Feeding of Flocks, were the ſole primevous Labours, yet, limited as they were, they could not be exerciſed by the firſt Race of Men with that Comfort their great Creator deſigned them, without a mutual Correſpondence and Traffick, as the Huſbandman's Subſiſtence would have been poor without the Graſier's Help, and the latter's comfortleſs, under the Want of Corn, Fruits, and Pulſe to his Milk; this led them to an Exchange of Commodities; and thus Trade commenced in the Infant World, and ſo continued whilſt our *Progenitors* could content themſelves with theſe Riches of Nature, and were not obliged by a growing Poſterity, to alter their Method in diſpoſing of them. But when this became the Caſe, buying and ſelling through the Medium of Money was invented and adapted in Lieu of *Barter* by moſt Nations, and Commerce has been ſo handed down to us, with the Exception of thoſe Savages to whom the Uſe of Coin has hitherto remained unknown, and whoſe Traffick is ſtill carried on in its primitive Way, though not always with its native Simplicity.

AN

HISTORICAL DEDUCTION

OF

TRADE AND COMMERCE,

FROM THEIR ORIGIN.

IT is eſſentially neceſſary for the better underſtanding of this hiſtorical Deduction, that we ſhould define the Diſtinction between the Terms TRADE and COMMERCE, according to their general Acceptation at this Day throughout the mercantile World.

TRADE is that Kind of Traffick which is carried on between the Members of any Community, great or ſmall, inhabiting the ſame Country; wherein Exchanges are made of one Commodity for another: In which Caſe, the Trade ſo carried on is uſually called *Barter*; or wherein Purchaſes of Commodities are made from each other, through the Medium of Money, or its Repreſentatives Bills, Notes, Bonds, and other *Paper* Securities.

COMMERCE is that Intercourſe with foreign Nations, which is carried on from one Country to another by Means of Navigation; either for the Exchange of Commodities, or for the Sale or Purchaſe of them, through the Medium of Money. Commerce then, has its Baſis in Navigation, and is ſupported by EXPORTS and IMPORTS, whereas ſimple Trade may be tranſacted independent of theſe Elements of Commerce, and herein chiefly conſiſts the Difference.

TRADE is almoſt as old as the Creation; a very ſmall Increaſe of Mankind proved its Utility, and demonſtrated the natural Dependence our Species had upon one another: Their Occupations were, by the wiſe Diſpoſition of Providence, ſuited to their Wants; and the diligent Diſcharge of the one, by his Bleſſing, rendered ſufficient to ſupply the moderate Cravings of the other; and though Tilling of the Earth, or Feeding of Flocks, were the ſole primevous Labours, yet, limited as they were, they could not be exerciſed by the firſt Race of Men with that Comfort their great Creator deſigned them, without a mutual Correſpondence and Traffick, as the Huſbandman's Subſiſtence would have been poor without the Graſier's Help, and the latter's comfortleſs, under the Want of Corn, Fruits, and Pulſe to his Milk; this led them to an Exchange of Commodities; and thus Trade commenced in the Infant World, and ſo continued whilſt our *Progenitors* could content themſelves with theſe Riches of Nature, and were not obliged by a growing Poſterity, to alter their Method in diſpoſing of them. But when this became the Caſe, buying and ſelling through the Medium of Money was invented and adapted in Lieu of *Barter* by moſt Nations, and Commerce has been ſo handed down to us, with the Exception of thoſe Savages to whom the Uſe of Coin has hitherto remained unknown, and whoſe Traffick is ſtill carried on in its primitive Way, though not always with its native Simplicity.

But before this Alteration, occaſioned by the great Increaſe of Mankind, their Deſires were eaſily ſatisfied, as their Wants were the Boundaries of them; they contentedly made the Fleece of their Sheep ſerve them for Cloathing, and their Hunger found a ready Supply from their Gardens and Flocks; a neighbouring Spring ſlacked their Thirſt; and a Tree, or a Tent, was ſufficient to defend them from the Inclemencies of Weather, in thoſe Climes where the firſt Race was ſettled. Their Labour procured them a ſatisfactory Support, and the Products of the Earth and Cattle ſupplied them with the common Neceſſaries and Comforts of Life; till the Contamination of Vice introduced Fraud, and this gave Birth to Avarice and Violence; the Stronger began to invade the Weaker, and as ſeparate Property could only be maintained by Force and Policy, Cities were built, and Governments formed; and when by this Means an aggregated Number ſwelled to too great a Magnitude, to have their Neceſſities ſupplied by neighbouring Territories, they were compelled to ſeek for remoter Helps, by Commerce, deſtroying thoſe halcyon Days, pregnant with the Bleſſings of Health and Peace, by the Introduction of Luxury and Exceſs, which ſpreading in Proportion to the Extenſion of Commerce, carried with them a long Train of Miſchiefs and Diſeaſes, quite changing the Face of the primeval Golden Age, ſo replete with Quiet and Tranquillity; Diſtempers and Diſquiets flowed in from this Defection; and our unhappy Forefathers no ſooner quitted the Rules of Abſtinence and Moderation, than they found this Deviation and Change productive of a thouſand Ills, deſtructive to the Eaſe both of Mind and Body. But though theſe were the fatal Conſequences of Commerce abuſed, yet the Growth of Mankind, and the peopling thereby of different Parts of the Earth, rendered the Continuation of it abſolutely neceſſary for their Comfort and Support; and Life itſelf would have proved burthenſome, without this Intercourſe of mutual Aſſiſtance, which, in Proceſs of Time, encreaſing as Mankind did, and Men's Views and Deſigns being extended in Proportion to their Deſires, Commerce was no longer limited to the providing the Neceſſaries and Luxuries of Life, but Profit was ſought in, and became a Motive to the carrying it on; which, however, might occaſionally have *promoted* both Unity and Charity among Men, had the Correſpondence been conducted with that Sincerity it ought; and by this Means might have been rendered productive of thoſe reciprocal Benefits and Advantages, that naturally accrue from the ſupplying the Wants of one Country, with the Superfluities of another. And though the Degeneracy of Mankind has prevented the firſt Principles of Commerce leading to Happineſs having the intended Effect, by intermixing Cozenage and Deceit in their Dealings, and, for many Ages paſt, has made *Ambition* and *Avarice* the chief Motives to the Continuance and Extenſion of Commerce; yet theſe ſiniſter Deſigns have accidentally proved very beneficial to latter Ages, as it is probable, that without ſuch Excitements, the greateſt Part of the World had ſtill remained unknown to us; but, puſhed on by the Deſire of Gain, in order to ſupport the one and ſatisfy the other, Men have made many Diſcoveries which lay hid for Ages, diſregarding the Riſks they ran, and the Inconveniencies they ſuffered, whilſt they conſidered themſelves in the Road to Riches and Preferment: The pleaſing Proſpect animated them to freſh Engagements, and the Succeſſion of theſe opened to us the wide Field for Commerce that now lies before us; whatever then were the Motives to the daring Enterprizes of former Ages, we of the preſent are generally indebted to the Undertakers of them, for many of the Comforts and Conveniencies of Life. And my Deſign in the Remainder of this Chapter being to ſhew the Advantages we receive from their Labours, and to deduce the Growth and Progreſs of Commerce from the ſmall Beginnings I have mentioned, I ſhall point out the beneficial Influence it always had, and ſtill has, on human Affairs; and ſhew that all Nations have increaſed in Strength and Power, or remained weak and abject, in Proportion as they have encouraged or neglected Commerce; which is now become an univerſal Inſtrument that offers itſelf to every one, for the Improvement of his Fortune, and from whence the moſt flouriſhing States derive their Strength, Sovereigns their ſureſt Revenues, and private Men the Eſtabliſhment of their Families in Eaſe and Splendor.

Whoever runs over all the Ages of the World will find, that the Hiſtories, even of the moſt warlike Nations, will furniſh him with more intereſting Accounts of their *Commerce* than of their *Conqueſts*.

If the greateſt Empires were eſtabliſhed by Valour and the Force of Arms, they were made firm, and ſupported, *only*, by the Succours, which Trade, through the Labour and Induſtry of the People, furniſhed them with; and the Conquerors would ſoon have languiſhed, and periſhed with the Conquered, had they not, as the Scripture expreſſes it, converted the Iron of their Arms into Ploughſhares, and had Recourſe to Riches, which *Agriculture*, *Manufactures*, and *Commerce* produce, in order to preſerve and improve, by the tranquil Arts of Peace, the Advantages acquired in the Horrors and Tumults of War.

In Proof of the above general Aſſertion, of the Utility and Excellence of Commerce, let us look back into the firſt Ages of the World, and bring the Hiſtory of *it* down to our Times.

Monſ. HUET *, the learned Author of that excellent Book, entitled, *A Hiſtory of the Commerce and Navigation of the Ancients*, ſeems perſuaded, that the *Phenicians* were the firſt Navigators in the World; though many think the late ingenious Dr. GARCIN, better founded in aſſigning it to the *Arabians*, in the little Tract he communicated to the Publick on that Subject. I ſhall not preſume to offer my Sentiments on ſo intricate a Subject, after what has been advanced by thoſe learned Authors, but ſhall lay before my Readers the Reaſons they aſſign for their different Concluſions, from which they may draw Motives for fixing their own Judgement, on the Side they think moſt agreeable to Truth. I ſhall begin with the Opinion of the firſt of theſe great Men, and conclude with that of the latter.

COMMERCE OF THE TYRIANS.

The PHENICIANS, whoſe Capital was the City of TYRE, are the firſt that preſent themſelves on examining the Hiſtory of the Ancients; and they will ſufficiently prove, to what a Height of Glory, Grandeur, and Riches, a Nation is capable of attaining by the ſole Reſources of Commerce.

Theſe People, according to HUET, only occupied a narrow Border along the Sea-Coaſt, and *Tyre* itſelf was built on an ungrateful barren Soil, which, when moſt fruitful and productive, was inſufficient to ſupport that great Number of Inhabitants, which the firſt Succeſſes of Commerce had brought thither.

Two Advantages, however, indemnified this Defect; they had excellent Ports on the Coaſt of their little State, particularly that of their Capital; and they were born with ſo happy a Genius for Commerce, as to be commonly aſſociated with the *Egyptians*, in the Honour done theſe latter, by ſuppoſing them the Inventors of *Naval Commerce*, particularly that of long Voyages.

The *Phenicians* knew ſo happily how to profit by theſe two Advantages, that they ſoon became Maſters of the Sea, and of *Commerce*. *Lebanon*, and the other neighbouring Mountains, furniſhed them with excellent Wood for the Conſtruction of their Ships; and they had in a ſhort Time numerous Fleets which ran the Hazards of unknown Voyages to eſtabliſh their Commerce; and their People multiplying almoſt to Infinity, by the great Number of Strangers, which the Deſire of Gain, and the ſure Occaſion of enriching themſelves, drew to their City, they found themſelves in a Condition to ſend out many Colonies, particularly that famous one of *Carthage*, which preſerved the *Phenician* Spirit of Traffick, and did not yield to *Tyre* itſelf in its Commerce, whilſt it greatly ſurpaſſed it in the Extent of its Dominion.

The Degree of Glory and Power, to which the *Navigation* and *Commerce* of *Tyre* had raiſed it, rendered it ſo famous, that the Report of prophane Authors would hardly be believed deſtitute of Exaggeration, had not the Prophets themſelves ſpoke of it with ſtill greater Magnificence; ſo that the Deſcription of its Grandeur, of its Forces, and the almoſt incredible Number of its Veſſels, Merchants, and Merchandizes, makes one of the moſt beautiful Paſſages in the Prophecy of *Ezekiel*, which could not poſſibly be forgot, when we are ſpeaking of the Excellence of *Commerce*, and its Splendor. The Prophet *Iſaiah* likewiſe ſays, That *Tyre* is the common City of all Nations, and the Centre of all *Com-*

* Formerly Biſhop of *Avranches* or *Soiſſons* in *France*.

merce,

merce; and in a Word, is the Queen of Cities, whereof the Merchants are Princes, and which has for Traders the moſt illuſtrious Perſons of the Earth. Such was the ancient *Tyre*, when ſhe fell, or ſunk, under the Arms of *Nebuchadnezzar*, after a Siege of thirteen Years. It is true, that Providence had ſecured an Aſylum and Reſource to the Inhabitants of this unfortunate City; for the *Tyrians*, during ſo long a Siege, had both the Precaution and Time to fortify a neighbouring Iſland, where they eſtabliſhed their maritime Forces, and where their Merchants retired with their Stores and Merchandizes, and there continued ſo flouriſhing a Traffick, that the taking and ruining of their firſt City, did not deſtroy their Empire of the Sea, nor the Reputation of their *Commerce*.

It was this new City of *Tyre*, which, truſting in its Riches and Puiſſance, dared afterwards to reſiſt *Alexander the Great*, already Maſter of one Part of *Aſia*, and had like to have interrupted, for ſome Time, the Courſe of his Victories; but in Reward for its Temerity, it was entirely deſtroyed by the Conqueror; and, to the End there might remain to it no Hopes of being a ſecond Time reſtored, he removed its *Marine* and *Commerce*, transferring them to *Alexandria*, a new City that its Founder intended to make the Capital of the Empire of *Aſia*, of which he then meditated the Conqueſt.

COMMERCE OF THE CARTHAGINIANS.

Whilſt the old and the new *Tyre* experienced theſe great Revolutions, *Carthage*, a *Tyrian* Colony augmented its Forces by Commerce, and thus became enabled to diſpute with *Rome* the Empire of the World.

Thoſe new *Africans* ſoon reaped the Benefits, which the happy Situation of their City offered, and profited by the Genius for *Navigation* and Commerce, which they had brought with them from *Phenicia*; they made their Fleets and Merchants paſs on one Side to the Ocean, beyond the Pillars of *Hercules*; and, on the other, along the whole weſtern Coaſt of *Europe*; and, if ſome Authors may be credited, their Pilots and their Merchants even had the Boldneſs, or good Fortune, to be the firſt that penetrated as far as thoſe unknown Lands, the Diſcovery of which, many Ages afterwards, has done ſo much Honour, and brought ſo much Profit to the *Spaniards*.

The *Carthaginians*, totally occupied in their *Commerce*, never thought, till too late, to avail themſelves of the immenſe Riches, which they had amaſſed by this Means, to extend their Dominion abroad; however, their being unſeaſonably tired of their pacific State coſt them dear.

Their City, which Commerce had peopled with above ſeven hundred thouſand Inhabitants, was ſoon deſerted, to furniſh their Armies with Troops and Recruits. Their Fleets, accuſtomed ſolely to carry their Merchants and Merchandize, were now only loaded with Soldiers and warlike Stores; and of their wiſeſt and more fortunate Traders were formed thoſe Chiefs, and Generals of Armies, which were deſtined to make *Rome* tremble, and put *Carthage* in a Condition to become the Miſtreſs of the World.

The renowned military Exploits of the *Carthaginians* in *Sicily*, *Sardinia*, *Spain*, and particularly *Italy*, under the famous HANNIBAL, and alſo the Diſorder of their Affairs by the Victories of the two SCIPIOS, are Facts well known, and are of too little Import to the Matter of which we treat here, to call for any Detail of them. I ſhall, therefore, only add, that Commerce had raiſed *Carthage* to ſo high a Degree of Riches and Power, as obliged the *Romans* to carry on a cruel and doubtful War for fifty Years, to ſubdue this Rival; and, in fine, triumphant *Rome* believed ſhe could not entirely ſubjugate and reduce her by any better Means, than cutting off thoſe Reſources which ſhe might yet find in Commerce, and which, during ſo long a Time had ſupported her againſt all the Forces of the Republick.

It was, in Effect, that Reſolution of the Senate which decided the Fate of *Carthage*; and the *Carthaginians* themſelves were ſo terrified, that having apprehended by this Deſign, they ſhould be obliged to give up their Fleet, and to retire inland five Leagues from the Sea, they choſe rather to expoſe themſelves to the Hazards of the third *Punic* War, ſo fatal to them, than to renounce ſo eaſily the only Hopes that could remain to them in their Misfortunes, and voluntarily conſent to ſee their *Commerce* paſs to *Utica*, where they knew the *Romans*, to atchieve their Ruin, propoſed to transfer it, as we have ſaid *Alexander*

did that of *Tyre*, to the new City he had given his Name to, when he determined to puniſh the *Tyrians* for having dared to retard his Conqueſts.

COMMERCE OF THE EGYPTIANS.

ALEXANDER lived too ſhort a Time to be Witneſs of the happy and flouriſhing State, to which Commerce would elevate this laſt City. The *Ptolemies*, who, after his Death, had *Egypt* for their Part of his Conqueſts, took Care to ſupport the *Infant Trade* of *Alexandria*, and ſoon brought it to ſuch a Degree of Perfection and Extent, as to bury in Oblivion both *Tyre* and *Carthage*, which, during ſo long a Time, had carried it on, almoſt alone, and had re-aſſembled to them the *Commerce* of all other Nations.

The rapid Succeſs of the *Commerce* of *Alexandria*, ought not to occaſion much Surprize, when Reflection is made on its happy Situation, which rendered it ſo commodious to be the Depoſitory of all Merchandizes from the Eaſt and Weſt; and to maintain the Empire of the Sea, the ſureſt Means of ſurpaſſing all other Nations in Wealth and Power.

This famous City had on one Side a free *Commerce* with *Aſia*, and all the Eaſt, by the *Red Sea*; the ſame Sea and the *Nile* gave her Entrance into the vaſt and rich Countries of *Ethiopia*. The *Commerce* of the reſt of *Africa* and *Europe* was open to her by the *Mediterranean*; and, if ſhe would carry on the *interior Commerce* of *Egypt*, ſhe had beſides the Convenience of the *Nile*, and *Canals* made by the Hands of Men, Works immortal, and almoſt incredible, of the firſt *Egyptians*, with the Advantage of Caravans, ſo convenient for the Safety of Merchants, and for the Tranſportation of their Merchandizes.

Add to theſe, a large and ſafe Port, where foreign Veſſels arrived from all Parts, and whence departed inceſſantly the *Egyptian* Veſſels, which carried their *Merchants* and *Commerce* to all Parts of the then known World.

It was this Conveniency of depoſiting Merchandizes at *Alexandria*, that ſpread through all *Egypt* thoſe immenſe Riches, which rendered their Kings ſufficiently powerful to ſupport themſelves, for more than a Century againſt the *Romans*, who endeavoured, from Time to Time, to ſubdue ſo fine a Kingdom: Riches ſo conſiderable, that Hiſtorians affirm, that the Product only of the Cuſtoms of Importation and Exportation, upon the Merchandizes that paſſed the Cuſtom-Houſes of *Alexandria*, amounted annually to more than thirty Millions of Livres, or about 2,250,000*l.* Sterling, though the major Part of the *Ptolemies* were moderate in the Impoſts which they laid on their People.

COMMERCE OF THE ROMANS.

Before the Battle of *Actium*, the *Romans* had always found, in the Spoils of the Nations they had ſubjected, from whence to fill the Treaſury of the Republick, and, at the ſame Time, to furniſh a Sufficiency for the Expences, in which the Plan of an univerſal Monarchy continually engaged them.

Theſe Reſources beginning to fail them, the *Commerce* of *Egypt* ſeemed very proper to ſupport, by its Riches and Credit, the Reputation and Empire of *Rome*.

From the Time that AUGUSTUS had reduced this Kingdom to a Province, he earneſtly endeavoured to make the Commerce of *Alexandria* flouriſh more than ever, and at the ſame Time he augmented that which the *Egyptians* had carried on in *Arabia*, the *Indies*, and to the moſt remote Parts of the Eaſt, by Way of the *Red Sea*.

Alexandria become *Roman*, was only inferior to *Rome* itſelf, in Grandeur and in Number of Inhabitants. The Magazines of the Capital of the World were no longer filled but with the Merchandizes which came to it from the Capital of *Egypt*; and very ſoon neither *Rome*, nor all *Italy* ſubſiſted, but by the Corn and other Proviſions brought to it by the Merchants and by *Egyptian* Fleets; and that in ſo great a Quantity and Abundance, that *Joſephus* affirms, though doubtleſs with ſome Exaggeration, that *Alexandria* yielded more Riches to the Treaſury of *Rome* in one Month, than all *Egypt* in a Year: Though, if *Pliny's* Calculation is to be credited, the Profits of the *Commerce* of *Egypt* amounted yearly, for *Rome*, to 125,000,000 Crowns, or about 28,125,000*l.* Sterling, that is to ſay, a hundred Times more than the *Romans* employed, whoſe ordinary Expences did not amount to above 1,150,000 Crowns.

This great Commerce, which ſoon cauſed that of all the other Provinces of the Empire to flouriſh, augmented inceſſantly, and made the Senate determine to maintain it, by the Corporations it eſtabliſhed in *Rome*, for *Trade* and *Traders*,

by the Laws which it made in their Favour, or rather by thoſe of the *Rhodians*, which it adopted, and which are long ſince become a Part of the Law of Nations, for the *Navigation* and *Commerce* of the *Mediterranean*, by the Magiſtracy it charged with their Execution, and by the Protection which it afforded to Merchants, as well Strangers as *Romans*, throughout the Empire.

Alexandria, notwithſtanding, had, in the End, the Fortune of *Tyre* and of *Carthage*. Commerce had raiſed her, and the Fall of her Commerce overſet her. The *Saracens*, who ſeized on *Egypt* in the Reign of *Heraclius*, having by their Ferocity driven away the Merchants, who love Tranquillity and Peace, this City, which then held the firſt Rank after *Rome* and *Conſtantinople*, hardly preſerved any Thing of its ancient Splendor; and though it afterwards regained ſome Vigour under the Sultans, and enjoys the ſame now from the Chriſtian Nations which carry on the Commerce of the *Levant*, it is, however, no longer poſſible to know again that ancient *Alexandria*, once ſo famous, and which by its Commerce was, for ſo long a Time, the Glory and Support of an Empire, that, in Truth, was founded by Arms, but received its principal Strength from *Commerce*.

COMMERCE OF THE GAULS,

Before we proceed to treat of the *Commerce* of the Moderns, we will yet add ſome Examples of the *Gallick* Cities, which were formerly rendered famous by the Enterprizes of their Merchants.

Marſeilles, the moſt ancient Ally of the *Romans*, equally celebrated for its Antiquity, for the Wiſdom and Equity of its Senate, for the Sciences taught in its Academies, for the many Colonies it eſtabliſhed, and for the Wars it gloriouſly maintained againſt ſo many different People, jealous of its Riches, was indebted only to its *Trade* for theſe Advantages; and it was ſolely by the Means of *Commerce*, that it arrived, in ſo ſhort a Time, to that high Point of Reſpect and Power, which rendered it for a long Time, the Arbitrator of the neighbouring Nations, who were drawn there to learn the Arts and Politeneſs of *Greece*, which its firſt Inhabitants brought from *Aſia*, when they left it, to ſettle among the *Gauls*.

The Example of *Marſeilles* ſoon animated the greateſt Part of the Gallick Cities to engage in Commerce, more eſpecially thoſe that were ſituated upon the ſame Sea, or that were not far diſtant.

Arles became famous for its Experience in Navigation, and for its Ability in the Art of building Ships. It likewiſe diſtinguiſhed itſelf for the Invention of divers Manufactures, and above all, its Works in Gold and Silver gave it a great Reputation.

Narbonne even yet exceeded *Arles*, and, ſo long as its Port exiſted, it ſaw Fleets arrive from the *Eaſt*, from *Africa*, *Spain*, and *Sicily*, laden with all Sorts of Merchandize; whilſt the Inhabitants on their Side equipped their own Ships to carry abroad the Products of their Country, or the Manufactures produced by their Induſtry.

When the Alteration of the Courſe of the River *Aude* had occaſioned its deſerting the Port of *Narbonne*, *Montpellier* took the Advantage of that Change, and this laſt *City* received in her own, Ships from all Parts of the *Mediterranean*, which arrived before in that of the firſt mentioned.

There was yet reckoned among the Number of the *French* Cities, ſituated on this Coaſt, which Commerce had rendered flouriſhing, though in a very inferior Degree to thoſe juſt now mentioned, *Agde*, *Toulon*, *Antebes*, *Frejus*, and *Ague-Morte*, particularly the laſt, before the Sands of the *Rhone* had left it at a Diſtance from the Sea; and no one can be ignorant, that even in the Time of *St. Lewis*, this was the Port where the Embarkations were made for the holy Wars, and that it was the Merchants of this Place who furniſhed that Monarch with the greateſt Part of the Ships that compoſed the numerous Fleet which he fitted out in the laſt Years of his Life for his Expedition againſt *Tunis*.

The *Gallick Ocean* had likewiſe its Ports and Cities for *Trade*, of great Reputation; as *Bourdeaux* in *Guyenne*, *Vannes* and *Nantes* in *Bretagne*, and the famous *Cerbillon*, now unknown, which *Strabo* places near the Mouth of the *Loire*.

In

In fine, in the inland Country was *Lyons*, a City at this Time famous for its *Trade*, where, if we may believe ſome Authors, there formerly aſſembled no leſs than ſixty Nations to treat of their *Commerce*, and which, from that Time, by its happy Situation at the Confluence of the *Rhone* and *Saone*, extended its Intercourſe from the *Ocean* to the *Mediterranean*, and was become as a general Staple or Storehouſe for all the *French* Merchandizes, without reckoning the Commerce which ſhe carried on in all the *Levant*, and particularly in *Egypt*, by Means of the Correſpondencies which ſhe had with *Arles and Marſeilles*.

RE-ESTABLISHMENT OF COMMERCE IN THE WEST.

Let us now paſs from the ancient Hiſtory, to thoſe of the middle Ages and lateſt Times, and theſe two Hiſtories will furniſh us with Facts, which will not be leſs intereſting, nor leſs glorious to *Commerce*, than thoſe of which Antiquity has taken Care to preſerve to us the Memory.

Though the *Romans*, as we have ſeen, cultivated and improved the Commerce of *Egypt*, after that Country became one of their Provinces; yet in general they were not a People poſſeſſing the Spirit of Commerce, they rather ſupplied the Want of native Induſtry by their attachment to military Glory, and they provided themſelves with the Luxuries of other Nations by conquering and plundering them. The Accounts of the immenſe Treaſures they brought home, after ſubduing the richeſt Countries of the then known World, almoſt ſurpaſs the Bounds of Probability; but they are ſo well authenticated, that they muſt find a Place here as Memorials of the Splendor of ancient *Rome*.

Julius Cæſar, upon his Conqueſt of *Gaul*, *Africa*, *Egypt*, and *Pontus*, is ſaid to have had at one Time carried before him in his Triumph, Veſſels of Gold and Silver, computed by modern Authors to have been equal in Value to twelve Millions Sterling, which were depoſited in the publick Treaſury; alſo 1822 Gold Diadems, weighing 15,023 Pounds, independent of the vaſt Treaſure which belonged to him as General. Their Pro-conſuls were likewiſe continually ſending or bringing home, from the conquered Provinces of the Eaſt, immenſe Riches in Gold and Silver, precious Stones, and every Article rare or excellent for Cloathing, Furniture, Tables, and Equipages, and for the Decoration of their publick Buildings. The Palaces, Eſtates, and Revenues of many of the firſt Citizens of *Rome* equalled thoſe of Sovereign Princes. *Lentulus*, *Craſſus*, and others had Eſtates worth three or four Millions. The Emperor *Nero's* Donations at ſundry Times are by ſome computed to have amounted to 17,760,000l. Sterling; and it is recorded, that he paid for a ſingle Carpet the Sum of 32,000l. Some *Roman* Ladies are ſaid to have paid 3,000l. for a ſingle Piece of Linen; and *Lullia Paulina*, when dreſſed in all her Jewels, wore to the Value of 322,000l. Sterling. Yet theſe immenſe Luxuries not being employed in Circulation, through the various Channels of Commerce, were in a great Degree to be conſidered as a dead Stock locked up in the Houſes of Individuals; and as the Sloth, Luxury, and Effeminacy of the Emperors, the Magiſtrates, and the People increaſed with them, it was ſoon found by ſad Experience, that the Empire could not ſuſtain the vaſt Expence of her civil and military Eſtabliſhments without Induſtry, without Manufactures, without Trade, to ſupport general Commerce. Its Diſſolution was the Conſequence of Relaxation from the Principles of Induſtry, Sobriety, and Oeconomy, the Baſis of the durable Proſperity of Commercial States.

The Fall of the *Roman* Empire drew after it that of all the People who had ſubmitted to it. The Inundation of the *Barbarians*, ſo fatal to the Sciences and polite Arts, was not leſs ſo to Commerce; and, if the Learned ſaw their Libraries, and the fineſt Works, ſacrificed to the Flames, by People equally brutal as ignorant, the Merchants had not more Power to ſave from their Fury, either their numerous trading Fleets, with which they covered both the one and the other Sea, nor the vaſt Magazines, which they had always full of the moſt uſeful and rich Merchandizes.

So that whilſt theſe fierce Nations, were fighting with the *Romans*, or whilſt they were diſputing among themſelves the Poſſeſſion of the Countries they had uſurped, all their *Commerce* conſiſted only of the Spoils of the Vanquiſhed; and they had no other *Trade* than the ſharing of thoſe immenſe Treaſures, they found amaſſed in all the Towns of the Empire, which they ſacked, and par-

ticularly in the Capital, which was more than once expoſed a Prey to their Fury and Avarice.

But after the braveſt and moſt fortunate of theſe Barbarians had formed powerful Monarchies from the Ruins of the *Roman* Empire: When they were eſtabliſhed, ſome among the *Gauls*, as the *Franks*; others in *Spain*, as the *Goths*; and others in *Italy*, as the *Lombards*; they ſoon learnt from the People they had ſubjected, and with whom they afterwards aſſociated, the Neceſſity of *Commerce*, and the Manner of carrying it on with Succeſs; and they became ſo ſkilful, that ſome of them were in a State or Capacity of giving Leſſons to others; for it is to the *Lombards* that the Invention and Uſe of Banks, of Books with double Entries, of Exchanges, and a Number of other ingenious Practices, which facilitate and ſecure Commerce, are commonly attributed.

It does not appear very certain who were the People of *Europe*, who, after the new Maſters had divided it, and reſtored Peace, applied themſelves firſt to Commerce, and made it flouriſh.

Some Injunctions of *Charlemagne*, and of *Louis le Debonnaire*, might make it believed, that it was by *France* that *Commerce* re-eſtabliſhed itſelf in the *Weſt*, and the Laws that thoſe two Princes made, either to hinder their Subjects from a contraband Trade with their Neighbours, or to eaſe the Merchants who trafficked in the interior Parts of their Eſtates, from the new Impoſitions which they would have laid on their Merchandizes, at leaſt ſhew that the *French*, before the eighth Century, did not carry on an inconſiderable *Trade*, either within or without the Kingdom.

There is, however, an Appearance, that the Civil Wars, which were ſo frequent under the Reign of *Debonnaire*, and during that of his Children, ſoon interrupted the firſt Succeſs of *Commerce*, revived in *France*, and the Incurſions of the *Normans*, who, almoſt at the ſame Time, laid waſte the *French Empire*, having entirely deſtroyed *Trade*; the *Italians* had a Juncture to acquire the Glory of being its new Reſtorers, as they ought to have that of afterwards recalling the liberal Arts and Sciences, which had been baniſhed ever ſince the diſmembering the *Roman* Empire.

It is therefore to the People of *Italy*, particularly to thoſe of *Venice* and *Genoa*, that the Re-eſtabliſhment of *Commerce* is indebted; and it is alſo to *Commerce* that theſe two famous Republicks, which have been ſo long Rivals, owe their Glory and Power.

COMMERCE OF THE VENETIANS.

In the Bottom of the *Adriatick Sea*, there were a Quantity of ſmall marſhy Iſles, ſeparated only by narrow Canals, but covered and ſecured by divers Moraſſes, which rendered the taking them almoſt impracticable. Here ſome Fiſhermen retired, and lived on the ſmall Traffick which they made with their Fiſh, and the Salt they drew from the Ponds on ſome of theſe Iſles.

It was theſe Iſlands which ſerved for a Retreat to the *Venetians*, a People of that Part of *Italy* ſituated along the Gulph, when *Alaric* King of the *Goths*, and afterwards *Attila* King of the *Huns*, came to ravage *Italy*, particularly after the laſt, who highly merited the Name of the Scourge of GOD, which he gave himſelf, had taken *Padua* and *Aquila*, and reduced them to Aſhes.

Theſe new Inhabitants of the Moraſſes did not at firſt compoſe any Body Politic, but each of the ſeventy-two Iſles of this little Archipelago had, for a long Time, their proper Magiſtrates, and, a Kind of ſeparate Sovereignty.

When their *Commerce* became ſo flouriſhing as to give Jealouſy to their Neighbours, the *Venetian Iſlanders* thought of forming themſelves into a *Republick*, and it was this Union, firſt begun in the ſixth Century, but not perfected till towards the Middle of the eighth, which laid the moſt ſolid Foundations of the *Power* and *Commerce* of the *Venetians*, particularly that of the laſt, which, during more than four Ages, had not its Equal in all *Europe*.

Before the Union of the Iſles, the Commerce of their Inhabitants ſpread but little beyond the Coaſts of the *Mediterranean*; but the Eſtabliſhment of the new Republick having given Courage and Strength to their Merchants, their Fleets were in a ſhort Time ſeen to viſit the moſt diſtant Parts of the Ocean, and afterwards thoſe of *Egypt*; and by the Treaties made with the Sultans, under the Pope's Approbation, ſecured the Article of Spices, and other rich Merchandizes

dizes of the Eaſt, which they were to purchaſe at *Cairo*, a new City the *Saracen* Princes had built on the Banks of the *Nile*.

The Riches of the *Venetians* increaſed to ſuch a Degree, by the *Commerce* with *Egypt*, that they thought themſelves ſtrong enough to undertake ſome Conqueſts, and to form, from the taking a Number of important Towns, what they called their State of *Terra Firma*, which rendered them yet more conſiderable in *Italy*, though they loſt part of it, after the famous League of *Cambray*.

Animated by theſe firſt Succeſſes, and ſupported by the Reſources of their *Commerce*, and by the inexhauſtible Funds, which their Merchants were capable of furniſhing to the Treaſury of the Republic, *Venice* happily carried her Arms yet farther, and extended her Conqueſts on the Side of the *Morea*, and in many of the principal Iſles of the *Mediterranean* and *Archipelago*, which ſhe ſubjected to her Dominion; and, to complete her Renown, ſhe had a great Share in almoſt all the Croiſades which were made for the Recovery of the Holy Land, or for the Succour of the Chriſtians of the *Levant*, as well as at the taking of *Conſtantinople*, and the Conqueſt of the beſt Part of the *Grecian Empire*, which paſt under the Dominion of the *French* Princes, in the Beginning of the thirteenth Century.

Venice was in this State of Proſperity and Glory when ſhe experienced the Lot of ſo many powerful Cities, which the Fall of their *Commerce* had either ruined or weakened; ſhe found, in the Diminution of her own, the fatal Term of that Power which had given Umbrage to ſo great a Number of Princes combined to her Deſtruction, who ſigned the Treaty of *Cambray* in 1508; and two of her moſt celebrated Hiſtorians take particular Notice that their ſage Senate had not had ſo much Trouble to re-eſtabliſh their public Affairs after the famous Battle of *Aignadel*, but becauſe the Republic could not any longer find the ſame Reſources as heretofore, in the Commerce of the Merchants, already greatly enfeebled by the Loſs of that of the Spices, which the *Portugueſe* had begun to carry from them, and which was alſo diminiſhed from another Side by the *Provincials*, particularly by thoſe of *Marſeilles*, who became in greater eſteem than the *Venetians* at *Conſtantinople*, and in the principle Sea-Ports of the *Levant*, and who knew ſo well how to maintain their Credit, that very ſoon all the *Commerce* of thoſe Parts was carried on only under *French* Colours.

COMMERCE OF THE GENOESE.

Genoa, which had re-commenced an Application to *Commerce*, at the ſame Time with *Venice*, and had not been in any Degree leſs fortunate in making it flouriſh, was, for a long Time, a troubleſome Rival, who diſputed with the *Venetians* the Empire of the Sea, and who ſhared with them the Commerce, they carryed on to *Egypt*, and all the other Ports of the *Levant*, and of the Weſt.

A Jealouſy was not long in breaking out, and the two Republics having come to a Rupture, it was not till after three Centuries of an almoſt continual War, only ſuſpended by ſome Treaties, that the *Genoeſe*, commonly ſuperior to the *Venetians*, loſt, about the End of the fourteenth Century, their Reputation and Superiority at the Battle of *Chiozza*, where ANDREW CONTARINI, *Doge* and *General* of the *Venetians*, ſecured to his Republic, by a happy Deſperation, the Honour of an unequal combat, which decided for ever a Quarrel ſo famous, and reſtored to *Venice* the Empire of the Sea, and the Superiority of Commerce which were the Rewards of a Victory ſo unexpected.

Genoa was never able to recover its Loſs, and victorious *Venice* enjoyed for a whole Century its Advantages, both in Commerce and *War*; but, in fine, theſe two Republics, although very unequal for the Rank which they hold now in *Europe*, and for the figure they make, attained a Sort of Equality in Commerce, with this Difference, however, that the *Venetians* carried on a greater than the *Genoeſe* in the *Levant*, and the *Geneoſe* a more conſiderable one than the *Venetians* in *France*, *Spain*, and other Chriſtian States in *Europe*.

COMMERCE OF THE HANSEATIC TOWNS.

The wild, enthuſiaſtic Expeditions of the Cruſaders for the Recovery of the Holy-Land from the *Saracens*, in the Eleventh and following Centuries; the Introduction of the *Diſtillery* into *Europe* in the *twelfth* Century; the Conqueſts of the *German Knights* of the Croſs in *Pruſſia* and *Livonia*; all theſe Circumſtances concurred to the Revival and Strengthening of Commerce in the meridional Parts of *Europe*. But, above all, the Inſtitution of a Society of Merchants in the North,

which not only brought it to all the Perfection it was capable of having, before the Diſcovery of the *Eaſt* and *Weſt Indies*, but alſo began to give it thoſe Laws it has continued to obſerve under the Name of *Uſes* and *Sea Cuſtoms*, and to form a Sort of *Code*, the original of all thoſe, which have been ſince made for Maritime Commerce.

This *Society* is the famous Aſſociation of the *Hanſeatick Towns*, which is commonly believed to have begun at *Bremen* on the *Weſer*, in 1614.

It was not at firſt compoſed of more than the Towns ſituated on the *Baltick Sea*, or of thoſe that were but little diſtant. Its Reputation and its Forces increaſing, there were but few of the trading Towns in *Europe* which were not deſirous of engaging in it. FRANCE furniſhed to the *Confederation*, *Rouen*, *St. Malo*, *Bourdeaux*, *Bayonne*, and *Marſeilles*; SPAIN, *Barcelona*, *Seville*, and *Cadiz*, ENGLAND, *London*; PORTUGAL, *Liſbon*; the LOW COUNTRIES, *Anvers*, *Dort*, *Amſterdam*, *Bruges*, *Rotterdam*, *Oſtend*, and *Dunkirk*; ITALY and SICILY, *Meſſina*, *Livorno*, and *Naples*.

The End of the fourteenth Century and the Beginning of the 15th were the moſt flouriſhing Times of this Alliance; it was then it preſumed to declare War againſt Kings; and Hiſtory has not forgot that which it made againſt *Waldemar*, King of *Denmark*, about 1348, and againſt *Eric* in 1428; particularly this laſt, when the *Hanſeatick Fleet* was compoſed of forty Ships, with twelve Thouſand regular Troops, excluſive of the Sailors.

The Policy of the Princes, whoſe principal Towns had entered into this Aſſociation, thought it ought to give Bounds to a Power, which began to grow ſuſpicious, and which had not failed to become very ſoon formidable; the Means were eaſy and ſhort; each one withdrew their Merchants from the Alliance, which, in a little Time (of that large Number of Towns of which it was compoſed in its greateſt Power) found itſelf reduced to only thoſe that had begun the Confederation; Towns, notwithſtanding, ſtill ſo powerful by their *Commerce*, that they were admitted to make Treaties with the greateſt Kings, and particularly with thoſe of *France*.

Some Towns of *Lower Germany* ſtill preſerve the Name of *Hanſeatick Towns*, but, for the greateſt Part, this is rather a Title with which they aim to honour themſelves, than a Mark that they continue to carry on Commerce under the Laws and Protection of the Ancient Alliance, there not being now more than *Lubeck*, *Hamburgh*, *Bremen*, *Roſtock*, *Brunſwick*, *Cologne*, and a few others, which are truly *Hanſeaticks*, and of which the Deputies are found at the Aſſemblies, either ordinary or extraordinary, which they hold for the Common Intereſt of the *Aſſociation*.

The great Commerce which *Holland* carries on with the *Hanſeatick Towns*, does not contribute a little to ſupport them in a Part of their ancient Reputation; and it is particularly to the Alliance which they have with that powerful Republic, that they owe the Preſervation of their Liberty; the Succours which ſome of them have received have more than once ſaved them from the Enterprizes of the Princes their Neighbours, who either pretend to have a Right over them, or were jealous of the Riches that their Merchants amaſs by Commerce.

COMMERCE OF THE DUTCH.

It was alſo *Commerce*, and the immenſe Riches the *Dutch* acquired by it, that laid the firſt and moſt ſolid foundation of that Power, which has placed them in a Condition to give ſo great Succours to their Allies; and it is only to the Reſources, which they have found in Commerce, that they owe that Degree of Strength and Credit, in which, at preſent, their Republic appears; a Credit ſo great and ſo well eſtabliſhed, as has already, for a long Time, rendered it equal to Kings, and in ſome Sort the Arbitrator of their Differences.

The *Netherlands*, or *Low Countries*, now known by the names of *Auſtrian*, *French*, and *Dutch Flanders*; and the Seven United Provinces, forming the Republic of *Holland*, were anciently known by the Name of *Lower Germany*, or *Belgium*. They were reduced to a deplorable Condition after the Fall of the Weſtern Empire, by the Ravages of the Barbarians, when, through Want of People, their Lands remained uncultivated. But about the tenth Century, by what means we know not, they began to make a Figure in Europe by the Manufacture of Woollen Cloths, with which they ſupplied *Britain* and *Germany*.

The

The four natural Products of which the *Britiſh Iſles* had a Superfluity were Wool, Leather, Tin, and Lead, and occaſionally a fifth, *viz.* Corn. The Inhabitants of the *Netherlands* had little or no Superfluity of natural Products to export; they wanted moſt of thoſe of other Countries, and they were ſupplied with them by Way of Barter for their Woollen Manufactures. *Baldwin* Count of *Flanders* about the Year 960, conſiderably improved the Inland Trade of the Country by the Eſtabliſhment of Yearly Fairs or Markets, and Goods were permitted to be brought to them from foreign Countries free of all Duty.

In the fifteenth Century theſe Provinces paſſed under the Dominion of *Spain*, and were governed by the *Spaniſh* Monarchs with ſo much Severity, that in the End, they revolted from Philip II. who ſuffered his Governor of theſe Provinces to invade their religious and civil Rights, and ſeven of them by the powerful aſſiſtance of the immortal Queen *Elizabeth*, and other Proteſtant Powers, formed the famous Republick of *Holland*, which has ſince become one of the firſt commercial States of *Europe*.

The *Spaniards*, to ſtop the Progreſs of this new-born Republic, believed that hindering their Commerce would ſuffice, and to prohibit that which its Merchants had always continued notwithſtanding the War in all the Ports of the *Spaniſh* Dominions.

The Project would have been effectual, for the *Dutch*, deprived of this Reſource, would have found themſelves reduced to the laſt Extremity, if the moſt daring of their Merchants had not taken the Reſolution to go to the *Eaſt Indies*, to partake, if it was poſſible, with the *Portugueſe*, then united with the *Spaniards*, the immenſe Riches which the *Oriental Trade* produced.

This Enterprize, which appeared far beyond the Power of theſe People, but ill fixed in their Liberty, or rather who ſtill fought to obtain it, after ſome unſucceſsful Voyages, was in the End fortunate; and they fitted out twenty Fleets in leſs than ten Years, which returned laden with Spices and other Merchandizes of the *Indies*, as well as with the Spoils and Booty of the *Spaniards* and *Portugueſe*.

And, to prevent the Confuſion and Diſorder that ſo many different Companies which were daily forming, and that had nothing in common but the Object of their Commerce, might bring to it, it was then determined, by uniting them all together, to form the famous *Dutch Eaſt-India Company*.

This great Eſtabliſhment was made in the Year 1602, and it is this that has ſerved as a Model to ſo many other celebrated Companies, which have ſince carried on Commerce from *Holland* to all other Parts of the World, and particularly to the Ports of the *Levant*, *Africa*, the *Weſt-Indies*, and, in one Word, to every Place, where buſineſs could be tranſacted: Theſe able Merchants neglected not any, and they found in the leſs important, as well as in the more conſiderable, *Profits* and *Reſources*, which ordinarily eſcaped the Notice of other Nations.

It is this *Commerce*, which may be termed univerſal, that collects together in *Holland*, an infinite variety of Merchandizes, which it afterward s diffuſes throughout *Europe*.

It produces hardly any thing, and yet has wherewith to furniſh other People all that they can have need of. *It* is without Foreſts, and almoſt without Wood, and there is not ſeen any where elſe ſo many Carpenters, which work in naval Conſtructions either for War or Merchandize. *Its* Lands are not fit for the Culture of wines, and *it* is the Staple or Mart of Wines, which are gathered in all Parts of the World, and of Brandies drawn from them. *It* has no Mines nor Metals, and yet there is found almoſt as much Gold and Silver as in *New Spain* or *Peru*, as much Iron as in *France*, as much Tin as in *England*, and as much Copper as in *Sweden*. The Wheat and other Grains that are *there* ſown, hardly ſuffice for Nouriſhment to a Part of its Inhabitants, and it is notwithſtanding, from *hence* that the greateſt Part of its Neighbours receive them, either for their *Subſiſtence* or *Trade*; in fine, it ſeems as if the Spices grew *there*; that the Oils were gathered *there*; that it nouriſhed the precious Inſects which ſpin the Silk, and that all ſorts of Drugs for Medicine or Dying were in the Number of *its* Products, and of *its* Growth; *its* Warehouſes are ſo full, and *its* Merchants ſeem

to carry ſo much to Strangers, or ſo many Strangers come to load in *its* Ports, that there is not a Day, or it may be ſaid, a moment, when Ships do not come in or go out, and frequently entire Fleets.

COMMERCE OF THE RUSSIANS.

The Commerce of the *Ruſſians*, a *Commerce* already ſo eſtabliſhed and extended, and which we ſee increaſing under our Eyes, merits without Doubt not to be forgotten in this hiſtorical Abridgment of the Progreſs of *Trade*, and of the Advantages which thereby accrue to thoſe Nations that apply themſelves to it.

The Situation of *Ruſſia* is one of the happieſt for *Commerce*; *its* Frontiers bordering on thoſe of *China*, give to it a Facility of carrying on *Trade*, in that vaſt and rich Empire, which re-unites, in ſome Sort, the whole *Traffick* of all the Eaſt. On the Side of the *Caſpian Sea*, there is offered to it, the Commerce of *Perſia*, of *Armenia*, and of the *Eaſt-Indies*; it may maintain a very conſiderable one with *Conſtantinople*, and the other States of the *Grand Signor*, by Means of the Ports, which it has, or which it may eſtabliſh, on the *Euxine Sea*, and *Archangel* ſecures to it a great *Traffick* with *France*, *England*, *Holland*, the *Lower Germany*, and many other Nations.

In fine, to ſupport this vaſt Commerce with Reputation, *it* is not deficient in rich Merchandizes, either of *its* own Product, or, at leaſt, that are found there, both better, and in greater Abundance, than elſewhere; and, for the Tranſportation into *its* Provinces, of thoſe which come to *it* from abroad, *it* has four great Rivers, whoſe Courſes are near enough to be eaſily joined by Canals, and which diſcharge themſelves into the four Seas, by which this grand Empire is in Part bounded, providing, as one may ſay, for bringing even into the Capital, the Spoils of all the reſt of the World.

So many Advantages were for a long Time neglected by a Nation equally uncivilized and lazy, and where the natural Indolence was maintained for Ages, by the political Diffidence and Suſpicions of the greateſt Part of their Princes, which had prohibited them all Communication with Strangers.

It is true, that after the *Engliſh* had diſcovered, by a fortunate Chance, the celebrated Port of *Archangel*, all Nations, which carried on the Commerce of the North had a free Admittance into this Part of the Ruſſian Dominions, but it was not properly till the glorious Reign of *Peter the Great**, that Ruſſia knew her Strength and true Intereſt, in Regard to *Commerce*; and it is to this Monarch, always vigilant for the Glory of his Nation, and the Proſperity of his People, that *it* is indebted for having extended its commercial Intercourſes to all Parts of the World, where other Nations of *Europe* have eſtabliſhed theirs, and where till then, the Name and Empire of the Ruſſians were hardly known.

It is to the Year 1697, that the Epocha of the Eſtabliſhment of their *Commerce* ought to be fixed; a Year which ſhould for ever be conſecrated in the Ruſſian Annals, ſince it was at that Time, that the political Voyage of the CZAR, *Peter Alexowitz*, began, and that this Monarch formed the *Grand Deſign* of changing the Face of the *Ruſſian Empire*, and, by introducing *Commerce*, to bring in alſo in its *Train*, *Politeneſs*, the *Sciences*, *liberal Arts*, and the many other Advantages, which are ordinarily the Fruits of them.

For the Execution of a Project ſo worthy of him that had conceived it, that famous Embaſſy, to which was given the Name of the *Grand Embaſſy*, which without Doubt it merited, on Account of the *Czar*'s Preſence, who determined to be there in Perſon, though *incognito*, and mixing in the Train of the *Ambaſſadors*, was ſeen to arrive in *Holland*, and afterwards paſs over to *England*.

The Pretext was the Renewal of ancient Treaties: The true Reaſon was, that the Prince this Way found an Occaſion to come and ſtudy in theſe two Nations, ſo ſkilful and fortunate in Commerce, the moſt ſure Grounds of that, which he deſigned to eſtabliſh in his own Dominions.

It was then, that Deſpoiled of the Marks of Grandeur, and mingled with the moſt ſimple Workmen, he did not think it unworthy of his Rank, to employ his royal Hands in the ſame Works as they.

* This great Prince was the firſt of his Country, who aſſumed the title of Emperor of all the Ruſſias which was confirmed to him by the other ſovereigns of Europe, who ſought his friendſhip. He was the founder of St. Peterſburgh in 1721, and died in 1725.

Sometimes with the Mallet and Chiſſel in Hand, he worked in the Yards at all Sorts of Naval Conſtructions, which could make the Marine flouriſh. At others, attentive to the Leſſons of ſome ſkilful Pilot, he informed himſelf of the divers Points of Wind that reign at Sea, or learned the Manner of uſing the Compaſs, and Sea-Charts for a ſafe Navigation. At other Times, he took the Shuttle, and Studied, in the Manufactories, the Art of making thoſe fine Cloths, which the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* had till then ſold ſo dear to his Subjects. Sometimes alſo, by Converſation with the moſt able Merchants, he ſought to penetrate into the Secrets of the *Bank* and *Exchange*, and to ſecure before-hand Correſpondents at *London* and *Amſterdam* to the Bankers, whom he propoſed to eſtabliſh in the principal Towns of his Dominions. In fine, nothing eſcaped his Curioſity, from the Deſire which he had to form his Subjects to Arts and Manufactures: And, as if he deſigned ſome Time or other to ſet up as a Maſter in the Fabrication of all Sorts of Works, he himſelf ſerved a Sort of Apprenticeſhip, and was ſeen aſſiduous in the Work-Houſes of the moſt able Artificers; here to handle the Iron with the Blackſmith, there cutting Wood with the Carpenter; in another Place, twiſting Hemp with the Ropemaker; and in one Word, working at all the Trades which are neceſſary to ſupport *Commerce*, and render it flouriſhing.

It cannot be expreſſed how many Eſtabliſhments, favourable to Trade, and till then unknown to the *Ruſſians*, were the happy Conſequences of the curious Diſcoveries of a Prince ſo univerſally attentive to the Good of his People.

New Ports were opened in divers Parts of his Dominions, and that of *Peterſburgh* now vies with *Amſterdam*.

On the Land Side, with numerous Caravans, the Ruſſians made a Road acroſs the vaſt Regions of *Tartary*, and being admitted at *Pekin*, they returned loaded with the richeſt Merchandizes of *China*, and the *Eaſt*.

The Junction of the *Baltick* with the *White Sea* is almoſt atchieved, by Canals cut in the Lands, with a Labour and Expence immenſe and truly Royal; and there are lately others dug to join theſe two Seas with the *Caſpian*, by Means of the *Volga*.

But ſtill a Variety of Regulations, and a Fund of ſound Policy was wanting to bring Commerce and arts to an eminent degree of Perfection in an Empire ſo ſubject to Revolutions in its Government. Theſe we have ſeen eſtabliſhed by an admirable code of Laws, and in general, by the wiſe Adminiſtration of the reigning Empreſs, the renowned *Catharine* II. the liberal Patroneſs of Learning and the Polite Arts, who, adopting the beſt Parts of the Plan of *Peter* I. for civilizing his Subjects, ſends a number of Youth annually at her own Expence to *England* and other Countries, to ſtudy Agriculture, Botany, Trade, the mechanic and polite Arts, in ſhort, every Branch of uſeful Knowledge. At the ſame Time, ſhe ſpares no Pains or Expence to attract ſkilful Artiſts, and able Workmen in every Claſs to her Country. Honours, Penſions, and large Emoluments are the Rewards of thoſe who enter into her Service. However, it is the Duty of the *Britiſh* Legiſlature and the Magiſtracy to guard as much as poſſible againſt the Seduction of her Manufacturers. For the excellent Policy of this Princeſs may be as detrimental to the Trade and Manufactures of other Countries, as it is Beneficial to her own. Her Alliance is already become ſo formidable as to be contended for by the firſt Powers of *Europe*, and a Country which at the Beginning of the preſent Century had ſcarce any Weight in the Affairs of *Europe* bids fair to turn the Scale, into which ſhe ſhall place her Influence or Intereſt. If her Commerce increaſes in the ſame rapid Proportions as her civil, military, and naval Power, thoſe who have had the greateſt Hand in erecting it, may be the firſt to repent the Meaſure.

Let us now join to ſo many Examples, ancient and modern, of the Advantages that *Commerce* produces to States, and among the Nations where it flouriſhes ſome remarkable inſtances of Individuals, whom it has raiſed to the higheſt Fortune. Perhaps thoſe who are more affected by their own Intereſt than by that of the Publick, may herein find motives and Inducements to animate and engage them to a Profeſſion which may be attended with ſo great and happy Effects.

France and *Italy* furniſh us with the two firſt, in the Order of Time, and *England* with a third, all equally celebrated and ſingular.

JAMES COEUR. *James Coeur*, a Native of *Bourges* in the Province of *Berry*, was a Son of a private Merchant; he followed the Profeſſion of his Father, but with ſuch ſpeedy and happy Succeſs, that an Author aſſures us, he gained more alone, than all the Merchants of the Kingdom together.

His *Commerce* was extended to all the *Mediterranean*; he trafficked in *Aſia* with the *Turks* or *Perſians*, and the other Subjects of the Sultans of *Babylon*, and in *Africa* with the *Saracens*.

It was by the City of *Montpellier* (which then was the only Entrance of the Kingdom on that Side) that he carried on ſuch extenſive Commerce; this alſo was the only Reaſon that could render that City dear to *James Coeur*, with which he had not otherwiſe any Connection, and conſequently this was the ſole Motive that could determine him to embelliſh it. After ſpeaking of a Fountain which he made, where his Arms ſtill remain, we ſhall enlarge a little on the common Exchange of the Merchants, known at *Montpellier* under the Name of the *Loge*, which he built, that this Edifice might have a remarkable Conformity with the Commerce of the City, as it is viſible, he never dreamt of undertaking the former, but with the View of augmenting and facilitating the latter. This Building, which ſtill ſubſiſts, is ſolid and magnificent. What is admired above all, are the *Baſſo Relievos* in *Medallions*, which ornament the Front, and which employ the vain Curioſity of thoſe, who have yet the Weakneſs to give into the Search after the Philoſopher's Stone; theſe are to them ſo many enigmatical Emblems, under which they imagine that *James Coeur* has hid the Myſteries of the grand Work, of which he made Uſe, as they pretend, to acquire his immenſe Riches, which, notwithſtanding, he owed ſolely to *Trade*, according to Mr. *Aſtruc*.

His great Riches, acquired by a Way ſo lawful, and the Probity with which he always conducted his Buſineſs, having rendered him famous among *Foreigners*, and known at Court; *Charles* VII. called him to the Miniſtry, and intruſted to him the Management of his Finances, making him *Grand Treaſurer*, A. D. 1444.

His Elevation did not in the leaſt interrupt his Merchandizing, but, on the contrary, excited him to continue it with greater Reputation and Succeſs; but then this generous Merchant, whoſe Heart was yet greater than his Fortune, had the moſt noble Views in his *Commerce*, and preferring the Intereſt of the *State* to his own, it was more in his own Funds than the Prince's Exchequer, that he found Reſources, not only to re-eſtabliſh the Kingdom, exhauſted by a long War, but to carry on Enterprizes againſt the ancient Enemies of the *French* nation, and to re-unite to the Crown, one of its fineſt and richeſt Provinces, which had been for a long Time in the Hands of the *Engliſh*.

In Effect, very ſoon, Armies were raiſed and maintained ſolely at the Expence of this diſintereſted Miniſter: He adviſed the Conqueſt of *Normandy*, and he alone was at almoſt all the Charge. When he went in Embaſſy to *Rome*, a Fleet of twelve Ships, which accompanied him, belonged to him entirely, and it was he that was at all the Expence of fitting them out. In a Word, after *Charles* had, as it were aſſociated *James Coeur* in the Government of the State, there was nothing in *France* that was great and conſiderable, which was not ſupported by the Credit of this ſage and rich Merchant, and wherein he did not employ the better Part of the great Effects that aroſe to him from his *Trade*. Mr. *Aſtruc* ſays, his very Diſgrace, which it appears he never merited, ſeemed to have rendered him illuſtrious.

It is true that the People, accuſtomed to fancy a Myſtery and Prodigy in Things that ſurprized them, and were above their Comprehenſion, reported, that *James Coeur* owed his Fortune to the Secret of making Gold; but, the truth is, that all the Philoſopher's Stone of this fortunate and able Merchant only conſiſted in his great commercial Connections; and that he knew no Chymiſtry more proper to operate the Tranſmutation of Metals, than the immenſe Traffick that furniſhed him with thoſe rich Merchandizes, of which his Storehouſes were always full, and which he exchanged with ſo much Profit againſt Gold and Silver, that an

ignorant and credulous Populace attributed it to the Perfection of the grand Work, which it imagined he had the good Luck to find out.

Another Example of Fortune and Glory, to which private men have attained, by the Means only of *Commerce*, is not leſs remarkable, though more illuſtrious.

The Family of *Medicis* has been always praiſe-worthy and commendable, both for the Antiquity and Nobleneſs of its Origin, and the Greatneſs of its Credit and Riches. THE HOUSE OF MEDICIS.

From the Eleventh Century it has had great Men, and there is found in Hiſtory, an honourable Succeſſion of the Race of the *Medici*, who, in this firſt Riſe of their Houſe, were equally diſtinguiſhed by the Luſtre of eccleſiaſtical Dignities, by the Honour they acquired in the Profeſſion of Arms, by that which they obtained in the Government of States, and in the chief Magiſtracies of Cities.

It was not, however, till the Beginning of the fifteenth Century, that this Family, reſerved to ſo great a Fate, ought properly to count the Epocha, or Æra of its Elevation; and it is to *Coſmo de Medicis*, that famous Citizen of *Florence*, who ſo juſtly merited the Name of Great, Father of the People, and Deliverer of his County, that it is indebted for the firſt, or at leaſt the moſt ſolid Foundations of a Grandeur, which would be hardly credible, did we not ſee, ſo lately as the Year, 1722 their fortunate and illuſtrious Poſterity, governing with ſo much Sagacity, the deſcendants of thoſe People, who formerly owed their Liberty to the Courage and Prudence of this firſt Citizen of their Republic*.

In Effect, after this great Man had ſet in Motion the Wheel of Fortune, which was to raiſe his Houſe ſo high, there were but very few Dignities, Honours, Titles, or Alliances, by which this Family was not illuſtrated; and, in leſs than a Century, it gave four ſovereign Pontiffs to the Church, two Queens to *France*, and to the ſacred College more celebrated Subjects than any other houſe, even ſovereign ones, had given to it till then.

It was nevertheleſs *Commerce* only that was the Source of ſo much Renown; the Anceſtors of *Coſmo*, following the Cuſtom of the Nobility of *Italy*, had not neglected this Reſource, to ſupport them in the Honours either of the Camp or Cabinet; but he, more fortunate, or more intelligent, had made ſo large a Fortune, that he became even comparable to Sovereigns for his Riches, and he was always courted and regarded, on Account of the great Influence which he preſerved all his Life, in the Affairs of *Italy*.

Lawrence, his Brother, who, to the Name of Great, which he merited as well as *Coſmo*, added that of *Father of Letters*, was ſo well known at the *Porte*, on Account of the Factors which he maintained in all Parts of the *Levant*, and of the great Number of Ships which he ſent, that *Bajazet*, the fierce *Ottoman* Emperor, not only always regarded him as one of his Allies, but even honoured him with the Name of his Friend.

All the other *Medici*, who came after theſe two great Men, and were elevated to the chief Honours of their Republic, had the wiſe Policy to imitate them, and in no manner to deprive themſelves, by a falſe Delicacy, of the Utility of Commerce; and when, in fine, the great Qualities and merit of another *Coſmo*, had raiſed this Houſe to the Sovereignty of *Florence*, neither he, nor his Succeſſors, thought it unworthy of them, to continue to ſeek, in an honourable mercantile line, the means to ſupport, with great Credit, the Splendor of a Rank, which, in ſome Sort, was owing to it; and, to this very Day, the Palaces of the Grand Duke are never ſhut either to Tradeſmen or Merchants.

The third Inſtance we ſhall produce is, that of SIR *Thomas Greſham* an *Engliſhman*, who, though he did not attain to the very high Honours of *James Coeur* or *Coſmo de Medicis*, does not yield to either in the Services he performed for his Country, or the Riches and Credit he acquired by Merchandize. The general Incidents of the Life of this illuſtrious Citizen of *London* are ſo well known, and are ſo amply related in all our Hiſtories of *England*, and Lives of our eminent Men, that I ſhall only recite ſuch Particulars as may ſerve to place him in many Reſpects upon a Level with the *Frenchman* and the *Italian*. SIR THOMAS GRESHAM.

Mr.

* This illuſtrious Houſe became extinct by the Death of *Gaſton*, the laſt Grand Duke of *Florence*, to whom the late Emperor ofGermany, then Duke of *Lorrain*, ſucceeded.

Mr. *Thomas Greſham* was the youngeſt Son of Sir *Richard Greſham* an eminent Citizen of *London* in the Reign of *Edward* VI. he ſucceeded his Father in the Office of Agent to the King for the Negociation of his Loans and the Sale of his Wool at *Antwerp*; and in that City he laid the Foundation of his Fortune. It was, at that Time, the Cuſtom for the Kings of *England* to borrow Money of the *Flemings* for any Exigencies of the State, and, by Miſmanagement, the Crown was become conſiderably indebted to the principal Merchants at *Antwerp*: Upon which Occaſion the *Flemings* demanded moſt exorbitant Intereſt, and ſometimes the royal Jewels were pledged for the Payment. By his prudent Management he not only cleared the King by diſcharging all his Debts, but in the Reign of Queen *Elizabeth* he put an end to the diſgraceful and extravagant Method of borrowing from Foreigners, by delivering a Plan to the Queen for negociating Loans for the public Service at home, a Plan which pleaſed her own Subjects, and occaſioned a great Saving to the Nation. For this Service her Majeſty conferred on him the Honour of Knighthood. He eſtabliſhed the Credit of the *Engliſh* Merchants with the *Hanſeatick* Towns, and he was highly inſtrumental in bringing over a great Number of the perſecuted *Flemings* who fled from the Tyranny of the Duke *D'Alva*, the *Spaniſh* Governor of the *Netherlands*, under *Philip* II. At his own Expence, he built the *Royal Exchange* in *London*, and founded a College, known by the name of *Greſham* College, endowing it with an Income for the Support of a Profeſſor of each of the liberal Sciences, who continue to this Day, and read public Lectures in Divinity, Law, Phyſic, Aſtronomy, Geometry, Muſic, and Rhetoric. He alſo bequeathed a great many Donations of annual Sums to public charitable Inſtitutions; yet this did not prevent his making ample Proviſion for his Widow, and he died very Rich in the Year 1579.

COMMERCE OF THE FRENCH.

Mr. *Savary* ſuppoſes it a Matter of Surpriſe, that among ſo many Examples of the Advantages that Commerce produces in the States where it flouriſhes, *France* had not, at the Time of his writing, furniſhed any one; it is owned, he ſays, with Regret, that, in Regard to *Commerce*, the *French* at preſent are leſs in a Condition to ſerve as a Model, than they are in need of being animated by the Example of others.

And then proceeds with making the following Queries, and giving the ſucceeding Account of the Aptitude and Qualifications of the *French* for *Trade*; and, though he ſeems a little partial in Favour of his Countrymen, I think he exaggerates nothing in his Deſcription of the Kingdom.

" Will this generous Nation, ſays he, ſo capable of the greateſt Enterprizes, " be inferior to others in this Thing only, whilſt ſhe greatly ſurpaſſes them " in every Thing elſe? No ſurely: and excepting her Haughtineſs, which " often made her regard *Trade* as little worthy of her, or her Impatience, which " almoſt always diſcouraged her on the firſt Difficulties, there is certainly no one " that could carry on *Commerce* with more Advantage, or to whom, I may affirm, " it is more proper, when ſhe will apply herſelf to it in earneſt.

" What is there in Effect wanting to *France* of all that is neceſſary to carry on " a conſiderable Trade?

" She has an infinite Number of Inhabitants, hardy, enterprizing, laborious, " and, at the ſame Time full of Genius, Addreſs, and Induſtry.

" Her Lands, which are as fertile as any in the World, deny her hardly any " Sort of Fruits, Proviſions, Drugs, or other Merchandize.

" Her different Provinces, according to the Diverſity of their Soil, produce in " Abundance, Corn, Wine, Salt, and every Neceſſary to the Support of Life.

" There is found Silk, Flax, and Hemp, for all Sorts of Stuffs and Linens, " or other Works which are made of theſe Materials.

" Its Paſtures feed an almoſt incredible Quantity of large and ſmall Cattle, " which ſerve for Nouriſhment, and to furniſh excellent Hides and fine Wools, " and its Mines produce the moſt neceſſary Metals and Minerals for Arts and " Trades, and for the Fabrick of Manufactures.

" If its Merchants inclined to Commerce, the two Seas, which waſh its " Coaſts, open to them excellent Ports, and offer them the Conveniency for car- " rying it on to the four Quarters of the World.

" If they will content themſelves with a home Trade, the *French* Manufac- " tures, or thoſe that are imitated from Strangers, are arrived to the laſt Degree

" of

" of Perfection, by the wiſe Regulations, and by the Attention of the Magiſ-
" trates of the Police, and the Inſpectors appointed to take Care of their
" Performance.

" In a Word, it may be ſaid, and I ſhall ſay it without Exaggeration, that
" *France* reunites at home all the Advantages of *Commerce*, which are found
" divided among the other People of *Europe*, and, that, being ſufficient to itſelf,
" it can abſolutely paſs without other Nations, and content itſelf with its own
" Abundance, whilſt they, on their Parts, will find it difficult to ſubſiſt with-
" out our Succours, and that *great Commerce*, of which ſome, and with a great-
" deal of Reaſon, are ſo proud, would ſoon be ſeen to fall, if they ceaſed to receive
" from us that infinite Number of Merchandizes which are neceſſary to them,
" and which it is with Difficulty they can find elſewhere.

" It is this Truth ill underſtood, and urged too far, that has given Room to
" that Paradox ſo dangerous, which they of this Way of Thinking would eſta-
" bliſh in theſe latter Times; that *France* ought to carry on no *Commerce* with
" Strangers, and that ſhe would always be ſufficiently happy and flouriſhing, if
" ſhe did not want Labourers and Soldiers.

" The Neceſſity of the one and the other is indiſputable; without Soldiers our
" Frontiers would remain open to our Enemies, and the Kingdom without
" Defence; and without Labourers to cultivate our Lands, they would be no
" longer ſufficient for our Support. But upon what ſhall the Pay and Main-
" tenance of our Troops be eſtabliſhed, if *Commerce*, which is the moſt fruitful
" Source of the Riches which enter our King's Exchequer, be taken from
" us? And what will the Farmers do with their Crops, though never ſo
" abundant, if they have no longer an Opening to get rid of their Superfluity;
" and, by Want of *Trade* ſee thoſe Proviſions miſerably periſh on their Hands,
" which would have inriched them, if they had paſſed into thoſe of their
" Neighbours?

" The Merchants then are a third Order of Perſons, of which *France* has
" Need, and who are not leſs neceſſary to *her* than her Soldiers and Labourers;
" and *Commerce* is a Profeſſion, without which all would languiſh in the King-
" dom, and the Inhabitants would ſink under their own Abundance, as they
" could conſume neither the Whole at Home, nor have the Liberty to carry a
" Part abroad.

" It is ſufficiently comprehended, that by *Commerce*, ſuppoſed ſo neceſſary to
" *France*, and for which it is known, that the *French* are at leaſt as fit as the
" other Nations of *Europe*, is not to be underſtood that Trade which is carried
" on in our Provinces, by the Communication which they have with one ano-
" ther, of the natural Productions, or the Works of Art, that they have each
" at home, for this would be always flouriſhing enough, if there was a Care at
" the ſame Time to carry on that abroad; but it is the *Commerce* which may be
" maintained with Foreigners that is principally in View, whether they come
" to our Ports to carry away thoſe Merchandizes of which they have Need, or
" whether we ſend our Ships to load with thoſe which they have and we want.

" It is true, that, for long Voyages, *France* has already at Home, a Company of
" *Commerce*, of which the firſt Succeſs ſeems to promiſe, that it will not one
" Day be any Thing inferior to the more celebrated ones eſtabliſhed among our
" Neighbours; ſo that, without encroaching upon the vaſt Grant of a Com-
" pany ſo profitably formed and ſo wiſely conducted, I ſhall content myſelf to
" animate the *French Merchants* to ſuch other Objects of *Commerce* as they may
" ſhare with the other Nations of *Europe*, or even that they may carry on with
" a greater Facility and Profit than they.

" Theſe Hopes, with which I dare flatter our Merchants, are not falſe nor
" even dubious. Whoever ſurveys the Parts of *Europe* where the *Engliſh* and
" *Dutch* carry on their moſt conſiderable Commerce, *Spain*, for Example, or
" the Towns of the *North* and the *Baltick Sea*, will ſee what Nation is moſt
" likely to ſucceed.

" Almoſt all the neceſſary Merchandizes for thoſe important Branches of
" Commerce are found in *France*; on the contrary, *England* and *Holland* have
" hardly any.

" We have for *Spain*, Stuffs of Gold, Silver, and Silk, Clothes, Woollens, " Linens, Paper, Hats, all Sorts of Stockings, Cards, Laces of Silk and " Thread, Mercery, Iron Wares, and many others. The North cannot do " without our Wines, Brandies, Vinegars, Salts, Prunes, Chesnuts, and Wal- " nuts, so that it will presently be decided, to which Nation the Loading of " Ships for the *North*, or *Spain*, is most easy; whether to the *French*, who, " without borrowing any Thing from others, have, within themselves where- " with to make up an entire Cargo; or to the *English* and *Dutch*, who come to " seek in *France* what they want, and who, destitute of this Succour, would be " obliged to send their Ships half leaden, and without the proper Assortments " for those two Countries.

" It is also the same in Proportion with all other Trades, by which the *French* " may enter into Competition with their Neighbours.

" In Regard to Profit, it is as clear, and shorter. Whoever sells at second- " hand can make but one Gain, whilst he that sells at the first acquires two; the " *English* and *Dutch* are in the first Case, the *French* in the second; so that those " can only benefit themselves on the Price, which the Merchandize they sell in " *Spain* and the North costs them in *France*, and these add yet to the said Profit, " that which was made on the first Sales of such Merchandize.

" This is not enough; the Advantage of Returns is yet all entirely on the " Part of *France*, since the *French Ships*, by bringing back the *Northern* and " *Spanish* Commodities, take away from Strangers those immense Profits, which " they used to make on us, when they brought the same Merchandizes into our " Ports.

" One cannot on this Subject help expressing some Concern at not seeing " established in *France*, that wise Policy of the *English*, who, by their *Act of* " *Navigation* in the Year 1660, ordained, that none of the Merchandizes and " Products of *Europe* be brought into *England*, nor the States that depend on it, " but in Ships appertaining to English Subjects, or from the Places of their " Manufacture and Growth; and that none of the Merchandizes of the Growth " of any of the English Colonies, or that may hereafter become so, of *Asia*, " *Africa*, and *America*, shall any longer be brought in but in *English Ships*, or " *those appertaining to the English*.

" A Policy certainly both prudent and equitable, and, if it had Place among " us, would open our Ports to Strangers, who should bring the Merchandizes " of their Country, and wisely shut them against those who, having nothing " of their own Growth, come to sell us those at a dear Rate which they have " collected from all Parts of the World; and who, flattered by our Indo- " lence, or, it may be, by our Vanity, have insensibly accustomed us to receive " only from their Hands, at an excessive Price, what it would be easy for us " to get on much better terms, if we would only take the Pains to send for " them.

" It may probably be alledged, that, as the *French Marine* is not in any De- " gree comparable, but much inferior, to that of their Neighbours, with whom " they are invited to become Competitors, there is but little Appearance that they " should ever find the Facility or Advantages with which they in vain were flat- " tered in carrying it on.

" And it must be confessed, that, in *Maritime States*, *Commerce* and *Navi-* " *gation* ought to go Hand in Hand, for there is so strict and intimate a Tye " between the one and the other, that Commerce is without Strength, whilst the " *Marine* is languishing, and the Weakness of the one necessarily draws on the " Fall of the other.

" But besides, that our Ports are not so unprovided with Ships of War, as to " leave the *French* Merchants at any Time destitute of Convoy and Guards, to " favour and protect their Trade; what Doubt is there that, even on this Part, " *France*, when she pleases, need not yield to any other Power whatever.

" Our Neighbours are obliged to fetch from abroad, the greatest Part of their " Naval Stores; Wood, Iron, Cordage, Sails; all these come to them from " Foreigners; instead of which, our Provinces easily furnish us with the best " Part of that we have need of for the building and fitting out our Navy.

" Some of them have Wood proper for the Bodies of Ships; and there are " found in the Mountains, others fit for making the reſt of their Materials; " there are, in many, Mines of Copper and Iron ſufficient to ſupply our Yards " and Docks; and all, in general, are ſo abundant in Flax and Hemp, for ma- " king Sails and Cordage, that it is even from us that other Nations receive the " greateſt Part of thoſe they conſume in their Rope-Walks, or that their Wea- " vers, make into Cloth proper to ſail their Veſſels.

" We are no more in Want of Proviſions or Ammunition, but are even in a " Condition to ſpare Part to others; and, to man our Ships of War and Mer- " chant Fleets, we have more than ſixty Thouſand Sailors, diſtributed in five " Claſſes, of which the Rolls are renewed annually, and of which the one is " always accounted engaged, from the Beginning of each Year, to ſerve in the " King's Ships, and the four others are reſerved for the Merchants' Service.

" Theſe Hopes, which are founded on ſo many Advantages, that might render " our Marine flouriſhing, either for War or Trade, are certainly not in the " Number of thoſe ideal Projects, that it is not poſſible ever to carry into " Execution.

" Thoſe Times, ſo glorious to the *Marine of France*, 1690, are ſtill remem- " bered, when our naval Forces, equal to thoſe of our Enemies, obtained the " Victory over the united Fleets of the Two Powers, who each in particular " would have attributed to itſelf the Empire of the Sea; and we have not in the " leaſt forgot, that, during all the War which was terminated by the Treaty " of *Ryſwick*, 1697, our Privateers, ſuperior to thoſe of the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* " together, took from one of them ſo great a Number of Ships, that their Mer- " chants, who avow that their Loſs amounted to more than three Thouſand " Veſſels, were obliged to carry their Complaints to their Parliaments; and the " *Trade* of the other was ſo diſturbed or impeded by the fortunate Cruizes of " the ſame Privateers, that this was one of the principal Reaſons that made them " deſire a Peace, and, in ſome Sort, to demand it with Eagerneſs.

" It is not, however to be denied, that Events which Prudence could not " foreſee nor Courage repair, have weakened the *French* Marine; but why ſhould " we loſe the Hopes of ſeeing it recover? That which ſo happily ſucceeded " under the Reign of *Lewis* XIV, will it be impoſſible, if undertaken, to " proſper under that of *Lewis* XV? A young Monarch, in whom ſhine ſo " many great Qualities, that they ſeem already to foretel the Happineſs and " Glory of *France!* And an Eſtabliſhment, which was ſeen puſhed on almoſt " to Perfection, under the Miniſtry of Monſ. *Colbert*, and of the Marquis of " *Seignelay* his Son, why may it not gather new Strength, ſupported by the " Care and Experience of a Prince who has recorded his firſt Campaigns at " Sea by a Victory, and who labours with ſo much Application to reſtore us " a *Marine*, capable of making our *Colours* always reſpected; and, at the " ſame Time, to put our Merchants in a Condition of carrying on, in all Parts " of the World, a *Commerce*, for which they have ſo much Facility and " Advantage?"

Mr. *Savary* here finiſhes his Sentiments of his Country and the *French* Nation; and, I think, he has proved a true Prophet, in Regard to their *Commerce*, which has been greatly extended and increaſed ſince his Time, to the no ſmall Detriment of ours. They were at leaſt a Century behind us in mercantile Affairs, and it is a Matter both of Surpriſe and Concern, that they have in any Shape exceeded us; as deſpotick Governments are not calculated for proſperous Commerce, and had not *Lewis* XIII. and XIV. ſtepped out of the common Track of arbitrary Kings, in order to protect and render it flouriſhing, we ſhould never have ſeen that Nation, from Competitors with, become ſuperior to us in any Branch of it; but the good Regulations made in thoſe Kings' Reigns, and ſince continued added, to the Fertility of the Soil and *Temper* of the People, who can content themſelves with a leſs expenſive Way of Life than we are unhappily fallen into, have enabled them to carry many of their Commodities cheaper to Market than our higher Wages, and dearer Living, will permit us to do, and conſequently robbed us of the Sale of our inferior Sorts of Woollens, which they have been able to imitate; but, as I ſhall ſpeak of this when I come to treat of *Commerce in general*, I ſhall only add here,

here, that I fear they now equal us at leaſt in the Diſpatch of their home Manufactures, though I hope not in the Products, and Trade of their Plantations, their Sugar Colonies only excepted.

Mr. *Savary* having left the *Engliſh* out of this Hiſtorical Deduction of Trade and Commerce, as if they had been a People without any Concern in it, I can only impute it to that Deference he every where pays to his Father's Judgment, whoſe malicious Inſinuations againſt us, in his *Parfait Negociant*, the Son muſt have contradicted, had he treated us with the ſame Impartiality he has others; to avoid which, and not expoſe the Weakneſs of his envious Parent's ill-grounded and unjuſt Invectives, we may preſume were the motives that induced him to paſs us over in his Account of Commercial Nations, and made him prefer leaving a Chaſm, rather than a Blot, in his otherwiſe valuable Works; though he is not wholly to be acquitted from inheriting or adopting Part of his Father's Partiality, as he has copied ſome of his Aſperſions, when he ſpeaks of us in the Body of his Dictionary; to confute which, and do Juſtice to my Countrymen, I ſhall endeavour to improve this Opportunity by demonſtrating his Partiality, and ſupplying his Defect, that we may appear in the true Light we ought, in the Hiſtory of the *European* Commerce; and in order thereto, I ſhall here only briefly mention what occurs to me concerning our firſt Engagements in Commerce, and refer my Reader for a more ample Account of its Progreſs and preſent ſtate of Improvement to the ſequel of the Work.

COMMERCE OF THE ENGLISH.

Though it muſt be allowed that the *Engliſh*, in reſpect of moſt other *European* Nations, were late beginners in univerſal Commerce, yet they have improved in it with an amazing Rapidity.

It is many Ages ſince they knew the Value of a naval Power, and were taught by the *Romans* how neceſſary this would be for their Defence and Support, as well as conducive to their *Commerce* with other Nations; the former, we have ſeen before, were Maſters of the Art, and conſequently in a Capacity to give Leſſons; they knew the great Advantages derived to Kingdoms from it, and indeed that this only could make a Nation flouriſh. They conſidered how capable of Improvement our Country was, and being ſettled among us, were deſirous of rendering this Union as advantageous as poſſible, and, having met with a People brave and daring as themſelves, and in every Reſpect fit to undertake any hazardous Enterprizes, they would certainly have raiſed *Commerce* to a flouriſhing Pitch, had not their own inteſtine Broils called them Home, and, *Ours* on this Occurrence increaſing, left Commerce to languiſh, as it did for Ages after, till our victorious *Edward* III. and afterwards the glorious Queen *Elizabeth*, animated their Subjects to an Imitation of their Neighbours, and, by proper Encouragements, led them in to ſhare the Advantages which hitherto other Nations only had reaped, excluſive of them. The Introduction of a few Walloon Manufacturers of Woollen Cloths from *Flanders*, and the Privileges granted to them by *Edward*, laid the Foundation of the *Britiſh* Woollen Manufactories; but to *Elizabeth* was reſerved the immortal Renown of completing the great commercial Revolution, which took Place at that memorable Æra.

Voltaire, who, as an Hiſtorian, is by no Means partial to the *Engliſh* Nation, gives the following Account of this happy Event. "From the firſt Beginning "of *Elizabeth's* Reign, the *Engliſh* applied themſelves to Manufactures: The "*Flemings* being perſecuted by *Philip* II. King of *Spain*, removed, in large "Bodies, from *Flanders* to *London*, bringing with them an increaſe of Inhabi-"tants, Induſtry, and Riches. This Capital, which Enjoyed the Bleſſings of "Peace under *Elizabeth*, cultivated likewiſe the liberal Arts, which are the "Badges and Conſequences of Plenty. In a Word, *London* was enlarged, civil-"ized and embelliſhed; and, in a ſhort Time, one Half of the little Iſland of "*Britain* was able to counterbalance the whole Power of *Spain*."

The beſt Principles of Commerce derived from the Ancients, were Adopted by the wiſe and active Miniſters of *Elizabeth*. She ſent out ſkilful Navigators to make Diſcoveries in *America*. She eſtabliſhed Colonies; and kept up a maritime Force for the Protection of the Commerce of her Subjects at Sea. In fine, ſhe Founded the *Eaſt India* and other commercial Companies; and it was under her glorious Adminiſtration, that the *Engliſh* gained a Superiority on the Ocean, which

which has ever ſince been preſerved; and on the Support of which, not only our commercial Intereſts, but our independent Exiſtence as a Nation depends.

The Increaſe of our Commerce has conſequently been that of our Power, which is happily riſen to the Summit of human Glory, as there is no Potentate on Earth, who can equal our maritime Force, become now the Bulwark of our Country; and may it always continue unrivalled and triumphant whilſt Time endures!

It is in this Place, that I muſt beg leave to congratulate my Countrymen on the happy Situation of *Great Britain*, which is the beſt calculated that can be conceived, for the Security, Eaſe, and Convenience of its Inhabitants as a commercial People. The Southern Diviſion, ſtill diſtinguiſhed by its ancient Name, *England*, is bounded on the Eaſt by the *German* Ocean; and on the Weſt by the *Atlantic*, which, by their Union, form the *Britiſh* Channel, its Barrier to the South. On the North, it is defended by the *Deucaledonian* Sea; and a facility of Communication is afforded to this vaſt Body of Waters ſurrounding the *Britiſh* Iſles, not only by a Number of excellent Harbours and commodious Sea-port Towns; but by ſundry large navigable Rivers flowing from the inland Provinces, of which the Thames is the principal.

This happy Spot thus admirably protected by Nature from the Incurſions of neighbouring States, and enabled by her inſular Station, to keep conſtantly on float, a maritime Force for the farther Security of her Commerce, whenever its Safety but appears to be endangered, is likewiſe indebted to the indulgent Bounty of Providence for every Neceſſary and Convenience of Life; and is bleſſed with a Temperature of Air, which, while the Inhabitants lived according to the ſober Laws of Nature, and ſought not the Deſtruction of their Health by the Uſe of ſpirituous Liquors, afforded more frequent Inſtances of remarkable Longevity, than any other Part of the known World. But, notwithſtanding a viſible, and much to be lamented Degeneracy, the great Body of the People, by whoſe Induſtry, the Manufactures and Commerce of the Country is ſupported, are juſtly diſtinguiſhed for their Ingenuity, Perſeverance, diligent Application to Buſineſs, and ſuperior Expedition in completing the Works they undertake.

Our Lands may juſtly be counted ſome of the moſt fertile, and their Products of Fruits, Proviſions, *&c.* as plentiful and as good as any in *Europe*, and our Merchandizes more than other Countries can boaſt of.

The different Counties, according to their Situation, produce Corn, and all Neceſſaries of Life in Abundance, which, on many Occaſions, have preſerved ſeveral of our Neighbours from famine.

We have Hemp and Flax for the manufacturing our Linens and Canvas, now brought to Perfection, and our Paſtures feed an almoſt infinite Number of Cattle, which not only ſupply our Markets with excellent Food, but furniſh us with fine Wools, and the beſt Leather in the World.

Our Mines produce Iron, Lead, Tin, Copper, Coal, *&c.* in Abundance, and our Foreſts and Woods are ſo well ſtocked with Oak for Shipping, as ſeems to promiſe, under well-regulated Laws, an inexhauſtible Supply.

Our Seas are well filled with their finny Inhabitants, which, according to the Steps taken by the Legiſlature for the Encouragement of our Fiſheries, and the ready Concurrence of our Merchants in promoting ſo beneficial a Deſign, muſt prove productive of immenſe Riches to the Nation, beſides occaſionally providing comfortably for our Poor, which Advantages have for many Years paſt been reaped by our induſtrious Neighbours.

COMMERCE OF THE SPANIARDS.

I think a Deduction of this Nature ought not to be cloſed without mentioning a Word of the *Spaniards*, who, like us, have been paſt over by our Author in Silence; for, though they have been tardy in finding out the Advantages Nature has given them for *Trade*, and have long remained blind to their own Intereſt, yet their *Commerce* is not ſo deſpicable and ſmall as to be overlooked when we are treating of Commercial Nations.

Their Diſcovery of *America*, and their ſubſequent Settlements on that Continent, gave Birth to their Trade and Riches; for, though a potent Nation before, in Dominion, they wanted the Sinews of Power, which the Mines of *Mexico* and *Peru* have ſince produced them.

They have very conſiderable Ports, equally well ſituated for Commerce, both on the *Biſcayan* and *Mediterranean* Seas, and where large concerns are tranſacted though principally by Foreigners, as the *Spaniards* in general conſider *Traffick* to be a mean Employ, and conſequently a Derogation from that Gentility they almoſt all affect being born to; however, they have formed ſome very conſiderable Companies among them, as that of the *Philippines*, *Guipuſcoa*, and one lately eſtabliſhed at *Seville* for the manufacturing of Woollens, Stockings, Hats, Silks, and moſt other Commodities they formerly imported for their *American* Trade; and, having received great Encouragement from the Crown for perfecting their other Manufactures, they have, for ſome Time paſt, clothed all their Troops with their own Cloths, and the King's wearing them himſelf, and prohibiting the Importation of foreign ones, has brought their Fabricks into ſuch great Repute, that they are daily increaſing; and the uncommon Privileges granted the Weavers, it is to be preſumed, will, in Time, animate them to new Engagements, and teach them to imitate the other Woollen Fabricks of *Europe*, as they have been ſo ſucceſsful in copying their Cloths, more eſpecially if they can procure Workmen from their Neighbours to aſſiſt them, as they have lately endeavoured, and in ſome Degree, ſucceeded in, from hence.

Their Silk Manufactories have likewiſe kept pace with their Woollen, and both their *Weſt-Indian* and *European* Dominions are now principally ſupplied by them, as they were formerly from *France*, ſo that their eyes having been opened to theſe Advantages; both *Old* and *New Spain* feel the ſalutary Effects of this Diſcernment, and, if the ſame Meaſures are purſued as have been ſo happily begun in Favour of the Subject, we may reaſonably expect, in a few Years, to ſee them a more flouriſhing People than it was poſſible for them to be, till rouzed, from their former Indolence and Neglect, to a juſt Senſe of the Advantages that Induſtry and Application offers them.

I might here mention their Tunney Fiſhery, and ſome other Inſtances of their Improvements, but ſhall refer expatiating or deſcending to Particulars till I come to treat of them in the general Body of Trade, and only add here an Obſervation, that as the *Spaniards* have improved the different Manufactures I have mentioned, their Neighbours have proportionably found a Decay in their's, which can only be remedied by ſeeking other Channels for the Sale of their Commodities, though I muſt confeſs, I think this to be deſpaired of, when the common Paths of Trade are become ſo beaten, and every Branch of it ſo prejudiced by Interlopers, except the following Sheets open new Scenes, which, by Care, may be improved to the Adventurer's Advantage. I ſhould here mention ſomething of the *Swedes*, *Danes*, *&c.* but ſhall refer my Reader to what I ſhall afterwards ſay of their Trade, when I come to deſcribe it minutely.

* DR. GARCIN'S *Account of the Origin of Navigation and Commerce.*

Hiſtorians ſeem hitherto to have forgot, by the little they have ſaid, that the *Arabians* were the firſt Navigators, and the firſt People who opened the *Commmerce* between *Aſia*, *Africa*, and *Europe*; this is a Thing, however, very eaſy to be proved, notwithſtanding the Invention of Navigation is attributed to the *Tyrians* and *Egyptians*, at the Beginning of this Hiſtorical Deduction.

The Situation of their Country, which is, in this Regard, the moſt favourable in all Reſpects, at firſt naturally brought them thither. As *Arabia* is a very large Peninſula, waſhed by the Sea on three Sides, and its Entry on the fourth being the moſt difficult, by Reaſon of the Extent of its Deſerts, which are filled with Sand, and without Water, Neceſſity induced this Nation, one of the moſt ancient, in order to procure an advantageous Communication with others, to open Paſſages by Water; to invent the firſt marine Veſſels, and to form itſelf courageouſly to Navigation; it had ſo much the more Cauſe to improve, and become acquainted with its Seas, as it was no great Diſtance from the *Indies*, which, as is known, was at all Times fuller of Riches than any other Part of the World.

This

* Formerly an eminent Phyſician at *Neufchatel*.

This Practice being attained, it was much easier for its Inhabitants to pass by Water to many of their Neighbours, than to traverse Deserts so dangerous, and to make such great Tours, either to go out of, or to return to their Country. Thus it was by their Fleets that they corresponded wherever there was a Sea, and by Caravans on the Land Side to the *Mediterranean*; it was, in fine, by these powerful Means, and by the *Arabians* only, that the most sought for, and precious Things of all the *Indies*, past from East to West, in the most ancient Times, and in those which followed, until that of the Emperor *Augustus*.

This Nation, according to Historians, has been the richest of the World, in the earliest Ages, as we shall soon see by relating what they have said of it; and this is one of the strongest Proofs of its *ancient Commerce* with the *Indies*, and from thence with the Countries which border on the *Mediterranean*; for the *Tyrians* and *Egyptians* were not formerly flourishing in their *Commerce*, otherwise than as the Industry and Riches of the *Arabians* made them so, who furnished them, under large Profits, with all the Merchandizes of the *Isles*, and of the Maritime Coasts of *Asia*, the same as the *Portuguese* and *Dutch* have some Time since done in *Europe*, and it is by the same *Commerce of the Indies* that they are enriched. The *Oriental Sea* was to the *Arabians* what the *Mediterranean* was to *Phœnicia* and *Egypt*; these three Nations enriched themselves mutually by the Trade of those two Seas, each having laboured on its Part for the propereſt Means to cultivate it by Navigation in the two Seas, and by Caravans through the lands that separate them.

It is known by very ancient Experience, that the richest Countries are not ordinarily such, but by the Means of *Commerce* and *Navigation*. The *Sabeans*, an *Arabian* People, who inhabited the Countries bordering on the *Indian* and *Red Seas*, were incomparable in their Sumptuousness and Riches: one need only read *Agatharchides*, *Diodorus Siculus*, and *Strabo*, to be convinced of it by the Detail which they give. They drained, says the first of these Historians, in *Photius*, the Treasures of *Asia* and *Europe* by the Exchange they made of the most precious Things. They surpassed, says the second, *Lib.* III. by the Riches and Abundance which they had of all precious Things, not only those of *Barbary*, their Neighbours, but also all other Nations. Considerable Sums were necessary to purchase a middling Quantity of their Merchandizes; these Historians record, that these People, so rich by their *Commerce*, made Ivory, Gold, Silver, and precious Stones, to shine in their Furniture, upon the Doors, Columns, Walls, and Roofs of their Edifices; and that they possessed a very great Quantity of Gold and Silver Vessels; they relate, that their Expences were enormous in all Things, even in Works of the most admirable Sculpure and Engraving; in a Word, that their Magnificence was unequalled, which demonstrates that this Nation was skilful, bold, and venturesome in the *Indian* Trade and Navigation, and that it was by her that the *Tyrians* and *Egyptians* flourished so much in theirs, and upon the same Merchandizes which they received and passed to the other western Nations, the most remote. The Prophet *Ezekiel*, Chap. xvii. Verse 22, in addressing himself to the City of *Tyre*, speaks of this Nation of the *Sabeans* under the Names of *Sheba* and *Raamah*, which were two Places of *Arabia*. *The Merchants*, says he, *of* Sheba *and* Raamah *were thy* Factors, *making thy Fairs valuable in all Sorts of the chiefest Spices, and with all Sorts of precious Stones and Gold:* This is a sure Testimony of the Antiquity and the Opulence of its *Commerce* which it had with the *Indies*.

It was this Opulence which determined *Alexander the Great* to make *Sheba* the Capital of his Empire; and tempted the *Romans* to its Conquest in the time of *Augustus*; a Time in which they began better to know the *Oriental Sea*, and the Coasts which limit or bound the Western.

We may believe, as the greatest Part of the Ancients did, that the precious Merchandizes of the *Arabians* were all the Growth of their own Country; but it is a Mistake, they being carried to them; for it is certain that *Arabia* has never produced of itself, the sixth Part of its Riches. Of all the Aromatics only *Incense*, *Balsam*, *Myrrh*, and *Calamus Aromaticus*, grow there; the two last of which were not sought for, only as they were deemed to be something better

than thoſe which grew in the other Parts of *Aſia* and *Africa*. It may alſo have a little Gold, but in no Quantity, as ſome of the Ancients imagine; the *Arabians* brought it from *India*, the ſame as they did other Aromatics, precious Stones, and rich Merchandizes of all Sorts. *Strabo* ſeems to inſinuate ſo in ſaying, that they changed their Aromatics and precious Stones againſt the Gold and Silver of Strangers. One may be perſuaded, that in ſome Parts of *Aſia*, the *Origin* of all theſe Things is yet near the ſame as it was in former Times, all the Difference being that it is now infinitely better known.

Incenſe, in Reality, was to them of very great Advantage, as they furniſhed all the weſtern Nations with it, who were then *Pagans*, and conſequently conſumed infinitely more than they do at preſent: But, as the Ancients were paſſionately fond of all the moſt exquiſite Aromatics, thoſe which the *Arabians* brought from *India* making the greateſt Number, produced alſo their greateſt Riches.

The *Aloe Wood*, *Caſſia*, and *Cinnamon* which are mentioned in many Paſſages of Scripture, and in the moſt ancient Hiſtorians, made, beyond Diſpute, after the Gold, the principal Branch of their *Commerce*. *Malabar*, *Ceylon*, and *Sumatra*, or *Malacca*, were really the principal Places where their Fleets often went to take in their Loadings, as it was only from thence that they drew all thoſe rich Merchandizes; theſe were formerly much better eſteemed than they are at preſent; and, as this Nation ſolely ſupplied all the Countries of the World that wanted thoſe Commodities, this is yet another demonſtrative Proof of their ancient Navigation to the *Indies*.

It is nevertheleſs a Matter of Surpriſe, that ancient Hiſtory either does not ſpeak of it at all, or if it does, it is in a Manner very obſcure: This proceeds from *Arabia* being very little frequented, and conſequently very little known to other Nations. The great difficulty and danger of traverſing its ſandy and arid Deſerts, and of being ſheltered from the Robberies which a Part of its Inhabitants were always given to, in beating the Field, plundering the Caravans, and ſtripping the Travellers and Merchants, were the Cauſes that our firſt Anceſtors could not be informed about it until the Time of *Alexander*, or even till that of *Auguſtus*. We may moreover add, that their Navigation was but little known even to the Time when the *Portugueſe* went to *India* by the *Cape of Good Hope*, and that thereby they ran away with that rich *European Trade* which the others carried on by Means of the *Egyptians*, and theſe by that of the *Venetians*. They were therefore always Maſters of the *Indian Sea*, by their Navigation, till then, as is well known even to all the *Indians*. This *Navigation*, as well as their *Commerce*, was indeed a little diſturbed by the *Romans*, but this was only for ſome Time. Another Cauſe, which made their Navigation unknown in ancient Times, is that the *Arabians*, the better to preſerve the *Commerce of the Indies*, which they found ſo advantageous, always took care to conceal from Strangers who lived towards the *Mediterranean*, the Voyages which they made on the *Oriental* Seas, the Routes or Courſes which they uſed, and the Origin of the Merchandizes which they brought in, and which ſo greatly augmented their Riches.

Beſides, in thoſe Times, the Arts which facilitate the Intercourſe of Nations were wanting, which made Hiſtory ſo ignorant of a Country ſo diſtant. Theſe are Geography, Printing, the Conveniency of Poſts, and the Improvements in Navigation; thus the *Arabians* always ſucceeded in their intended Concealment, with the View of making their Commerce laſting, and to attract thereby the greater Profits.

And, to have the Thing ſucceed the better, and to impoſe on the foreign Nations, who ſo very earneſtly enquired after their Spices, they invented Fables or pretended Difficulties that ſubſiſted, above all, in Regard to the *Caſſia* and *Cinnamon* on which they made the moſt conſiderable Profit; and affirmed them to grow in the Middle of their Country, but in Places almoſt inacceſſable, and ſo dangerous, that they could not procure but a very ſmall Quantity, with infinite Induſtry and Trouble. The whole Contrivance is recorded by *Herodotus*, *Lib.* III.

It was this which made all Antiquity believe, that theſe Spices or Aromatics were ſcarce, and only to be found in *Arabia*. *Pliny* was the firſt who diſcovered that theſe Fables were only invented in order to ſell their Drugs dearer; but, on rejecting theſe, he ſubſtituted others nothing inferior, in declaring the Cinnamon to be brought from *Ethiopia*, in mentioning the Manner of its Growth, that of gathering, and tranſporting it abroad, or to Strangers; the Difficulties he has ſtamped upon all theſe Circumſtances, and on the Means of having it in Time, as alſo the *Caſſia*, do not appear leſs great, nor leſs fabulous, than thoſe of *Herodotus*, which he would not admit. See *Pliny*, *Lib.* XII. *Ch.* 19.

It is certain that neither *Ethiopia*, nor *Arabia*, has ever produced any of theſe aromatic Barks; the Trees from whence they are taken can never be tranſported, on Account of the different Nature of the Soils, and the Drought and Heat which reigns there: and it is only in the *Iſle of Ceylon* the Air and Earth are really fit to nouriſh them, ſo that it is this Place alone, which has in all Times ſupplied the reſt of the World with theſe Aromatics.

In fine, the ancient *Arabians* did not invent fewer Fables in Favour of their *Commerce*, than the *Perſians* did to repreſent the Dangers which they had in procuring the Gold in thoſe Parts of *India* where they could find it, and which were believed ſandy. This is what may likewiſe be ſeen in the Book of *Herodotus* above cited.

Pliny ſays nothing of the Navigation of the *Arabians*, which is a Proof that it was unknown in his Time. He only mentions that of the Fleet of *Alexander*, which paſt from *India* to *Euphrates*, and that which the *Romans* made every Year alſo in his Time to the *Indies*: He has deſcribed the Route from *Egypt*, but he has made it appear, that their Voyages only terminated about the River *Indus*. The *Romans*, although Maſters of ſome Ports of *Arabia*, did not, in the leaſt, diſcover the Navigation, which the *Arabians* took Care to hide, and which they made directly from ſome of their Ports to the *Iſland of Ceylon*, to load with Caſſia, Cinnamon, and precious Stones; and from other Parts of *India*, to do the ſame with other Merchandizes, as Gold, Drugs, and odoriferous Woods. It ſeems by the Recital of *Pliny*, that the Navigation which the *Romans* made to that Corner of the *Indies* of which he ſpeaks, did no Injury to the *Arabians*, only in the ſmaller Part of their *Commerce*.

It is eaſy to comprehend that theſe laſt, in Proportion to their navigating their Seas, ſhould have the good Luck to diſcover the ſhorteſt Paſſages to many Parts of the firſt Peninſula of the *Ganges*, and from that to the others; for we muſt not believe that the *Romans* were the firſt that croſſed the *Arabian* Sea, which it bounds, as *Pliny* remarks, *Lib.* VI *Ch.* 23.

It was infinitely eaſier to the *Arabians* to croſs this Sea to *India*, or to *Ceylon*, than it was for the *Tyrians* to run over the different Parts of the *Mediterranean*. The firſt had fine Weather to chuſe at their Pleaſure, and Winds that were fixed and regular, by which they might ſecurely perform their Voyages with as much Exactneſs, Rectitude, and Speed, as they had occaſion for, and always, in a Manner, equal in the ſame Seaſons; Advantages which the *Tyrians* had but very rarely; they never had fine weather at a certain Point, on which they might depend, ſo that theſe had more Need of Ability in the Marine than the former, on Account of the Variableneſs of the Winds, cloudy Weather, and Tempeſts, which often reign in the *Mediterranean*.

The Winds of the *Indian Sea*, rarely tempeſtuous, are always regular, changing twice a Year, and under two Directions, alternately oppoſite one to the other; each laſts ſix Months, at leaſt, if the Latitude is near our Tropick. Theſe Winds are the South Weſt and North Eaſt; and they are called Monſoons, of the which one is dry, and the other rainy; the North Eaſt Wind cauſes the dry Monſoon, and begins in the Month of *November*, on this Side the Equinoctial Line: The rainy one begins in the Month of *May*, and it is occaſioned by the South Weſt, which makes it laſt till *October*.

In fine, the Monſoons, which reign at Sea on this Side the Equinoctial, are always oppoſite to thoſe which reign on the other Side of that Line.

It is therefore ſeen by the Exactneſs of theſe two Seaſons, and the regular Winds of the *Indies*, that it was not any Thing difficult to the *Arabians* happily

to ſucceed in their Navigation for paſſing the Sea, not only to the *Iſle of Ceylon*, but alſo to that of *Sumatra*, or to *Malacca*, which is in its Neighbourhood. They yet make to this very Day theſe Traverſes, in a great Meaſure, without uſing the Compaſs, at leaſt very rarely; for the Winds, being once fixed and invariable, ſerve them for Guides and Rules in the Direction of their Route, almoſt as well, and even in ſome Manner more exact, than they would do by the Help of the Stars in ſerene Weather. What is it then that ſhould have hindered the performing the ſame in ancient Times? This is what the modern Hiſtorians have not thought of, in ſpeaking of the ancient Navigation of *India*. It is probable, had they been on the Spot, as I have been, they would have thought as I do.

Many Nations among the *Indians* have always croſſed theſe Seas by the Favour of theſe Winds. The dry Monſoons, periodically renewed by the North Eaſt Wind, aſſiſt their ſailing to the Weſtward; and the wet Monſoons, formed in like Manner by the oppoſite Winds of South Weſt, ſerve them alſo for ſailing Eaſtward. One Monſoon ſerving them to go, and the other to return, and thoſe always equally certain and regular.

The *Arabians*, waſhed by the ſame Sea, ought therefore to do the ſame Thing; and it is what they have always done, according to the Tradition of the *Indian Nations*, who regarded them as the Maſters of the Navigation of the Seas, till the Arrival of the *Portugueſe* among them, who ruined entirely the vaſt *Commerce of Arabia*, which had been of ſo long a Duration.

Pliny makes Mention of theſe two Winds for traverſing the *Arabian Sea*. 'The South Weſt, which was called, ſays he, in that Country, *Hypalus*, was the proper Wind for ſailing from the Cape of *Syagros*, which is believed to be that of *Fartaque*, to *Zizerus*, a Port in *India*; this is apparently that of the preſent *Diu*: They, in returning, adds he, departed from thence in the Month of *December*, or even in that of *January*, and this Traverſe was made, according to him, in forty Days. The *Periplus* of the *Red Sea*, attributed to *Arianus*, ſays the ſame, according to Mr. *Huet*; it informs us farther, that they ſailed from *Arabia* for *India* in the Month of *July*, and theſe Seaſons are exactly the ſame now, with reſpect to the Navigation of thoſe Countries.

Mr. *Huett* believed, by the Relation of *Pliny*, that theſe Courſes were new, and had been diſcovered by the *Romans*, which might be ſo in Regard to the *Romans* only, but it is abſolutely not the ſame in Reſpect to the *Arabians*, as theſe Routes were at that Time known to the latter, and had been ſo for ſeveral Ages. The Author of the *Periplus*, before-mentioned, ſays, that it was an ancient Pilot named *Hypalus*, who firſt diſcovered, by Favour of a South Weſt Wind, this Courſe to the *Indies*, and that his Example was followed with ſo much Succeſs, that they gave to this Wind, the ſaid Pilot's Name *. However, we ought to be perſuaded, that this only regards the Navigation of the *Romans*.

In fine, after theſe Eclairciſſements, we ought not any longer to be ſurprized at the ancient Splendor of the *Arabians*, which, at the ſame Time, occaſioned that of the *Tyrians* and *Egyptians*; the commodious Situation of their Country, the Pleaſantneſs of a frequent or almoſt continual Serenity of their Sky, the direct Regularity of the Winds which reigned in their *Oriental Seas*, and their own Spices, above all, the Incenſe, were Advantages which would naturally render them florriſhing, if improved, as they always were by them; and it may be added, that the Goodneſs of their Ports, infinitely better than all thoſe of *India*, was what favoured them moſt in their *Commerce*. I am ſtrongly led to believe, with Mr. *Huet*, that the Surname of *Happy*, which *Arabia* anciently received, only came from the Excellency of her Harbours, and from that of her former *Commerce*. This *Arabia*, called happy, was never ſo rich in its own Product as to merit ſo fine an Appellation; it might rather have been given her for being the richeſt Nation in the World by her Traffick with Strangers, than becauſe her Soil was found better comparatively than that of *Stoney* or *Deſert Arabia*.

The laſt Remark to be made is, that the Treaſures and *Commerce* of the *Arabians* enriched the neighbouring Nations; *Judea*, above all, felt it moſt, as may be judged by the Revenues and Wealth of *Solomon*, which the Scripture deſcribes

* *Traité du Commerce et de la Navigation, par M.* Huet, *Chap.* 54.

in the tenth Chapter of the firſt Book of *Kings*, and the ninth and ſecond of *Chronicles*, to have been ſo immenſe "that all the Kings and Governors of *Arabia* brought him Gold and Silver, beſides his annual Revenue, amounting to ſix Hundred and ſixty-ſix Talents of Gold;" and it is likewiſe from thence known, what were the Preſents which the Queen of *Sheba* made him, after coming from the Depth of *Arabia* to ſee him and prove his Wiſdom, importing only in Gold one Hundred and twenty Talents, beſides Spices and precious Stones, making, according to Father *Calmet*, 8,176,000 *French* Livres, or, at the Exchange of 54*d*. *per French* Crown, of three Livres, as it was then governed, about 613,200 *l*. Sterling: though Dean *Prideaux* computes it at 864,000*l*; a plain Proof of the great Richneſs of this Queen's Country; and, to confirm the many Advantages that *Judea* reaped from *Trade*, I think Dr. *Garcin* might have added to what he has ſaid on this Subject, the Mention that is made in the twenty-ſecond Chapter of the firſt Book of *Chronicles*, of the Wealth King *David* had prepared for the Houſe of the Lord: *viz. an hundred thouſand Talents of Gold, and a thouſand times, one thouſand Talents of Silver*, making the immenſe Sum of 1170,000,000*l*. Sterling, according to the aforeſaid Dean's Calculation of 7,200*l*. *per* Talent of Gold, and 450*l*. *per* Talent of Silver, only in thoſe two Metals, beſides, Braſs and Iron without Weight, and the Addition that he made out of his privy Purſe, towards that pious Work, of three thouſand Talents of Gold, and ſeven thouſand Talents of refined Silver, as hinted in the twenty-ninth Chapter of the above-mentioned Book, and the fourth Verſe; to which we may ſubjoin what is recorded in the ſeventh Verſe, *That the Fathers and Princes of the Tribes of* Iſrael, &c. *gave five thouſand Talents, and ten thouſand Drams of Gold, ten thouſand Talents of Silver, eighteen thouſand Talents of Braſs, and an hundred thouſand Talents of Iron*, as an additional Proof of the Benefits brought to this Country by *Commerce*; for none of this vaſt Treaſure was the Product of it, and conſequently muſt have been imported, to the great enriching both of Prince and People; as plainly appears from the Magnificence of their Gifts. And though we have not the Account of King *David's* Trade to the Land of *Ophir* and *Tarſhiſh*, as fully noticed as we have that of his ſon *Solomon's*, yet he undoubtedly commenced it, on his Conqueſt of the Kingdom of *Edom*, which made him Maſter of *Elath* and *Eziongeber*, two Sea-Port Towns on the *Red-Sea*; from whence he might, and certainly did, direct his *Traffick* to the Coaſt of *Africa* weſtward, and to *Arabia*, *Perſia*, and *India*, on the Eaſt; and, as he lived twenty-five Years after making that Conqueſt, we may account for his amaſſing ſuch, otherwiſe, an incredible Sum, by the long Continuance and vaſt Profit of his Trade.

I am not ignorant, that many learned Authors judge the Talents above-mentioned to have been leſs than they are here calculated at; yet, ſuppoſing with them, that they were not above half the Value, the Sum ſtill remains prodigiouſly great, and ſhews, what I am contending for, that *Coumerce* alone could furniſh ſuch a Treaſure.

NAVIGATION OF SOLOMON'S FLEET.

From the Commerce and Navigation of the *Arabians*, we may paſs, with great Propriety, to that of the Fleet of *Solomon*, which went to *Ophir*. . . . . After what we have ſeen of the *Navigation* of the former, it will not be very difficult to make appear more clearly than has ever yet been done, which Way it took for performing this Voyage.

Firſt, there is a great Probability, that *Solomon* was informed by ſome *Arabians*, or by the Queen of *Sheba* herſelf, long before ſhe came to ſee him, of the Maritime Places, from whence they drew their Gold, their Spices, and the other rich Merchandizes of their *Commerce*, as well as of the Route which they had to go; and that it was in Conſequence of this Diſcovery, that he took the Reſolution to maintain, in ſome Port of the *Red Sea*, a Fleet to proceed every three Years, according to the ſacred Text, to the ſame Places which were frequented by that of the *Arabians*; this could not be otherwiſe for many Reaſons, which may be deduced from all that I have advanced, and from that which I ſhall yet add here.

Secondly, it cannot be doubted that *Solomon*, after this Diſcovery, and with the Deſign of drawing from *India*, the ſame Treaſure which the Ports of *Arabia* procured, did not take Care to ſecure Pilots to conduct his Ships to thoſe Places; and

and as his Fleet wanted Men to fit it out, and ſerve aboard it, this Prince, for that Reaſon, obtained, as the Scripture informs us, from *Hiram* King of *Tyre*, ſome People experienced in Maritime Affairs, who, as it likewiſe appears, had alſo Ships in the *Red Sea*, to join with thoſe of *Solomon* in this Voyage.

It is evident by what I have ſaid, in Regard to the *Arabians*, that the Iſlands of *Ceylon* and *Sumatra* were the principal Places, to which they ſailed; the Fleet of *Solomon* ought certainly to do the ſame in holding the ſame Route; I would ſay, in traverſing the midſt of the Sea.

It cannot poſitively be affirmed, that the Iſle of *Ceylon* has been formerly rich in Gold, as many of the Learned believed, and that this Fleet which certainly went thither, drew its Gold from thence, as it did its precious Stones, Caſſia, and Cinnamon; but it may be ſuppoſed, with much greater Probability, that it got it from ſome Part of the Peninſula of *Malacca*, called anciently the *Cherſoneſe of Gold*, or from the Iſland of *Sumatra*, ſince this has been always, as it ſtill is, full of this precious Metal. The Sea is as eaſy, or eaſier, to paſs from the Iſle of *Ceylon* to that of *Sumatra* by the weſtern Monſoon, than it is from *Arabia* to the Coaſt of *Malabar*, or to the Iſland of *Ceylon*, as I have demonſtrated. Theſe two Traverſes have been always practiſed with the greateſt Facility. That which the Learned ſuppoſe, along the Eaſtern Coaſt of *Africa* to *Soffala*, is ten Times more difficult and dangerous, without reckoning that this laſt Place is two hundred Leagues more diſtant from *Arabia* than the Iſle of *Sumatra* is, and that the Winds, which are not the ſame, nigh this Coaſt, as in the Middle of the Sea, are irregular, and very often contrary. In a proper Seaſon, a Paſſage is now made from *Arabia* to *Sumatra* in leſs than a Month, which cannot be done in four, from the ſame Place to *Soffala*, by coaſting *Africa*, in any Time that may be choſen.

It is then clear that this is that direct Route from *Arabia* to *Ceylon* and *Sumatra* which the *Arabians* took; and which the Fleet of *Solomon* always choſe as the eaſieſt and moſt profitable, or as the only one that could procure him the moſt precious Merchandizes of all the Eaſt as well as all Sorts of Spices.

Aloe, which is a moſt odoriferous Wood, and which is ſpoken of in Scripture, is only found in theſe Countries, and of which it having been always a principal *Commerce*, is a ſtrong Proof, that the Fleet of the *Arabians*, and that of *Solomon*, went to thoſe Places. Let us yet add, that the Woods of *Almugghim* came from thence, and it may reaſonably be ſuppoſed the *Sandal*, being alſo a ſweet ſmelling Wood; it comes from the Iſland of *Timor*, and the *Macaſſers* have always carried it to *Malacca* and *Achin*, in the Iſle of *Sumatra*, for Sale to the other Nations of *India*, who have ever diligently ſought it.

Theſe Elucidations, which ſtrongly agree in Favour of the Truth of thoſe ancient Voyages, ought to releaſe the Curious from the Perplexities and Embarraſſments, into which the Commentators on the Bible, by the Difference of their Opinions on this Matter, have thrown them. The ancient Hiſtory of *Commerce* receives alſo a clear Light from this eaſy Demonſtration, where the Navigation of the *Indies* has always been, and the Tranſport of the rich Merchandizes that have at all Times come from thence.

Beſides, it is ſeen by theſe very Eclairciſſements, that it is by no Means neceſſary to make the Fleets of *Solomon* and *Hiram* undertake the painful Tour of *Africa*, to fetch every Time the Gold and Merchandize as far as *Spain*, as Mr. *Huet* has pretended, and yet more recently the Author of the *Spectacle de la Nature*. Theſe Gentlemen, on the Credit of ſome ancient Hiſtorians, who relate an Example of a Voyage that was made round *Africa*, have thought they might conclude, that the Fleets of the *Hebrews* and *Tyrians*, which ſailed from the *Red Sea*, made this Route in the ſame Manner, and, what is more, that they repeated it, according to them, every three Years.

This is not a proper Place to enlarge on explaining the Difficulties the Fleets muſt encounter, to make this prodigious Tour along Shore, as theſe Authors have advanced: It is eaſier to imagine it in a Cloſet than to make it on the Spot, and to go to examine or prove the Dangers; if they had drawn for themſelves an exact Picture of the Fatigues to be endured in riſking to follow the Coaſts of this great Part of the World, and had painted the unknown Shelves and Banks under

Water, with which the Coaſts are ſo well furniſhed; the contrary Winds and Currents which laſt long; and, what is worſe, the Wrecks which Tempeſts almoſt continually occaſion, on being too near a Shore, they would, without Doubt, have changed their Language. Even now, when Navigation is more perfect than ever, how many Wrecks happen in tempeſtuous Seaſons, when Ships are in Sight of the Coaſts either near their Arrival, or after ſailing from ſome Port? Theſe Wrecks would be more frequent and numerous, if the Seas and Havens were ſtrange and unknown, and without the Charts now uſed, of which they were formerly ignorant.

The Coaſts of *Africa* are in many Parts difficult to frequent; there are Heights, Lengths, and Steepneſſes, full of Shelves, and where the Sea is dreadful in the Motion and Noiſe of its Waves, which break againſt an Infinitude of Rocks. How many Ships have the *Portugueſe*, *Engliſh*, and *Dutch* loſt, and ſtill loſe, near the *Cape of Good Hope*, notwithſtanding the great Experience they have had in Navigation on that Coaſt! Their Loſſes have been ſtill greater on many Occaſions in the very Road of that Cape.

Africa has in truth always produced Gold and Ivory, but it is a Miſtake to think that it has alſo yielded Spices and precious Stones; if Hiſtorians of former Times, and, among others, *Pliny* have affirmed it, they ought to be regarded as having fallen into an Error in that Reſpect, the ſame as has often happened to them in many other Things.

On the contrary, the *Indies* have always abundantly afforded theſe rich Productions, with many others, of which Uſe has been made in Trade. Preſent Experience ſuffices to demonſtrate theſe two Truths; and theſe are Facts which prove in their Turn, that it was not to *Africa*, and yet leſs to *Spain*, that *Solomon* ſent his Fleet to load thoſe precious Commodities, ſo diligently ſought after in Antiquity. If any ſuch Fleet had riſked making the Tour of *Africa* to come to *Spain*, what Appearance or Probability was there that it returned by the ſame Way, and under the ſame Riſques, rather than through the *Mediterranean*, to get to ſome Port in *Syria*, which is much nearer, and the Sea better known and leſs dangerous?

Ophir and *Tarſhiſh*, where the ſaid Fleets went, according to Scripture, are not then the ſame Places that Meſſ. *Huet* and *Pulche* have endeavoured to eſtabliſh in *Africa* and *Spain*, viz. *Ophir* at *Soffala*, and *Tarſhiſh* in *Andaluſia*. The learned *Bochart* has likewiſe found theſe Places in the *Indies*, notwithſtanding the Oppoſition which the Abbé *Pluche* made againſt him. I am ſtrongly led to believe, with *Antoine du Pinet*, the Tranſlator of *Pliny*, that *Tarſhiſh* was *Guzurate*, named by *Pliny* himſelf *Gedroſi Populi*. That Author always tranſlated this ancient Name into that of *Tarſhiſh* and *Guzurate*.

The firſt Voyages to the *Indies* were made from that Side, and it is probable from this, that the *Hebrews* called the Sea which bordered on it, the Sea of *Tarſhiſh*, to diſtinguiſh it from the *Red Sea*, which was the neareſt to their Country among thoſe to the Eaſtward of them.

In fine, in Reſpect of *Ophir*, it appears, that that Place muſt be *Sumatra*, becauſe this *Iſle* has always been the richeſt in Gold; or elſe the *Peninſula of Malacca*, believed to be the *Golden Cherſoneſe* of the Ancients, and where were found the odoriferous Woods, and other Aromatics, which the more remote Nations have always brought *there*, and even to *Achin*, the Capital of *Sumatra*.

To finiſh this Subject, I ſhall remark, that the Author of the *Spectacle de la Nature* has attempted to demonſtrate, "that the Knowledge of the North Star "rendered Navigation anciently more bold and fortunate; that the *Phœnicians* "were thoſe that applied themſelves to it moſt; that they taught it with Succeſs "to the *Hebrews*, and that they ſerved for Guides to the Fleets of *Solomon*; and "that, in fine, by their indefatigable Activity, and by their continual Attention "to the Information of the Polar Star, they penetrated every where:" By which this learned Man gives us to underſtand, that theſe ſame *Phœnicians* made the *Hebrews* make the Tour of *Africa* by the Aſſiſtance of that Star; but how could it *ſerve* for this long Voyage, when it is hardly ſeen only at five Degrees of Northern Latitude, that is to ſay, one hundred Leagues on this Side the Line?

This Author, to ſhew that the *Phœnicians* with the *Hebrews* might make this Tour Coaſtways, relates an Example taken from *Herodotus*, *viz.* that *Necao*, King of *Egypt*, ſent ſome Pilots on the *Red Sea*, and ordered them to make the Tour of *Africa*, which they did, and, returning by the Straits of *Gibraltar*, they arrived in *Egypt* the third Year: But when will another Fleet, ſuppoſing this Story true, be able to do the ſame? And, ſeeing that theſe Pilots were near three Years in making this Tour, the Fleet of *Solomon* would not have failed being almoſt ſix, in making the ſame Voyage twice, going and coming, without counting its Stay in *Spain*; beſides, a Fleet never ſails, by a third, ſo quick, as a Ship or two, can ſeparately.

As theſe Pilots with their People did not incumber themſelves, it is ſaid, with many Proviſions to make this prodigious Tour, he takes Care to relate the Paſſage of *Herodotus*, which ſays, *that theſe People advanced into the Southern Sea*, and that as they were not ignorant, that the Summer Rains deſtroyed, in the moſt remote Part of *Africa*, that which was ſown in the Spring, *when they found themſelves in Autumn, they landed, ſowed, and waited the Crop, without ever leaving the Coaſts of* Lybia, that is to ſay, of *Africa*, *getting in their Harveſt, and reimbarking*.

This ſavours ſtrongly of a Fable, to any one acquainted with the Country and Soil of *Africa*; beſides, *Herodotus* ſuppoſes a Thing of which he was ignorant, *viz.* that our Autumn makes the Spring in the meridional Parts of *Africa*, their Seaſons being oppoſite to ours. There might be many Things offered to demonſtrate the Impoſſibility of this Practice among Travellers of this order.

When a Writer is ignorant of Geographical Particulars, and the Nature of a remote Country, he cannot avoid, at leaſt, falling into falſe Suppoſitions, when he ſpeaks minutely of them. This is what Perſons who know theſe Places, by having been there, generally remark very well and juſtly.

THE

THE MERCHANT's DIRECTORY.

Of Merchants, whether Natives or Foreigners; their Character; ſome Directions for their prudent Conduct; and an Abſtract of the Laws now in Force concerning them.

THE Antiquity of the free Profeſſion of a MERCHANT may juſtly entitle it to claim Precedency to Nobility of Birth, and all hereditary, or new created Dignities conferred on Men by Emperors or Kings; for there were eminent Merchants in the World long before there were any Nobles, or titled Gentry. But, in the early Ages of Commerce, the Rank and Profeſſion of a Merchant was neither ſo well underſtood, nor ſo clearly diſtinguiſhed from that of ſimple Inland Traders or Shopkeepers, as it has been in modern Times.

A Confuſion of the terms Merchant and Trader, derived from the Latin word *Mercator* and *Tradendo*, prevailed for a long Time, and was adopted by Commercial Writers. The literal Tranſlators from *Cicero* give no other Definition of his Senſe of the Word *Mercator*, than that he is a Perſon who buyeth and tradeth in any Thing. And in the early Annals of *England* and *Scotland* we find Traders, who reſorted to the publick Fairs, indiſcriminately ſtiled *Mercatores*; they are thus denominated in the publick Records in the Reign of *Edward* I. But, after the firm and extenſive Eſtabliſhment of Commerce in this Country, protected by a maritime Force, and improved by the Settlement of Colonies, a juſt Diſtinction took Place between the Merchant, and the inland Trader, whether in the Groſs or by retail. *Mun*, an eminent modern commercial Writer, very happily calls a Merchant, the Steward of the Kingdom's Stock, by Way of Commerce with other Nations. "*None therefore, in Great-Britain, can properly be ſtiled Merchants, but ſuch as export her native Products and Manufactures, or thoſe of her Colonies, to foreign Climes; or import the Commodities of different Countries into theſe Kingdoms.*" To this proper Acceptation of the Word Merchant it will be neceſſary ſtrictly to adhere, that we may not confound the Rank and Character of the *Britiſh* Merchant, with that of the wholeſale Dealer or Trader, an Error which we may be eaſily led into, if we conſult the common Directories and other printed Liſts of our Citizens, ſome of whom, prompted by Vanity, give a ſmall annual Gratification to the Printers, to be placed in the firſt Claſs of Citizens, when their Situation only entitles them to the Second. This Diſtinction deſerves particular Notice in this Place, becauſe the Education required to accompliſh the Character of a Britiſh Merchant, is by no Means neceſſary for the ſecond Claſs of Citizens, wholeſale Traders.

The mercantile Profeſſion ſtands in a high Degree of Eſtimation with all the Nations of *Europe*, except *Spain*. In *France*, by two Arrets of *Lewis* XIV. the one in 1669, and the other in 1701, a Nobleman is allowed to trade both by Land and Sea, without any Diſparagement to his Nobility; and we have frequent Inſtances of Merchants being ennobled in that Country, from Reſpect to the Utility which their Commerce, and the Manufactures they have ſet up, has produced to the State. In *Bretagne*, even a Retail-Trader does not derogate from his Nobility, which only ſleeps whilſt he continues to exerciſe it, or, in other Words, he only

only ceaſes to enjoy the Privileges of his Nobleſſe, whilſt he carries it on, and re-aſſumes it by leaving off Trade, without any Letter or Inſtrument of Rehabilitation. In many other States, and more eſpecially in the Republics of *Venice*, *Holland*, and *Genoa*, its Value increaſes, and I wiſh I could ſay the ſame Regard was paid to it in *England*; but its Importance is not ſo juſtly conſidered by us as it ought to be, more eſpecially, as we enjoy every deſirable Advantage for carrying it on; and, could the Gentlemen engaged in it be brought to this Way of thinking, and be perſuaded to do Juſtice to a Profeſſion we all eſteem honourable, by a ſtricter Imitation of the above-mentioned States, and, not only ſtudy, but adopt their Aſſiduity and Diligence, more eſpecially that practiſed by our induſtrious *Flemiſh* Neighbours, from a ſincere Conviction of the Excellency of the mercantile Employ; we ſhould ſoon outſtrip every Competitor, and render the *Britiſh Merchant* as celebrated as the *Britiſh Valour*, or the *Britiſh Power*, which he, more than others, contributes to ſupport. It is true, Commerce ſtands ſo fair in the Eſteem of an *Engliſhman*, and promiſes ſo many Occaſions either for raiſing or improving a Fortune, that many younger Sons and Brothers of Peers are frequently bred up to, and embrace it; but then, they are too apt to quit it on ſucceeding to the Dignities of their Families, or to ſome publick Employment, and withdraw thoſe Funds, which might otherwiſe be continued in it, both to their own and the Nation's Emolument; whereas, was a contrary Practice obſerved, and could many, whoſe immenſe Riches enable them, be perſuaded to purſue their firſt Beginnings, and deſtine Part of their great Effects to run into this Channel, we ſhould ſee Commerce yet daily improve, and many more active Profeſſors ſhining at the Head of it than we now do; a Number of important Enterprizes might be undertaken, and happily concluded, to the no ſmall Increaſe both of publick and private Intereſt: But it is a Misfortune that many Gentlemen who have been enriched by it, or their Inheritors, frequently withdraw from it, to live in Retirement, or by an Advancement to Honours and Poſts, change the profitable and pleaſureable mercantile Life for the more troubleſome, though ſplendid one, of Grandeur and Power; and notwithſtanding ſuch may, and undoubtedly often do, look down on their quondam Buſineſs as derogatory and now beneath them, yet a prime Miniſter of *France*, and ſeveral ſucceſſive Grand Dukes of *Tuſcany*, as mentioned in the preceding Diſcourſe, I ſhould think might countenance any one's Continuance in it, as they deemed it no Diſparagement to their high Stations. And, to ſhew how Commerce is thought of by moſt Foreigners, we may ſubjoin to the Examples already quoted of the Regard paid to it, that many of the *Italian* Princes are the principal Merchants of their States, and think it no Diſcredit to make their Palaces ſerve as Warehouſes. Many of the Kings of *Aſia*, moſt of thoſe on the Coaſt of *Africa* and *Guinea*, traffick with the *Europeans*, either in Perſon or by their Miniſters; ſo that, in Reality, *Spain* is the only Country I know of, where the mercantile Profeſſion is in Diſrepute; and there it is counted leſs ignoble and ungenerous to beg, than to make, or improve a Fortune, by merchandizing. And, before I proceed to mention the Laws in Force concerning *Trade* and *Commerce*, I ſhall here deſcribe the neceſſary Qualifications of Merchants, and give ſome few Rules for their Conduct, tending to ſecure to them the Succeſs they aim at.

Previous to a Man's becoming an univerſal Dealer, he ought to treaſure up ſuch a Fund of uſeful Knowledge, as may enable him to carry it on with Eaſe to himſelf, and without riſking ſuch Loſſes and Diſgraces, as great ill-concerted Undertakings will naturally expoſe him to; wherefore, to reduce this neceſſary Science to a proper Regulation, I ſhall recommend the following Particulars to his Acquirement, and, if his Concerns are more limited, his Learning and Knowledge may be ſo too.

The firſt Care of Parents or Guardians who deſign to bring up a Youth to be a Britiſh Merchant ſhould be, to inſtil into his tender Mind the ſoundeſt Principles of Religion and Morality, and a ſacred Veneration for Truth; Probity ſhould be the Baſis of all his juvenile Actions; nor ſhould he, even in his Sports and Paſtimes, ever be ſuffered to forfeit his Word, or evade his Promiſe.

The early Cultivation of his native Tongue is indiſpenſably neceſſary and to be preferred to the Study of the dead Languages. Parents cannot be guilty of a greater Folly than to make Lads labour hard at Latin and Greek ſeven or eight Years, when perhaps they will not have Occaſion twice in their Lives, to ſpeak, read, or write, either of theſe Languages.

The general Merchant then, ſhould learn;

1. To write properly and correctly his native Language.
2. All the Rules of Arithmetick, which have any Affinity or Relation to Commerce.
3. To keep Books of double and ſingle Entry, as Journals, Ledger, *&c.*
4. To be expert in the Order and Forms of Invoices, Accounts of Sales, Policies of Inſurance, Charter-parties, Bills of Lading, and Bills of Exchange.
5. To know the Agreement between the Monies, Weights, and Meaſures of all Nations.
6. If he deals in Silk, Woollen, Linen, or Hair Manufactories, he ought to know the Places where the different Sorts of Merchandizes are manufactured, in what Manner they are made, what are the Materials of which they are compoſed, and from whence they come, the Preparations of theſe Materials before working up, and the Merchandize after their Fabrication.
7. The Lengths and Breadths which Silk, Woollen, or Hair Stuffs, Linens, Cottons, Fuſtians, *&c.* ought to have, according to the diverſe Statutes and Regulations of the Places where they are manufactured, with their different Prices according to their Times and Seaſons, and, if he can add to this Knowledge, the different Dyes and Ingredients which enter into the Formation of the various Colours, it will not be uſeleſs.
8. If he confines his Traffick to Oils, Wines, *&c.* he ought to inform himſelf particularly of the Appearances of the ſucceeding Crops, for his Government in diſpoſing of what he has on Hand, or to learn, as exactly as he can, what they have produced when got in, for his Direction in making the neceſſary Purchaſes and Engagements.
9. What are the Sorts of Merchandize which are found more in one Country than another, thoſe which are ſcarce, their different Species and Qualities, and the propereſt Method for bringing them to a good Market, either by Land or Sea.
10. Which are the Merchandize permitted or prohibited, as well entering as going out of the Kingdoms or Eſtates where they are made.
11. The Price of Exchange, according to the Courſe of different Places, and what is the Cauſe of its Riſe and Fall.
12. The Cuſtoms due on Importation or Exportation of Merchandize, according to the Uſages, Tarifs, and Regulations, of the Places, that he trades to.
13. The beſt Manner of folding up, embaling, or tonning the Merchandize for their Preſervation, and to be the leaſt chargeable.
14. The Price and Condition of freighting, and inſuring Ships and Merchandize.
15. The Goodneſs and Value of all Neceſſaries for the Conſtruction and Repairs of Shipping, the different Manners of their Building, what the Wood, the Iron, the Maſts, the Cordage, the Anchors, Cannons, Sails, and all Requiſites may coſt.
16. The Wages commonly given to Captains, Officers, and Sailors, and the Manner of engaging with them.
17. The modern foreign Languages, or at leaſt as many of them as he can attain to, which may be reduced to five principal ones, *viz.* The *Spaniſh* and *Portugueſe* which are in Uſe in almoſt all the Eaſt, particularly on the Coaſts of *Africa*, from the *Canaries* to the *Cape of Good Hope*. The *Italian*, underſtood on all the Coaſts of the *Mediterranean*, and in many Parts of the *Levant*. The *Teutonick* or *German*, which is underſtood in almoſt all the northern Coun-

tries. And the *French*, which is now become almoſt univerſally current, faſhionable, and uſeful.

18. The conſular Juriſdiction with the Laws, Cuſtoms, and Uſages, of the different Countries he does or may trade to; and generally, all the Ordinances and Regulations which have any Relation to Commerce, either at Home or Abroad.

19. In fine, although it is not preciſely neceſſary that a Merchant be very learned, it is, notwithſtanding, very proper that he ſhould know ſomething of Hiſtory, particularly that of his own Country; of Geography, Hydrography, or the Science of Navigation; and that he has a Knowledge of the Diſcoveries of the Countries where Trade is eſtabliſhed, in what Manner it is ſettled, of the Companies which are formed to ſupport thoſe Eſtabliſhments, of the Colonies that they have ſent out, of which he need not want Memoirs, as almoſt all are inſerted in this Work, and which he may alſo learn from the Relations of Travellers; all theſe Things are of a very great Utility for the Enterprizes of Commerce, which he may have a deſign to undertake.

20. If the Circumſtances of Situation and Fortune will allow of it, after he has finiſhed his domeſtick Education, and has been introduced into the Accounting-Houſe, to be ſhewn the general Method of Correſpondence with foreign Merchants, we will ſuppoſe about his eighteenth Year, he ſhould be ſent for two or three Years on his Travels to commercial Nations; recommending him, at each Place where he is to reſide, to ſome conſiderable Merchant, who ſhould be adviſed to receive him without Form or Ceremony, upon the Footing of one of his Family; and, ſo far as is conſiſtent with the neceſſary Secrecy of commercial Tranſactions, to let him aſſiſt in his Accounting-Houſe, at the Cuſtom Houſes, and on the Quays.

We may add to the foregoing Requiſites for forming a Merchant, that he ought on all Occaſions to avoid Fraud and Deceit as corroding Cankers to his Reputation and Fortune; for however cunningly the Maſk is worn, Chance may, or Time certainly will, diſcover the Cheat, and render the Wearer expoſed to the Contempt and Inſults of thoſe he has impoſed on; and, to what has been ſaid, permit me to ſubjoin the Advice, that he who undertakes to be a Merchant ſhould do it with great Caution, and Circumſpection, obſerving ſeveral Circumſtances tending to ſecure him Succeſs: as firſt, to make himſelf Maſter of that Branch of Commerce he intends to engage in; and if he does not tranſact his Buſineſs perſonally, to be cautious in his Choice of Factors; above all, that they be noted for their Capacity and Integrity, otherwiſe the beſt laid Scheme may be rendered abortive, and produce a conſiderable Loſs, inſtead of an expected Advantage, through the Treachery, Neglect, or Ignorance of the Agent; for which Reaſon a Merchant ſhould not be drawn in to employ a Factor, with whoſe Character he is unacquainted, from any Motive whatſoever, even from that moſt prevailing one, of ſerving for a leſs Commiſſion than what others commonly do, as I am ſure no Concern is worth carrying on, that will not afford the Allowance generally made to thoſe the Merchant thinks proper to ſubſtitute and employ. His firſt Care, therefore, ſhould be the Choice of ſuch a Correſpondent as he can depend on, whoſe Integrity will naturally lead him aſſiduouſly to ſolicit and promote the Intereſt of his Principal, unbiaſſed by any ſiniſter Views of his own. But as Merchants, as well as Inland Traders tranſact a great Part of their Buſineſs themſelves, I ſhall here add ſome valuable Remarks for their Government in Purchaſes and Sales, partly extracted from Monſ. *Savary's Parfait Negociant*, and partly what my own Experience has furniſhed me with, as they may be equally ſerviceable to an *Engliſh* and *French* Reader; though Mr. *Savary's* Share of them was principally intended for the latter.

Trade becomes more or leſs perplexing, according as it is more or leſs extenſive; and it is for this Reaſon that Merchants ought to appropriate different Maxims and Conſiderations for the Conduct and Management of their Affairs.

Thoſe who traffick in the Merchandize of our own Manufactories, or confine their Trade to the Conſumption of one City only, run leſs riſks, and carry on their Buſineſs eaſier than thoſe who diſpoſe of their Goods, not only in the Place of their Reſidence, but to Dealers or Retailers in other Parts of the Kingdom,

or abroad; this ſhall be explained, after treating of the Manner which Merchants ought to obſerve in the Purchaſe of Commodities, and the eſtabliſhing Fabricks themſelves.

And for this it is to be remarked, that in Places where any conſiderable Manufactories are ſettled, there are generally aſſociated Merchants, who ſupply the Fabricators with the neceſſary Materials for their Works, which they ſell them, and in Payment take their Goods, which they afterwards diſpoſe of in other Places, or on the Spot, to ſupply Commiſſions given them.

Though there are ſome of the Artificers ſo opulent, as to buy and procure the Materials they want for the ſupply of their Manufactories from the firſt Hands; yet there are others, who being Maſters of leſs Stock, ſell their Goods to the firſt Purchaſers that demand them.

Now Merchants muſt govern themſelves in their Dealings with theſe three Sorts of Men, according as the Times and Seaſons ſhall dictate; for in thoſe when the Merchandize are ſcarce and in Demand, they muſt buy of all as well as they can, and according to the Advantages that may preſent; but, when Commerce is dead, or little ſtirring, and Abundance of Goods lying on Hand, they ſhould then act with Circumſpection, and obſerve the following Maxims in all their Purchaſes.

1. When Goods begin to riſe in Price, which commonly proceeds from theſe two Cauſes, either that the Value of Materials is exceedingly augmented on Account of their Scarcity, or that there are but few Goods ready-made, to ſupply a briſk Demand, it is natural for thoſe that are perfected to increaſe in Value, in Proportion to the Want and Paucity of them; but it is Prudence in him who would buy under ſuch Circumſtances, to examine the Cauſes that produce this Augmentation; and, if the Goods are Silk, enquire whether the Crop of that Commodity has been good or bad, though, if the Seaſon has been moiſt and rainy at the Place of its Growth, he may be aſſured of the latter, and that the Scarcity of the Merchandize proceeds from this of the principal Material.

It is equally the ſame in the Manufactories of Cloth and other Woollens, when Wools are ſcarce and riſen in Price; and the ſame with Linens under the Shortneſs of the Crop of Hemp and Flax, and indeed of all Sorts of Materials, which compoſe the Manufactures of the different Sorts of Merchandize, current in Trade; becauſe the Scarceneſs of theſe augments their Price, and conſequently that of the Commodities made of them.

There is no Doubt, that when the augmented Price of Merchandize proceeds from the Scarcity of their Materials, that it not only will remain ſo *long*, but that it will daily riſe by little and little, and in this Caſe afford the Merchant no Room for Deliberation, who ought immediately to buy and make his Bargain, to receive afterwards, in a certain Time, the Quantity he judges he may want to ſell.

If the Riſe of Goods proceeds from there being few in the Fabricks, and a great Demand for them, and not through Want of the Materials which compoſe them, the Buyer ought to act with Sagacity and Prudence in their Purchaſe; becauſe this probably is a Fire that will ſoon extinguiſh, and this Augmentation laſt no longer than the Warmth that occaſioned it, for two Reaſons; the firſt, becauſe it may be, Chance effected it, owing to ſeveral Merchants of different Places accidentally giving their Commiſſions at the ſame Time, or that they happen to meet at the Manufactories, which makes the Fabricators ſtand firm to their Prices; though, when theſe Merchants are ſupplied, Things return to the ſame State they were in before, and ſuch an Occurrence makes them ſometimes even diminiſh greatly in their Value, becauſe the Workmen, ſeeing themſelves ſought after, engage deeply in their Fabricks, and the Abundance then occaſions a Cheapneſs, in the ſame Manner, as a Scarcity before produced the Reverſe; and theſe Conſiderations are very important towards ſucceſsful Purchaſes.

2. The ſecond Maxim, neceſſary to be obſerved in the buying Merchandize is to be extremely circumſpect in his Words, that the Purchaſer's Deſire of having the Goods he is treating for may not appear; and he ſhould not ſlight or undervalue them, in order to be thought not to want them, as this Cunning only ſerves to embarraſs the Mind of the Manufacturer, and make him more firm and tena-

cious

cious under the Uncertainty, whether this is a Feint or not, and is a Means of his not ſo ſoon reſolving to part with his Goods at the Price offered for Fear of being ſurprized: On the contrary, he ought to act with Sincerity and Frankneſs, accompanied, however, with Prudence; Workmen liking better to deal with ſuch Sort of Chapmen, than with thoſe who uſe Tricks and Subtlety.

3. The third is to conſider whether the Merchandize has diminiſhed in Price from a higher Degree to which it was before mounted, or whether it is augmented in Price from a lower one, at which it was, by Reaſon of a Dulneſs in Trade, or by the too great Abundance that there has been in the Fabricks: This is the greateſt Nicety on the Part of the Buyers.

For if it is at the Height of its Dearneſs, and tends to a Fall, then you ought not to buy, becauſe it is certain, that if the Cauſe which made it mount to ſo high a Price ceaſes, it will daily diminiſh, till it returns to the Point of its juſt Value.

On the contrary, if the Goods are at their loweſt Value, and the Price begins to riſe, it is then a Time to buy, becauſe it is certain that it will daily augment, ſo long as the Cauſe which gave room for its Augmentation laſts.

And though what has been ſaid may appear a Paradox, it is however a Truth founded on Experience, and by which the moſt ſkilful and ingenious Merchants have greatly loſt or gained, according as they have timely taken their Meaſures or neglected them.

4. The fourth Maxim in the Purchaſe of Goods is, both to know and reflect where they will meet the beſt Sales, and then ſuit their Quality to the Taſte of the Inhabitants.

5. The fifth Maxim is to buy of the pooreſt Workmen, becauſe they, not having Means to lay up their Manufactures, muſt ſell cheaper than the Opulent, who have Subſtance, and can keep their Goods till a fit Opportunity offers for a more advantageous Sale.

6. The ſixth Maxim is, not to be drawn in to engage beyond your Capital by the tempting Bait of a cheap Purchaſe, and from a wrong Calculation of your Ability to pay at the Time agreed on; as a Failure of Punctuality herein will occaſion a Loſs of Credit among the Fabricators, not to be recovered.

7. The ſeventh Maxim is, not to employ, as Factors at the Fabrick, any who act as Merchants, and ſell the Materials to the Manufacturers; for they always buy the Goods dearer than others who have nothing to ſell, becauſe they give a Part in Payment, and very often to recover from their Debtors they take of them Merchandizes in Payment, which are neither ſo good nor ſo faſhionable as thoſe bought with ready Money.

8. The eighth and laſt Maxim, which I ſhall mention on this Subject, is, that if the Buyer has a Partner, one of them ſhould be on the Spot, for two Reaſons; *firſt*, becauſe, being intereſted in the Purchaſe, he is more diligent, and takes better Care of what he does, than a Factor, who often regards nothing more than his own Intereſt, and who, having Commiſſions from ſeveral Merchants, favours thoſe he pleaſes: The *ſecond* is, becauſe Affairs are tranſacted more ſecretly, and, many Times, Opportunities offer for good Purchaſes, which one commiſſioned doth not dare to engage in, though on ſuch Adventures large Profits are frequently to be made.

Theſe Maxims alſo hold good in the Purchaſe of all other Commodities, and if carefully attended to, will lead the Merchant in the Steps he ought to tread, to ſecure Succeſs; and as theſe have been advanced to guide him in laying out his Money to the beſt Advantage, I ſhall now borrow the Aſſiſtance of the ſame Author to furniſh him with proper Directions for his Management in conducting his Sales.

Firſt, The Merchant ſhould avoid many Words and Circumlocutions in his Dealings, as they will make him look more like a Retailer than one who is not ſo; and, ſuppoſing he is treating with one of this laſt Claſs, he may be aſſured, that the Buyer underſtands the Value of the Goods, ſo that the Merchant only occaſions himſelf an unneceſſary Trouble to aſk much out of the Way; therefore what is principally to be obſerved, in Sales on Credit, is, that his Debtor be one noted for his Punctuality and Honeſty, and alſo for diſpatching large Quantities of

Goods, as theſe Motives ſhould induce a Preference to be given to one ſo qualified, though with leſs Profit, rather than to another with an inferior Credit and leſs Trade.

2. If the Merchandizes dealt in are ſuch as are dependent, in ſome Sort, for their Value on the Mode, Seaſons ought to be conſulted for advantageous Sales, ſo that, if thoſe proper for the Winter are aſked for at the latter End of it, it is not reaſonable to expect ſo much then as in the Beginning, neither is it conſiſtent with the Owner's Intereſt to keep them, as he may have no other Offers till the returning Year, and he then riſks their continuing in Faſhion, ſo that it will be prudent to embrace any tolerable Offer, under theſe Circumſtances, that is made him.

3. He ought not to truſt too much to any one Perſon; for, in Caſe of a Failure, it may ſtraiten him, and, in the End, bring him to the ſame Misfortune; therefore Prudence will direct him to diſperſe his Effects in many Hands, that, if one or two miſcarry, he may be leſs ſenſible of his Loſs, and better able to ſupport it: This is a very neceſſary Maxim to be obſerved by thoſe who have large Dealings, as the Sufferings by a contrary Practice are innumerable, and there is no one Article of Miſconduct that has brought ſo many to Ruin at this.

4. A Merchant ſhould not inconſiderately engage with young Men, who have little more to recommend them to Credit than being the Children of rich Parents, as a Truſt on this Account is the Product of a very falſe Maxim; becauſe, if they do otherwiſe than well, their Fathers would hardly pay their Debts, as the Creditor may have flattered himſelf, neither is it reaſonable to expect it, no more than to think they ſhould incommode themſelves, or hurt their other Children, purely to ſupport a Son, whom Gaming, Debauchery, or at beſt Imprudence, has reduced.

5. If it happens, that Debtors omit paying what they owe at the Time agreed on, the Creditors ſhould not oppreſs them with an extravagant Intereſt; for, though Neceſſity obliges them ſeemingly to ſubmit, it is a ſure Canker to their Fortunes, which too often at laſt involves both the Truſted, and him that truſts, in Ruin. Beſides, if the latter eſcape a Failure he has drawn the other into, I ſhould think he muſt ſuffer ſeverely from the Stings of Conſcience, when reflecting on his occaſioning the Debtor's Misfortunes, by the Extortion he had impoſed.

6. The ſixth Maxim is never to lend to any Sort of Perſons whatſoever on an unjuſtifiable Security, nor to take an unwarrantable Intereſt; for this is a deteſtable Act, and expoſes the Uſurer to the Penalty of the Law, and renders him abominable both in the Sight of God and Man.

It is, however, both reaſonable and prudent for a Merchant to take Pledges or Securities from his Debtors, and to be cautious of what they conſiſt; for, if they are in Merchandize, the Colours, Faſhions, *&c.* of them may change, or the Quality may ſuffer by keeping, ſo that whilſt he imagines he has the Value of what is owing him in Hand, he may be miſtaken by the Half: And in theſe Caſes of lending or ſelling on Truſt, and taking Pawns inſtead of Notes for Security, the Seller or Lender ſhould add to the above Precaution, *that* of making the Terms of the Depoſit very clear and apparent, in Caſe of a Failure in the Debtor, and a conſequential Claim of the Goods by the other Creditors, as a joint Property; otherwiſe he may be accuſed of endeavouring to conceal the Bankrupt's Effects; and if he has not taken the prudent Steps he ought in his Dealings, may be obliged to give up what he has received as a Security, beſides ſuffering in his Reputation, for being unable to juſtify what he aſſerted and pretended; it would therefore be very proper to have the Affair tranſacted before Witneſſes, or at leaſt to have all the Goods that are pledged particularly ſpecified in the Note or Obligation given for the Truſt or Loan, by which Means the aforementioned Inconveniences would be avoided.

7. A Merchant ſhould always endeavour to diſpoſe of ſuch Goods as are decaying, damaged, or growing unfaſhionable, as ſoon as he conveniently can; and if Money is not obtainable for them, he ſhould barter them, if he can do it, on a tolerable Footing; regarding, however, in this Caſe, not to make the Exchange,

as it were with his Eyes ſhut, but, *firſt*, be certain, that he is well verſed in the Quality, and has a perfect Knowledge of the Goods he takes in Return, otherwiſe he may verify the Proverb of being *Out of the Frying-Pan into the Fire*; for Deceits are very common in theſe Negociations. *Secondly*, he ought to know where, and on what Terms he can get rid of his new Effects, otherwiſe he may riſk loſing more by them, than by his old ones. And, *thirdly*, he ſhould always avoid giving any Share of ready Money in the Bargain, if he poſſibly can, as he that parts with it is ſure to have leſs Advantage in theſe uncertain Dealings, than he that receives it.

8. And *laſtly*, A Merchant ſhould never ſell any of his Goods in ſmall Parcels, except driven thereto by mere Neceſſity, as this is derogating from his Character, and will certainly occaſion him a Loſs of his Retail Cuſtomers.

I ſhall now lay before the Reader, Abſtracts from the Statute Laws of *England*, relating to Merchants, independent of the *Law-Merchant*, or the Laws of Corporations and Commercial Companies.

Merchants here, were always conſidered as ſubject to the Juriſdiction of the Common-Law; though the municipal Laws of *England*, or indeed of any one Realm, are not ſufficient for the ordering and determining the Affairs of Traffick and Matters relating to Commerce; Merchandizing being ſo univerſal, and extenſive, that it is impoſſible; therefore, the *Law-Merchant* was eſtabliſhed, ſo called from its conſiſting of certain invariable Maxims, Rules, and Regulations, which have attained the general Aſſent of the reſpectable Merchants of every conſiderable commercial Country for Ages paſt, and to which all Nations pay a juſt Regard. In all Conteſts decided by Arbitration, the *Law-Merchant* is principally adhered to; and the common and Statute Laws of this Kingdom leave the Cauſes of Merchants in many Caſes to their own peculiar Laws. In the Reign
13 *Edw.* IV. of King *Edward* IV. a *Merchant Stranger* made Suit before the King's Privy Council, for ſeveral Bales of Silk feloniouſly taken from him, wherein it was moved, that this Matter ſhould be determined at common Law, but it was anſwered by the Lord Chancellor, that as this Suit was brought by a *Merchant*, he was not bound to ſue according to the Law of the Land.

In former Times it was conceived that thoſe Laws that were prohibitory againſt foreign Goods did not bind a *Merchant Stranger*; but it has been a long Time
19 *Hen.* VII. ſince ruled otherwiſe, for in the Treaties that are now eſtabliſhed between Nation and Nation, the Laws of either Kingdom are excepted, ſo that as the *Engliſh* in *France*, or any other foreign Country in Amity, are ſubject to the Laws of that Country where they reſide, ſo muſt the People of *France*, or any other Kingdom, be ſubject to the Laws of *England*, when reſident here.

Mich. 12 and 13 *Eliz.* *Dyer* 206. *Engliſh* Merchants are not reſtrained to depart the Kingdom without Licence, as all other Subjects formerly were; they may depart, and live out of the Realm, and the King's Obedience, and the ſame is no Contempt, they being excepted out of the Statute 5 *Rich.* II. c. 2. and by the common Law they might paſs the Seas without Licence though not to merchandiſe.

9 *Hen.* III. c. 30. By *Magna Charta* it is enacted, that all *Merchant Strangers* in Amity (not publickly prohibited) ſhall have ſafe Conduct to come into, depart out of, and remain in *England*, and to travel by Water or Land, in and through the ſame to buy and ſell, *&c.*

Stat. 9 *Edw.* III. c. 1. And if any Diſturbance or Abuſe be offered them, or any other *Merchant* in a Corporation, and the Head Officer there do not provide a Remedy, the Franchiſe ſhall be ſeiſed, and the Diſturber ſhall anſwer Double Damages, and ſuffer one Year's Impriſonment, *&c.*

Edw. III 14. Stat. 2. c. 2. All Merchants (except Enemies) may ſafely come into *England*, with their Goods and Merchandize.

5. *Rich.* II. c. 1. 5 *Hen.* IV. c. 7. *Merchant Strangers* may come into this Realm, and depart at their Pleaſure, and they are to be friendly entertained: and *Merchants Alien* ſhall be uſed in this Kingdom as Denizens are in others by the Statute.

27 *Edw.* III. c. 17. No *Merchant* ſhall be impleaded for another's Debt, whereof he is not Debtor, *&c.* and if a Difference ariſes between the King and any foreign State, Alien Merchants ſhall have forty Days Notice, or longer Time, to ſell their Effects and leave the Kingdom.

N. B. The Time for *Merchants* to withdraw their Effects has been by all late Treaties enlarged to ſix Months, during which Term they are to remain free and unmoleſted as well in Perſon as Goods. But by the ſound Policy of *Great-Britain* this regulation is rendered uſeleſs, for all foreign Merchants, even the Natives of the Kingdoms with which we are at War, are ſuffered to remain with their Effects, and to carry on their Commerce in Time of War as uſual, ſo long as they conform themſelves in every Reſpect to the Laws of the Land, and behave as other good Subjects of the King. The *French* and the *Spaniſh* Government on the contrary have made it a Rule, to baniſh *Britiſh* Merchants and Traders from their Dominions according to the aforementioned Regulation.

Treaty of Commerce with *Spain* and other Powers.

All *Merchants* may buy Merchandize of the Staple, and any *Merchant* may deal in more Merchandizes than one; he may buy, ſell, and tranſport all Kinds of Merchandize, excepting by later Acts, Wool, *&c.*

27 *Edw.* III. c. 3. and 38.

Merchant Strangers are to find Sureties, that they ſhall not carry out the Merchandize which they bring into *England*.

18 *Edw.* II. c. 21.

And when they bring any Merchandize into the Realm, and ſell the ſame for Money, they are to beſtow it upon other Merchandizes of *England*, without exporting any Gold or Silver in Coin, Plate, *&c.* on Pain of Forfeiture.

4 *Hen.* IV. cap. 15.

The above Law is altered, permitting Gold or Silver Bullion, or any foreign Coin, or Jewels to be exported.

5 *Hen.* IV. c. 9.
Act for Trade 15 *Car.* II. c. 7.

The ſame extends as well to Denizens as Strangers, and in Strictneſs of Law they ought not to receive any Gold in Payment. But now Payment may be made in any of the current Coins of this Kingdom.

8 *Henry* VI. c. 24.
3 *Hen.* VII. c. 8.

And the Reaſons of theſe Laws were to keep the Gold and Silver within the Realm, and at the ſame Time increaſe our Manufactures by encouraging their Exportation abroad.

1 *Ric.* III. c. 9.

Foreign Merchants are to ſell their Merchandize at the Port where they land in *Groſs*, and not by *Retail*.

But Goods imported in *Britiſh* built Ships, being the Property of Foreigners, ſhall pay Alien's Duty.

29 Geo. II. c. 34. §. 20.

Alien's Duty taken off upon all the native Commodities, Coals only excepted, and Manufactures of *England* exported by Foreigners.

25 Car. II. c. 6.

And Merchandize is to be laden, and unladen, at certain Ports, and in the Day-time under Penalties.

1 *Eliz.* c. 11.

It ſhall be lawful for *Merchants* to tranſport Iron, Armour, Piſtols, Muſkets, Saddles, Swords, Bridles, *&c.*

Stat. 12. *Car.* II. c. 4.

Merchants, &c. corrupting or adulterating Wine, or ſelling the ſame adulterated, are liable to Penalties.

1 *W.* and *M.* Stat. 1. c. 34.

On Importation of Tobacco, Merchants have an Allowance of Eight *per Cent. &c.*

12 *Ann.* c. 8.

All Merchants Strangers, that ſhall be made Denizens, either by the King's Letters Patents, or by Act of Parliament, muſt pay for their Merchandize, like Cuſtom and Subſidy as they ought, or ſhould pay before they were made Denizens.

11 *Hen.* VII. c. 14.
22 *H.* VII. c. 8.
1 *Eliz.* cap. 1.
Co. 2. Inſt. fol. 742.

The Wares, Merchandizes, Debts, or Duties that Merchants have as Joint-Traders or Partners, ſhall not to go to the Survivor, but ſhall go to the Executor of him that is deceaſed *; and the Executor may join in an Action with the ſurviving Merchant.

31 *E.* III. 7.
Coke on Littleton, fol. 182.
2 *Levinz.* 108.
1 *Vern.* 217.

In Copartnerſhips between Merchants it is not neceſſary to provide againſt Survivorſhip.

If two Joint-Merchants occupy their Stock, Goods, and Merchandize in common, to their common Profit, one of them naming himſelf a Merchant, ſhall have an Account againſt the other, naming him a Merchant; and ſhall charge him as *Receptor* † *Denariorum*, &c. that is, *as Receiver of the Money of him B, from*

* Sed quære, *for it hath ſince been held, that the Executor and Survivor cannot join, for the Remedy ſurvives, though the Duty doth not; and therefore on Recovery he muſt be accountable to the Executor for that.* Martin v. Crump, Salk. 414.

† Co. Litt. 172. lib. Incrat. 17, 18, 19. F. N. B. 117. D.

from whatever Cauſe or Contract it ſhall redound to the common Profit of them A. and B, *as may be made appear by* Lex Mercatoria, 10 *H.* VII. 16. a.

Lord *Raymond*, 340. So where there are two Joint Merchants, and one of them dies, the other ſhall have Account againſt their Factor, without the joining of the Executor of the deceaſed.

2 Roll's Abr. 702, 703. In an Action upon the Caſe againſt A, the Plaintiff declares upon the Cuſtom between Merchants, *&c.* that if two Merchants are found in Arrear upon Account, and they promiſe to pay it at certain Days, that any, or either of them may be charged for the whole ſingly; and then ſhewed the Account, that A and B were found in Arrears ſo much, *&c.* and promiſed to pay it at certain Days, but did not, and the Plaintiff brought his Action againſt A only, and reſolved that it lay.

Yel. 198. 1. To call a *Merchant Alien*; *Bankrupt*, is actionable. *Tarloot cont. Morriſon.*

Bulſt. 134. Yel. 135, 1. Brow. 103. *Perniſon* and *Pountney's* Caſe. Debt upon a Bill by a Merchant to pay foreign Coin, amounting to ſo much to be paid upon the Feaſt of the Purification called *Candlemas-Day*. Upon *non eſt factum* pleaded, *Verdict* for the Plaintiff. Moved in Arreſt of Judgement, that the Declaration was not good, becauſe Payment at *Candlemas* is not known in our Law, yet the Judgment was affirmed, for that amongſt Merchants ſuch Payment is known to be on the 20th of *February*, and the Judges ought to take Notice of it, being uſed among Merchants, for the Maintenance of Traffick.

28 *Edw.* III. Cap. 13. Sect. 3. No Ship ſhall be obliged to come to any Port of *England*, nor to abide, againſt the Will of the Maſter, or of the Merchants, whoſe the Goods be; and if ſuch Ships come of their good Will, or be driven by Misfortune to any Port in *England*, and the Maſters or Merchants will ſell Part of their Merchandizes, it ſhall be lawful for every Man to buy ſuch Merchandize, albeit the ſame be not put to Land to ſell; ſo that no Merchant or other go to meet ſuch Ships to foreſtal the Merchandize, ſo that the Maſters and Merchants, after they have ſold that which pleaſeth them, and paid the Cuſtom, may freely depart, and none ſhall diſturb any Ship to come to any Port of *England*, but to the Port where the Maſters and Merchants will of their free Will arrive, nor ſhall meddle with the Sale of the Merchandizes; nor diſturb the Merchants; and if any ſet Diſturbance, he ſhall incur a grievous Forfeiture to the King. *Confirmed by* 20 Rich. II. *c.* 4.

Indebitatus Aſſumpſit for 1000*l.* for Monies had and received, and alſo an *Inſimul Computaſſet*, upon Account, the 1000*l.* became due; the Defendant pleaded the Statute of Limitations; the Plaintiff replied, that he is a Merchant, and the Proviſo, an Exception for Merchants Accounts. By *Twiſden*, *Rainsford*, and *Moreton*, *abſente Kelyng*, ſtated Accounts between Merchants as this Caſe is, are not within the Proviſo, but only Accounts current, *Webber cont. Tyrell.* 1 *Levinz.* 287. 2 *Keeble* 622. 2 *Sand.* 124. where Judgement for Defendant; yet the Caſe of *Martin* and *Delboe*, 1 *Levinz.* 298, to the contrary upon an Account ſtated between Merchants; yet the ſame Caſe, 1 *Mod.* 70. Judgment for defendant, 2 *Keeble* 674. 1 *Vent.* 89. and 1 *Ibid.* 465. See likewiſe the Caſe of *Farrington* and *Lee*, 1 *Mod.* 268. and 2 *Mod.* 311.

Stat. 3 *Geo.* I. The Inhabitants of the Iſland of *Jerſey* and *Guernſey* may import into *Great-Britain* Goods of their own Growth and Manufacture Cuſtom-free.

2 *Geo.* I. c. 28. No Wine, Brandy, Tobacco, *Eaſt-India* Goods, *&c.* ſhall be brought from the *Iſle of Man* into *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, on Pain of Forfeiturre, *&c.*

Privil. *Londini* A Woman that uſeth a Trade in *London* without her Huſband, is chargeable without him, as a Feme ſole Merchant; ſhe ſhall plead as ſole, and if condemned, may be put in Priſon till ſhe pay the Debt; alſo the Bail for her are liable if ſhe abſent herſelf, and the huſband ſhall not be charged.

1 *Jac.* II. c. 8. Sect. 2. It ſhall not be lawful without Licence from the King to import by Way of Merchandize, Gunpowder, Arms, Ammunition, or Utenſils of War, on Pain to forfeit the ſame; and the Importers, or they in whoſe Cuſtody ſuch Gunpowder, *&c.* ſhall be found, ſhall forfeit treble the Value thereof.

35 *Eliz.* c. 11. Sect. 2. All Perſons who ſhall tranſport Beer beyond the Seas for Merchandize ſhall, if a ſtranger, before tranſporting, if a Subject born, then within four Months after,

after, bring into this Realm, for every ſix Tons of Beer two hundred of Clapboards, fit to make uſe of, in Length three Feet and two Inches, or elſe the ſame Caſk again, or ſo much other good Caſks; or if the Tranſporting be into *Ireland*, then to bring ſo much Shaffold Board, as the Clapboard amounteth to.

No Stranger ſhall tranſport beyond the Seas any Pilchards, or other Fiſh in Caſks, unleſs the ſame Perſon have brought into this Realm, for every ſix Tons of Fiſh, according to the Rate aforeſaid of Clapboard or Caſk, upon Pain of Forfeiture of the Beer, Pilchards, and Caſk. Sect. 3.

It ſhall not be lawful to tranſport Wine Caſks out of this Realm with Beer or Beer-eager, nor any Wine Caſks ſhaken, except for the Victualling of any Ship, or of her Majeſty's Garriſons and Forces, upon Forfeiture of forty Shillings for every Ton or Caſk. Sect. 4.

Foreign Merchants ſhall not tranſport any Kind of Wares or Proviſions in Ships of which they are Owners or part Owners, or of which the Ship-Maſter is an Alien, from one Port or Creek of the Realm to another Port or Creek of the Realm, on Forfeiture of the Goods ſo laden. 5 *Eliz.* c. 5.

Laws and Regulations reſpecting the Corn Trade.

ALL former Laws and Regulations, ſo far as they regard the Prices, and the Duties on Corn imported or exported are repealed; and from and after the firſt Day of *January*, 1774, it is enacted, that whenever the Price of middling *Britiſh* Wheat, at the Ports and Places where Wheat ſhall be imported into this Kingdom, ſhall appear, according to the Methods directed by he ſeveral Acts of Parliament for aſcertaining the Rates and Prices of Corn and Grain imported, or as herein after to be directed by this Act, to be at or above 48*s.* *per* Quarter; Middling *Britiſh* Rye, Peaſe and Beans reſpectively at or above 32*s.* *per* Quarter; Middling *Britiſh* Barley, Beer, or Big at or above 24*s.* *per* Quarter; And, middling *Britiſh* Oats at or above 16*s.* *per* Quarter: All Cuſtoms and Duties now payable reſpectively upon Wheat, Wheat-Flour, Rye, Peaſe, Beans, Barley, Beer, Big and Oats *imported* into this Kingdom, ſhall reſpectively ceaſe, determine, and be no longer paid, or payable during the reſpective Continuance of ſuch reſpective Prices as aforeſaid; and in lieu of the former Duties, a Duty of only 6*d.* *per* Quarter ſhall be laid on all Wheat; of 2*d.* on every hundred Weight of Wheat-Flour; of 3*d.* on Rye, Peaſe, and Beans; of 2*d.* on Barley, Beer, or Bigg; and Oats *per* Quarter. 13 *Geo.* III. c. 43.

Corn, Grain, &c. imported at the uſual Ports, allowed to import it, may be Warehouſed in the King's Warehouſes under the joint Locks of the King, and the Importers, Duty free; but upon taking out any Part thereof for Home Conſumption, the Duties are to be paid down in ready Money; to be returned upon exporting any Part to foreign Countries, upon giving Bond to the Collector of the Cuſtoms, that it ſhall not be relanded in any Part of *Great Britain* or *Ireland*, &c.

But Corn, Grain, &c. imported from *Ireland* and Warehouſed intended for home Conſumption, if not ſo diſpoſed of, may be carried back to *Ireland*, under the like Securities and Reſtrictions, as are required for the Exportation of any other foreign Corn, Grain, or Flour.

Whenever middling *Britiſh* Wheat ſhall appear to be at or above 44*s.* *per* Quarter; Rye, Peaſe, or Beans at 28*s.*; Barley, Beer, or Bigg at 22*s.*; Oats at 24*s.*; at the Ports where they are intended to be *exported:* It ſhall not be lawful to export the ſame directly or indirectly, under the Penalty of Forfeiture of the Commodity, and of the Ship, Veſſel, or Boat on which it is laden; and 20*s.* *per* Buſhel additional Fine, on every Buſhel of Corn, Grain, &c. attempted to be exported by Offenders againſt this Act.

Not to extend to the Suſtenance of Ships of War, nor to Veſſels carrying the ſaid Articles Coaſt-wiſe. Nor to Grain exported to *Ireland*; nor to ſuch of our Forts Garriſons, and Settlements in foreign Parts, as ſhall by this, or ſubſequent Acts

be allowed certain ſpecified Quantities yearly; though *Britiſh* Corn, &c. be above the Price at which it is allowed to be exported.

After the firſt of *January*, 1774, all the former *Bounties;* allowed by Law upon the Exportation of any Sort of Corn or Grain, ceaſe and determine, and the following Bounties took Place, and ſtill continue; all the Regulations of this Act being made a permanent Law. Whenever middling *Britiſh* Wheat, or Malt made of Wheat, ſhall be under 44*s*. *per* Quarter, a Bounty of 5*s*. *per* Quarter ſhall be allowed upon the Exportation in *Britiſh* Shipping, whereof the Maſter, and Two-thirds of the Mariners, at leaſt, are of his Majeſty's Subjects. On Rye, when under 28*s*. *per* Quarter, a Bounty of 3*s*. On Barley, Beer, or Bigg, when under 22*s*. a Bounty of 2*s*. 6*d*. *per* Quarter; and the ſame on Malt made of theſe Grains. On Oats, when under 14*s*. a Quarter, 2*s*. and 2*s*. 6*d*. for Oatmeal, reckoning 226lb. Averdupois to the Quarter.

When Oatmeal does not exceed 16*s*. in *Scotland*, *per* Boll, weighing eight Stone Troy; it ſhall not be imported from *Ireland*, or any foreign Parts beyond the Seas, into the ſaid Country, under Forfeiture of the Ship and her Appurtenances, and a Penalty of treble the Value of the Oatmeal, on all Perſons aiding or aſſiſting in landing it. But when Oatmeal in any Port or Place in *Scotland* does exceed the Price of 16*s*. *per* Boll, the Importation from *Ireland*, or any other Part beyond the Seas, is allowed.

In the Year 1756, a very great Scarcity of Corn happened all over *Europe*, and large Exports having been made the preceding Year from *Great-Britain*, the Poor ſuffered greatly from the Dearneſs of this firſt Neceſſary of Life; for Remedy thereof ſundry Acts of Parliament were made, which continued in Force till the Year 1759, when Plenty was again reſtored. In the Month of *June* 1767, Wheat was at the enormous Price of 3*l*. 12*s*. *per* Quarter, and all other Grain in Proportion. An Act was then made to prohibit, for a limited Time, the Exportation of Corn, Malt, Meal, Flour, Bread, Biſcuit, and Starch. Alſo an Act to diſcontinue the Duties on the *Importation* of Corn and Flour; and to permit the *Importation* in neutral Ships. But in the Year 1780, the Abundance of Corn was ſo great, that an Act was paſſed, to allow the *Exportation* in foreign Ships belonging to any Nation in Amity with *Great-Britain*. Alſo, half the Bounty allowed on Exportation in *Britiſh* Bottoms.

2 *Geo.* II. c. 18 Sect. 4. The Officers of the Cuſtoms ſhall admeaſure all Corn whereon there is an Allowance payable for Exportation, and ſuch Admeaſurement ſhall be made by a Meaſure containing four *Wincheſter* Buſhels; and if ſuch Corn ſhall be brought to be ſhipped in Sacks, the Officers are to make Choice of two of theſe Sacks, out of any Number not exceeding twenty, before the ſame ſhall be put on board, and thereby compute the Quantity intended to be ſhipped, and, according to ſuch Computation, the Allowance ſhall be paid to the Exporter, upon his producing a Certificate from the Officers of the Cuſtoms, atteſting the Quantity and Quality of the Corn ſhipped for Exportation.

Ditto. Sect. 5. The like Regulations ſhall be extended to the aſcertaining the Prices and Quantity of Beer or Bigg, Oatmeal and Wheat Malt, intended for Exportation; *Provided*, that nothing in this Act ſhall alter the preſent Practice of ſhipping Corn from the Port of London; but the ſame may be meaſured by ſworn Meters, by whoſe Certificate the Searchers or other Officers of the Cuſtoms are to certify the Quantity of Corn ſhipped for Exportation, as hath been practiſed.

5 *Geo.* II. c. 12 Sect. 1. It ſhall be lawful for the Juſtices of Peace, for the ſeveral Counties within *England*, *Wales*, and *Berwick*, wherein foreign Corn ſhall be imported, at their Quarter Seſſions, to give in Charge to the Grand Jury, to make Preſentment of the Market Prices of middling *Engliſh* Corn of the Sorts mentioned in an Act 22 Car. II. Cap. 13.

10 *Geo.* III. c. 39. Regiſters were appointed to be kept of the Prices at which Corn is ſold in the ſeveral Counties of *Great Britain*, and of the Quantity exported and imported. The Juſtices at the Quarter Seſſions to order weekly Returns to be made throughout the Year, of the Prices of Wheat, Rye, Barley, Oats,

Oats, Beans, and Bigg, from not leſs than two, or more than ſix market Towns in each County, and to appoint a Perſon to receive the ſaid Returns. Meal-Weighers in *London* to make a weekly Return of the average Prices. The Perſons making the Returns to be paid out of the County Rates. The Returns to be tranſmitted to the Treaſury, where a Perſon is to be appointed to receive them, and to publiſh them, or Abſtracts from them Weekly in the *London Gazette*. Commiſſioners of the Treaſury to keep an Account of the Quantities of Corn exported and imported, and of the Duties and Bounties paid thereon. This proved a very ſalutary Act for aſcertaining the true Price of Corn throughout the Kingdom, and for judging of the Plenty or Scarcity.

The following is a copy of the weekly Returns, when Corn roſe above the Price at which the Bounty ſtops:

AVERAGE PRICES of CORN, from Oct. 14, to Oct. 19, 1789.

Per Buſhel	Wheat s.	Wheat d.	Rye s.	Rye d.	Barl. s.	Barl. d.	Oats s.	Oats d.	Beans s.	Beans d.
London	6	1	3	1	2	8	2	1	2	9
COUNTIES INLAND.										
Middleſex	6	4	0	0	2	7	2	4	3	2
Surry	6	3	3	1	2	9	2	2	3	9
Hertford	6	5	3	5	2	9	2	4	3	8
Bedford	6	1	3	5	2	5	2	1	3	5
Cambridge	6	4	3	4	2	5	2	11	2	9
Huntington	5	10	0	0	0	0	1	10	2	9
Northampton	6	7	3	8	3	0	2	1	3	4
Rutland	6	3	3	9	3	2	2	1	4	0
Leiceſter	6	7	4	4	3	1	2	2	3	8
Nottingham	6	0	3	5	2	11	2	1	2	10
Derby	5	10	0	0	0	0	2	6	3	9
Stafford	7	2	0	0	3	4	2	5	4	9
Salop	7	2	4	9	3	9	2	7	4	4
Hereford	7	3	0	0	0	0	2	7	0	0
Worceſter	7	7	4	0	3	2	2	8	4	3
Warwick	7	2	0	0	3	1	2	8	3	11
Glouceſter	7	7	0	0	3	1	2	0	3	9
Wilts	7	1	5	5	2	10	2	5	4	3
Berks	6	10	3	9	2	9	2	3	3	7
Oxford	7	4	0	0	2	9	2	2	3	11
Bucks	6	4	0	0	2	9	2	1	3	4

COUNTIES upon the COAST.	Wheat		Rye		Barl.		Oats		Beans	
Eſſex	5	11	0	0	2	5	2	0	2	8
Suffolk	5	10	3	3	2	5	1	11	2	11
Norfolk	5	8	3	3	2	5	2	2	0	0
Lincoln	5	6	3	0	2	8	1	10	3	0
York	5	8	3	7	2	11	1	10	3	8
Durham	5	4	3	10	2	11	2	2	3	8
Northumberland	5	1	3	7	2	7	1	9	3	3
Cumberland	5	11	3	7	3	0	1	11	3	10
Weſtmorland	6	0	3	10	3	0	2	1	0	0
Lancaſhire	6	6	0	0	0	0	2	4	4	0
Cheſhire	6	8	0	0	3	8	2	2	0	0
Monmouth	7	0	3	5	3	7	2	0	0	0
Somerſet	7	0	3	6	3	0	2	3	4	1
Devon	6	6	0	0	2	11	1	6	0	0
Cornwall	5	9	0	0	3	0	1	6	0	0
Dorſet	7	6	0	0	2	10	2	3	4	1
Hants	6	5	0	0	2	9	1	11	3	8
Suſſex	5	11	0	0	2	8	1	11	3	5
Kent	6	3	0	0	2	7	2	2	2	8
WALES.										
North Wales	6	7	4	10	3	6	1	10	4	10
South Wales:	6	6	4	8	3	5	1	10	3	4

And in the Month of *December* following, Wheat roſe to 53*s. per Quarter*, when an Embargo was laid on all Ships laden with Corn for Exportation; and the Ports were opened for the Importation of *American* Wheat and Flour in *Britiſh* built Ships.

By this Act, which commenced and took Place *September* 29, 1789, additional Regulations are made, which merit Inſertion in this Place, the Subject being of the firſt Importance. To guard, as much as poſſible, againſt falſe or partial Returns, every Corn Factor, from whom any Return is required by the 21 *George* III. ſhall, within one calendar Month from the Time of his beginning to deal by Commiſſion in the Sale of Corn and Grain, take the following Oath, or, being one of the People called *Quakers*, affirm; *videlicet*, 29 *Geo.* III. c. 58.

> I *A. B.* do ſwear (or affirm) that the Returns of the Prices and Quantities of *Britiſh* Corn and Grain, which henceforward ſhall be, by or for me, ſold and delivered, ſhall, to the beſt of my Knowledge and Belief, contain the whole Quantity, and no more, of the Corn *bonâ fide* ſold and delivered, by or for me, within the Period to which they ſhall refer, with the Prices and Names of the Buyers reſpectively; and, to the beſt of my Judgement, conformable to the Direction of an Act paſſed in the Twenty-firſt Year of the Reign of his preſent Majeſty, intituled, *An Act for further regulating and aſcertaining the Importation and Exportation of Corn and Grain, within the ſeveral Ports and Places therein mentioned.*

Any Perſon carrying on the Trade or Buſineſs of a Corn Factor, without taking the ſaid Oath, is ſubjected to a Penalty of Fifty Pounds.

The

The Inſpector of the Corn-returns at the Corn Exchange, London, to receive from every Corn-Factor in London, and the Suburbs, a Weekly return of the Corn brought into the Thames, Eaſtward of London-Bridge, which was ſold by him during the preceding Week.

The average Prices formed from the Weekly returns, to be deemed the common Price of middling Britiſh Corn within *London*, *Eſſex*, *Kent*, and *Suſſex*.

For the Purpoſes of this Act, the maritime Counties of *England* are to be divided into Diſtricts; and the Juſtices at the next Michaelmas Seſſions, ſhall ſelect a Number of principal Market-Towns, from which, and the Sea Ports having peculiar Juriſdictions, the Price of Corn for each County ſhall be taken.

Millers purchaſing Britiſh Corn and Grain for Sale, are, by this Act, obliged to make true and juſt returns, upon Oath, of the Quantities ſo bought by them, within three calendar Months after the paſſing this Act; or within one Month after they ſhall begin to deal in Corn and Grain; the Returns to be Weekly Accounts, and to be delivered to the Corn-Inſpector of the Market, where the Purchaſes were made; under a Penalty of Ten Pounds for every Omiſſion.

No Debenture for a Bounty on Exportation of any Corn, Grain, or Flour, ſhall be made out or granted for the Allowance of any Bounty on any Corn, Grain, or Flour, entered or ſhipped for Exportation from any Port within any of the Diſtricts, during the Time that foreign Corn, or Grain of the ſame Species is allowed to be imported into ſuch Diſtricts at the low Duties.

5 *Geo.* II. c. 12. Sect. 5. No Warrant, Cocket, *&c.* ſhall be granted for carrying to Sea, from any Port within *England*, *Wales*, and *Berwick*, to any other Port of the ſame, any foreign Corn after Importation thereof; and no Perſon ſhall tranſport any foreign Corn, or foreign Corn mixed with *Engliſh*, under Penalty, that all ſuch Corn that ſhall be tranſported or laden contrary to this Act ſhall be forfeited, and every Offender ſhall forfeit 20*s.* for every Buſhel of ſuch Corn, and the Ship upon which ſuch Corn ſhall be laden, ſhall be forfeited; and the Maſter and Mariners of ſuch Ship, wherein ſuch Offence ſhall be committed, knowing ſuch Offence, and aſſiſting thereunto, ſhall be impriſoned three Months.

11 *Geo.* II. c. 22. Sect. 1. If any Perſon beat, wound, or uſe any Violence to hinder one from buying Corn, and ſhall ſtop or ſeize on any Carriage laden with Wheat, Flour, *&c.* and deſtroy the ſame, or ſhall take away, or hurt any of the Horſes or Drivers, *&c.* upon Conviction, he ſhall be ſent to Gaol or Houſe of Correction, and be kept to hard Labour, not exceeding three Months, nor for leſs than one, and ſhall be once publickly whipped at the Market-Place on a Market-Day.

Sect. 2. If any Perſon after Conviction ſhall commit any of the Offences a ſecond Time, or ſhall pull down or deſtroy any Store-houſe, or Place where Corn ſhall be kept to be exported, or ſhall enter on board any Ship, and from either of theſe Depoſitaries carry away or deſtroy any Corn, Meal, *&c.* ſuch Offenders ſhall be adjudged guilty of Felony, and ſhall be tranſported for ſeven Years.

Sect. 5. The Inhabitants of every Hundred in England, wherein ſuch Offence ſhall be committed, ſhall make Satisfaction for all Damages ſuſtained, not exceeding 100*l.*

Sect. 6. Provided that no Perſons be enabled to recover Damages by this Act, unleſs they by themſelves or their Servants, within two Days after Damage done, ſhall give Notice of ſuch Offence to one of the Conſtables of the Hundred or to the Headborough, *&c.* of the Town, *&c.* in or near which ſuch Fact ſhall be committed, and ſhall within ten Days after ſuch Notice give in their, or their Servants Examinations upon Oath, before any Juſtice of Peace where ſuch Fact ſhall be committed.

Sect. 7. Where any Offence ſhall be committed againſt this Act, and any one of the Offenders ſhall be apprehended and convicted within twelve Months after the Offence, no Hundred ſhall be liable to make Satisfaction.

Sect. 8. No Perſon ſhall be enabled hereby to ſue or bring any Action againſt any Hundred till after the Expiration of one Year, nor unleſs the Parties ſuſtaining ſuch Damage ſhall commence their Action within two Years after the Offence.

12 *Car.* II. Cap. 4. Sect. 4. If any Goods of any Merchant born Denizen ſhall be taken by Enemies or Pirates upon the Sea, or periſh in any Ship that ſhall be taken or periſhed, whereof the Duties ſhall be paid or agreed for, and that duly proved before the

Treaſury or Chief Baron of the Exchequer, by the Examination of the Merchants, or by two Witneſſes, or other reaſonable Proof; the ſame Merchants may newly ſhip in the ſame Port where the Goods were cuſtomed ſo much other Goods as the Goods loſt ſhall amount unto in Cuſtom, without paying any Thing, ſo as the Proof be recorded and allowed in the Exchequer, and certified to the Collectors of the Port; and every Merchant Denizen, who ſhall ſhip Goods in any Carrack or Galley, ſhall pay all Cuſtoms and Subſidies as an Alien born.

Provided that it ſhall be lawful to all Subjects to tranſport in Ships, and other Veſſels of Subjects, all Herrings and other Sea-Fiſh to be taken by Subjects out of any Port, to any Place out of his Majeſty's Dominions without paying Cuſtom. Sect. 5.

It ſhall be lawful for any Perſon to tranſport by Way of Merchandize any of theſe Goods following, *viz.* Iron, Armour, Bandoleers, Bridle-Bits, Halbert-Heads, and Sharps, Holſters, Muſkets, Carbines, Fowling-Pieces, Piſtols, Pike-Heads, Sword and Rapier-Blades, Saddles, Snafflers, Stirrops, Calf-Skins dreſſed or undreſſed, Geldings, Oxen, Sheep-Skins dreſſed without the Wool, and all Manufactures made of Leather, Paying the Rates appointed by this Act. Sect. 10.

It ſhall be lawful for any Perſon to tranſport by Way of Merchandize Gunpowder, when the ſame doth not exceed the Price of 5*l.* *per* Barrel: But this is conſtantly prohibited by Proclamation in Times of War; together with Arms, Ammunition, and warlike Stores, unleſs ſpecial Licence is granted for exporting them to particular Countries in Alliance with *Great Britain*. Sect. 12.

Merchants or their Agents, or any other Perſons, inticing or ſeducing *Britiſh* Manufacturers, Artificers, and Workmen to leave the Kingdom and go abroad to carry on their Arts in foreign Countries are liable to a Penalty (on Conviction) of 500*l.* and one Year's Impriſonment; and for the ſecond Offence 1000*l.* and two Years Impriſonment. Alſo Perſons exporting the Tools and Utenſils made uſe of in the woollen and ſilk Manufactures, forfeit the ſaid Tools, and are to pay a fine of 200*l.* Maſters of Ships receiving ſuch Utenſils on board ſubject to a Penalty of 100*l.* Cuſtom-Houſe Officers ſigning Cockets for exporting them to forfeit 100*l.* and loſe their Employments.

Having now quoted the Laws in Force, more immediately concerning Merchants, who cannot always act without their Subſtitutes and Dependents, the Tranſition is natural from the former to the latter, and I ſhall therefore proceed to treat of them in Order.

Of Factors, Supercargoes, and Agents.

AS theſe are all Perſons acting by Deputation for Account of the Principals who employ them, to whoſe Orders they are obliged to conform, on a curſory View it ſhould ſeem that they mean one, and the ſame Thing. But in the preſent mercantile Syſtem they differ materially with Reſpect to the Extent of their Powers, and the Nature of their Employments. It will therefore be neceſſary to treat of them ſeparately.

FACTORS are Perſons appointed by written Commiſſions from private Merchants or commercial Companies to reſide in foreign Countries, to tranſact the Buſineſs of ſelling the Commodities exported by their Principals and conſigned to them, to purchaſe other Merchandize in the Countries where they reſide, to be ſent home to their Principals; and to negociate Bills of Exchange and Remittances in Money, for the Sale, or Purchaſe of ſuch Merchandize, or the Balance of Accounts. There are likewiſe Factors concerned in the domeſtic Trade of a Country, and in that which is carried on between different Parts of the Dominions of the ſame Sovereign. Theſe uſually reſide at the Capital of the Kingdom, or in ſome great maritime City. Thus, we have *Iriſh* and *Scotch* Linen Factors in *London*, *Liverpool*, *Briſtol*, &c. Alſo *Blackwell-Hall* or Woollen Factors, Cheeſe Factors, and a Number of other Perſons, falſely paſſing under the Denomination of Merchants, whoſe Employment is to ſell

upon Commiſſion for the Great Manufacturers, their Principals, the various Product of their Manufactories. All theſe Factors are ſubject to Stipulations, Rules, and Regulations peculiar to the Branch of Buſineſs in which they are engaged, which are expreſſed in the Commiſſions, Letters or other written Contracts between them and their Principals, and they differ ſo materially, that no general Laws can be adapted to them all; for every Conteſt between a Factor and his Principal muſt be determined by the ſpecial Conditons of the Contract between them. For this Reaſon, we can only ſtate the general Qualifications of Factors, and ſome Law-Precedents upon Caſes that have been decided in the Courts of Law.

A Factor differs from a Servant in this, the Servant receives Wages, and if he commits a Fault only incurs Diſpleaſure, he is likewiſe confined to act only for his Maſter. A Factor may tranſact Buſineſs for ſeveral Principals, he acts under Contract, receives a Conſideration of ſo much *per Cent* on the Invoice or Value of the Commodities he buys or ſells, which is called *Commiſſion* or *Factorage*, and is reſponſible in all Reſpects to his Principal: He ought therefore to keep ſtrictly to the Tenor of his Orders, as a Deviation from them, even in the moſt minute Particular, expoſes him to make ample Satisfaction for any Loſs that may accrue from his Non-obſervance of them; and it is very reaſonable it ſhould be ſo, as the Diſtance of his Situation renders him unable to judge of his Principal's Views and Intentions; therefore he ſhould ſubmit implicitly to them, though always exerting his beſt Endeavours for the Merchant's Intereſt, as his Gain is certain, whilſt his Employer's is precarious.

When unlimited Orders are given to Factors, and they are left to ſell or buy on the beſt Conditions they can, whatever Detriment occurs to their Conſtituents, they have their Excuſe in their Hands, as it is to be preſumed they acted for the beſt, and were governed by the Dictates of Prudence.

2 *Vern.* 117. 1 *Vern.* 428. and 2 *Vern.* 638.

A Factor is barely a Truſtee for his Principal; therefore, if this latter, having Goods in the other's Hands, owes him Money by ſimple Contract, and then dies indebted by Specialty, more than his Aſſets are worth, the Factor cannot retain the Goods.

7 *Jac.* B. R. Rot. 416. *Barton* and *Saddocks.* Bulſt. 1 part 103. Yelv. 202. 1 *Mod.* 100, 101.

If a Factor receives only a bare Commiſſion to ſell and diſpoſe, it will not enable him to truſt; for, in the due Execution of his Authority, he ought on a Sale to receive *quid pro quo*; and, on the Delivery of the one, to receive the other; for, otherwiſe, by that means, as they may truſt ſix Months, they may truſt ſixteen Years; nor by Virtue of any Clauſe in their Orders that leaves them at Liberty to act as they think beſt, or of doing as if the Affair was their own, may they truſt an unreaſonable Time, as ten or twenty Years, inſtead of one, two or three Months, ſuppoſing this the accuſtomary Time of Credit for the like Commodities: and ſo it was adjudged, where one had remitted Jewels to his Factor in *Barbary*, who diſpoſed of the ſame to *Mulleſhack* the Emperor, for a Sum certain to be paid at a Time, which being elapſed, the Factor not obtaining it, was forced to make the ſame good to his Principal.

Again, one and the ſame Factor may, and generally does, act for ſeveral Merchants, who muſt run the joint Riſk of his Actions, though they are mere Strangers to one another; as if five Merchants ſhall remit to one Factor five diſtinct Bales of Goods, and the Factor makes a joint Sale of them to one Man, who is to pay one Moiety down, and the other at ſix Months End; if the Buyer breaks before the ſecond Payment, each Man muſt bear a proportional Share of the Loſs, and be contented to accept of their Dividend of the Money advanced.

Salk. 126.

But if ſuch a Factor draws a Bill of Exchange upon all thoſe five Merchants, and one of them accepts the ſame, the others ſhall not be obliged to make good the Payment. *Tamen quære de hoc.*

Heath. verſ. *Turner Winch* 24, 25.

And as the Authority and Truſt repoſed in Factors is very great, ſo ought they to be provident in their Actions for the Benefit of their Principals; and therefore, if Factors ſhall give Time to a Man for payment of Monies contracted on Sales of their Principal's Goods, and after the Time is elapſed they ſhall ſell Goods of their own to ſuch Perſons for ready Caſh (leaving their Principal's unreceived) and then ſuch Men break and become inſolvent, the Factors, in Equity and Honeſty, ought to make good the Loſſes; for they ought not to

diſpenſe with the Non-payment of their Principal's Monies, after they become due, and procure Payment of their own to another Man's Loſs, though by the Laws of *England*, they cannot be compelled.

If Goods are remitted to a Factor, and upon Arrival he ſhall make a falſe Entry at the *Cuſtom-houſe*, or land them without entering, whereby they ſhall incur Seizure, or Forfeiture; whatſoever the Principal is endamaged, he muſt inevitably make good, nor will ſuch general Clauſe help him, as above; but, if a Factor makes his Entry according to Invoice, or his Letters of Advice, and it happens that theſe are erroneous, if the Goods are then loſt, the Factor is diſcharged. *Leviſon* verſ. *Kirke* Trin. 7. *Jac.* in B. R. *Lane's* Rep. 65.

If a Factor ſells Goods, either by themſelves or among others, without adviſing his Principal, and afterwards deals with the Perſon to whom he ſold them in other Accounts, if the Perſon becomes inſolvent, the Factor ſhall be anſwerable to his Principal, whom he did not adviſe in Time of the Sale of his Goods; it ſhall be deemed the ſame as if he had ſold them contrary to Orders.

If a Factor, by Error of Account, wrongs his Employers, he is to make good not only the Principal, but Intereſt for the Time; if the Error is to the Factor's own wrong, his Principal is to anſwer it in like Manner.

And as Fidelity, Diligence, and Honeſty, are expected in the Factor, ſo the Law requires the like from his Employer, judging the Act of the one to be the Act of the other; and, therefore, if a Merchant ſhall conſign counterfeit Jewels to his Factor, who ſells and diſpoſes of them for valuable Conſiderations, as if they were real; if the Factor receives any Loſs or Prejudice thereby, by Impriſonment or other Puniſhment, the Merchant ſhall not only make good the Damage to the Factor, but alſo render Satisfaction to the Party damnified: And ſo it was adjudged, where one *How* was poſſeſſed of three counterfeit Jewels, and having Factors in *Barbary*, and knowing one *Southern*, a Merchant, was reſident on the Place, conſigns thoſe Jewels to his Factor, who receiving them, intreated *Southern* to ſell them for him, telling him that they were good Jewels; whereupon *Southern*, not knowing they were counterfeit, ſold them to the King in whoſe Dominions he reſided, for eight hundred Pounds, they being worth really but one hundred Pounds, and delivered the Money to the Factor, who remitted the ſame to *How*: The King, not long after, finding himſelf defrauded, committed *Southern* to Priſon, till he repaid the eight hundred Pounds. Whereupon *Southern* coming to *England*, brought his Action againſt *How*, and had Judgement to recover his Damage; for the Principal ſhall anſwer for his Factor in all Caſes, where he is privy to the Act or Wrong: And ſo it is in Contracts, if a Factor ſhall buy Goods on the Account of his Principal, eſpecially if he has uſed ſo to do, the Contract of the Factor will oblige the Principal to a Performance of the Bargain. 2 Rolls, 5. 2. *Cro.* 468. *Bridgman*, 126, 127. *Popham*, 143.

When Factors have obtained a Profit for their Principal, they muſt be cautious how they diſpoſe of it, for if they act without Commiſſion or Order, they become reſponſible. Goods remitted to Factors ought, in Honeſty, to be carefully preſerved, as the Truſt repoſed in them is great; and therefore a Factor robbed, in an Account brought againſt him by his Principal, the ſame ſhall diſcharge him *. And ſo it is, if a Factor buys Goods for his Principal, which afterwards happen to be damnified, the Principal muſt bear the Misfortune; but, if a Factor ſhall diſpoſe of the Goods of his Principal, and take Money that is falſe, he ſhall make good the Loſs; yet, if he receives Monies, and afterwards the ſame is by Edict or Proclamation leſſened in Value, the Merchant, and not the Factor, muſt, in that Caſe, bear the Loſs.

The Factor muſt likewiſe be careful in regard to Letters of Credit, obſerving nicely whether they are for a Time limited, or to ſuch a Value, or not exceeding ſuch a Sum, or general; as he may otherwiſe bring himſelf into conſiderable Loſſes.

If a Merchant remits Goods to his Factor, and about a Month after draws a Bill on him, the Factor, who having Effects in his Hands, accepts the Bill; and then the Merchant breaks, againſt whom a Commiſſion of Bankrupt is awarded, and the Goods *Quere*, if Equity may not relieve in ſuch Caſes.

* *Southcote's* Caſe *Cok.* Lib. 4, Fol. 84.

Goods in the Factor's Hands are ſeized; it has been conceived, the Factor muſt anſwer the Bill notwithſtanding, and come in a Creditor for ſo much as he was enforced by reaſon of his Acceptance to pay.

A Factor, who enters into a Charter-party with a Maſter for Freightment, is obliged by the Contract; but if he loads aboard generally, the Goods, the Principals, and the Lading are made liable for the Freightment, and not the Factor.

The Factor, having Money in his Hands appertaining to his Principal, receives Orders from him to make Inſurance on Ships and Goods, as ſoon as he has loaded, which, if he has neglected to perform, and the Ship miſcarries, he ſhall, by the Cuſtom of Merchants, be obliged to make good the Damage; and, in Caſe of Loſs, he ought not to make a Compoſition without Orders from his Principal.

Goore and al. cont. *Dawbeny* 2 *Leon.* 75. 79.

One Joint-Factor may account, without his Companion, by the Law of Merchants; for Factors are oftentime diſperſed, ſo as they cannot be both preſent at their Accounts.

In *Capp's* and *Tucker's* Caſe 2 *Rolls's* Repts. 497. 1 *Vent.* 113.

A Merchant delivered Goods to be ſold in *Spain*, and the Factor ſells them to one who becomes a Bankrupt: We judge here that he ſhall be diſcharged.

In Account, it was held *Per Curiam*, that if a Man delivers Money to his Bailiff or Factor to lay out for him in Commodities, he cannot bring an *Aſſumpſit*, but only an Account; for it may ſo happen, that the Factor hath laid out more Money than he hath received.

A Factor ſhould always be punctual in the Advices of his Tranſactions, in Sales, Purchaſes, Affreightments, and more eſpecially in Draughts by Exchange; for if he ſells Goods on Truſt without giving Advice thereof, and the Buyer breaks, he is liable to Trouble for his Neglect; and if he draws without adviſing his having ſo done, he may juſtly expect to have his Bill returned proteſted, to his no ſmall Detriment and Diſcredit.

If a Factor deviates from the Orders he receives in the Execution of a Commiſſion for purchaſing Goods, either in Price, Quality, or Kind, or if after they are bought, he ſends them to a different Place from that he was directed to, they muſt remain for his own Account, except the Merchant, on Advice of his Proceedings, admits them according to his firſt Intention.

A Factor who ſells a Commodity under the Price he is ordered, ſhall be obliged to make good the Difference; and if he purchaſes Goods for another at a Price limited, and afterwards they riſe, and he fraudulently takes them for his own Account, and ſends them to another Part, in order to ſecure an Advantage that ſeemingly offers, he will, on Proof thereof, be obliged, by the Cuſtom of Merchants, to ſatisfy his Principal for Damages.

If a Factor, in Conformity with a Merchant's Orders, buys with his Money, or his Credit, a Commodity he ſhall be directed to purchaſe, and, without giving Advice of the Tranſaction, ſells it again to Profit, and appropriates to himſelf the Advantage, the Merchant ſhall recover it from him, and beſides have him amerced for his Fraud.

If a Merchant orders his Factor to ſhip him a Sum in the current Coin of a Kingdom when Exportation is prohibited, and the Money is ſeized in endeavouring to get it aboard, the Loſs is for the Merchant's Account, and not the Factor's.

If a Factor pays Money of a Merchant's without his Orders, it is at his own Peril; and if he lends his Caſh without his Leave, though he propoſes the Intereſt ſhall be the Merchant's, and any Loſs happens before his Principal's Determination about it be known, it ſhall remain to the Factor.

SUPERCARGOES are Perſons employed by commercial Companies, or private Merchants, to take Charge of the Cargoes they export to foreign Countries, to ſell them there to the beſt Advantage, and to purchaſe proper Commodities to re-lade the Ships on their Return home. For this Reaſon, Supercargoes generally go out and return home with the Ships on board of which they were embarked, and therein differ from Factors who reſide abroad, at the Settlements of the publick Companies for whom they act. The *Eaſt India* Company only ſend out Supercargoes to Places where they have no Factories,

and

and ſometimes the chief Supercargo remains at the Place of a Ship's Deſtination for a Time, waiting the Arrival or Return of other Ships, and acting as Factor for the Company.

AGENTS are Perſons employed in the different Departments of Commerce, the Law, the Army, and the Navy.

COMMERCIAL AGENTS are frequently appointed to ſettle Accounts, and diſpoſe of the Effects of Merchants and other Perſons dying, or failing in foreign Countries, or at home; their Commiſſion terminates with the particular Buſineſs for which they were appointed; and they generally give Security for the Truſt repoſed in them. Agents are likewiſe appointed by Colonies, and particular Diſtricts of Colonies, to tranſact the public commercial Concerns of the Places from which they are deputed, with the Officers under the Government of the Mother Country to which they belong. It is their duty to preſerve the commercial Rights and Franchiſes of their Principals, to preſent Petitions againſt any Meaſures that are about to be taken detrimental to their Intereſt, and regularly to correſpond with them upon theſe Subjects, and alſo to conſult and advice with the Merchants, Planters, and others intereſted in the Welfare of the ſaid Colonies, and reſiding in the mother Country. Such were the Agents for *Carolina*, *Virginia*, and the other Colonies of *North-America*, before the Revolt of thoſe Colonies. And ſuch at preſent are the Agents for our *Weſt India* Iſlands and other Settlements abroad, their public Buſineſs lies chiefly with the Board of Trade and Plantations, and the Secretary of State for the Colonies.

SHIPS HUSBANDS, a claſs of Agents ſo called, whoſe chief Employment in capital Sea-port Towns, particularly in the Port of London, is, to purchaſe the Ship's ſtores for her voyage; to procure Cargoes on Freight; to ſettle the Terms and obtain Policies of Inſuranee; to receive the Amount of the Freight both at Home and Abroad; to pay the Captain or Maſter his Salary, and Diſburſements for the Ship's Uſe; and, finally, to make out an Account of all theſe Tranſactions for his Employers, the Owners of Ships, to whom he is, as it were, a Steward at Land, as the Officer bearing that Name is, on Board, when the Ship is at Sea. The general Commiſſion allowed to Ships Huſbands on their Accompts is *two per cent.*

Of the LAW AGENTS little notice need be taken in this Work, eſpecially as it is a limited Term, and moſtly confined to ſuch Attornies and Sollicitors as are appointed to manage Appeals to the Houſe of Lords, from Decrees of the inferior Courts of Judicature of *Great-Britain* and *Ireland*. It is their Buſineſs to preſent the Petitions for Appeals to be heard, to produce and attend the Witneſſes to be ſworn, and to retain the Counſel.

ARMY and NAVY Agents receive the Pay, Wages, Penſions, and frequently the Prize-Money of the Officers of the Army and Navy, their Wives, Widows, and Children, and keep Caſh Accounts for them, nearly in the ſame Manner as Bankers for Merchants. They likewiſe paſs the Commiſſions of Officers through the proper Offices. All this Buſineſs they tranſact in Virtue of Letters of Attorney from their Principals, and Wills. When they have Caſh in Hand, Officers may draw upon their Agents, from any Part of the Globe, where they ſhall happen to be ſtationed; and for Men of approved Character and Credit Agents will frequently advance Money by Anticipation upon their Wages, Pay, &c. having full Powers to reimburſe themſelves from their accruing Effects.

Of Ships, Owners, Captains, and Sailors.

THE great Advantages that ariſe from Trade to a Nation have been fully proved by the Introductory Diſcourſe, and, as I have therein given a Deduction of it from the earlieſt Times, the ſeparate Hiſtory of Navigation would be *here* ſuperfluous, as *this* and *Commerce* are ſo blended, or more properly only diſtinct Parts of the ſame Thing, that having ſpoken ſo largely of the one, I have little Room, and leſs Need, to expatiate much on the other in an hiſtorical Way: However, if any Gentleman inclines to a ſeparate Account of them, he will find

his Taſte fully gratified, and Expectation anſwered, on reading the Hiſtory of Navigation, ſuppoſed to be wrote by the celebrated Mr. *Locke*, prefixed to *Churchill's* Collection of Voyages and Travels; but to omit it as inconſiſtent with my intended Conciſeneſs, I ſhall proceed to particularize the integral Parts of maritime Affairs; and, as a *Ship* is a principal one in them, and, indeed, without which, no Commerce could be carried on, I ſhall begin with this wonderful Piece of Art.

Franc. Roccus de Nav. Nau. & Affec. Not. 1.

The Name, *Navis*, is derived from the Effect, that is, *à navigando*, *ſailing*, and the Uſe of it is certainly both neceſſary and profitable to every Common-Wealth capable of employing it.

Who was the firſt Architect of theſe floating Fabricks has been hitherto conteſted, and therefore, in all Probability, will now never be known; however, rejecting the fabulous Stories of *Dædalus*, *Janus*, &c. it is natural to ſuppoſe *Noah's* Ark inſpired the Idea, and that *it* ſerved as a Pattern to be improved by the firſt *Navigator*, though, as there was no Occaſion for *ſuch*, till about three Centuries after the Confuſion at the *Tower of Babel* had diſperſed its Builders, ſo we may reaſonably conjecture that Occurrence to have been the Epocha from which *Navigation* took its Beginning; as Providence chaſtiſed their audacious Attempt to ſcale Heaven, by diſperſing the Offenders over the Face of all the Earth, and conſequently in their Peregrinations they muſt have found it neceſſary to invent ſome Sort of Veſſels for their Conveyance croſs thoſe great Rivers, which undoubtedly ſometimes impeded their Progreſs, by lying in the Way of their Journey: How they managed in their maritime Affairs, when they reached the Sea, Hiſtory leaves us in the Dark; but Neceſſity would certainly inſpire them with ſome Means of ſupplying themſelves with its Products; and it is natural to believe, they went on improving the firſt Invention, as they had Occaſion to diſcover its Defects, till by ſucceſſive Improvements, it was brought to the Perfection in which we now ſee and admire it.

The *Phœnicians*, who are the ſame the Scripture calls the *Philiſtines* or *Canaanites*, as is largely proved by *Bochart* and others, are generally allowed to have been the firſt and ableſt Mariners we read of; yet the *Commerce* of thoſe early Ages did not require Veſſels of ſuch Strength and Compactneſs as latter Times have, to reſiſt the Storms and Tempeſts they are now expoſed to, by launching out into the main Ocean, and engaging in long and hazardous Voyages unknown, and conſequently, unattempted by Infant-Navigation. For though theſe People were bold and daring enough to engage in ſeveral long Voyages, as to *Ophir*, &c. in which they muſt croſs many ſpacious Gulphs and Bays, to avoid expending a vaſt Space of Time in coaſting round them, yet it is hardly credible they ever ventured to croſs that immenſe Body of Waters, that lie between *Europe* and *America*, as ſome ſuppoſe, and the Reflection on their doing what they did without the Aſſiſtance of the Compaſs, then undiſcovered, I muſt confeſs is to me a Matter of no ſmall Surpriſe; for, though a learned Author ſuppoſes them to have conducted their Navigation by the Sun's Courſe in the Day, and by that of the Stars in their nocturnal Sailing, and that they only ventured to Sea during Summer; yet, when one conſiders, that theſe guides muſt be frequently loſt to them by cloudy Weather, even in that Seaſon, not only for a little while, but often for Days together, ahd conſequently their Knowledge of them, let it have been as great as the ſaid Author conjectures, by this intervening Occurrence rendered unſerviceable, we muſt allow them to have been daring Adventurers, in combating the Frowns and Ruffles of a lowring Sky, which muſt frequently have been too boiſterous for their little Skill and ſlight-built Veſſels to reſiſt or evade, and to riſk the imminent Dangers they expoſed themſelves to on that fickle Element, by their engaging in thoſe Voyages, which might then be juſtly counted long and dangerous.

The *Greeks*, who were their Scholars in this Science, greatly improved it, and gave their Maſters ſeveral ſignal Overthrows in their naval Encounters, as at the famous Battle of *Salamis*, &c. and though the *Romans* ſucceeded the *Greeks* in their Profeſſion of this Art, and undoubtedly their Practice muſt lead them to the Diſcovery of its Defects, and, conſequently, to that of its Improvement, yet they and ſeveral ſucceeding Ages ſtill laboured in the Dark, till Providence,

about the Year 1300, diſcovered the Loadſtone's Virtue, and by this Means diſſipated the Miſts of Gueſs-Work, and rendered Navigation more clear and certain: It is to this happy Diſcovery we owe *that* of new Worlds, and the great Improvement of maritime Affairs, ſince brought to ſuch Perfection.

The Fabrick of Ships has been various, as Occaſions have required, and Invention could dictate, to make them anſwer the Intent, which Variety continues to this very Day, not only between Nations, but even in the ſame Country, ſome being built for War, ſome for ſailing, and others with the lucrative View of ſtowing well, and each has a Name properly adapted, as Gallies, Frigates, *&c.* and the Increaſe of theſe, and Improvement of Navigation, has always ſo much merited the Attention of Legiſlators from the earlieſt Times, as to have occaſioned many excellent Laws being made for theſe Purpoſes in different Countries. Of the Britiſh Laws, the moſt celebrated, which has been admired for its ſound Policy throughout *Europe*, is the Act paſſed in the 12th Year of the Reign of *Charles* II. A. D. 1660. entitled, *An Act for the encouraging and increaſing of Shipping and Navigation:* uſually called the Navigation Act. It is of the utmoſt Importance for all Perſons concerned in Commerce to be well acquainted with this Act, for whatever Alterations it may undergo, or whatever Infringements may be made upon it by Rebellion, or any other temporary or local Cauſes, the Principles of it muſt be as permanent as the maritime Power of *Great-Britain*, the Maintenance of the latter, depending upon the former, for which reaſon it is here given in Abſtract.

The Britiſh Navigation Act.

IT is enacted, that after the 1ſt of *December*, 1660, no Goods or Commodities whatſoever ſhall be imported into, or exported out of, any of the *Engliſh* Colonies, or that ſhould afterwards become ſo, in *Aſia*, *Africa*, or *America*, but in Veſſels which do truly belong to the People of *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, or *Berwick upon Tweed*, and navigated with a Maſter, and Three-fourths of *Engliſh* Sailors, under the Penalty of forfeiting Ship and Cargo.

2. No Perſon born out of the Allegiance of his Majeſty, who is not naturalized or made a free Denizen, ſhall, after the 1ſt of *February*, 1661, act as a Merchant or Factor in any of the ſaid Places, upon Pain of loſing all his Goods and Chattles, and of theſe Clauſes the Governors are obliged by Oath to take Cognizance and Care.

3. No Goods or Commodities whatever, of the Growth or Manufacture of *Africa*, *Aſia*, and *America*, ſhall be imported into *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, Iſlands of *Guernſey* and *Jerſey*, or Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, in any other Ships but thoſe belonging to the ſaid Places, or to the Plantations, and navigated in the Manner aforeſaid, under Penalty of forfeiting Ship and Cargo.

4. No Goods or Commodities of a foreign Growth or Manufacture ſhall be brought into *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, the Iſlands of *Guernſey* and *Jerſey*, or Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, in Ships appertaining to his Majeſty's Subjects, but from the Places of their Manufactures and Growths.

5. That all Sorts of Ling, Stockfiſh, Pilchards, Cod, and Herring, or any other Kind of dryed or ſalted Fiſh, uſually caught by the People of *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, or Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, or any Fiſh-Oil, or Blubber, Whale-Fins, or Whale-Bones, not imported by Ships belonging to the ſaid Places, ſhall pay double Aliens Duties.

6. Henceforth it ſhall not be lawful for any Veſſel, in which any Stranger (not denizened or naturalized) is an Owner, or that is not navigated by an *Engliſh* Maſter, and Three-fourths *Engliſh* Sailors, to load or carry any Sorts of Goods or Commodities from any Port or Creek of *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, Iſlands of *Guernſey* or *Jerſey*, or Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, to another Port or Creek, or any of them, under Penalty of forfeiting Ship and Cargo.

7. That

7. That where any Eaſe, Abatement, or Privilege is given in the Book of Rates, to Goods or Commodities imported or exported in *Engliſh* built Shipping, it ſhall extend only to ſuch as are navigated with a Maſter and Three-fourths of the Sailors *Engliſh*, and, where it is required that they ſhall be ſo, the true Intent and Meaning is, that they be ſuch during the whole Voyage, unleſs in Caſe of Sickneſs, Death, or being taken Priſoners, to be proved by the Oath of the Maſter, or other chief Officer.

8. No Goods or Commodities of the Growth or Manufacture of *Muſcovy*, or any of the Dominions of the Emperor thereof, or any Sorts of Maſts, Timber, or Boards, foreign Salt, Pitch, Tar, Roſin, Hemp or Flax, Raiſins, Figs, Prunes, Olive Oils, nor any Sort of Corn or Grain, Sugar, Pot-Aſhes, Wines, Vinegar, or Spirits called *Aqua Vitæ*, or Brandy, ſhall, after the 1ſt of *April*, 1661, be imported into *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, or Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, in any Ships but ſuch as belong to the People thereof, and navigated as before-mentioned; and that no Currants, nor any other Commodities, of the Growth or Manufacture of any Part of the *Turkiſh* Empire, ſhall, after the 1ſt of *September*, 1661, be imported into any of the aboveſaid Places, in any but an *Engliſh* built Ship, and navigated as aforeſaid, except only in ſuch foreign Ships as are the Built of that Country or Place, of which the Goods are the Growth or Manufacture, or of ſuch Port where the ſaid Goods can only be, or moſt uſually are, firſt ſhipped for Tranſportation, and whereof the Maſter and Three-fourths of the Mariners, at leaſt, are of the ſaid Country or Place, under Penalty of loſing Ship and Goods.

9. And, to prevent the great Frauds daily uſed in colouring and concealing Aliens Goods, all Wines of the Growth of *France* or *Germany*, which, after the 20th of *October*, 1660, ſhall be imported into any of the Ports or Places aforeſaid, in any other Ships than thoſe belonging to them, and navigated with the Mariners thereof, ſhall be deemed Aliens Goods, and pay Cuſtoms accordingly: And all Sorts of Maſts, Timber, or Boards, as alſo all foreign Salts, Pitch, Tar, Roſin, Hemp, Flax, Raiſins, Figs, Prunes, Olive Oils, all Sorts of Corn or Grain, Sugar, Pot Aſhes, Spirits, commonly called Brandy, or *Aqua Vitæ*, Wines of the Growth of *Spain*, the *Canaries*, *Portugal*, *Madeira*, or Weſtern Iſlands; and all the Goods of the Growth or Manufacture of *Muſcovy*, or *Ruſſia*, which, after the 1ſt of *April*, 1661, ſhall be imported into any of the aforeſaid Places, in any other than ſuch Shipping, and ſo navigated; and all currants and *Turkey* Commodities, which, after the 1ſt of *September*, 1661, ſhall be imported into any of the aforeſaid Places, in any other than *Engliſh* built Shipping, and navigated as aforeſaid, ſhall be deemed Aliens Goods, and pay accordingly.

10. And, for the Prevention of all Frauds in buying of foreign Ships, it is enacted, that from the 1ſt of *April*, 1661, no foreign-built Ship whatſoever ſhall be deemed an *Engliſh* Ship, or enjoy the Privilege of one, until ſuch Time that he or they, claiming the ſaid Ship, ſhall make appear by the chief Officer of the Cuſtoms, in the Port next to the Place of his or their Abode, that he or they are not Aliens, and ſhall have taken an Oath (which the Officer is hereby authoriſed to adminiſter) that ſuch Ship was by him or them bought for a valuable Conſideration, expreſſing the Sum, as alſo the Time, Place, and Perſons from whom it was bought, and who are his Part Owners, if he has any; all which Part Owners ſhall be liable to take the ſaid Oath before the chief Officer of the Cuſtom-houſe of the Port next to the Place of their Abode; and that no Foreigner, directly or indirectly, hath any Share or Intereſt therein; and upon ſuch Oath, he or they ſhall receive a Certificate under the Hand and Seal of the ſaid chief Officer, that the ſaid Ship may in future be deemed as a Ship belonging to that Port, and enjoy the Privilege of ſuch a Ship, and the Officers ſhall keep a Regiſter of all ſuch Certificates as they ſhall give, and return a Duplicate thereof to the chief Officers of the Cuſtoms at *London*, for ſuch as ſhall be granted in *England*, *Wales*, and *Berwick*, and to the chief Officers of the Cuſtoms at *Dublin*, for ſuch as ſhall be given in *Ireland*, together with the Names of the Perſons from whom ſuch Ship was bought, and the Sum of Money which

was paid for her, as alſo the Names of all ſuch who are Part Owners of her, if any ſuch be.

11. It is likewiſe enacted, that if any Officer of the Cuſtoms, ſhall, after the ſaid 1ſt of *April*, allow the Privilege of an *Engliſh* built Ship to any foreign built one, until ſuch Certificate be produced, or Oath taken, and until Examination be made whether the Maſter and Three-fourths of the Sailors be *Engliſh*, or ſhall allow the Privileges given by this Act to any foreign built Ship bringing in the Commodities of the Growth of the Country where it was built, until Examination and Proof, whether it be a Ship of the Built of that Country, and that the Maſter and Three-fourths of the Mariners are of that Country; or if any Governors of any of the Plantations ſhall ſuffer any foreign built Ship to load or unload any Commodities or Goods within the Precincts of their Government, until ſuch Certificates ſhall be produced to them, or thoſe appointed by them, and Examination is made whether the Maſter and Three-fourths of the Mariners be *Engliſh*, ſuch Officer of the Cuſtoms, or ſuch Governors ſhall be diſplaced for their Offence.

12. It is however provided, that this Act, nor any thing herein contained, extend not, or be meant to reſtrain and prohibit the Importation of any of the Commodities of the *Streights* or *Levant* Seas, loaden in *Engliſh* built Shipping, and whereof the Maſter and Three-fourths of the Mariners be *Engliſh*, from the uſual Ports or Places for lading of them heretofore, within the ſaid *Streights* or *Levant* Seas, though the ſaid Commodites be not of the Growth of the ſaid Places.

13. Provided alſo, that this Act, or any Thing therein contained, extend not to reſtrain the importing of any *Eaſt-India* Commodities, loaden in *Engliſh* built Shipping, and whereof the Maſter and Three-fourths of the Mariners are *Engliſh*, from the uſual Places for lading of them in any Part of thoſe Seas to the Southward and Eaſtward of the *Cape of Good Hope*, although the ſaid Ports be not the very Places of their Growth.

14. And it is likewiſe provided, that it ſhall be lawful for any of the People of *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, Iſlands of *Guernſey* or *Jerſey*, or *Berwick upon Tweed*, in their Ships, navigated with a Maſter and Three-fourths *Engliſh* Sailors, to bring in from any of the Ports of *Spain*, *Portugal*, the *Azores*, *Madeira*, or the *Canary* Iſlands, all Sorts of Goods or Commodities of the Growth or Manufacture of either of them.

15. Provided always, that this Act extend not to Bullion, nor yet to any Goods taken by Way of Repriſal by any *Engliſh* Ship, navigated as before-mentioned, and with his Majeſty's Commiſſion.

16. Nothing in this Act ſhall extend to lay Aliens Duties upon any Corn of the Growth of *Scotland*, or any Salt made there, or any Fiſh caught and cured by the People of that Kingdom, and imported directly from thence in *Scotch* built Veſſels, and ſailed with a Maſter and Three-fourths of the Mariners of his Majeſty's Subjects, nor to any Seal Oil of *Ruſſia*, imported from thence into *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, or *Berwick upon Tweed*, in Shipping thereunto belonging, and navigated as aforeſaid.

17. And it is hereby enacted, that every Veſſel belonging to any Subject of the *French* King, which after the 20th of *October*, 1660, ſhall come into any Port, Creek, *&c.* of *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, or *Berwick upon Tweed*, and ſhall there lade or unlade any Goods or Commodities, or take in, or ſet on Shore, any Paſſengers, ſhall pay to the Collector of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms in ſuch Port, *&c.* for every Ton of the Ship's Burthen, to be computed by the Officer thereunto appointed, the Sum of five Shillings, of current Money of *England*; and that no ſuch Ship be ſuffered to depart out of ſuch Port, *&c.* until the ſaid Duty be fully paid; and that this Duty ſhall continue to be collected for ſuch Time, as a certain Duty, fifty Sols *per* Ton, lately impoſed by the *French* King, or any Part thereof, ſhall continue to be collected upon the Shipping of *England* lading in *France*, and three Months after, and no longer.

18. And it is farther enacted, that after the 1ſt of *April*, 1661, no Sugars, Tobacco, Cotton, Wool, Indigo, Ginger, Fuſtick, or other dying Wood, of the Growth or Manufacture of any *Engliſh* Plantations in *America*, *Aſia*, or

Africa, ſhall be carried from any of the ſaid *Engliſh* Plantations to any Place whatſoever, other than to ſuch other *Engliſh* Plantations as do belong to his Majeſty or to the Kingdom of *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, or *Berwick upon Tweed*, there to be laid on Shore, under the Penalty of forfeiting Ship and Goods.

19. And for every Ship, which after the 25th of *December*, 1660, ſhall ſet out from *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, or *Berwick upon Tweed*, for any *Engliſh* Plantation in *America*, *Aſia*, or *Africa*, ſufficient Bond ſhall be given, with one Surety to the chief Officers of the Cuſtom-houſe of ſuch Port from whence the ſaid Ship ſhall ſail, to the Value of one Thouſand Pounds, if the ſaid Ship be of leſs Burthen than one Hundred Tons, and of two Thouſand Pounds, if the Ship ſhall be of greater Burthen; that in Caſe the ſaid Ship ſhall load any of the ſaid Commodities at any of the ſaid *Engliſh* Plantations, that the ſame Commodities ſhall be brought by the ſaid Ship to ſome Port of *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, or to the Port of *Berwick upon Tweed*, and ſhall there put on ſhore the ſame, the Danger of the Seas only excepted: And for all Ships coming from any other Port or Place to any of the aforeſaid Plantations, which by this Act are permitted to trade there, that the Governor of ſuch *Engliſh* Plantations ſhall, before the ſaid Ship be permitted to load any of the ſaid Commodities, take Bond in the Manner and to the Value aforeſaid, for each reſpective Ship, that ſuch Ship ſhall carry all the aforeſaid Goods that ſhall be laden on board to ſome other of his Majeſty's *Engliſh* Plantations, or to *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, or *Berwick upon Tweed*: and that every Ship which ſhall load any of the aforeſaid Goods, until ſuch Bond be given to the Govornor, or Certificate produced from the Officers of any Cuſtom-houſe in *England*, *&c.* that ſuch Bonds have been there duly given, ſhall be forfeited; and the ſaid Governors ſhall twice in every Year, after the 1ſt of *January*, 1660, return true Copies of all ſuch Bonds to the chief Officer of the Cuſtoms in *London*.

In treating of Maritime Affairs, the Owners of Ships are the firſt who naturally challenge our Regard, and they become ſuch either by building or purchaſing their Veſſels; and this, either in Partnerſhip or alone; and if the former, and the Property is diſtributed among ſeveral, the major Part of them may let the Ship out to Freight againſt the Conſent, though not without the Privity of the Minor.

Blacket againſt *Anſby*. Raymond 235. Trinity Term 9 Will. III.

Thirty ſeven Part Owners of a Ship would ſend her a Voyage, but two or three of the other Part-Owners would not conſent. Upon which the Admiralty took Stipulation in Nature of a Recognizance of the Thirty ſeven for Security for the ſafe bringing back of the Ship. The Ship being loſt, the two or three Part-Owners, who oppoſed the Voyage, libelled upon this Stipulation againſt the Thirty ſeven, upon which they moved for a Prohibition, but it was denied; for *per curiam*, though by the Law of *England* two or three Part-Owners may hinder the others from ſending the Ship a Voyage without their Conſent, yet the Law of the Admiralty is otherwiſe; for there, for the Encouragement of Navigation, the Court of Admiralty will permit the Ship to make the Voyage, upon Security given to bring her back ſafe; for it is reaſonable that the others ſhould have ſome Security for their Ship. Then, if the Ship be loſt, it is at the Peril of the Adventurers, and they ſhall be ſuable upon their Stipulation by the others in the Admiralty; for now it is not doubted but the Admiralty may take Stipulation.

An Owner letting his Ship to another for a Voyage, for a certain Sum, and agreeing that the Perſon hiring the Veſſel ſhall have the benefit of the Freight of Goods, is not thereby diſcharged from Reſponſibility for the Loſs of Goods, as was adjudged in the Caſe of *Pariſh* againſt *Crawford*. *Crawford* the ſole Owner had let his Ship to *Fletcher*; *Pariſh* ſhipped a Number of *Moidores* and had Bills of lading from *Fletcher*, Part of the Money was not delivered according to the Conſignment. And Judgement was given againſt *Crawford*. Hill. Term 19 *Geo.* II. *Strange's Reports*, 1251.

In caſe a Ship be taken away from the Owners, or they be otherwiſe diſpoſſeſſed, it is provided, both by the Common and Maritime Laws of this Realm, that they maintain an Action of Trover and Converſion for an Eighth, Sixteenth,

or any other Part or Share of the ſame; and in Action on the Caſe, the Plaintiff declared, that he was Owner of the Sixteenth Part of a Ship, and the Defendant Owner of another Sixteenth Part of the ſame Ship, and that the Defendant fraudulently and deceitfully carried the ſaid Ship *ad Loca tranſmarina* (into a foreign Part) and diſpoſed of her to his own Uſe, by which the Plaintiff loſt his ſixteenth Part to his Damage: On not guilty pleaded, and Verdict for the Plaintiff, it was moved in Arreſt of Judgment, that the Action did not lie; for, though it be found deceptive, yet this did not help it, if the Action did not lie on the Subject Matter; and here they are Tenants in common of the Ship, and by *Littleton*, between Tenants in common there is not any Remedy, and there cannot be any Fraud between them, becauſe the Law ſuppoſes a Truſt and Confidence betwixt them, and upon theſe Reaſons Judgment was given *quod Querens nil capiat per Billam.*

Lit. S. 323. 1. Inſt. 199. *Graves* a *Sawcer, Ray.* 15, 1 *Levinz.* 29, 1 *Keeble* 38. 33. *Bennington* adver. *Bennington.*

Owners are not bound to continue their Paction or Partnerſhip longer than they pleaſe, for though by the Law Marine it was required, that a new built Ship ſhould make one Voyage upon the common Riſk, before the Owners ſhould be allowed to ſeparate, yet by the Law of *England* any Owner may ſell or transfer his Right at what Time he pleaſes.

Molloy de Jur. Mar. Page 222. S. 3.

But, if any one obſtinately refuſes his Conſent to a Voyage, the Law will force him either to hold or ſell his Share: But, if he will ſet no Price, the reſt may fit the Ship out at their own Coſt and Charges, and whatſoever Freight ſhe earns ſhall be ſolely theirs, and no Part thereof be given to the diſſenting Owner, but if the Ship ſhould miſcarry, or be caſt away, the reſt muſt make him Satisfaction for the Part he held.

But, on the contrary, if the greateſt Part of the Owners refuſe to fit out the Veſſel, they ſhall not be compelled, on Account of the Majority, but in this Caſe, the Ship ſhall be valued and ſold, and the like where Part of the Owners become deficient and unable to fit her out.

Owners of Ships are liable for the Actions of the Maſters they employ, therefore it behoves them carefully to conſult as well the Honeſty as Ability of him they intend to commit the Care of their Intereſts to, as the Charge both of the Veſſel and its Lading reſts on him; and the Owners are obliged, both by the common Laws of *England* and the Law-Marine, to make Satisfaction for all Damages that ſhall accrue through the Maſter's Neglect, and were formerly obliged to make good the Contents of a Bill of Loading ſigned by the Maſter, provided he abſconded, though the ſaid Bill of Loading might be iniquitouſly obtained; as I remember to have occurred with a Merchant, who had a Ship of his own from *Liſbon*, and was arreſted, I think, in fifteen Actions for Money his Maſter had ſigned Bills of Loading for, and had run away with, and which he might have continued coining, and firmed new Bills every Day to the utter Ruin of his Owner, though never ſo wealthy, had not the Act 7 *Geo.* II. Cap. 15. Sect. 1. prevented ſuch fraudulent Proceedings, by limiting the Owners Loſs to Ship and Freight, ſo that he now knows the Extent of what Damage a roguiſh Maſter can do him, which was before unaſcertained and endleſs.

On the other Hand, if the Maſter commits Offences, either negligently or wilfully, he ſhall be reſponſible to his Owners for the Reparation of Damages, and they are not bound to ſue jointly, but may do it ſeparately, both according to the common and marine Law; as alſo in Caſe the Ship hath by Freight got ſomething clear to divide, and the Maſter hath paid ſome of the Owners their Parts, the Reſt may bring their Action for their Shares without joining with the others. But the Owners muſt be reſponſible to the Freighters, as in the following Caſe.

Stanley. v. Ayler 3, Keeble 444.

The Defendant and ſeven other Perſons were Proprietors of a Ship, which uſually carried Goods on Freight between *Topſham* and *London*, and the Plaintiff loaded Goods upon her at the latter, to be carried to the former Port; but the Defendant, not careful of his Duty, had ſo careleſsly ſtowed the ſaid Goods, that though the Ship arrived ſafe at *Topſham*, yet the Goods were all ſpoiled. And upon *Non Culp.* pleaded, the Jury found a ſpecial Verdict, *viz.* that the Defendant, and ſeven other Perſons were Proprietors and Part Owners of the Ship; that the Ship had a Maſter *Locat'* in her by the Part-Owners, who had Sixty Pounds

Pounds Wages for every Voyage between *Topſham* and *London*, that the Goods were delivered to the Maſter, none of the Part Owners being preſent, and that there was not any Contract made with them, or any of them by the Plaintiff, that the Ship arrived ſafe at *Topſham*, but the Goods were ſpoiled. *Et ſi pro Quer', pro Quer'; ſi non, pro Def.*

And two Points were made:

1ſt. If the Proprietors are chargeable, no Contract being made with them, and there being a Maſter that is chargeable in Reſpect of his Wages, according to the Caſe of *Morſe* and *Slue*; yet *per. Holt, C. J.* clearly, that though the Maſter be chargeable in Reſpect of his Wages, ſo are the Proprietors in Reſpect of their Freight, that they receive for the Carriage of their Goods at the Election of the Plaintiff.

2ndly. If the Action lay againſt the Defendant alone, it appearing that there are other Part-Owners, not made Defendants; and held that the Action did not lie againſt him ſole, but ought to have been againſt all the Part-Owners; for all the Part-Owners are chargeable in Reſpect of the Profit they make by the Carriage of the Goods, and that in Point of Contract, upon their Undertaking, be it implied or expreſs, and are not chargeable as Treſpaſſers, for then one might be chargeable alone, but in Point of Contract, upon their Receipt of the Goods to be carried for Hire. Judgement pro Def. as by 3 Mod. 321. *Boſon con. Sand.* 3. *Levinz.* 258. where it is with a *Cur. Adviſare, mes le Reporter ut audivit Judg. pro Defen.*

Molloy de jur. Mar. P. 224. Sect. 6. If a Ship be broken up, or taken in Pieces with an intent to convert the ſame to other Uſes, and afterwards on change of Mind ſhe be rebuilt with the ſame Materials, ſhe is now another, and not the ſame ſhip, eſpecially if the Keel be ript up, or changed, and the whole Ship be all once taken aſunder and rebuilt, there determines the Partnerſhip, *quoad* the Ship; but if a Ship be ripped up in Parts, and taken aſunder in Parts, and repaired in Parts, yet ſhe remains ſtill the ſame Veſſel, and not another; nay, though ſhe hath been ſo often repaired that there remains not one Stick of the original Fabrick.

Ditto, Page ditto, S. 7. If a Man repairs his Ship with Plank or other Materials not his own, but appertaining to another, yet the Property is not hereby altered, but the Ship maintains and keeps her firſt Owners. Though if a Man take Plank and Materials prepared for the Uſe of Shipping, and belonging to another, the Property of the Veſſel follows the Owner of the Materials, and not the Builder; but, if a Man cut down the Trees of another, or takes Timber or Planks prepared for the erecting or repairing of a Dwelling-Houſe, nay though ſome of them were for Shipping, and builds a Ship, the Property follows not the Owners but the Builders.

If a Ship is under repair in a Dock belonging to the Shipwright who is ordered by the Owner to repair her, and a Fire happens, not through the Negligence of the Shipwright, but by Accident, and deſtroys the Ship before the Repairs are completed; the Shipwright ſhall be paid his Charges for the Repairs. As was adjudged by the Court of *King's Bench* in the Caſe of *Minetons* againſt *Athaws*. 3. *Burrow's Report*, 1592. *Michaelmas Term*, 5 *Geo.* III.

Gumham againſt *Bennet*. Strange 761. 13 Geo. I. The Repairer of a Ship has his Election to ſue the Maſter who employs him, or the Owners, but if he undertakes it on a ſpecial Promiſe from either, the other is diſcharged.

Molloy de Jur. Mar. P. 224. Sect. 8. Rolls Abridg. 530. The Words which were uſually made uſe of formerly in the Sale of Ships, *viz.* the Tackle, Furniture, Apparel, and all other Inſtruments thereunto belonging, did not convey the Ship's Boat, which, if unexpreſſed in the Sale, remained ſtill in the Owners, as ſhe does, if a Ship is forfeited for committing Piracy.

Linter's Caſe. Leon. 46, 47. Though Ballaſt is generally uſed in Shipping, where a Veſſel goes out empty, or filled with light Goods, yet it is not eſteemed any Part of her Furniture; and ſo it was adjudged in Debt on Bond; of which the Condition was, that whereas the Plaintiff had bought of the Defendant a Ship, if the Plaintiff ſhall enjoy the ſaid Ship with all the Furniture belonging to the ſame, without being diſturbed for the Ship, or any Furniture appertaining to it, that then, *&c.* and the Caſe was, after the Sale of the Ship, a Stranger ſued the Plaintiff for certain

Monies

Monies due for Ballaſt bought by the Defendant for the ſame Ship, in which Suit he obtained Sentence, upon which the Ship was ſeized. The Queſtion was whether Ballaſt be Furniture for a Ship or not, and it was reſolved in the Negative; for although it may ſometimes be as neceſſary as Sails, yet it is not always ſo, as Ships frequently ſail without it, more eſpecially when a heavy Loading anſwers the Purpoſe by ſupplying its Place.

If a Ship commits a Piracy, and is thereby become forfeited, but before Seizure ſhe be *bonâ Fide* ſold, the Property ſhall not be queſtioned, nor the Owners diveſted of the ſame. *Bingley's* Caſe Rolls Abridg. fol. 530.

And if a Mortgagee of Ships, by Deed, entruſts the Mortgager with the original Bill of Sale; and the Mortgager indorſes thereon ſubſequent Mortgages, or Bills of Sale of ſeveral Parts of the Ship, the firſt Mortgagee acquieſces, he ſhall be poſtponed. 1 *Peer Will.* 393, 394.

Upon an Information *tam quam*, grounded upon the Act of Navigation for importing Goods in a foreign Veſſel contrary to that Act, the Queſtion was, whether or not, if a foreign Ship naturalized by the New Act, being a Prize taken in the late War with *Holland*, be afterwards ſold to a Foreigner, who ſells her again to an *Engliſhman*, whether or no the Oath muſt be taken again, according to the Act; *per Cur.* it need not, becauſe the Ship was once lawfully naturalized. *Hardres*, 511. *Martin v. Verdne. Molloy de Jure Mar.* Page 227, 228. Sect. 15.

An Agent for the *Eaſt India* Company, in the *Eaſt Indies*, bought a Ship and Cargo of the Commander, who had no Right or Power to ſell either, and the Owner on a Suit here had the Value decreed him for Ship and Cargo, the Value being found by a Jury, with *Indian* Intereſt, *viz.* 12 *per Cent.* Ditto, Page 226. 1 *Peer Will.* 395.

If a Man gets Poſſeſſion of a Ship, without a juſt Title to the ſame, he ſhall, by the Law Marine, anſwer for ſuch Profit, as the Ship, in all Probability, might have earned: And the Reaſon of that is, becauſe the only End of Shipping is the Employment thereof; but if a Warrant be directed out of the Admiralty to the Marſhal to arreſt ſuch a Ship, and *Salvo Cuſtodire* (preſerve her in Safety) who by Force of the ſame enters into the Ship; though the Warrant does not mention that the Officer ſhould carry away her Sails, yet he may juſtify the taking of them, for that he cannot *Salvo Cuſtodire* her, unleſs he takes away the Sails. Ditto, page ditto. Dig. Lib. 6. tit. 1. 62. & Lib. 7. tit. 1. 12 S. 1. Creamer v. Jockley Latch. fol. 880.

In Caſe a Ship is freighted out, and in Conſequence of the Agreement receives her Lading aboard, if an Embargo happens afterwards, and her Cargo is taken as forfeited, yet the Owners ſhall notwithſtanding receive the Freight, as the Fault was not in them, but in him whoſe Property the Goods were. Dig. lib. 19. tit. 2. 61.

In the Main Sea, or in an Arm of it, a Ship may not become a Deodand, though any Body be drowned out of it, or otherwiſe come by their Death aboard, becauſe on ſuch Waters Ships are naturally expoſed to the Dangers of tempeſtuous Weather; but a Ship or Veſſel in freſh Water may become a Deodand, as happened with one lying at *Rotherhithe*, near the Shore, to be careened, where a Shipwright being at work under her at Low-Water, as ſhe leaned aſide, ſhe unexpectedly turned over, and unfortunately killed him. Upon a Trial at Bar, the Queſtion was, whether ſhe belonged to the Lord of the Manor contiguous to the Place where the Man was ſlain, or to the Almoner, as a Matter not granted out of the Crown; and it was reſolved that the Ship was a Deodand, and the Jury found a Verdict for the Lord of the Manor. 3. Inſt. fol. 58. Mich. 29 *Car.* II. in B. R.

If a Ship imports prohibited Goods ſhe cannot be ſeized as Forfeit till there is a Condemnation in the Exchequer thereon. 1 Vent. 47. 1 Sed. 421. 1 Mod. 18.

If foreign Brandy or Spirits ſhall be imported in any Ship under fifteen Tons, except for the Uſe of the Seamen, not exceeding one Gallon each, ſuch Brandy, *&c.* ſhall be forfeited. 2 Keeb. 604. Horne a Irve. 12 *Will.* III. Cap. 11. S. 1.

If any Maſter, Owner, Purſer, or Boatſwain of any Ship willingly permit any Braſs, Copper, Latten, Bell-Metal, Pan-Metal, Gun-Metal, or Shrof-Metal, whether it be clear or mixed, Tin and Lead excepted, to be ſhipped contrary to this Act, or perceiving ſuch Metal to be ſhipped, do not diſcloſe the ſame in three Days after Knowledge had to the Cuſtomer or Comptroller of the Port, 2 *Edw.* VI. Cap. 37. Sect. 5.

or their Deputies, every ſuch Owner, *&c.* ſhall forfeit double the Value of the Metal.

20 *Car.* II. Cap. 7. S. 5. Every Veſſel, with all her Tackle, in which any great Cattle, Sheep, or Swine, or any Beef, Pork, or Bacon, except for the neceſſary Proviſions of the Ships, in which the ſame ſhall be brought, not expoſing it to Sale, ſhall be imported, and out of which they ſhall be put on Shore, ſhall be forfeited; and it ſhall be lawful for any Perſon, within one Year after ſuch Importation, to ſeize the Veſſel, and make Sale thereof to the beſt Advantage, *&c.* and it ſhall be lawful for any Juſtice of Peace of the County, or chief Officer of the Port Town, where ſuch Importation ſhall be, or where any of the Cattle, Beef, *&c.* ſo imported ſhall be brought, by Warrant to cauſe to be apprehended the Maſter and Seamen, having Charge of, or belonging to, ſuch Veſſel; and every other Perſon employed in the landing, or taking Care of the ſaid Cattle, Beef, *&c.* and them to commit to the common Gaol for three Months.

16 Geo. III. c. 8. Salted Beef, Pork, Bacon, Butter and Cattle, the Laws permitting the Importation from *Ireland* into *Great-Britain*, Duty-free, are made perpetual.

19 Geo. III. c. 22. The Importation of Tallow, Hog's-Lard, and Greaſe, is made Duty-free, till the 25th *March*, 1782, from any Place. Continued to 1789. 26 *Geo.* III. c. 53.

6 *Ann.* Cap. 33. It ſhall be lawful for any Perſons who ſhall reſide in her Majeſty's Dominions to import Cochineal in Ships belonging to any State in Amity; and in *Spaniſh* Ships, or ſuch as are deemed *Spaniſh* Ships, ſailing with *Spaniſh* Paſſes and Colours, from *Cadiz*, *Seville*, *Port St. Mary*, *St. Lucar*, and *Gibraltar*, or any other Ports in *Spain*, during the War, *&c.* the Act 12 *Car.* II. cap. 18. notwithſtanding.

Made perpetual 12 *Ann.* Stat. 1. Cap. 18. Sect. 3.

1 *Jacob.* I. Cap. 22. Sect. 7. No Perſon ſhall buy any rough Hide or Calf-Skin in the Hair, but only ſuch as ſhall tan them, except Salt Hides for the Uſe of Ships, *&c.*

14 Geo. III. c. 86. Raw Hides of Steers, Cows, or any other Cattle, except Horſes, Mares, or Geldings, and Calves Skins or Goat Skins, raw or undreſſed, may be imported, Duty-free, from *Ireland* into *Great-Britain*.

38 *Edw.* III. Cap. 8. No Maſter ſhall loſe his Ship for any ſmall Thing, not cuſtomed, put in the Ship without his Knowledge.

14 *Rich.* II. Cap. 10. No Cuſtomer or Comptroller ſhall have Ships of their own, nor meddle with the Freight of Ships.

13 and 14 *Car.* II. Cap. 11. Sect. 15. No Ship or Goods ſhall be ſeized as forfeited for unlawful Importation or Exportation, or for Non-Payment of Cuſtoms, but by the Perſons appointed to manage the Cuſtoms, or Officers of Cuſtom, or Perſons deputed by Warrant from the Lord-Treaſurer, or Under-Treaſurer, or by Commiſſion from his Majeſty under the Great or Privy-Seal, and if any Seizure ſhall be made by any other Perſon for the Cauſes aforeſaid, ſuch Seizure ſhall be void.

Ditto, Sect. 29. In Caſe the Seizure or Information ſhall be made upon the Act of Navigation, the Defendants ſhall, on their Requeſt, have a Commiſſion out of Chancery to examine Witneſſes beyond Sea, and have a competent Time allowed for the Return thereof before Trial; and the Examination of Witneſſes ſo returned ſhall be Evidence at the Trial.

Ditto, Sect. 35. Every Perſon who ſhall export Goods from any Port of this Kingdom, capable of a Ship of two Hundred Tons, upon an ordinary full Sea, to any Part of the *Mediterranean* beyond the Port of *Malaga*, or import Goods from the Places aforeſaid, in any Ship that hath not two Decks, and do carry leſs than ſixteen Pieces of Ordnance mounted, with two Men for each Gun, and other Ammunition proportionable, ſhall pay for all Merchandizes ſo exported or imported One *per Cent.* above the Tonnage and Poundage.

Ditto, Sect. 36. It ſhall be lawful to export Fiſh into any of the Ports of the *Mediterranean* in any *Engliſh* Ship, provided one Moiety of her Lading be Fiſh, and to import Merchandize in the ſame Ship for that Voyage, without paying any other Rates than accuſtomed.

8 *Ann.* Cap. 13. Sect. 19. The Maſter of every Ship, carrying Certificate Goods to *Ireland*, ſhall take from the Collector in *Great-Britain* a Duplicate of his Contents, under the Hand and Seal of the Collector and Comptroller, which they are required to deliver without Fee, and ſuch Maſter ſhall deliver ſuch Duplicate to the Officers of the Cuſtoms in *Ireland* before he be permitted to land ſuch Goods.

In Caſe any foreign Goods ſhall, by any Collier, Fiſher-Boat, or other Coaſting Veſſel, be taken in at Sea, or out of any Veſſel, to be landed, or put into any other Ship, *&c.* within the Limits of any Port, without Payment of the Duties, ſuch Goods ſhall be forfeited, and the Maſter of ſuch Collier, *&c.* ſhall forfeit treble the Value, unleſs in Caſe of Neceſſity, of which ſuch Maſter ſhall give Notice, and make Proof before the chief Officers of the Cuſtoms of the firſt Port where he ſhall arrive; the Maſter or other Perſon taking Charge of the Ship out of which ſuch Goods ſhall be taken in at Sea, ſhall forfeit treble the Value. 5 *Geo.* I. Cap. 2. Sect. 3.

Where any Veſſel of fifty Tons, or under, laden with cuſtomable, or prohibited Goods, ſhall be found hovering on the Coaſts, within the Limits of any Port, and not proceeding on her Voyage, Wind and Weather permitting, any Officer of the Cuſtoms may go on board, and take an Account of the Lading, and demand Security of the Maſter, *&c.* by his own Bond, to his Majeſty, *&c.* in treble the Value of the foreign Goods on board, with Condition, that ſuch Veſſel (as ſoon as Wind and Weather, and the State of ſuch Veſſel doth permit) ſhall proceed on her Voyage, and ſhall land ſuch Goods in ſome foreign Port. And if ſuch Maſter, *&c.* ſhall refuſe to enter into ſuch Bond, or ſhall not proceed on ſuch Voyage, as ſoon as Wind, Weather, and the State of ſuch Ship, will permit, unleſs ſuffered to make longer Stay by the Collector, or other chief Officer, not exceeding twenty Days, all the foreign Goods on board ſuch Veſſel may, by any Officer of the Cuſtoms by Direction of the Collector, or other principal Officer, be taken out of the Ship and ſecured; and, if ſuch Goods are cuſtomable, the Duties ſhall be paid; and Wool, or any prohibited Goods, found on board, are declared ſubject to Forfeiture * Ditto, Sect. 8.

All Goods found concealed on board any Ship after the Maſter ſhall have made his Report at the Cuſtom-houſe, and not mentioned in the ſaid Report, ſhall be forfeited, and may be ſeized and proſecuted by any Officer of the Cuſtoms, and the Maſter of ſuch Ship, in Caſe he was privy to ſuch Concealment, ſhall forfeit treble the Value of the Goods. 9 *Geo.* II. Cap. 35. Sect. 27.

It ſhall be lawful for the Officers of Exciſe to go on board any Veſſel within the Limits of any Port, and to continue on board, and rummage in like Manner as the Officers of the Cuſtoms, for Arrack, Rum, Brandy, or other exciſeable Liquors; and for Coffee, Tea, Cocoa-Nuts, Chocolate, and Cocoa-Paſte; and to ſeize for his Majeſty's Uſe all ſuch of the ſaid Commodities there found, as by Law ſhall be forfeited, together with the Package; and to ſeize ſuch of the ſaid Commodities, as before due Entry, and without paying or ſecuring the Duties on the Importation, ſhall be found unſhipping or unſhipped. 11 *Geo.* I. Cap. 30. Sect. 1.

For Encouragement of the *North-Sea*, *Iſland*, and *Weſtmony* Fiſheries, no freſh Herring, freſh Cod, or Haddock, Coal-Fiſh, or Gull-Fiſh, ſhall be imported but in *Engliſh* built Ships, and having Certificate as in the Act, and whereof the Maſter and three-fourths of the Mariners are *Engliſh*, and which have been caught in ſuch Ships, and not bought of Strangers, under Pain of Forfeiture of all ſuch Fiſh, and the Ship in which it was imported. 15 *Car.* II. Cap. 7. S. 16.

No *Britiſh* Ship, trading to any Part of the *Mediterranean* Sea beyond *Malaga*, ſhall be entitled to the Exemption granted in the Act 13 and 14 *Car.* II. Cap. 11. Sect. 36. herein before recited, for that one Moiety of the Loading of ſuch Ship ſhall conſiſt of Fiſh, unleſs ſuch Moiety conſiſt of Fiſh taken and cured by his Majeſty's Subjects. 9 *Geo.* II. Cap. 33. S. 3.

It ſhall be lawful for Natives of *England* or *Ireland* to import into *England* directly from *Ireland* any Sorts of Hemp or Flax, and all the Productions thereof, as Thread, Yarn, and any Manufacture thereof, of the Growth and Manufacture of *Ireland*, free from all Duties, the Maſter of the Veſſel importing the ſame bringing a Certificate from the chief Officer of the Port in *Ireland*, expreſſing the Marks, Number, Tale, or Weight, of the Species in each Bale, mentioned in the Bills of Lading, with the Names and Places of Abode of the Exporters from *Ireland*, and of ſuch Perſons that ſhall have ſworn the Goods to be of the Growth and Manufacture of that Kingdom, and where, and to whom in *England* conſigned; and the Maſter of the Ship, on Arrival in *England*, making Oath that the 7 and 8 *Will.* III. Cap. 39. Sect. 1. 16 *Geo.* II. c. 26.

* *N. B. There is the ſame Act made for any Ship hovering on the Coaſt of* Ireland, *&c.* by 6 *George* I. Cap. I. Sect. 62.

the ſaid Bales and Goods are the Bales and Goods taken on board by Virtue of the ſaid Certificates.

3 *Geo.* I. c. 21. All Linen made in *Ireland*, and imported into *Great-Britain*, may be again exported to any *Britiſh* Plantation in *America*, without Payment of any Duty whatſoever.

4 *Geo.* III. Cap. 26. Sect. 1. To encourage the Importation of rough and undreſſed Hemp or Flax from the *Britiſh* Colonies in *America*; for Hemp, Water rotted, bright and clean, or rough undreſſed Flax, ſo imported, the following Bounties are to be given by the Collector of the Cuſtoms at the Port of Importation: between *June* 24, 1764, and *June* 24, 1771, 8*l. per* Ton; between *June* 24, 1771, and *June* 24, 1778, 6*l. per* Ton; and between *June* 24, 1778, and *June* 24, 1785, 4*l. per* Ton.

19 *Geo.* III. c. 37. Grants the following Bounties on Hemp, the Growth of *Ireland*, imported from thence into *Great-Britain*. From *June* 24, 1779, to ditto, 1786, 8*l. per* Ton. From *June* 24, 1786, to ditto, 1793, 6*l. per* Ton. From *June* 24, 1793, to ditto 1800, 4*l. per* Ton.

Ditto, Sect. 11. Any Maſter or Owner of a Veſſel, fraudulently importing foreign Hemp or Flax to obtain theſe Bounties, incurs the Forfeiture of 100*l.* and the Veſſel, with all her Furniture, ſhall alſo be forfeited.

15 *Geo.* III. c. 45. Grant an additional Bounty of 5*s. per* Hogſhead upon Flax Seed imported into *Ireland*, for which a Bounty is allowed in that Kingdom, by Acts made there in the Third and Sixteenth of his preſent Majeſty. Rape Seed, and Rape Cakes, may be imported from *Ireland* into *Great-Britain*, Duty free.

16 *Geo.* III. c. 41.

15 *Geo.* III. c. 34.

18 *Geo.* III. c. 56. Cotton Yarn, the Manufacture of *Ireland*, may be imported into *Great-Britain*, Duty free.

17 *Geo.* III. c. 27. Tea exported to *Ireland*, as Merchandiſe, to draw back the whole Cuſtoms, ſubject to the Regulations preſcribed by 12 *Geo.* III. c. 60, and 16 *Geo.* III. c. 51.

20 *Geo.* III. c. 10. Sect. 1. Repeals the Act of 19 of *Henry* VII. prohibiting the Exportation of Gold and Silver Coin from *Great-Britain* to *Ireland*, and allows the ſaid Exportation.

Sect. 2. Repeals the Act of 9 *Anne*, prohibiting the Importation of foreign Hops into *Ireland*, and allows them to be imported there.

Alſo, the Act 6 *Geo.* I. c. 11, which enacts that no Draw-back ſhall be allowed on the Exportation of Hops from *Great-Britain* to *Ireland*, and allows the Draw-backs to be paid for Hops, whether of foreign or *Britiſh* Growth.

Sect. 3. Repeals ſo much of an Act of 26 *Geo.* II. as confines the Levant Trade to Subjects of *Great-Britain* only, admitted Members of the *Turkey* Company; and enacts, that the Subjects of *Ireland*, on Requeſt, ſhall be admitted Members of the ſaid *Turkey* Company, and being ſo admitted, may export directly from *Ireland* to the *Levant* Seas, or import from thence into *Ireland*, ſuch Commodities as are allowed to be imported into *Great-Britain* from the ſaid Seas; or to be exported to the ſame, by any Perſon free of the *Turkey* Company.

20 *Geo.* III. c. 45. Allows any Perſons, free of the *Turkey* Company, to import into *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, any Goods or Commodities which have hitherto been uſually imported from *Turkey* or *Egypt*, or from any Place within the Dominions of the Grand Seignor, not only in Ships built in, and belonging to, *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, but in any Ship or Veſſel belonging to any Kingdom or State in Amity with his Majeſty, his Heirs, and Succeſſors, navigated by foreign Seamen, from any Port or Place whatſoever, upon Payment of the ſame Duties if imported into *Great-Britain*, as the like Goods would be ſubject to if imported in *Britiſh* Ships directly from the Place of their Growth, Production, or Manufacture; the Goods ſo imported in foreign-built Ships to be liable to the Aliens Duties, if ſuch Goods were ſubject thereto before the paſſing of this Act.

No Entry to be allowed to be made of any ſuch Goods at the Cuſtom-houſe till Certificate is produced by the Importer, that he is free of the *Turkey* Company.

After *January* 1, 1780, Goods uſually imported from the *Mediterranean* may be imported from any Port or Place whatever, by any Perſons whatſoever, into *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, in *Britiſh* built Ships, or in Ships belonging to any Kingdom or State in Amity with his Majeſty, his Heirs, and Succeſſors, upon

Payment of the ſame Duties, if imported into *Great Britain*, as they would have been liable to if imported directly from the Places of their Growth, *&c.* except Drugs, which, if not imported by Perſons free of the *Turkey* Company, ſhall be liable to the ſame Duties as if not imported from the Place of their Growth. The Goods ſo imported from the *Mediterranean* in foreign Ships to be liable to Aliens Duties, if they were ſo before, notwithſtanding this Act.

Cotton or Cotton Wool imported into *Great-Britain* after the 1ſt of *Jan.* 1780, in foreign Ships, to be ſubject to a Duty of One *Penny Farthing* on every Pound Weight, and alſo to the additional Duty of Five *per Cent.* on the Amount of the ſaid Duty, as granted by the Act of 19 *Geo.* III. And no Draw-back is to be allowed on the Re-exportation of the ſaid Cotton or Cotton Wool. The Produce of the ſaid Duty of one Penny Farthing *per* Pound Weight is to be paid from Time to Time into the Receipt of the Exchequer, and is to be kept ſeparate and apart as a Fund for the Encouragement of the Growth of Cotton in his Majeſty's *Leeward* Iſlands, and for encouraging the Importation thereof into *Great-Britain*, in ſuch Way and Manner as Parliament ſhall hereafter direct.

No Commodity of the Product or Manufacture of the *Eaſt-Indies* ſhall be imported into *Ireland*, the Iſlands of *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, *Alderney*, *Sark*, or *Man*, or to any of the Plantations in *Africa* or *America*, belonging to the Crown of *Great-Britain*, but ſuch only as ſhall be ſhipped in *Great-Britain* in Ships navigated according to Law, on Penalty of forfeiting all ſuch Goods, or the Value thereof, together with the Ship, *&c.* 7 *Geo.* I. Cap. 11. Sect. 40.

It ſhall be lawful for any Natives of *England* or *Ireland* to ſhip, in any Port of *Ireland*, in *Engliſh* built Shipping, whereof the Maſter and three-fourths of the Mariners be *Engliſh* or *Iriſh*, any white or brown Linen-Cloth, of the Manufacture of *Ireland*, and the ſame to tranſport into any of the Plantations, the Act 15 *Car.* II. Cap. 7. notwithſtanding. 3 *Ann.* Cap. 8. S. 1.

Provided, that no Ship coming to the Plantations from *Ireland* ſhall break Bulk, until the Maſter ſhall have made known to the Governor, or to ſuch Officer as ſhall be by him appointed, the Arrival of the ſaid Ship, with her Name, and the Name of the Maſter, and ſhall have delivered a true Inventory or Invoice of the Lading, together with the Certificate from the chief Officer of the Port in *Ireland* where ſuch Ship ſhall be laden, expreſſing the Particulars of ſuch Lading, with the Names and Abodes of the Exporters, and of two Perſons, who ſhall have made Oath before ſuch chief Officer, that the ſaid Goods and Linen are *Bonâ Fide* of the Manufacture of *Ireland*; and until the Maſter ſhall have made Oath, before ſuch Governor or Officer, that the ſaid Goods are the ſame that he took on board by Virtue of ſuch Certificate, nor until ſuch Ship ſhall have been ſearched by an Officer; and, in Caſe the Commander of ſuch Ship ſhall break Bulk before ſuch Notice given and Certificate produced, and ſuch Oath made, or before ſuch Search, or if any Goods of Woollen Manufacture, not laden in *Ireland*, neceſſary Apparel of the Commander and Mariners excepted, or any Linen Goods not laden in *Ireland*, nor of the Manufacture of *Ireland*, ſhall be found, ſuch Ship ſhall be forfeited, together with all Goods imported, or found in ſuch Ship. Ditto S. 2.

Makes it lawful to export, under certain Regulations, directly from *Ireland* to *Britiſh America*, the *Weſt Indies*, or any of the *Britiſh* Settlements on the Coaſt of *Africa*, any Goods, the produce or Manufacture of *Ireland*, except Wool and Woollen Manufactures, and Cotton Manufactures; Hats, Glaſs, Hops, Gunpowder, and Coals. 18 *Geo.* III. c. 53.

And all Goods of the Growth, Product, or Manufacture of *Great-Britain*, imported from thence into *Ireland*, except Woollen Manufactures and Glaſs. Alſo all foreign Certificate Goods, legally exported from *Great-Britain* to *Ireland* may be re-exported directly from *Ireland* to the ſaid Plantations and Settlements; but not to extend to foreign Linens, painted, *&c.* in *Ireland*; nor to Bar-Iron, Iron ſlit or rolled, plated or tinned, nor any manufactured Iron Wares, till a Duty is impoſed thereon in *Ireland*. Nor to any ſuch Articles if a Bounty or Premium is allowed thereon.

Allows the Exportation of Woollen Manufactures from *Ireland* into any foreign Part, and of Glaſs, and repeals all former Acts prohibiting the ſame. 20 *Geo.* III.

20 *Geo.* III. c. 10. Any Goods which may be legally imported from *Britiſh America*, the *Weſt-Indies*, or any of the *Britiſh* Settlements on the Coaſt of *Africa*, into *Great-Britain*, may, in like Manner, be imported directly from the ſaid Settlements to *Ireland*.

And any Goods which may be legally exported from *Great-Britain* to *Britiſh America*, or the ſaid Settlements, may be exported directly from *Ireland* to the ſame Places.

On Condition that the *Iriſh Parliament* impoſe on the Goods to be ſo exported or imported, Duties, and allow Draw-backs, equal to thoſe impoſed and allowed on the Exportation or Importation of the ſaid Goods in *Great-Britain*.

6 *Geo.* III. c. 46. Gum Senega, or Gum Arabic: thirty Tons may be exported annually from *Great-Britain* to *Ireland* Duty-free, by Licence from the Treaſury; to be uſed in the Linen Manufactures of that Kingdom.

15 *Geo.* III. c. 45. Clothing and Accoutrements, the Produce of *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, for the Uſe of his Majeſty's Forces abroad, paid in Part out of the *Iriſh* Revenue, may be exported from *Ireland*.

15 *Car.* II. Cap. 7. S. 6. No Commodity, of the Production of *Europe*, ſhall be imported into any Plantation or Place, which ſhall belong to his Majeſty in *Aſia*, *Africa*, or *America*, but what ſhall be ſhipped in *England*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, and in *Engliſh* built Shipping, and whereof the Maſter and three-fourths of the Mariners are *Engliſh*, and which ſhall be carried directly thence to the ſaid Plantations, under the Penalty of the Loſs of all ſuch Commodities imported from any other Place; and, if by Water, of the Ship alſo, with her Tackle.

Ditto S. 7. Provided, that it ſhall be lawful to lade in Ships navigated as in the foregoing Clauſe, in any Part of *Europe*, Salt, for the Fiſheries of *New-England* and *Newfoundland*, and to ſhip in the *Madeiras*, Wines of the Growth thereof, and to ſhip in the Weſtern Iſlands or *Azores*, Wines of the Growth of the ſaid Iſlands, and to take in Servants or horſes in *Ireland*, and to ſhip in *Ireland* Victuals of the Production of *Ireland*, and the ſame to tranſport into any of the ſaid Plantations.

Ditto S. 8. Every Perſon importing by Land any Goods into the ſaid Plantations, ſhall deliver to the Governor, or to ſuch Perſon as ſhall be by him appointed within twenty-four hours after ſuch Importation, his Name, and a Particular of all ſuch Goods: And no Ship coming to any ſuch Plantation ſhall lade or unlade any Goods, until the Maſter ſhall firſt have made known to the Governor, or ſuch other Officer as ſhall be by him appointed, the Arrival of the Ship, with her Name, and the Name of her Commander, and have ſhewn to him that ſhe is an *Engliſh* built Ship, or made proof by producing ſuch Certificate, that ſhe is a Ship belonging to *England*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, and navigated with an *Engliſh* Maſter, and three-fourth Parts of the Mariners *Engliſh*, and have delivered to ſuch Governor, or other Officer, an Inventory of her Lading, with the Places, in which the Goods were laden, under the Pain of Loſs of the Ship with her Tackle, and of all ſuch Goods of the Production of *Europe*, as were not laden in *England*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*.

22 and 23 *Car.* II. Cap. 26. S. 11. The Word *Ireland* ſhall be left out of all Bonds taken from any Ship, which ſhall ſet Sail from *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, or *Berwick* for any *Engliſh* Plantation in *America*, *Aſia*, or *Africa*; and, in Caſe the Ship ſhall load any of the ſaid Commodities at the ſaid *Engliſh* Plantations, the ſaid Commodities ſhall be by the ſaid Ship brought to ſome Port of *England*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, and ſhall there unload the ſame, Danger of the Seas excepted; and in like Manner for all Ships coming from any other Port to the ſaid Plantations, the Governor of ſuch Plantations ſhall, before the Ships be permitted to load any of the ſaid Commodities, take Bond in the Manner directed in the Act, 12 *Car.* II. Cap. 18. *for the encouraging of Navigation*, that ſuch Ship ſhall carry all the ſaid Goods to ſome other of his Majeſty's *Engliſh* Plantations, or to *England*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*; and every ſuch Ship which ſhall load any of the ſaid Commodities, until ſuch Bond given, or Certificate produced, from the Officers of ſome Cuſtom-houſe of *England*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, that ſuch Bond hath been there given, or which, contrary to the Tenor of ſuch Bond, ſhall carry the ſaid Goods to any Place other than to other *Engliſh* Plantations, or to *England*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, and there lay

lay the ſame on ſhore, every ſuch Ship ſhall be forfeited, with her tackle and Lading.

If any Ship, which by Law may trade in any of his Majeſty's Plantations, ſhall come to any of them to ſhip any of the ſaid Commodities, and Bond ſhall not be firſt given with Surety, to bring the ſame to *England*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, and there to unload the ſame, the Danger of the Seas excepted, there ſhall be paid to his Majeſty, for ſo much of the ſaid Commodities as ſhall be put on board ſuch Ship, theſe Duties, *viz.* for Sugar white, the hundred Weight, 5*s.* brown Sugar and Muſcovadoes 1*s.* 6*d.* for Tobacco, the Pound, 1*d.* Cotton Wool one Half-penny; Indigo, 2*d.* Ginger, the hundred Weight, 1*s.* for Logwood, 5*l.* for Fuſtick, and all other Dying Woods, 6*d.* and for every Pound of Cocoa Nuts, 1*d.* to be collected as ſhall be appointed in the Plantations before the Landing thereof, and under ſuch Penalties as for defrauding his Majeſty of his Cuſtoms in *England*. 25 *Car.* II. Cap. 7. S. 2.

In Caſe any Perſon liable to pay the Duties before-mentioned ſhall not have Monies to pay the ſame, the Officers ſhall accept ſuch a Proportion of the Commodities as ſhall amount to the Value. Ditto S. 4.

No Goods ſhall be imported into, or exported out of any Plantation, belonging to his Majeſty, in *Aſia*, *Africa* or *America*, or ſhall be carried from any one Port in the Plantations to any other Port in the ſame, the Kingdom of *England*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, in any Ship but what ſhall be of the Built of *England*, or of *Ireland*, or the Plantations, and wholly owned by the people thereof, and navigated with the Maſters, and three-fourths of the Mariners, of the ſaid Places, except Ships taken as Prize, and Condemnation thereof made in the Courts of Admiralty in *England*, *Ireland*, or the Plantations, to be navigated by the Maſter and three-fourths of the Mariners *Engliſh*, or of the Plantations, and whereof the Property doth belong to *Engliſhmen*, under Pain of Forfeiture of Ship and Goods. 7 and 8 *Will.* III. Cap. 22. S. 2.

Repeals ſo much of the above recited Acts of 15, 22, and 23, of *Charles* II. and of the 7th and 8th of *William* III. as reſtricts the Importation into the *Britiſh* Colonies and Settlements in *America*, the *Weſt-Indies*, and on the Coaſt of *Africa*, to *Great-Britain* alone; and orders the word *Ireland* to be put into all Bonds taken from Ships, lading Commodities in the ſaid Plantations to land the ſame in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, as directed by the Navigation Act, and allows the Trade between *Ireland* and the ſaid Colonies to be carried on in like Manner as it is now carried on between *Great-Britain*, and the ſaid Colonies and Settlements. 20 *Geo.* III. c. 10.

Merchandizes may be exported or imported to and from this Kingdom and Places aforeſaid, in any Ships taken as Prize, and whereof Condemnation ſhall be made in one of the Courts of Admiralty aforeſaid, and ſhall be navigated by the Maſter, and three-fourths of the Mariners, *Engliſh*, and whereof the Property ſhall belong to *Engliſhmen*. 7 and 8 *Will.* III. C. 22. S. 3.

All Ships coming into, or going out of any of the Plantations, and lading or unlading any Goods, whether the ſame be his Majeſty's Ships of War, or Merchants Ships, and the Commanders thereof. ſhall be liable to the ſame Rules, Viſitations and Forfeitures, as to the entering, lading, or diſcharging their Ships, as Ships are liable to in this Kingdom, by 13 and 14 *Car.* II. Cap. 11. *for preventing Frauds in his Majeſty's Cuſtoms*; and the Officers for collecting his Majeſty's Revenue, and inſpecting the Plantation Trade in the Plantations, ſhall have the ſame Power for ſearching of Ships, and taking their Entries, and for ſeiſing Goods prohibited, or for which any Duties are payable, as are provided for the Officers of the Cuſtoms in *England*, by the ſaid Act, as alſo to enter Houſes or Warehouſes, to ſearch for and ſeiſe ſuch Goods; and all Wharfingers, Lightermen, or other Perſons, aſſiſting in the Concealment or Reſcue of the ſaid Goods, or in the hindering the Officers in the Perfomance of their duty, and the Veſſels employed in the Conveyance of ſuch Goods, ſhall be ſubject to the like Penalties, as are provided by the ſame Act, in Relation to prohibited or uncuſtomed Goods in this Kingdom; and the like Aſſiſtance ſhall be given to the Officers, as by the ſaid Act is provided for the Officers in *England*, &c. Ditto Sect. 6.

Where any Queſtion ſhall ariſe concerning the Importation or Exportation of any Goods into or out of the ſaid Plantations, the Proof ſhall lie upon the Owner, and the Claimer ſhall be reputed the Importer or Owner. Ditto Sect. 7.

Ditto Sect. 9. All Laws, By-Laws, Uſages or Cuſtoms, which ſhall be in practice in the Plantations, repugnant to the before-mentioned Laws, or to this Act, or any other Law to be made in this Kingdom, ſo far as ſuch Law ſhall relate to the Plantations, are void.

Ditto Sect. 10. Where the Governor, or Officers appointed by the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, in the Plantations, ſhall have Ground of Suſpicion, that the Certificate of having given Security in *England* is falſe; the Governor, or Officers of the Cuſtoms, ſhall take Security there for the Diſcharge of the Plantation Lading in *Ireland*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, (ſubſtitute the Words *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, in Conformity to 20 *Geo.* III. C. 10.) and where there ſhall be Cauſe to ſuſpect, that the Certificates of having diſcharged her Lading of Plantation Goods in this Kingdom is falſe, the Governor or Officers ſhall not cancel the Security given in the Plantation, until they be informed from the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, that the Certificate is true; and if any perſon ſhall raſe or falſify any Cocket, Certificate, Return, or Permit, for any Veſſel or Goods, or ſhall knowingly make Uſe thereof, ſuch Perſon ſhall forfeit Five Hundred Pounds.

Ditto Sect. 11. The Commiſſioners of the Treaſury, and the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, may appoint ſuch Officers of the Cuſtoms in any City, Town, River, Port, Harbour, or Creek, of any of the Iſlands, Tracts of Land, and Proprieties, as ſhall ſeem needful; alſo upon any Suits brought in the Plantations, upon any Law concerning his Majeſty's Duties, or Ships or Goods forfeited by reaſon of any unlawful Importations or Exportations, there ſhall not be any Jury, but of ſuch only as are Natives of *England* or *Ireland*, or born in his Majeſty's Plantations; and upon all ſuch Suits the Offences may be laid in any Province, Country, or Diviſion, of any of the Plantations, at the Pleaſure of the Informer.

Ditto Sect. 13. In all Bonds to be taken in the Plantations by 22 and 23 *Car.* II. Cap. 26. the Sureties ſhall be Perſons of known Reſidence and Ability in the Plantations, and the Conditions of the Bond ſhall be within eighteen Months after the Date, the Danger of the Seas excepted, to produce Certificates of having landed the Goods in one of his Majeſty's Plantations, or in *England*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, (ſubſtitute the Words *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, in Conformity to 20 *Geo.* III.) otherwiſe ſuch Bond, or Copies thereof, atteſted under the Hand and Seal of the Governor to whom ſuch Bonds were given, ſhall be in Force and allowed of in any Court in *England*, *Ireland*, or the Plantations, as if the Original were produced.

6 *Geo.* III. C. 21. Tobacco exported to *Ireland*, if leſs appears to be landed than ſhipped in *Great-Britain*, an Allowance, not exceeding *two per Cent.* may be made for Waſte during the Voyage.

19 *Geo.* III. C. 35. Repeals the Acts of 12 and 15 *Charles* II. and any other Act which prohibits or reſtrains the ſetting, planting, or improving to grow, making, or curing Tobacco, either in Seed, Plant, or otherwiſe, in *Ireland*

7 and 8 *Will.* III. C. 22. S. 7. No Ship ſhall paſs as a Ship of the Built of *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, *Berwick*, *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, or any of his Majeſty's Plantations in *America*, ſo as to trade to the Plantations, until the Perſons claiming Property in ſuch Ship, ſhall regiſter the ſame, *viz.* if the Ship belong to any Port in *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, Proof ſhall be made upon Oath of one of the Owners, before the Collector and Comptroller of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms in ſuch Port; or if the Ship belong to any of his Majeſty's Plantations in *America*, or to the Iſlands of *Guernſey* or *Jerſey*, then the like Proof to be made before the Governor, with the principal Officer of Revenue reſiding on ſuch Plantation or Iſland.

26 Geo. III. 1786. c. 60. Sect. 1. By this Act, entituled, *An Act for the further Increaſe and Encouragement of Shipping and Navigation*, It is enacted, that from and after the *firſt Day of Auguſt*, 1786, no Ship or Veſſel foreign built (except ſuch Ships or Veſſels as have been, or ſhall hereafter be, taken by any of his Majeſty's Ships of War, or by any private, or other Ship or Veſſel, and condemned as lawful Prize in any Court of Admiralty) nor any Ship or Veſſel built or rebuilt upon any foreign-made Keel or Bottom, in the Manner heretofore practiſed and allowed, although owned by *Britiſh* Subjects and navigated according to Law, ſhall be any longer intitled to any of the Privileges and Advantages of a *Britiſh* built Ship, or of a Ship owned by *Britiſh*

Subjects: and that all the ſaid Privileges and Advantages ſhall hereafter be confined to ſuch Ships as are wholly of the Built of *Great-Britain*, or *Ireland*, *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, or the Iſle of *Man*, or of ſome of the Colonies, Plantations, Iſlands, or Territories in *Aſia*, *Africa*, or *America*, which now belong, or at the Time of building ſuch Ships or Veſſels did belong, or which may hereafter belong to, or be in the Poſſeſſion of his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors.

But foreign built Ships belonging to *Britiſh* Subjects in *Great-Britain*, or *Ireland*, &c. and regiſtered according to former Acts of Parliament, before the firſt Day of *May*, 1786, ſhall continue to enjoy the Privileges and Advantages of *Britiſh* built Ships navigated according to Law.

Ships begun to be repaired, or rebuilt before the 1ſt of *May*, 1786, and regiſtered according to, and in purſuance of this Act, by an Order under the Hands of the Commiſſioners of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms, which they are authoriſed to grant, provided it ſhall appear to them, upon Oath, that ſuch Ships or Veſſels were ſtranded, and were at the Time of being ſo ſtranded, the ſole Property of ſome Foreigners, and having received ſuch Damage that they could not proceed to Sea again without a thorough Repair, and were therefore neceſſarily ſold, and purchaſed by *Britiſh* Subjects, or being a Droit of Admiralty, ſhall enjoy all the Privileges and Advantages of *Britiſh*-built Ships; provided always, that they have been ſo repaired; that *two Thirds* of them, at the leaſt, are of *Britiſh* built.

No Ship rebuilt, or repaired in a Foreign Port, ſhall be deemed *Britiſh* built, Sect. 2. though originally wholly ſo, if ſuch Repairs exceed *fifteen Shillings per Ton*, except ſhe ſhall receive ſuch extraordinary Damage at Sea, during her being abſent from any of his Majeſty's Dominions, as ſhall oblige her to put into ſome Foreign Port, to undergo Repairs exceeding that Sum; in which Caſe the Nature of ſuch Diſtreſs, and the Neceſſity of the Repairs, are to be certified to the Conſul, or other chief *Britiſh* Officer reſiding there, upon the Oath of the Maſter, or other Perſon having charge of the Ship. The Conſul to give his Certificate of the Particulars under his Hand and Seal, and in caſe there is no Conſul, or other *Britiſh* Officer, the ſaid Certificate ſhall be given under the Hands and Seals of two *Britiſh* Merchants; and on the Arrival of the Ship in *England*, it ſhall be delivered to an Officer of the Cuſtoms on Oath.

By this Act the Proviſions in the above Clauſe are extended to Ships or Veſſels, having Decks, and being of the Burthen of fifteen Tons or upwards.

No Regiſtry to be made, but at the Port to which a Ship belongs, except for Sect. 4. Prizes condemned at *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, or the Iſle of *Man*.

The Port from and to which a Ship uſually trades to be deemed her Port.

No Ship built in the United States of *America*, during the Exiſtence of any prohibitory Acts of Parliament, ſhall be entitled to be regiſtered.

The Oath required on regiſtering Ships by 7 and 8 *William* III. is repealed, and no Ship or Veſſel to be regiſtered till the following Oath be taken by one, or more of the Owners; and if more than two joint Owners, then by the greater Part, if they reſide within twenty Miles of the Port to which the Ship belongs; but if they all reſide at a greater Diſtance, one Owner taking the Oath is ſufficient.

I *A. B.* of [*Place of Reſidence and Occupation*] do make Oath that the Ship or Veſſel [*Name*] of [*Port or Place*] whereof [*Maſter's Name*] is at preſent Maſter, being [*Kind of Built*, *Burthen*, et cætera, *as deſcribed in the Certificate of the Surveying Officer*] was [*when and where built*, *or if Prize*, *Capture and Condemnation*] and that I the ſaid *A. B.* [*and the other Owners' Names and Occupations*, *if any*, *and where they reſpectively reſide*, videlicet, *Town*, *Place*, *or Pariſh*, *and County*, *or if Member of*, *and reſident in*, *any Factory in Foreign Parts*, *or in any Foreign Town or City*, *being an Agent for*, *or Partner in*, *any Houſe or Copartnerſhip actually carrying on Trade in* Great-Britain *or* Ireland, *the Name of ſuch Factory*, *Foreign Town or City*, *and the Names of ſuch Houſe or Copartnerſhip*] am [*or* are] ſole Owner [*or* Owners] of the ſaid Veſſel, and that no other Perſon or Perſons whatever hath or have any Right, Title, Intereſt, Share, or Property therein or thereto; and that I the ſaid *A. B.* [*and the ſaid other Owners*, *if any*] am [*or* are] truly and *bonâ fide* a Sub-

Ditto Sect. 9. All Laws, By-Laws, Uſages or Cuſtoms, which ſhall be in practice in the Plantations, repugnant to the before-mentioned Laws, or to this Act, or any other Law to be made in this Kingdom, ſo far as ſuch Law ſhall relate to the Plantations, are void.

Ditto Sect. 10. Where the Governor, or Officers appointed by the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, in the Plantations, ſhall have Ground of Suſpicion, that the Certificate of having given Security in *England* is falſe; the Governor, or Officers of the Cuſtoms, ſhall take Security there for the Diſcharge of the Plantation Lading in *Ireland*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, (ſubſtitute the Words *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, in Conformity to 20 *Geo.* III. C. 10.) and where there ſhall be Cauſe to ſuſpect, that the Certificates of having diſcharged her Lading of Plantation Goods in this Kingdom is falſe, the Governor or Officers ſhall not cancel the Security given in the Plantation, until they be informed from the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, that the Certificate is true; and if any perſon ſhall raſe or falſify any Cocket, Certificate, Return, or Permit, for any Veſſel or Goods, or ſhall knowingly make Uſe thereof, ſuch Perſon ſhall forfeit Five Hundred Pounds.

Ditto Sect. 11. The Commiſſioners of the Treaſury, and the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, may appoint ſuch Officers of the Cuſtoms in any City, Town, River, Port, Harbour, or Creek, of any of the Iſlands, Tracts of Land, and Proprieties, as ſhall ſeem needful; alſo upon any Suits brought in the Plantations, upon any Law concerning his Majeſty's Duties, or Ships or Goods forfeited by reaſon of any unlawful Importations or Exportations, there ſhall not be any Jury, but of ſuch only as are Natives of *England* or *Ireland*, or born in his Majeſty's Plantations; and upon all ſuch Suits the Offences may be laid in any Province, Country, or Diviſion, of any of the Plantations, at the Pleaſure of the Informer.

Ditto Sect. 13. In all Bonds to be taken in the Plantations by 22 and 23 *Car.* II. Cap. 26. the Sureties ſhall be Perſons of known Reſidence and Ability in the Plantations, and the Conditions of the Bond ſhall be within eighteen Months after the Date, the Danger of the Seas excepted, to produce Certificates of having landed the Goods in one of his Majeſty's Plantations, or in *England*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, (ſubſtitute the Words *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, in Conformity to 20 *Geo.* III.) otherwiſe ſuch Bond, or Copies thereof, atteſted under the Hand and Seal of the Governor to whom ſuch Bonds were given, ſhall be in Force and allowed of in any Court in *England*, *Ireland*, or the Plantations, as if the Original were produced.

6 *Geo.* III. C. 21. Tobacco exported to *Ireland*, if leſs appears to be landed than ſhipped in *Great-Britain*, an Allowance, not exceeding *two per Cent.* may be made for Waſte during the Voyage.

19 *Geo.* III. C. 35. Repeals the Acts of 12 and 15 *Charles* II. and any other Act which prohibits or reſtrains the ſetting, planting, or improving to grow, making, or curing Tobacco, either in Seed, Plant, or otherwiſe, in *Ireland*

7 and 8 *Will.* III. C. 22. S. 17. No Ship ſhall paſs as a Ship of the Built of *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, *Berwick*, *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, or any of his Majeſty's Plantations in *America*, ſo as to trade to the Plantations, until the Perſons claiming Property in ſuch Ship, ſhall regiſter the ſame, *viz.* if the Ship belong to any Port in *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, Proof ſhall be made upon Oath of one of the Owners, before the Collector and Comptroller of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms in ſuch Port; or if the Ship belong to any of his Majeſty's Plantations in *America*, or to the Iſlands of *Guernſey* or *Jerſey*, then the like Proof to be made before the Governor, with the principal Officer of Revenue reſiding on ſuch Plantation or Iſland.

26 Geo. III. 1786. c. 60. Sect. 1. By this Act, entituled, *An Act for the further Increaſe and Encouragement of Shipping and Navigation*, It is enacted, that from and after the *firſt Day of Auguſt*, 1786, no Ship or Veſſel foreign built (except ſuch Ships or Veſſels as have been, or ſhall hereafter be, taken by any of his Majeſty's Ships of War, or by any private, or other Ship or Veſſel, and condemned as lawful Prize in any Court of Admiralty) nor any Ship or Veſſel built or rebuilt upon any foreign-made Keel or Bottom, in the Manner heretofore practiſed and allowed, although owned by *Britiſh* Subjects and navigated according to Law, ſhall be any longer intitled to any of the Privileges and Advantages of a *Britiſh* built Ship, or of a Ship owned by *Britiſh*

Subjects: and that all the ſaid Privileges and Advantages ſhall hereafter be confined to ſuch Ships as are wholly of the Built of *Great-Britain*, or *Ireland*, *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, or the Iſle of *Man*, or of ſome of the Colonies, Plantations, Iſlands, or Territories in *Aſia*, *Africa*, or *America*, which now belong, or at the Time of building ſuch Ships or Veſſels did belong, or which may hereafter belong to, or be in the Poſſeſſion of his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors.

But foreign built Ships belonging to *Britiſh* Subjects in *Great-Britain*, or *Ireland*, &c. and regiſtered according to former Acts of Parliament, before the firſt Day of *May*, 1786, ſhall continue to enjoy the Privileges and Advantages of *Britiſh* built Ships navigated according to Law.

Ships begun to be repaired, or rebuilt before the 1ſt of *May*, 1786, and regiſtered according to, and in purſuance of this Act, by an Order under the Hands of the Commiſſioners of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms, which they are authoriſed to grant, provided it ſhall appear to them, upon Oath, that ſuch Ships or Veſſels were ſtranded, and were at the Time of being ſo ſtranded, the ſole Property of ſome Foreigners, and having received ſuch Damage that they could not proceed to Sea again without a thorough Repair, and were therefore neceſſarily ſold, and purchaſed by *Britiſh* Subjects, or being a Droit of Admiralty, ſhall enjoy all the Privileges and Advantages of *Britiſh*-built Ships; provided always, that they have been ſo repaired; that *two Thirds* of them, at the leaſt, are of *Britiſh* built.

No Ship rebuilt, or repaired in a Foreign Port, ſhall be deemed *Britiſh* built, Sect. 2. though originally wholly ſo, if ſuch Repairs exceed *fifteen Shillings per Ton*, except ſhe ſhall receive ſuch extraordinary Damage at Sea, during her being abſent from any of his Majeſty's Dominions, as ſhall oblige her to put into ſome Foreign Port, to undergo Repairs exceeding that Sum; in which Caſe the Nature of ſuch Diſtreſs, and the Neceſſity of the Repairs, are to be certified to the Conſul, or other chief *Britiſh* Officer reſiding there, upon the Oath of the Maſter, or other Perſon having charge of the Ship. The Conſul to give his Certificate of the Particulars under his Hand and Seal, and in caſe there is no Conſul, or other *Britiſh* Officer, the ſaid Certificate ſhall be given under the Hands and Seals of two *Britiſh* Merchants; and on the Arrival of the Ship in *England*, it ſhall be delivered to an Officer of the Cuſtoms on Oath.

By this Act the Proviſions in the above Clauſe are extended to Ships or Veſſels, having Decks, and being of the Burthen of fifteen Tons or upwards.

No Regiſtry to be made, but at the Port to which a Ship belongs, except for Sect. 4. Prizes condemned at *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, or the Iſle of *Man*.

The Port from and to which a Ship uſually trades to be deemed her Port.

No Ship built in the United States of *America*, during the Exiſtence of any prohibitory Acts of Parliament, ſhall be entitled to be regiſtered.

The Oath required on regiſtering Ships by 7 and 8 *William* III. is repealed, and no Ship or Veſſel to be regiſtered till the following Oath be taken by one, or more of the Owners; and if more than two joint Owners, then by the greater Part, if they reſide within twenty Miles of the Port to which the Ship belongs; but if they all reſide at a greater Diſtance, one Owner taking the Oath is ſufficient.

I *A. B.* of [*Place of Reſidence and Occupation*] do make Oath that the Ship or Veſſel [*Name*] of [*Port or Place*] whereof [*Maſter's Name*] is at preſent Maſter, being [*Kind of Built*, *Burthen*, et cætera, *as deſcribed in the Certificate of the Surveying Officer*] was [*when and where built*, *or if Prize*, *Capture and Condemnation*] and that I the ſaid *A. B.* [*and the other Owners' Names and Occupations*, *if any*, *and where they reſpectively reſide*, videlicet, *Town*, *Place*, *or Pariſh*, *and County*, *or if Member of*, *and reſident in*, *any Factory in Foreign Parts*, *or in any Foreign Town or City*, *being an Agent for*, *or Partner in*, *any Houſe or Copartnerſhip actually carrying on Trade in* Great-Britain *or* Ireland, *the Name of ſuch Factory*, *Foreign Town or City*, *and the Names of ſuch Houſe or Copartnerſhip*] am [*or* are] ſole Owner [*or* Owners] of the ſaid Veſſel, and that no other Perſon or Perſons whatever hath or have any Right, Title, Intereſt, Share, or Property therein or thereto; and that I the ſaid *A. B.* [*and the ſaid other Owners*, *if any*] am [*or* are] truly and *bonâ fide* a Sub-

ject [*or* Subjects] of *Great-Britain*; and that I the ſaid *A. B.* have not [*nor have any of the other Owners, to the beſt of my Knowledge and Belief*] taken the Oath of Allegiance to any Foreign State whatever [*except under the Terms of ſome Capitulation, deſcribing the Particulars thereof*] or that ſince my taking [*or his or their taking*] the Oath of Allegiance to [*naming the Foreign States reſpectively to which he or any of the ſaid Owners ſhall have taken the ſame*] and prior to the paſſing of an Act in the Twenty-ſixth Year of the Reign of King *George* the Third, (intituled, *An Act for the further Increaſe and Encouragement of Shipping and Navigation*), I have [*or he or they hath or have*] become a Subject [*or* Subjects] of *Great-Britain* [*either by his Majeſty's Letters Patent, as a Denizen or Denizens, or naturalized by Act of Parliament, as the Caſe may be, naming the Dates of the Letters of Denization, or the Act or Acts of Parliament for Naturalization, reſpectively*] or [*as the Caſe may be*] I have [*or he or they hath or have*] become a Denizen [*or* Denizens, *or* naturalized Subject *or* Subjects, *as the Caſe may be*] of *Great-Britain*, by His Majeſty's Letters Patent, or by an Act of Parliament paſſed ſince the Firſt Day of *January* One thouſand ſeven hundred and eighty-ſix, [*naming the Times when ſuch Letters of Denization have been granted reſpectively, or the Year or Years in which ſuch Act or Acts for Naturalization have paſſed reſpectively*] and that no Foreigner, directly or indirectly, hath any Share or Part or Intereſt in the ſaid Ship or Veſſel.

Sect. 11. In Caſe the Ship to be regiſtered ſhall belong to three or more joint Owners, and three of them do not perſonally attend to take and ſubſcribe the aforeſaid Oath; then the Owner or Owners preſent ſhall further make Oath, that the part Owner or Owners abſent, are not reſident within twenty Miles of the Ship's Port, and to the beſt of their Knowledge and Belief have not abſented themſelves in order to avoid taking the ſaid Oath.

Before regiſtering or granting any Certificate of Regiſtry, the Ship ſhall be examined by proper Perſons appointed by the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms in *England* or *Scotland*; or by the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Commander in Chief of *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, and *Man*; or of the Colonies, Plantations, Iſlands, or Territories aforeſaid; to diſcover whether ſuch Ship or Veſſel is the ſame with that, for which, a Certificate is alledged to be granted.

Sect. 13. Perſons giving falſe Deſcriptions of Ships, or making falſe Regiſtries, knowingly, ſhall forfeit the Sum of one Hundred Pounds, as well Maſters, and Owners, as Examiners on the Part of Government.

Sect. 15. Bond to be given, not to lend, ſell, or diſpoſe of Certificates of Regiſtry, and to deliver them up to the proper Officers above mentioned, in Caſe any Foreigner or Foreigners ſhall by Purchaſe or otherwiſe become whole or part Owners of any Ship or Veſſel regiſtered as aforeſaid; or, in Caſe the Ship ſhall be loſt, or taken by an Enemy, and the Certificate is preſerved, Penalty for Non-Compliance, from Three Hundred to One Thouſand Pounds, according to the Burthen of the Ship. Alſo the *Mediterranean* Paſſes that may have been obtained ſhall be delivered up with the Certificate of Regiſtry, upon any ſuch transfer of Property in the Ship.

Not only the Sale or Transfer of any Part, or of the whole Property in any Ship, within the Port to which ſhe belongs, ſhall be acknowledged by Indorſement on the Regiſtry, and Certificate ſo delivered up, agreeable to 7 and 8 *William* III. but there ſhall alſo be indorſed before two Witneſſes, the Town, Place, or Pariſh, where all and every Perſon or Perſons to whom the Property in any Ship or Veſſel, or any Part thereof, ſhall be ſo transferred, ſhall reſide; and if reſiding in foreign Parts, as Member of any *Britiſh* Factory, or as a *Britiſh* Merchant, the Name of the Place, and of the Factory where he or they reſide, and of their Co-partners or Agents in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*; and Copies of ſuch Indorſement ſhall be delivered by ſuch Agents or Co-Partners to the Offices appointed to regiſter and grant Certificates of Regiſtry.

In all Caſes of transfer, the original Certificate of Regiſtry ſhall be recited in

Words

Words at length, in the Bill or other Inſtrument of ſale. Alſo the Changes of the Maſters of Ships and Veſſels ſhall be indorſed on the ſaid Certificates.

And whereas many Frauds have been committed by the frequent Change of Names given to Ships and Veſſels; be it therefore enacted, that it ſhall not be lawful for any Owner or Owners of any Ship or Veſſel to give any Name to ſuch Ship or Veſſel, other than that, by which ſhe was firſt regiſtered in Purſuance of this Act: And that the Owner or Owners within one Month from the Time of regiſtering ſhall paint, or cauſe to be painted, in White or Yellow Letters, of a Length not leſs than four Inches, upon a black Ground, on ſome conſpicuous Part of the Stern, the Name by which ſuch Ship or Veſſel ſhall have been regiſtered, and the Port to which ſhe belongs. The Penalty on Eraſure, or Concealment of ſuch Names, or on giving any other in any Writing, printed Paper, or other Document; or, for not keeping up, and preſerving the ſame, is One Hundred Pounds. Sect. 19.

Perſons applying for Certificates in *Great-Britain*, *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, or the *Iſle of Man*, for Ships or Veſſels which ſhall be built, or whoſe Building ſhall be completed after the 1ſt of *Auguſt*, 1786, ſhall produce a particular Account of the ſame under the Hand of the Builder, and make Oath of the Identity of ſuch Ship or Veſſel. This Clauſe to be extended to the Colonies, Plantations, &c. after the 1ſt of *January*, 1787. Ships regiſtered before this Act, are to exchange their Certificates, and apply for new Ones in Conformity thereto: And others, now appointed to be regiſtered by this Act, muſt apply for Certificates, *viz.* within twelve Months for Ports within *Great-Britain*; and eighteen Months for the Colonies, Plantations, &c.

Ships leaving Port without Certificates ſhall be forfeited; if found in any other Port, ſhall give Bond to procure Certificate. Sect. 32.

If ſquare rigged Veſſels cannot enter the Ports to which they belong for want of Depth of Water, Certificates may be obtained upon their being ſurveyed at the Port where they touch. Sect. 33.

Certificates of Regiſtry to be produced at every Port, in which any Ship or Veſſel ſhall arrive, either in his Majeſty's Dominions, or in foreign Countries, under Penalty of One Hundred Pounds. *Britiſh* Conſuls abroad to inſpect ſuch Certificates. Sect. 34.

Perſons making falſe Oaths to any of the Matters herein before required to be verified, ſhall ſuffer the Pains and Penalties incurred by Perſons committing wilful and corrupt Perjury. And Perſons altering or making uſe of altered, eraſed, or falſified Certificates, ſhall forfeit the Sum of Five Hundred Pounds. Sect. 41.

Former Acts of Trade and Navigation not repealed by this Act, to remain in full force. Sect. 43.

All Ships or Veſſels regiſtered in *Ireland*, according to an Act of Parliament of that Kingdom, paſſed in the preſent Seſſion, ſhall enjoy all the Privileges and Advantages of Ships and Veſſels owned by any of his Majeſty's Subjects. 27 *Geo.* III. 1787, c. 19. S. 1.

Every Ship and Veſſel belonging to his Majeſty's Subjects in *Ireland* regiſtered there, according to Law, previous to the ſaid Act, ſhall continue to enjoy the like Privileges during the Times appointed by the Commiſſioners of the Revenue of *Ireland*. But at the Expiration of ſuch Time, they ſhall be regiſtered, *de novo*, agreeable to the ſaid Act. Sect. 2.

No Oath to be taken by any *Britiſh* Subject in any foreign State, to enable him to become a Citizen or Burgher during his temporary Reſidence, ſhall be deemed an Oath of Allegiance to ſuch State, depriving him of the Rights of regiſtering his Ship or Veſſel, according to the Tenour of the Oath of Regiſtry of 26 *Geo.* III. Sect. 4.

Inſtead of the Owners, as in the Caſe of private Ships, the Secretary to the *Eaſt-India* Company, or ſome other Officer belonging to any other Body Corporate, ſhall take and ſubſcribe the Oath of Regiſtry, depoſing that the Ship doth wholly and truly belong to the ſaid Company, or other Body Corporate. Sect. 5.

Veſſels not exceeding *thirty* Tons Burthen, and not having a fixed Deck, may be employed in the Fiſhery at *Newfoundland*, and the Shores of *Quebeck*, *Nova Scotia*, &c. without being regiſtered. Sect. 8.

Sect. 9. Ships built at *Newfoundland*, &c. for *Britiſh* Subjects reſiding in his Majeſty's Dominions in *Europe*, may be regiſtered there by the Ship's Huſband or Agent, on his taking the Oath required by 26 *Geo.* III. but ſuch Ship on its Arrival in *Europe* muſt be regiſtered, *de novo*, conformable to that Act.

Sect. 10. After the 1ſt of *July*, 1787, Goods and Commodities of the Growth, Production, or Manufacture of *Europe*, enumerated and ſpecified in the Acts of 12, 13, 14 of *Charles* II. and 6 *Geo.* I. may be imported into *Great-Britain*, either in *Britiſh* built Ships, or in Ships built in the Country, or Place, in which ſuch Goods or Commodities, grow or are produced, ſubject to the Rules, Regulations, and Reſtrictions, contained in the ſaid Acts.

Sect. 11. Goods of *Morocco* imported into *Gibraltar* may be imported from thence in Ships built in his Majeſty's Dominions, or Ships belonging thereto, prior to the 1ſt of *May*, 1786, on Payment of the ſame Duties, as if imported from *Africa*.

Sect. 12. Provided always, that ſuch Goods ſhall be accompanied with a Certificate, that they were imported into *Gibraltar*, in ſuch Ships or Veſſels as above deſcribed.

All Ships and Veſſels which by 26 *Geo.* III. c. 60, are declared not to be intitled to the Privileges of *Britiſh* built Ships, ſhall be deemed *alien* Ships, liable to the ſame Duties, Penalties, and Forfeitures as *alien* Ships.

18 *Geo.* III. c. 55. Sect. 9. Ships built in *Ireland*, and owned by his Majeſty's Subjects reſiding in any Part of the *Britiſh* Dominions in *Europe*, to be deemed *Britiſh* built, and intitled to the like Privileges and Advantages in all Reſpects, as Ships built in *Great Britain*: And, Ships belonging to any of his Majeſty's Subjects reſiding in *Ireland*, and not *Britiſh* built, are to be intitled to the ſame Privileges and Advantages in all Parts of his Majeſty's Dominions, as Ships belonging to his Majeſty's Subjects reſiding in *Great-Britain*, and not *Britiſh* or *Iriſh* built, are intitled to. Confirmed by 27 *Geo.* III. *C.* 90. *Sect.* 1.

Bounties, and other Advantages granted by the Legiſlature, to the Owners and Maſters of Ships; and to Sailors, and Fiſhermen, for the Encouragement of the NEWFOUNDLAND, GREENLAND, *and other* BRITISH FISHERIES.

26 *Geo.* III. 1786, c. 26. IT having been found by long Experience that ſeveral of the Proviſions and Regulations, hitherto in Force, for encouraging the Fiſheries carried on at *Newfoundland*, and Parts adjacent, are inſufficient to anſwer the good Purpoſes thereby intended.

Sect. 1. It is hereby enacted, that from and after the *firſt* of *January*, 1787, the reſpective bounties herein aftermentioned, ſhall be paid and allowed annually, for *ten Years*, to a certain Number of Ships or Veſſels employed in the *Britiſh* Fiſhery on the Banks of *Newfoundland*, under the Limitations and Reſtrictions hereinafter expreſſed, that is to ſay, that ſuch Veſſels as ſhall appear to be *Britiſh* built, and wholly owned by his Majeſty's Subjects reſiding in *Great-Britain*, *Ireland*, or the Iſlands of *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, or *Man*, and ſhall be navigated each with a Maſter, and at leaſt three-fourths of the Mariners being *Britiſh* Subjects, uſually reſiding in his Majeſty's *European* Dominions; and ſhall be fitted and cleared out from ſome Port in *Great-Britain*, or the aforeſaid Iſlands, after the ſaid firſt of *January*, 1787, and after that Day in each ſucceeding Year, and ſhall proceed to the Banks of *Newfoundland*, and having catched a Cargo of Fiſh upon thoſe Banks, conſiſting of not leſs than 10,000 Fiſh by Tale, ſhall land the ſame at any one of the Ports in the North, the Eaſt, or South Side of the Iſland of *Newfoundland*, between *Cape St. John* and *Cape Raye*, on or before the 15th of *July* in each Year; and ſhall make one more Trip, at leaſt, to the ſaid Banks, and to return with another Cargo of Fiſh catched there, to the ſame

Port—In ſuch Caſe, the *One Hundred* Ships that ſhall firſt arrive at *Newfoundland*, and catch the Cargo of Fiſh, and make the Trip afore-mentioned, ſhall, if navigated with not leſs than twelve Men each, be intitled to *Forty Pounds* each; but if navigated with leſs than twelve Men, and not leſs than ſeven, they ſhall be intitled to *Twenty-five Pounds* each: Provided always, that in either of the Caſes abovementioned, any of the One Hundred Veſſels ſo firſt arriving, which ſhall be wholly navigated by Men going out upon Shares, that is to ſay, receiving a certain Share of the Profits of the Voyage in Lieu of Wages, ſuch of the ſaid Veſſels as ſhall be ſo navigated with not leſs than twelve Men each, ſhall be intitled to *Fifty Pounds*; and if ſo navigated with a leſs Number than twelve, and not leſs than ſeven Men, to *Thirty-five Pounds* each.

For the ſecond Hundred, in the order of Time, arriving at the Banks, catching the Fiſh, and making the Trip aforeſaid; navigated with not leſs than twelve Men *Twenty-five Pounds* each: If with not leſs than ſeven Men *Eighteen Pounds* each—If the Men go out upon Shares, *Thirty-five Pounds* for twelve Men, and *Twenty-one Pounds* each, for not leſs than *ſeven* Men.

Certificates to be produced to the Collector of the Cuſtoms, at the Port in *Great-Britain*, from which the Ships were cleared out, under the Hands of the Governor, or Deputy Governor, or principal Officer of the Cuſtoms at *Newfoundland*, certifying the Qualifications of the Ships, and the Conformity of the Maſters to the aforeſaid Regulations, the ſaid Certificate muſt likewiſe have been founded upon another under the Hand and Seal of the naval Officer ſtationed on the Banks, and delivered to the Governor, or ſome Perſon appointed by him, teſtifying the Time of the Ship's Arrival, the requiſite Quantity of Fiſh being caught, *&c.* and the Whole muſt be further confirmed by the Oaths of the Maſters and Mates of each Veſſel. The Collectors of the Cuſtoms at the Port in *Great-Britain* to which the Ships return, are impowered to pay the reſpective Bounties from the Funds appointed for that Purpoſe by 15 *Geo.* III.

The Certificates and Affidavits made before the naval Officer or Commander of any of his Majeſty's Ships ſtationed on the Coaſt, in order to ſatisfy the Governor, or Deputy Governor, of the Facts whereon he is to ground his Certificate, muſt be delivered within the Diſtrict of *St. John's*, in the ſaid Iſland of *Newfoundland*, before the 15th of *September* in each Year; and within any other Diſtrict of the Iſland before the 30th of *September* in each Year. Sect. 3.

Maſters of Veſſels, previous to receiving the Bounties, to make Oath, that all the Men belonging to his Ship, who ſailed out with him, or a Number of Men equal to them, are returned to *Great-Britain*, unleſs any of them have died at *Newfoundland*, or on the Voyage. Sect. 4.

Hirers or Employers of Fiſhermen are by this Act allowed to advance to Seamen and Fiſhermen more than half the Wages due to them, or contracted for; provided the Sum do not exceed five Pounds ten Shillings for each *Green* Man, and that a Reſerve of forty Shillings be kept in the Employer's Hands to pay the Charges of bringing him Home purſuant to the Regulations of 15 *Geo.* III. Sect. 5.

Seamen or Fiſhermen, wilfully abſenting themſelves for one Day, or neglecting, or refuſing to work, ſhall forfeit five Days Pay, for every Day's Neglect, Refuſal to work, or Abſence; to be paid to the Hirer or Employer of ſuch Seamen or Fiſhermen at the Diſcretion of the Governor, in Recompence for the Loſs he may have ſuſtained by ſuch Abſence or Neglect. Sect. 6.

No Oil or Blubber to be entered Duty-free in any Port of *Great-Britain* till the Maſter or other Perſon, having the Command of the Ship or Veſſel in which it is imported, ſhall have made Oath before the Collector, or other Chief Officer of the Cuſtoms, that the ſame, and every Part thereof, is really and *bonâ Fide* the Oil or Blubber of Fiſh, or Creatures, actually caught and taken on the Banks and Shores of *Newfoundland* and Parts adjacent, wholly by his Majeſty's Subjects carrying on the ſaid Fiſhery, from his Majeſty's *European* Dominions; and uſually reſiding in the ſaid Dominions. A ſimilar Oath is to be taken relative to Seal Skins. Sect. 7.

Oil, Blubber, or Seal Skins, purchaſed at *Newfoundland*, upon producing Certificates, that the ſame was the Produce of Fiſh, or Creatures caught there by Sect. 9.

Britiſh Subjects, and the further Oath of the Maſter of the Ship, may be entered Duty-free.

It ſhall not be lawful to uſe any Sean or Net of any Kind or Denomination whatſoever, for catching Cod Fiſh, the Scale or Meſh of which Sean or Net ſhall be leſs in Dimenſion than four Inches, under the Penalty of forfeiting One Hundred Pounds for each Offence.

Sect. 12. Seamen or Fiſhermen deſerting from *Newfoundland*, with an Intention to enter into the Service of foreign States, ſhall, if they came from his Majeſty's *European* Dominions, be impriſoned three Months, and then ſent Home; and in caſe they do not come from his Majeſty's *European* Dominions, they ſhall, upon Conviction, be impriſoned twelve Months.

Sect. 13. No *Britiſh* Ship, Veſſel, or Boat, belonging to the Fiſhery, to be ſold, bartered, or exchanged with any Foreigner whatever, nor any Tackle, Hook, Baits, or other Tools or Implements of the ſaid Fiſhery. Perſons found guilty of ſelling, bartering, or exchanging the ſame, or aiding or abetting therein, ſhall be committed to priſon till the next Quarter-Seſſion, and ſhall forfeit treble the Value of the Articles ſold, bartered or exchanged. No foreign Goods or Commodities ſhall be bought or bartered for by any Fiſherman, under the ſame Penalties upon Convicton.

Sect. 10. The foregoing Proviſions not to extend to the Importation of Bread, Flour, Indian Corn, or live Stock in *Britiſh* Ships, in purſuance of the Act of this Seſſion for the Encouragement of Navigation, *&c.*

Sect. 18. No more than forty Shillings to be paid for the Paſſage to *Great-Britain* for every Perſon put on board by order of the Governor or Deputy Governor to be carried to *Great-Britain*. The ſaid forty Shillings to be paid by the Commiſſioners of the Navy, if the Funds in the Hands of the Collectors of the Cuſtoms at the Port to which any Ship returns are deficient.

Sect. 20. Officers commanding any of his Majeſty's Ships, ſtationed at the Iſland of *Newfoundland*, are impowered to ſearch, examine, and detain *Britiſh* Ships or Veſſels, coming to or going from the ſaid Iſland, which he ſhall have reaſon to ſuſpect are going to, or coming from the Iſlands of *St. Pierre* or *Miquelon* for the Purpoſes of lading contraband Goods, or Commodities, or of bartering Fiſhing-tackle, Tools, &c. for ſuch Commodities; and if ſuch Commodities or Merchandiſe ſhall be found on board, the Veſſel and Goods ſhall be forfeited.

Sect. 21. Suits, relative to Ships ſeized, to be carried on in the Vice-Admiralty Court at *Newfoundland*. If it ſhall appear upon Trial that there was a probable Cauſe for Seizure, though a Verdict be given for the Defendant or Defendants, Claimer or Claimers of any Ship or Veſſel, the Judge of the Court is to grant a Certificate to the Officer who ſeized her, ſtating ſuch probable Cauſe, which ſhall be given in Evidence againſt any Action to be brought in any Court in *Great-Britain*.

Sect. 22. No Action ſhall be commenced for any thing done in Conſequence of this Act, after three Months, from the Time of committing the Offence, at *Newfoundland* or in *Great-Britain*, unleſs commenced there, three Months after the Return of the Perſon or Perſons complained of.

19 *Geo.* III. C. 31. S. 3. His Majeſty's Subjects reſiding in *Ireland* may tranſport directly from thence to *Newfoundland*, or to any part of *America* where the Fiſhery is carried on, Proviſions, Hooks, Lines, Netting, or other Tools or Implements neceſſary for the Fiſhery; being the Product and Manufacture of *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*.

26 *Geo.* III. 1786. c. 50. This Act, for the Encouragement of the *Southern Whale* Fiſhery, eſtabliſhes new and additional Premiums for the Fiſheries carried on by his Majeſty's *European* Subjects in the Seas to the *Southward* of the *Greenland Seas* and *Davis's Straits*, for the Purpoſe of taking Whales and other Creatures found in thoſe Seas. It repeals the Acts of 15 and 16 *Geo.* III. (our Guide in the laſt Edition of this Work) and grants the following Premiums to Twenty Ships regiſtered, manned, *&c.* according to the Regulations of the Act of 26 *Geo.* III. cap. 26. To *fifteen* of the Ships or Veſſels ſo fitted out between the firſt of *May* and the firſt of *September*, 1786, in each of the ſucceeding *ten* Years, and which ſhall have ſailed to the Southward of the *ſeventh* Degree of *North Latitude*, and ſhall there have *bonâ Fide* carried on the ſaid Fiſhery; and ſhall return to ſome Port in *Great-Britain* before the firſt of *July*, in the Year ſubſequent to that in which they cleared out, there ſhall be paid the Sum of *Five Hundred Pounds* to each of the three firſt Ships that ſhall arrive,

arrive, with the greateſt Quantity of Oil or Head-matter taken together, being not leſs in the whole than *Twenty Tons* in each Ship, and being the Produce of one or more Whale or Whales, or other Creature living in the Seas, taken and killed by the Crews of every ſuch Ship or Veſſel.——*Four Hundred Pounds* to the Three Ships next arriving under the foregoing Circumſtances.——*Three Hundred Pounds* for the next Three Ships.——*Two Hundred Pounds* for the next Three.—And *One Hundred Pounds* for the Three laſt of the Fifteen.

For the *Five* Ships or Veſſels laſt fitted out, and ſailing to the Southward of the *Thirty-ſixth* Degree of South Latitude, and returning within the Times before limited, the following Premiums ſhall be paid and allowed—*Seven Hundred Pounds* for the Firſt Ship that arrives at any Port in *Great-Britain*.—*Six Hundred Pounds* for the Second of ſuch Ships.—*Five Hundred Pounds* for the Third Ship.—*Four Hundred Pounds* for the Fourth Ship.——*Three Hundred Pounds* for the Fifth Ship. The Quantity of Oil and Head-matter taken together to be not leſs than *Twenty Tons*, in each Ship or Veſſel, and the greateſt Quantity in each Ship to have the largeſt Premium, and ſo in Proportion; Regard being always had to the Priority of the Time of Arrival.

The Maſter and Three-fourths of the Crew muſt be *Britiſh* Subjects, or foreign Proteſtants intending to ſettle in *Great-Britain*. Sect. 5.

No Premium ſhall be paid unleſs there be an Apprentice for the Term of three Years on board the Ship that claims it, for every *fifty* Tons Burthen of the ſaid Ship: Thus a Ship of 200 Tons Burthen muſt carry out *four* Apprentices, and ſo in Proportion; or forfeit all Pretenſions to any of the Premiums. Sect. 6.

No Premium ſhall be paid for any Ship, under the aforeſaid Circumſtances, unleſs a regular Log Book has been kept during the whole Courſe of the Voyage; which ſhall be produced to the Commander of any of his Majeſty's Ships of War, that may be met with at Sea; or to the *Britiſh* Conſul at any foreign Port, into which the ſaid Ship or Veſſel may happen to put; and the Commander of the Ship of War, and the *Britiſh* Conſul, are required to make Memorandums in the ſaid Log Book, of the Day on which it was produced to them. Alſo, on the Arrival of any ſuch Ship or Veſſel in any Port of *Great-Britain*, with a Cargo entitled to a Premium, the Maſter ſhall deliver up his Log Book to the Collector of the Cuſtoms at the ſaid Port; and jointly and ſeparately himſelf and his Mate ſhall verify on Oath, the contents of the ſaid Log Book. Sect. 7 and 8.

The Maſter, Mate, and two of the Mariners belonging to every ſuch Ship or Veſſel, ſhall make Oath, upon the Importation of any Oil or Head-matter, that it is the Produce of Fiſh, or other Creatures killed by the Ship's Crew, within the Latitudes preſcribed. Sect. 9.

Perſons taking out any Part of the Cargo of another Ship to add to their own, in order to obtain any Premium, ſhall forfeit *Five Hundred Pounds*. And, on Information given of this Offence, the Owners of ſuch Ships and Veſſels ſhall not pay any Money that ſhall be due to him, the ſaid Maſter, but ſhall pay it to the Collector of the Cuſtoms, towards diſcharging the Sum forfeited, upon Conviction; and, if the Owner or Owners do not comply with this Clauſe, they ſhall be made accountable for the Sum they have paid to the ſaid Maſter. Sect. 10.

The Produce of Whales, caught near the Latitudes before recited, by Ships on their Voyage out, or on their return Home, to be accounted Part of the Quantity entitling them to Premiums, provided they have actually ſailed and *bonâ Fide* carried on the Fiſhery in the ſaid Latitudes, and within the Times before ſpecified. Sect. 11.

Ships employed in the *Southern* Whale Fiſhery, may ſail and paſs for that Purpoſe to the Eaſtward of the *Cape of Good Hope*, and to the *Weſtward* of *Cape Horn*, or through the *Straits of Magellan*. Sect. 14.

But ſuch Ships, ſailing to the *Eaſtward* of the *Cape of Good Hope*, ſhall not ſail or paſs to the *Northward* of *Thirty* Degrees of *South* Latitude, nor make more than *fifteen* Degrees of *Eaſt Longitude*, from the ſaid *Cape of Good Hope*; nor ſhall any ſuch Ship or Veſſel ſo ſailing and paſſing to the *Weſtward* of *Cape Horn*, or through the *Straits of Magellan*, for the Purpoſe aforeſaid, be allowed to paſs to the *Northward* of the *Equinoctial Line*, nor make more than *Fifty* Degrees of *Weſt Longitude* from *Cape Horn*. Sect. 15.

Sect. 19. Ships, intending to ſail to the *Eaſtward* of the *Cape of Good Hope*, muſt take out a Licence before they leave *Great-Britain* from the *Eaſt India* Company; and the ſaid Company ſhall not be required to grant Licences to more than ten Ships in one Seaſon.

Sect. 17. Ships ſailing out of their Limits, or having improper Merchandiſe on board, ſhall be liable to the Penalties incurred for Ships trading to the *Eaſt Indies* without Leave.

Sect. 18. Ships that have obtained Licences from the *Eaſt India* Company to ſail to the *Eaſtward* of the *Cape of Good Hope*, muſt, within thirty Days after their Return to *Great-Britain*, obtain a Certificate from the *Eaſt India* Company, that no *Eaſt India* Goods have been imported in ſuch Ships, before they can obtain any Premium under the Authority of this Act.

Sect. 19. Ships or Veſſels, in like Manner intending to navigate within, or frequent any Part of the Seas comprized in the Boundaries of the excluſive Trade of the *South Sea Company*, muſt take out a Licence from the ſaid Company.

Sect. 20, 21. No Ship or Veſſel ſhall be intitled to more than one Premium in the ſame Seaſon. And if Water be mixed with the Oil imported it ſhall be forfeited, together with all Claims to any Premium. And in Caſe of any Diſpute, the Owners of the Ships, if required by the Officers of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms, ſhall prove the Purity of the Oil.

Sect. 22, 23. The Quantity of Oil and Head-matter imported ſhall be aſcertained by an Officer of the Cuſtoms before any Premium is paid. Oil and Head-matter may be imported Duty Free, in *Britiſh*-built Ships.

Sect. 24. Foreigners, ſettled in *Great-Britain*, who have carried on the Fiſhery *five Years*, ſhall be naturalized, upon producing a Certificate thereof, from the proper Officers of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms, and taking the Oath of Allegiance.

Sect. 25. No Harpooner, Line Manager, or Boat-ſteerer, belonging to any Ship or Veſſel fitted out on the aforeſaid Fiſhery, ſhall be impreſſed from the ſaid Service.

Sect. 26, 27. Ships belonging to foreign Proteſtants coming to reſide in any Part of *Great-Britain* before the 25th of *June*, 1787, and which Ships, not to exceed forty in Number, were built before the firſt of *June*, 1786, may be licenced by his Majeſty in Council to carry on this Fiſhery, ſubject to the ſeveral Regulations aforeſaid; and import Oil, *&c.* Duty free, but ſhall not be intitled to any Premium in Virtue thereof. And in Caſe of the Death of a Foreigner, whoſe Family has been reſident in *Great-Britain* five Years, and whoſe Ship has been employed in the Fiſhery five Seaſons, Licence ſhall be granted to her as a *Britiſh* built Ship. The Owners of ſuch Ships to take the Oath of Allegiance before the Certificate of regiſtering the Ship is granted.

Sect. 29. Officers of the Cuſtoms, *&c.* granting falſe Certificates, are made liable to a Penalty of Five Hundred Pounds, upon Conviction; and rendered incapable of ſerving his Majeſty, his Heirs, and Succeſſors, in any Office whatever.

It would be unpardonable to cloſe this important Article, without noticing the beneficial Effects of theſe Encouragements given to our Fiſheries in foreign Parts.

Only eighteen Ships were employed in the Southern Whale Fiſhery in 1785; and the Amount of their Cargoes was eſtimated at 30,000*l.* In 1787, when the additional Bounties and Privileges granted by the Legiſlature began to take Effect, no leſs than thirty-eight Ships were employed, and the Cargoes were eſtimated at 100,000*l.* And it is highly probable that the public ſtatement of this valuable Branch of Commerce made up for the Year 1790, will make the Number of Ships employed near ſixty, and the Amount of the Cargoes about 300,000*l.*

The *Greenland* Fiſhery before the laſt War never employed more than One Hundred Ships; there are now upwards of two Hundred and Fifty employed in that Buſineſs, to the great Increaſe of our Shipping and Navigation; and the Cargoes are valued at 500,000*l.*

Home Fiſheries.

WE muſt now take a curſory View of the great Advantages likely to accrue from the Encouragements lately given to the Fiſheries eſtabliſhed, and to be eſtabliſhed within the Realm of *Great-Britain*.

The Pilchard Fiſhery was greatly promoted by an Act of Parliament of 25 *Geo.* II. whereby a Bounty of ſeven Shillings was granted for every Caſk or Veſſel of Pilchards, containing 50 Gallons taken, cured, and exported, from any Port or Place in *Great-Britain*, to Parts beyond the Sea; and ſo in Proportion for a greater or leſſer Quantity thereof; and the ſaid Act recites two former Acts of 5 *Geo.* I. and 3 *Geo.* II. by which a Bounty of two Shillings had been granted, for the before named Quantities of Pilchards, ſo taken and cured. Theſe Acts expiring, the two Bounties united are granted for five Years, from 1786 to 1791; and nine Shillings for every Caſk or Veſſel containing fifty Gallons, exported as aforeſaid, is allowed; provided always, that in Caſe more than 20,000 Hogſheads ſhall be exported in one Year, only ſeven Shillings ſhall be paid for the Quantity exceeding 20,000 Hogſheads; and the additional two Shillings on every Caſk or Veſſel of Fifty Gallons, ſhall be divided and ſhared proportionally by the Ships exporting together to the total amount of 20,000 Hogſheads. 26 *Geo.* III. c. 45.

Incorporates certain Perſons therein named, by the name and ſtile of *The Britiſh Society* for extending *the Fiſheries, and improving the Sea Coaſts of this Kingdom*; and enables them, when incorporated, to ſubſcribe a Joint-Stock, and therewith to purchaſe Lands, and build thereon Free-Towns, Villages, and Fiſhing Stations, in the Highlands, and Iſlands, in that Part of *Great-Britain* called *Scotland*; and for other Purpoſes. The Preamble ſtates the obvious national Benefits that muſt be derived from this capital Undertaking, if it ſucceeds, of which there can be but little Doubt; ſince the Members of the Corporation named in the Act conſiſts of the principal Nobility and Gentry of *Scotland*; in ſhort, it is an Aſſociation of Power, Influence, and Riches, combined for the Improvement of the Highlands and Iſlands of *North-Britain*, and calculated to obviate thoſe Impediments, which rendered former Attempts of a ſimilar Nature abortive. 26 Geo. III. c. 106.

Empowers them to purchaſe Lands; and Sect. 3, enables them to raiſe a joint Capital Stock or Fund, for the Purpoſes of building Free-Towns, Villages, Harbours, Quays, Piers, *&c.* The ſum to be ſo raiſed not to exceed 150,000*l.* Sterling; and to be divided into Shares of Fifty Pounds each; each Share intitling the Subſcriber to one Vote, at all Meetings for tranſacting the Affairs of the Society. Two Shares to intitle to only one Vote; three or four, to only two; five, ſix, and ſeven Shares to only three; eight or nine Shares to four; and ten Shares to five Votes, and no more. Votes in theſe Proportions to be admitted by Proxy. Sect. 2.

Then follow the Oath of the Governour, and other Officers, and the Bye-Law, founded on Precedent of ſimilar commercial Societies, and containing nothing new or extraordinary.

No Transfer, other than by Gift or Bequeſt ſhall be made of any of the ſaid Capital-Stock, or Share, under three Years, from Auguſt 10, 1786. Sect. 22.

The Books of Accounts relating to the Society ſhall be ſtated and ſettled; and every Proprietor ſhall have free Acceſs to them, at convenient Times. Sect. 25.

Encouragement of Britiſh-made Sail Cloth.

9 *Geo.* II. Cap. 37. S. 4. EVERY Ship which ſhall be built in *Great-Britain*, and every Ship built in his Majeſty's Plantations in *America*, ſhall, upon her firſt ſetting out, have one complete Set of Sails, made of Cloth manufactured in *Great-Britain*, and in Caſe ſuch Ship ſhall not be fitted as aforeſaid, the Maſter ſhall forfeit 50*l.*

Ditto, S. 5. No Perſon ſhall make into Sails or Tarpawlins, any foreign Sail-Cloth imported after the 24th of *June*, 1731, not ſtamped; and in Caſe any Perſon ſhall make up foreign Sail-Cloth, other than as aforeſaid, ſuch Sails and Tarpawlins ſhall be forfeited, and ſuch Perſon ſhall forfeit 20*l.*

Ditto, S. 10. This Act ſhall continue five Years from the 24th of *June*, 1736, and to the End of the next Seſſion of Parliament.

Continued till the 1ſt of June, 1747, *and until the next Seſſion of Parliament, by* 15 *and* 16 Geo. II.

Confirmed by 19 *Geo.* II. p. 457. And it is there alſo enacted, that from the 24th of *June*, 1746, every Maſter of a Veſſel belonging to a Subject, navigated with, or having any foreign-made Sails aboard, ſhall at the Time of his making his Entry at the Cuſtom-houſe of ſuch Veſſel, alſo make Entry and Report upon Oath of all foreign-made Sails uſed in, or being aboard ſuch Veſſel, and before the Veſſel ſhall be cleared by the Officers of the Cuſtoms inwards, where ſhe ſhall diſcharge any of her Lading, he ſhall pay the like Duties payable by an Act of 12 *Anne*.

Every ſuch Sail ſhall be ſtamped at the Place where the Veſſel ſhall make her Entry, in Manner herein aforementioned; and if the Maſter ſhall not make ſuch Entry, and pay the Duty before the Veſſel ſhall be cleared by the Officers of the Cuſtoms inwards, all ſuch Sails ſhall be forfeited, and the Maſter for every ſuch Offence ſhall forfeit 50*l.*

Page 458. If the Maſter after his Report or Entry made, and before the Veſſel is cleared by the Officers of the Cuſtoms, ſhall declare his Intention of not chooſing to pay the Duty, and ſhall deliver ſuch Sails to the Officer of the Port where he makes his Entry, in ſuch Caſe the Sails are to be forfeited, and the Maſter ſhall not be liable to pay the Duty or Penalty of 50*l.*

Nothing herein contained ſhall make Captains or Maſters of Veſſels, coming from the *Eaſt-Indies*, liable to the Duties or Forfeitures aforeſaid, for ſuch Veſſels being navigated with, or having foreign-made Sails on board, which ſhall *bonâ fide* be brought by them from thence.

The Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms of *Great-Britain*, by the 24th of *June*, 1746, ſhall provide a ſufficient Number of Stamps of eight Inches Diameter for the Stamping of foreign-made Sails, *&c.*

And as Doubts have ariſen about the meaning of a Clauſe in the ſaid Act of 9 *Geo.* II. by which Veſſels are obliged at their firſt ſetting out, or being firſt navigated at Sea, to be furniſhed with one full and complete Set of Sails, made of Sail-Cloth manufactured in *Great-Britain:* to obviate ſuch Doubts for the future, it is enacted, that from the 24th of *June*, 1746, every Veſſel which ſhall be built in *Great-Britain*, and from the 29th of *December*, 1746, every Veſſel which ſhall be built in his Majeſty's Plantations in *America*, upon her

Page 462. firſt being navigated, ſhall be furniſhed with one full and complete Set of Sails (*bonâ fide* belonging to ſuch Veſſel, &c) made of Sail-Cloth manufactured in *Great-Britain*, under Penalty, for every Default, of 50*l.* to be forfeited by the Maſter.

26 *Geo.* III. c. 53. S. 3. All the foregoing recited Acts, relative to *Britiſh* made and foreign Sail-Cloth, are continued, and to remain in Force, until the 29th of *September*, 1792; and from thence to the end of the then next Seſſion of Parliament.

5 and 6 *Will.* and *Mar.* C. 7. S. 21. If any Subject of this Realm ſhall ſhip any Salt or Rock Salt, that hath paid the Duty, to convey it by Sea to any Part of *England*, and the Veſſel periſh at Sea, or be taken by Enemies with ſuch Salt on board, ſuch Perſon ſhall, upon Proof made at the Quarter Seſſions for the County, *&c.* wherein he doth inhabit,

habit, of the Loſs of ſuch Salt, receive from the Seſſions a Certificate, and upon producing the Certificate to any Officers of the Duty having been paid, they are to let ſuch Perſons ſhip the like Quantity of Salt without paying any Duty.

Where any Ship laden with Salt ſhall be found hovering on the Coaſts, not proceeding on her Voyage, it ſhall be lawful for the Officers of the Cuſtoms, of of the Duty on Salt, to go on board ſuch Veſſels, and compel them to come into Port, and to continue on board until the Salt be unladen, or the Ship ſhall depart from the Port; and if the Perſons on board any Ship importing Salt, ſhall neglect to enter or unlade ſuch Salt twenty Days after the ſame is come into Port, or within that Time to depart and proceed on their Voyage, unleſs permitted by the chief Officer of the Cuſtoms, to make a longer Stay, all the Salt on board ſuch Ship ſhall be forfeited, and double the Value thereof, to be recovered of the Maſter. 1 *Ann.* St. 1. Cap. 21. S. 7.

No foreign Salt ſhall be imported in any Ship of leſs Burthen than twenty Tons, and in Bulk only (except for the Proviſions of the Ships) upon Pain of forfeiting the Salt, and double the Value, to be recovered of the Perſon importing. Ditto, S. 8.

If any Ship laden with Salt, to be carried beyond the Seas, ſhall come into any Place in *England*, it ſhall be lawful for the Officer of Salt, to enter ſuch Ship, and there continue till the Ship unlade her Cargo, or return to Sea, under the Penalty of 20*l.* to be recovered of the Maſter, who ſhall refuſe ſuch Officer to come on board; and if any Perſon ſhall unlade any of the Salt before Entry or Re-payment of the Duty, the whole Cargo of Salt ſhall be forfeited. Ditto, S. 12.

Where any Salt ſhall be laid on board any Ship, either to be tranſported beyond the Seas, or carried Coaſtwiſe, the Officer of the Cuſtoms ſhall in the Cockets (which ſhall be alſo ſigned by the officer for the Duty on Salt, and given without Fee) expreſs the Quantity of Salt; and in Caſe ſuch Ship ſhall come into any Port in *England*, it ſhall be lawful for the Officers of the Cuſtoms or Officers for the ſaid Duties, to go on board ſuch Ship, and demand a ſight of ſuch Cocket, and in Caſe he has Cauſe to ſuſpect that there is not ſo much Salt on board as the Quantity expreſſed from ſuch Cocket (and ſhall make Affidavit thereof before the Collector, or Cuſtomer of the Port) to weigh all the Salt remaining on board; and in Caſe there ſhall appear not to be ſo much as the Quantity expreſſed in ſuch Cocket (making Allowance for the Waſte, and for Salt delivered at another Port, and indorſed in the Permit) the Salt remaining ſhall be forfeited. Ditto, S. 13.

No Salt of the Produce or Manufacture of *England*, *Wales*, *Berwick*, *Scotland*, or *Ireland*, nor any other Salt coming from *Ireland*, *Scotland*, or the *Iſle of Man*, ſhall, after *June* 1, 1704, be imported into *England*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, upon Pain that all the Salt ſo imported, *&c.* ſhall be forfeited, and that the Ship ſhall alſo be forfeited; and every Perſon that ſhall take any Salt out of ſuch Ship, or carry the ſame on Shore, or convey the ſame from the Shore, or be aſſiſting therein, ſhall forfeit 20*l.* or ſuffer ſix Months Impriſonment. 2 and 3 *Ann.* Cap. 14. S. 1.

It ſhall be lawful for any of the Officers for the Duties upon Salt, within two Months after the landing any ſuch Salt, to ſeiſe the Salt, and alſo the Ship; and in caſe the Owner of ſuch Salt or Ship ſhall not within twenty Days claim the Salt and Ship, and give Security to anſwer the Value, the Salt and Ship ſhall be ſold. Ditto, S. 2.

Nothing in this Act ſhall extend to any Salt ſhipped to be carried Coaſtwiſe, by Certificate, from one Port to another, according to former Acts. Ditto, S. 3.

In Caſes where Salt ſhall have been ſhipped to be exported, and the Ship ſhall by Streſs of Weather, Enemies, or other Neceſſities, be forced into any Port in *England*, it ſhall be lawful for the Owner of ſuch Salt, or Maſter of ſuch Ship, within twenty Days, to reland the Salt, ſo as due Entry be made, and the Duties again paid down for the whole Quantity that was entered to be exported before any Part thereof be relanded. Ditto, S. 4.

Where any Ship ſhall come into any Port of *England* from *Ireland*, or other foreign Part, having on board any Salt which was taken in only for the Proviſion of the Ship, or for curing of Fiſh, it ſhall be lawful to land the Salt, ſo as Entry Ditto, S. 6.

be made thereof within ten Days after coming into Port, and the Duties paid down or ſecured before any Part thereof be landed.

Ditto, S. 10. Where any Salt (the Duties whereof ſhall have been paid or ſecured) ſhall be ſhipped, and periſh by the ſinking of the Ship, before going out of Port, and before the Exporter ſhall be intitled to a Drawback; the Exporter or Proprietor of the Salt ſhall, upon Proof made before the Juſtices at the next Quarter Seſſions, receive a Certificate to ſuch Proof, and upon producing it to any Collector of the Duties, he ſhall let the Proprietor buy the like Quantity of Salt without paying Duty.

Ditto, S. 18. Or if any Salt is loſt at Sea by ſtormy Weather, or by being thrown overboard for the Ship's Preſervation, the Owner thereof ſhall, upon Proof by the Oaths of two (whereof the Maſter or Mate of the Veſſel to be one) receive a Certificate as above, and be allowed to buy the like Quantity of Salt without Duty.

15 *Geo.* I. C. 18. S. 18. If any Maſter of a Ship, who ſhall import into *Great-Britain* any Salt taken in for the Proviſions of the Ship, or for curing Fiſh, ſhall not enter and pay, or ſecure the Duty for the ſame within ten Days after coming into any Port, and before the ſame be landed, the Salt ſo imported ſhall be forfeited, and the Maſter or Owner ſhall forfeit double the Value.

Ditto, S. 20. Every Maſter of any Veſſel, who ſhall tranſport any foreign Salt from *Scotland*, or any of the Iſlands thereof belonging to *England*, or from one Port to another in *Great-Britain*, ſhall, before landing or delivering ſuch Salt, deliver to the Officers for collecting the duties on Salt a Particular of the Quantity, ſigned by the Officers of Salt and Cuſtoms for the Port whence the Veſſel came, and the Maſter, his Mate, or Boatſwain, ſhall make Oath, before the Commiſſioners for the Salt Duties, or their Officers, that to his Knowledge there hath not been taken into the Veſſel any Salt ſince he came from ſuch Port: And if ſuch Veſſel be to deliver Part of her Salt at one Port, and part at another, the Officers of the Salt Duties, and of the Cuſtoms, where ſuch Salt ſhall be delivered, ſhall certify on the Back of the Cocket or *Tranſire*, or elſe by Certificate, what Quantity of the Salt hath been delivered, on Penalty of double the Value of the Salt otherwiſe delivered, and 10*s.* *per* Buſhel.

Ditto, S. 21. It ſhall be lawful for the Salt Officers at any unlading Port to go on board ſuch Veſſel, before the Delivery, and demand a Sight of the Cocket, and to weigh the Salt upon the unlading; and if the Salt be found to be more in Weight than what is contained in the Cocket, the Surpluſage ſhall be forfeited, and if the Maſter refuſes to ſhow the Cocket, the Officer may ſeize the Salt, and detain it till the Cocket be produced; and if it be not produced in four Days, the Salt ſhall be forfeited.

Ditto, S. 22. The Officers of the Cuſtoms, or of the Duties on Salt, may go board any Veſſel to ſearch if there be any Salt on board, and may ſeize the ſame, if it be found on board any other Veſſel than that in which the Salt was imported, unleſs it had been duly entered, or the Duties paid or ſecured; and all ſuch Salt ſhall be forfeited, or the Value thereof to be recovered of the Maſter or Owner of ſuch Veſſel, who ſhall likewiſe be liable to all other Penalties, as if the ſame had been landed, without Entry or Payment of the Duties; and every Perſon who ſhall hinder any Officer in going on board any Veſſel and ſearching, ſhall forfeit 40*l.*

Ditto, S. 24. If any foreign Salt be put on Shore before Entry or the Duty paid, or without a Warrant, the Perſon landing the ſame, or conveying it from the Shore, or aſſiſting therein, ſhall, over and above the Penalties already given, forfeit 100*l.*

Ditto, S. 25. On reſhipping any Salt, *Britiſh* or *Foreign*, from any Boat into any Ship, and before any Diſpatches for the Salt ſo reſhipped be granted, the Maſter, *&c.* that comes along with the Salt to be ſhipped on board another Veſſel, ſhall make Oath before the Salt Officer, that all the Salt he took in is truely reſhipped, and that there was no Salt added to it, or taken from it, to the beſt of his knowledge, on Penalty of forfeiting double the Value of the Salt, that ſhall be otherwiſe reſhipped, and alſo 10*s.* *per* Buſhel.

5 *Geo.* III. c. 43. S. 40. Salt landed without the preſence of any Officer, is forfeited, with 10*s.* *per* Buſhel; and the Veſſel out of which it ſhall be taken, with the Tackle and Furniture are forfeited; and every Perſon concerned therein ſhall forfeit 20*l.*

Officers for the Duty of Salt, meeting any Perſon conveying Salt by Land or Water, by Day or Night, may demand a Sight of the Permit, and may at their own Expence weigh the Salt; and if it be found more in Weight than contained in the Permit, the Surpluſage ſhall be forfeited; and the Perſons conveying the ſame ſhall be liable to the ſame Penalties and Forfeitures, as Perſons are liable to for removing Salt without due Entry. Ditto, S. 41.

Perſons obſtructing or abuſing Officers, in the Execution of their Duty, ſhall forfeit 20*l.* for every Offence. Ditto, S. 42.

Salt may be imported from any Part of *Europe* to *Nova Scotia*: It may alſo be imported into *Quebeck*. 2 *Geo.* III. c. 24.

This Act continued and to be in Force, until *June* 24, 1790; and from thence to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament. 4 *Geo.* III. c. 19. 26 *Geo.* III. c. 53.

The throwing of Silk is not a Manufacture within the Intention of the Act of Navigation, 12 *Car.* II. Cap. 18. and no thrown Silk of the Growth or Production of *Turkey*, *Perſia*, *Eaſt-Indies*, or *China*, or of any Country or Place, (except only ſuch thrown Silk as ſhall be of the Growth, or Production of *Italy*, *Sicily*, or of the Kingdom of *Naples*, and which ſhall be imported in ſuch Ships, and navigated in ſuch Manner as in the Act is directed, and brought from ſome of the Ports of thoſe Countries, whereof the ſame is of the Growth or Production, and which ſhall come directly by Sea, and not otherwiſe) ſhall be imported into *England*, &c. upon the forfeiture of all thrown Silk imported contrary to this Act. 2 *Will.* and *Mar.* Stat. I. c. 9. S. 2.

No foreign wrought Silks or Velvets ſhall be imported into *Great-Britain*, the Iſlands of *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, *Alderney*, *Sark*, or *Man*, on Forfeiture; and the further Penalty of 100*l.* to be paid by the Importer, for each Piece or Remnant, with Coſts of Suit. 6 *Geo.* III. c. 28. S. 1.

This not to extend to *Eaſt Indian* Silks or Velvets; or to Silks, Crapes, or Tiffanies, the Manufacture of *Italy*. Ditto, S. 13.

Exportation of Raw Silk from *Ireland* incurs the Forfeiture of the Silk, together with that of the Veſſel and Furniture. 5 *Geo.* III. c. 29. S. 4.

The Treaſurer, Comptroller, Surveyor, Clerk of the Acts, and Commiſſioners of the Navy, or one of them, on Oath of one Witneſs, that his Majeſty's Stores, &c. are conveyed into any Ship, being at Anchor, and not ready to ſail that Tide, within any of the Roads, Harbours, &c. in his Majeſty's Dominions, may authoriſe any Perſons by their Warrant (in which the Quantity and Quality of ſuch Goods ſhall be ſpecified) in the Day-time to go on board ſuch Ship, &c. and in Caſe of Reſiſtance to break open the Hatches, &c. and ſearch for ſuch Goods, &c. and ſeize the ſame for his Majeſty's Uſe, unleſs the ſaid Officers and Commiſſioners ſhall find, upon hearing of the Matter, that they were unjuſtly ſeized, and thereupon reſtore them to the Party. 1 *Geo.* I. c. 25. S. 5.

In Caſe the Maſter of any Ship ſhall bring into this Realm from *Ireland*, the *Iſle of Man*, *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, or *Sicily*, or any of the foreign Plantations, any Rogue, Vagabond, or Beggar, or any other Perſon likely to live by begging, being a Native of any of the ſaid Iſlands, or Plantations, and the Perſon ſo brought over ſhall be apprehended wandering and begging, or otherwiſe miſordering himſelf as aforeſaid, ſuch Maſter, &c. ſhall forfeit 5*l.* for every Rogue, &c. over and above ſuch Money as ſhall be neceſſary to defray the Charges that any Conſtable ſhall be put to, by Means of apprehending and re-conveying the Perſon; and the Conſtable or other Officer of any Pariſh where any Perſon ſo brought over ſhall be found wandering and begging, or miſordering himſelf, may cauſe him to be apprehended, and openly whipt, and after put on board any Ship, to be ſet on Shore in the Place from whence he was brought, paying for the Paſſage back of ſuch Perſon ſuch Rate as the Juſtices at their Quarter-Seſſions ſhall appoint; and in Caſe ſuch Conſtable, &c. ſhall upon Oath make appear before any Juſtice of Peace what Expence he hath been put to upon ſuch Occaſion, it ſhall be lawful for ſuch Juſtice by Order to direct the Payment of the Money ſo expended, as alſo of the Penalty of 5*l.* and in Caſe ſuch Maſter, &c. of the Ship ſhall neglect to pay the Monies upon Demand, it ſhall be lawful for ſuch Juſtice, by Warrant, to levy the ſame by Diſtreſs, and Sale of the Ship, or any Goods within the ſame, while remaining within the Juriſdiction 12 *Ann.* c. 23. S. 2. S. 24.

of ſuch Juſtice; and if the Maſter of the Ship ſhall be gone out of the Juriſdiction, *&c.* the ſaid Order of the Juſtice may be removed by *Certiorari* into the Queen's Bench, and being filed, the Judges are required to direct Proceſs for arreſting the Ship, and detaining the ſame, until the Monies mentioned in ſuch Order, together with the Charges of ſuch Proceſs be ſatisfied, or otherwiſe to award Proceſs for levying the Monies by *capias*, *fieri facias*, or *eligit*, againſt the Maſter or Owners of the Ship, as the Court ſhall think proper.

Ditto, S. 25. Provided that in Caſe ſuch Maſter or Owners ſhall in the ſaid Court ſhew any probable Ground of Grievance by the ſaid Order, they may be admitted to traverſe the ſame; giving Security in the Penalty of 50*l.* to anſwer the Coſts of ſuch Traverſe, in Caſe it be determined againſt them.

Ditto, S. 26. All Maſters of Ships bound for *Ireland*, the Iſles of *Man*, *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, or *Sicily*, ſhall, upon Warrant to them directed by a Juſtice of Peace of the County, *&c.* where ſuch Ship ſhall lie, take on board ſuch Vagrants as ſhall be named in the Warrant, and convey them to ſuch Place in *Ireland*, the *Iſle* of *Man*, *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, or *Sicily*, as ſuch Ship ſhall be bound to, or arrive at; and for the Charges thereof, the Conſtable, or the Perſon who ſerves him with the Warrant, ſhall pay him ſuch rate as the Quarter Seſſions ſhall appoint, and ſuch Maſter ſhall on the Back of the Warant ſign a Receipt for the Money, and alſo for the Vagrants; which Warrant ſhall be produced to the Juſtice who ſigned the ſame, and upon his Allowance thereof, under his Hand, the Money ſhall be repaid by the County; and every Maſter of ſuch Ship, neglecting to receive or tranſport ſuch Vagrants, or to endorſe ſuch Receipt, ſhall forfeit 5*l.* to be levied by Diſtreſs, or Sale of the Ship, or any Goods within the ſame, by Warrant of any Juſtice of Peace for the ſame County, *&c.*

Confirmed by 13 *Geo.* II. *p.* 478 and 479.

4 and 5 *Ann*, C. 12. S. 6. 12 *Car.* II. C. 32. S. 2. Maſters of Ships knowingly importing foreign cut Whale-Fins or Whale-Bone, ſhall forfeit 50*l.* &c.

Laws in Force prohibiting the Exportation of live Sheep, Wool, Woolfels, Yarn, Worſted, &c. and for the Encouragement and Security of the Woollen Manufactures of Great-Britain.

28 *Geo.* III. c. 38. 1788. " THE Laws and Regulations formerly made and in Force for preventing " and prohibiting the Exportation of live Sheep, Rams, and Lambs, " Wool, Woolfels, Mortlings, Shortlings, Yarn, or Worſted made of Wool, " Woolflocks, Cruels, Coverlids, Waddings, or other Manufactures, or pre- " tended Manufactures, made of Wool ſlightly wrought up, or otherwiſe put " together, ſo as the ſame may be reduced to, and made Uſe of as Wool again; " Matraſſes or Beds ſtuffed with combed Wool, or Wool fit for combing or card- " ing, Fuller's Earth, fulling Clay, Tobacco-pipe Clay, from and out of this " Kingdom, and the Iſles of *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, *Alderney*, *Sark*, and *Man* into " foreign Parts; having, in many Reſpects, been found inſufficient to anſwer " the good Purpoſes intended thereby; they are by this Act repealed:" Except ſo much of an Act, paſſed in the 9th and 10th of *William* III. intituled, *An Act for the Explanation and better Execution of former Acts made againſt Tranſportation of Wool*, &c. as relate to Wool ſhorn, laid up, or lodged within ten Miles of the Sea Side, within the Counties of *Kent* or *Suſſex*, or either of them, or to any Perſon or Perſons reſiding within fifteen Miles of the Sea in the ſaid Counties of *Kent* or *Suſſex*. And from and after the paſſing this Act, all the Powers, Proviſions and Regulations herein contained, reſpecting all or any of the before enumerated Articles, Goods or Commodities, ſhall commence, take Effect, and be in Force, in ſuch Manner as are herein after mentioned.

If any Perſon or Perſons whoſoever ſhall, from and after the paſſing this Act, Sect. 2.
bring, deliver, ſend, receive, or take, or cauſe, or procure to be brought, delivered, ſent, received, or taken into any Ship, Veſſel, or Boat, any Rams, Sheep, or Lambs of any Sort or Deſcription whatſoever, of the Breed of the Kingdom of *Great-Britain*, or of the Iſles of *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, *Alderney*, *Sark*, or *Man*, being alive, to be carried or conveyed out of the ſaid Kingdom, or any of the ſaid Iſles; the ſaid Rams, Sheep, and Lambs, and alſo the Ship, Veſſel, or Boat, on Board of which the ſame ſhall be taken, or received, ſhall become forfeited, and liable to be ſeized and ſecured, for the Benefit of any Perſon or Perſons ſeizing the ſame; and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons ſo offending, his, her, and their Aiders, Abettors, Procurers, and Comforters, knowing thereof, and who ſhall be thereof convicted, ſhall, for every Sheep or Lamb which ſhall be brought, delivered, ſent, received, or taken with any ſuch Intent as aforeſaid, into any Ship, Veſſel, or Boat, forfeit the Sum of Three Pounds, of lawful Money of *Great-Britain*, and ſhall alſo ſuffer ſolitary Impriſonment in the common Gaol or Houſe of Correction of the County, Riding, Diviſion, or Stewartry wherein ſuch Offender or Offenders ſhall be reſpectively convicted, for the Space of three Months, without Bail, or Mainprize, and until ſuch Forfeiture ſhall be paid; but the Whole of the ſaid Impriſonment for Non-payment of the Forfeiture, not to exceed twelve Months. For a ſecond Offence, the Forfeiture to be five Pounds for every Sheep, with ſix Months Impriſonment, and two Years for Non-payment of the Forfeiture; but not to extend to carrying Sheep on board for the neceſſary Proviſion of the Maſter and Mariners, and Paſſengers of any Ship or Veſſel on her Voyage.

No live Wether Sheep to be ſhipped on board any Ship or Veſſel, for neceſſary Sect. 3.
Food or Proviſion for the Maſter, and Mariners, or Paſſengers, without a Licence from the Collector or Comptroller of the Cuſtoms at the Port from whence they are ſhipped, ſpecifying the Number of Sheep ſo taken on board, and they muſt be put on Board in the Preſence of the proper Officers, appointed by the Cuſtom-houſe to attend for that Purpoſe; under the Penalty of Twenty Shillings for every Sheep, and Forfeiture of the ſame.

Where there is no Officer at the Shipping Port, a Licence muſt be obtained Sect. 4.
from the Officers at the neareſt Port.

Not to extend to Veſſels bound to, or from any Place between the *Mull* of Sect. 5.
Cantire and *Cape Wrath*, in *Scotland*.

Nor to the Removal of Sheep from the main Land to Iſlands within the *Firths* Sect. 6. 7. 8.
of *Scotland*, where Eſtates conſiſt of both. Provided always that the Proprietors of ſuch Eſtates, or their Tenants ſhall give Bond to the King, under the Penalty of One Hundred Pounds, not to export ſuch Sheep and Lambs to foreign Countries, and ſhall take out a Licence for ſuch Removals, ſpecifying the Names and Situations of the Iſlands, to and from which any Sheep are removed, and the Names and Places of Abode of the Owners.

Perſons, who ſhall directly or indirectly carry, export, tranſport, or otherwiſe Sect. 9.
convey, or cauſe or procure to be conveyed, out of the Kingdom of *Great-Britain*, or the Iſles of *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, *Alderney*, *Sark* and *Man*, any Wool whatſoever of the Growth of the Kingdom, or of the Iſles aforeſaid, or any Woolfels, Mortlings, Shortlings, Yarn, or Worſted, made of Wool, *&c. &c. &c.* and alſo all and every Owner or Owners of any Ship, or Veſſel, and the Owners of any Horſe or other Beaſt of Burthen, Waggon, Cart, or Carriage, upon which any Sheep, Wool, or other Articles before enumerated, ſhall be exported, tranſported, carried, or conveyed, packed, or loaded, with an Intent to be exported, knowing thereof, and being actually aiding, aſſiſting, or conſenting thereto; and alſo every Maſter and Commander, and Mariner, of or in ſuch Ship or other Veſſel, wherein any ſuch Wool or other Articles aforeſaid, and which are hereby prohibited to be exported, ſhall be ſo exported, tranſported, carried, or conveyed, or loaden or laid on Board as aforeſaid, with any ſuch Intent or Purpoſe, knowing thereof, and being actually aiding, aſſiſting, or conſenting thereunto; and alſo every Factor or Servant, or other Perſon whatſoever, and every Collector, Cuſtomer, Comptroller, Waiter, Searcher, Surveyor, or other Officer or Officers whomſoever, knowing thereof, and being actually aiding,

aſſiſting

aſſiſting or conſenting thereunto, and who ſhall be thereof convicted, ſhall forfeit and pay for the firſt Offence, three Shillings for every Pound Weight of ſuch Wool, or other the aforeſaid enumerated Articles, or the Sum of Fifty Pounds, in the whole, at the Election of the Perſon or Perſons who ſhall ſue for the ſame; and ſhall alſo ſuffer ſolitary Impriſonment in the common Gaol, or Houſe of Correction of the County, wherein ſuch Offender or Offenders ſhall be convicted, for the Space of three Months, and until the Penalty ſhall be paid, the whole Impriſonment for Non-payment of the Penalty not to exceed twelve Months. For the ſecond, or any ſubſequent Offence, the ſame Penalty to be incurred with ſix Months Impriſonment for the Offence, and two Years for the Non-payment of the Penalty. The Penalties and Forfeitures to be for the Benefit of the Perſons ſuing for the ſame; and the Ship, Veſſel, Boat, Cart, Waggon, Carriage, Horſes, or Beaſts, on which the ſaid Articles are carried, or conveyed to be exported, ſhall be liable to be ſeized, and ſhall become forfeited, for the Benefit of the Perſon or Perſons who ſhall ſeize the ſame.

Sect. 10. This Clauſe not to extend to prohibit the Exportation of Tobacco-pipe Clay to our Sugar Colonies in the *Weſt-Indies*, under the Regulations of 17 *Geo.* III. continued by ſubſequent Acts.

Sect. 11. Wool intended to be ſent Coaſt-wiſe if it is carried to any Sea Port, or other Place on the Sea Coaſt, or other Woollen Articles before enumerated, muſt firſt be entered with the proper Officer of the Cuſtoms, at the Place from which it is intended to be conveyed to any other Port or Place in the Kingdom, and a Certificate of ſuch Entry ſhall accompany it; otherwiſe, if found within five Miles of the Sea Coaſt, it ſhall be ſeized and forfeited, together with the Waggon, Cart, *&c.* conveying the ſame.

Sect. 12, 13. and 14. The foregoing Clauſe not to extend to Wool carrying from the Place of Shearing to the Owner's Houſe, though within five Miles of the Sea, provided the Number of Fleeces, and the Place where it is to be houſed, be certified to an Officer of the Cuſtoms, at the Port neareſt to the Place where it is houſed; and that it be not removed from thence, or otherwiſe diſpoſed of, without Notice given in Writing, ſigned by the Owner, to the Officer or Officers of the Cuſtoms, of the Intention to remove, or otherwiſe diſpoſe of the ſame. If there be no Port within five Miles of the Dwelling Houſe of the Owner of the Wool, the Certificate, Notice, *&c.* may be given to a Juſtice of the Peace, or any Officer of his Majeſty's Revenue neareſt at Hand. Provided alſo, that in Caſe any Sheep ſhall be ſhorn between the *firſt* Day of March, and the *firſt* of July in any Year, for the ſole Purpoſe of ſending them to Market, it ſhall not be neceſſary for the Owner to certify the Quantity and Quality of the ſaid Wool ſo ſhorn, and where the ſame is houſed, until the General Shearing for that Seaſon of the whole of the Flock or Flocks of Sheep belonging to him is finiſhed for that Seaſon, when he ſhall give an Account of the Quantity of Wool, and the Number of Fleeces ſhorn from the whole.

Sect. 15. It ſhall be lawful for any Perſon or Perſons authoriſed and qualified as is herein after mentioned, to ſeize, take, and challenge to and for his own Uſe and Benefit, all ſuch Wool, Woolfels, Mortlings, Shortlings, and other the aforeſaid Worſted and Woollen Articles, Fuller's Earth, Fulling-Clay, and Tobacco-Pipe Clay; as he, or they ſhall happen to ſee, know, or diſcover, to be brought, carried, or laid on ſhore, at or near the Sea, or any navigable River, to the Intent or Purpoſe of being exported or conveyed out of the ſaid Kingdom of *Great-Britain*, or out of the Iſles aforeſaid, contrary to the true Intent and Meaning of this Act; and the Offender or Offenders therein ſhall be ſubject and liable to the like Forfeiture, Pains, and Penalties, as Perſons by this Act are ſubject to for exporting, tranſporting, or ſhipping of Wool, or the other Commodities before enumerated.

Sect. 16, 17, and 18. Wool for the only Uſe and Behalf of the Inhabitants of the Iſles of *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, *Alderney*, and *Sark* may be exported from the Port of *Southampton* only, under the following Regulations; Such Wool to be ſhipped on board Ships or Veſſels the Owners whereof are at the Time, actual Inhabitants of the ſaid Iſles. And the Perſon or Perſons ſhipping the ſame ſhall deliver to the proper Offiders of the Cuſtoms at the Port of *Southampton*, a writing under

under the Hand and Seal of the Governor or Deputy-Governor of the ſaid Iſlands reſpectively, ſpecifying the Quantity of Tods of Wool to be exported; that the ſaid Wool is to be uſed and manufactured in one of the ſaid Iſles, or in ſome of the Members or Parts of the ſame; and that the Party named therein is properly authoriſed and appointed to export, or cauſe the ſaid Wool to be exported, and has given Bond to the King for the landing of the ſame in manner aforeſaid.

The Quantity to be exported annually from the ſaid Port of *Southampton* to the ſaid Iſles, in any one Year, accounting from the *firſt* Day of *January* laſt paſt, to the *firſt* Day of *January* in every ſucceeding Year, ſhall not exceed the Quantity hereunder ſpecified; that is to ſay, unto the Iſle of *Jerſey* four thouſand Tods of uncombed Wool, and no more; and to the Iſle of *Guernſey* two thouſand Tods; and to the Iſle of *Alderney* four hundred Tods, and to the Iſle of *Sark* two hundred Tods; each Tod of the ſaid uncombed Wool, not exceeding Thirty two Pounds in Weight. And the Governors or their Deputies, (for whom they ſhall anſwer) ſhall not ſign any Writing authoriſing the Exportation to the ſaid Iſles of any more than the Quantities ſpecified as above. Alſo it is enacted that if any Cuſtom-Houſe Officer at the Port of *Southampton* ſhall permit more than the allowed Quantities to be ſhipped for the ſaid Iſles, he ſhall forfeit 500*l.* and be diſcharged from his Office. And if the Governor or Deputy-Governor of any of the ſaid Iſles ſhall give, grant, or make out any Licence or Licences for exporting more than the aforeſaid Quantities, he or they ſhall forfeit 20*l.* for every Tod of Wool, ſo licenced to be exported, over and above the Proportions of Wool in and by this Act, or the true Meaning thereof, limited or appointed. One Moiety of the aforeſaid Forfeitures to be for the Uſe of his Majeſty; and the other Moiety for the Benefit of the Perſon or Perſons ſuing for the ſame. One Shilling, and no more ſhall be paid to the Clerks, Officers, or Servants of the Governors for ſigning, ſealing, and entering each Licence into Books to be kept for that Purpoſe.

No Wool nor any of the Woollen Articles before enumerated to be ſhipped but in Ships, Veſſels, or Boats belonging to natural-born Subjects reſident in *Great-Britain*. Provided always, that this Act ſhall not extend to any Lamb-Skins ready dreſſed and prepared, fit and uſeful for Fur, or Linings. Sect. 19.

Repeals ſo much of the Act of 9 and 10 *William* III. c. 40, as prohibits Perſons reſiding within fifteen Miles of the Sea, in the Counties of *Kent* and *Suſſex*, from ſelling their Wool to other Perſons reſiding at the ſame diſtance from the Sea, under the Penalty of Forfeiture; and enacts the free Sale of the ſame within the ſaid Diſtances, upon giving the Notices of Houſing and Removal, according to the true Intent and Meaning of Sect. 12 of this Act. Sect. 20.

Wool laid up, or lodged within *ten* Miles of the Sea, within the aforeſaid Counties, may be carried to any Town, Field, or Place, where a regular and eſtabliſhed Fair ſhall be held for the Sale of Wool. Provided always that a Permit or Permits ſhall be taken out, from the proper Offices, previous to the Removal of ſuch Wool, ſpecifying the Quantity to be removed. The Purchaſers of the Wool, ſold at ſuch Fairs, ſhall produce a Permit of the Quantities purchaſed, to the proper Officers attending the Fair, who ſhall grant a freſh Permit for the Removal of the ſame from the ſaid Fair. And the Wool, remaining unſold, ſhall be returned to the Houſe or Place from whence it was taken; and ſhall become ſubject and liable to the ſame Rules, Reſtrictions, and Laws, as it would have been, in Caſe it had never been moved, or taken to any Fair as aforeſaid. Perſons counterfeiting Certificates, Licences, or Permits, to forfeit Twenty Pounds, to any Perſon ſuing for the ſame. Sect. 21, 22, 23, 24.

Wool, or any of the before ſpecified Woollen or Worſted Articles, removed or carried towards the Sea, within *five* Miles of the Coaſt, upon any Pretence whatever, between Sun-ſetting and Sun-riſing, ſhall be forfeited; and may be ſeized, together with the Horſes, Waggon, Cart or Carriage, for the Benefit of the Perſon or Perſons ſeizing the ſame. And the Driver or Drivers, upon Conviction, ſhall be committed, for one Month, to the Houſe of Correction. But this Clauſe not to extend to the Removal of Wool ſhorn that Day, from the ſhearing Place to the Dwelling or Store-houſe of the Farmer or Grower, although Sect. 25, 26.

ſuch Removal ſhall be towards the Sea and within *five* Miles of the Coaſt thereof.

Sect. 27. Worſted Yarn not exceeding 14 *lb.* prepared for knitting, may be carried to retail Shops, provided it is directed to the Retailer to whom it is carried, and marked according to the Directions of the Act or Acts of Parliament requiring the marking thereof.

Sect. 28, 29, 30, 31. No Wool, Mortlings, Shortlings, Wool-Flocks, Worſted Bay, or Woollen Yarn, ſhall be packed up in any other Package otherwiſe than Packs or Truſſes of Leather or Canvaſs, commonly called *Pack Cloths*, or in Linen or Woollen; and all ſuch Packs or Truſſes of Leather, Canvaſs, Linen, or Woollen, ſhall be ſtamped or marked on the Outſide thereof with the Word *Wool*, in large Characters, not leſs than three Inches in Length; on Forfeiture, for Neglect of the ſame, of all ſuch Wool, or other the aforeſaid Articles, to the Perſon or Perſons ſeizing the ſame; and alſo upon Forfeiture, by the Perſon or Perſons to whom ſuch Wool or other aforeſaid Articles ſhall belong, of any Sum or Sums of Money, not exceeding one Shilling for every Pound Weight of ſuch Wool, or other the aforeſaid Articles ſo ſeized, to the Perſon or Perſons ſeizing the ſame, as the Court or Juſtices before whom ſuch Wool, or other the aforeſaid Articles ſhall be condemned, ſhall direct: But this Clauſe not to extend to Worſted Yarn packed in Paper, according to the Regulations of Sect. 27. Juſtices are authorized to order any Wool, *&c.* ſeized for not being ſtamped or marked, to be returned to the Owner or Owners; but they ſhall not in any Caſe, mitigate the Penalty below *ſixpence* for every Pound Weight.

Wool or other the aforeſaid Woollen or Worſted Articles, not being packed according to the Regulations of this Act, ſhall be forfeited, together with a Penalty of *three* Shillings for every Pound Weight. And Perſons packing Wool, *&c.* contrary to this Act, or aſſiſting therein, ſhall be ſubject and liable to all the Penalties incurred by Exporters of Wool, and the other Articles prohibited to be exported. But Perſons aſſiſting in ſuch illegal Package, giving Information of the Maſter-Packers, or Maſter-Packers diſcovering their Employers, ſhall be entitled to the Wool, *&c.* ſo ſeized and condemned; and the Employers alone ſhall be liable to the Penalties on Exporters of Wool.

Sect. 32, 33. And whereas great Quantities of Wool are frequently lying at the publick Wharfs in different Ports of *Great-Britain*, which Wool being under no Controul of the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, or their Officers, evil diſpoſed Perſons may, in the Night-time, put the ſame on board Veſſels ready for ſailing to foreign Parts; and alſo in many Caſes, where Wool is regularly entered to be put on board Veſſels bound Coaſtways, it is eaſy to put on board ſuch Veſſels in the Night-time, a larger Number of Packs of Wool than have been duly entered for that Purpoſe, and which, by being concealed under ſuch Packs as have been duly entered, cannot eaſily be diſcovered, and which Wool may, after the ſaid Ships have proceeded ſome Way on their intended Voyages, be put on board other Veſſels bound to foreign Parts; for Remedy thereof, it is enacted, that every Perſon or Perſons who ſhall keep any Wharf for the Reception of Wool, in or at any *Port of Great-Britain*, ſhall enter into a Bond to the Uſe of the King's Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, under the Penalty of *Two Hundred Pounds*, not to ſhip any Wool illegally; and to keep a regular Entry and Account of the Quantity of Bags or Cloths of Wool by them received and delivered; with the Time when, and the Names and Reſidence of the Perſons from whom ſuch Wool was ſo received; and to whom ſuch Wool was ſo delivered, with the Marks and Numbers upon the Sheets, and the Weight of ſuch Wool; a Copy of which Account ſhall be delivered to the principal Officers of the Cuſtoms, at the Port at which ſuch Wharfingers ſhall reſide, at the End of every *ſix* Months, and oftener, if the ſame ſhall be required by ſuch Officers. And if any Wharfinger ſhall refuſe to enter into ſuch Bond, within *ſix* Months after the paſſing of this Act, or hereafter within one Month of any Perſon or Perſons beginning to keep any ſuch Wharf, they ſhall forfeit and pay the Sum of *Two Hundred Pounds*, to the Perſon or Perſons who ſhall ſue for the ſame; and in Caſe ſuch Wharfinger or Wharfingers ſhall refuſe to keep and deliver the Accounts above required to be kept and delivered, or ſhall be convicted of

of keeping or delivering a falſe Account, every ſuch Wharfinger ſhall, for every ſuch Offence, forfeit and pay the Sum of *Fifty Pounds*, to be paid to the Perſon or Perſons ſuing for the ſame; and the Informers againſt Wharfingers ſhipping Wool illegally ſhall, upon their Conviction, be intitled to *Forty Pounds*, for every Offender. Wharfingers ſhall give an account to the proper Officer, of any Wool received by land Carriage, or inland Navigation, within *ſeven* Days after the Receipt thereof, under a Penalty of *Ten Pounds* for every Neglect.

Sect. 34. And the better to prevent any fraudulent Exportation of Wool, or any of the before mentioned Woollen or Worſted Articles prohibited by this Act, to be exported, under the Pretence of carrying the ſame Coaſtwiſe in the Kingdom of *Great-Britain*; no Wool nor any of the ſaid Articles ſhall be put on board any Ship, Veſſel, or Boat, to be carried Coaſtwiſe, or from one Port to another, unleſs Notice be firſt given to the Commiſſioners or chief Managers of the Cuſtoms, or to the Cuſtomer, or Collector and Comptroller of the Cuſtoms, at the Port from which the ſame is intended to be ſent, of the Quantity, Quality, and Package, together with the Marks, Numbers, and Weight thereof, with the Name of the Ship, and Maſter or Commander, on board of which ſuch Goods are to be laden, together with the Name or Names of the Owner or Owners of the ſaid Goods, and the Place of his or their Abode or Habitation, and the Place and Port at which the ſame are intended to be landed, and the Name of the Perſon or Perſons to whom the ſame are conſigned; and alſo unleſs a Bond be firſt entered into to the Uſe of the King's Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, by two good and ſufficient Perſons, in treble the Value of the ſaid Goods ſo intended to be carried Coaſtwiſe, that the ſame ſhall (the Danger of the Seas excepted) be landed accordingly which ſaid Bond ſhall be executed by the Owner or Owners of the ſaid Goods, or ſome Perſon or Perſons by him, her, or them, appointed to execute the ſame, and which Execution ſhall be deemed to be the Act of ſuch Owner or Owners, or Shipper or Shippers thereof; which ſaid Shipper or Shippers, if acting as Agent, or having ſold ſuch Goods to any Perſon or Perſons, ſhall and may ſue for and recover, of or from the Proprietor or Proprietors of the Goods ſo ſhipped, all ſuch Sum and Sums of Money as ſuch Shipper or Shippers ſhall or may pay, expend, or be put unto, without their wilful Default or Negligence, for or by Reaſon of his, her, or their entering into ſuch Bond or Bonds; and in Caſe any ſuch Bond or Bonds ſhall be ſo entered into for any Wool, or any other the Articles aforeſaid, being the Property of different Perſons, then ſuch Owner or Owners, or Perſon or Perſons for whoſe account ſuch Bond was ſo entered into, ſhall be accountable for his, her, or their Share of the Money ſo expended, in Proportion to the Amount of ſuch Goods ſo ſhipped; and alſo unleſs a Licence be firſt taken out under the Hands of the Commiſſioners or chief Managers of the Cuſtoms for the Time being, or any three of them, or from the Cuſtomer, or Collector and Comptroller of the Cuſtoms where any ſuch Bond was given, for the lading, carrying, and landing thereof, as aforeſaid, which Licence they are hereby required to grant without any Fee or Reward, or any other Charge, to the Perſon demanding the ſame. And if any Wool, *&c.* be not ſhipped to be carried Coaſtwiſe according to the Directions of this Act, it ſhall be forfeited, together with the Ship, Veſſel or Boat, and all the Guns, Ammunition, Tackle, Apparel, and Furniture belonging thereunto.

Sect. 35. Wool, the Produce of any of the *Iſlands* of *Scotland*, may be carried from one Part to another of the *Lochs*, or from the *Iſlands*, to the main Land of *Scotland*; and ſhall not be ſubject to the Reſtrictions and Regulations contained in the foregoing Sections of this Act, reſpecting the carrying of Wool Coaſtwiſe. Provided always that this Exemption ſhall not authoriſe the carrying ſuch Wool, and other the aforeſaid recited Articles to open Sea, but under ſuch Reſtrictions and Regulations as are herein for that Purpoſe mentioned and expreſſed.

Sect. 36. The Cuſtomer, or Collector and Comptroller of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms at the Port where any Wool, *&c.* is ſhipped to be carried Coaſtwiſe, ſhall, immediately on the Clearance of ſuch Ship at ſuch Port, tranſmit a Notice in Writing, ſetting forth the Quantity, Quality, and Package of ſuch Wool, *&c.* together with

the Marks and Numbers thereof, the Name of the Ship, and of the Maſter or Commander thereof, to the Cuſtomer, or Collector and Comptroller of the Cuſtoms at the Port to which ſuch Wool, *&c.* are intended to be conveyed; under the Penalty of *ten* Pounds, to be paid by the Officer neglecting to tranſmit ſuch Notice, to the Perſon who ſhall inform againſt ſuch Officer. And the Bonds herein-before directed to be given, on ſhipping the ſaid Wool and other Articles aforeſaid, ſhall not be diſcharged until a Certificate under the Hand and Seal of the Cuſtomer, or Collector and Comptroller of the Port or Place in *Great-Britain* where the ſame was landed, ſhall be produced to and left with the Perſon or Perſons in whoſe Poſſeſſion ſuch Bond ſhall be kept at the Cuſtom houſe of the Port from whence the ſaid Wool and other Articles were ſhipped. And the proper Officer at the Port of landing is to tranſmit ſuch Certificate within *ſeven* Days, after the landing thereof, to the proper Officer at the Port from whence they were ſhipped, under the Penalty of *ten* Pounds, to be paid by the Officer neglecting to tranſmit the ſame, to the Perſon or Perſons informing againſt him. The Collector or Comptroller of the Cuſtoms at the Port, where ſuch Wool *&c.* is duly landed, ſhall grant and deliver another Certificate to the Maſter or Commander of the Ship from which the ſame ſhall be landed. If Bonds are not diſcharged within ſix Months, they ſhall be ſent to the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms; and if Wool, *&c.* ſhipped at any Port, ſhall not be landed at the Place to which it is conſigned within a reaſonable Time, Notice thereof ſhall be tranſmitted to the Officers of the Cuſtoms at the Port where it was ſhipped, who ſhall make proper Enquiries without Delay, in what Manner the ſaid Wool or other Articles have been diſpoſed of.

Sect. 37, 38, 39, 40. No Wool, or any other the ſaid herein before enumerated Articles, Fullers Earth, Fulling Clay, or Tobacco-pipe Clay, ſhall be ſhipped on board any Ship or Veſſel bound to Parts beyond the Seas, on any Pretence whatſoever; under the Penalty of Forfeiture, for the Benefit of the Perſon or Perſons who ſhall inform thereof, of all ſuch Goods, and alſo of ſuch Ship, Veſſel, Bottom or Boat, on which ſuch Goods ſhall be ſo laden, or put on board, and all the Guns, Ammunition, Tackle, Apparel, and Furniture thereunto belonging. And, moreover, the Maſter or Commander of ſuch Ship or Veſſel, *&c.* ſhall, in ſuch Caſe, be deemed the Exporter thereof, and ſhall be ſubject and liable to the Pains and Penalties in ſuch Caſe made and provided; unleſs ſuch Maſter or Commander ſhall and do, immediately upon his being apprehended, diſcover and make known the Perſon or Perſons who actually ſhipped ſuch Goods, and enter into a Recognizance with two ſufficient Sureties, before ſom e Juſtice of the Peace for the County, City, Borough, or Place, in or at which ſuch laſt mentioned Goods ſhall be diſcovered, to proſecute and give Evidence againſt ſuch Shipper, ſo as he may be convicted thereof.

Maſters of Veſſels not regularly clearing out for Foreign Ports, as well as all Perſons on board, privy to any illicit Tranſaction againſt this Act, ſhall be liable to all the Pains and Penalties of Exporters of Wool, *&c.* But any Perſon on board, except the Maſter, immediately on his, or her being apprehended giving Information thereof, ſo as the Maſter may be convicted, ſhall be intitled to a Reward of Forty Pounds, and ſhall not be liable to the Pains and Penalties he or ſhe would otherwiſe have incurred.

Maſters of Ships, *&c.* and Drivers of Carts, *&c.* ſhall be exempt from Puniſhment, or Forfeiture of their Veſſels, Carts and Horſes, if it is proved, from the Smallneſs of the Quantity that they were not privy to Wool, *&c.* being on board, or in ſuch Carriages, *&c.* But the Wool, *&c.* ſo found on board, or laden on ſuch Carriages, or Beaſts of Burthen, ſhall be forfeited to the Perſon or Perſons who ſhall find, diſcover, and ſeize the ſame.

Sect. 41. The Officers of the Cuſtoms, at all the Ports in *Great-Britain*, ſhall keep a Regiſter of all Wool, *&c.* ſent Coaſtwiſe, and tranſmit a Copy thereof Half-yearly to the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms at *London*; where the Regiſter may be inſpected by any Perſon or Perſons whomſoever, on paying *one Shilling*, and Copies ſhall be tranſmitted annually to all the Cuſtom-houſes in the Kingdom, where they may be examined for the ſame Fee.

If Wool ſhipped to be carried Coaſtwiſe, be unpacked on board, the Maſter of the Veſſel ſhall forfeit *Forty Shillings* for every Bag ſo unpacked, unleſs he makes Oath before a Juſtice of Peace, upon his Arrival at the delivering Port, that it was done from abſolute Neceſſity. Sect. 42.

Wool to be carried Coaſtwiſe ſhall be ſhipped and landed in the Preſence of an Officer at the reſpective Ports, and at lawful Quays; under the Penalty of Forfeiture of the Wool, and Payment of *three Shillings* for every Pound Weight. Cocquets and Certificates for carrying the ſaid Wool, *&c.* Coaſtwiſe, to be written on Paper, and not Parchment, and ſigned by three or more of the chief Officers of the Ports of ſhipping and landing, and the exact Weight of the Wool (weighed in their Preſence) ſhall be expreſſed therein, together with the Marks, Numbers, *&c.* Sect. 43, 44.

Perſons *inſuring* the Conveyance of Sheep, Wool, or other the before enumerated Articles, to foreign Parts, are liable to the ſame Penalties as the Exporters. Perſons paying for ſuch *Inſurances* are liable to the like Penalties, and to forfeit the Articles inſured, to the Perſon or Perſons who ſhall ſue for the ſame. Any Perſon concerned in ſuch Inſurance, upon giving Information to the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, ſhall be acquitted of the Offence, and ſhall have the Sheep, Wool, *&c.* ſo inſured, for their own Uſe and Benefit. Alſo, if the Informant be inſured, he ſhall receive back his Inſurance Money or Premium, provided he is the firſt Diſcoverer, and gives the Information within the Space of ſix Months. And the Policies of ſuch Inſurances are declared to be null and void. Sect. 45, 46, 47, 48,

It ſhall be lawful for the Maſter, or Commander, or any other commiſſioned or deputed Officer of any of his Majeſty's Ships or Sloops, in any Port, Creek, or Road, or in the open Seas, within the Limits of the Station which ſhall be aſſigned to any ſuch Ships or Sloops, and he is hereby required to enter and ſearch, or cauſe to be entered and ſearched, any Ship, Veſſel or Boat; and if upon ſuch Search any Sheep, Wool, or any other of the ſaid Articles hereby prohibited to be exported, ſhall be found therein, and the Maſter or Commander of ſuch Ship, Veſſel or Boat, ſhall not immediately produce a lawful Cocquet or Warrant, licenſing ſuch Articles to be carried Coaſtwiſe, or to the aforeſaid *Iſles*, or ſome of them, ſuch Commander is hereby directed to take and ſeize ſuch Ship, Veſſel or Boat, and to carry the ſame, together with the Crew and Cargo thereof into ſome Port in *Great-Britain*, and there deliver the ſame into the Cuſtody of the Collector and Comptroller of ſuch Port. Sect. 49, 50.

And all the Wool, and other the ſaid Articles, ~~ſo found~~ and ſeized, ſhall be lodged in the King's Warehouſe in ſuch Port, into which the ſame ſhall be brought, and condemned according to Law, and being ſo condemned ſhall be publickly expoſed to Sale, after *ſixty* Days publick Notice being given in writing at the Cuſtom-houſe of the ſaid Port, and on the *Royal Exchange* of *London*, by Inch of Candle, to the laſt and beſt Bidder; and ſuch Ships, Veſſels or Boats, that ſhall be ſo ſeized, and which are hereby declared to be forfeited, and which ſhall be condemned as aforeſaid, ſhall, together with all their Guns, Tackle, Furniture and Apparel, be expoſed to Sale in like Manner; and the Produce of the ſaid Sales, after deducting the Expences of the Proſecution and Condemnation, ſhall be divided in Manner following; that is to ſay, one *third* Part thereof to the Commander or Commanders, one *Third* to the Officers of the Ship or Ships, Sloop or Sloops, that took the ſame, and the remaining *third* Part to the Mariners belonging to ſuch Ships, *&c.* to be equally divided and paid amongſt the ſaid Mariners by the Collectors of the ſaid Port, or ſuch Perſon or Perſons as ſhall be authoriſed to pay the ſame; and if ſuch Seizure ſhall be made upon the Information of any Perſon or Perſons, not being a Mariner on board ſuch Ships or Sloops, ſo appointed to cruize and ſearch, ſuch Informer or Informers ſhall not only be indemnified from the Pains, Penalties, and Forfeitures, to which Exporters of the aforeſaid prohibited Articles, their Aiders and Abettors, are liable, but ſhall alſo receive one *Third* of the Produce of ſuch Sales, and the Reſidue thereof ſhall be divided and diſtributed in Manner as is before directed.

Sect. 51. Every Commander of ſuch Ship or Sloop, neglecting his Duty by this Act required, ſhall loſe and forfeit all Pay and Wages due to him, and ſuffer ſix Months Impriſonment; and be for ever incapable of ſerving his Majeſty in any Office in the Navy, Cuſtoms, Exciſe, or Salt Duties; and any Perſon or Perſons giving Information againſt any ſuch Commander for neglecting his Duty, ſhall, on the Conviction of ſuch Offender, be entitled to receive the Sum of *Forty Pounds*, to be paid to ſuch Informer or Informers immediately after ſuch Conviction, by the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, Exciſe, or Salt Duties, or other of his Majeſty's Revenue Officers.

Sect. 52, 53. In Order to prevent colluſive Seizures and Agreements and fraudulent Practices, it ſhall not be lawful for any Perſon or Perſons, (except an Officer of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms, Exciſe, or Salt Duties) who ſhall have Cauſe to ſuſpect that any Sheep, Wool, or any of the before enumerated Articles, is or are carrying or conveying contrary to the Directions and true Intent and Meaning of this Act, to examine or ſeize ſuch Sheep, Wool, *&c.* other than together and in Company with a Conſtable, or other Officer of the Peace, who are hereby required, on Application being made to him or them, immediately to attend the Perſon or Perſons applying for ſuch Aſſiſtance. And in Caſe any ſuch Conſtable or other Peace-Officer, upon Application made to him for that Purpoſe, ſhall neglect or refuſe to attend any Perſon or Perſons making ſuch Application, every ſuch Conſtable or other Peace-Officer, upon Conviction thereof, ſhall forfeit and pay the Sum of *Twenty* Pounds, one Moiety thereof ſhall go to the Perſon or Perſons ſuing for the ſame, and the other to the Poor of the Pariſh or Place where the Offence ſhall have been committed.

Sect. 54. And to prevent any Diſpute relating to the Authority of any Perſon or Perſons, acting as an Officer or Officers of the Cuſtoms, Exciſe, or Salt Duties, in this Kingdom, for putting in Execution this Act; be it further enacted, that every Perſon who, by Deputation, Commiſſion, or other Inſtrument, under the Hands and Seals of the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, Exciſe, or Salt Duties, in this Kingdom, or the Iſles aforeſaid reſpectively, ſhall be appointed to act as an Officer or Servant under them, for putting this Act in Execution, ſhall be eſteemed an Officer of the Cuſtoms, Exciſe, or Salt Duties reſpectively, to all Intents and Purpoſes whatſoever.

Sect. 55. If any Officer of the Revenue, or any other Perſon or Perſons, ſhall, directly or indirectly, make any colluſive Seizure, or Information of any of the aforeſaid Articles hereby prohibited from being exported; or any fraudulent or colluſive Agreement whatſoever, whereby the Owner or Claimer thereof, their Agents or Servants, or any Offender or Offenders againſt this Act, may avoid the Forfeitures, Penalties, and Puniſhments, or any Part thereof incurred or inflicted by this Act; he, ſhe, and they ſhall, upon Conviction, be ſubject to the like Penalties as are herein-before directed to be incurred by the Exporter of Wool, *&c.* And Perſons not concerned in ſuch colluſive Seiſures or Agreements, who ſhall *firſt* make a diſcovery thereof to the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, ſhall be entitled to the Benefit ariſing from the Proceedings had thereon. And any Perſon actually concerned in ſuch colluſive Seizures or Agreements, who ſhall *firſt* diſcover his Offence to the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, within three Months after the ſaid Offence ſhall have been committed, and ſo as one or more of his Accomplices therein be convicted thereof, ſhall not only be acquitted and diſcharged thereof, but ſhall, as a further Encouragement, have and receive the Sum of *Forty Pounds* to be paid by the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms on the Conviction of ſuch Offender or Offenders; provided always that ſuch Informer or Informers be not an Officer of his Majeſty's Revenue, or Owner of the Goods.

Sect. 56, 57. Perſons oppoſing any Perſon or Perſons putting this Act in Execution, and obſtructing, moleſting, wounding or beating them, or going diſguiſed and armed with offenſive Arms or Weapons, and attempting to hinder the Seizure of Sheep, Wool, *&c.* carrying towards the Coaſts, or actually put on board any Ship, Veſſel, or Boat, to be exported contrary to the Intent and true Meaning of this Act; or who ſhall reſcue, or attempt to reſcue, Sheep, Wool, *&c.* which ſhall have been ſeized according to the Directions of this Act, by Night or by Day, by

Land or by Water, ſhall, on Conviction of any ſuch Offences, be ſentenced by the Court before whom they ſhall be tried, to be tranſported to ſome Place beyond the Seas, for ſuch Term or Terms as ſuch Court ſhall think fit, not exceeding *Seven Years*; and if any ſuch Offender or Offenders ſhall return into *Great-Britain* before the Expiration of the Term for which they were tranſported, upon Conviction thereof, they ſhall ſuffer Death as Felons.

Perſons offering, or promiſing Bribes to Cuſtom-houſe Officers, or other Perſons, to connive at, or permit the Exportation or the Concealment of any Sheep, Wool, *&c.* or the Removal thereof, contrary to the Directions of this Act, ſhall forfeit and pay the Sum of *Three Hundred Pounds*, to be recovered and applied to the Uſe of him, her, or them, who ſhall inform or ſue for the ſame, by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint, or Information in any of his Majeſty's Courts of Record, at *Weſtminſter*. Sect. 57, 58.

Officers of the Cuſtoms, Exciſe, and Salt Duties, neglecting the Duty by this Act required, or compounding for any Ship, Veſſel, or Boat, which are by this Act directed to be forfeited, ſhall be deemed Aiders and Abettors in the Exportation of Sheep, Wool, *&c.* and ſhall ſuffer the Puniſhment herein enacted againſt the Exporters thereof.

Bonds taken, or to be taken, in Purſuance of this Act, ſhall not be chargeable with any of the Duties upon ſtamped Vellum, Parchment, or Paper; any Law or Statute made, or to be made, to the contrary notwithſtanding. Sect. 59.

In all Proſecutions for Offences committed againſt this Act, the Proof that the Sheep, Wool, *&c.* are not of the Breed, Growth, and Produce of this Kingdom, ſhall lie upon the Defendant or Defendants. Sect. 60, 61, 62, 63, & 64.

Proſecutions upon this, or upon the ſaid recited Acts of 9 and 10 of *William* III. may be commenced in any of his Majeſty's Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*; or in the Court of Exchequer in *Scotland*; or in any Court of *Oyer* and *Terminer*, Great-Seſſion, or Gaol-Delivery; or at the Quarter-Seſſion of the Peace; or before any two Juſtices of the Peace for any County, City, or Place, in the Kingdom, in a ſummary Way, at the Election of the Seizer or Informer.

But no Proſecution or Information ſhall be had, commenced, or proceeded upon, before any *two* Juſtices of the Peace, in a ſummary Way, where the Seizure, Penalty, or Forfeiture, then claimed, ſhall exceed in the whole the Sum of *Two Hundred Pounds*.

Juſtices aſſembled at any Quarter-Seſſion, and alſo ſuch aforeſaid two Juſtices of the Peace, are empowered to order all ſuch Ships, Veſſels, Goods, Carriages, and Cattle, as ſhall be by them declared to be forfeited, and which ſhall have been ſeized by Virtue of this, or the ſaid recited Acts, to be publickly ſold to the higheſt Bidder; and ſhall by their Warrant or Order levy the Penalties and Forfeitures incurred by any Offender or Offenders againſt this Act, by Diſtreſs and Sale of the Goods and Chattels of ſuch Offender or Offenders.

One clear Moiety of the Seizures, Penalties, and Forfeitures (except the Penalties of the Bonds) by this Act directed to be inflicted upon Offenders againſt the ſame (except ſuch as are by this Act otherwiſe directed and applied) ſhall, when recovered, be paid and applied to ſuch Perſon or Perſons who ſhall give ſuch Information to any Officer of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms, Exciſe, or Salt Duties, as may be the Means of recovering the ſame; and after deducting the Expences of recovering ſuch Penalties, the Remainder of the other Moiety ſhall be paid to the Officer or Officers aſſiſting in making any ſuch Seizures; but in Caſe any Officer or Officers of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms, Exciſe, or Salt Duties, ſhall make any of the Seizures herein-before directed, without Information, then after deducting the Expences of Recovery, the Remainder of ſuch Produce ſhall be paid to the Officer or Officers ſeizing the ſame.

It ſhall and may be lawful for all Officers of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms, *&c.* Conſtables and other Officers of the Peace; and all Perſons acting in their, or any of their Aid and Aſſiſtance, to ſtop, arreſt, and detain all and every the Perſon or Perſons who ſhall be found actually exporting, or attempting to export any Sheep, Wool, *&c.* or who ſhall be aiding, abetting, or aſſiſting in the exporting, or attempting to export the ſame; and him, her, and them, to carry and convey before one of his Majeſty's Juſtices of the Peace, near to the Place where Sect. 65, 66.

the

the Offence ſhall be committed; and the Juſtice or Juſtices, if he, or they ſee Cauſe, ſhall commit the Perſon or Perſons ſo brought before him or them, to the County Gaol or Houſe of Correction, until the next General Quarter-Seſſions of the Peace, then to be tried, and dealt with as by this Act is directed.

Perſons, conveying Offenders ſo arreſted before Juſtices of the Peace, ſhall enter into Recognizances, in the Sum of *Forty Pounds* to appear, and proſecute them at the next Quarter-Seſſions.

Sect. 67, 68. In Caſe the Goods and Chattels of Offenders are not ſufficient to pay the Penalties incurred, Juſtices of the Peace may commit ſuch Offenders to the Common Goal, or Houſe of Correction of the County or Place where the Offence was committed, for three Months, unleſs the whole of the Penalty ſhall be ſooner paid.

But if an Offender before his Commitment to Priſon can find two ſufficient Sureties for the Payment of the Penalty, he ſhall be admitted to Bail; and in Caſe of Non-payment at the Time ſtipulated, the Offender and his Sureties, ſhall, and may be lawfully committed to the common Gaol, for the ſame Term of three Months, or till the Penalty and Coſts be paid.

Sect. 69, 70, 71. Appeals may be made from the Deciſions of any Juſtice or Juſtices of the Peace to the Quarter-Seſſions, if the Offender gives Notice in Writing to the Informer of ſuch Appeal, and enters himſelf with two ſufficient Sureties into Recognizances to appear and proſecute ſuch Appeal, and to abide by the Deciſion of ſuch Court; and in Caſe the Judgement, Determination, or Conviction ſo appealed againſt, ſhall be affirmed, he ſhall pay double Coſts, to be aſcertained by Order of the ſame Court. Upon every Information to be made under this Act, upon Oath, Juſtices of the Peace are empowered to ſummon and examine Witneſſes, who are hereby required to attend and give Evidence accordingly.

Sect. 74, 75. All Actions and Informations, which ſhall be commenced in Virtue of this Act in any of his Majeſty's Courts of Record, ſhall be tried by a Jury of good and lawful Freeholders, to be ſummoned out of any other County than that wherein the Fact ſhall have been committed.

All Proſecutions for Offence againſt this Act to be commenced within the Space of three Years next enſuing the Offence committed.

Sect. 78. The firſt *three* Perſons who have actually been concerned in Exporting of Sheep, Wool, or any of the Articles before recited, who, after their Return into the Kingdom of *Great-Britain*, or within three Months after their Knowledge thereof, ſhall give Information to any Juſtice of the Peace, whereby the Puniſhment and Penalties of this Act may be inflicted or recovered, ſhall be exempt from the Penalties and Puniſhments they had incurred by aiding and abetting ſuch Exportations; provided always, that the Parties making ſuch Diſcovery are not Owners of the Sheep, Wool, or other Articles that have been exported. Owners of Ships or Veſſels, and the Maſters, Commanders, or Mariners, who have been aiding or aſſiſting in loading any Ship, Veſſel, or Boat, knowing of ſuch Exportation, who upon their Return ſhall give the firſt Information thereof to the Barons of the Exchequer, or to the head Officer of any Port where they ſhall firſt arrive, or to any Juſtice or Juſtices of the Peace, upon Oath; and ſhall further enter into Recognizances in the Sum of Forty Pounds each, with two ſufficient Sureties, perſonally to appear and give Evidence of the ſame; then ſuch Owners, Maſters, Commanders, and Mariners ſhall not be liable to the Penalties or Forfeitures in this Act; but ſhall be, and are hereby enabled to recover and receive ſuch Benefit and Advantage as is appointed to be received and allowed by this Act, on Conviction of ſuch Offenders.

Sect 79. And whereas an Act of Parliament was paſſed in the *Twenty-third* Year of the Reign of King *Henry* the Eighth; "*For the winding of Wool*;" whereby it was enacted; that "from thenceforth no Manner of Perſon or Perſons do wind, or "cauſe to be wound, any Fleece of Wool being not ſufficiently rivered or waſhed; "nor wind, nor cauſe to be wound, within any Fleece, Clay, Lead, Stone, Sand, "Tails, deceitful Locks, Cots, Cols, Comber, Lamb's Wool, or any other "Thing, whereby the Fleece might be made more weighty, to the Deceit and "Loſs of the Buyer, upon Pain, the Seller of any ſuch deceitful Wools to forfeit "for every ſuch Fleece, *Six-pence*, the one Moiety, to the King, the other to the

" Finder and Prover of ſuch Deceit." And it was provided in and by the ſaid Act, that " the ſame Act concerning rivering and waſhing of any Wool, ſhould " not in any wiſe extend to any Shire or Shires, the Inhabitants whereof had " not cuſtomably uſed before that Time, to river or waſh their Sheep afore they " were ſhorn, nor ſhould in any wiſe be hurtful or prejudicial to any Perſon or " Perſons that had uſed cuſtomably to ſell their Wool by Tale or Number of the " Fleeces, and not by Weight; any Thing in the ſaid Act to the contrary not- " withſtanding." Which ſaid Statute was made perpetual in and by another Act of Parliament, paſſed in the *Thirteenth Year* of Queen *Elizabeth*, intituled, " *An Act for reviving and Continuance* of *certain Statutes*; and whereas the " ſaid laws have not now the good Effects thereby propoſed and intended, by " Reaſon of the ſaid Penalty being ſo ſmall, and one Moiety thereof being " directed to be paid to the King, and the great Expence attending the recovery " of the ſame;" be it therefore enacted, that from and after the paſſing this Act, every Perſon and Perſons offending againſt the ſaid laſt-mentioned Acts, ſhall, in Lieu of every *Six-pence*, which by the ſaid Acts, or either of them, might be recovered, forfeit and pay the Sum of *two Shillings*, the whole whereof ſhall be paid to the Finder or Prover of the above-mentioned Deceits; and the Offences againſt the ſaid Acts, or either of them, from henceforth ſhall and may be proceeded upon, heard, and determined by and before any one Juſtice of the Peace, reſiding at or near the Place where ſuch Offence or Offences ſhall be committed, in a ſummary Way; and ſuch ſaid Juſtice of the Peace ſhall be, and he is hereby empowered to cauſe the reſpective Perſon or Perſons, againſt whom any ſuch Information ſhall be laid, to be ſummoned at a certain Time and Place to be fixed by ſuch Juſtice, and he is hereby authoriſed, empowered, and required, upon the Appearance or Default of ſuch Perſon or Perſons, to examine into, and give Judgement in the Premiſes.

Juſtices are empowered to diſcharge ill-founded Complaints, if it appears to their ſatisfaction, that no Fraud was intended; but that the Clay, Sand, or Earth, found on the Fleeces, became mixed or connected with the ſame, by Reaſon of the neceſſary paſturing, folding, or keeping of the Sheep, ſubſequent to the rivering or waſhing of them. The Penalties incurred for, or in Reſpect of, the falſe winding of Wool, or the ſelling or diſpoſing thereof, if not paid within three Days after Conviction, ſhall be levied by Diſtreſs, by Warrants under the Hands and Seals of the Juſtices. Sect. 80. 81. and 82.

Perſons complained of for ſelling Wool, deceitfully wound, may, if it was done without their Privity, require the Appearance of the Perſon or Perſons who wound the ſame, before the Juſtices, who ſhall determine, with whom the Offence lies, and act accordingly.

Perſons, thinking themſelves aggrieved by the Deciſion of any Juſtice of the Peace, may appeal to the next Quarter-Seſſions of the Peace. But no Conviction ſhall be ſet aſide for Want of Form, or through the miſtating of any Fact, Circumſtance, or other Matter whatſoever; provided the material Facts alledged in ſuch Conviction, or Judgement, and upon which the ſame ſhall be grounded, be proved to the Satisfaction of the Court. Sect. 83. 84.

And whereas by an Act of Parliament paſſed in the *Twenty-ſeventh* Year of King *Edward* the *Third*, intituled, " The Officers of the Staple and Merchants repairing to it, ſhall be *ſworn to maintain the Staple and the Laws and Cuſtoms of it*," it was ordained, that a certain Number of Winders of Wool, and other Officers therein mentioned, be ſufficiently ordained for the Place where the Staple is, and they and the Correctors, and all Manner of Officers of the Staple, beſides the Conſtables, ſhall be ſworn before the Mayor of the Staple, that they lawfully ſhall execute their Office, without Fraud or Deceit: And whereas all Winders, now to be ſworn, do repair to the Mayor of the Staple at *Weſtminſter*, for the Purpoſe of being ſo ſworn, whereby the Perſons ſo deſirous of being ſworn are ſubjected to great Expence and Inconvenience; be it therefore enacted, that it ſhall and may be lawful for the Juſtices of the Peace, who ſhall hereafter be aſſembled at any General Quarter-Seſſions of the Peace, within the Kingdom of *Great-Britain*, or any Adjournment thereof, and they are hereby empowered and required to adminiſter to every ſuch Perſon as ſhall be deſirous of becoming a Sworn Winder of Wool, Sect. 85. 86.

and ſhall produce a Certificate under the Hands of any two Growers of Wool, teſtifying to the Satisfaction of ſuch Juſtices, that ſuch Perſon is properly qualified to become a Sworn Winder of Wool, an Oath to the following Purport and Effect; that is to ſay,

I A. B. *do ſwear that I will truely and juſtly, without Deceit, wind and fold all and ſingular the Wool which I ſhall take upon me to wind and fold, without leaving or putting any Clay, Lead, Stones, Sand, Tails, deceitful Locks, Lamb's Wool, or any other Thing, whereby the Fleece may be made more weighty, to the Deceit and Loſs of the Buyer; and that I will not uſe any other Deceit, Craft, Guile, or Fraud, in the winding or folding of any ſuch aforeſaid Wool.* *So help me GOD.*

An Entry of the adminiſtering and taking of which Oath ſhall be made in the Records of the ſaid Seſſion, and a Certificate thereof ſhall be delivered by the Clerk of the Peace, or other proper Officer, to the Perſon or Perſons who ſhall have taken the ſame. Provided always, and be it enacted; that nothing herein contained ſhall be conſtrued to hinder or prevent any one from employing any Perſon in winding or folding of Wool, although ſuch Perſon or Perſons ſhall not have been ſworn in Manner before mentioned.

Sect. 87, 88. No Proſecution ſhall be commenced for any Offences committed againſt any Acts now in Force, before the *firſt* Day of *May*, 1788. And a general Pardon is hereby extended to all Perſons in Priſon, and Fugitives beyond the Seas, for former Offences. Alſo his Majeſty's Share of Fines now due, or which may become due in any Proſecution now pending, ſhall be remitted; and all Perſons againſt whom any Proceſs of Outlawry hath been ſued out, for the Matters aforeſaid, may be at Liberty to apply, by Motion, to the Court out of which ſuch Proceſs iſſued, to ſet aſide, or reverſe the ſame.

Sect. 89, 90. If any Perſon or Perſons, who ſhall claim the Benefit of this Act, ſhall commence any Proſecution againſt any Officer of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms, Exciſe, or Salt Duties, or againſt any Perſon or Perſons, who ſhall have been aiding and aſſiſting them, for any Matter or Thing done by them, by Reaſon of any Offence committed by the Perſons claiming the Benefit of this Act; the Officers or other Perſons ſo proſecuted may plead the general Iſſue, and give the ſpecial Matter in Evidence; and ſhall recover Coſts of Suit againſt the Perſon or Perſons ſo bringing or commencing ſuch Action or Proſecution. But,

Nothing in this Act ſhall be conſtrued to extend to the Diſcharge or Releaſe of any Seizures of Sheep, Wool, *&c.* or of any Ships, Veſſels, Boats, Horſes, Waggons, Carts, *&c.* under any Act or Acts of Parliament now in force againſt the Exportation of live Sheep, Wool, and the other before enumerated Articles; nor to the Diſcharge and Releaſe or Acquittal of any Fines which have been actually levied, or may become due in Conſequence of any Suit now depending, to any Officer or other Perſon ſuing for the ſame under the Directions of the ſaid Act or Acts.

Sect. 91. Any Action, Suit, or Information, that ſhall be commenced, brought and proſecuted on Account of the Seizure of any Sheep, Wool, *&c.* or of any Ship, Veſſel, Boat, Cart, Waggon, *&c.* or for any Matter, Cauſe, or Thing done, or executed by Virtue of this Act, or any Clauſe or Article herein contained; ſhall be commenced within ſix Months after the Fact, and not afterwards; and ſhall be laid in the proper County where the Fact was done or committed. And the Perſon or Perſons ſo ſued may file common Bail, or enter a common Appearance, and plead the general Iſſue, not guilty; and may give this Act, and the ſpecial Matter in Evidence at the Trial; and that the ſame was done in Purſuance and by the Authority of this Act. And if a Verdict is given for the Defendant or Defendants, the Plaintiff or Plaintiffs ſhall pay *treble* Coſts. But, though a Verdict ſhall be given for the Plaintiff or Plaintiffs, they ſhall not be intitled to above *two* Pence Damages, nor to any Coſts of Suit, if the Court or Judge, before whom the Cauſe was tried, ſhall certify on the ſaid Record, that there was a probable Cauſe for ſuch Seizure; nor ſhall the Defendant be fined above one Shilling; but the Effects ſeized ſhall be reſtored to the Plaintiffs.

24 *Geo.* III. C. 2. Prohibits the Exportation of *Britiſh* Hare Skins, *Britiſh* Hare Wool, and *Britiſh* Coney Wool.

No

No Wool ſhall be ſhipped from *Ireland*, but from *Dublin*, *Waterford*, *Youghall*, *Kinſale*, *Cork*, and *Drogheda*. 1 *Will.* and *Mar.* C 32.

For every Ship which ſhall ſail from *Ireland*, in order to export any of the Commodities aforeſaid to this Kingdom, Bond ſhall be given by two known Inhabitants of or near the Place, to the chief Officers of the Cuſtoms belonging to the Port in *Ireland*, in double the Value of the Goods, before the Ship ſhall be permitted to lade any of the Commodities aforeſaid, with Condition, that if the Ship ſhall take on board any of the ſaid Goods in *Ireland*, all the ſaid Goods ſhall be brought by the ſame Ship to ſome Port in *England* or *Wales*, and ſhall there be unladen, and pay the Duties thereof (the Danger of the Seas excepted) and every Ship which ſhall lade any of the ſaid Goods, until ſuch Bond be given, ſhall be forfeited as aforeſaid. 10 and 11 *Will.* III. C. 10. S. 5.

All ſuch Goods, exported from Ireland into this Kingdom or *Wales*, ſhall be ſhipped off at the Ports of *Dublin*, *Waterford*, *Youghall*, *Kinſale*, *Cork*, and *Drogheda*, and from no other Port; nor ſhall be imported into any Parts of *England* or *Wales*, other than *Biddeford*, *Barnſtable*, *Minehead*, *Bridgwater*, *Briſtol*, *Milford-Haven*, *Cheſter* and *Liverpool*. Ditto, S. 10.

It ſhall be lawful to import from any of the aforeſaid Ports in *Ireland*, any Wool, *&c.* into ſuch Ports of this Kingdom as aforeſaid; ſo as Notice be firſt given to the Commiſſioners of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms in this Kingdom, or to the Cuſtomer or Collector in the Ports to which the ſame is to be brought, of the Quantity, Quality, and Package, with the Marks and Numbers thereof, the Name of the Ship and Maſter, and the Port into which they are to be imported, and ſo as Bond be firſt entered into, to the Uſe of his Majeſty, with one or more Sureties, in treble the Value of the Goods, that the ſame ſhall (Dangers of the Seas excepted) be landed accordingly, and ſo as a Licence be firſt taken, under the Hands of the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, or from the Cuſtomer or Collector, where ſuch Bond is given for the landing thereof, which Licence they are to grant without Fee. Ditto, S. 14.

All Actions and Informations which ſhall be proſecuted, by Virtue of any Act, for preventing the Exportation of Wool, or Woollen Manufactures, from *Ireland*, ſhall be tried in any of the four Courts at *Dublin*, by a Jury of Freeholders, to be ſummoned out of any other County, than that wherein the Fact was committed; and the firſt three who have been aſſiſting in exporting of Wool or Woollen Commodities, who ſhall inform any Juſtice of Peace thereof, whereby the Puniſhment may be inflicted, ſuch Diſcoverer (not being the Owner or Part-Owner thereof) ſhall not ſuffer any of the Puniſhment. 3 *Geo.* I. C. 21. S. 5.

All ſuch Wool, and other the Commodities mentioned in 10 and 11 *Will.* III. Cap. 10. which ſhall be carried or laid on Shore near the Sea, or any navigable River, to the Intent to be exported out of *Ireland*, contrary to that Act, ſhall be forfeited, and the Offender ſhall be liable to the like Penalties, as Perſons by that Act are ſubject to for exporting of Wool, *&c.* Ditto, S. 21.

The Commiſſioners for executing the Office of Lord High Admiral of *Great-Britain* ſhall appoint three Ships of the ſixth Rate, and eight or more armed Sloops, conſtantly to cruize on the Coaſt of *Great-Britain* and *Ireland*, with Orders for ſeizing all Veſſels in which any Worſted, Bay, or Woollen Yarn, or any Drapery Stuffs, or Woollen Manufactures, made up or mixed with Wool or Wool-Flocks, ſhall be exported or laden from *Ireland* into foreign Parts, *&c.* 5 *Geo.* II. C. 21. S. 1.

All Wool, and Woollen or Bay Yarn, Woolfels, Shortlings, Mortlings, Wool-Flocks, Worſted, Yarn, Cloth, Serge, Bays, Kerſies, Says, Frizes, Druggets, Cloth Serges, Shalloons, Stuffs, and other Draperies and Woollen Manufactures, or mixed with Wool, or Wool-Flocks, which ſhall be exported from *Ireland* after the 1ſt of *May*, 1740, into the Ports of this Kingdom hereafter mentioned, ſhall be ſhipped off, and entered at the Ports of *Dublin*, *Waterford*, *Youghall*, *Kinſale*, *Cork*, *Drogheda*, *New Roſs*, *Newry*, *Wexford*, *Wicklow*, *Sligoe*, *Limerick*, *Galway*, and *Dundalk*, in the ſaid Kingdom of *Ireland*, and from no other Port or Place; nor ſhall the ſame be imported into any Parts of this Kingdom, other than the Ports of *Biddeford*, *Barnſtaple*, *Minehead*, *Bridgewater*, *Briſtol*, *Milford-Haven*, *Cheſter*, and *Liverpool*, in the ſame Manner as if the ſaid Ports of *Newry*, *Wexford*, *Wicklow*, *Sligo*, *Limerick*, *Galway*, and *Dundalk*, 12 *Geo.* II. p. 438.

Dundalk, had been particularly named for Exportation of the ſaid Goods, in the Act 10 and 11 *Will.* III. intitled, *An Act to prevent the Exportation of Wool out of the Kingdom of* Ireland *and* England, and for other Purpoſes therein mentioned.

26 *Geo.* II. By this Act, Wool, *&c.* under the Reſtriction of the above Act, may be exported from any Port of *Ireland* into any Port of *England*.

After the 25th of *December*, 1739, no Wool, or any of the ſaid Goods, ſhall be laden on board any Ship or Boat in *Ireland*, or imported from thence into this Kingdom, but in ſuch Veſſels or boats as ſhall be of the built of *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, and wholly owned and manned by the Subjects of this Kingdom or *Ireland*, and duly regiſtered in the Manner hereafter mentioned, under the Penalty of the Forfeiture of the ſaid Goods, or the Value thereof, and of the Veſſel or Boat in which the ſame ſhall be laden, together with all her Ammunition and Furniture.

5 *Geo* II. C. 24. S. 2. No Coffee ſhall be put on board any Ship in any of his Majeſty's Plantations in *America*, until the Planter or his known Agent ſhall make Oath, or Affirmation, before two Juſtices of the Peace, that the ſame is of the Growth of ſuch Planter's Plantation, which Oath, *&c.* ſhall be produced to the Collector, Comptroller, and Naval Officer, by the Perſon who ſhall enter ſuch Coffee; and ſuch Perſons ſhall likewiſe make Oath, or Affirmation, before the ſaid Officers, that the Coffee then to be ſhipped is the ſame that is mentioned in ſuch Oath, *&c.* of the Planter; and the Collector, and Comptroller, and Naval Officer, are required to deliver a Certificate of ſuch Affidavit to the Commander of ſuch Ship, on board which the ſaid Coffee is to be ſhipped; and the Maſter of ſuch Ship ſhall, before clearing his Ship, alſo make Oath, that he has received ſuch Coffee on board, and that he has no other Coffee on board than ſuch, for which Proofs ſhall be made as aforeſaid, and that he will not take any more Coffee on board before his Arrival in *Great-Britain*, and making a Report of his lading there; for which Affidavit and Certificate the Collector, and Comptroller, or Naval Officer, ſhall receive 5*s.* and all Certificates of ſuch Affidavit ſhall, by the Commander of ſuch Ship, be produced to the Collector and Comptroller of the Cuſtoms, at the Port where ſuch Ship ſhall unlade, and the Maſter ſhall deliver to ſuch Collector and Comptroller, a Certificate of the Collector and Comptroller of the Cuſtoms, and Naval Officer of the Place, where ſuch Coffee ſhall have been ſhipped, or any two of them, teſtifying the particular Quantities of ſuch Coffee, and of which ſuch Proofs ſhall be made, ſpecifying the Package, with the Marks, Numbers, and Weights of each Package; and the Maſter ſhall likewiſe make Oath, or affirm, that the Coffee in the Certificate was taken on board as in the Certificate, and that after his Departure he did not take on board any Coffee, and that all the Coffee on board his Ship is mentioned in the ſaid Certificate; and upon Entry of ſuch Coffee at the Cuſtom-houſe, and paying or ſecuring the Duties, a Mark ſhall be ſet on every Parcel; and thereupon ſuch Coffee ſhall be lodged in a Warehouſe, and the Importer ſhall deliver to the Collector the Certificate of the Affidavit of the Growth of the Coffee, together with the Oath, and the Oath, or a Copy thereof, made by the Planter; as alſo the Certificate of the Package, Marks, and Numbers of the Coffee.

Ditto, S. 4. No Commander of any Ship ſhall take in at *America* or at Sea, or ſhall land in any of the ſaid Plantations, any Coffee of the Growth of any foreign Country, except ſuch as ſhall be exported from *Great-Britain*, on Pain of forfeiting ſuch Coffee and 200*l.* and likewiſe twelve Months' Impriſonment.

Ditto, S. 5. If any Perſon ſhall falſely make Oath or Affirmation, by this Act directed, and thereof be convicted, *&c.* ſuch Perſon ſhall forfeit 200*l.* and be impriſoned twelve Months; and if any Perſon ſhall forge a Certificate of the ſaid Oath or Affirmation, or ſhall publiſh ſuch Certificate, knowing the ſame to be forged, and be convicted in any of his Majeſty's Courts, ſuch Perſon ſhall forfeit 200*l.*

Ditto, S. 6. This Act ſhall continue to the 25th of *March*, 1739, and to the End of the next Seſſion of Parliament.

Farther continued for ſeven Years, and to the End of the next Seſſion of Parliament by 11 Geo. II. *Cap.* 18. *Farther continued for ſeven Years, and to the End of the next Seſſion of Parliament by* 19 Geo. II. *P.* 412. *Farther continued by*

25 Geo. II. *to* 25 March, 1758; *and farther by* 32 Geo. II. *till* 24 June, 1766, *and to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament.*

Coffee ſhall not be imported but in Packages of 112*lb.* nett at leaſt; and to be ſtowed openly in the Hold of the Veſſel, on Forfeiture of the Goods and Package; which may be ſeiſed by any Officer of the Cuſtoms or Exciſe. 5 *Geo.* III. C. 43. S. 33.

Coffee of the *Britiſh* Plantations in *America*, or foreign Coffee, which ſhall have been warehouſed on the Continent of *America*, to pay only half the old Subſidy on Importation; and to be warehouſed as directed, by 10 *Geo.* I. Cap. 10. Sect. 26. ſubject to the like Duties, Reſtrictions, and Regulations, if taken out for home Conſumption; and to the like Securities, *&c.* if for Exportation, as Coffee warehouſed purſuant to that Statute. 6 *Geo.* II. C. 52. S. 22.

Enacts that the Acts 12, 15, and 25 *Car.* II. ſo far as the ſame extend to Sugar of the Growth and Produce of his Majeſty's Plantations in *America*, being one of the Commodities enumerated in the ſaid Acts, ſhall be ratified and confirmed in all reſpects whatſoever, except only as to ſuch Sugars, as by this Act ſhall be permitted to be exported from the ſaid Sugar Colonies, by ſuch Perſons, in ſuch Ships, to ſuch foreign Countries, and under ſuch Regulations as are herein deſcribed and appointed for that Purpoſe. 12 *Geo.* II. P. 551, 552, 553.

After 29 *September*, 1739, any of his Majeſty's Subjects, in any Veſſel built in *Great-Britain*, and navigated according to Law, and belonging to any of his Majeſty's Subjects, of which the major Part ſhall be reſiding in *Great-Britain*, and the Reſidue reſiding either in *Great-Britain* or ſome of the ſaid Sugar Colonies, and not elſewhere, that ſhall clear outwards in any Port of *Great-Britain* for any of the ſaid Colonies, may load in the ſaid Colonies any Sugars of the Growth and Manufacture of the ſaid Colonies, and may carry the ſame to any foreign Part of *Europe*, provided a Licence be firſt taken out for that Purpoſe, under the Hands of the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms at *London* or *Edinburgh*, ſubject to the Regulations, and on the Conditions hereafter mentioned, *viz.* that Notice be firſt given to the Maſter in Writing, or one of the Owners of ſuch Veſſel, to the Collector or Comptroller of the Port where ſuch Veſſel happens to be, of the Intention of ſuch Maſter or Owner, that ſuch Ship ſhall proceed to ſome of the ſaid Sugar Colonies to lade Sugars to be carried to ſome other Part of *Europe* than *Great-Britain*; and that ſuch Maſter or Owner, ſhall Page 554. enter into Bond, to the Uſe of his Majeſty, with one or more ſufficient Securities, in the Sum of 1000*l.* if the Ship be of leſs Burthen than 100 Tons; and in the Sum of 2000*l.* if ſhe be of that, or greater Burthen, with Condition, that in Caſe a Licence be granted to carry Sugars from the ſaid Sugar Colonies to foreign Parts, ſuch Ship ſhall proceed from *Great-Britain* to the ſaid Colonies, and ſhall deliver the Licence to the Naval Officer there, in Caſe he intends to make Uſe of the Liberty granted by ſuch Licence, which he ſhall declare in Writing to the Naval Officer before he takes any Goods on board; and that in ſuch Caſe no *Tobacco*, *Melaſſes*, *Ginger*, *Cotton Wool*, *Indico*, *Fuſtic*, or other dying Wood, *Tar*, *Pitch*, *Turpentine*, *Hemp*, *Maſts*, *Yards*, *Bowſprits*, *Copper Ore*, *Beaver Skins*, or other *Furs*, of the Growth and Manufacture of any *Britiſh* Plantation in *America*, ſhall be taken on board ſuch Ship, unleſs for the neceſſary Proviſions in her Voyage; and that ſuch Ship before ſhe proceeds to any foreign Port ſhall touch at ſome Port in *Great-Britain*, and that the Maſter or Commander ſhall deliver to the Collector and Comptroller of ſuch Port a new Manifeſt, atteſted upon Oath (or if a Quaker by Affirmation) of the Lading, mentioning the Marks, Numbers, Package, and Contents of all the Goods on board; and ſhall alſo bring back the ſaid Licence, with a Certificate endorſed or affixed thereto, containing an Account of the Marks, Numbers, Package, Contents, and Sorts of Sugars on board ſuch Ship, in the Manner hereafter directed; and that when ſuch Ship hath diſcharged her Lading (the Danger of Page 555. the Seas and Enemies excepted) ſhe ſhall return to *Great-Britain* within eight Months after ſhe has delivered her Lading in any foreign Part, and before ſhe returns to any of the Plantations in *America*; and that in Caſe ſuch Veſſel ſhould take on board any Merchandizes before her Return to *Great-Britain*, all ſuch Merchandizes that ſhall remain on board the ſaid Ship on her Arrival in *Great-Britain* ſhall be entered and landed, in like Manner as other Ships importing

Goods into this Kingdom are obliged to do by the Laws of the Cuſtoms, or otherwiſe ſuch Goods ſhall be forfeited.

Upon ſuch Bond being entered into, and the other Requiſites being duly complied with, a Licence ſhall be granted accordingly, giving Liberty, for that Voyage only, to carry Sugars of the Growth of the ſaid Sugar Colonies to any foreign Part, in the Manner and according to the Intention of this Act; but no Ship ſhall have Licence to carry Sugars to foreign Parts, unleſs it firſt appear by Oath (or Affirmation) of the Maſter, that the Property thereof is in his Majeſty's Subjects, of which the major Part are reſiding in *Great-Britain*, and the Reſidue either in *Great-Britain* or in ſome of the ſaid Sugar Colonies, and not elſewhere; ſuch Oath or Affirmation to be in the Form hereafter mentioned, *viz.*

P. 556. **A. B.** *maketh Oath (or ſolemnly declares and affirms) that the (Ship or Veſſel) called the* (Name) *whereof he (this Deponent or Affirmant) is Maſter, and hath the Charge and Command for this preſent Voyage to* (Place bound to) *being* (deſcribe the Built) *(Ship or Veſſel) of the Burthen of* (Number) *Tons, was built at* (Place) *in the Year* (Time when) *and that the ſaid (Ship or Veſſel) is wholly owned by the (Perſon or Perſons) whoſe (Name or Names) and uſual (Place or Places) of Abode (is or are) undermentioned, and deſcribed by this (Deponent or Affirmant) that ſuch (Owner or Owners) (is or are) his Majeſty's* Britiſh *(Subject or Subjects) and that no Foreigner, directly or indirectly, hath any Share, Part, or Intereſt in the ſaid (Ship or Veſſel) to the beſt of this (Deponent's or Affirmant's) Knowledge or Belief; and that he, this (Deponent or Affirmant) and three-fourths of the Mariners navigating the ſaid (Ship or Veſſel) are his Majeſty's* Britiſh *Subjects.*

If any Veſſel licenſed by Virtue of this Act ſhall take on board in any of the Sugar Iſlands, or in her Voyage from thence, any Sugars or other Goods, being the Property of any other Perſon than ſome of his Majeſty's Subjects, and ſuch as ſhall be laden on their proper Riſk and Account to be carried to foreign Parts, the ſame ſhall be forfeited.

Before any Sugar be put on board any Veſſel at the ſaid Colonies, to be carried to any foreign Port in *Europe*, the Maſter ſhall deliver to the Collector of the Port where ſuch Ship is to take in her Lading, the ſaid Licence, ſigned by the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, and a Certificate of ſuch Bond having been given in *Great-Britain* as aforeſaid, and ſhall declare in Writing to the Collector, whether he intends to load any Sugar purſuant to ſuch Licence, which ſhall be done before any Goods are laden on board ſuch Veſſel, otherwiſe ſuch Licence ſhall be of no Force; but if it be declared that Sugars are intended to be laden, and carried to foreign Parts, then, in order to aſcertain the Quantity, *&c.* of the Sugars to be exported from the ſaid Colonies, and to prevent the Exportation of any Goods before enumerated, the Perſon intending to Export Sugars, or other Goods not enumerated, in ſuch Veſſel, ſhall, before the ſame are put

P. 557. on board, make an Entry of ſuch Sugars, or other Goods with the Comptroller of the Cuſtoms and the naval Officer, expreſſing the Name of the Ship and Maſter, and where ſhe lies; and alſo the Keys and Wharfs where they are to be laden, or firſt Water-borne, in order to be laden; which ſhall be ſuch only where an Officer is or ſhall be appointed to attend the ſhipping thereof, or at ſuch Places as ſhall be mentioned in a Warrant to be taken out from the Comptroller for that Purpoſe; and ſhall thereupon take out a Warrant, whereon ſhall be endorſed by the Exporter, the Marks, Numbers, Contents, Sorts, or proper Denomination of ſuch Sugars, and ſhall deliver the Warrant ſo endorſed to the Searcher, and ſhall lade ſuch Sugars in the Preſence of ſuch Officer, or at the Places mentioned in the ſaid Warrant, that the proper Officers may attend the ſhipping thereof; and ſuch Officers are impowered to examine the ſame, before they are put on board; and if, upon examining the ſaid Sugars or any Goods ſhipped or brought to be ſhipped as ſuch, either before or after the ſhipping thereof, the Number of Caſks ſhall appear to be greater than endorſed on ſuch Warrant; or if there be found any other Sugar but ſuch as ſhall be ſo endorſed, taken out, and delivered as aforeſaid, or any of the Goods before enumerated, which by Law are to be carried from thence only to *Great-Britain*, or ſome of his Majeſty's other Plantations; or if it be diſcovered that any enumerated Goods,

Goods, other than Sugar, have been put on board any Veſſel having Liberty to trade by Virtue of this Act, or ſhall be bronght to be ſhipped on board ſuch Veſſel, or ſhall be put into any Boat, *&c.* in order to be put on board ſuch Veſſel, before ſuch Entry, or taking out, endorſing, and delivering of ſuch P. 558. Warrants, contrary to the Directions of this Act, all ſuch Sugar and other Goods ſhall be forfeited; and the Veſſel or Carriage employed in ſhipping or attempting to ſhip any enumerated Goods, other than Sugars, together with the Veſſel on which ſuch other Goods ſhall be laden, and the Owner of ſuch Sugar or other Goods ſhall forfeit double the Value thereof. And before ſuch Veſſel ſhall depart with the Sugar, the Maſter ſhall receive the ſaid Licence from the Comptroller and Naval Officer, with a Certificate under their Seals of Office, containing an Account of the Marks, *&c.* of each Caſk of Sugar ſo ſhipped; and the other Officers aforeſaid are to make two Copies of ſuch Licence and Certificates; for all which Entries, *&c.* or Copies, no more ſhall be taken than the accuſtomed Fees; and the Maſter, before he receives the ſaid Licence, ſhall atteſt the ſaid Copies under his Hand, which are to be left with the Collector, and Comptroller, and Naval Officer; and the ſaid Collector and Comptroller are required, as ſoon as conveniently they can, to tranſmit one of the ſaid Copies to the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms in *Great Britain*, by whom the Licence was granted when the Ship ſailed from *Great-Britain*; and the Maſter ſhall proceed from the ſaid Colonies directly to *Great-Britain*, without putting into any other Port unleſs P. 559. forced by Streſs of Weather; Proof whereof ſhall be made on Oath to the ſatisfaction of the Commiſſioners; and on the Return of ſuch Ship to *Great-Britain*, the Maſter ſhall produce the ſaid Licence to the Commiſſioners, or to the Collector of the Port at which he ſhall arrive, with the Endorſement or Certificate annexed as before directed, and ſhall alſo deliver a true Manifeſt, expreſſing the Marks and Numbers, with the Tale and Sorts of Caſks of all his Lading, atteſted upon Oath (or if a Quaker, by Affirmation) before the Collector and Comptroller of ſuch Port, who are impowered to adminiſter the ſame; and ſhall alſo make an Entry of the Quantities and Sorts of all the Sugars laden on board the ſaid Ship at any of the ſaid Colonies, and then remaining on board and bound to foreign Parts; (which Entry the ſaid Collector and Comptroller are to paſs, without demanding any Duties for ſuch Sugar; mentioning in their Account, that ſuch Entries were paſſed by Virtue of this Act) and ſhall alſo declare upon Oath or Affirmation to what foreign Ports he is bound with ſuch Lading; then ſuch Maſter ſhall be at Liberty to proceed with all the Goods on board mentioned in the ſaid Manifeſt, being none of the Goods before enumerated, to any foreign Port, without being obliged to land, or pay Duty for the ſame, as aforeſaid, taking with him the ſaid Licence, and a Certificate under the Seals of Office from the ſaid Collector and Comptroller, teſtifying that the ſaid Ship had touched at ſuch Port, and had in all Reſpects complied with the Directions of this Act; but if any ſuch Veſſel ſhall proceed to any foreign Part without having firſt P. 560. touched at ſome Port in *Great-Britain*, and having complied with the Directions of this Act, and having the ſame certified as aforeſaid; or if any of the Goods before enumerated, beſides Sugars, ſhall be found on board, or carried by any ſuch Veſſel to any foreign Parts, then the Liberty granted by ſuch Licence ſhall become void, and ſuch Veſſel, and alſo the Maſter, and all others concerned, ſhall be liable to the ſame Penalties as they would have been liable to if this Act had not been made.

If the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms in *Great-Britain*, or the Collector and Comptroller of the Port where the Veſſel ſhall touch, ſhall, upon Information on Oath, have cauſe to ſuſpect that ſome enumerated Goods, other than Sugars, are on board ſuch Veſſel, and ſhall thereupon judge it neceſſary to unlade the Goods from ſuch Ship, or any Part thereof; in ſuch Caſe, the Officers of the Cuſtoms, or any Perſons employed by them, may enter and remain on board ſuch Ship, and unlade the ſame or any Part thereof, as they ſhall judge neceſſary, to enable them to examine any Part of ſuch Ship and all the Goods on board, and detain her ſo long as ſhall be neceſſary for the Purpoſe, and alſo may open and examine any Cabins, *&c.* or any Concealments, or other Places in the Sides of ſuch Ship, or any Part thereof, or any Trunk, Caſk, *&c.* to

P. 561. diſcover whether any more, or other Goods are on board, than ſuch as are mentioned in the Manifeſt delivered by the Maſter, and may ſeize all Goods not mentioned therein, which ſhall be forfeited; but in Caſe no Goods be found on board but what are mentioned in the ſaid Manifeſt, then the Officers who ſhall unload or unpack any Goods ſhall re-load and re-pack the ſame, and repair ſuch Damage as ſhall be done by unloading or unpacking thereof, without being liable to any other Coſts for Demurrage, or on any other Account whatſoever; but if any other Goods are found on board beſides ſuch as are mentioned in the Maſter's Manifeſt (except the neceſſary Proviſions of the Ship) then the Maſter ſhall be at the Charge of re-loading and re-packing all the Goods unladen or opened, and of repairing all other Damages occaſioned thereby; and the Officers concerned ſhall not be at any Expence, or be liable to any Coſts whatſoever.

If any Ship ſhall have on board any Sugar, for which Licence ſhall have been granted as aforeſaid, or any other Goods not enumerated in the Act before-mentioned, and the Owners, or their Agent, on the Arrival of ſuch Ship in *Great-Britain*, ſhall be deſirous to enter and pay the Duty, and land the Goods, or any Part thereof, they ſhall have Liberty ſo to do, the Maſter firſt making a Report of his whole Lading with the proper Officers of the Cuſtoms, in like Manner as he was required to do before the making of this Act.

P. 562. If the Maſter, or Perſon taking Charge of any Veſſel, for which a Licence has been granted, ſhall, on his Arrival in any of the ſaid Sugar Colonies, have delivered to the Collector, Comptroller, or Naval Officer, the ſaid Licence, with a Certificate of Bond being given in *Great-Britain*, as aforeſaid; and before he lades any Goods ſhall declare in writing, upon Oath, or Affirmation, before any two of them, that the Sugars he intends to lade are to be carried to ſome Place to the Southward of *Cape Finiſterre*; then the ſaid Maſter may, in Caſe he has in all Reſpects complied with the Directions of this Act, proceed thither directly with ſuch Veſſel, taking with him ſuch Licence and Oath, or Affirmation, endorſed thereon by the Collector, *&c.* together with an Account of the Marks, *&c.* of Sugars laden by Virtue of ſuch Licence, likewiſe endorſed thereon, or contained in a Certificate annexed, in the Manner before directed, and may there land the ſame, without firſt touching at any Port in *Great-Britain*; but in ſuch Caſe the Maſter ſhall, within eight Months after landing the ſaid Sugars, and before ſuch Veſſel ſhall go again to any of the Plantations in *America*, return to ſome Port of *Great-Britain*, and there deliver his ſaid Licence to the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, or the Collector and Comptroller of ſuch Port, with ſuch Oath or Affirmation endorſed thereon, and Certificate annexed thereto as aforeſaid, together with a Certificate from the Conſul or two known *Britiſh* Merchants of good Credit, reſiding at the Places where ſuch Sugars were landed,

P. 563. teſtifying the Landing thereof as aforeſaid; and the Maſter ſhall likewiſe make Oath or Affirmation before the Collector to the Truth of ſuch Certificate, and that none of the Goods before enumerated, except Sugar, were taken on board at any of the ſaid Colonies, or landed at the Place mentioned in the Certificate; and ſhall likewiſe make an Entry with ſuch Collector, of the Quantity and Sorts of all the Sugars laden on board the ſaid Ship at any of the ſaid Colonies, and landed at any Port to the Southward of *Cape Finiſterre*, which Entry the Collector or Comptroller are to paſs, without demanding any Duties for the ſame, mentioning in their Accounts, that ſuch Entries were paſſed, by Virtue of this Act; and in Caſe the ſaid Maſter ſhall neglect or refuſe to make ſuch Entry, on his return to *Great-Britain*, he ſhall forfeit 100*l.*

Upon the Return to *Great-Britain* of any Ship or Veſſel which ſhall carry Sugars from the Sugar Colonies to any foreign Parts, the Maſter ſhall, in either Caſe before-mentioned, bring back, and deliver to the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, or to the Collector of the Port where ſuch Veſſel ſhall arrive, the ſaid Licence, together with a Certificate, ſigned and ſealed by the Conſul, or two known *Britiſh* Merchants of good Credit, at the Port where ſuch Sugar was landed, certifying the Landing thereof, with the Number of Caſks landed, and the Mark, Number, and Contents of each Caſk, with the Name of the Ship

and

and Maſter, and that they verily believe that no Tobacco, or other Goods before enumerated, except Sugar, have been there landed out of ſuch Veſſel; and upon ſuch Licence being returned, with the Oath or Affirmation of the Maſter, and P. 564. an Account of the Lading endorſed thereon, or annexed thereto as aforeſaid; and the ſeveral other Things required by this Act being duly complied with, the Bond given before granting ſuch Licence ſhall be diſcharged and delivered up; otherwiſe ſuch Bond ſhall be forfeited, and may be proſecuted in the Manner directed by this Act.

In Caſe any Ship or Veſſel ſhall, after unloading ſuch Sugars, or any Part thereof, take on board any Goods before her Return to *Great-Britain*, all ſuch of the ſaid Goods as remain on board at her Arrival in *Great-Britain*, ſhall be entered and landed on the Return of ſuch Veſſel to *Great-Britain*, and before her Departure from thence, and ſhall be ſubject to ſuch Regulations, as the like Goods imported in any other Ship are ſubject to by the Laws of the Cuſtoms.

This Act not to excuſe any Veſſel trading to or from the ſaid Sugar Colonies being regiſtered purſuant to the Act 7 and 8 *Will.* III. on Proof of the Property made by one or more of the Owners in the Manner, and under the Penalties inflicted by the ſaid Act.

No Maſter or Owner of any Veſſel, carrying Sugars, as aforeſaid, ſhall advance P. 565. to any Mariner during the Time he ſhall be in Parts beyond the Seas any Money or Effects, upon Account of Wages, exceeding one Moiety of the whole Wages due from the Time of his Departure from *Great-Britain*, till ſuch Veſſel ſhall return to *Great-Britain*, and if any Maſter or Owner ſhall advance any Wages to any Seamen above the ſaid Moiety, ſuch Maſter or Owner ſhall forfeit double the Money he ſhall ſo advance.

If any Perſon ſhall grant any falſe Certificate, or counterfeit, eraſe, or alter any Licence, Oath, or Certificate, made purſuant to this Act, or ſhall knowingly publiſh or make uſe thereof, ſuch Perſon ſhall forfeit 500*l.* to be recovered, and diſpoſed of in the Manner directed by this Act, and ſuch Licence, *&c.* ſhall be void.

Nothing in this Act ſhall be conſtrued to give Liberty to carry Sugars P. 566. from any of the ſaid Sugar Colonies to *Ireland*. (This Clauſe is repealed by 20 *Geo.* III.)

This Act ſhall continue in force five Years, from the 29th of *September*, 1792, 26 *Geo.* III. and from thence to the End of the next Seſſion of Parliament. C. 53.

By an Act paſſed 7 *and* 8 Will. III. *for preventing frauds and regulating* 15 and 16 *Abuſes in the Plantation Trade*; and by an another Act of 5 *Anne*, *for an Union* *Geo.* II. P. *of the two Kingdoms of* England *and* Scotland, no Ship or Veſſel ſhall paſs as a 711. Ship of the Built and Property of *Great-Britain*, *Ireland*, *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, or any of his Majeſty's Plantations in *America*, or a *Prize Ship* made free, ſo as to be qualified to trade to, or from, or in any of the ſaid Plantations, till the Perſons claiming Property therein ſhall make Oath, and regiſter the ſame in P. 712. Manner therein directed; and if any Ship's Name ſo regiſtered ſhall be altered, or any Transfer of Property to another Port, ſuch Ship is thereby directed to be regiſtered *de Novo*, on delivering up the former Certificate to be cancelled; and if the Property be altered in the ſame Port by the Sale of Shares in any Ship, after regiſtering, ſuch Sale is to be acknowledged, by endorſing on the Regiſter before two Witneſſes; notwithſtanding which the Certificates of the Regiſter of ſeveral Ships have been frequently ſold to Foreigners and delivered to the Purchaſers; and the Ships of Foreigners under Colour thereof have been admitted to trade to and from the Plantations, though of foreign Extraction, contrary to Law, to the Prejudice of the Navigation of *Great-Britain* and the Plantations; for preventing which it is enacted, that after the 25th of *December*, 1742, no Ship or Veſſel, required by the ſaid Acts to be regiſtered, and carrying Merchandizes to and from any of his Majeſty's Plantations in *America*, or to and from one Plantation to another, ſhall be deemed qualified to trade within the Intent of the ſaid Acts, till the Maſter, or Perſon having Charge of the Ship, ſhall upon Oath or Affirmation before the Governor or Collector of the

Cuſtoms, of every the ſaid Plantations, where they ſhall arrive, give a juſt and true Account of the Name and Burthen thereof, and of the Place from whence ſhe came, and of all Particulars in the following Form, *viz.*

A. B. *maketh Oath (or, if a Quaker, ſolemnly affirms) that the Ship or Veſſel, called the whereof he, this Deponent or Affirmant, is Maſter, or hath the Charge and Command, during this preſent Voyage, being of the Burthen of Tons, came laſt from and that ſhe is as he verily believes, the ſame Ship or Veſſel deſcribed, meant, and intended in, and by, the Certificate now produced by him; and that the ſame does now, as he believes, belong wholly to his Majeſty's* Britiſh *Subjects, and that no Foreigner has, directly or indirectly, any Share, Property or Intereſt therein, to his Knowledge or Belief.*

P. 713. If any Ship or Veſſel ſhall load or unload any Goods, *&c.* in any of the Plantations in *America* before ſuch Proof be made, the ſame ſhall be forfeited, and may be proſecuted, recovered, and divided, in like Manner as if ſhe had not been regiſtered, as directed in the Act 7 and 8 *Will.* III.

After the 25th of *December*, 1742, if any Ship or Veſſel duly qualified to trade to, and from, and in his Majeſty's Plantations, ſhall happen to be in any of the ſaid Plantations, and the Certificate of the Regiſter ſhall be loſt or miſlaid, the Maſter or other Perſon, having the Charge of the ſaid Ship or Veſſel, may make Oath, or Affirmation, before the Governor or Collector of the Cuſtoms, in the Port where the Ship or Veſſel ſhall happen to be, in the following Form:

A. B. *being Maſter, or having the Charge of the Ship or Veſſel called the does ſwear (or ſolemnly affirm) that the ſaid Ship or Veſſel has been, as he verily believes, regiſtered according to Law, to qualify her to trade to, from, and in his Majeſty's Plantations, in* America, *and that he had a Certificate thereof, granted at the Port of but that the ſame is loſt or miſlaid, and that he cannot find the ſame, and does not know where the ſame is, or what is become thereof, and that the ſame hath not been, nor ſhall be, with his Privity or Knowledge ſold or diſpoſed of to any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever; and that he, this Deponent or Affirmant, and three-fourths of the Mariners navigating the ſaid Ship or Veſſel are his Majeſty's* Britiſh *Subjects, and the ſaid Ship or Veſſel does now, as he believes, belong wholly to his Majeſty's* Britiſh *Subjects, and that no Foreigner has, to his Knowledge or Belief, any Share, Property, or Intereſt therein.*

P. 714. The ſaid Maſter, or other Perſon navigating the ſaid Ship or Veſſel, ſhall give 500*l.* Security, if the Ship be of one hundred Tons Burthen or under, and ſo in Proportion for any greater Burthen, to the Collector of the Port where the Ship ſhall be, in his Majeſty's Name, and to his Uſe, with Condition that the Ship was duly regiſtered according to Law, for qualifying the ſame to trade to, from, or in his Majeſty's Plantations in *America*; and that the Certificate of the ſaid Regiſter, if found, ſhall be delivered up to the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, to be cancelled, and that no illegal Uſe has been, or ſhall be made thereof; that the ſame has not been, or ſhall be fraudulently diſpoſed of; that the ſaid Ship or Veſſel wholly belongs to *Britiſh* Subjects; and that no Foreigner has any Share, Property, or Intereſt therein; and on making ſuch Oath, or Affirmation, and giving ſuch Bond, the Governour and Collector of the Cuſtoms ſhall freely give the Maſter, *&c.* of ſuch Ship or Veſſel a freſh Certificate, which ſhall enable him to trade for that Voyage only; and the Officers taking the ſaid Oath and Bond ſhall tranſmit an Account thereof to the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms.

If the Certificate of the Regiſter of any Ship be loſt, and the Maſter, or Perſon having Charge of the Ship, and one or more of the Owners, ſhall make Proof to the Satisfaction of the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms in Caſe the Owners or any of them, ſhall reſide in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, *Guernſey*, or *Jerſey*; or of the Governour, or Collector of the Cuſtoms, reſiding in any of his Majeſty's

Majeſty's Plantations in *America*, if ſhe was regiſtered in ſuch Plantation; and none of the Owners ſhall reſide in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, *Guernſey* or *Jerſey*, upon Oath, or Affirmation, of the Loſs of ſuch Certificate, alſo of the Name, Burthen, Built, Property, and other Particulars, required by the Act 7 and 8 *Will.* III. in the ſame Manner, and before the ſame Perſons as are required on original Regiſters, and ſhall give 500*l.* Security, if the Ship be of one hundred Tons, and ſo in Proportion for any greater Burthen, to the Collector of the Port where the Ship ſhall belong, and that the original Certificate hath not been, nor ſhall be fraudulently diſpoſed of, or uſed contrary to Law; and that if the ſame be found, it ſhall be delivered up to the Commiſſioners to be cancelled; in ſuch Caſe the ſaid Commiſſioners, and the Governor, and Collector of the Cuſtoms, reſiding at the Plantations reſpectively, are required to permit ſuch Ship or Veſſel to be regiſtered *de novo*, and the proper Officers ſhall deliver a Certificate thereof to the Owners as directed by the Act 7 and 8 *Will.* III. and therein mention the Name by which the Ship was formerly regiſtered, and that ſuch a Certificate of a new Regiſter is granted in Purſuance of this Act inſtead of a former Certificate, which appears by ſuch Proof, as this Act requires, to be loſt; and that ſuch new Regiſter and Certificate ſhall have the ſame Effect with the Original, and a Duplicate ſhall be tranſmitted to the Commiſſioners.

After the 29th *September*, 1742, all Plantation Bonds taken in *Great-Britain*, Page 716. purſuant to any former Act of Parliament, whereby the Goods therein enumerated are to be brought to *Great-Britain*, ſhall be with Condition, that within eighteen Months from the Date thereof (the Danger of the Seas excepted) a Certificate ſhall be produced from the Collector and Comptroller of the Port where ſuch Goods ſhall be delivered, that they have been there landed and diſcharged; otherwiſe ſuch Bonds ſhall be forfeited, and the Penalty ſued for in the Court of *Exchequer* in *England*, *Scotland* or *Ireland*, reſpectively.

This Act ſhall not extend to Bonds given for Ships lading Sugars, in any of Page 717. his Majeſty's Sugar Colonies in *America*, by Licence from the Commiſſioners, to be carried directly to any foreign Part of *Europe* purſuant to an Act paſſed 12 *Geo.* II.

By two Clauſes in the Act 12 *Car.* II. it is enacted, that no Goods or Com- 17 *Geo.* II. modities whatſoever, of the Growth, Production, or Manufacture of *Africa*, *Aſia*, or *America*, ſhall be imported into *England*, *Ireland*, or *Wales*, Iſlands of *Guernſey* or *Jerſey*, or Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, from any other Places or Countries, but only from thoſe of the ſaid Growth, Production, or Manufacture, or from thoſe Ports where the ſaid Goods and Commodities can only be, or uſually have been, firſt ſhipped for Tranſportation, under the Penalty of the P. 720. Forfeiture of all ſuch Goods as ſhall be imported from any other Place or Country, contrary to the true Intent and Meaning thereof; as alſo of the Ship in which they were imported, with all her Guns, Furniture, Ammunition, Tackle and Apparel; and there is a Proviſo in the ſaid Act, that it ſhall be lawful for any of the People of *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, Iſlands of *Guernſey*, or *Jerſey*, or Town of *Berwick upon Tweed*, in Veſſels, or Ships to them belonging, and whereof the Maſter and three-fourths, of the Mariners, at leaſt, are *Engliſh*, to load, and bring in from any of the Ports of *Spain* or *Portugal*, or *Weſtern Iſlands* commonly called *Azores*, or *Madeira* or *Canary Iſlands*, all Sorts of Commodities of the Growth, Production, or Manufacture of the Plantations or Dominions of either of them reſpectively; and Diſputes have aroſe on the Conſtruction of the ſaid Proviſo, whether the Goods of the Growth, Production, or Manufacture of the Plantations of *Spain* or *Portugal*, may be imported for Account of Aliens, from the Places, and in the Manner expreſſed in the ſaid Proviſo, and whether ſuch Goods belonging to Aliens, ſo imported are not liable to be forfeited, together with the Ship, which tends to the Prejudice of the *Britiſh* Navigation, as likewiſe detrimental to the publick Revenue; it is therefore enacted, that it ſhall be lawful for any Perſons to import the Goods mentioned in the ſaid Proviſo, and in ſuch Ship ſo navigated, as is therein expreſſed, although ſuch Goods are the Property of Aliens.

7 *Geo.* II. C. 18 S. 2. It ſhall be lawful to import, in any Ship belonging to *Great-Britain*, or any State in Amity, from any Place, *Indigo* of all Sorts.

Ditto, S. 3. The ſaid Act 13 *Geo.* I. Cap. 25. and this Act ſhall continue ſeven Years from the 24th of *June* 1734, *&c.*

Continued till June 1, 1747, *and from thence to the End of the next Seſſion of Parliament, by* 14 Geo. II. *p.* 660. *and further continued till the 1ſt of* June, 1754, *and to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament by* 20 Geo. II. *p.* 972.

And as ſeveral Acts have been made to encourage the Growth of this, and ſeveral other Commodities in his Majeſty's *American* Colonies, I think they may properly be introduced in this Place, as Affairs in which Navigation has a conſiderable Concern; therefore, before I conclude the Subject of Shipping, I ſhall let my Readers ſee what Premiums have been given by Parliament, on the Importation of them here.

21 *Geo.* II. P. 887. It is hereby enacted, that from and after the 25th of *March*, 1749, all Perſons who ſhall import into this Kingdom, directly from any of the *Britiſh* Colonies in *America*, in Veſſels that may legally trade there, and manned as by Law is required, any good and merchantable Indigo, free from any falſe Mixture, and fit for Dyers Uſe, being the Product of the Colony from whence the ſame is imported, ſhall be intitled to 6*d.* for every Pound thereof, to be paid out of the Cuſtoms upon Demand, by the Collector of the Port where the ſame ſhall be imported, and for Want of ſufficient Money in his Hands, he ſhall certify the ſame to the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, who ſhall cauſe the Bounty of the
P. 888. Indigo, imported into *England*, to be paid by the Receiver-General of the Cuſtoms in *England*, and of that imported into *Scotland*, by the Receiver-General there.

Every Perſon loading Indigo, on board any Veſſel in any of the *Britiſh* Colonies in *America*, ſhall, before the clearing out of ſuch Ship for any Port of *Great-Britain*, produce to the Governor, Lieutenant-Governor, Collector and Comptroller, of the Cuſtoms, and Naval Officer, or any two of them, a Certificate, ſigned and ſworn to before ſome Juſtice there, by the Planter, his known Agent or Factor, that a Quantity of Indigo (expreſſing the Weight) had been ſent from his Indigo Work, or Plantation, where the ſame was made, in order to be ſhipped off or ſold by him to the Perſon therein named, and was of the Growth and Produce of the ſaid Plantation, ſituate in the Diſtrict or Pariſh of
within the Iſland or Colony of
which Certificate ſhall be atteſted by the ſaid Juſtice, to have been ſigned and ſworn to in his Preſence, and he is required to do the ſame *gratis*.

The Merchant, at the Time of producing ſuch Certificate, ſhall alſo ſign a Certificate before the Governor, Lieutenant-Governor, Collector, *&c.* or any two of them, that the Indigo ſhipped by him is the ſame mentioned in the Certificate; and they ſhall thereupon deliver to him a Certificate, under their Hands and Seal of Office, of his having received ſuch Certificate; and that at
P. 889. the ſame Time a Certificate from the Planter or Agent, *&c.* had been produced and left with them, purſuant to the Directions of this Act; and no Perſon importing Indigo ſhall be intitled to the *Premium*, unleſs he ſhall produce ſuch Certificate to the chief Officer of the Cuſtoms at the Port in *Great-Britain*, where the ſame ſhall be imported.

On the Importation of any Indigo into *Great-Britain*, a Certificate ſhall be given, by the Maſter or commanding Officer, that the ſame was ſhipped on board the ſaid Ship, within ſuch *Britiſh* Colony in *America*, as is mentioned in the Certificate; and alſo a Certificate, ſigned by two Officers of the Cuſtoms of the Port where the ſame is entered and landed, ſpecifying the Weight, and that the ſaid Indigo is good and merchantable, free from falſe Mixtures, and of ſuch Quality as to be intitled to the ſaid *Premiums*; which Certificate the ſaid Officers are to grant, within ten Days after the Landing thereof, unleſs they can aſſign ſufficient Cauſe for their Refuſal; upon producing which ſeveral Certificates to the proper Officer, as aforeſaid, he ſhall pay the *Premium* to the Importer.

If

If any Perſon ſhall make Entry of foreign-made Indigo, under the Name of *Britiſh* Plantation-made, or ſhall mix any foreign Indigo, or other falſe Mixture with that made in the *Britiſh* Plantations, in order to claim the *Premium*, he ſhall forfeit all ſuch Indigo; and in Caſe of ſuch Mixture the Quantity ſo mixed, both foreign and *Britiſh* Plantation-made, and double the Value thereof, ſhall be forfeited by the Perſon making ſuch Mixture.

No Certificate ſhall be granted for the ſaid *Premium* on Indigo that is not good and merchantable, and free from any falſe Mixture.

The Officers of the Cuſtoms, before their making out any ſuch Certificate, P. 890. ſhall examine the Indigo by opening each Package, and ſeeing the whole Contents, to diſcover whether the Indigo is good and merchantable, and free from any falſe Mixture.

No Certificate ſhall be granted by the Officers of the Cuſtoms for any Indigo which is not worth 3*s.* when the *French*, or other Indigo of equal Goodneſs with the beſt *French*, is worth 4*s.* *per* Pound; and ſo in Proportion, if the beſt *French* or other Indigo of equal Goodneſs ſhall be at the higher or lower Price.

If any Diſpute ſhall ariſe concerning the Quality of ſuch Indigo as is imported into the Port of *London*, the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms may call two or more Dyers, Dry-Salters, Brokers, or others well ſkilled in that Commodity, who ſhall declare their Opinion upon Oath, as to the Quality thereof, if required, and determine whether the ſaid Indigo is intitled to the *Premium* or not; and in Caſe of any Diſpute in any of the Out-Ports in *England*, Samples of the Indigo ſhall be ſent up to the Commiſſioner of the Cuſtoms at *London*; and in the Out-Ports in *Scotland*, to the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms at *Edinburgh*, in ſuch Manner as the reſpective Commiſſioners ſhall direct, in order to be inſpected and adjudged there.

No Fee ſhall be demanded or taken by any Officer of the Cuſtoms, for the examining or delivering ſuch Indigo, or for ſigning Certificates for the *Premium*; under Penalty of forfeiting his Office and 100*l.* *&c.*

No Certificates or Debentures, made in Purſuance of this Act, ſhall be chargeable with any Stamp Duties.

If any *Britiſh* Plantation-made Indigo from *America*, ſhall, after the 25th of P. 891. *March*, 1749, be exported from *Great-Britain*, the Exporter, before the Entry thereof, ſhall pay to the Collector or chief Officer of the Cuſtoms of the Port, the whole of the *Premium*, over and above any Duty ſuch Indigo is ſubject to at Exportation by any former Act.

If any Perſon ſhall be found fraudulently to export ſuch Indigo, without paying the *Premium* as aforeſaid, he ſhall forfeit the Indigo, and double the Value thereof.

If any Diſpute ſhall ariſe, whether the ſaid Indigo, or any Part thereof, ſo to be exported, is of the Growth and Manufacture of the *Britiſh* Plantations in *America*, or of foreign Product, the *Onus Probandi* ſhall lie on the Claimer and not on the Proſecutor.

If any Governor, Collector, or any other Perſons, ſhall, during the Continuance of this Act, falſely make a Certificate of the Produce and Manufacture of any Indigo, not being of the *Britiſh* Plantations in *America*, or ſhall counterfeit any ſuch Certificate, in order to obtain the *Premium* aforeſaid, he ſhall forfeit 200*l.* and if the Offender be a Collector, or any other Officer of the Cuſtoms, he P. 892. ſhall alſo loſe his Office, and be incapable of ſerving his Majeſty, *&c.*

This Act ſhall be in Force for ſeven Years, to commence from the 25th of *March*, 1749, and from thence to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament.

Further continued by 28 Geo II. *till* 25 March, 1763, *and to the End of the Seſſion.*

As it will greatly tend to the Increaſe and Improvement of the Silk Manufac- 23 *Geo.* II. tures of this Kingdom, to encourage the Growth and Culture of Silk in his Ma- P. 395. jeſty's Dominions in *America*; It is enacted that from and after the 24th of *June* 1750, Raw Silks of the Growth and Culture of any of his Majeſty's Colonies or Plantations in *America* may be directly imported from thence into the Port of *London* Duty-free, due Entry thereof being firſt made at the Cuſtom-houſe at the P. 396. Time of Importation, in the ſame Manner and Form (expreſſing the Package,

Marks, and Numbers, together with the Qualities of the reſpective Goods) as was uſed before the making of this Act, and ſo as the ſame be landed in the Preſence of, and examined by, the proper Officer of the Cuſtoms, and be imported in Veſſels that may lawfully trade to his Majeſty's Plantations, manned as the Law requires; and, on Failure of the Conditions herein laſt mentioned, the ſaid Silks are to be liable to Payment of the reſpective Duties, as if this Act had not been made.

The Merchant or other Perſon, who ſhall, after the 24th of *June*, 1750, lade any raw Silk on board any Veſſel in any of the *Britiſh* Colonies in *America*, is before the Clearing out of ſuch Veſſel from thence, to make Oath before the Collector or Comptroller of the Cuſtoms, and Naval Officer of the Port, or any two of them, that the ſaid Silk (expreſſing the Quantity thereof) is *bonâ fide* of the Growth and Culture of the *Britiſh* Plantations in *America*; expreſſing the Pariſh or Place where the ſame was cultivated, and by whom, producing ſuch Perſon's Oath thereto, made before the Governor of the Place, or the next Juſtice of the Peace (which ſeveral Oaths are to be adminiſtered *gratis*) and the Maſter or Per-
P. 397. ſon taking Charge of ſuch Veſſel is to bring with him a Certificate, ſigned and ſealed by the Collector and Comptroller of the Cuſtoms, and Naval Officer, or any two of them (which they are to give *gratis*) expreſſing the Marks, Numbers, Tale, and Weight of the raw Silk in each Bale or Package, with the Names and Place of Abode of the Exporters thereof, and of the Perſon who ſhall have ſworn the ſame to be of the Growth and Culture of the ſaid *Britiſh* Colonies, and of the Perſon to whom the ſame ſhall be conſigned in the Port of *London*; which Certificate the Maſter, on his Arrival at the Port of *London*, is to deliver to the Collector or Comptroller, or other chief Officers of the Cuſtoms, at or before the Entry of the ſaid Silk, and to make Oath before one of the ſaid Officers (which Oath is to be adminiſtered *gratis*) that the ſaid Bales and Parcels, and Goods contained in ſuch Certificate, are the ſame which were taken on board in the ſaid *Britiſh* Plantations in *America*; and on Default made in any of the Premiſes, the ſaid Silks are liable to the Payment of the reſpective Duties, as if this Act had not been made.

P. 398. If any Perſon ſhall, after the 24th of *June*, 1750, enter any foreign raw Silk under the Name or Deſcription of raw Silk of the Growth or Culture of any of the *Britiſh* Colonies of *America*, or ſhall mix any foreign raw Silk with raw Silk of the Growth of the ſaid *Britiſh* Colonies, in order to avoid Payment of the Duties for the ſame, he is to forfeit 50*l.* for every ſuch Offence, and all ſuch foreign raw Silk; and, in Caſe of any Mixture, the Quantity mixed, both of foreign and *Britiſh* Plantation Growth, or the Value thereof, together with the Packages containing the ſame, are to be forfeited, *&c.*

If any Doubt or Diſpute ſhall ariſe, whether the ſaid raw Silk is foreign, or of the Growth or Culture of the *Britiſh American* Plantations, the *Onus Probandi* lies on the Claimer.

23 *Geo.* II. P. 519. P. 520. As the Importation of Bar-Iron from his Majeſty's Colonies in *America*, into the Port of *London*, and the Importation of Pig-Iron from the ſaid Colonies into any Port of *Great-Britain*, *&c.* will be a great Advantage, not only to the ſaid Colonies but alſo to this Kingdom, *&c.* It is enacted, that from and after the 24th of *June*, 1750, the Duties, now payable on Pig-Iron, made in, and imported from his Majeſty's Colonies in *America*, into any Port of *Great-Britain*, ſhall ceaſe; and that no Duty ſhall be payable upon Bar-Iron made in, and imported from the ſaid Colonies, into the Port of *London*.

No ſuch Bar-Iron ſo imported into the Port of *London* ſhall afterwards be exported or be carried coaſtwiſe to be landed at any other Place in *Great-Britain*, except for the Uſe of his Majeſty's Dock-Yards, upon Pain that the ſame, and the Veſſel, be liable to ſuch Forfeiture and Seizure, as prohihited or uncuſtomed Goods clandeſtinely exported or imported, or the Veſſel on board of which the ſame ſhall be exported or imported, are now liable to by Law; and alſo upon Pain that the Exporter, and Maſter, and Mariners of the Veſſel, ſhall be ſubject to the like Penalties and Puniſhments as the Maſter or Mariners of Veſſels laden with prohibited or uncuſtomed Goods, or Goods clandeſtinely exported or imported are now liable by Law; and no Officer of the Cuſtoms ſhall grant any Cocket,

Cocket, &c. for exporting or carrying coaſtwiſe any ſuch Bar-Iron ſo exported, except for the Uſe of his Majeſty's Dock-Yards, upon Pain of forfeiting 200*l.* &c. and if any ſuch Cocket, &c. ſhall be granted, the ſame ſhall be void.

No Bar-Iron whatſoever ſhall be permitted to be carried coaſtwiſe, unleſs Mention be made in the Certificate of the Day on which the Duties payable on the Importation thereof, were paid, and of the Names of the Perſons by whom paid.

No Bar-Iron imported into the Ports of *London*, by Virtue of this Act ſhall be carried or conveyed by Land-Carriage to any Place beyond ten Miles from any Part of the Port of *London*, except to his Majeſty's Dock-Yards for the Uſe of the ſame, upon Pain of the Offender paying 20*s.* for every Hundred-weight thereof.

Every Perſon loading Pig, or Bar-Iron on board any Veſſel in any of his Majeſty's Colonies in *America*, ſhall, before clearing out for any Port of *Great-Britain*, make Oath before the Governor or Lieutenant-Governor, Collector and Comptroller of the Cuſtoms, and Naval Officer, or any two of them (which Oath they are to adminiſter without Fee) that the Pig or Bar-Iron ſo ſhipped (the true Weight whereof ſhall be expreſſed in the Oath) was made at within the Colony of ; in which Oath alſo the Name of the Perſon to whom the Iron ſhall be ſold or conſigned ſhall be expreſſed; and thereupon the ſaid Governor, Lieutenant-Governor, Collector and Comptroller of the Cuſtoms, and Naval Officer, or any two of them, ſhall give to the Perſon making ſuch Oath, a Certificate under their Hands and Seal of Office, of the ſame having been made before them.

No ſuch Pig or Bar-Iron ſhall be imported Duty-free, as aforeſaid, unleſs the ſame ſhall be ſtamped with ſome Marks denoting the Colony or Place where the ſame was made, and unleſs the Importer ſhall produce ſuch Certificate to the chief Officer of the Cuſtoms at the Port where the ſame ſhall be imported, and unleſs Oath be made by the Maſter of the Veſſel, before ſuch Officer (which he is to adminiſter without Fee) that the ſaid Iron is the ſame mentioned in the Certificate.

All Pig or Bar-Iron, which ſhall not be ſtamped and certified as aforeſaid, ſhall be ſubject to the Payment of the ſame Duties to which it was liable before the making of this Act.

If any Governor, Lieutenant-Governor, Collector, or Comptroller of the Cuſ- P. 523.
toms, Naval Officer, or chief Officer of the Cuſtoms as aforeſaid, ſhall falſely make any ſuch Certificate, he ſhall forfeit 200*l.* for every ſuch Offence, and his Office, &c. and if any Merchant, &c. ſhall falſely make any Oath required by this Act, he ſhall incur the Penalties of wilful and corrupt Perjury; and if any Perſon ſhall knowingly counterfeit any ſuch Stamp or Certificate, or publiſh the ſame knowing it to be counterfeited, he ſhall incur the Penalties of Forgery.

After the 24th of *June*, 1750, no Mill, or other Engine for ſlitting or rolling of Iron, or any Plating-Forge to work with a Tilt Hammer, or any Furnace for making Steel, ſhall be erected or continued in any of his Majeſty's Colonies in *America*, upon Pain that every Perſon offending herein ſhall, for every ſuch Mill, Engine, Forge, or Furnace, forfeit 200*l.*

Every ſuch Mill, Engine, Forge, or Furnace, erected or continued contrary to the Directions of this Act, ſhall be deemed a common Nuiſance; and every Governor, &c. of any of his Majeſty's Colonies in *America*, where any ſuch Mill, &c. ſhall be erected or continued, ſhall, upon Information thereof made to him by two Witneſſes upon Oath (which Oath he is to adminiſter) cauſe ſuch Mill, &c. to be abated, within thirty Days after ſuch Information, upon Pain of forfeiting 500*l.* for every ſuch Offence, &c.

All Bar-Iron, which ſhall be imported from any of the *Britiſh* Colonies in P. 524.
America into the Port of *London*, ſhall be entered at the Cuſtom-houſe at *London*; and every Bar ſhall be marked or ſtamped in three different Parts, with ſuch Mark as the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms ſhall direct, two of the ſaid Marks at the Diſtance of one Yard from each End of the Bar, and the other near the Middle thereof.

If any Perſon ſhall counterfeit, deſtroy, or deface any of the ſaid Stamps, with P. 525.
an Intent to convey the ſame to any Place ten Miles from the Port of *London*, contrary to this Act, and be legally convicted thereof, he ſhall forfeit 100*l.* &c.

Every Governor, &c. of any of his Majeſty's Colonies in *America*, ſhall tranſ-

mit, within ſix Months after the ſaid 24th of *June*, to the Commiſſioners of Trade and Plantations, a Certificate under his Hand and Seal of Office, containing a particular Account of every Mill or Engine for ſlitting or rolling Iron, and every Plating-Forge to work with a Tilt Hammer, and every Furnace for making Steel, erected in his Colony, at the Time of the Commencement of this Act; expreſſing therein alſo ſuch of them as are uſed, and the Names of the Proprietors, and Place where erected, and Number in the ſaid Colony; upon Pain of being ſubject to the like Penalties and Forfeitures, as for any other Offence committed by them againſt this Act, *&c.*

P. 526. The Importation of Bar-Iron is extended to all the Ports of *Great-Britain*.

30 *Geo.* II. Likewiſe the Clauſes relating to the carrying Iron coaſtwiſe, and by Land beyond ten Miles from *London*, are repealed.

HAVING now concluded that Part of the Article of Shipping, which concerns Exports and Imports, and inſerted Abſtracts from all the Laws in force relative thereto, particularly ſpecifying thoſe which were paſſed in the Years 1779 and 1780, in Favour of the Commerce of *Ireland*, removing the Reſtraints to which it was before oppreſſively ſubjected; I ſhall proceed to ſome other Particulars, reſpecting the Obligations which the Maſters of Merchant-Ships, and the Seamen are under, both by the Laws of Conſcience, and thoſe of their Country.

A Maſter of a Ship is appointed by the Owners under a Suppoſition of his having a ſufficient Capacity and Integrity to diſcharge the Truſt repoſed in him, by a faithful, prudent, and diſcreet Management of the Ship, and Affairs committed to his Care ..... He hath no Property, either general or ſpecial, in his being conſtituted, though the Law looks upon him as an Officer, who muſt render and give an Account for whatſoever is put into his Cuſtody and under his Direction; and therefore whatever Misfortunes happen, or Loſſes occur, be they through Negligence, Wilfulneſs, or Ignorance, either in himſelf or Mariners, he muſt be reſponſible.

Hob. Rep. Fol. 11. *Bridgeman's* Caſe.

In Chancery. A Maſter of a Ship, ſo appointed by B. Owner, treats with the Plaintiff to take the Ship to freight for 80 Tons, to ſail from *London* to *Falmouth*, and ſo from thence to *Barcelona*, without altering the Voyage, and there to unlade, at a certain Rate *per* Ton: And to perform this the Maſter and Merchant entered into a Charterparty; the former obliging the Ship and her Appurtenances (valued at 300*l.*) though the Owners of the Ship were no Parties thereunto; the Maſter deviates and commits Barretry, and the Merchant thereby becomes a Sufferer in the Loſs of his Voyage and Goods, for the Merchandize (being Fiſh) arrived not till Lent was paſſed, and then rotten. The Factor, to whom the Cargo went conſigned, in order to procure Satisfaction for his Employer, ſueth the Maſter in the Court of Admiralty at *Barcelona*, and upon an Appeal to a higher Court in *Spain*, obtains Sentence againſt the Maſter and the Ship; which coming to the Merchant's Hands, the Owner brings an Action of Trover for the Ship; the Maſter ſues in Chancery to ſtop the Suit, and another brought by the Owner for Freight, claiming Deductions out of both, for his Damages ſuſtained by the Maſter's Breach of Articles; for if the Owner gives Authority to the Maſter to contract, he ſhall bear the Loſs; but in Caſe of Bottomry after the Voyage begun, the Maſter cannot oblige the Owner beyond the Value of the Ship; but this Caſe is on Contract.

Jure Mar. P. 230.

Lord Chancellor. The Charterparty values the Ship at a certain Rate, and you ſhall not oblige the Owners farther, and that only with Relation to the Freight, not to the Value of the Ship; the Maſter is liable to the Deviation and Barretry, but not the Owners; elſe Maſters would be Owners of all Men's Ships and Eſtate.

Mich. 29. *Car.* II. The Maſter of a Ship buying proviſions for a Ship, and having Money from the Owners to pay for Proviſions, nevertheleſs takes them upon Credit, and fails. The Owners are liable to pay the Debt in Proportion to their reſpective Shares in the Ship.

2 Vern. 643. *In Chancery*, 1709. The Maſter of the Ship took Beef, Sails, *&c.* on Credit, and failed; the Owners were obliged to pay, and not allowed to defend themſelves, by inſiſting

ing that the Maſter was liable only, and that they had given him Money to pay the Plaintiff. He is but their Servant, and therefore for his Purchaſes they are anſwerable, and continue ſo till he has paid the Creditor, though they gave him Money for that Purpoſe.

As ſoon as Merchandizes, or other Commodities, are put aboard a Ship, whether ſhe be riding in Port, Haven, or any other Part of the Seas, he that is *Exercitor Navis* (Maſter of her) is chargeable therewith, and if the ſame be there loſt or purloined, or ſuſtain any Damage, whether in the Haven or Port, before, or upon the Seas, after ſhe is on her Voyage, either by the Mariners or by any other through their Permiſſion, he that is the Commander muſt anſwer the Damage, for the very Lading the Goods aboard the Ship ſubjects him thereto. And with this agrees the *Common Law*, where it was adjudged, that Goods being ſent aboard a Ship, and the Maſter having ſigned his Bills of Lading for the ſame, the Goods were ſtowed; and, under Pretence of being Preſs-Maſters, divers Perſons, in the Night, entered the Ship, and robbed her of thoſe Goods; the Merchant brought an Action at *Common Law* againſt the Maſter; and the Queſtion was, whether he ſhould anſwer the ſame; for it was alledged on his Part, that there was no Default or Negligence in him, as he had a ſufficient Guard, the Goods were all locked up under Hatches, and the Thieves came as *Preſs-Maſters*, and by Force robbed the Ship; and that the ſame was *Vis Major**, which he could not prevent: And laſtly, that though he was Maſter, or *Exercitor Navis*, yet he had no Share in the Ship, and was but in the Nature of a Servant, acting for a Salary. But notwithſtanding, it was adjudged to the Plaintiff; for the Maſter at his Peril muſt ſee that all Things be forthcoming which are delivered to him, let what Accident ſoever happen (the Act of God, or an Enemy, Perils and Dangers of the Seas only excepted) but for Fire, Thieves and the like he muſt anſwer; and is in the Nature of a † common Carrier; and that though he receives a Salary, yet is a known and public Officer, and one that the Law looks upon to anſwer; and the Plaintiff hath his Election to charge either Maſter or Owners, or both, at his Pleaſure, though he can have but one Satisfaction.

F. Naut. Caup Stab. Leg. 1. Sect. 2. 3. 6. 7.

1 Mod. 85. *Raym.* 220. 1 *Vern.* 190. 238. 2 *Keb.* 866. 3 *Keb.* 72. 112. 132. 138.

If a Maſter ſhall receive Goods at the Wharf, or Key, or ſhall ſend his Boat for the ſame, and they happen to be loſt, he ſhall likewiſe anſwer both by the *Marine* and *Common Law*.

Mayor and Com. de London, *againſt* Hunt.

Error of Judgement in *B. R.* in Aſſumpſit brought by the Mayor and Commonalty againſt *Hunt*, where they declared of a Cuſtom that they and their Predeceſſors, Mayors, *&c.* had of every Maſter of a Ship 8*s.* per Ton, for every Ton of Cheeſe brought from any Place in *England*, to the Port of *London*, *ab Oriente de London Bridge* (to the Eaſtward of *London Bridge*) in the Name of Weighage; and that the Defendant being Maſter of a Ship had brought to the Port of *London* ſo many Tons which at that Rate came to ſo much, which he had not paid; upon *non Aſſumpſit*, Verdict and Judgement for the Plaintiff. Upon which *Hunt* the Defendant brought a Writ of Error, and two Errors were aſſigned: 1. That the Action did not lie againſt the Maſter, but that the Duty was due from the Merchants, Owners of the Goods; but the Judgement was affirmed, for that the Maſter is entruſted with the Goods and hath a Recompence from the Merchants for bringing the Goods, and is reſponſible for them, and therefore ſhall be charged for the Duty; as it would be infinite to ſearch for the Owners of the ſeveral Goods which are all in the Cuſtody of the Maſter who brought them into Port, and therefore he ſhall be charged.

3 Lev. 37.

If Goods are ſhipped, and an Embargo or Reſtraint is afterwards iſſued by the Prince or State where the Maſter then is, and then he breaks Ground or endeavours to ſail away, and in Conſequence thereof any Damages enſues, he ſhall be reſponſible for the ſame; the Reaſon is, becauſe his Freight is due, and muſt be paid; nay, although the very Goods be ſeized as *bona contrabanda*.

Digeſt. Lib. 9. *Tit.* 2. *Leg.* 61.

* The which the Civil Law does ſometimes allow. † *Ray.* 105. F. N. B. 104 b. 1ſt. Inſt. 89. 4 Co. 84. 2 Mo. 876. *Hob.* 17. 18. *Poph.* 178, 179. *Cro. Jac.* 188, 189, 330, 331. *Salk.* 388. 1 *Sid.* 36.

Vern. 242. A Ship was let out to Freight to *J. S.* in *England*, at 3*l.* 10*s. per* Ton, to go to *Bourdeaux*, then an Embargo is laid; ſhe afterwards proceeds to *Bourdeaux*, and the Maſter, without diſcovering his firſt Contract, agrees with the Correſpondents there of *J. S.* to allow him 6*l.* 10*s. per* Ton; upon this laſt Agreement he recovered at Law; and Equity would not relieve, becauſe the Performance of the firſt Agreement was hindered by the Embargo.

Lex Oleron. Judg. 2. A Maſter ought not to ſail in tempeſtuous Weather, nor put forth to Sea, without having firſt conſulted with his Company; nor muſt he ſtay in Port or Harbour without juſt Cauſe, when a fair Wind invites his Departure.

If a Veſſel proves leaky or diſabled, the Maſter ought not for this Cauſe to put any of his Merchants Goods aboard any Enemy's Ship, without Letters of ſafe Conduct, as by ſo doing they may be made Prize, and he be obliged to anſwer the Damages conſequent to the Action.

15 *Hen.* VI. C. 8. Nor ſhall he put into any Creeks or other Places diſallowed, except driven in by Tempeſt, but into ſuch Ports as are by Law appointed.

1 *El.* C. 11. S. 2. Nor ought he to ſhip any Merchandizes, but only at the publick Ports and Keys.

13 and 14 *Car.* II. C. 11. S. 14. He muſt not lade any prohibited or unlawful Goods, whereby the whole Cargo may be in Danger of Confiſcation, or at leaſt ſubject to Seizure or Surreption.

1 *Jac.* C. 25. 12 *Car.* II. C. 18. He may not ſail without able and ſufficient Mariners, both for Quality and Number.

Ld. *Raymond.* Page 22. *Wilſon* verſ. *Bird.* The Ship was libelled againſt in the Admiralty, for that the Maſter, being taken by a *French* Privateer, had ranſomed the Ship for 300*l.* and had ſued for the Payment of it, and was carried Priſoner to *Dunkirk*, and the Money was not paid, *&c.* and Sentence was given in the Admiralty againſt the Ship; and upon Motion for a Prohibition, it was denied by *Holt*, Chief Juſtice, then alone in Court; becauſe the Taking and Pledge being upon the high Sea, the Ship, by the Law of the Admiralty, ſhall anſwer for the Redemption of the Maſter by his own Contract. *Ex relatione m'ri Place.*

Ld. *Raymond.* P. 152. *Benzon* verſ. *Jefferies.* Motion was made for a Prohibition to the Court of Admiralty, where a Suit was proſecuted againſt a Ship, which the Maſter had hypothecated for Neceſſaries, being upon the Sea in Streſs of Weather; and the Suggeſtion was, that the Agreement was made, and the Money lent upon Land, *viz.* in the Port of *London*, it being a *Venetian* Veſſel, which came here by way of Trade, and not Streſs of Weather; but *per Holt*, Chief Juſtice, the Maſter of the Ship has Power to hypothecate, but he cannot ſell it; and, by the pawning, the Ship becomes liable to Condemnation. This was reſolved in ſolemn Debate, in the Caſe of *Coſtard* v. *Lewſtie*, 2 *Will.* and *Mar.* B. R. Then there is no Remedy there for the Hypothecation, but by Way of Contract: Therefore, ſince the King's Bench cannot do Right to the Parties, it will not hinder the Admiralty from doing them Right; for if the King's Bench allows the Hypothecation, and yet denies the Remedy, it will be a manifeſt Contradiction.—An Action was brought upon the Stat. 2 *Hen.* IV. Cap. 11. for ſuing in the Admiralty on an Hypothecation, and it was held to be out of the Statute, in the Time of Lord Chief Juſtice *Hale*. And as to the Objection, that the Contract was made upon the Land, and the Money paid there, it muſt of Neceſſity be ſo; for if a Man be in Diſtreſs upon the Sea, and compelled to go into Port, he muſt receive the Money there, or not at all. And if his Ship be impaired by Tempeſt, ſo that he is forced to borrow Money to refit, otherwiſe ſhe will be loſt and for ſecurity of this Money, he pledges his Ship, ſince the Cauſe of the Pledging ariſes upon the Sea, the Suit may well be in the Admiralty Court: But becauſe there was a Precedent, where a Prohibition in ſuch Caſe had been granted, the Court granted the Prohibition, and ordered the Plaintiff to declare upon it, for the Law ſeemed clear to them, as before is ſaid.

Coſtard verſ. *Lewſtie.*

S. C. 1 *Salk.* 33. *Carth.* 518. Ld. *Raymond*, P. 576, 577, 578. The Defendant, as Executrix to the Maſter of a Ship, libelled in the Admiralty Court for the Wages owing to the Teſtator by the Owner; upon which the Plaintiff to have a Prohibition, ſuggeſted the Stat. of 15 *Rich.* II. Cap. 3. that the Admiralty Court ſhall not have Cognizance of Contracts made upon the Land, and ſhews this Contract to have been made upon the Land, *&c.* and this

this Caſe was moved in ſeveral Terms, but oppoſed; and the Council for the Prohibition argued, that Prohibitions are grantable *de jure*, and are not diſcretionary in the Court, *Raym.* 3, 4. That the Caſe in *Winch, Rep.* 8. was the firſt Caſe where a Prohibition was denied, in Caſe of a Suit by Mariners for their Wages, in the Admiralty Court, and the Denial was grounded upon Compaſſionate Reaſons, becauſe they were poor Men, and becauſe there they might join in Action, but here they muſt ſever; but the ſaid Caſe is contrary to the Reaſons and Grounds of the Law; for where the Contract is made upon the Land, though the Service was done upon the Sea, it is out of the Juriſdiction of the Admiralty; and ſo *vice verſâ*, if the Service was done upon the Land, and the Contract upon the Sea, 12 *Co.* 79, 80. *Staunf.* 51, *b. Hob.* 212. A Conſultation is always denied in Caſe of a Suit by Mariners, if there is a Charter-party; and the Sealing of a Writing cannot make any Difference in Reaſon, *Raym.* 3. A Prohibition granted where the Maſter libelled alone; and *è contra*, it was ſaid for the Defendant, that the Caſe of Mariners was now ſettled, and ought not to be ſtirred; but that the great Reaſon why they are permitted to ſue there is, the Ship is the Debtor, and by the Law of the Admiralty they may attach her, which they cannot do by the Common Law; and in the Admiralty Court they may all join in Suit, whereas by the Common Law they muſt bring ſeveral Actions: That the Caſe of the Maſter is not different, for the Ship is Security to him, and he is but a Mariner, and his Wages are Wages at Sea; but however, where the Maſter dies in the Voyage, as he did in this Caſe, there can be no Reaſon to exclude his Executors from ſuing in the Admiralty, becauſe he had no Opportunity of bringing his Wages to Account with the Owners. And in 2 *Vent.* 181. *Alliſon* v. *Marſh*, the Purſer, though an Officer of the Ship, was allowed to ſue for his Wages in the Admiralty. And in 2 *Keb.* 779. *pl.* 6. *Rex.* v. *Pike*, a Prohibition was denied where the Maſter and Mariners joined in a Suit in the Admiralty for their Wages (but *Holt* ſaid, that a Prohibition ought to have been granted *quoad* in the ſaid Caſe) and he cited a Caſe *Hil.* 27. and 28 *Car.* II. C. B. between *Cooker* and *Older*, where *Atkins* and *Ellis*, Juſtices, were of Opinion, that a Prohibition ought to be granted to the Suit in the Admiralty Court, by the Maſter of a Ship for his Wages, though *North*, Chief Juſtice, and *Wyndham*, Juſtice, held the contrary Opinion. But *Holt*, Chief Juſtice, ſaid, that it is an Indulgence, that the Courts at *Weſtminſter* permit Mariners to ſue for their Wages in the Admiralty Court, becauſe they may all join in Suit; and it is grounded upon the Principle, *Quod communis Error facit Jus*, but they will not extend it to the Maſter of the Ship, eſpecially if he was Maſter at the Beginning of the Voyage here in *England*, and the Contract was made with him here. Poſſibly if the Maſter of a Ship died in the Voyage, and another Man took upon him the Charge of the Ship upon the Sea, ſuch Caſe might be different. As in the Caſe of *Groſwick* v. *Louthſly*, where it was held in this Court lately, that if a Ship was hypothecated, and Money borrowed upon her at *Amſterdam*, upon the Voyage, he who lent the Money may ſue in the Admiralty for it; and this Court granted a Conſultation in that Caſe: But in another Caſe, where the Money was borrowed upon the Ship before the Voyage, the King's Bench granted a Prohibition, and the Parties acquieſced under it. There are many Precedents in the Court of Admiralty of Suits by the Mariners for their Wages, but none for the Maſter of the Ship: And the Caſes differ; for the Mariners contract upon the Credit of the Ship, and the Maſter upon the Credit of the Owners of the Ship, of whom generally he is one, *&c.* It was moved, that the Court would compel the Plaintiff to put in Bail to the Action to be brought for the Wages at Common Law, or otherwiſe deny the Prohibition, which it was ſaid had been done often: *Holt*, Chief Juſtice, confeſſed that the Court had ſometimes interpoſed, and procured Bail to be given, but it was by Conſent, and in Caſe of the Proprietor himſelf; but in Regard that in this Caſe the Plaintiff was a Purchaſer without Notice, there was no Reaſon, and a Prohibition was granted.

Clay verſ. *Snelgrave.*

BALLAM libelled in the Admiralty againſt a Ship of *Norway*, for that ſhe being in great Diſtreſs for Want of an Anchor and Cable, the Maſter contracted with

S. C. 1 *Salk.* 34. Ld. *Raymond*, P. 805, 806.

with *Ballam*, who delivered them on board, *&c.* upon which a Motion was made in this Court for a Prohibition to be directed to the Judge of the Admiralty, to prohibit him from proceeding in the ſaid Suit, upon a Suggeſtion that the ſaid Contract was made upon the Land, *viz.* at *Ratcliffe*, upon the River *Thames*, the ſaid Ship being then there; and a Rule was made, that the Defendant ſhould ſhew Cauſe why a Prohibition ſhould not go; upon which it was ſhewed for Cauſe, 1. That of late Times the Admiralty had been always encouraged, and that they ought to have Cognizance of all Things incident to the Navigation, therefore they ſhall have Cognizance of a Suit for Mariners Wages. 2. That in this Caſe the Defendant would be without Remedy, if a Prohibition ſhould be granted; becauſe the Maſter of the Ship with whom the Contract was made, was dead, and the Part Owners were Foreigners. 3. That the Contract being upon the Land will not hinder the Admiralty to hold Plea, as was held in the Caſe of *Coſtard* v. *Lewſtie*, where a Libel was in the Admiralty againſt a Ship upon a Hypothecation made of her at Land, and that appeared upon the Inſtrument of Hypothecation, which mentioned it to have been made at *Rotterdam*; and yet a Prohibition was denied after great Conſideration. Now here, though the Anchor, *&c.* were ſold upon the Land, yet the Streſs of Weather which diſabled the Ship, was upon the high Sea, and therefore the original Cauſe being within the Juriſdiction of the Admiralty, will draw the Reſidue to it as incident. *Sed non allocatur*, for, *per curiam*, this is not like the Caſe of *Coſtard* v. *Lewſtie*, 1. Becauſe it does not appear in this Caſe, that this Ship was in her Voyage when ſhe became in Diſtreſs, for Want of an Anchor, *&c.* and at the Time of the Contract. 2. There was no Hypothecation here, as there was in the Caſe cited; now where there is an Hypothecation, if the Admiralty ſhould be prohibited to proceed, *&c.* the Party would be without Remedy, for no Suit can be againſt the Ship at Common Law upon it. Now it is true, that by the Maritime Law every Contract with the Maſter of a Ship implies an Hypothecation; but it is otherwiſe by the Law of *England*; therefore this being a Contract made with the Maſter upon the Land, it is the common Caſe; the Admiralty cannot have Cognizance of ſuch a Suit, and therefore a Prohibition was granted: But, at the Importunity of the Defendant's Council, the Court gave Order that the Plaintiff ſhould declare upon it, *&c.*

Mich. Term, 1 *Ann.* Reg. *Juſtin* verſ. *Ballam.*

2 Roll. Rep. 111, 9.

S.C. *Salk.* 35. Ld. *Raymond.* P. 931, 932, 933, 934. *Tranter* verſ. *Watſon.* *Trinity* Term. 2 *Ann.* Regin.

WATSON was Maſter of a Merchant Ship, which was taken at Sea by a *French* Privateer; *Watſon* agreed with the Captain of the Privateer for the Ranſom of the Ship and Goods at 1200*l.* and as a Pledge or Security for the Payment of the Money, *Watſon* was detained and carried into *France*; but the Ship and Goods were releaſed, and brought into *Briſtol*, where the Ship was unladed, and the Goods landed (after Cuſtom paid) and delivered to one *Day*; but whether in Truſt for the Benefit of the Maſter, or for the Uſe of the Owners, was not agreed. *Watſon* commences his Suit in the Court of Admiralty againſt the Owners, to compel them to pay the 1200*l.* and redeem him; and thereupon a Warrant was iſſued out of that Court to arreſt the Ship and Goods, *in quâdam cauſâ ſalvagii*, in order to compel the Defendant to appear there, and the Ship and Goods were ſeized thereon: A Prohibition was prayed as to the Goods, ſuggeſting the Seizure on Land *infra corpus comitatûs*, and ſo not within their Juriſdiction; it was inſiſted, that the Maſter had no Power to make ſuch an Agreement, nor to ſubject the Goods to the payment of his Ranſom, without the expreſs Authority and Conſent of his Owners. The Power of Hypothecation in a Voyage for Neceſſaries is incident to his Office, and allowed for the Neceſſity of the Thing, and the Benefit of the Owner; but this is not ſo, for this is a Redemption, and a new buying of the Ship; and if this be allowed lawful, it will give a Power to the Maſter to do an Injury to the Owners, by obliging them to the Performance of an Agreement of his making, upon any Terms never ſo unreaſonable, and to compel them to pay more than the Ship and Goods are worth, as the Agreement in this Caſe is: Beſides, the Power of the Maſter is only over the Ship, and he has no Power over the Goods and Lading to make any Diſpoſition thereof; admitting the Maſter has ſuch Power to ſubject the Goods to the Payment of his Ranſom, yet

yet he ought not to bring the Suit in his own Name, but the Suit ought to be carried on in the Name of the Vendee, or Purchaſer of the Goods. Admitting this Suit proper, yet the Seizure is illegal; for the Court of Admiralty cannot award ſuch Proceſs; as their firſt Proceſs to compel the Party to appear is in the Nature of an Execution againſt the Goods, and they can no more begin with ſuch Proceſs than an inferior Court; and as a Prohibition ſhall be awarded to any inferior Court, in ſuch Caſes, ſo ought it in this, though the Party have not yet appeared, nor any Libel be as yet exhibited; and ſo was it done in the Caſe of Capt. *Sands* and Sir *Joſiah Child*, 5 *Will.* and *Mar.*

On the other Side it was inſiſted, that no Prohibition ought to go in this Caſe, for that the Maſter has Power in this Caſe, to ſubject the Goods to the Payment of his Redemption; and it is founded on the ſame Reaſon as his Power of Hypothecation, the Neceſſity of the Thing, and the Benefit of the Owners, by parting with ſome Part of the Goods to ſave the Reſt, whereas otherwiſe the whole would have been loſt; ſo is *Molloy* 213, 214. *Hob.* 11, 12. but this being a Mattter and a Cauſe properly within the Juriſdiction of the Court of Admiralty, ſhall be determined there: And in a Maritime Cauſe, whereof they have Cognizance, the Proceſs of the Court may be executed upon Land, *infra corpus comitatûs, &c.* As to the Objection that the Suit *in curiâ admiralitatis* ought not to be in the Maſter's Name, it was anſwered, that it is moſt proper in his Name, for the Captors to whom the Ranſom belongs, and who have the Maſter in their Cuſtody, cannot ſue in their own Name, becauſe they are Enemies; but if the Suit be not carried on between proper Parties, it is good Cauſe for an Appeal, and ſhall be determined by the Rules of the Marine Law, but it is no Ground for a Prohibition. But admitting the Merits of the Cauſe to be againſt the Maſter, yet the Owners come too ſoon for a Prohibition before they have appeared, and before any Libel exhibited, ſo that it cannot appear to this Court what the Nature of the Suit is. *Salk.* 31.

The Court deſired to hear a Civilian before they made any Rule in this Caſe, and accordingly Dr. *Lane* attended for the Plaintiff *in curiâ admiralitatis:* He argued, that Salvage, or *cauſa ſalvagii*, as is mentioned in the Warrant, is of Admiralty Juriſdiction; that the Maſter repreſents both the Owners of the Ship and the Traders, and has a Truſt repoſed in him, which extends to the Goods as well as the Ship; the Maſter may detain the Goods of the Merchant for the Freight of the Ship or Wages of Mariners. The Maſter in this Caſe, by the Marine Law, hath an Hypothecation of the Goods to him, to keep till Payment be made of the Money agreed, and not only a bare Poſſeſſion; and therefore though he depart with the Poſſeſſion of the Goods before Payment, that does not diveſt his Intereſt. The Goods were in the Power and Poſſeſſion of the Enemy, who might have kept or deſtroyed them all, if they had not been redeemed by the Maſter, which is for the Benefit of the Owners. Redemption, is a Redemption by the Maſter, who gives Security for the Payment of the Money agreed, by ſubjecting his Perſon as a Pawn or Pledge, ſo that he has, as it were, paid for the Goods. This Power of Redemption is not founded on the *Rhodian* Laws, or the Laws of *Oleron*, but ariſes from the Cuſtom and Law of Nations, and the ſame Cuſtom or Law gives the Maſter in this Caſe an Intereſt in the Ship and Goods.

It was agreed by the whole Court, that no Prohibition ſhould be granted in this Caſe.

Holt, Chief Juſtice, ſaid, that it ſeemed very juſt and reaſonable in this Caſe, that the Owners of the Goods ought to pay the Redemption. If a Pirate ſhould take the Ship and Goods, and the Maſter redeem them, the Owners ſhall make him Satisfaction; and then much more in this Caſe, when taken by an Enemy. When the Maſter makes a Compoſition for the Benefit of the Owners, it is highly reaſonable that he ſhould be indemnified. The whole Ship and Goods would have been Prize, if he had not made this Compoſition; therefore where there is an inſtant Danger of loſing Ship and Goods (as in this Caſe, when they were under the Capture and Power of the Enemy) and no hopes of ſaving them then appears (though afterwards it

may happen that the Ship may be reſcued on freſh Purſuit) cannot the Maſter make ſuch an Agreement as this, as well as he may throw part of the Goods overboard in Caſe of a Tempeſt, to ſave the Reſt? The Maſter has the Cuſtody and Care of the Ship and Goods: Suppoſing then that the Maſter has ſuch a Power of compounding, the Goods then remain to him as a Security, and he may detain them till Payment, as he may for Freight; but then it is to be conſidered, whether, when he has once delivered them to the Owner, or to his Uſe, he has not departed with his Security, and has no Way to come at them again, as it is in Caſe of Freight. Theſe Things are conſiderable if we go into the Merits of the Cauſe, but that not being before us, I give no Opinion therein.

S.C. *Salk.* 35. Ld. *Raymond.* P. 982, 983. and 984. *Trinity* Term. 2 *Ann.* Reg. *Johnſon* verſ. *Shippen.*

A Ship was outward bound to and being in Diſtreſs at Sea in her Voyage put into *Boſton* in *New-England*, and there the Maſter took up Money, which he applied in Neceſſaries for the Ship; and, as a Security for the Repayment, by Way of Hypothecation, made a Bill of Sale to the Party, of Part of the Ship, who now libelled in the Court of Admiralty againſt the Ship and Owners, to compel the Payment of the Money. Serjeant *Darnall* moved for a Prohibition, and a Day was given to hear Counſel on both Sides. On the Day, Serjeant *Darnall* inſiſted, that as this Caſe is, there ought to go a Prohibition, becauſe it appears, upon the Face of the Libel, that this Hypothecation was upon Land in Port, *viz.* at *Boſton*, and not upon the Sea, as it ought to be, to give that Court a Juriſdiction. Beſides this appears to be a Bill of Sale of Part of the Ship, upon which the Party may have his Remedy at Common Law, and not a proper Hypothecation. Alſo the Proceedings are againſt the Owners as well as againſt the Ship; and, if the Owners are liable, they are chargeable at Common Law.

Mr. Cheſhyre againſt the Prohibition. It makes no Difference whether the Hypothecation were upon the Sea or upon Land, being done in a Voyage; and a Prohibition has been denied upon the ſame Point as this Caſe, in this Court, between *Coſtard* and *Louthesly*, *Trin.* 1 *Wil. & Mar.* where the Hypothecation was in Port, *viz.* at *Rotterdam*. The ſame was adjudged here, *Hil.* 1696, between *Benoir* and *Jeffrys*; and about a Year ſince between *Juſtin* and *Ballam*, a Prohibition was granted, becauſe it did not appear there was any Hypothecation. In this Caſe the Neceſſity of the Thing requires that it be done at Land and it would be prejudicial to Navigation, if this Suit in the Admiralty ſhould not be.

Vide ante.

Holt, Chief Juſtice. The Caſe of *Coſtard* and *Louthesly* was the ſame as this; and there, on a Demurrer to a Declaration in a Prohibition, a Conſultation was awarded by the whole Court. When an Hypothecation is made, either for Money to buy Neceſſaries, or for Neceſſaries for the Ship in a Voyage, the Court of Admiralty have a Juriſdiction, for the Party has no other Remedy; we cannot give him any Remedy againſt the Ship; and if the Suit there ſhould not be allowed, the Maſter will have no Credit to take up Neceſſaries for the Uſe of the Ship.

Powel, Juſtice, of the ſame Opinion.

Holt, Chief Juſtice. No Maſter of a Ship can have Credit abroad, but upon the Security by Hypothecation; and ſhall we hinder the Court of Admiralty from giving Remedy, when we can give none ourſelves? It will be the greateſt Prejudice to Trade that can be, to grant a Prohibition in this Caſe. Indeed, if a Ship be hypothecated here in *England* before the Voyage begin, that is not a Matter within the Juriſdiction of the Court of Admiralty, for it is a Contract made here, and the Owners can give Security to perform the Contract. Which *Powel* agreed.

See before.

Holt, Chief Juſtice. There is no Difference whether the Hypothecation be alledged in the Libel to be made in Port, or appears ſo to be by the Suggeſtion, as it was in the Caſe of *Coſtard* and *Louthesly*; and as to what you ſay, that this is a Bill of Sale, and ſo a Remedy at Law, that is not ſo, for the Maſter has no Authority to ſell any Part of the Ship, and his Sale transfers no Property; but he may hypothecate. And ſince the Proceedings in the Court of Admiralty are againſt the Owners as well as againſt the Ship, let a Prohibition go *quoad* the

Proceedings againſt the Owners, and let them go on to condemn the Ship. To which the reſt of the Judges agreed.

The preceding few Caſes may ſerve to ſhow the Power lodged in the Captain to engage his Ship for Payment of what Caſh he may take up for his Repairs and Uſe; and though the Law diſallows of his ſelling her, yet ſhe is obliged for the fulfilling his Contracts ſo far as her Value, and that of her Freight (as has been ſhewn before); though he on his Part muſt give a juſt Account to the Owners, how the Money he has received was expended, and is conſequently anſwerable to them for the ſame, and to act upon the Truſt repoſed in him, and the Good Conduct expected from him.

He muſt not carry any counterfeit Cockets or other fictitious and colourable Ship-Papers, that may occaſionally involve the Goods of the Innocent with the Nocent. 13 R. II. C. 9.

Nor muſt he refuſe the Payment of any juſt and ordinary Duties and Port Charges, Cuſtoms or Impoſts, to the Hazard of any Part of his Lading; yet if he offers that which is due and he ought to pay, then he is excuſed. *Leg. Oleron.* 24.

Boats, Anchors, and Sails are diſtrainable if the Maſter refuſes to pay Port Duties, but no Part of the Cargo, for the Ship and its Maſters are anſwerable for theſe Duties, as was adjudged in Favour of the Mayor and Burgeſſes of *Newcaſtle*, *Salkeld* 249, *Michaelmas Term*, 10 *Will.* III. But Chief Juſtice *Holt* gave a ſeparate Opinion from the Court, that the Cargo is likewiſe liable. It is, however, the ſafeſt Way to diſtrain Things belonging to the Ship, or to the Maſter.

In ſome foreign Ports it is the Practice, upon any Diſpute reſpecting the Payment of Harbour Dues and Fees, and the Refuſal of the Payment of Debts contracted by the Maſter, to unhang the Rudder of the Ship, and to deliver it to the Quay-Maſter or ſome other Officer of the Place, till the Matter in Litigation is decided, or Satisfaction is made for the Demands of the Creditors on the Maſter. This is the eſtabliſhed Cuſtom at Oſtend in particular, and as it abſolutely prevents the Sailing of a Ship on her Voyage, ſhould be carefully attended to by the Owners and Freighters, in their Orders to their Agents in ſuch Ports, that they may readily make themſelves reſponſible in ſuch Caſes, and thereby guard againſt the Conſequences of the obſtinacy and Perverſeneſs of many Maſters, who very often will not ſubmit to the Advice of the Agent or Factor to whom the Ship is conſigned.

Every Maſter ought carefully to examine his Rigging and Tackle before proceeding on a Voyage, that he may not ſail with any inſufficient and defective; nor ought he to go with fewer or ſmaller Cables than is uſual and requiſite for a Ship of equal Burthen with his; for, if any Damage happens in delivering the Goods, either in a Lighter or otherwiſe, by the breaking of a Rope or the like, he muſt be anſwerable for it; but when once out of his Cuſtody, he is no further reſponſible; ſo that if on taking them out of the Lighter at the Wharf or Key, they are any Ways damnified, the Wharfinger then (and not the Maſter) muſt be accountable for it. But if fine Goods, or the like, are put into a cloſe Lighter, to be conveyed from the Ship to the Key, it is uſual in this Caſe for the Maſter to ſend a competent Number of his Mariners to look to the Merchandiſe, and if then any Part thereof be loſt or embezzled, the Maſter is reſponſible*, and not the Wharfinger; but if ſuch Goods are to be ſent on board a Ship, there the Wharfinger at his Peril muſt take Care that the ſame be preſerved.

On his Arrival at his deſtined Port, his firſt Care ſhould be to ſee his Ship well anchored and moored, and, after ſhe is reladen, not to depart till ſhe is cleared; for if any Damage happens through his, or his Mariner's Fault or Neglect, whereby the Cargo is prejudiced, he muſt anſwer the ſame. 18 *Eliz.* C. 9. 14 *Car.* II. C. I.

If there is a Conſul or Vice Conſul appointed by his Sovereign, or by any Commercial Company authoriſed by the Crown, to appoint ſuch an Officer, reſident at the Port where any merchant Ship arrives, it is the Duty of the Maſter to report his Arrival with his own Name, the Name of the Ship, and whereof her Cargo principally conſiſts, and to put himſelf under his Protection, as far as his Authority extends, during his Stay in Port. If the Maſter does not conform to the legal Orders of the Conſul of his Nation, and any *Accident* or Damage

* Paſch. 26 *Car.* ruled at Guildhall by L. C. *Holt*.

Damage happens to his Ship or Cargo, he will be anſwerable, and not the Owners or Freighters. As in the following Caſe: A Maſter of an Engliſh Ship had moored her in the Harbour of Oſtend, in a Place judged improper by the Quay-Maſter; on being ordered to remove her to another, he refuſed to obey either the Quay-Maſter, or the Conſul. The Quay-Maſter thereupon cut the Cables, and the Ship being adrift, bulged againſt the oppoſite Side of the Baſon, and was conſiderably damaged. The Conſul, at the Requeſt of the Merchant to whom the Cargo was conſigned, proteſted againſt the Maſter, in Favour of the Owners, and he paid the Damages. He would have been impriſoned by the Magiſtrates of Oſtend, if the Conſul had not interceded.

Digeſt. L. Cum in Debito F. de Probat.

And as the Law ſubjects him to the aforeſaid Things in Port, ſo it does to many others in his Voyage; as that if he deviates in his Courſe without juſt Cauſe, or ſteers a dangerous and unuſual one, when he may have a more ſecure Paſſage (though to avoid illegal Impoſitions he may ſomewhat change it); nor may he ſail by Places infeſted by Pirates, Enemies, or other Places notoriouſly known to be unſafe, nor engage his Veſſel among Rocks, or remarkable Sands, not being neceſſitated thereto by Violence of Wind and Weather, or deluded by falſe Lights.

Lib. 1. Cod. de Navibus non excuſ.

No Maſter is anſwerable for the Contracts of his Mariners, unleſs he has recommended them to Credit, but they may be detained for Debts, or Miſdemeanours.

He that will charge a Maſter with a fault in Relation to his Duty, by the Marine Law, muſt not think that a general Charge is ſufficient, but he ought to aſſign and ſpecify the very Fault wherewith he is ſo charged.

So he that will infer, that ſuch or ſuch a ſad Diſaſter hath happened, or been occaſioned by Reaſon of ſome fault in the Mariners, muſt not only prove the Fault itſelf, but muſt alſo prove the Fault did diſpoſe to ſuch a ſad Event; or that ſuch a Misfortune could not have happened, without ſuch a Fault precedent.

1 *Rolls* Abr. 530. *Furnes* verſ. *Smith.*

If an Infant, being Maſter of a Ship, contracts to bring Goods from any Port to *England*, and there to deliver them, but does not deliver them according to Agreement, but waſtes and conſumes them, he may be ſued in the Admiralty Court although he be an Infant; for this Suit is but in Nature of a *Detinue* or a *Trover* and *Converſion* at the common Law; and a Prohibition denied for that Cauſe.

A Maſter can let out his Veſſel to freight, take in Goods and Paſſengers, mend and furniſh his Ship, and to that Effect he may (if need be) in a ſtrange Country, borrow Money upon the Ship, ſome of the Tackle, or ſell ſome of the Merchandiſe; and in this latter Caſe, the higheſt Price that the Remainder is ſold for, muſt be paid to the Merchant or Owner of them, who in Return muſt pay freight as well for what (through Neceſſity) was ſo ſold, as for what remained. *Leg. Oleron* 1. But if the Ship in the Voyage afterwards ſhould happen to be caſt away, then only ſhall be tendered the Price that the Goods were bought for.

Leg. Oleron. C. 22. *Hob.* 11, 12. *Latch* 252. *Noy* 96. *Mo.* 918. *Leg. Oleron.* C. 2. 12. *Salk.* 34 pl. 1.

By the *Common Law*, the Maſter of a Ship ſhould not impawn the Ship or Goods; for any Property, either general or ſpecial, was not him in, nor is ſuch Power given unto him by the conſtituting of him a Maſter. Yet the *Common Law* hath held the Law of *Oleron* reaſonable, that if a ſhip ſprings a Leak at Sea, or is in Want of Victuals and other Neceſſaries, whereby ſhe is either in Danger, or the Voyage may be defeated, that in ſuch Caſe of Neceſſity the Maſter may impawn for Money, or other Things, to relieve ſuch Extremities, by employing the ſame to that End; and therefore he being the Perſon truſted with the Ship and the Voyage may be reaſonably thought to have the Power given to him implicitly, rather than to ſee the whole loſt.

2 *Vernon* 645. *In Chancery* 1709.

The Maſter of a Ship putting into Port by Streſs of Weather on his Voyage, and having no Money may hypothecate, or mortgage the Ship, for Neceſſaries or Repairs, and the Owners muſt indemnify him; but he cannot ſell the Ship, neither ought he, except in the Caſe of extreme Neceſſity, to ſell any Part of his Cargo. Indeed this Neceſſity can ſcarce ever happen, unleſs a Ship is driven into a Place inhabited by Barbarians; for it is uſual in the Ports of all civilized Nations, to take the Maſter's Bills of Exchange on the Owners or Freighters for Repairs or Proviſions.

But if the Maſter takes up Money to repair or victual a Ship when there is no Occaſion, he only ſhall become Debtor; or if he takes up more Money than was neceſſary, ſo that the Lender advances a far greater Sum than was wanted, the Owners ſhall not be liable; for this would be to encourage Colluſion between the Maſters and Foreign Agents or Merchants ſupplying them, ſuppoſing both to have fraudulent Deſigns. The Maſter therefore ought to be furniſhed by the Party who has undertaken the Repairs or Victualling in the Foreign Port, with fair atteſted Bills of the neceſſary Acts done for the Ship, and of the Money advanced for the ſame,

But a Maſter for any Debt of his own cannot legally impawn or hypothecate the Ship, *&c.* for the ſame is no ways liable, but in Caſe of neceſſity, for the Relief and completing of the Voyage.

Nor can he ſell or diſpoſe of the ſame without an Authority or Licence from the Owners; and when he does impawn or hypothecate the Veſſel or Furniture, he ought to have the conſent and advice of his Mariners. 1 *Siderf.* 453. *vide* 1 Rolls Abr. 530. olls 2. *Pere Will.* 367.

A Ship being repaired, *&c.* in the *Thames*, he is not liable, but the Owners.

Though the Maſter cannot on every Caſe of Neceſſity impawn the Veſſel or Furniture, for if ſhe be freighted, and he being (an Owner) is to join with the reſt in buying Proviſions for the Voyage, and perhaps he wants Money (a great Sign of Neceſſity) yet cannot he impawn the Veſſel or Furniture, otherwiſe, or for more, than his own Share in her, the which he may transfer and grant, as a Man may do an eighth or fifth Part in Land or Houſes; but ſuch Obligation of the Veſſel muſt be in foreign Parts or Places where the Calamity or Neceſſity is univerſal on the Veſſel, that will oblige all the Owners. L. *Raym.* 152. Judgement *Oleron.* C. 22.

If the Veſſel happens afterwards to be caſt away, and the Mariners by their great Pains and Care recover ſome of the Wreck and Lading, the Maſter in that Caſe may pledge the ſame, and diſtribute the Product among his diſtreſſed Sailors, in order to their carrying them home to their own Country: But, if the Mariners no Way contributed to the Salvage, then their Reward is loſt and ſunk with the Veſſel. And if there be any conſiderable Part of the Cargo ſaved, he ought not to diſmiſs the Mariners till Advice from the Freighters or Laders; for otherwiſe, perchance, he may be made liable. Ditto, C. 3.

If Merchants freight a Veſſel at their own Charges, and ſet her to Sea, and ſhe happens afterwards to be weather-bound, the Maſter may impawn either the Ship or lading at his Pleaſure, or at leaſt ſuch as he could moſt conveniently raiſe Money on, rather than ſee the whole Voyage overſet or loſt; and, if he cannot pawn the Lading, he may ſell the ſame, that is, ſo much as is neceſſary; in all which Caſes his Act obliges; however, Orders and Inſtructions from his Owners are as carefully to be regarded and followed as the *Magnet*. *Leg. Oleron.* C. 22.

When a Maſter ſhall arrive with his Ship at *Graveſend*, he ſhall not be above three Days coming from thence to the Place of Diſcharge; nor is he to touch at any Quay or Wharf till he comes to *Cheſter* Quay, unleſs hindered by contrary Winds or Draught of Water, or other juſt Impediment, to be allowed by the Officers: And likewiſe he or his Purſer are there to make Oath of the Burthen, Contents, and Lading of his Ship; and of the Marks, Number, Contents, and Qualities of every Parcel of Goods therein laden, to the beſt of his Knowledge; alſo where, and in what Port, ſhe took her Lading, in what Country built, and how manned, who the Maſter during the Voyage, and who the Owners; and in Out-Ports muſt come up to the Place of unlading, as the Condition of the Port requires, and make Entries on Pain of 100*l.*——Nor is ſuch a Maſter to lade aboard any Goods outward to any Place whatſoever, without entering the Ship at the Cuſtom-houſe, her Captain, Maſter, Burthen, Guns, Ammunition, and to what Place ſhe intends, and before Departure to bring in a Note under his Hand, of every Merchant that ſhall have laid aboard any Goods, together with the Marks and Numbers of ſuch Goods, and be ſworn as to the ſame, on Pain of 100*l.* 12 *Car.* II. C. 18.

Note, There is a Liſt of all foreign built Ships in the Exchequer.

The Mate of a Ship, as well as a ſingle Mariner (or a Number of them) may ſue in the Admiralty Court for their Wages, as the Mate only differs from the Sailors in Title, being a Servant to the Maſter with whom he contracts as the Mariners do. Ld. *Raymond.* P. 398, 632.

L. *Raymond*, P. 693. Upon a Motion for a new Trial in an Action for a Seaman's Wages, *Holt*, Chief Juſtice, ſaid, that if the Ship be loſt before the firſt Port of Delivery, then the Seamen loſe all their Wages; but, if after ſhe has been at the firſt Port of Delivery, then they loſe only thoſe from the laſt Port of Delivery; but if they run away, although they have been at a Port of Delivery, yet they loſe all their Wages: *Ex relatione m'ri Jacob.*

If a Ship be taken by the Enemy before ſhe arrives at her firſt Port of Delivery, the Seamen cannot recover any Wages; but if ſhe has delivered her Cargo, and is taken on her Return, they will recover Wages for the outward-bound Voyage, and half the Time of delivering the Cargo at the firſt Port of Delivery, and no more. As was adjudged in the Caſe of Seamen belonging to an Eaſt Indiaman, taken by the French on her Return Home, by Chief Juſtice *Holt*. See Raymond's Reports 739, 10 *Will.* III.

Ditto, P. 1211, 1212. *Mich.* Term. 4 *Ann.* Reg. *Wiggins* verſ. *Ingleton* *Chandler* verſ. *Meade.* In an Action brought for Mariners' Wages, for a Voyage from *Carolina* to *London*, it appeared, that the Plaintiff ſerved three or four Months; and before the Ship came to *London*, which was the delivering Port, he was impreſſed into the Queen's Service, and afterwards the Ship arrived at the delivering Port; and ruled by *Holt* on Evidence at *Guildhall*, that the Plaintiff ſhould recover *pro tanto* as he ſerved, the Ship coming ſafe to the delivering Port. Afterwards, in another Cauſe in ſuch an Action it appeared that the Plaintiff was hired by the Defendant at *Carolina*, to ſerve on board the *Jane* Sloop, whereof the Defendant was Maſter, from *Carolina* to *England*, at 3*l. per* Month; that he ſerved two Months, then the Ship was taken by a French Privateer, and ranſomed, and, juſt as ſhe came off *Plymouth*, the Plaintiff was impreſſed, *&c.* and then the Ship came ſafe into the River *Thames*, where ſhe diſpoſed of her Cargo; and, by *Holt* the Plaintiff can have no Wages, the Ship having been taken by the Enemy and ranſomed. Mr. Raymond inſiſted that in that Caſe he ſhould recover *pro rata*, and that the Uſage among Merchants was ſo; which *Holt* ſaid, if he could prove, it would do; but, wanting Proof of it, the Plaintiff was nonſuited.

Ld. *Raymond*, P. 1428. *Brown* verſ. *Benn* & alios. *Eaſt.* Term. 5 *Ann.* Reg. The Suit here was for Seamen's Wages, upon the Arrival of the Ship at *Guinea*. *Powell*, Juſtice, ſaid, he remembered a Caſe of the like Nature, where a Suit was commenced in the Court of Admiralty, by Sailors for their Wages, upon the Arrival of the Ship at *Newfoundland*; and though the Merchants all held it no Port of Delivery, yet the Court of Admiralty held it the contrary, and ſo did the Court of Common-Pleas, upon a Motion for a Prohibition.

7 and 8 *Will.* III. C. 21. S. 10. Every Seaman that ſhall ſerve in any of his Majeſty's Ships, or in any Ship belonging to any Subject of his Majeſty's Dominions, ſhall allow out of the Wages for ſuch Service 6*d. per Menſem*, for Support of *Greenwich* Hoſpital, *&c.* which monthly Allowance ſhall be collected as ſhall be appointed by the Commiſſioners for executing the Office of Lord High Admiral.

Ditto, S. 15. Licences ſhall be given, by Order of his Majeſty, or the Commiſſioners of the Admiralty, to any Landmen deſirous to apply themſelves to the Sea-Service, to ſerve in Merchant Ships or other trading Veſſels, which ſhall be a Protection againſt being impreſſed, for two Years following the Date of ſuch Licence; provided that ſuch Landmen bring to the Regiſter two Inhabitants, or known in the Place where they ſo enter themſelves, who ſhall aſſert their Knowledge of ſuch Landmen for two Years paſt, and in what Buſineſs they have known them employed; and, if any Perſon ſhall vouch any one for a Landman who ſhall be proved to be a Seaman, he ſhall forfeit 20*l.* and any Seaman taking another's Name, or any Perſon counterfeiting any Licence, ſhall forfeit 20*l.* and be liable to ſuch further Puniſhment, as by Law may be inflicted for ſuch Miſdemeanour.

8 and 9 *Will.* III. C. 23. S. 6. For the better collecting the Duty of 6*d. per Menſem*, granted by the 7 *Will.* III. Cap. 21. it ſhall be lawful for the Commiſſioners for regiſtering of Seamen, or their Deputies, by Warrant, to cauſe all Maſters of Ships, not in his Majeſty's Service to appear before them, and ſuch Maſters upon Oath to examine, as to the Number, Wages and Time of Service, of every Perſon belonging to ſuch Ships; and if ſuch Maſters ſhall refuſe to appear, or ſhall obſtinately refuſe to give a Diſcovery of the Matters aforeſaid, upon their Oaths, ſuch Offenders ſhall forfeit 10*l.* to the Uſes mentioned in the ſaid Act, to be recovered by Action, *&c.*

Repealed as to the Regiſtering of Seamen, by 9 Ann. *Cap.* 21. *Sect.* 64.

The

The Commiſſioners, &c. ſhall take the ſolemn Affirmation of Quakers, inſtead of their Oath. 8 and 9 *Will.* III. C. 23.

Foraſmuch as divers Perſons have perſonated Seamen, who have ſerved or are ſuppoſed to have ſerved on board his Majeſty's Ships, and thereby have received Money at the Pay-Office, or elſewhere, and have alſo forged Letters of Attorney or Bills of Sale, Aſſignments, or laſt Wills, in the Names of Perſons who have ſerved, or were ſuppoſed to have ſerved, on board his Majeſty's Ships and do alſo procure Men and Women to perſonate, and divers wicked People do of their own Accord perſonate, the Wives, Relations or Creditors of ſuch Seamen, and thereby have falſely taken out Letters of Adminiſtration to ſuch Seamen, or have forged Letters of Attorney, Bills of Sale, or other Authorities, in the Names of the Executors or Adminiſtrators of ſuch Seamen for the Receipt of ſuch Wages; every ſuch Perſon, their Aiders or Abettors, that ſhall be convicted of the ſaid Crimes, ſhall over and above the Penalties inflicted by any Laws in Force forfeit 200*l.* with Coſts, &c. 9 and 10 *Will.* III. C. 41. S. 3.

No Will of any Seaman contained in the ſame Inſtrument, Paper, or Parchment with a Letter of Attorney ſhall be good in Law. Ditto, S. 6.

No Perſon ſhall take more than 1*s.* for the Seal, Writing or ſuing forth Letters of Adminiſtration, granted to the Wife or Children of any Seaman dying in the Pay of his Majeſty's Navy, unleſs the Goods of ſuch Seaman amount to 20*l.* and if any Officer take more he ſhall forfeit to the Party grieved 10*l.* Ditto, S. 7.

It ſhall be lawful for two Juſtices of Peace, as alſo for Mayors, Aldermen, Bailiffs, and other chief Officers and Magiſtrates of any City, or Town corporate; and likewiſe for the Church-wardens and Overſeers of the Poor of the ſeveral Pariſhes, with the Approbation of ſuch Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, &c. to bind out any Boys of the Age of ten Years or upwards, or who ſhall be chargeable, or whoſe Parents are chargeable to the Pariſh, or who ſhall beg for Alms, to be Apprentices to the Sea-Service, to any of her Majeſty's Subjects, Maſters or Owners of any Ship belonging to any Port within *England*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*, until ſuch Boys ſhall attain the Age of twenty-one Years; and the Age of every ſuch Boy ſhall be mentioned in his Indentures, taken from a Copy of the Regiſter Book, wherein the Time of his being baptized is entered (where the ſame can be had) which Copy ſhall be given and atteſted by the Miniſter or Curate of ſuch Pariſh, without Fee, and may be wrote without Stamp: And where no ſuch Entry can be found, ſuch Juſtices, Mayors, &c. ſhall inform themſelves of ſuch Boy's Age, and inſert the ſame in the Indentures; and the Age ſo inſerted, ſhall be taken to be his true Age. 2 *Ann.* C. 6. S. 1.

The Church-Wardens and Overſeers of the Pariſh, from whence ſuch Boy ſhall be bound Apprentice, ſhall pay to ſuch Maſter, at the Time of his Binding, 50*s.* to provide Clothing and Bedding. Ditto, S. 2.

The Overſeers of the Poor of every Townſhip or Village may execute the Powers hereby directed. Ditio, S 3.

No ſuch Apprentice ſhall be impreſſed, or ſuffered to enter into her Majeſty's Service, till he arrive to the Age of eighteen Years. Ditto, S. 4.

The Church-Wardens and Overſeers ſhall ſend the Indentures to the Collector of Cuſtoms, reſiding at any Port whereunto ſuch Maſters of ſuch Ship belong; who ſhall enter all Indentures ſo ſent and make an Endorſement of the Regiſtry thereof, without Fee; and ſuch Collector, neglecting to enter ſuch Indentures, and endorſe the ſame, or making falſe Entries, ſhall forfeit 5*l.* to the Uſe of the Poor of the Pariſh, from whence ſuch Boy was bound; and ſuch Collector ſhall tranſmit Certificates to the Admiralty, containing the Names and Ages of every ſuch Apprentice, and to what Ship he belongs; and, upon Receipt of ſuch Certificates, Protections ſhall be given for ſuch Apprentices, till they attain their Ages of eighteen Years, without Fee; which Certificates are not required to be wrote on ſtamped Paper, &c. Ditto, S. 5.

Every Perſon to whom any Poor Pariſh Boy ſhall be put Apprentice, according to 43 *Eliz.* Cap. 2. may with the Approbation of two Juſtices of Peace of the County, dwelling in or near the Pariſh where ſuch Poor Boy was bound, or with the Approbation of any Mayor, Alderman, Bailiff, or other chief Officer or Magiſtrate of any City, Borough, or Town Corporate, where ſuch poor Boy was bound Ditto, S. 6.

by Indenture, turn over ſuch poor Boy Apprentice to any Maſter of ſuch Ship, for the remaining Time of his Apprenticeſhip; all which Indentures of Aſſignment are to be regiſtered, and Certificates thereof tranſmitted, by ſuch Collector at the Ports where ſuch Pariſh Apprentices ſhall be ſo aſſigned over, in Manner aforeſaid; and Protections ſhall be given for ſuch Apprentices, till they attain their Age of eighteen Years.

2 *Ann.* C. 6. S. 7. All ſuch poor Boys, till they attain their Ages of eighteen Years, ſhall be exempted from Payment of 6*d. per* Month to *Greenwich Hoſpital.*

Ditto, S. 8. All Maſters or Owners of Ships of thirty to fifty Tons ſhall be obliged to take one ſuch Apprentice, and one more for the next fifty Tons, and one more for every hundred Tons ſuch Ship ſhall exceed the Burthen of one hundred Tons; and ſuch Maſter or Owner refuſing to take ſuch Apprentice, ſhall forfeit 10*l.* for the Uſe of the Poor of the Pariſh from whence ſuch Boy was bound.

Ditto, S. 9. Every Maſter or Owner of ſuch Ship, after his Arrival into Port, and before he clears out, ſhall give an Account under his Hand to the Collector of ſuch Port to which he belongs, containing the Names of ſuch Apprentices as are then in his Service.

Ditto, S. 10. Every ſuch Apprentice ſhall be ſent to the Port to which his Maſter ſhall belong by the Church-wardens and Overſeers of the Pariſh from whence ſuch Apprentice is bound; the Charges to be provided, as the Charges for ſending of Vagrants.

Ditto, S. 11. The Counterpart of ſuch Indentures ſhall be atteſted by the Collector at the Port (where ſuch Apprentice ſhall be bound or aſſigned over) and the Conſtable or other Officer, who ſhall bring ſuch Apprentices; which Conſtable, *&c.* ſhall, tranſmit the Counterparts of ſuch Indentures to the Church-wardens and Overſeers of the Pariſhes from whence ſuch Apprentices ſhall be bound.

Ditto, S. 12. Two Juſtices of Peace, dwelling in or near the Ports, and all Mayors, Aldermen Bailiffs, and other chief Officers and Magiſtrates of any City, Borough or Town corporate, in, or near adjoining to ſuch Port to which ſuch Ship ſhall arrive, ſhall have Power to enquire into, and examine, hear, and determine all Complaints of ill Uſage from the Maſters to ſuch Apprentices, and alſo of all ſuch as ſhall voluntarily put themſelves Apprentices to the Sea Service, as aforeſaid, as in other Caſes between Maſters and Apprentices.

Ditto, S. 13. Every ſuch Collector ſhall keep a Regiſter, containing, as well the Number and Burthen of ſuch Ship, together with the Maſter's or Owners' Names, as alſo the Names of ſuch Apprentices in each Ship belonging to their Ports, and from what Pariſhes ſuch Apprentices were ſent; and ſhall tranſmit Copies of ſuch Regiſter to the Quarter-Seſſions, or to ſuch Cities, Boroughs, Towns Corporate, Pariſhes, or Places, when required, for which Copies no Fees ſhall be taken, *&c.*

Ditto, S. 14. Every Cuſtom-Houſe Officer, at each of the Ports, ſhall inſert at the Bottom of their Cockets, the Number of Men and Boys on board the Ships, at their going out of every ſuch Port, deſcribing the Apprentices by their Names, Ages, and Dates of their Indentures, for which no Fee ſhall be taken.

Ditto. S. 15. Every Perſon who ſhall voluntarily bind himſelf Apprentice to any Maſter or Owner of a Ship ſhall not be impreſt into her Majeſty's Sea Service during three Years from the Date of the Indentures, which Indentures are to be regiſtered, and Certificates thereof tranſmitted by ſuch Collector at the Port where ſuch Apprentices ſhall bind themſelves, as aforeſaid: Upon Receipt of which, Protections ſhall be given for the ſaid firſt three Years of their Apprenticeſhip, without Fee.

Ditto, S. 17. When Pariſh Children of the Age of eighteen Years, and other voluntary Apprentices ſhall be impreſſed, or enter into her Majeſty's Service, the Maſters of ſuch Apprentices ſhall be entitled to able Seamen's Wages for ſuch of their Apprentices as ſhall upon Examination be found qualified.

4 and 5 *Ann.* C. 19. S. 16. No Maſter ſhall be obliged to take any Apprentice under the Age of thirteen Years, or who ſhall not appear to be fitly qualified, both as to Health and Strength of Body for that Service; and any Widow of the Maſter of ſuch Ship, or the Executor, or Adminiſtrator of ſuch Maſter, who ſhall have been obliged to take ſuch Pariſh Boys Apprentice, ſhall have the ſame Power of aſſigning over ſuch Apprentices, to any other Maſters of Ships who have not their Complement, as is

given by the Act, 2 *Ann.* Cap. 6. to ſuch Perſons as have taken Apprentices, in Purſuance of the 43 *Eliz.* Cap. 2.

No Perſon of the Age of eighteen Years ſhall have any Protection from her Majeſty's Sea Service who have been in any Sea Service before the Time they bound themſelves Apprentices. 4 and 5 *Ann.* C. 19. S. 17.

To the Intent, that 6*d. per Menſem*, may be effectually collected, every Perſon that ſhall ſerve her Majeſty or any other in any of her Majeſty's Ships, or in any Ships belonging to Subjects of *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, or Dominions thereunto belonging, and every Maſter working in his own Ship, whether employed upon the high Sea or Coaſts, or in any Port, Bay, or Creek (other than ſuch Apprentices under the Age of eighteen Years as are exempted from Payment of 6*d. per Menſem*, by 2 *Ann.* Cap. 6. and Perſons employed in any Boat upon the Coaſts in taking of Fiſh, which are brought freſh on Shore into *Great-Britain* and *Ireland*, and Perſons employed in Boats that trade only from Place to Place, within any River, or in open Boats upon the Coaſts) ſhall pay the ſaid 6*d. per Menſem*, for the ſupport of *Greenwich* Hoſpital. 10 *Ann.* C. 17. S. 1.

The Maſter of every Ship, not in her Majeſty's Service, is required to deduct out of the Wages accruing to ſuch Seamen 6*d. per Menſem*, and pay the ſame to ſuch Officers as ſhall be appointed by the Commiſſioners for executing the Office of Lord High Admiral. Ditto, S. 2.

It ſhall be lawful for the Commiſſioners executing the Office of Lord High Admiral, to appoint Receivers of the ſaid Duty, and to authoriſe ſuch Receivers to depute the Collectors, or other Officers of the Cuſtoms, of the out Ports and of the Ports of *Ireland*, or ſuch other as they ſhall think fit, to collect the ſame; and it ſhall be lawful for the Commiſſioners executing the Office of Lord High Admiral, to make ſuch Allowance to them out of the ſaid Duties as they ſhall judge reaſonable. Ditto, S. 3.

It ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Receivers, or their Deputies, by Warrant to ſummon all Maſters, or (in their Abſence) the Owners of Ships not in her Majeſty's Service, to appear at the Office of the ſaid Receivers, *&c.* ſo as the Perſon ſummoned be not obliged to travel above ten Miles) which Receivers, or their Deputies, are empowered to examine every ſuch Maſter or Owner as to the Number and Times of Service of all Perſons belonging to ſuch Ships, who are chargeable with the ſaid 6*d. per Menſem*; and, if ſuch Maſters or Owners ſhall refuſe, when ſummoned (not having a reaſonable Excuſe) to appear, or if they ſhall obſtinately refuſe to make diſcovery of the Matters aforeſaid upon their Oaths, or ſhall neglect to pay the Monies due to the Hoſpital within fourteen Days after they ſhall be cleared inwards, ſuch Offenders ſhall forfeit 200*l. &c.* And if any ſuch Maſter ſhall attempt to go to Sea with his Ship, before he hath paid the ſaid Duties for the Voyage preceding, ſuch Receivers, or their Deputies, are impowered to ſtop ſuch Ship, and, upon the Death or Removal of any Maſter, the Owners ſhall deliver to the ſucceeding Maſter a true Account of the ſaid Duty due to the Hoſpital, and Money ſufficient for the Payment of the ſame, and in Default thereof, ſuch Receivers or their Deputies, may ſtop ſuch Ship from proceeding to Sea. Ditto, S. 4.

In all Caſes where by this Act an Oath is required to be taken, the ſolemn Affirmation of Quakers ſhall be accepted inſtead of ſuch Oath; and, in Caſe any Quaker ſhall, upon ſuch Affirmation, declare any Matter which ſhall be falſe, or if any other Perſon ſhall, purſuant to this Act, willingly make a falſe Oath, he (being lawfully convicted) ſhall ſuffer like Puniſhment, as Perſons convicted of wilful Perjury. Ditto, S. 5.

No private Contracts made by any Seamen ſhall obſtruct or delay the Payment of the Duties appropriated to the ſaid Hoſpital. Ditto, S. 6.

This Act ſhall be a publick Act, *&c.* Ditto, S. 7.

Nothing in this Act ſhall oblige the Payment of 6*d. per Menſem*, by any Maſters or Servants of the Hoys or Veſſels belonging to the Port of *London*, and employed within the *North Foreland*, in bringing Corn, Fiſh, or other Proviſions, for *London*. Ditto, S. 8.

The Commiſſioners of the Admiralty ſhall conſider as qualified for an Admiſſion into the ſaid Hoſpital, any Seaman who ſhall offer himſelf to be admitted, Ditto, S. 20.

and ſhall produce a Certificate of his having been wounded or hurt in defending any Ship belonging to the Subjects of her Majeſty againſt Enemies, or in taking any Ship from the Enemy, and thereby diſabled from Sea Service. *This Sect. confirmed by* 8 *Geo.* II. *Cap.* 29. *Sect.* 10.

1 *Geo.*II.St.2. C. 14. S. 12. The Governors, Miniſters, and Conſuls, appointed by his Majeſty in foreign Parts, or, where none ſuch are reſident, any two *Britiſh* Merchants there reſiding, are required to ſend and provide for all ſeafaring Men and Boys, Subjects of *Great-Britain*, that ſhall by Shipwreck, Capture, or other unavoidable Accident, be driven or caſt away to ſuch foreign Parts; and the ſaid Governours, *&c.* are required to ſubſiſt ſuch ſeafaring Men and Boys, after the Rate of 6*d. per Diem* each, and to ſend Bills of their Diſburſements, with proper Vouchers to the Commiſſioners of the Navy, who are to cauſe immediate Payment to be made of ſuch Bills; and the ſaid Governors, *&c.* ſhall put the ſaid Men and Boys on board the firſt Ship belonging to his Majeſty that ſhall arrive at any Parts within a convenient Diſtance: And if no Ship of War ſhall be within a convenient Diſtance, they ſhall ſend the ſaid Men and Boys on board ſuch Merchant Ships as are bound for *Great-Britain*, and are in want of Men to make up their Complement; but if neither Caſe happen, they ſhall provide a paſſage Homeward for ſuch Men and Boys in the firſt Merchant Ship bound for *Great-Britain*; and every Maſter of a Merchant Ship homeward bound from thence ſhall take on board ſo many of ſuch ſeafaring Men and Boys as the ſaid Governors, *&c.* ſhall direct, not exceeding four for each hundred Tons of his Ship.

Ditto, S. 13. Every Maſter of a Veſſel who ſhall produce a Certificate under the Hands of the ſaid Governors, *&c.* certifying the Numbers and Names of the Men and Boys taken on board by their Direction, and the Time of taking them, and ſhall make an Affidavit at his Return, ſetting forth the Time during which he ſubſiſted them, and that he did not, during that Time, want of his own Complement of Men, or how many he did want, and for what Time, ſhall receive from the Commiſſioners of the Navy, 6*d. per Diem* for the Paſſage and Proviſions of each Man and Boy, from the Day of their Embarkation Homewards, to the Day of their Arrival, or being put into ſome Ship of War; 6*d. per Diem* only being deducted for ſuch Time as he wanted of his Complement.

2 *Geo.* II. Cap. 7. S. 1. The ſeveral Acts concerning the Duty of 6*d. per* Month, payable by all Seamen, for Support of *Greenwich Hoſpital*, ſhall extend to all Ships belonging to his Majeſty's Subjects within the Iſlands of *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, *Alderney*, *Sark*, and *Man*, and within all his Majeſty's Dominions in *America*, as well as to thoſe within *Great-Britain* and *Ireland*.

Ditto, S. 2. For the better collecting the ſaid Duties, it ſhall be lawful for the Receivers thereof to depute any Officer of the Cuſtoms in the ſeveral Ports of the ſaid Iſlands and Colonies, or ſuch other Perſons as they ſhall think fit, to collect the ſame; and the Commiſſioners of the Admiralty may make ſuch Allowance to them out of the ſaid Duty as they ſhall judge reaſonable.

Ditto, S. 3. The Collectors of the Duties in the Ports of the ſaid Iſlands and Colonies ſhall ſummon and examine upon Oath all Maſters and Owners of Ships belonging to his Majeſty's Subjects as by 10 *Ann.* Cap. 17. And if any ſuch Maſter ſhall neglect to appear and make ſuch Diſcovery, ſuch Maſter, *&c.* ſhall forfeit 20*l.* Money of *Great-Britain*.

Ditto, S. 4. All Maſters, *&c.* of Ships belonging to the King's Subjects, within the ſaid Iſlands or Colonies, ſhall pay ſuch Part of the ſaid Duty as ſhall be due at their Arrival, and during their Continuance in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland* within the ſaid Kingdoms; and ſuch Part as ſhall be due at the Time of their Return to, and during their Continuance in the ſaid Iſlands or Colonies, within the ſaid Iſlands and Colonies; and all Maſters, *&c.* of Ships belonging to any Subjects of his Majeſty within *Great-Britain*, or *Ireland*, who ſhall trade from thence to any of the ſaid Iſlands or Colonies, ſhall pay the ſaid Duty of 6*d. per* Month, only in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*.

Ditto, S. 5. It ſhall be lawful for the Receivers of the Duty, and their Deputies, by Warrant, to ſummon and examine upon Oath all Maſters, *&c.* of Ships employed by the Navy, Victualling, Ordnance, Cuſtoms, Poſt-Office, or any other Public

Public Offices of the Crown, in the Service of his Majeſty; and if ſuch Maſter, *&c.* refuſe to appear, or to make Diſcovery, or ſhall neglect to pay the ſaid Duty, they ſhall forfeit 20*l.*

The Secretaries or chief Clerks of the Navy, *&c.* uſually employing Shipping for the Service of his Majeſty, ſhall, on the firſt of *January* in each Year, or within twenty Days following, deliver into the Office of the Receiver of the Duty in the Port of *London*, a Liſt of the Ships, that, in the Year preceding, ſhall have been employed by ſuch Offices, and of all Ships which remain in the Service of ſuch Offices, and of ſuch as ſhall be diſcharged, and of the Names of the Maſters, *&c.* and the Number of Seamen employed in every ſuch Ship; and no Treaſurer, or other Officer belonging to ſuch Offices; ſhall make out or pay any Bill for the Freight of any Ship ſo employed, or pay any Wages to any Maſter, *&c.* till ſuch Maſter, *&c.* ſhall produce to ſuch Treaſurer, *&c.* an Acquittance ſigned by the Receiver or his Deputy, whereby it ſhall appear that ſuch Maſter, *&c.* hath paid the ſaid Duty of 6*d. per* Month, and that he is not more than 30 Days in Arrear to the Hoſpital; and if any Default ſhall be made by any Secretary, *&c.* he ſhall forfeit 50*l.* Ditto, S. 6.

All Maſters of Merchant Ships, or other private Veſſels, liable to the Duty of 6*d. per* Month, ſhall pay the ſaid Duty before any ſuch Ships ſhall be cleared inwards, in any of the Ports of *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, or the Iſlands of *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, *&c.* or of the Colonies in *America*; and no Officer of the Cuſtoms ſhall clear inwards any Merchant Ship liable to the ſaid Duty, or grant any Warrant, to give or make out any Cockett, *Tranſiras*, Returns, or Diſcharges to ſuch Ships, nor ſuffer them to go out of Port till the Maſter, *&c.* produce to the Officer an Acquittance ſigned by the Receiver, whereby it ſhall appear, that ſuch Maſter, *&c.* hath paid the ſaid Duty, and that he is not more than thirty Days in Arrear: And every Maſter of ſuch Ship who ſhall neglect to pay the 6*d. per* Month, alſo every officer of the Cuſtoms who ſhall make Default in the Premiſes, ſhall forfeit 20*l.*

It ſhall not be lawful for any Maſter of a Ship, bound beyond the Seas, to carry any Mariner, except his Apprentices, from the Port where he was ſhipped to proceed on any Voyage beyond the Seas, without firſt coming to an Agreement with ſuch Mariners for their Wages, which Agreement ſhall be made in Writing, declaring what Wages each Seaman is to have for ſo long Time as they ſhall Ship themſelves for, and alſo to expreſs in the Agreement the Voyage for which ſuch Seamen was ſhipped; and if any ſuch Maſter ſhall carry out any Mariner, except his Apprentice, upon any Voyage beyond the Seas, without firſt entering into ſuch Agreement, and he and they ſigning the ſame, he ſhall forfeit 5*l.* for every ſuch Mariner to the Uſe of *Greenwich Hoſpital*, to be recovered on Information on the Oath of one Witneſs, *&c.* and in Caſe he refuſes to pay the Forfeiture, it ſhall be levied by Diſtreſs, *&c.* 2 *Geo.* II. C. 36. S. 1.

If any Seaman ſhip himſelf on board any Merchant Veſſel, on an intended Voyage for Parts beyond the Seas, he ſhall be obliged to ſign ſuch Agreement within three Days after he ſhall have entered himſelf, which Agreement ſhall be concluſive to all Parties for the Time contracted for. Ditto, S. 2.

If any Seaman ſhall deſert, or refuſe to proceed on the Voyage, or ſhall deſert in Parts beyond the Seas, after he ſhall have ſigned ſuch Contracts, he ſhall forfeit to the Owners of ſuch Ship the Wages due to him at the Time of deſerting or refuſing to proceed on the Voyage. Ditto, S. 3.

If any ſuch Seaman ſhall deſert, or abſent himſelf from ſuch Ship, after he hath ſigned ſuch Contract, upon Application made to any Juſtice of the Peace by the Maſter, or other Perſon having Charge of the Ship, it ſhall be lawful for ſuch Juſtice to iſſue his Warrant to apprehend ſuch Seaman; and if he ſhall refuſe to proceed on the Voyage, and ſhall not give a ſufficient Reaſon for ſuch Refuſal, to the Satisfaction of the Juſtice, to commit him to the Houſe of Correction, to be kept to hard Labour, not exceeding thirty Days, nor leſs than fourteen. Ditto, S. 4.

If any Seaman ſhall abſent himſelf from the Veſſel to which he belongs without Leave of the Maſter, or other Chief Officer having Charge of ſuch Ship, Ditto, S. 5.

Ship, he ſhall for every Day's Abſence, forfeit two Day's Pay to the Uſe of *Greenwich Hoſpital*.

2 *Geo.* II. C. 36. S. 6. If any Seaman, not entering into the Service of his Majeſty, ſhall leave the Veſſel to which he belongs, before he ſhall have a Diſcharge in Writing from the Maſter, or other Perſon having Charge of ſuch Veſſel, he ſhall forfeit one Month's Pay.

Ditto, S. 7. On the Arrival of any Veſſel into *Great-Britain*, from Parts beyond the Seas, the Maſters ſhall pay the Seamen their Wages, if demanded, in thirty Days after the Veſſel's being entered at the Cuſtom-houſe; (except where a Covenant ſhall be entered into to the contrary) or at the Time the ſaid Seamen ſhall be diſcharged, which ſhall firſt happen, deducting out of the Wages, the Penalties by this Act impoſed, under Penalty of paying to ſuch Seamen that ſhall be unpaid 20*s*. over and above the Wages to be recovered as the Wages may be recovered; and ſuch Payment of Wages ſhall be good in Law, notwithſtanding any Action, Bill of Sale, Attachment, or Incumbrance whatſoever.

Ditto, S. 8. No Seaman, by ſigning ſuch Contract, ſhall be deprived of uſing any Means for the Recovery of Wages, which he may now lawfully uſe; and where it ſhall be neceſſary that the Contract in Writing ſhould be produced in Court, no Obligation ſhall lie on any Seaman to produce the ſame, but the Maſter or Owner of the Ship; and no Seaman ſhall fail in any Action or Proceſs for Recovery of Wages, for want of ſuch Contract being produced.

Ditto, S. 9. The Maſters or Owners of Ships ſhall have Power to deduct out of the Wages of any Seaman all Penalties incurred by this Act, and to enter them in a Book, and to make Oath, if required, to the Truth thereof; which Book ſhall be ſigned by the Maſter and two principal officers belonging to ſuch Ship, ſetting forth, that the Penalties contained in ſuch Book are the whole Penalties ſtopt from any Seaman during the Voyage; which Penalties (except the Forfeiture of Wages to the Owners, on the Deſertion of any Seaman, or on refuſing to proceed on the Voyage) ſhall go to the Uſe of *Greenwich Holpital*, to be paid and accounted for by the Maſters of Ships coming from beyond the Seas to the ſame Officer at any Port, who collects the 6*d*. *per* Month, which Officer ſhall have Power to adminiſter an Oath to every Maſter touching the Truth of ſuch Penalties.

Ditto, S. 10. If any Maſters or Owners of Ships ſhall deduct out of the Wages of any Seamen any of the Penalties by this Act directed, to the Uſe of *Greenwich Hoſpital*, and ſhall not pay the Money to ſome Officer who collects the 6*d*. *per* Month, in the Port where the Deduction ſhall be made, within three Months after ſuch Deduction, they ſhall forfeit treble the Value to the Uſe of the Hoſpital; which, together with the Money deducted, ſhall be recovered by the ſame Means, as the Penalties for not duly paying the 6*d*. *per* Month.

Sect. 11. This Act ſhall be a public Act.

Sect. 12. This Act ſhall continue five Years, &*c*.

Sect. 13. Nothing in this Act ſhall debar any Seaman from entering into the Service of his Majeſty; nor ſhall ſuch Seaman for ſuch Entry forfeit the Wages due to him during his ſervice in ſuch Merchant Ship; nor ſhall ſuch Entry be deemed a Deſertion.

Continued by 8 Geo. II. *Cap*. 21. *to* 25 March, 1749, &*c*. *Farther continued by* 23 Geo. II. *p*. 487. *to* 25 March, 1764; *and from thence to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament*.

22 and 23 *Car*. II. Cap. 11. S. 2. Where any Goods ſhall be laden on board any *Engliſh* Ship of the Burden of two hundred Tons or upwards, and mounted with ſixteen Guns or more, if the Commander ſhall yield up the Goods to any *Turkiſh* Ships, or to any Pirates or Sea Rovers, without fighting, he ſhall upon Proof thereof made in the Court of Admiralty, be incapable of taking Charge of any *Engliſh* Ship as Commander; and if he ſhall hereafter take upon him to command any *Engliſh* Ship, he ſhall ſuffer Impriſonment by Warrant from the ſaid Court, during ſix Months for every Offence; and in Caſe the Perſons taking the ſaid Goods ſhall releaſe the Ship, or pay unto the Maſter any Money or Goods for Freight, or other Reward, the ſaid Goods or Money, or the Value thereof, as alſo the

13 and 14 *Car*. II. Cap. 11. Sect. 35.

Maſter's Part of ſuch Ships ſo releaſed, ſhall be liable to repair the Perſons whoſe Goods were taken, by Action in the Court of Admiralty; and in Caſe the Commander's Part of the Ship, together with ſuch Money and Goods, ſhall not be ſufficient to repair all the Damages ſuſtained, the Reparations recovered on the Maſter's Part of the Ship ſhall be divided *pro rata*, amongſt the Perſons proſecuting and proving their Damages, and the Perſons damaged ſhall have their Action againſt the Maſter for the Remainder.

No Maſter of any ſuch *Engliſh* Ship, being at Sea, and having diſcovered any Ship to be a *Turkiſh* Ship, Pirate, or Sea Rover, ſhall depart out of his Ship. 13 and 14 *Car.* II. C. 11. S. 3.

If the Maſter of any *Engliſh* Ship, though not of the Burthen of two hundred Tons, or mounted with ſixteen Guns, ſhall yield his Ship unto any *Turkiſh* Ship, Pirate, or Sea Rover, (not having at leaſt his double Number of Guns) without fighting, ſuch Maſter ſhall be liable to the Sentence of this Act. Ditto, S. 4.

Upon Proceſs out of the Court of Admiralty, it ſhall be lawful for all Commanders of his Majeſty's Ships, or the Commanders of any other *Engliſh* Ships, to ſeize ſuch Ships or Maſters ſo offending, according to the Proceſs, and the ſame to ſend in Cuſtody, into any Ports of his Majeſty's Dominions, to be proceeded againſt according to this Act. Ditto, S. 5.

Provided that none be hereby encouraged to violate the Rights of the Port of any foreign Prince or State in Amity. Ditto, S. 6.

If the Mariners or inferior Officers of any *Engliſh* Ship laden with Goods ſhall decline or refuſe to fight, and defend the Ship, when they ſhall be thereunto commanded by the Maſter, or ſhall utter any Words to diſcourage the other Mariners from defending the Ship, every Mariner who ſhall be found guilty of declining, or refuſing, as aforeſaid, ſhall loſe all his Wages due to him, together with ſuch Goods as he hath in his Ship, and ſuffer Impriſonment, not exceeding ſix Months; and ſhall during ſuch Time be kept to hard Labour for his Maintenance. Ditto, S. 7.

Provided, that if any Ship ſhall have been yielded, contrary to the Will of the Commander, by the Diſobedience of the Mariners, teſtified by their having laid violent Hands on him, the Maſter ſhall not be liable to the Sentence of Incapacity, nor to any Action for the Loſſes ſuſtained by the Merchants, unleſs he ſhall have received back, from the Takers, his Ship, or ſome Reward. Ditto, S. 8.

Maſters may re-imburſe themſelves out of the Wages of their Mariners for Loſſes happening by their Negligence. As was adjudged in the Caſe of *Lane* againſt *Sir Robert Cotton*. *Raymond* 650, *Eaſter Term*, 13 *Will.* III. Goods were ſtolen from on board the Ship in the River.

Every Mariner who ſhall have laid violent Hands on his Commander, to hinder him from fighting in Defence of his Ship and Goods, ſhall ſuffer Death as a Felon. Ditto, S. 9.

When any *Engliſh* Ship ſhall have been defended by Fight, and brought to her Port, in which Fight any of the Officers or Seamen ſhall have been wounded, it ſhall be lawful for the Judge of the Admiralty, or his Surrogate, or the Judge of the Vice-Admiralty, within which the Ship ſhall arrive, upon Petition of the Maſter or Seaman, to call unto him ſuch as he ſhall be informed to be Adventurers, or Owners of the Ship and Goods, and by Advice with them to raiſe upon the Owners and Adventurers by Proceſs of the Court ſuch Sums of Money, as himſelf with the major Part of the Adventurers or Owners preſent, ſhall judge reaſonable, not exceeding two *per Cent.* of the Ship and Goods, according to the firſt Coſts of the Goods by the Invoice (which the Owner or his Factor is to produce) or by the Oath of the Owner, or his Correſpondent; which Money ſhall be paid to the Regiſter of the Court, who ſhall receive 3*d.* in each Pound, thence to be diſtributed amongſt the Captain, Maſter, Officers, and Seamen of the ſaid Ship, or Widows and Children of the Slain, according to the Direction of the Judge, with the Approbation of three or more of the Owners or Adventurers, who ſhall proportion the ſame unto the Ship's Company, having ſpecial Regard unto the Widows and Children of ſuch as ſhall have been ſlain, and to ſuch as ſhall have been wounded or maimed. Ditto, S. 10.

In Caſe the Company belonging to any *Engliſh* Merchant Ship ſhall take any ſhip which ſhall firſt have aſſaulted them, the Officers and Mariners ſhall, Ditto, S. 11.

after Condemnation of ſuch Ship and Goods, have ſuch Part thereof as is practiſed in private Men of War.

13 & 14 *Car.* II. C. 11. S. 12. If any Captain, Maſter, Mariner, and other Officer, belonging to any Ship, ſhall wilfully caſt away, burn, or deſtroy the Ship, or procure the ſame to be done, he ſhall ſuffer Death as a Felon.

This laſt Sect. *is the ſame* per 1 Ann. *St.* 2. *Cap.* 9. *and is ſomething enlarged* 11 Geo. I. *Cap.* 29. *Sect.* 5.

5 *Geo.* II. Cap. 20. S. 2. No Commander of any Ship, outward-bound, ſhall receive on board any Gunpowder, either as Merchandize or Store for the Voyage (except for his Majeſty's Service) before ſuch Ship ſhall be over-againſt *Blackwall*; upon Pain of forfeiting for every fifty Pounds Weight of Gunpowder 5*l.* and in Proportion for a leſſer Quantity.

Ditto, S. 3. The Commander of every Ship, coming into the *Thames*, ſhall put on Shore all Powder, either before the Arrival of ſuch Ship at *Blackwall*, or within twenty-four Hours after his Ship ſhall come to an Anchor there, or at the Place of her unloading; upon Pain of forfeiting 5*l.* for every fifty Pounds Weight of Gunpowder found on board, and in the like Proportion for a leſs Quantity; and if any Gunpowder ſhall be found on board ſuch Ship above *Blackwall*, after the Time limited for unloading the ſame, the Commander of every ſuch Ship ſhall, for every fifty Pounds Weight of Gunpowder, forfeit 5*l.* and in Proportion for a leſſer Quantity.

Ditto, S. 4. If any Commander or other Officer of any Ship (except his Majeſty's Ships) ſhall, while ſuch Ship be in the River of *Thames*, between *London-Bridge* and *Blackwall*, keep any Gun ſhotted, or ſhall fire, or permit to be fired, any Gun on board ſuch Ship before Sun-Riſing, or after Sun-Setting, ſuch Commander, or Officer, ſhall, for every ſuch Gun ſo kept ſhotted, forfeit 5*s.* and for every Gun ſo fired 10*s.* And if any Commander, or other Officer of any Ship, or any other Perſon on board, ſhall, while ſuch Ships ſhall be in the River, between *London-Bridge* and *Blackwall*, permit to be heated, or melted on board ſuch Ship any Pitch, Tar, Roſin, or other combuſtible Matter, every Perſon ſo offending ſhall forfeit 5*l.*

Ditto, S. 5. It ſhall be lawful for the Maſters, Wardens, and Aſſiſtants of the *Trinity-Houſe*, by Inſtrument under their common Seal, to authoriſe an Elder-Brother to go in a Boat between Sun-Riſing and Sun-Setting to any Ship, and to go on board the ſame (his Majeſty's Ships always excepted) in order to ſearch for Powder, Guns ſhotted, and the heating and melting combuſtible Matters, within the Limits wherein ſuch Offences are prohibited; and, if the Commander or other Officer in ſuch Ship ſhall, upon Demand, refuſe to permit any Perſon ſo authoriſed to come on board ſuch Ship, and make due Search, every ſuch Commander, or Officer, ſhall forfeit 5*l.*

34 & 35 *Henry* VIII. C. 9. Sect. 6. No Perſon ſhall caſt out of any Ship, or Veſſel, within any Haven, Road, Channel or River; flowing to any Port or Town within the King's Dominions, any Ballaſt, Rubbiſh, Gravel, or other Wreck or Filth; but only upon the Land above the full Sea-Mark, upon Pain to forfeit 5*l.*

5 *Geo.* II. C. 20. S. 19. In Caſe any Ship ſhould be laid up or moored in *St. Saviour's Dock* (except ſuch Ships as ſhall be loading, or delivering their Cargoes, and except ſuch Ships, not exceeding two at one Time, as ſhould lie at *Ship-Wright-Yard* at the North-Weſt Corner of the Dock, during the Time ſuch Ships ſhall be repairing) the Maſter of every ſuch Ship ſhall forfeit for every Day ſuch Ship ſhall ſo continue to be laid up and moored, 20*s.*

13 *Geo.* II. P. 395. Every Perſon herein mentioned ſhall be exempted from being impreſſed into his Majeſty's Service; that is to ſay, every Perſon being of the Age of fifty-five Years, or under eighteen Years, and every Foreigner, whether Seaman or Landman, who ſhall ſerve in any Merchant Ship or Privateer belonging to the Subjects of *Great-Britain*.

Ditto, P. 396. Every Perſon of what Age ſoever, who ſhall uſe the Sea, ſhall be exempted from being impreſſed for the Space of two Years, to be computed from his firſt going to Sea; and every Perſon who having uſed the Sea ſhall bind himſelf Apprentice to ſerve at Sea, ſhall be exempted for the Space of three Years, to be computed from the Time of Binding.

Subſtance of the Act of the 20th of George II. *eſtabliſhing the Corporate Company for the Relief and Support of ſick, maimed, and diſabled Seamen; and of the Widows and Children of ſuch as ſhall be killed, ſlain, or drowned in the* MERCHANTS' SERVICE.

THE Preamble to this Act obſerves, that by one made in the 7 and 8 *Will.* III. certain Encouragements were given to Seamen to regiſter themſelves for his Majeſty's Service; and if any ſuch ſhould, by Age or other Accidents, be diſabled for future Service, and ſhould not be able to maintain themſelves comfortably, and the Children of ſuch diſabled Seamen, and the Widows and Children of ſuch of them as ſhould be killed or drowned in the Sea Service, were to be provided for in the Royal Hoſpital of *Greenwich*, ſo far as the ſaid Hoſpital ſhould be capable to receive them, and the Revenue thereof would extend; and for the better Support of the ſaid Hoſpital, 6*d. per* Month is by the ſaid Act to be allowed out of the Wages of every Seaman in the Merchants' Service, as well as in the Navy; and that ſo much of the ſaid Act as relates to the regiſtering of Seamen was repealed by an Act of 9 *Ann.* whereby every Seaman in the Navy (though not regiſtered) is intitled to the Benefits of the ſaid Hoſpital; and that by an Act of 10 *Ann.* any Seaman is to be conſidered as fully qualified for an Admiſſion into the ſaid Hoſpital, who ſhall produce a Certificate of his having been hurt or diſabled for Sea Service, in defending any Ships of the Subjects of this Kingdom againſt an Enemy, or in taking any Ship from an Enemy: And that by an Act of the 8 *George* I. every Seaman on board a Merchant Ship, who ſhall be maimed in Fight againſt any Pirate, is to be admitted into the ſaid Hoſpital, preferable to any other Seaman diſabled merely by Age: And that by an Act of the 8 *Geo.* II. Seamen on board any Merchant Ship, who ſhall be maimed in Fight againſt an Enemy, ſhould be admitted into the ſaid Hoſpital, in like Manner as any other Seaman, wounded or diſabled in his Majeſty's Service: And whereas the ſaid Hoſpital is not capable to receive, nor the Income thereof ſufficient to provide for the Seamen in the Service of the Navy, intitled to the Benefits thereof, ſo that the Seamen in the Merchants' Service, maimed and diſabled in Fight and proper Objects of Charity have ſeldom or never been admitted into the ſame Hoſpital; and as there is no Proviſion made by either of the ſaid Acts for ſuch Seamen in the Merchants' Service as are diſabled by accidental Misfortunes, or for thoſe worn out by Age, or for the Widows or Children of ſuch as ſhall be killed or drowned in the ſaid Service; and as the Seamen in the ſaid Service are willing to allow 6*d. per* Month out of their Wages, to be applied for the Relief of ſuch as ſhall be diſabled or worn out by Age, and of the Widows and Children of thoſe killed in the ſaid Service; and as they have during the Courſe of this War, manifeſted their Courage, and deſerve all due Encouragement; and the eſtabliſhing the ſaid Charity will tend to the Honour and Good of the Publick: It is enacted, that *Alexander Hume*, *John Briſtow*, *John Bance*, Eſqrs. *&c.* and their Succeſſors, to be elected in the Manner hereafter appointed, ſhall be one Body Corporate and Politick, by the Name of *The Preſident and Governors for the Relief and Support of ſick, maimed, or diſabled Seamen, and of the Widows and Children of ſuch as ſhall be killed, ſlain, or drowned in the Merchants' Service*; and that by the ſame Name of *The Preſident and Governors*, they ſhall have perpetual Succeſſion, and a common Seal, with Power to alter the ſame as often as they ſhall judge expedient; and by the ſame Name may ſue and be ſued, plead and be impleaded, *&c.* in all Courts of Record, and Places of Judicature within this Kingdom; and that they and their Succeſſors may receive and enjoy, in Truſt for the Purpoſes of this Act, all ſuch Sums of Money as are granted, and ſhall be raiſed by Virtue of this Act, or ſhall be contributed or bequeathed by well-diſpoſed Perſons; and may at any Time hereafter, without Licence in Mortmain, purchaſe or receive any Lands, Tenements, or Hereditaments, or any Eſtate or Intereſt therein, ſo that the ſame be only for the Scite of, or to be converted into an Hoſpital, with Offices and Appurtenances neceſſary for the ſaid Purpoſes.

P. 835.
P. 836.
P. 837.

The

P. 839. The Preſident and Governors ſhall provide, in the ſaid Hoſpital, for the Reception of Seamen rendered incapable of Service, or ſhall allow them certain Penſions or otherwiſe as they ſhall think moſt for the Advantage of the ſaid Charity; and ſhall alſo relieve the Widows and Children of ſuch Seamen as ſhall be killed or drowned in the ſaid Service, provided ſuch Children are not of the Age of fourteen, or if of that Age or upwards, they are incapable of getting a Livelihood, by Reaſon of Lameneſs, Blindneſs, or other Infirmities, and are proper Objects of Charity; and ſhall make reaſonable Allowances to thoſe who ſhall loſe an Eye or Limb, or be otherwiſe hurt in fighting, defending, or working the Ships in which they ſerve, or in loading or unloading the Cargoes, or otherwiſe howſoever in doing their Duty, in Proportion to the Damage they ſhall receive, ſo far as the Revenues will extend for the ſaid Purpoſes, according to ſuch Rules, Orders, and Regulations as ſhall be eſtabliſhed in Purſuance of this Act.

No Seaman in the ſaid Service ſhall be intitled to any of the Benefits of this Act, unleſs he ſhall produce a Certificate of the Hurt, *&c.* received, to the Preſident, Aſſiſtants, and Committees, herein after named, from the Maſter, Mate, Boatſwain, and Surgeon, or ſo many of them as were in the Veſſel to which he belonged at the Time of receiving ſuch Hurt; or of the Maſter, and two of the Seamen if there is no other Officer; or in Caſe of the Death of the Maſter, then of the Perſon who ſhall take upon him the Care of the Veſſel, and two of the Seamen on board,
P. 840. under their Hands and Seals, ſignifying how and in what Manner he received ſuch Hurt, where and when he entered, and how long he had ſerved on board; and the Parties giving ſuch Certificates ſhall make Oath of the Truth of the Contents before ſome Juſtice, if given in any of his Majeſty's Dominions, or the chief Officer of the Cuſtoms of the Place where there is no Juſtice, or before the *Britiſh* Conſul, or Reſident, in any foreign Country where ſuch Certificate is executed (who are to adminiſter the ſame without Fee;) and in Caſe of Sickneſs whereby ſuch Seaman ſhall be rendered incapable of Service, a Certificate in like Manner, ſignifying that he was healthy when he entered on board, and that the ſame was contracted in doing his Duty in the Service of the Ship, and not otherwiſe; and no Widow or Children of any Seaman, killed or drowned in the ſaid Service, ſhall be intitled to any Allowance by Virtue of this Act, unleſs they ſhall produce a Certificate, authenticated in like Manner, ſignifying how ſuch Seaman loſt his Life in the Service of the ſaid Ship, the Time and Place he entered on board, and how long he had ſerved therein; and alſo another Certificate under the Hands and Seals of the Miniſter, and Church-wardens and Overſeers of the Poor of the Pariſh or Townſhip, or any two of them, or of the Miniſter and Overſeers of the Poor where there are no Church-wardens, (and if ſuch Widows or Children are Quakers, then under the Hands of two reputable Perſons of that Perſuaſion) of the Place where ſuch Widow or Children have a legal Settlement, or reſide, to be
P. 841. atteſted by two or more creditable Witneſſes, that ſhe was the lawful Wife, and they the Children of ſuch Seaman, and under the Age of Fourteen; or, if of that Age or upwards, not capable of getting a Livelihood, by Reaſon of Lameneſs, Blindneſs, or other Infirmities, and are proper Objects of Charity; and no Seaman ſhall be provided for by a Penſion, or otherwiſe, as decrepid or worn out, unleſs he ſhall have ſerved five Years in the Merchants' Service, and paid 6*d. per* Month out of his Wages for that Time, for the Purpoſes of this Act.

If any Perſon ſhall forge, counterfeit, alter, or unfairly obtain any ſuch Certificate, the ſame, upon Diſcovery thereof, ſhall be null and void; and the Perſon applying for Relief ſhall be for ever incapable of receiving any Benefit from this Act, and ſhall be puniſhed as an incorrigible Rogue.

For the more conſtant and ordinary Management of the Monies to be raiſed for the Purpoſes aforeſaid, there ſhall be for ever hereafter, from Time to Time, a Preſident and twenty-one Aſſiſtants, and Committees of the ſaid Corporation.

P. 842. The ſaid Preſident and Aſſiſtants (therein named) ſhall continue ſo to be till the 24th of *June*, 1748: On which Day yearly, or within five Days before or after (ten Days Notice being firſt given, in the *London Gazette*, of the Day fixed by the General Court of the ſaid Preſident and Governors) a new Election of a Preſident and twenty-one Aſſiſtants ſhall be made for the Year following, and taken by the ſaid Preſident and Governors then preſent.

At all General Courts of the Preſident and Governors; and at the ſeveral full Courts of Aſſiſtants, the Preſident ſhall have a Vote, and act as a Member; and, in Caſe of an Equality of Votes, ſhall have the caſting Voice.

There ſhall be four General Courts at leaſt held every Year, *viz.* on the 24th of *June*, the 29th of *September*, the 25th of *December*, the 25th of *March*, or within five Days before or after either of the ſaid Days of which ten Days Notice ſhall be given in the *London Gazette*; and the Preſident and Aſſiſtants may call a General Court at any other Time, as the Affairs of the Corporation ſhall require, or at the Requeſt of thirteen Members, ſignifying the ſame by Writing under their Hands, provided Notice be given as aforeſaid of the Time and Place of Meeting.

The Preſident with five or more of the Aſſiſtants ſhall make a full Court of P. 843.
Aſſiſtants or Committees; and ſhall meet upon *Wedneſdays* weekly, in or near *London*, or at ſuch other Time and Place as they ſhall appoint; and ſuch Court when aſſembled ſhall have Power to apply the Monies ariſing by this Act for the Relief of ſuch Seamen, and their Widows and Children, as are before deſcribed; and to lay out the Surplus thereof, and any Monies contributed by well-diſpoſed Perſons, in Parliamentary Securities, or in the Purchaſe of ſuch Lands, *&c.* as are before allowed, and under their Common Seal to enter into any Contracts for the Purpoſes aforeſaid, for the better carrying on the ſaid Charity; and to appoint and remove at Pleaſure any Officers and Servants, or other Perſons employed (except ſuch Officers and Perſons as are directed to be choſen at a General Court of the Corporation) and to appoint ſuch Salaries, Perquiſites, or other Rewards for their Service, as they ſhall think proper; and to tranſact and determine all ſuch Matters as ſhall appear to be neceſſary for affecting the Purpoſes hereby intended.

The Management and Accounts of the Preſident and Aſſiſtants ſhall be liable to ſuch Audit and Inſpection, Allowance, Diſallowance, and Control of all or ſuch of the Members, as by any By-laws of the Corporation ſhall be appointed.

There ſhall be a Receiver of the Corporation, who ſhall be choſen by a Ma- P. 844.
jority of the Preſident and Governours in a General Court as aforeſaid, who ſhall be allowed ſuch Salary as they ſhall think proper, and be removed at Pleaſure, and another Perſon choſen in his Room.

If any Vacancy ſhall happen by Death or Removal of any Perſon choſen at a General Court, it ſhall be filled up at a General Court of the Preſident and Governors, after ten Days Notice given of ſuch Election in the *London Gazette*.

For keeping up a competent Number of Members, and for perpetuating the Succeſſion thereof, and for filling up the Places of Preſidents and Aſſiſtants, the Preſident and thirteen Governors, preſent at a General Court to be held as aforeſaid, ſhall elect other fit Perſons to be Members in the Room of ſuch of the Perſons above-named, or to be from Time to Time elected Members, who ſhall die, or refuſe to accept of, or continue to be Members.

The Preſident and thirteen Governors, aſſembled in a General Court, may make and conſtitute ſuch By-laws, *&c.* as ſhall ſeem neceſſary for the eſtabliſhing the ſaid Corporation, and the Officers, Servants, and Perſons employed by them; and for the applying the Money, and providing for the Perſons intitled to the Benefit P. 845.
of this Act; and for the auditing the Accounts, and the controlling, allowing, or diſallowing the Tranſactions of the ſaid Preſident and Aſſiſtants, and of the Officers, Servants, and Perſons; and for putting the ſaid Laws in Execution, and for revoking and altering the ſame at Pleaſure; which By-laws, *&c.* ſhall be duly obſerved, ſo as they be reaſonable, and not repugnant to the Statutes, Cuſtoms, or Laws of this Kingdom or any of the expreſs Regulations of this Act.

If the Preſident ſhall at any Time not attend, the Courts of Aſſiſtants, or Governours at a General Court, ſhall depute any other Member to preſide and act as Preſident in his Abſence, and do all other Acts and Things at the ſaid Courts as the Preſident is impowered and required to do.

For the Encouragement of Benefactors to ſo good a Deſign, it is enacted, That if any Perſon ſhall, at one or more Payments, contribute 50*l.* for the Purpoſes of this Act, he ſhall be declared a Governor of the ſaid Corporation.

P. 846. Every Seaman or Perſon employed in any Veſſel belonging to a Subject of *England*, and every Maſter or Owner navigating the ſame (other than ſuch Apprentices under the Age of eighteen, as are exempted from Payment of 6*d. per* Month to the Hoſpital at *Greenwich*, by an Act of 2 *Anne*, and Perſons employed on the Coaſts of *England* in taking Fiſh brought freſh on Shore; and Perſons employed in Boats or Veſſels that trade only from Place to Place within any River in *England*, or in open Boats upon the Coaſts thereof) and Pilots employed on board Veſſels, ſhall, after the 29th of *September*, 1747, pay 6*d. per* Month, and proportionably for a leſſer Time, during their Employment, for the Purpoſes aforeſaid.

The Maſter, Owner, or Commander of every Veſſel is to deduct out of the Wages, &c. of every ſuch Seaman, &c. (except as before excepted) the ſaid Duty of 6*d. per* Month, and ſhall pay the ſame to ſuch Receivers as the Preſident and Governors or the Truſtees of the Out-ports ſhall appoint if ſuch Seaman, &c. ſhall have, or be intitled to, Wages, Shares, or Profits.

P. 847. The Preſident and Governors, at a full Court of Aſſiſtants, ſhall appoint one or more Receivers of the ſaid Duty at the Port of *London*; and alſo depute the Collectors or other Officers of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms in the ſeveral Out-ports of *England*, or other Perſons, to receive the ſame there (except in ſuch Out-ports where ſeparate Truſtees ſhall be appointed by Virtue of this Act) and the ſaid ſeveral Receivers are required to collect and pay over the ſaid Duty, according to the Inſtructions in Writing, which ſhall from Time to Time, be ſent them by the Preſident and Governors; for which Allowances ſhall be made them out of the ſaid Duties, as the Preſident and Governors ſhall think fit.

Every Maſter or other Perſon navigating, or having the Care of any Merchant Veſſel, ſhall keep a Book by way of Muſter-roll, in which ſhall be entered his own, and the Names of the Perſons employed on board, with the uſual Place of their Abode when on Shore; and over againſt each Name, the Time and Place of entering into ſuch Service, and in what Ship he performed his laſt Voyage; a Duplicate whereof ſhall be ſigned by the ſaid Maſter, or other Perſon having the Care of ſuch Veſſel, and ſhall be delivered, before her Departure, to the Collector of the ſaid Duties, at the Port to which ſhe belongs; and the ſaid Maſter, &c. ſhall
P. 848. keep ſuch a Muſter-roll during the Voyage, and ſhall enter when and where any Perſon ſhall be diſcharged from, or ſhall leave or deſert ſuch Veſſel, and others ſhipped on board, deſcribing them as before directed; and when and where any of them received any Hurt or Damage, or were killed or drowned: a Duplicate whereof ſhall be ſigned and delivered as aforeſaid, at the Ship's Return to the Port to which ſhe belongs; true Copies whereof ſhall be made, and filed by the Collectors, and the original Duplicates tranſmitted by them to the Preſident and Governors to be filed and kept by ſuch Officer as they ſhall appoint: And the ſaid Maſters and Receivers, &c. in Default of any of the Premiſes, ſhall ſeverally forfeit 20*l.* Sterling for every ſuch Offence.

P. 849. For the better Diſcovery of what ſhall be due from Perſons ſerving on board Merchant Ships, &c. the Collectors ſhall ſummon by Warrant under their Hands all ſuch Maſters, &c. or (in their Abſence) the Owners of ſuch Veſſels, to appear at their Office (ſo as they be not obliged to travel above ten Miles for the making ſuch Appearance) and to examine them upon Oath (which Oath the ſaid Collectors are to adminiſter) to the Truth of the Copy of ſuch Muſter-roll, and the Number and Times of Service of each Perſon chargeable with the ſaid Duty; and upon their Refuſal to appear, or make Oath as aforeſaid, they ſhall be fined 20*l.* Sterling.

For the more eaſy and effectual collecting the ſaid Duty, from the Maſters, &c. of Merchant Veſſels employed in the Service of his Majeſty, the Secretaries or Chief Clerks of the publick Offices of the Crown, uſually hiring, &c. Veſſels for that Service ſhall deliver a Duplicate of the Liſt of the Numbers and Names of ſuch Ships, and of the Maſters and Owners thereof reſpectively, and of the Seamen, &c. to the Collectors of the ſaid Duty at the Port of *London*, or Out-ports to which they ſeverally belong, as is by an Act of 2 *Geo.* II. to be delivered to the
P. 850. Collector of the Port of *London*, of the Duty of 6*d. per* Month given to the Royal Hoſpital at *Greenwich*; and the ſaid Secretaries and other Officers belonging to the

the ſaid Offices, and the Maſters, &c. of ſuch Veſſels, ſhall do every other Act for the due Payment of the Duty, as is required to be done by the ſaid Act of 2 *Geo.* II. for the Payment of the Duty of 6*d. per* Month to the ſaid Royal Hoſpital, and ſhall be liable to the like Penalties and Forfeitures for any Default herein.

Every Maſter, &c. liable to the Payment of the ſaid Duty, ſhall pay all ſuch Monies as ſhall, from Time to Time, be due to the Collectors appointed, at the Port only to which ſuch Veſſel does belong, and before ſuch Veſſel ſhall be cleared inwards, by the Officers of the Cuſtoms in any of the Ports of *England*; and no Officer of the Cuſtoms ſhall clear inwards any Merchant Ship liable to the ſaid Duty, or grant any Warrant, Cocket, Tranſire, Return, or Diſcharge, or ſuffer ſuch Veſſel to go out of Port, until the Maſter, &c. ſhall produce a Certificate from the Receiver of the ſaid Duty being fully paid, and that he is not more than three Months in Arrear for the ſame, or that he is exempted from the Payment of the ſaid Duty by Virtue of the exceptions herein contained; and the Perſons making Default in any of the Premiſes, or acting contrary to the Directions before-mentioned, ſhall forfeit 20*l.* Sterling for every ſuch Offence. P. 851.

If the Maſter, &c. ſhall not produce ſuch Certificate to the Tide-Surveyor, when he ſhall come on board to clear ſuch Veſſel, the Tide-Waiter ſhall be continued on board at the Expence of ſuch Maſter, Owner, or Commander, until ſuch Certificate is produced.

In all Caſes where an Oath is required to be taken, the ſolemn Affirmation of *Quakers* ſhall be accepted inſtead thereof; and if any *Quaker* ſhall refuſe to make ſuch Affirmation, he ſhall be ſubject to the like Forfeitures and Penalties as any other Perſon refuſing to take an Oath is liable to by this Act; and any Perſon convicted of falſe affirming or ſwearing, before any Collector, &c. hereby authorized to adminiſter Oaths, he ſhall ſuffer Penalties, &c. as Perſons convicted of wilful and corrupt Perjury are by the Laws of *England* liable to. P. 852.

The Charges and Expences of obtaining this Act ſhall be paid out of the firſt Monies to be raiſed and contributed by Virtue hereof at the Port of *London*.

From and after the 24th of *June*, 1747, the Owners and Maſters of Veſſels belonging to Perſons reſiding at any of the Out-Ports of this Kingdom, may meet within the Limits of the ſaid Ports at any proper Time and Place appointed by five or more of them, by giving ten Days previous Notice, to be fixed at the Cuſtom-Houſe Wharf, Key or other publick Place, at ſuch Out-Port; and may from Time to Time appoint by an Inſtrument in Writing under their Hands and Seals fifteen Perſons to be Truſtees for ſuch Out-Port, for receiving and applying the ſaid Duty of 6*d. per* Month, at ſuch Out-Port for the Relief of the Seamen employed on board the Veſſels belonging to ſuch Perſons reſpectively; and ſuch of their Widows and Children as ſhall be entitled thereto by this Act; and the ſaid Truſtees ſhall continue to the 26th of *December* next after ſuch Election, and until new Truſtees are nominated and confirmed, and within ten Days after every 26th of *December* yearly, the ſaid Owners and Maſters ſhall meet and appoint in like Manner fifteen Perſons to be Truſtees for the Year enſuing, and the ſaid Truſtees ſhall continue until new ones are elected and confirmed; and the ſaid Inſtrument ſhall be ſent to the Preſident and Aſſiſtants, who are to confirm the ſame under the common Seal of the Corporation, without Fee or Reward within ten Days after the Receipt thereof: and the ſaid Truſtees, when ſo confirmed (five whereof ſhall be a *Quorum*) ſhall be veſted with the ſame Powers to make By-Laws, and to revoke or alter the ſame, and for receiving and applying Benefactions, and for appointing Receivers and other Officers for collecting and applying the ſaid Duty, as are given to the Preſident and Governors aforeſaid, according to ſuch Rules, Orders, and Regulations as ſhall be eſtabliſhed in Purſuance of this Act; and the ſaid Receivers and other Officers ſhall have the ſame Powers as other the Receivers and Officers before appointed, and ſhall be liable to the ſame Penalties and Forfeitures. P. 853.

And whereas by Letters Patent, bearing Date the 18th of *December*, in the ſixth Year of the Reign of King *Edward* VI. certain Merchants therein named and their Succeſſors, reſiding at the Port and City of *Briſtol*, are incorporated by the Name of *The Maſter, Wardens, and Commonalty of Merchant-Venturers of the* P. 854.

City of Briſtol; which Society is willing, for the Benefit of the Seamen employed in the Service of the Merchants, *&c.* belonging to the ſaid City and Port, to undertake the Collection and Application of the ſaid 6*d. per* Month, payable there, and of any Donations of well-diſpoſed People; it is therefore enacted, That the Maſter, Wardens, Aſſiſtants, and Treaſurer of the ſaid incorporated Society, for the Time being, ſhall be Truſtees, and ſhall be veſted with the like Power, *&c.* for collecting, recovering, and applying, *&c.* the ſaid Duty and any Donations, at the ſaid City and Port; and for appointing Receivers and other Officers for the ſaid Purpoſes as are granted by this Act to the Preſident and Governors aforeſaid, according to ſuch Rules, Orders, and Regulations as are or ſhall be eſtabliſhed by Virtue of this Act; and ſuch Receivers and other Officers ſhall have the ſame Powers, *&c.* as thoſe to be appointed in Purſuance of this Act, and ſhall
P. 855. be ſubject to the like Penalties and Forfeitures; and the ſaid Maſter, Wardens, Aſſiſtants, and Treaſurers, ſhall alſo have Power to take and receive any Lands, Tenements, and Heriditaments in ſuch Manner, and for the like Purpoſes only, as the ſaid Preſident and Governors are by this Act impowered to take and receive.

And whereas the Guild of Maſters and Pilots, Seamen of the *Trinity Houſe* of *Kingſton* upon *Hull*, are willing for the Benefit of the Seamen employed in the Service of Merchants, *&c.* belonging to the ſaid Town and Port, to undertake the Collection and Application of the ſaid Duty, and any Donations of well-diſpoſed People there, it is therefore enacted. That the ſaid Guild of Maſters and Pilots, Seamen of the *Trinity-Houſe* of the Town and Port of *Kingſton* upon *Hull*, for the Time being, ſhall be Truſtees, and ſhall be veſted with the like Powers for collecting, recovering, and applying, *&c.* the ſaid Duty and any Donations, and for appointing Receivers and other Officers, as are granted by this Act to the Preſident and Governors aforeſaid, according to ſuch Rules, Orders, and Regulations as are or ſhall be eſtabliſhed by Virtue of this Act; and ſuch Receivers and other Officers ſhall have the ſame Powers, *&c.* as thoſe to be appointed in Purſuance of this Act; and ſhall be ſubject to the like Penalties and Forfeitures.

P. 856. Nothing herein contained ſhall oblige the Receivers or Collectors of the ſaid Duty, who ſhall be appointed by the Truſtees of any of the reſpective Out-Ports, to ſend Duplicates of the Muſter Rolls (directed to be delivered to them by the Maſter or Perſon having Care of any Veſſel) to the ſaid Preſident and Aſſiſtants; but ſuch Duplicates, after making and filing Copies thereof, ſhall be delivered by ſuch Collectors, *&c.* to the ſaid Truſtees reſpectively, to be by them kept for their Uſe.

No Seaman, *&c.* in the Merchants' Service, ſhall be intitled to any Benefit from this Act at the Port of *London*, or any Out-Port, but thoſe who are liable to, and ſhall pay the ſaid Duty at the ſaid Ports reſpectively.

Thoſe Seamen who ſhall have been longeſt in the ſaid Service, and contributed moſt towards the ſaid Duty, ſhall be firſt provided for as worn out or decrepit.

If any Seaman or other Perſon employed on board any Veſſel ſhall, in the Diſcharge of his Duty, either on Shore or on Board, break any Limb, or be otherwiſe hurt, ſo that immediate Care is neceſſary to be taken of him, the Preſident and Governors of the Port of *London*, and the reſpective Truſtees for the Out-ports, ſhall provide proper Relief for ſuch Perſon, until he ſhall be ſo well
P. 857. recovered of ſuch Hurt as to be removed and ſent with Safety to the Port to which ſuch Veſſel does belong; and the expence thereof, not exceeding 2*d. per* Mile, ſhall be paid by the Preſident and Governors at the Port of *London*, or by the Truſtees for the Out-port to which ſuch Perſon ſhall be ſent.

If any Seaman or other Perſon ſhall ſerve five Years or more in the Merchant Service, and ſhall have paid the 6*d.* per Month for that Time, and ſhall be adjudged by the Preſident and Aſſiſtants, or the reſpective Truſtees, a proper Object of Relief, he ſhall be provided for at the Port where he ſhall have paid the greateſt Part of the ſaid Duty for the laſt five Years of his Service.

If it ſhall happen that Seamen employed in the Merchant Service, within the Limits of this Act, ſhall be ſhipwrecked or taken by the Enemy, and on their Return from Impriſonment may be travelling with Paſſes to the Place of their Abode, the Preſident and Governors, and the reſpective Truſtees may relieve them in ſuch Manner as they ſhall think proper.

Where Certificates directed to be produced by this Act cannot be obtained, ſuch other Certificates as ſhall be ſatisfactory to the Preſident and Governors, or Truſtees reſpectively, ſhall be admitted to intitle the Party to the Penſions or other Relief provided by this Act.

And whereas the United Company of Merchants of *England*, trading to the *Eaſt-Indies* have at their own Expence provided for ſuch Seamen employed by them, as have been rendered incapable of Service, and for the Widows and Children of ſuch as have been killed or drowned in their Service, and have eſtabliſhed a Fund for that Purpoſe, and are therefore deſirous, that the Perſons employed in the ſaid Service may be exempted from the Payment of the ſaid 6*d. per* Month; it is therefore enacted, That no Officer, Seamen, *&c.* of any Veſſel employed in the Service of the ſaid Company, ſhall, during the Time of ſuch Service, be liable to the Payment of the ſaid Duty. P. 858.

No Officer, or Seaman, *&c.* during his Employment in the Service of the ſaid Company, nor the Widows or Children of ſuch of them as ſhall be killed or drowned, ſhall be intitled to any Benefit of this Act during the Time they ſhall be employed in the ſaid Service.

All pecuniary Forfeitures and Penalties incurred by Virtue of this Act ſhall be ſued for and recovered in any Court of Record in *England*, wherein no Eſſoin; Protection, Privilege, Wager of Law, or more than one Imparlance ſhall be allowed; and if a Verdict ſhall paſs for the Plaintiff in any ſuch Action he ſhall be allowed double Coſts; and one Moiety of the Forfeitures, *&c.* ſhall be applied to the Uſes of this Act, and the other to the Perſon who will ſue for the ſame in Manner aforeſaid. P. 859.

This Act ſhall be deemed a publick Act, and be judicially taken Notice of as ſuch by all Judges and other Perſons, without ſpecially pleading the ſame; and all Actions or Suits which ſhall be commenced againſt any Perſon for any Thing done in Purſuance of this Act, or in Relation to the Premiſſes, ſhall be brought within three Months next after the Fact committed; and ſhall be laid in the County or Place where the Fact was done, and not elſewhere; and the Defendant may plead the General Iſſue, and give this Act and the Special Matter in Evidence, and that the ſame was done in Purſuance thereof; and if it ſhall ſo appear, or if ſuch Action, *&c.* ſhall be brought after the Time limited, or in any other County or Place, the Jury ſhall find for the Defendant; or if the Plaintiff ſhall become nonſuited, or ſuffer a Diſcontinuance of his Action, or Verdict ſhall paſs againſt him, the Defendant ſhall have double Coſts; and ſhall have ſuch Remedy for the ſame as Defendants have for Coſts of Suit in any other Caſes by Law.

The procuring the preceding *Act* is an Inſtance of the Benevolent Regard our Merchants have for the future ſupport at Home of thoſe Seamen who ſhall ſuffer by valiantly defending their Property, either in Ship or Goods, and for the diſtreſſed Families of ſuch, who ſhall unhappily loſe their Lives in their Service; while the following *Acts* ſerve no leſs to demonſtrate both theirs, and the Government's indulgent Attention to ſecure a Sufficiency for them abroad, when reduced by Misfortunes to the Neceſſity of claiming it; and the charitable Diſpoſitions they contain, plainly evince as well the Prudence as the Beneficence of the Promoters and Compilers of them, juſtly challenging our Tribute of Praiſe for ſuch ſhining Inſtances of Tenderneſs and Compaſſion, in a comfortable Proviſion for the accidental Sufferings of the Brave, till then left deſtitute and diſregarded. I mean, by Law, for though the 22d and 23d *Car.* II. Cap. 11. Sect. 10. (before recited) provides ſomething for the maimed and ſlain, yet it is too ſmall to ſupply the Loſs of Limbs, or give Maintenance to the afflicted Relicts of a Sailor, untimely ſnatched away; 'tis therefore from theſe Statutes only the Mariner muſt expect redreſs, and a Reflection on their Exiſtence will naturally encourage him to deſerve their Protection by a punctual Compliance with his Duty.

An Act for making perpetual an Act for the better Regulation and Government of Seamen in the Merchant Service, and for extending the Proviſions thereof to his Majeſty's Colonies in *America*, was made in the firſt Year of his preſent Majeſty. It is thereby enacted, That from and after the 1ſt of May 1764 all the Proviſions, Penalties, Matters, and Things, in the Act of the 2d of *Geo.* II. be

extended to his Majeſty's Dominions in *America*; and the Forfeitures applicable to *Greenwich Hoſpital* to be paid there, to the Officer conſtituted by the Admiralty; and Maſters of Ships deducting any of the ſaid Forfeitures out of the Seamen's Wages, and not duly paying over the ſame, forfeit treble the Value to the ſaid *Hoſpital*.

8 *Geo.* I. Cap. 17. S. 1. It ſhall be lawful for Perſons authoriſed by the Majority of the *Britiſh* Merchants and Factors reſiding in *Portugal*, being aſſembled with the Conſul General, or his Deputy, in any of the Ports of *Portugal*, to recover from all Commanders of *Britiſh* Ships trading from *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, or any other his Majeſty's Dominions, to any of the Dominions of the King of *Portugal*, the following Sums, *viz.* any Sum not exceeding 200 *Reis per* Ton on all Tonnage Goods (except Wheat, Barley, Rye, Coals, Timber, Boards, and Lumber) and 100 *Reis per* Ton on Wheat, Barley, *&c.* and 15 *per Cent.* on the Freight of all other Goods exported from any of the King's Dominions to any Place in the Dominions of the King of *Portugal*; and all Bills of Lading ſhall ſpecify to pay the Monies accordingly, under Denomination of Contribution, as *per* Act of Parliament; and the Perſons paying the ſame ſhall be reimburſed by the Freighters, or the Perſons to whom the Goods ſhall be conſigned; and if no Bill of Lading ſhall appear, and no Freight or Tonnage is ſettled between the Owner of the Goods and the Maſter of the Veſſel, the Freight or Tonnage ſhall be valued by two different *Britiſh* Merchants on the Place, one to be choſen by the Conſul General, and the other by the Maſter of the Ship, within ten Days after unlading the Goods; and if the Perſons ſo choſen ſhall not agree to the ſame in five Days, ſuch two Perſons ſhall chuſe a third (being a *Britiſh* Merchant on the Place) who ſhall decide the Valuation in three Days.

Ditto, S. 2. All Maſter of Ships, trading from *Great-Britain*, *Ireland*, or any other his Majeſty's Dominions to the Dominions of the King of *Portugal*, and unloading there, ſhall within ten Days after their Arrival deliver to the Conſul General, or Deputy Conſul, reſiding there, or to ſuch Perſon as ſhall be appointed, a Manifeſt upon Oath, ſpecifying the Particulars of the Cargo, or of ſuch Part thereof as ſhall be unloaded there, and to whom conſigned, which Oath the Conſul General, *&c.* is to adminiſter *gratis*.

Ditto, S. 3. The Conſul General, or his Deputy ſhall detain the Clearances outwards of all *Britiſh* and *Iriſh* Ships till Payment.

Ditto, S. 4. The Monies ſhall be applied in Manner following, *viz.* to the Miniſter reſiding there 300 *Mill-Reis per Annum*, by equal Quarterly Payments, and the Remainder for the Relief of ſhip-wreck'd Mariners, and other diſtreſſed Perſons, his Majeſty's Subjects, and to ſuch other charitable and publick Uſes as ſhall be appointed by the Majority of the *Britiſh* Merchants and Factors reſiding at *Liſbon*, and other Ports in *Portugal*, being aſſembled with the Conſul General, or any of his Deputy Conſuls.

Ditto, S. 5. Perſons formerly liable to pay the four *Reis per Mill*, ſhall, after Payment of the Sums required by this Act, be exempted from the ſame.

Ditto, S. 6. The Conſul General, or his Deputy Conſuls, reſiding in *Portugal*, ſhall, as they ſee Occaſion, call a general Meeting of the *Britiſh* Merchants and Factors, and ſhall cauſe ſuch Meetings as often as ſhall be deſired, by Writing under the Hands of any five *Britiſh* Merchants or Factors.

Sect. 7. This ſhall be a publick Act, *&c.*

9 *Geo.* II. C. 25. S. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6. An Act like the preceding was made for his Majeſty's Subjects trading to *Cadiz* and *Port St. Mary's*, ſpecifying that any Sums of Money not exceeding one Ryal Plate *per* Ducat, ſhall be received from all Maſters of *Britiſh* and *Iriſh* Veſſels, trading to thoſe Places, on the Freight of Goods (except Tonnage Goods) imported into the ſaid Ports, and on all Tonnage Goods, any Sums not exceeding two Ryals Plate *per* Ton, to be collected and diſpoſed of in the ſame Manner as directed for that raiſed in *Portugal*, and the other Part of this Act being *verbatim* like that, is here omitted to be repeated.

10 *Geo.* II. C. 14. S. 1. It ſhall be lawful for Perſons appointed by the Conſul, named for his Majeſty's Subjects trading to the Port of *Leghorn*, together with the Majority of the *Britiſh* Merchants and Factors there, to recover from all Commanders of *Britiſh*

or *Iriſh* Ships, trading from any Part of his Majeſty's Dominions to the ſaid Port, any Sums not exceeding one *Livre per Ton* on all Tonnage Goods imported into the ſaid Port, and all Bale Goods, not exceeding one third of a *Livre per* Bale, or Parcel: *to be recovered and applied with like Directions as in* 9 Geo. II. Cap. 25, *for the Conſulage Duty at* Cadiz *and* Port St. Mary's.

Mariners muſt help one another both at Sea and in Port, and never quit the Ship without Leave from the Maſter, when ſhe is at Anchor. *Leg. Oleron.* Cap. 13. & *per Leg. Denmarc.*

If Mariners get drunk and wound one another, they are not to be cured at the Charge of the Maſter or Ship, as the Damage is not received in the Service of either; but if any of them are hurt, or taken ill, in doing their Duty, the Expence of their Cure the Ship muſt defray; and if his Diſorders render him unfit to continue on Board, he ſhall be left on Shore, and have thoſe Accommodations and Aſſiſtance his Caſe requires; and though the Ship muſt not be detained to attend his Recovery, yet, if this happens afterwards, he ſhall have his full Wages, deducting only what the Maſter may have expended for him. *Leg. Oleron.* Cap. 6. Ditto, Cap. 1.

If Goods are thrown overboard in order to lighten, and by this Means ſave the Ship in a Storm, upon Proof thereof, by the Oaths of the Maſter, *&c.* he ſhall be acquitted, though the Ship, Freight, and Remainder of the Cargo ſhall be brought into an Average, to make good what was ſo thrown away for the Preſervation of the whole. *Leg. Oleron.* Cap. 11.

Though a Ship ſhall be ſeized for Debt, or otherwiſe become forfeited, the Mariners muſt receive their Wages, unleſs in ſome Caſes, where they are forfeited as well as the Ship; as in Caſe of committing Piracy, with Letters of Marque, by Reaſon of which all will be forfeited; but lading of prohibited Goods on board, ſuch as Wool, *&c.* though it ſubjects the Ship to a Forfeiture, yet it diſables not the Mariner of his Wages; for the Sailors having honeſtly performed their Parts, the Ship is tacitly obliged for their Wages; but, if the Ship periſhes at Sea, they loſe their Wages, and the Owners their Freight: And this being the Marine Cuſtom is allowed as well by the *Common* as *Civil Law*. Conſolat. del *Merc.* *Roll's* Abridg. Fol. 530.

Barretry of the Mariners is a Diſeaſe ſo epidemical, that it is difficult for a Maſter with the greateſt Care to prevent it, and though he may not really be faulty yet the Law will always adjudge him ſo, and impute Sailors *Offences* to his *Negligence*; and were it otherwiſe, the Merchant would be in a very dangerous Condition; and the Reaſons why a Maſter ſhould be reſponſible for his Crew are, becauſe it is of his own chuſing, and under his Correction and Government, and on Ship-board know no other ſuperior but himſelf, and if they are faulty he may correct and puniſh them (in a moderate Manner) and juſtify the ſame by Law; and the Fact being proved againſt them, he may re-imburſe himſelf out of their Wages. Juſt. de ob. juræ exdilect. f. *Fin.* *Paſch.* 11 *Jac.* in B. R. *Herne.* verſ. *Smith.* *Roll's* Abridg. 533.

This Act explains and amends an Act of 7 *Geo.* II. Cap. 15. intituled, *An Act to ſettle how far Owners of Ships ſhall be anſwerable for the Acts of the Maſters or Mariners*. 26 *Geo.* III. Cap. 86.

From and after *September* 1, 1786, no Perſon or Perſons, who is, are, or ſhall be Owner or Owners of any Ship or Veſſel, ſhall be ſubject or liable to anſwer for or make good, to any one or more Perſon or Perſons, any Loſs or Damage, by Reaſon of any Robbery, Embezzlement, Secreting, or making away with, of any Gold, Silver, Diamonds, Jewels, precious Stones, or other Goods or Merchandiſe, which ſhall, from and after that Day, be ſhipped, taken in, or put on board any Ship or Veſſel, or for any Act, Matter or Thing, Damage or Forfeiture; done, occaſioned, or incurred, from and after the paſſing this Act, without the Privity and Knowledge of ſuch Owner or Owners; further than the Value of the Ship or Veſſel, with all her Appurtenances and the full Amount of the Freight due, or to grow due, for and during the Voyage wherein ſuch Robbery, Embezzlement, ſecreting, or making away with as aforeſaid, ſhall be made, committed, or done; although the Maſter or Mariners, ſhall not be in any-wiſe concerned in or privy to ſuch Robbery, Embezzlement, Secreting, or making away with; any Law, Cuſtom, or Uſage, to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding. Sect. 1.

No

26 *Geo.* III. C. 86. S. 2. No Owner or Owners of any Ship or Veſſel ſhall be ſubject or liable to anſwer for or make good, to any one or more Perſon or Perſons, any Loſs or Damage which may happen to any Goods or Merchandiſe whatever; which from and after *September* 1, 1786, ſhall be ſhipped, taken in, or put on board any ſuch Ship or Veſſel; by Reaſon or Means of any Fire happening to or on board the ſaid Ship or Veſſel.

Sect. 3. No Maſter, Owner or Owners of any Ship or Veſſel, ſhall be ſubject or liable to anwer for, or make good, to any one or more Perſon or Perſons, any Loſs or Damage which may happen to any Gold, Silver, Diamonds, Watches, Jewels, or precious Stones, which from and after the paſſing this Act, ſhall be ſhipped, taken in, or put on board any ſuch Ship or Veſſel; by Reaſon or Means of any Robbery, Embezzlement, making away with, or ſecreting thereof, unleſs the Owner or Shipper thereof ſhall, at the Time of ſhipping the ſame, inſert in his Bill of Lading, or otherwiſe declare in Writing to the Maſter, Owner or Owners of ſuch Ship or Veſſel, the true Nature, Quality, and Value of ſuch Gold, Silver, Diamonds, Watches, Jewels, or precious Stones.

Sect. 4. Enacts that if ſeveral Freightees or Proprietors of any ſuch Gold, Silver, Diamonds, Jewels, or precious Stones, or other Goods or Merchandiſe, ſhall ſuffer any Loſs or Damage, by any of the Means aforeſaid, in the ſame Voyage (Fire only excepted) and the Value of the Ship or Veſſel with all her Appurtenances, and the Amount of the Freight due, or to grow due during ſuch Voyage, ſhall not be ſufficient to make full Compenſation to all and every one of them, then ſuch Freighters or Proprietors ſhall receive their Satisfactions thereout in Average, in Proportion to their reſpective Loſſes or Damages; and in every ſuch Caſe, it ſhall and may be lawful to and for ſuch Freighters or Proprietors, or any of them, on Behalf of himſelf and all other ſuch Freighters and Proprietors, or to and for the Owners of ſuch Ship or Veſſel, or any of them, or on Behalf of himſelf and all the other Part Owners of ſuch Ship or Veſſel, to exhibit a Bill in any Court of Equity for a Diſcovery of the total Amount of ſuch Loſſes or Damages, and alſo of the Value of ſuch Ship or Veſſel, Appurtenances and Freight, and for an equal Diſtribution and Payment thereof amongſt ſuch Freighters and Proprietors, in Proportion to their reſpective Loſſes or Damages, according to the Rules of Equity; provided always, that if any ſuch Bill ſhall be exhibited, by or on the Behalf of the Part-Owners of ſuch Ship, the Plaintiff or Plaintiffs ſhall annex an Affidavit to ſuch Bill or Bills, that he, or they do not collude with any of the Defendants thereto; and ſhall thereby offer to pay the Value of ſuch Ship or Veſſel, Appurtenances, and Freight, as ſuch Court ſhall direct; and ſuch Court ſhall thereupon take ſuch Method for aſcertaining ſuch Value, as to them ſhall ſeem juſt, and ſhall direct the Payment thereof, in like Manner as is now uſed and practiſed in Caſes of Bills of Interpleader.

Sect. 5. Provided always, that nothing in this preſent Act contained ſhall extend, or be conſtrued to extend, to impeach, leſſen, or diſcharge any Remedy, which any Perſon or Perſons now hath or ſhall or may hereafter have, againſt all, every, or any the Maſters and Mariners of ſuch Ship or Veſſel, for or in Reſpect of any Embezzlement, Secreting or making away with any Gold, Silver, Diamonds, Jewels, precious Stones, or Merchandiſe, ſhipped or loaded on board ſuch Ship or Veſſel, or on Account of any Fraud, Abuſe, or Malverſation of and in ſuch Maſters and Mariners reſpectively; but that it ſhall and may be lawful to, and for every Perſon or Perſons ſo injured or damaged, to purſue and take ſuch Remedy for the ſame, againſt the ſaid Maſter and Mariners reſpectively, as he or they might have done before the making of this Act.

When Goods are once delivered to a Maſter, they are not ſubjected to be attached in his Hands, nor can any Cuſtom whatſoever ſupport the ſame, for they are in Law as it were bailed to the Ship, until the Freight and all other Charges are paid: And it is very much doubted whether an Attachment can be made in *London* of any Goods lying on board Ship, in the River of *Thames* (though the Port of *London*) notwithſtanding Freight, and all other Charges are paid off.

Mich. 27 *Car.* II. *per* L. C. J. *Hale.*

Hill. 8 *Ann.* in Chancery. Commiſſioners of Bankruptcy iſſued a Warrant to ſeize Goods of a Bankrupt on board two Ships in *Topſham Bay* in *Devonſhire*; the Goods were conſigned to

Perſons in *Holland*, who had not paid the Bankrupt for them; the Maſters refuſed to deliver the Goods notwithſtanding the Warrant, which occaſioned the Commiſſioners coming to demand them, though they were ſtill refuſed.

Sir *Peter King* moved for an Order upon the Maſters for their Contempt.

The Court at firſt greatly doubted, whether they could make an Order in Aid and Aſſiſtance of the Warrant of the Commiſſioners of Bankruptcy, the Statute having veſted a large Power in them; beſides, the Perſons, to whom the Goods were conſigned, would be indebted to the Creditors of the Bankrupt, which Creditors may recover by the Law of *Holland*.

Sir *Peter King*. We ſhall rather loſe the Goods than follow them into *Holland*.

Lord Chancellor. Their refuſing to deliver the Goods upon Warrant is no Contempt to this Court, though the Commiſſioners act under a Commiſſion under the Broad Seal: The Maſters in this preſent Caſe have ſome Colour to detain the Goods, for upon a Delivery of them, they may be diſappointed of Freight, and the Aſſignees of the Commiſſion muſt ſtand in the ſame Place as the Bankrupt, and be ſubject to his Contract.

But, however, an Order was made upon the Maſters to deliver the Goods upon Payment of the Freight, and the Maſters to be indemnified by the Creditors againſt a Bill of Lading, which was ſent by the Conſignees.

I have now finiſhed the ſubject of *Ships* and *Seamen*, which has been ſpun out to a great Length by the neceſſary Quotations of the Caſes and Laws ſo intereſting a Topick calls for; and I think the omitting of any of them would have rendered the Diſcourſe defective. I ſhall now according to my propoſed Method, proceed to treat of other Marine Affairs; ſuch as

Freight, Charterparties, Bills of Lading, Demorage, and *Bottomry.*

FREIGHT is the Sum agreed on for Hire of a Ship, entirely or in part, for the Carriage of Goods, from one Port to another, or to many Ports; and muſt be paid in Preference to all other Debts, for whoſe Payment the Goods ſtand engaged; but as thoſe are reſponſible to the Ship for her Hire, ſo is the Ship to the Owner of the Goods, in Caſe of Damage or Waſte, through any Defect of the Veſſel or Sailors.

CHARTERPARTY (*Charta Partita, i. e.* a Deed or Writing divided) is the ſame in the Civil Law with an Indenture at the Common Law. The Parties are either the Owners of Ships on the one Part, and Merchants on the other; or Maſters of Ships, inveſted by the Owners with Power to enter into Charterparties, and Merchants. It is neceſſary to ſtate this Diſtinction becauſe the Owners often Charter a Ship Outwards, and leave it to the Diſcretion of the Maſter to procure the beſt back Freight he can in the Foreign Port to which the Cargo is conſigned. The Charterparty ſettles the Agreement, as the BILLS of LADING do the Contents of the Cargo, and binds the Maſter to deliver them well conditioned at the Place of Diſcharge, according to the Agreement; and for Performance, the Maſter or the Owner obliges himſelf, Ship, Tackle, and Furniture.

The taking a Ship to Freight is the hiring her of her Maſter or Owners, either in Part or the whole, and either by the Month for an *entire* Voyage, or by the Ton; and the *Contract*, reduced into a Writing, is commonly called a Charterparty, executed between the Freighter, and the Perſon who lets the Ship, and expreſſive of the different Particulars agreed on, as aforeſaid.

The Maſter or Owners generally covenant to provide both a Sufficiency of Tackle and Mariners, and to fit the Ship in every Reſpect for performing the Voyage agreed on; and the Merchant, on his Part, ſtipulates to comply with the Payment, promiſed for Freight, on Delivery of his Goods, and both oblige themſelves in Penalties for Non-compliance; the Nature and Form of which will

be ſhewn in the ſubſequent Copy of a *Charterparty*, and the conſequent Security of a *Bill of Lading*, both which I have inſerted for my Readers' Government.

Per Leg. Nav. Rhod. Art. 19. If there be a verbal Agreement only, and *Earneſt* given, and the ſame be broke off by the Merchant, according to the *Rhodian* Law, he loſes his *Earneſt*; but, if the Owners or Maſter repent, they forfeit double.

Cro. Car. 383. But by the *Common Law* of *England* the Party damnified may bring his Action on the Caſe, and recover all Damages on the Agreement.

If, by the Time appointed in the Charterparty, the Ship is not ready to take in, or the Merchant (after the Days of Demorage commonly granted) not ready to load, the Parties are at Liberty, and the ſuffering one hath his Remedy againſt the other by Action, to recompenſe the Damage.

Jure Mar. L. 2. Cap. 4. S. 3. If Part of the Loading be on board, and ſome intervening Misfortune prevents the Merchant from ſhipping the whole in Time, the Maſter is at Liberty to contract with another, and ſhall have Freight by Way of Damage for the Time that thoſe Goods were on board after that limited; for ſuch Agreements, being of a conditional Nature, a precedent Failure as to a complete Loading will determine the ſame, unleſs afterwards *affirmed by Conſent*; and though it be no Prudence for every Merchant or Maſter to depart from the Contract, on a Non-compliance of Articles, yet it is the higheſt Juſtice that Ships and Maſters ſhould remain free; for otherwiſe, by the bare Lading of a Caſk or Bale, they might be defeated of the Opportunity of Paſſage, or Seaſon of the Year.

Cro. Car. 383. 3 *Lev.* 283. So, on the other Hand, if the Veſſel be not ready, the Merchant may ſhip the Remainder of his Goods on board another and diſcharge the firſt, and recover Damages againſt the Maſter or Owners for the reſt; this being grounded on the like Reaſon as the former.

Charterparties have always by the *Common Law* had a genuine Conſtruction as near as may be, and according to the Intention and Deſign, and not according to the literal Senſe of Traders, or thoſe that merchandize by Sea, yet they muſt be regularly pleaded; and therefore in an Action of Covenant or an Indenture dated the 9th *Oct.* 38 *Eliz.* wherein was recited, *Whereas by Indenture of Charterparty* dated, *Sept.* 8, 38 *Eliz.* between the Plaintiff and *Francis Cherry*, the Plaintiff having hired of him a Ship, for a Voyage to *Dantzick*, upon taking the Ship it was agreed between them, that the Ship ſhould be laden with Corn at *Dantzick*, and ſail from thence to *Leghorn:* Now by the ſaid Indenture, in Conſideration the Plaintiff had agreed, that the Defendant ſhould have the Moiety of Corn, *quod tunc fuit* (what then was) or afterwards ſhould be laden in the Ship during the ſaid Voyage, the Defendant covenanted to pay the Moiety of the Money for the ſaid Corn, *quod tunc fuit*, or afterwards ſhould be laden, *&c.* and alledgeth *in facto* (in fact) that *Oct.* 9, 38 *Eliz.* the Ship was laden with ſixty Laſts of Corn, and for not Performance of this Covenant the Action was brought; the Defendant pleaded, that the Deed was ſealed and delivered *Oct.* 28, 38 *Eliz.* *& quod ad tunc vel poſtea* (and that at that Time or afterwards) there was not any Corn, laden there, and traverſeth the Delivery *Oct.* 9, or at any Time afterwards before the 28th *Oct.* 38 *Eliz.* and it was adjudged upon Demurrer, that in Regard the Plaintiff declared upon a Deed dated *Oct.* 9, 38 *Eliz.* it ſhall be intended to have its Eſſence and Delivery at that Time, and no other; and if he ſhould confeſs it to be delivered at any other Time, it would be a Departure from his Declaration, and the Word *tunc* is referred to the Delivery, and not to the Date; and if it were delivered ten Months after the Date, he ſhould not have the Benefit of the Corn laden before the Delivery: And therefore the Defendant was adjudged not to be charged with paying for any Corn before the Delivery of the Deed, the Words of the Deed being, that he ſhould pay for the Corn then laden, *&c.* which *(then)* is referred to the Time of the Eſſence of the Deed by the Delivery, and not to the Date.

2 *Cro.* 263. *Oſley v.* Sir *Baptiſt Hicks.*

3 *Bulſt.* 152. 1 *Ro.* 312. *Atkinſon* contracted with *Buckle* for the Carriage of an hundred Quarters of Barley, and promiſed to deliver unto him the hundred Quarters of Barley a-Ship-board at *Barton* Haven in the County of *York*, to carry them for him, and for the Carriage thereof did promiſe to pay him ſo much; and *Buckle* promiſed to carry the ſame for him, and accordingly brought his Ship to the ſaid Haven, ex-

pecting there the Delivery of the hundred Quarters of Barley; but *Atkinſon* came not to deliver the ſame to him, whereupon *Buckle* brought his Action of the Caſe upon the Promiſe, and upon *non aſſumpſit* pleaded, had a Verdict and Judgment, which was affirmed upon a Writ of Error.

Covenant upon a Charterparty between *Bolton* Owner, and *Lee* and *Morgan* Merchants, Freighters of a Ship, let by *Bolton*, on Freight, for a Voyage to *Guinea*, *at* 48*l. per Menſem*, and there was a mutual Covenant between the Parties, *& quemlibit eorum modo ſequente* (and each of them in the following Manner) and then divers Covenants follow, concerning the Ship's Tackle and Performance of the Voyage; and then a Covenant for the Payment of the Freight *(viz.)* when the Ship arrived at *Guinea*, the Freight then due, was, upon Notice, to be paid in *England*; and when ſhe arrived in *England*, the Reſidue, from the Time of the laſt Payment, was to be paid. And ſaith that at ſuch a Time the Ship arrived, and that ſix Months and ten Days were then paſt, which came to ſo much, whereof Notice was given; and that after ſuch a Time the Ship arrived in *England*, and that the Freight for ſix Months, from the Time of the laſt Payment, came to 287*l.* 4*s.* and that the Defendant had not paid any of the Sums; upon which the Defendant demurred, and took theſe Exceptions to the Declaration.

1. For this, that the Action is brought againſt one of the Defendants only, omitting the other, *ſed non allocatur* (but not allowed), the Covenant being between them, *et quemlibet eorum*, (and each of them) is joint and ſeveral of every Part. 1 Mod. Caſ. 154. *Salk.* 393, Pl. 2.

2. For that it appears upon Computation, the Plaintiff demanded more upon the firſt Breach than is due, by 30*s.* and leſs than is due upon the ſecond by 16*s.* and though that the firſt may be cured by the Jurors finding leſs, or by the Plaintiff's releaſing the Overplus, yet where he demands leſs than is due, it is incurable; and cited ſeveral Books there quoted for that Purpoſe *in aſſumpſit*, where, as in this Caſe, only Damages are to be recovered; and on the other Part was cited, *Cro. Jac.* 498. *Pemberton* v. *Shelton*, and 529, *Parker* v. *Curſon & Uxor.* See 2 *Levinz* 4. *Hulme & Sambers*; and 2 *Vent.* 129. *Welby* and *Philips*. *Hale* C. J. took a Difference between this Caſe of Covenant and Debt, and held, that after Verdict it had been cured without Queſtion; but upon Demurrer there may be ſome Doubt, the Demurrer being general; but had the Demurrer been ſpecial, it had been ill, and ruled Judgement, *pro Quer.* 2 *Levinz* 56, and 3 *Keble* 39 and 50, *Bolton* and *Lee*.

If Goods are fully laden on board, and the Ship hath *broke Ground*, and the Merchant on Conſideration determine again to unload them, and not proſecute the Adventure, by the *Marine Law* the Freight is due. Ad. *Leg. Rhod.*

And if the Ship in her Voyage becomes unable, without the Maſter's Fault, or that the Maſter or Ship be arreſted by any foreign Prince, or State, in her Voyage, the Maſter may either *mend his Ship, or freight another*; but if the Merchant will not conſent thereto, then the *Freight* becomes due, for ſo much as the Ship hath *earned*; otherwiſe the Maſter is liable for all Damages that ſhall happen: And therefore if that Ship to which the Goods were tranſlated periſhed, the Maſter ſhall anſwer; but if both the Ships periſh, then he is diſcharged: But in Caſe of extreme Neceſſity, as that the Ship would be in a ſinking Condition, and an empty Ship is paſſing by, or at Hand, he may tranſlate the Goods; and if that Ship ſinks or periſhes, he is there excuſed; but then it muſt be apparent that the Ship ſeemed *probable* and *ſufficient*. *Leg. Oleron. Jud. ult. ad Rhod.* Digeſt. *Paulus*, L. 14. C. 2. S. 10.

If a Maſter ſhall weigh Anchor, and ſail after the Time covenanted or agreed for his Departure, if any Damage happens at Sea after that Time, he ſhall refund and make Good all ſuch Misfortune; yet if a *Charterparty* is made, that the Plaintiff ſhall ſail from *London* to *Liſbon*, with the firſt Wind and Opportunity, *&c.* in Conſideration of which the Merchant did covenant to pay ſo much for Freight; the Ship departs not with the firſt Wind and Opportunity, yet afterwards *breaks Ground*, and arrives at her Port, the Freight in this Caſe is become due; for there is nothing can bar the Ship of her Freight, but the not Departure, for only that in Law is traverſable, being material to avoid the Payment *Popham* 161. *Palm.* 398. *Latch* 12, 49.

ment of the Freight; but to ſay the Ship did not depart with the next Wind, is but a Circumſtance, which, in Strictneſs of Law is not traverſable.

If it be agreed, that the Maſter ſhall ſail from *London* to *Leghorn* in two Months, and Freight accordingly is agreed on, if he begins the Voyage within the two Months, though he does not arrive at *Leghorn* within the Time, yet the Freight is become due.

2 *Vern.* 210. The *Eaſt-India* Company might by Charterparty keep a Ship they had freighted a long Time in *India*, and did ſo keep her until ſhe was unfit for Service, and could not come home; they were obliged in *Chancery* to pay the Damage, though by the Charterparty it was payable at the Return of the Ship.

2 *Vern.* 212. So where no Freight was to be paid for the Cargo *Outwards*, but Freight for the Cargo *Homewards*, and the Factor abroad had no Goods to load her homewards, Payment of the Freight was decreed.

And if a Ship is freighted to go to any Place to load, and on Arrival there the Factor cannot, or will not put any thing on board her, after the Maſter has ſtaid the Days agreed on by Charterparty, and made his regular Proteſts, he ſhall be paid, empty or full.

2 *Vern.* 727. Though the Officers and Mariners gave Bond not to demand Wages, unleſs the Ship returned to *London*, ſhe arrived at a delivering Port and afterwards was taken by the Enemy, they had their Wages to the delivering Port.

Leg. Relagatiff. de pænis & Leg. ult. de ſep. vio. If a Ship is freighted from one Port to another, and thence to a third, fourth, and ſo Home to the Port from whence ſhe firſt ſailed (commonly called a *trading Voyage*) this is all but one and the ſame Voyage, ſo as it be in Conformity to the *Charterparty*.

Trin. 9 *Jac.* in *C. B. Rot.* 636, *Bright* v. *Cooper.* 1 *Brownl.* 21. A Merchant agrees with a Maſter, that if he carries his Goods to ſuch a Port, he will then pay him ſuch a Sum; in the Voyage the Ship is aſſaulted, entered and robbed by Pirates, and Part of her Lading taken forth, and afterwards the Remainder is brought to the Port of Diſcharge; yet the Sum agreed upon is not become due, for the Agreement is not by the Maſter performed.

1 *Co.* 97. *Shelley's* Caſe. *Reginer* and *Fogaſſa's* Caſe *Plowden Com.* But a Pirate is not an Enemy. Though by the *Civil Law* this is *vis major* or *caſus fortuitus* (the greater Force or an accidental Caſe) there being no Default in the Maſter or his Mariners, and the ſame is a Danger or Peril of the Sea, which if not in naval Agreements expreſſed, yet it is naturally implied; for it is certain, that if thoſe Goods which the Pirates carried away had been in Streſs of Weather thrown overboard, the ſame would not have made a Diſability as to the Receipt of the Sum agreed on; for both by the *Common* and *Marine Law*, the Act of God, or that of an Enemy, ſhall no Ways work in private Actions.

If a Ship be freighted by the Ton, and ſhe is full laden according to the *Charterparty*, the Freight is to be paid for the whole, otherwiſe but for ſo many Ton as the Lading amounted to.

Jure Mar. L. 2. Ch. 4. S. 8. If Freight be contracted for the Lading of certain Cattle, or the like, from *Dublin* to *Weſt-Cheſter*, and ſome of them happen to die before the Ship's Arrival, the whole Freight is become due as well for the Dead as the Living.

Ditto. But if the Freight be contracted for the tranſporting them, at ſo much *per* Head, if Death happens, there ariſeth due no more Freight than only for ſuch as are living, at the Ship's Arrival at her Port of Diſcharge, and not for the Dead.

Ditto. When Cattle or Slaves are ſent aboard, without any previous Agreement for lading or tranſporting them, but generally, then Freight ſhall be paid as well for the Dead as the Living; and if Freight be contracted for the tranſporting of Women, and they happen in the Voyage to be delivered of Children, no Freight becomes due for the Infants.

Ditto. If Goods are ſent on board, generally, the Freight muſt be according to that commonly paid for the like accuſtomed Voyages.

Ditto. If a Ship ſhall be freighted, and named to be of ſuch a Burthen, and being freighted by the Ton, ſhall be found leſs, there ſhall be no more paid than only by the Ton, for all the Goods that were laden on board.

Ditto. And if a Ship be freighted for two Hundred Tons or thereabouts, the Addition of *thereabouts* is commonly reduced to be within five Ton, more or leſs, as the Moiety of the Number ten, whereof the whole is compounded.

If a Ship be freighted by the Great, and the Burthen of it not expreſſed, yet the Sum certain is to be paid. *Chaſſ. & Jones* verſ. *Lovering Stylos* 220.

If a Freighter, by loading prohibited or unlawful Goods, occaſions the Ship's Detention, or otherwiſe impedes her Voyage, he ſhall pay the Freight contracted and agreed for.

When a Ship is freighted *out* and *in* (or *out* and *home*) there is no Freight due till the whole Voyage is performed; ſo that if ſhe be caſt away coming Home, the Freight *outwards*, as well as *inwards*, becomes loſt. *Trin.* 9 *Jac.* B. R. *Bright* verſ. *Cowper. Brownlow*, Part 2.

A Part Owner of a Ship ſued the other Owners for his Share of the Freight on finiſhing her Voyage: but the other Owners had fitted her out, in which the Complainant would not join, whereupon the other Owners complained in the Admiralty; and by Order there, they gave Security, if the Ship periſhed in the Voyage, to make good to the Plaintiff his Share, or to that Effect; in ſuch a Caſe, by the Law Marine and Courſe of the Admiralty, the Plaintiff was to have no Share of the Freight: It was referred to Sir *Lionel Jenkins* to certify the Courſe of the Admiralty, who certified accordingly, and that it was ſo in all Places, for otherwiſe there would be no Navigation; whereupon the Plaintiff's Bill was diſmiſſed. *In Chancery.* 13 *July*, 1689.

If a Maſter lets out his Ship, and afterwards ſecretly takes in other Goods unknown to the firſt Freighter, by the Law *Marine* he loſes his Freight; and if it ſhould ſo fall out, that any of the Freighter's Goods ſhould for ſafety of the Ship be caſt overboard, the Reſt ſhall not become ſubject to the Average, but the Maſter muſt make the Damage good; though, if the Goods are brought into the Ship ſecretly and unknown to him, it is otherwiſe; and Goods ſo brought in, may be ſubjected to what Freight the Maſter thinks fit. *Leg. Oleron*; *Leg. Navali Rhod. Art.* 25. Conſul. Del. Mer.

When a Ship puts into any other Port than that ſhe was bound to by Agreement, the Maſter ſhall anſwer all Damages that ſhall accrue thereby; but if ſhe was forced in by Storm, Enemies, or Pirates, he muſt afterwards proceed to that he was obliged to by the Contract. *Leg. Oleron.*

In Conſtruction of Law, the Lading of the Ship is *tacitly* obliged for the Freight, the ſame being in Point of Payment preferred before any other Debts to which the Goods ſo laden are liable, though ſuch Debts, as to Time, were *precedent* to the Freight; for the Goods remain, as it were, bailed for the ſame; nor can they be *attached* in the Maſter's Hands, though it is commonly conceived otherwiſe. Bald. in leg. certi Juris int Q. in Verb. quid ergo Cod. locat.

As Ships deſerve Wages like a Labourer, the Actions touching the ſame are, in the Eye of the Law, generally conſtrued favourably for the Ship and Owners; and therefore if four Parts in five of them ſhall make up their Accounts with the Freighters, and receive their Proportions, yet the fifth Man may ſue ſingly by himſelf without joining with the Reſt, and this as well by the *Common Law* as the *Law Marine*. *Stanly* verſ. *Ayles*; *by Hale* 3 *Keb.* 444.

If a Ship in her Voyage happens to be taken by an Enemy, and afterwards is re-taken by another Ship in Amity, and Reſtitution is made, and ſhe proceeds on in her Voyage, the Contract is not determined, though the taking by the Enemy diveſted the Property out of the Owners; yet by the Law of War, that Poſſeſſion was defeaſible, and being recovered in Battle afterwards, the Owners become re-inveſted; ſo the Contract, by Fiction of Law, became as if ſhe never had been taken, and ſo the entire Freight becomes due. 7 *R. II. Stalkham* Abridg. 54.

It was covenanted by a Charterparty, that a Ship ſhould return by a certain Time within the River of *Thames*, (the Dangers of the Sea excepted) and afterwards in the Voyage, and within the Time of the Return, the Ship was taken upon the Sea by Enemies unknown to the Covenanter, and being detained by them could not return within the River of *Thames*, within the Time mentioned in the Covenant. *Reſolved*, this Impediment was within the Exception, for theſe Words intend as well any Danger upon the Sea by Pirates or Men of War, as Dangers of the Sea, by Shipwreck, Tempeſt, or the like. *Pickering* and *Barkly*. *Styles* 132. 2 *Roll's.* Abridg. 248.

If Freight be taken for a Hundred Tons of Wine, and Twenty of them leak out, ſo that there is not above eight Inches from the Bulge upwards, yet the Freight becomes due; but, if they be under eight Inches, ſome conceive it then to be in the Election of the Freighters to fling them up to the Maſter for Freight; *Boyce* verſ. *Cole. Hill.* 26, 27 *Car.* II. B. R.

but moſt think otherwiſe; for if all had leaked out (if there was no Fault found in the Stowage, by a Survey from the *Trinity-Houſe*) there is no Reaſon the Ship ſhould loſe her Freight; for the Freight ariſes from the Tonnage taken, and if the Leakage was occaſioned through Storm*, the ſame perhaps may come into an Average.

It is certain if a Ship freighted by the Great be caſt away, the Freight is loſt; but if by the Ton or Parcels, and Part thereof is ſaved from the Wreck; *doubted* whether *pro rata*, ſhe ought not to be anſwered her Freight †.

If a Ship by *Charterparty*, reciting her to be of the Burthen of 200 Tons, is taken to Freight for a Sum certain, to be paid at her Return, the Sum certain is to be paid, though the Ship amounts not to that Burden.

In Caſe a Ship is freighted after the Rate of 20*l.* for every Month that ſhe ſhall be out, to be paid after Arrival at the Port of *London*; and the Ship is caſt away coming up from the *Downs*, but the Lading is all preſerved, in this Caſe the Freight is become due; for the Money ariſes ſo Monthly by the Contract, and the Place mentioned is only to ſhew where Payment is to be made; for the Ship deſerves Wages like a Mariner who ſerveth by the Month; and though he dies in the Voyage, yet his Executors are to be anſwered *pro rata*. Beſides, the Freight becomes due by Indentment on the Delivery or Bringing-up of the Commodities to the Port of *London*, and not of the Ship.

Molloy Jur. Marit. 224, 225.

1 *Bulſt.* 176. 1 Inſt. 204, *a.* Dy. 76, *a.* 2 *Sand.* 350.

If a Man freights a Ship out, and covenants that the Ship ſhould ſail out of that Port to *Cadiz* with the firſt fair Wind and Opportunity, and the Freighter covenants, that for the Freight of all the Premiſes he would pay unto the Maſter 184*l.* if the Maſter doth not aver, that the Ship did arrive at the Port of *Cadiz*, he cannot maintain an Action againſt the Freighter.

If the Maſter enters into a *Charterparty* for himſelf and Owners, the Maſter in that Caſe may releaſe the Freighters, without adviſing with the Owners; but if the Owners let the Ship out to Freight, whereof *J. J.* is Maſter, though the Maſter covenant in the ſame *Charterparty* and ſubſcribes, yet his Releaſe in that Caſe will not bind the Owners, but the Owners' Releaſe on the other Hand will include the Maſter; and the Reaſon is, for that the Maſter is not made a proper Party to the Indenture. And ſo it was ruled, where an *Indenture* of *Charterparty* was made between *Scudamore* and others, Owners of the good Ship called the *B*, whereof *Robert Pitman* was Maſter, on the one Part, and *Vandenſtene* on the other Part; in which Indenture the Plaintiff did covenant with the ſaid *Vandenſtene* and *Robert Pitman*, and bound themſelves to the Plaintiff and *Robert Pitman* for the Performance of Covenants in 600*l.* and the Concluſion of the Indenture was—*In Witneſs whereof* the ſaid *Robert Pitman* put his Hand and Seal, and delivered the ſame: In an Action of Covenant, for not performing certain Covenants in this Indenture, the Defendant pleaded the Releaſe of *Pitman*, whereupon the Plaintiff demurred, and it was adjudged, that the Releaſe of *Pitman* did not bar the Plaintiff, becauſe he was no Party to the Indenture; and the Diverſity in that Caſe was taken and agreed between an Indenture reciprocal between Parties on the one Side, and Parties on the other Side, as that was; for there no Bond, Covenant, or Grant, can be made to, or with any that is not Party to the Deed; but where the Deed indented is not reciprocal, but is without a *Between*, *&c.* as *Omnibus Chriſti fidelibus*, &c. there a Bond, Covenant, or Grant, may be made to divers ſeveral Perſons.

Cro. Eliz. 56. *Scudamore & Al.* verſ. *Pitman. Trin.* 29 *Eliz. in B. R.* cited in *Coke* 2 Inſtit. Fol. 673. 2 *Leviuz* 74. *Cook & Child* and 3 *Levinz* 138. *Gilby* v. *Copley, que ſemble contra*

Clement verſ. *Henley*, 2 *Roll's Abr.* 22.

If an Indenture of *Charterparty* be made between *A.* and *B.* Owners of a Ship of the one Part, and *C.* and *D.* Merchants of the other Part; and *A.* only ſeals the Deed on the one Part, and *C.* and *D.* on the other Part; but in the Indenture it is mentioned that *A.* and *B.* covenant with *C.* and *D.* and *C.* and *D.* covenant with *A.* and *B*: In this Caſe, *A.* and *B.* may join in an Action againſt *C.* and *D.* though *B.* never ſeals the Deed, for he is a Party to the Deed, and *C.* and *D.* have ſealed the other Part to *B.* as well as to *A.*

Covenant upon a *Charterparty* by which the Maſter of a Ship covenants to ſail with the firſt fair Wind to *Barcelona*, and that the Mariners ſhall attend with a Boat

* *Maſters ſhould take care to make their regular Proteſts after a Storm, as they may ſuffer ſeverely by omitting it.*
† *It is common to give up what is ſaved to the Aſſurers, that the Aſſured may recover the whole Inſurance.*

a Boat to relade the Ship, and then to return with the firſt fair Wind to *London*, and to unlade and deliver the Goods; and the Merchants covenant to pay ſo much for Freight, and ſo much for Demorrage every Day; the Maſter brought his Action for the Freight and Demorrage, and declares that he ſailed ſuch a Day, with the firſt fair Wind, and upon all the other Points. The Defendant pleads *quoad* the Freight, that the Ship did not return directly to *London*, but went to *Alicant* and *Tangier*, and made divers Deviations, and by theſe Delays the Goods were ſpoiled; and as to the Demorrage, that this was occaſioned by the Negligence of the Mariners, in not attending with the Boat to relade the Ship, to which the Plaintiff demurred; and *per Curiam pro Quer.* for that the Covenants are mutual and reciprocal, upon which each ſhall have his Action againſt the other, but ſhall not plead the Breach of one in Bar of another, for perhaps the Damage of the one Side and the other are not equal.

3 *Levinz* 41. *Cole* cont. *Shallet*; Sir *Tho. Jones*, 216. *Showers* v. *Cudmore*.

If a Factor freights a Ship, by Order and for Account of another, Out and Home, and a *Charterparty* is accordingly made and indented between him and the Maſter, the Factor is liable for the Freight and Performance of all Covenants; but if the Ship be only freighted Outwards, and loaded by the Factor, the Goods ſhipped are only liable for the Freight, and no Demands to be made on the Freighters in Virtue of the *Charterparty*, but the Perſon who receives the Goods is to pay it, according to the Tenor of the Bill of Lading.

Lex Merc. P. 117.

If a Ship is freighted Out and Home, and after having delivered her Cargo at the Place agreed on, there are no Goods provided for her Re-lading, the Maſter muſt ſtay the Days of Demorrage agreed on by *Charterparty*, and make his regular Proteſt for his Freighter's Non-Compliance, who will in this Caſe be obliged to pay him empty for full; though ſhould the Maſter not wait the Time ſtipulated, or omit to make his Proteſt, he will loſe his Freight; and in Caſe the Maſter, on his finding no Goods provided by his Freighter, ſhould determine to load ſome on his own Account, as Salt, or the like, this will not obſtruct his recovering his Freight; for if the Ship had been laden only with Salt by the Merchant, which (it may be) would not pay half the Freight, yet the Shipper or Proprietor may at Pleaſure abandon the ſame to the Maſter for his Freight, and he can demand no more by the *Charterparty*; but if the Maſter take in ſuch Salt on his own Account, before the Days of Demorrage are expired, and that by ſome Condition made with his Freighter, he may claim Freight, then this latter is to have the Benefit of the Salt in Deduction of the ſaid Freight.

Form of a *Charterparty* of *Affreightment*.

THIS Charterparty, *indented, made*, &c. *between* A. B. *of*, &c. *Mariner, Maſter, and Owner of the good Ship or Veſſel called*, &c. *now riding at Anchor at*, &c. *of the Burthen of two hundred Tons, or thereabouts, of the one Part, and* C. D. *of*, &c. *Merchant, of the other Part*, Witneſſeth, *that the ſaid* A. B. *for the Conſideration herein after mentioned*, hath *granted, and to Freight letten, and by theſe Preſents doth grant, and to Freight let, unto the ſaid* C. D. *his Executors, Adminiſtrators, and Aſſigns, the whole Tonnage of the Hold, Sternſheets, and Half Deck, of the ſaid Ship or Veſſel, called*, &c. *from the Port of* London *to*, &c. *in a Voyage to be made by the ſaid* A. B. *with the ſaid Ship, in Manner hereafter mentioned (that is to ſay) to ſail with the firſt fair Wind and Weather, that ſhall happen after*, &c. *next, from the ſaid Port of* London, *with the Goods and Merchandize of the ſaid* C. D. *his Factors, or Aſſigns, on board, to*, &c. *aforeſaid (the Dangers of the Sea excepted) and there unlade and make Diſcharge of the ſaid Goods and Merchandizes; and alſo ſhall there take into, and aboard the ſaid Ship again, the Goods and Merchandizes of the ſaid* C. D, *his Factors, or Aſſigns, and ſhall then return to the Port of* London, *with the ſaid Goods, in the Space of*, &c. *limited for the End of the ſaid Voyage.* In Conſideration *whereof the ſaid* C. D. *for himſelf, his Executors, and Adminiſtrators, doth covenant, promiſe, and grant, to and with the ſaid* A. B. *his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns, by theſe Preſents, that the ſaid* C. D. *his Executors, Adminiſtrators, Factors, or Aſſigns, ſhall, and will, well and truly pay, or cauſe to be paid unto the ſaid* A. B. *his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns, for the Freight of the ſaid Ship and Goods, the Sum of*, &c. *(or ſo much per Ton) within twenty-one Days after the ſaid Ship's Arrival,*

and Goods returned and diſcharged at the Port of London *aforeſaid, for the End of the ſaid Voyage: And alſo ſhall and will pay for Demorrage (if any ſhall be by the Default of him the ſaid* C. D. *his Factors or Aſſigns) the Sum of,* &c. per *Day, daily, and every Day, as the ſame ſhall grow due. And the ſaid* A. B. *for himſelf, his Executors, and Adminiſtrators, doth covenant, promiſe, and grant, to and with the ſaid* C. D. *his Executors, Adminiſtrators, and Aſſigns, by theſe Preſents, that the ſaid Ship or Veſſel ſhall be ready at the Port of* London, *to take in Goods by the ſaid* C. D. *on or before,* &c. *next coming. And the ſaid* C. D. *for himſelf, his,* &c. *doth covenant and promiſe, within ten Days after the ſaid Ship or Veſſel ſhall be thus ready, to have his Goods put on board the ſaid Ship, to proceed on in the ſaid Voyage; and alſo on the Arrival of the ſaid Ship at,* &c. *within,* &c. *Days, to have his Goods ready to put on board the ſaid Ship, to return on the ſaid Voyage.* And *the ſaid* A. B. *for himſelf, his Executors, and Adminiſtrators, doth further covenant and grant to and with the ſaid* C. D. *his Executors, Adminiſtrators, and Aſſigns, that the ſaid Ship or Veſſel now is, and at all Times during the ſaid Voyage ſhall be, to the beſt Endeavours of him the ſaid* A. B. *his Executors, and Adminiſtrators, and at his and their own proper Coſts and Charges, in all Things made and kept ſtiff, ſtaunch, ſtrong, well apparelled, furniſhed, and provided, as well with Men and Mariners, ſufficient and able to ſail, guide, and govern the ſaid Ship, as with all Manner of Rigging, Boats, Tackle, Apparel, Furniture, Proviſion, and Appurtenances fitting and neceſſary for the ſaid Men and Mariners, and for the ſaid Ship during the Voyage aforeſaid.* In Witneſs, *&c.*

The following is the Form of a *Charterparty*, whereby the Owners of one Moiety of a Ship let to Freight their Share to the Owners of the other Moiety.

THIS *Charterparty*, indented, made, *&c.* between *A. B.* and *C. D.* of *London*, Merchants, Owners of the one Moiety or half Part of the good Ship or Veſſel called the *Neptune*, of the Burthen of 200 Tons, with the like Moiety of all the Sails, Maſts, Tackle, Apparel, Furniture, Ordnance, and Appurtenances thereunto belonging, now riding at Anchor in the River of *Thames*, within the Port of *London*, of which the ſaid *C. D.* is Maſter, *of the one Part*, and *E. F.* and *G. H.* of *London*, Merchants, Owners of the other Moiety and Reſidue of the ſaid Ship, with the Maſts, Sails, Tackle, Ordnance, Furniture, and Apparel thereunto belonging, *on the other Part*, WITNESSETH, that the ſaid *A. B.* and *C. D.* have granted and letten to Freight, and *by theſe Preſents* do grant and let to Freight, all their ſaid Part and Moiety of the ſaid Ship and Premiſes, unto the ſaid *E. F.* and *G. H.* for a Voyage with her (by God's Grace) to be made in Manner and Form following:

That is to ſay, That the ſaid *A. B.* and *C. D.* for them, their Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, *do hereby* covenant and grant to and with the ſaid *E. F.* and *G. H.* for them, their and each of their Executors and Adminiſtrators by *theſe Preſents*, that the ſaid Ship (being already laden) ſhall, with the firſt good Wind and Weather, after the Date hereof (God permitting) ſail directly from the ſaid River of *Thames* to the Port of *Leghorn* in *Italy* (the Perils and Dangers of the Seas excepted) and there unlade and diſcharge ſuch Goods and Merchandizes as ſhall be directed and appointed by the ſaid *E. F.* and *G. H.* or one of them, their, or one of their Factors or Aſſigns, in good Condition; and from thence ſhall ſail, and take her direct Courſe, as Wind and Weather ſhall ſerve, with as much Speed as may be (the Perils and Dangers of the Sea excepted) to *Venice*, and there ſhall ſtay and abide the Space of twenty working Days, next after her Arrival there, to unlade all ſuch Goods and Merchandizes as ſhall remain on board for Account of *E. F.* and *G. H.* after her firſt Delivery at *Leghorn* as aforeſaid; and to relade ſuch Goods, Wares, and Merchandizes as the ſaid *E. F.* and *G. H.* or either of them, their or either of their Factors or Aſſigns, ſhall think fit to charge and re-lade aboard and into the ſaid Ship, *that is to ſay*, ſo much as the ſaid Ship can conveniently carry, over and above her Victuals, Tackle, Ammunition, Apparel, and Furniture.

And the ſaid Ship with her ſaid Lading ſhall with the firſt good Wind and Weather, after the Expiration of the ſaid twenty Days, ſail and proceed from the ſaid City of *Venice* to *London*, with the ſaid Goods, within the Time, *&c.* In Conſideration

ſideration whereof the ſaid *E. F.* and *G. H.* for themſelves, and either of them, their and either of their Executors and Adminiſtrators, do covenant, promiſe, and grant to and with the ſaid *A. B.* and *C. D.* and either of them, their and either of their Executors, Adminiſtrators, and Aſſigns, *by theſe Preſents*, that they the ſaid *E. F.* and *G. H.* or one of them, their, or one of their Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns, ſhall and will well and truly pay or cauſe to be paid to the ſaid *A. B.* and *C. D.* or one of them, their, or one of their Executors or Adminiſtrators, within the ſaid City of *London*, for every Ton of ſuch Wares and Merchandizes as ſhall be laden or unladen in the ſaid Ship, during the ſaid Voyage, the Sum of, *&c. (counting the Tonnage according to Cuſtom; or if a certain Sum is agreed for the Voyoge, Out and Home, or ſo much per Month)* for the Part and Intereſt of the ſaid *A. B.* and *C. D.* in the ſaid Ship, and for, and in Reſpect of the Freight and Hire of their Part of her; which ſaid Money is to be paid in Manner and Form following, *That is to ſay*; one third Part thereof upon the right Diſcharge of the ſaid Ship, and another third Part thereof within the Space of ſix Weeks then next following, and the remaining third Part thereof within the Space of two Months next enſuing after the End and Determination of the ſaid ſix Weeks. And alſo ſhall and will pay for demurrage (if any ſhall be by Default of the ſaid *E. F.* and *G. H.* their Factors or Aſſigns) the Sum of— per Day, daily, and every Day, as the ſame ſhall grow due.

And the ſaid *A. B.* and *C. D.* for them, and either of them, their and either of their Executors and Adminiſtrators, do covenant and grant to and with the ſaid *E. F.* and *G. H.* their Executors and Adminiſtrators, *by theſe Preſents*, that the ſaid Ship, for their Part, ſhall be ſtrong and ſtaunch, and well and ſufficiently tackled and apparelled, with Sails, Sail-yards, Anchors, Cables, Ropes, Gun-Shot, Artillery, Gunpowder, and all other Inſtruments, Tackle, and Apparel, needful and neceſſary for ſuch a Ship and for ſuch a Voyage, together with an able Maſter, and ſufficient Number of Mariners.

And *to the Performance* of all, and every the Covenants, Grants, Articles, and Agreements, on the Parts, and Behalfs of every of the ſaid *Parties*, truly to be holden, performed, and kept, in all Things as is aforeſaid, the ſaid *Parties* to theſe *Preſents*, do bind themſelves to one another: *that is to ſay*, the ſaid *A. B.* and *C. D.* do by theſe *Preſents* bind themſelves, and either of them, and their ſeveral Executors and Adminiſtrators, Goods, and their Part and Intereſt in the ſaid Ship, with the Furniture thereof, to the ſaid *E. F.* and *G. H.* and to their Executors and Adminiſtrators; and the ſaid *E. F.* and *G. H.* do in like Manner bind themſelves, and either of them, their and either of their Executors, Adminiſtrators, and Aſſigns, and all their Goods and Intereſt in the ſaid Ship, to the ſaid *A. B.* and *C. D.* their Executors and Adminiſtrators, in the Sum or Penalty of one thouſand Pounds, of lawful Money of *Great-Britain*, by the Party or Parties infringing the ſaid Covenants, or any of them, to the other Party or Parties truly obſerving, to be paid by Virtue of *theſe Preſents*.

If before the Departure of the Ship there ſhould happen an Embargo, occaſioned by War, Repriſals, or otherwiſe, with the Country to which the Ship is bound, ſo that ſhe cannot proceed on her Voyage, the *Charterparty* ſhall be diſſolved without Damages or Charges to either Party, and the Merchant ſhall pay the Charges of unlading his Goods; but if the Reſtraint ariſes from a Difference between the Parties themſelves, the *Charterparty* ſhall ſtill remain valid in all its Points.

If the Ports be only ſhut, and the Veſſels ſtopped for a Time, the *Charterparty* ſhall ſtill be valid, and the Maſter and Merchant ſhall be reciprocally obliged to wait the Opening of the Ports, and the Liberty of the Ships, without any Pretenſions for Damages on either Side.

However, the Merchant, at his own Charges, may unlade his Goods during the ſhutting up of the Port, upon Condition either to relade them, or indemnify the Maſter. The great Variety of Circumſtances which different Voyages occaſion, naturally produce a correſpondent Diverſity in Charterparties, and were I to quote a Series of all that offers on this Head, I ſhould greatly exceed the Limits I have preſcribed myſelf. I therefore the rather omit it, as from thoſe

preceding others may be formed, to anſwer every Purpoſe required; I ſhall, therefore, to what has already been ſaid about Freight, add here the Copy of a Bill of Lading, which is a Writing wherein Maſters of Ships acknowledge the Receipt of Goods abroad, and oblige themſelves to deliver the ſame in good Order and Condition at the Place where they are conſigned to. There muſt always be three made out, and in *England* they are to be on ſtamped Paper, otherwiſe they are invalid, of which, *one* ſhould be remitted *per* firſt Poſt after ſigning to the Perſon the Goods go to, the *ſecond* remain with the Shipper, and the *third*, made out on an unſtamped Paper, be given to the Maſter for his Government, in aſcertaining the ſpecific Merchandiſe he has on board.

The Form of a Bill of Lading, *viz.*

W B.
N°. 1 a 10. SHIPPED *in good Order by* A. B. *Merchant, in and upon the good Ship called whereof* C. D. *is Maſter, now riding at Anchor in the River of* Thames, *and bound for* Alicant *in* Spain, *ten Bales, containing fifty Pieces of Broad Cloth, marked and numbered as* per *Margin, and are to be delivered in the like good Order and Condition at* Alicant *aforeſaid (the Dangers of the Seas excepted) unto* E. F. *Merchant there, or to his Aſſigns, he or they paying for the ſaid Goods* per *Piece* Freight, *with* Primage *and* Average *accuſtomed.* In Witneſs whereof *the Maſter or Purſer of the ſaid Ship hath affirmed to three* Bills of Lading *of this Tenor and Date, one of which Bills being accompliſhed, the other two to ſtand void. And ſo God ſend the good Ship to her deſigned Port in Safety.* Amen.

Dated at London.

The Difference between a Bill of Lading and a Charterparty is, that the firſt is required and given for a ſingle Article or more, laden on board a Ship that has ſundry Merchandize ſhipped for ſundry Accounts. Whereas a Charterparty is a Contract for the whole Ship. Bills of Lading ought to be ſigned by the Maſter within twenty-four Hours after the Delivery of the Goods on board. But upon Delivery of the Goods, the Maſter, or other Perſon officiating for the Maſter in his Abſence, is to give a common Receipt for them, which is to be delivered up, upon the Maſter's ſigning the Bills of Lading.

Upon delivering the Goods at the Port of Deſtination to the Shipper's Factors or Aſſigns, giving up the Bill of Lading ſent to the Factors or Aſſigns is not a ſufficient Diſcharge, but the Maſter may inſiſt upon a Receipt.

DEMORRAGE, or DEMURRAGE, is an Allowance made to the Maſter of a Ship by his Freighters, for ſtaying longer in a Place than the Time firſt appointed for his Departure, or his Stay at the delivering Ports; and is generally inſerted in the Charterparty to be paid daily as it becomes due; the Days are always limited, ſo that on Expiration thereof, and Proteſts duly made, the Maſter is at Liberty to proceed, as is before-mentioned. The Price is regulated by the Burthen of the Ship.

BOTTOMRY is the Act of borrowing Money upon the Keel or Bottom of a Ship by engaging the Veſſel for the Re-payment, ſo that in Caſe ſhe miſcarry, the Lender loſes his Money, though, if ſhe finiſhes her Voyage and arrives in Safety, the Borrower is to re-pay the Loan with a Premium or Intereſt agreed on (which is always adequate to the Riſk) and if this is denied, or deferred, the Lender ſhall have the Ship.

Bottomry is likewiſe called *Fœnus Nauticum*, *Pecunia trajectitia*, and ſometimes *Uſura Marina*, though improperly, for notwithſtanding the Intereſt in theſe Contracts is always much larger than that the Law preſcribes for Monies lent on landed Securities, yet it is never accounted *Uſury*, as Marine Loans are furniſhed at the Hazard of the Lender, which the others are not; and where the Riſk is greateſt on the advanced Monies, the Profit ought reaſonably to be ſo too.

Money lent on Bottomry is commonly on the Ship only, though ſometimes it is upon the Perſon of the Borrower, and ſometimes on both; the firſt is where a Man takes up Money, and obliges himſelf, that if the Ship agreed on arrives at ſuch a Port, then to re-pay the Loan, with the Intereſt ſtipulated, but if the Ship miſcarry, then nothing. But when Money is lent at Intereſt, it is delivered

Sea Laws, 206, 207.

at the Peril of the Borrower, and the Profit of this is merely the Price of the Loan; whereas the Profit of the other is a Reward for the Danger and Adventure of the Sea, which the Lender takes upon himſelf, and makes the Intereſt lawful. *Uſura Marina* joins the advanced Money and the Danger of the Sea together; and this obligatory ſometimes to the Borrower's Ship, Goods, and Perſon. *Jacob's Law Dictionary.*

The Intereſt on Bottomry may amount to 30 or 40 *per cent*, and yet not fall within the Statute of *Uſury*. As thus, 5 *per cent* for the legal Intereſt of the principal Sum advanced, 15 *per cent* for the Hazard of the Voyage outwards, 10 *per cent* for the Hazard of the Return Home, or more, according to the Agreement, and it is to be remembered, that the Lender will conſider the Premium or Price for inſuring the Principal at Home, whether he pays it, or takes it upon himſelf. Ditto.

Where Bills or Bonds of Bottomry are ſealed, and the Money is paid, if the Ship receives Injury by Storm, Fire, *&c.* before the Beginning of the Voyage, then only the Perſon borrowing runs the Hazard, unleſs it be otherwiſe provided; as that, if the Ship ſhall not arrive at ſuch a Place, at ſuch a Time, *&c.* there the Contract hath a Beginning, from the Time of the ſealing: But if the Condition be, that if ſuch Ship ſhall ſail from *London* to any Port abroad, and ſhall not arrive there, *&c.* then, *&c.* there the Contingency hath not its Beginning till the Departure.

A Maſter of a Ship may not take up Money on Bottomry in Places where his Owners reſide, except he be a Part Owner, and then he may only take up as much as his Share in the Ship will anſwer; for if he exceeds that, his own Eſtate is liable to make Satisfaction*; but when a Maſter is in a ſtrange Country, where there are no Owners, nor any Goods of theirs, or of his own, and for Want of Money he cannot perform his Voyage, he may in this Caſe take up Money on Bottomry, and all the Owners are chargeable thereto; but this is underſtood, where Money cannot be procured by Exchange or any other Means: And in the firſt Caſe, the Owners are liable by their Veſſel, though not in their Perſons; but they have their Remedy againſt the Maſter. *Salk.* 35. 2 Mod. Caſes 79.

Some Maſters of Ships, who had inſured or taken up Money on *Bottomry*, to a greater Value than their Adventure, having made it a Practice to caſt away and deſtroy the Ships under their Charge, it is made Felony, and the Offenders to ſuffer Death. 10 *Car.* II. Cap. 6.

By another Statute it is enacted, that after the 1ſt of *Auguſt*, 1746, every Sum lent on *Bottomry*, or at *Reſpondentia*, upon any Subjects' Ships to, or from the *Eaſt-Indies*, ſhall be lent only on the Ship, or the Merchandizes laden on board her, and ſo expreſſed in the Condition of the Bond, and the Benefit of *Salvage* ſhall be allowed to the Lender, his Agents, *&c.* who alone ſhall have a Right to make Aſſurance on the Money lent; and no Borrower of Money on Bottomry, or at Reſpondentia, as aforeſaid, ſhall recover more on any Aſſurance than the Value of his Intereſt on the Ship or Effects, excluſive of the Money borrowed. And if the Value of his Intereſt doth not amount to the Money borrowed, he ſhall be reſponſible to the Lender for the Surplus, with lawful Intereſt for the ſame, together with the Aſſurance and all Charges, *&c.* notwithſtanding the Ship and Merchandize be totally loſt. 19 *Geo.* II. Cap. 37. P. 569.

All his Majeſty's Subjects were prohibited during the Continuance of the late War to lend Money on Bottomry or Reſpondentia, or any Ships or Goods belonging to *France*, or to any of the *French* Dominions or Plantations, or the Subjects thereof, and in Caſe they did, the Contracts and Agreements to be void, and they or any Agent or Broker interfering therein was to forfeit 500*l.* *&c.* 21 *Geo.* II. P. 76.

Some have practiſed the taking up Monies on a fictitious Suppoſition, the Condition reciting, *Whereas there is ſuch a Ship* (naming her) *bound to* Amſterdam, *whereof ſuch a Man is Maſter* (although there be neither ſuch a Ship or Maſter exiſting) *that if that Ship ſhall not arrive at ſuch a Place within twelve Months, the Money agreed on ſhall be paid; but if the Ship ſhall arrive, then nothing*; this is an unreaſonable Way of raiſing Money copied from the *Italians*; and though it is alſo very unconſcionable, and, as to eternal Right, unjuſt; yet it has had a Currency between the neceſſitous and avaricious Part of Mankind, and it was adjudged P. 77.

* Hob. 12. *Mo.* 918. *Noy* 95. *Latch* 252. *Salk.* 34. *Lex. Merc.* 102. 122.

adjudged * that ſuch a Contract was good, according to the common Law of this Realm, and *that* on a ſpecial Verdict; but though it has this Sanction, yet the prohibiting Inſurance, *Intereſt or no Intereſt* (as by the afore-recited Act) will tend to render it at leaſt leſs practicable, if not utterly to deſtroy it.

The Form of a Bill of Bottomry.

TO all People *to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, I* A. B. *of,* &c. *Owner and Maſter of the Ship called,* &c. *of the Burthen of two hundred Tons, now riding at,* &c. *and bound for,* &c. *in the* Weſt Indies, *ſend greeting; Whereas I, the ſaid A. B. am at this Time neceſſitated to take up, upon the Adventure of the ſaid Ship, called,* &c. *the Sum of* 100l. *for ſetting forth the ſaid Ship to Sea, and furniſhing her with Proviſions for the ſaid Voyage: which* C. D. *of,* &c. *Merchant, hath on Requeſt lent unto me, and ſupplied me with, at the Rate of* 20l. *for the ſaid* 100l. *during the ſaid Voyage:* Now, know ye, *that I the ſaid* A. B. *do by theſe Preſents for me, my Executors and Adminiſtrators, covenant and grant to and with the ſaid* C. D. *that the ſaid Ship ſhall with the firſt fair Wind, after the Day,* &c. *depart from the River* Thames, *and ſhall, as Wind and Weather ſhall ſerve, proceed in her Voyage to,* &c. *in the* Weſt Indies; *and having there tarried until,* &c. *and the Opportunity of a Convoy* (if in Time of War) *or being ſooner diſpatched* (which ſhall firſt happen) *ſhall return from thence, and ſhall as Wind and Weather ſhall ſerve, directly ſail back to the River of* Thames, *to finiſh her ſaid Voyage: And I the ſaid* A. B. *in Conſideration of the ſaid Sum of* 100l. *to me in Hand paid by the ſaid* C. D. *at and before the Sealing and Delivery of theſe Preſents, do hereby bind myſelf, my Heirs, Executors, and Adminiſtrators, my Goods and Chattels, and particularly the ſaid Ship, with the Freight, Tackle and Apparel of the ſame, to pay unto the ſaid* C. D. *his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns, the Sum of* 120l. *of lawful* Britiſh *Money, within one and twenty Days next after the Return and ſafe Arrival of the ſaid Ship, in the ſaid River of* Thames, *from the ſaid intended Voyage. And I the ſaid* A. B. *do for me, my Executors and Adminiſtrators, covenant and grant, to and with the ſaid* C. D. *his Executors and Adminiſtrators, by theſe Preſents, that I the ſaid* A. B. *at the Time of Sealing and Delivery of theſe Preſents, am true and lawful Owner, and Maſter of the ſaid Ship, and have Power and Authority to charge and engage the ſaid Ship, as aforeſaid; and that the ſaid Ship ſhall at all Times, after the ſaid Voyage, be liable and chargeable for the Payment of the* 120l. *according to the true Intent and Meaning of theſe Preſents.* And, laſtly, *it is hereby declared and agreed, by and between the ſaid Parties to theſe Preſents, that in Caſe the ſaid Ship ſhall be loſt, miſcarry, or be caſt away, before her next Arrival in the ſaid River of* Thames, *from the ſame intended Voyage, that then the ſaid Payment of the ſaid* 120l. *ſhall not be demanded, or be recoverable by the ſaid* C. D. *his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns; but ſhall ceaſe and determine, and the Loſs thereby be wholly borne and ſuſtained by the ſaid* C. D. *his Executors and Adminiſtrators: And that then, and from thenceforth, every Act, Matter and Thing herein contained, on the Part and Behalf of the ſaid* A. B. *ſhall be void; any Thing herein contained to the contrary notwithſtanding.* In Witneſs, *&c.*

Of *Ballaſt.*

Linter's Caſe, *Leon,* 6. 47. THOUGH Ballaſt has been adjudged to be no Part of a Ship's Furniture, yet it is ſo requiſite to the ſailing of moſt Veſſels, as to render an Enquiry into its Coſt, and the Laws about it, very neceſſary, while treating on Maritime Affairs: It generally conſiſts of Sand, Gravel, or Stone, though any heavy Matter anſwers the Purpoſe, which is to ſink the Veſſel to its proper Depth in the Water, or ſo to adjuſt Weight and Counterpoiſe, as to enable her to bear Sail without overſetting.

6 *Geo.* II. C. 29. S. 1. All Maſters of Ships, lying in the River of *Thames,* ſhall pay to the Corporation of *Trinity-Houſe,* for all Ballaſt demanded and entered at the Ballaſt Office, the

* C. B. *Hil.* 22, 23. *Car.* II.

Rates following, *viz.* for every Ton conſiſting of twenty hundred Weight, carried to any Ship employed in the Coal Trade, 12*d.* and for every Ton carried to any other *Britiſh* Ship 15*d.* and for every Ton carried to any foreign Ship 19*d.* And the Corporation of *Trinity Houſe* ſhall pay for the raiſing and carrying every Ton of Ballaſt, 9*d.* whereof 6*d.* ſhall be paid to the two Ballaſtmen, and 3*d.* for the Uſe of the Lighters.

Nothing in this Act ſhall alter the Price of waſhed Ballaſt. 6 *Geo.* II. C. 29. S. 2.

If any Ballaſtman ſhall deliver any Ballaſt, which ſhall fall ſhort of Quantity; or ſhall neglect to deliver to any Ship ſuch Quantity as the Rulers of the Ballaſt Office ſhall by their uſual Tickets direct; or ſhall deliver more, or other Ballaſt than ſhall be directed, every Ballaſtman ſo offending, and Oath being made of the Fact within ten Days after the Offence, or within ten Days after the next Return of ſuch Ship, by the Maſter, or other Officer of any ſuch Ship, before any Superviſor of the Ballaſt Office, being an elder Brother, ſhall for every Ton, which ſhall appear to fall ſhort, and for every Ton, directed by the Ballaſt-Rulers, which ſuch Ballaſtman ſhall neglect to deliver, and for every Ton delivered contrary to the Directions of the ſaid Rulers, forfeit 2*s.* 6*d.* Ditto, S. 3.

The ſaid Maſter, Wardens, and Aſſiſtants, ſhall make good to the Maſter of ſuch Ship, the Quantity or Value of the Ballaſt, which ſhall be found deficient; and in Caſe ſuch Recompence ſhall not be made within ten Days after the ſame ſhall be demanded, the Corporation ſhall forfeit 50*l. &c.* which Recompence the Corporation are impowered to ſtop out of the Wages to ſuch Ballaſtmen, over and above the Penalties. Ditto, S. 4.

No Perſon ſhall oblige any Ballaſtman to deliver Ballaſt, which ſhall be directed by the Rulers of the Office to be carried to any other Ship; and if any Perſon ſhall fraudulently receive any greater Quantity of Ballaſt, than they ſhall enter and pay for at the Office, every Perſon ſo offending, and being thereof convicted, upon Oath of one Witneſs, before a Juſtice of Peace for the City of *London*, or the Counties of *Middleſex*, *Eſſex*, *Kent*, or *Surrey*, within their reſpective Juriſdictions, ſhall for every Ton of Ballaſt forfeit 2*s.* and 6*d.* Ditto, S. 5.

If any Ballaſtman ſhall refuſe to work for the Wages herein mentioned, or having contracted to ſerve for any Term, ſhall quit ſuch Service, or ſhall depart from the Service of the Corporation, without giving three Months' Notice in Writing to the Superviſors of the Ballaſt Office; or ſhall refuſe to work, or ſhall not work in ſuch Stations in the River *Thames* as the Corporation ſhall appoint, or ſhall work in any Station contrary to the Orders of the Rulers of the Office, given in Writing, or ſhall join in any Combination to raiſe Wages, or obſtruct the Service of the Corporation, or the Navigation of the River, every Perſon ſo offending and being convicted as aforeſaid, ſhall forfeit 5*l.* Ditto, S. 6.

The Corporation of *Trinity Houſe* ſhall cauſe Marks to be ſet on the Stem and Stern of every Lighter, between every two Gauge Marks now placed on the Stem and Stern, that the Tonnage of every ſuch Lighter may be diſtinguiſhing by a gradual Progreſſion of two Tons and a half. Ditto, S. 7.

It ſhall be lawful for the Maſters of Ships, taking Ballaſt, to meet in the Square at *Billingſgate*, on the third *Monday* in *June*, in every Year, and to adjourn as the Majority of them ſhall think fit, and by Writing under the Hands and Seals of the major Part of them, to appoint Perſons, having been Maſters or Mates of Ships, to inſpect the Ballaſt Lighters, which Perſons are impowered to examine the Marks; and in Caſe ſuch Perſons ſhall ſuſpect that any of the Marks have been altered, and ſhall at the Ballaſt Office require the ſaid Lighter to be re-weighed, the Corporation ſhall, within ten working Days after ſuch Requeſt, cauſe ſuch Lighter to be re-weighed; and in Caſe the ſame ſhall be found to be of as great Tonnage, as by the Marks ſhall be noted, the Charge of ſuch re-weighing ſhall be paid by the Perſons requiring the ſame; and in Caſe ſuch Perſons ſhall not pay the Charge within ten Days after ſuch re-weighing, they ſhall forfeit 5*l.* but if ſuch Lighter ſhall be found of leſs Tonnage than the Marks denote, the Charge of ſuch re-weighing ſhall be borne by the Corporation, who ſhall cauſe the Marks on the Stem and Stern of ſuch Lighter, to be placed in ſuch Manner as to denote the true Tonnage; and in Caſe the Corporation ſhall neglect Ditto, S. 8.

to have ſuch Lighter re-weighed, or to make the ſame according to this Act, the Corporation ſhall forfeit 50*l.* *&c.*

6 *Geo.* II. C. 29. S. 9. No more than two Lighters ſhall be required to be re-weighed in any one Week.

Ditto, S. 10. It ſhall be lawful for any Maſter of a Ship to appoint two Perſons belonging to ſuch Ship (whereof the Mate to be one) to go on board any Lighter, bringing Ballaſt to ſuch Ship, to inſpect the Marks before and after the Delivery of ſuch Ballaſt; and every Ballaſtman ſhall immediately, before the Delivery of Ballaſt to any Ship, trim ſuch Lighter ſo as to make the ſame ſwim, at equal Marks at the Stem and Stern, and Pump all the Water out; and if any Perſon working on board ſuch Lighter, ſhall hinder any Perſon ſo appointed from going on board ſuch Lighter, or ſhall begin to deliver the Ballaſt before ſuch Lighter ſhall be trimmed to ſwim at equal Marks, and the Water pumped out, every Perſon ſo offending ſhall forfeit 5*l.*

Ditto, S. 11. If any Ballaſtman ſhall work, or deliver Ballaſt, in any Lighter not weighed, marked, numbered, and allowed by the Corporation; or ſhall alter or counterfeit the Gauge Mark, or the Number of ſuch Lighter, he ſhall forfeit 10*l.*

Ditto, S. 12. If any Ballaſtman ſhall demand and receive from any Maſter or Officer, of any Ship, any Money, on Account of Ballaſt, or the Delivery of the ſame, he ſhall forfeit 40*s.*

Ditto, S. 13. The Ballaſtmen employed in the ſervice of the Corporation ſhall be ſubject to the Regulations of the Corporation, provided ſuch Regulations do not extend to the lowering the Wages.

Ditto, S. 14. It ſhall be lawful for any Maſter of a Ship to carry as Ballaſt from *London*, or any Part of the River *Thames*, any Dung, Chalk, Soap Aſhes, Flints, Clay, or other Goods, now claimed to be furniſhed as Ballaſt, ſubject to the Reſtrictions herein after mentioned.

Ditto. S. 15. The Maſter of every ſuch Ship ſhall firſt make entry at the Ballaſt Office, or with the Officer of the ſaid Corporation at *Graveſend*, of the ſaid Goods, and the Name of ſuch Ship, and of the Maſter.

Ditto, S. 16. At the Time of ſuch Entry, the Maſter of ſuch Ship ſhall pay for ſuch Licence to the Corporation 1*d.* for every Ton of the ſaid Goods.

Ditto, S. 17. If any Maſter of a Ship ſhall put on board any of the ſaid Goods before ſuch Entry and Payment, or ſhall ſhip any greater Quantity than ſhall be ſo entered and paid for, he, on Conviction before one Juſtice, ſhall forfeit 5*l.* *&c.*

Ditto, S. 18. Provided that the whole Quantity of Dung and Compoſt, licenſed to be ſhipped for the Uſe of the Coaſters and Colliers, does not exceed three Thouſand Tons in any one Year, to commence from the firſt of *June*; and that the whole Quantity of Chalk and Chalk Rubbiſh does not exceed three Thouſand Tons; and that the Quantity of Soap Aſhes, and all other Commodities herein licenſed, does not exceed two Thouſand Tons, in any one Year.

Ditto, S. 19. All Entries of the Goods ſo licenſed, which ſhall be ſhipped in the laſt ſeven Days of *May*, ſhall be made at the *Trinity Houſe* in *London*, and not at *Graveſend*.

Ditto, S. 20. It ſhall be lawful for any Maſter of any Ship to carry as Ballaſt, from any Part of the River *Thames*, any Bricks, Tiles, Lime or other Merchandizeable Commodity, without paying any Thing to the Corporation.

This Act ſhall be a public Act, *&c.*

Ditto, S. 20. This Act ſhall continue from the firſt of *June*, 1733, for five Years, and to the End of the next Seſſion of Parliament.

Ditto, S. 25. *Continued for ſeven Years, &c. by* 11 Geo. II. *Cap.* 12, *and further continued for* 11 *Years, and from thence to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament by* 18 Geo. II. *p.* 548.

And as it has been the Practice of many unthinking Maſters of Veſſels, regardleſs of the publick Welfare, to throw their Ballaſt out any where, to the great Detriment of many Ports, *&c.* the Legiſlature thought proper to prevent the Continuance of ſo prejudicial a Cuſtom, by paſſing the ſubſequent Law; the Preamble to which ſets forth, that Maſters, and other Perſons belonging to Ships, coming into Havens, navigable Rivers, &c. do throw out their Ballaſt, either on the Shore or on the Side, and below the uſual Sea Mark, and do other Annoyances, to the Detriment and Obſtruction of Navigation, *&c.*

For Remedy whereof, *it is enacted*, that if, after *June* 1, 1746, any Maſter or Owner, or any Perſon acting as Maſter of any Ship or other Veſſel whatſoever, ſhall caſt, throw out, or unlade, or, if after the Day aforeſaid, there ſhall be thrown out, *&c.* of any Veſſel, being within any Haven, Port, Road, Channel, or navigable River, within *England*, any Ballaſt, Rubbiſh, Gravel, Earth, Stone, Wreck, or Filth, but only upon the Land, where the Tide or Water never flows or runs; any one or more Juſtices for the County or Place where or near which the Offence ſhall be committed, upon Information thereof, ſhall ſummon, or iſſue his Warrant, for bringing the Maſter or Owner of the Veſſel, or other Perſon acting as ſuch, before him, and upon Appearance or Default, ſhall proceed to examine the Matter of Fact, and upon Proof made thereof, either by Confeſſion of the Party, or on View of the Juſtice, or upon the Oath of one or more credible Witneſſes (which Oath the ſaid Juſtice is to adminiſter) he ſhall convict the ſaid Maſter, *&c.* and fine him at his Diſcretion for every ſuch Offence any Sum not exceeding 5*l.* nor under 50*s.* *&c.* and for want of ſufficient Diſtreſs, the Juſtice is to commit the Maſter, or Perſon acting as ſuch, and convicted as aforeſaid, to the common Gaol or Houſe of Correction, for the Space of two Months, or until Payment of the Penalties.

19 *Geo.* II. P. 404. P. 405.

The following Act explaining and amending the former, paſſed 32 Geo. II.

The Act of 6 *Geo.* II. for the better regulating Laſtage and Ballaſtage in the River *Thames*, being near expiring, it is enacted that all the Powers, Clauſes, and Proviſions therein, other than ſuch as are hereby amended, ſhall continue in Force until the 24th of *June*, 1770, and from thence to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament.

32 *Geo.* II. Sect. 1.

Dung, Compoſt, Soil, Earth, Chalk, Rubbiſh, Soap Aſhes, Soap Waſte, Flints, Tobacco-pipe Clay, or other Clay, or any other Goods, claimed to be furniſhed as Ballaſt by the *Trinity Houſe*, (ſubject nevertheleſs to the Payment of Rates and Duties, and under the Proviſos and Reſtrictions aforementioned) may be ſhipped in Colliers or Coaſters from *London*, or any Part of the *Thames*, ſo that the ſame doth not exceed 3000 Tons, over and above 2000 Tons, allowed to be ſhipped by the Leſſees or Occupiers of Layſtalls on the condition after mentioned; of Chalk and Chalk Rubbiſh 3000 Tons, and of Soap Aſhes and other Commodities claimed to be furniſhed as Ballaſt by the *Trinity Houſe*, 2000 Tons.

Sect. 2.

Before ſhipping the Ballaſt claimed by the *Trinity Houſe*, the Maſter or Owner ſhall make a due Entry at the Ballaſt Office of the *Trinity Houſe*, *London*, or at the *Trinity Houſe* at *Graveſend* (unleſs the Ballaſt be ſhipped in the laſt ſeven Days of the Month of *May*, then the Entry at *London* only) and of the Ship's Name and of the Maſter, and at the ſame Time to pay to the Corporation 1*d.* a Ton for a Licence.

Sect. 3.

If any of the Commodities be ſhipped before Entry, or any greater Quantity ſhipped than entered, to forfeit 5*l.*

Sect. 4.

Bricks, Tiles, Lime, or merchantable Commodities, to be ſhipped without paying for Licenſe.

Sect. 5.

All Lighters and other Veſſels employed for carrying Dung, *&c.* on board any Ship or Veſſel, to be firſt weighed, marked, and numbered, by an Officer of the *Trinity Houſe*, on the Penalty of 5*l.* and a Gauge Mark of the Number and Tonnage of the Veſſel to be painted on the Stem or Stern of the Veſſel; if removed to forfeit 5*l.*

Sect. 6.

If the Gauge Mark has been removed, altered or changed, the Corporation may re-weigh the Lighter, and, if the Tonnage is more than marked, the Owner to forfeit 5*l.*

Sect. 7.

The *Trinity* Company to find Lighters to take Ballaſt from Ships, within three Days after Notice from the Maſter, unleſs froſty or tempeſtuous Weather, on Forfeiture of 50*l.*

Sect. 8.

The Owner or Maſter to pay 6*d.* *per* Ton to the Company for Lighterage.

Sect. 9.

The Maſter to forfeit 5*l.* for unloading any Ballaſt below high-water Mark; and 40*s.* to be paid by any Perſon throwing any Dirt, Rubbiſh, Aſhes, *&c.* from any Wharf, Quay, or Bank, or from any Barge or Lighter.

Sect. 10, 11.

Of

Of *Pilots*, *Lodeſmen*, or *Locmen*.

BY theſe different Denominations are ſignified the ſame Officer, whoſe Buſineſs it is to conduct any Veſſel or Ship into a Road or Harbour, over Bars or Sands, or through intricate and dangerous Channels, being occaſionally called in to the Maſter's Aſſiſtance when ſailing as above, or by unknown Shores, and diffident of his own Skill and Judgement; though in many Parts, where the Approach or Entrance to Harbours, *&c.* are hazardous and difficult, the taking a Pilot is not a voluntary Act, but obligatory on the Maſter, otherwiſe, in Caſe of a Loſs, he muſt make it good; and the following Laws are now in Force concerning them in *England*. After a Pilot is taken on board, the Maſter has no longer any command of the Ship, till ſhe is ſafe in Harbour; but then the Maſter reſumes the Government of the ſame, and is to ſee to her Bed and Lying; the Pilot being no longer liable, though for his own Convenience he may ſtill be on board. The ſame Rule holds Good, if a Pilot goes on board only to conduct a Ship through ſome dangerous Place, as for Inſtance, *Yarmouth Roads*; after paſſing them, the Maſter muſt reſume the Command, and the Pilot is no longer reſponſible. Yet it may happen, that the Pilot ſhall continue on board, the Remainder of the Voyage; for Example, he may want to go to *Newcaſtle*; but he is only to be conſidered as a common Paſſenger, after he has conducted the Ship through the hazardous Paſſage, for which Purpoſe he came on board, neither can he charge any Wages, Salary, or Fee, though he ſhould keep the Helm during the whole Voyage, except for the Duty done in paſſing the Roads.

If a Maſter of a Ship finds himſelf in tempeſtuous Weather, in any reputed dangerous Place, uſually denominated *Pilot's* Water, and a Pilot offers to come on board, which offer he refuſes to accept; the Maſter in ſuch Caſes is liable to his Owners, Freighters, or Inſurers, for the Damage or Loſs of Ship and Cargo, if either happen in his attempting the Paſſage without a Pilot.

The Maſter of an Engliſh Collier is held by the Flemings and the Dutch to be Pilot ſufficient to Conduct his Ship from Newcaſtle to their Ports; accordingly, in the Caſe of a Ship freighted at Shields by a Flemiſh Merchant at *Oſtend* with Coals for that Port, he refuſed to allow the Charge of a Pilot: The Affair was referred to Arbitration, the Britiſh Vice Conſul MORTIMER, being one of the Arbitrators; when it appeared, that the Ship was driven by Streſs of Weather into *Yarmouth Roads* which are *Pilot's* Water, and a Pilot offering his Service, he accepted him. Had he done otherwiſe, he would have been anſwerable to his Owners for the Ship if it had been loſt, and to the Freighter for his Coals; it was therefore decided, that the Freighter was bound to allow the Pilotage. Pilotage is allowed in moſt *Charterparties*, but not in thoſe made for Colliers in *England*.

3 *Geo.* I. C. 13. S. 1. If any Perſon ſhall take upon him to conduct or pilot any Ship, by or from *Dover*, *Deal*, or the Iſle of *Thanet*, to any Place on the River *Thames* or *Medway*, before he has been firſt examined by the Maſter and Wardens of the Society or Fellowſhip of Pilots, of the *Trinity Houſe* of *Dover*, *Deal*, and the Iſle of *Thanet*, touching his Ability, and approved and admitted into the ſaid Society, at a Court of Loadmanage, by the Lord Warden of the *Cinque Ports*, or his Deputy, and the Maſter and Wardens; ſuch Perſon for the firſt Offence ſhall forfeit 10*l.* for the ſecond 20*l.* and for every other Offence 40*l.* *&c.*

Ditto, S. 2. This Act ſhall not prevent the Maſter or Mate of any Ship, or Part Owner, reſiding at *Dover*, *Deal*, or the Iſle of *Thanet*, from piloting his own Ship; nor ſubject any Perſon to the Penalties, who ſhall be hired by any Maſter to pilot his Veſſel, provided none of the Society, within one Hour after ſuch Ship ſhall arrive at any of the ſaid Places, be ready to pilot the ſame.

Ditto, S. 3. Maſters of Merchants Ships may make Choice of ſuch Pilot of the Society, as they ſhall think fit; and no Perſon ſhall continue in the Society, who ſhall not Pilot a Ship, at leaſt twice in one Year (unleſs prevented by Sickneſs) to, and from, the Places abovementioned.

For conducting any Ship, from *Dover*, *Deal*, or the Iſle of *Thanet*, to any Places on the River *Thames* and *Medway*, the following, and no greater, Prices ſhall be taken, *viz.* For every Ship drawing ſeven Feet Water 3*l.* 10*s.* eight Feet 4*l.* nine Feet 4*l.* 10*s.* ten Feet 5*l.* eleven Feet 5*l.* 10*s.* twelve Feet 6*l.* thirteen Feet 6*l.* 10*s.* fourteen Feet 7*l.* fifteen Feet 7*l.* 10*s.* ſixteen Feet 8*l.* ſeventeen Feet 8*l.* 10*s.* and no Allowance to be made for odd Inches. 3 *Geo.* I. C. 13. S 4.

If any Pilot ſhall negligently loſe the Ship under his Care, and be thereof convicted, he ſhall for ever be incapacitated for acting as a Pilot; and the Number of ſuch Pilots ſhall not be leſs than an hundred and twenty, whoſe Names, Ages, and Places of Abode, ſhall, every 25th of *March*, be affixed in ſome publick Place at the Cuſtomhouſes at *London* and *Dover*, and for not returning ſuch Liſt, the Maſter and Wardens of the Society ſhall forfeit 10*l.* *&c.* Ditto, S. 5.

This Act ſhall not hinder any Perſon from aſſiſting a Ship in Diſtreſs. Ditto, S. 7.

The Maſter and ſuch two Wardens of the Society, as ſhall be appointed to examine any Perſon on his being admitted a Pilot, ſhall take the following Oath, to be given by the Regiſter of the Court of Loadmanage, *viz.* Ditto, S. 8.

I A. B. *do ſwear, that I will impartially examine, and enquire into the Capacity and Skill of in the Art of Pilotage over the* Flats, *and round the* Long Sand Head, *and the Coaſts of* Flanders *and* Holland, *and will make true and ſpeedy Return thereof to the Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, for the Time being, or his Deputy, without Favour, Affection, Fee or Reward.*

So help me God.

This Act ſhall not extend to the taking away any Liberties veſted in the Corporation of the *Trinity Houſe* of *Deptford Strond*. Ditto, S. 9.

This Act ſhall be a publick Act, and ſhall continue ſeven Years, *&c.* Ditto, S. 10.

Continued by 8 Geo. II. Cap. 21. *to* 25 March, 1749, &c. *Further continued until* 25 March, 1764; *and from thence to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament, by* 23 Geo. II. *p.* 485.

The Lord Warden of the *Cinque Ports*, or his Deputy, with the Aſſent of the Commiſſioners of Loadmanage, and of the Maſters and Wardens of the Society of Pilots of the *Trinity Houſe* of the *Cinque Ports*, at a Court of Loadmanage, may, during the Continuance of 3 *Geo.* I. Cap. 13. make Rules and Orders for the better Government and Regulation of the Pilots reſiding at *Dover*, *Deal*, and the Iſle of *Thanet*, and may order a ſufficient Number of them, not leſs than eighteen, to ply conſtantly at Sea, to be ready to conduct Ships up the Rivers of *Thames* and *Medway*; and the Lord Warden, *&c.* at a Court of Loadmanage, may ſuſpend or deprive any of the ſaid Pilots, for breaking the ſaid Rules or Orders; and if any Pilot, during ſuch Suſpenſion or Deprivation, ſhall take upon himſelf to conduct any Ship, by, or from *Dover*, *Deal*, or the Iſle of *Thanet*, to any Place upon the River *Thames* or *Medway*, he ſhall be liable to all Penalties provided by the ſaid Act againſt ſuch Perſons as ſhall conduct Ships from and to the Places aforeſaid, without being firſt examined and approved of by the Maſter and Wardens of the ſaid Society. 7 *Geo.* I. C. 21. S. 14.

Continued as the preceding Act of 3 Geo. I. *Cap.* 13. *by* 8 Geo. II. *Cap.* 21. *to* 25 March, 1749. *And further continued to* 25 March, 1764, *by* 23 Geo. II. *p.* 485.

If any Perſon ſhall take the Charge of any Ship as Pilot, down the River of *Thames*, or through the *North Channel*, to, or by *Orfordneſs*, or round the *Long Sand Head*, into the *Downs*, or down the *South Channel* into the *Downs*, or from or by *Orfordneſs* upon the *North Channel*, or the River of *Thames*, or the River *Medway*, other than ſuch as ſhall be licenſed to act as a Pilot, by the Maſter, Wardens, and Aſſiſtants of the *Trinity Houſe* of *Deptford Strond*, under the common Seal of the Corporation; every Perſon ſo offending, and being convicted before two Juſtices of the Peace for the City of *London*, or the Counties of *Middleſex*, *Eſſex*, *Kent*, or *Surry*, ſhall, for every Offence, forfeit 20*l.* provided that nothing in this Act ſhall extend to the obliging any Maſter of any Ship in the Coal Trade or Coaſting Trade, to employ a Pilot. 5 *Geo.* II. C. 20. S. 1.

5 *Geo.* II. C. 20. S. 8. The Pilots already admitted by the ſaid Corporation ſhall be ſubject to the Regulations of the Corporation, provided the Regulations do not relate to the Pilots keeping of Turns, or to the ſettling the Rates of Pilotage; and ſhall pay the ancient Dues, provided the ſame do not exceed one Shilling in the Pound out of their Pilotage, for the Uſe of the Poor of the Corporation, within ten Days after the Service of ſuch Pilots ſhall be ended.

Ditto, S. 9. In Caſe ſuch Pilots ſhall refuſe to take the Charge of any of his Majeſty's Ships, when appointed thereto by the ſaid Corporation, or ſhall have miſbehaved themſelves in the Conduct of any Ships, or in any other Part of their Duty; or if Pilots ſhall refuſe to obey any Summons of the Corporation, or ſuch Orders as the Corporation ſhall make in the Premiſes, the General Court of the ſaid Corporation, upon Examination thereof, are required to recall the Warrants granted to ſuch Pilots; and if ſuch Perſon ſhall (after Notice given by the Clerk of the ſaid Corporation to them in Perſon, or left at their Place of Abode) act as Pilots within the Limits aforementioned, they ſhall be ſubject to all the Penalties inflicted on unlicenſed Pilots.

Ditto. S. 11. Nothing in this Act ſhall extend to the impeaching of any Privileges enjoyed by the Pilots of the *Trinity Houſe* of *Kingſton upon Hull*, or the *Trinity Houſe* of *Newcaſtle upon Tyne*.

Ditto, S. 12. This Act ſhall not extend to the impeaching any of the Franchiſes, nor to take away the ſole right of piloting Merchant Ships, from or by *Dover*, *Deal*, and the Iſle of *Thanet*, upon the Rivers *Thames* and *Medway*, granted to the Society and Fellowſhip of the Maſter, Wardens, and Pilots of the *Trinity Houſe* of *Dover*, *Deal*, and the Iſle of *Thanet*, by 3 *Geo.* I. *Cap.* 13.

This Act ſhall be a publick Act, *&c.*

Ditto, S. 13. The Maſters in the Royal Navy are the Pilots: They have the Charge of the Ship during the whole Voyage. The Captain directs where he would have the Ship conducted to, and takes Care of himſelf, and with the Aſſiſtance of his Lieutenants and other Officers to make the Mariners obey the Maſter, but he has nothing to do with the Steerage. He is reſponſible for the Loſs of the Ship in Battle, or if he gives the Maſter Orders to lay her in a Place of Danger, contrary to the Maſter's Advice; but where no ſuch Event happens, the Maſter is to Account for the Loſs of the Ship, by the Dangers of the Sea.

So far the Marine Laws of *England* are our Guide, but as it often happens that Diſputes ariſe, for which they have not made any ſpecial Proviſions, Britiſh Conſuls, whoſe Office obliges them to be Arbitrators for their Countrymen; as well as Merchants at Home, who are called upon to arbitrate between Britiſh and Foreign Subjects, ſhould be well acquainted with the Marine Laws of other Maritime States, eſpecially ſuch as are held in general Eſteem, and are reſpected in the Courts of Judicature of the Kingdoms and States of Europe.

We ſhall begin with the Laws of *France*, which however are founded in a great meaſure upon the Laws of *Oleron*, inſtituted by *Richard* I. King of *England*, upon his Return from the Holy Land about the Year 1195; *Richard* at that Time having extenſive Poſſeſſions in *France*, amongſt others the Town of *Oleron* in *Gaſcony*, ſituated on the River *Gave*, belonged to him.

Dict. de Com. Tom. 3. P. 965. In *France* no one can ſerve as a Pilot until he is at leaſt twenty-five Years old, and has paſſed a ſtrict Examination of his Knowledge in the Fabrick of Ships, and concerning the Tides, Banks, Currents, the Rocks, and other dangerous Parts, in the *Rivers*, *Ports*, and *Havens*, where they are eſtabliſhed.

They are obliged after they are approved and admitted always to have their Boats furniſhed with Anchors and with Oars, that they may always be in a Condition to ſuccour Ships on their firſt Signal.

No Mariner, that is not admitted a Pilot, as above, ſhall offer to conduct any Veſſel, except where a licenſed Pilot is wanting; and, in this Caſe, the Maſter of the Ship may take a Fiſherman, though this muſt quit the Care of the Veſſel to a regular Pilot, in Caſe ſuch a one offers, before they have paſſed the dangerous Parts, and a Satisfaction ſhall be made the Fiſherman for his Aſſiſtance out of what would have been due to the Pilot, had he taken Charge of her from the Beginning.

If any Pilot is drunk when he offers to engage in his Function, he ſhall forfeit 100 Sous, and be ſuſpended for a Month.

Ships that are neareſt are to be piloted firſt, under Penalty of 25 Livres to the Pilot, who ſhall prefer one that is more diſtant; and they are equally prohibited to go farther than the Roads to meet the Ships, or to enter them againſt the Maſter's Liking; nor to quit them until they are anchored and moored in Port; and, if it is in going out, not until the Ship is in open Sea, on Penalty of loſing their Stipend, and being mulcted in 30 Livres.

For the Veſſel's Security, and the Pilot's Diſcharge, the Maſter ſhall declare what Water the Ship draws, on pain of forfeiting to the Pilot 25 Livres for every Foot he conceals.

Pilots muſt not exact more for their Aſſiſtance than what is regulated by their Officers, and contained in the Tariffs in the Regiſter Office, and fixed upon the Key, excepting in Caſes of Storms, and evident Danger, when it ſhall be ſettled by the Arbitration of the ordinary Officers, with the Intervention and Advice of two Merchants.

The Marine Ordinances declare all Promiſes void, that are made to Pilots under the Apprehenſion of a Shipwreck.

The Pilot, who through Ignorance ſtrands a Veſſel, ſhall pay 100 Livres, or, if incapable, ſhall be whipt, and be for ever deprived of exerciſing his Function again. And he who maliciouſly runs a Ship aſhore ſhall ſuffer Death, and his Corpſe be fixed to a Maſt near the Place of the Wreck.

It is likewiſe the Obligation of the Pilots to ſee that the Buoys and Sea Marks are well placed, and to examine whether there be no Alteration in the ordinary Depths and Paſſages, that they may give advice to their Officers, or to the Maſter of the Key or Port.

As for the Port it is free to all Maſters and Captains, as well *French* as Foreigners, to take thoſe Pilots they like beſt, without being obliged at their going out to make Uſe of thoſe that brought them in.

By the Sea Laws of *Whiſbuy*, in the Iſle of *Gothland* (formerly the Emporium of the North, and the Reſidence of Merchants of every Nation towards the Cloſe of the twelfth Century, when their Marine Laws were ſubmitted to, and paſſed for juſt on all the Coaſts of *Europe* from *Muſcovy* to the *Mediterranean*) when a Ship comes to a Harbour or River, and the Maſter doth not know the Coaſt, nor the River, he ought to take a Pilot of that Country to carry her up the River or Harbour; which Pilot ſhall be maintained by the Maſter and paid by the Merchant: Alſo, if it is thought convenient in any River, or off any dangerous Coaſt, to take on board a Pilot of the Country, though the Merchant oppoſes it, if the Maſter, the Ship's Pilot, and the major Part of the Seamen are for it, he may be hired, and ſhall be paid by the Ship and Cargo, as Averages are calculated for Goods thrown overboard, *Leg. Wiſb. art.* 44. *and* 60. And by the Ordinances of *Koniſburgh*, if a Maſter in this Caſe is obliged to pay exorbitant Pilotage, it ſhall be made good by the Ship and Cargo as *groſs Average*. The ordinary Pilotage comes within common Average.

In *Holland* the Regulation of Pilots is ſuitable to the other equitable marine Inſtitutions of that Republick; as the Pilot's Pay varies in the different Provinces of that State, and our extenſive *Commerce* with it renders a continual Uſe of them neceſſary, I ſhall give my Reader an Account of that Part of their Laws which I think may be of Service, and merit his Regard, in as brief a Manner as the Importance of the Subject to all that are, or may be, concerned in the *Dutch* Trade will permit, without curtailing any Thing I ſhall deem requiſite for their Information.

The States of *Holland* and *Weſt-Frieze*, in their Ordinance about the Pilots of *Huyſduynen*, *Petten*, *Calans-ogg*, *Texel*, and the neighbouring Parts, order *That*

No one ſhall be admitted as a Pilot, who is not ſtrong and robuſt, not leſs than twenty-five or above ſixty Years of Age, who ſhall have ſailed at leaſt four Years in the Openings of that Country, and have an entire Knowledge of the Currents of the *Texel*, and he ſhall then have a Mark given him of his Admittance. *Ordonnance des Etats de Holland, &c. du 15 de Sept. 1685. Art. 1, 2,*

To

Ditto, Art. 3. To prevent all Diſputes, the Governors or Steerſmen of the Pilot Boats may put aboard the Veſſel that wants one, ſuch ſworn Pilot as he thinks moſt capable, without any Hindrance from the others, under Penalty of 6 Florins, except the Maſter elects any other than him propoſed.

Ditto, Art. 6. No other Pilots but thoſe who have been examined and authoriſed as aforeſaid, and have received the Badge of their Office (which they are to ſhow, as well as this preſent Ordinance to all Commanders before they undertake to conduct them either in or out, under Penalty of forfeiting 24 Florins for each Offence) ſhall dare to undertake the Charge of any Ship going out or coming in, *&c.*

Ditto, Art. 7. The Pilots are obliged to conduct the Ships, as far as on this Side the *Vlaak*, and if the Captains deſire to be piloted farther, the Pilots may not refuſe, though thereby they are detained, one, two, or three Days extraordinary aboard; they ſhall have 6 Florins beſides their common Pay, if the Ship is only in Ballaſt, or 9 Florins if ſhe is loaded, provided that all foreign Ships (except only thoſe which bring Oxen) pay 9 Florins, if empty, and 13 Forins 10 Stivers, if laden; and, if a Pilot remains aboard more than the ſaid three Days, he ſhall have 40 Stivers a Day, beſides his ordinary Salary, the ſame as the Pilots of *Vlieland* and of *Terſcheling* have, according to the fifth article of their Ordinance; but when in Winter, a Pilot has conducted a Ship into a good Road, free from the Danger of the Ice, and remains there two or three Days, the Pilotage is earned, and it ſhall be free to the Captain to detain the Pilot on board paying him 40 Stivers *per* Day. If it happens that a Pilot having conducted the Veſſel on this Side the *Vlaak*, and the Maſter cannot pay him, either for want of Money, or otherwiſe, ſo that the Pilot is obliged to come up with the Ship to the Place deſigned, the Maſter ſhall give him twelve Florins beſides his Pilotage, and may for this make Uſe of him until their Arrival; but, if the Pilot is accidentally detained through Want of a Boat, *&c.* to put him aſhore, in ſuch Caſe, the Maſter is not obliged to pay him any more than his Pilotage.

Ditto, Art. 8. All Pilots ſhall be obliged to board the Ships at a League without the *Shallows* or *Flats*, and thoſe which ſhall not enter them but on this ſide the firſt Buoy ſhall only have half Pilotage.

Ditto, Art. 9. All Ships and Gallies which come from the Weſt, from the *Levant*, from *Barbary*, *Genoa*, the *Canaries*, from *Spain*, *France*, *England*, *Muſcovy*, *Greenland*, *Denmark*, *Sweden*, *Koningſberg*, *Dantzick*, *Bergen*, *Dronthien*, *Nileus*, *Hambourg*, and other Places in their Neighbourhood, as alſo the Galliots, or other Veſſels, laden with Charcoal, of whatſoever Nation they are, as well Foreigners as Natives, who will enter the *Texel*, ſhall be obliged to take Pilots, and to pay them on the Footing of the preſent Ordinance, when they come to offer themſelves without the Buoys, provided that the Veſſels from the North ſhall pay 24 Stivers the Foot to *Nieuws*, *Diep*, and 24 Stivers the Foot to this Side of the *Vlaak*, and that they are free in the Road of the Merchants, or *Koopwarders Reed*. The Veſſels coming from *Normer*, *Dronthiem*, and *Rowſdaal*, with Bale Goods, Iron, Fiſh, Oil, and other Commodities, ſhall pay as much as thoſe from the *Baltick*, without Exception: But the Galliots or Smacks coming from *l'Eyder*, *Jutland*, or *Norway* either in Ballaſt or laden with Cattle, ſhall pay 15 Stivers the Foot, if the Pilots go aboard them beyond the Openings, and the Pilots may leave them when they have conducted them into the Road of the Merchants; but if a Pilot quits his Ship before bringing her into the ſaid Roads, he ſhall forfeit 12 Florins; and, if the Captain will be piloted on this Side the *Vlaak*, he ſhall augment the Pilot's Salary 5 Stivers *per* Foot, paying 20 inſtead of 15. And if the Captain refuſes to pay the Pilot, this latter may follow him to his deſtined Port, to recover his Salary, and the Charges occaſioned him, for which Charges he ſhall be allowed 12 Florins; the Veſſels, which have a third of their Loading, ſhall pay as is ordered in the 24th Article, and all that is taken in with the Tackel, or that is laden in a Ship from Hand to Hand, whether it be Oils, Bales, Sacks, Caſks, Lead, *&c.* ſhall be reputed Merchandize, except all Sorts of Wood, which ſhall not be eſteemed ſuch.

Ditto, Art. 10. The Pilots ſhall be obliged to go and come once a Month through the Openings to ſound the Depths exactly, to viſit the Banks and Shores, and nicely to examine the Buoys and their Ropes, to ſee that they are not worn out, and whe-

ther the Shallows are any Thing altered, which they ſhall be alſo obliged to do, as often as there ſhall happen tempeſtuous bad Weather; and, if they perceive any Change in the Shallows, Banks, or elſewhere, they ſhall be obliged immediately to declare it to the Lords Commiſſioners, that they may immediately remedy it.

And if it happens that the Pilot runs the Ship aſhore, whether through Villainy, Diſaſter, Inadvertency, or Imprudence, the Commiſſioners ſhall take Cognizance of it, and puniſh him according to the Exigence of the Caſe, either by Suſpenſion, Diſcharging, Baniſhing, or by a greater Puniſhment, even with Death; but if it happens through an extraordinary Caſualty, as by an unforeſeen Miſchance of a ſudden Change of Wind, or of the Current, or other ſimilar Accidents, the Penalty ſhall be moderated by the Commiſſioners, as they ſhall think juſt; ordering to this Effect the reſpective Officers to inform themſelves exactly, of what has paſſed, and to ſend their Declarations to the Commiſſioners, as alſo, if the Caſe require it, to ſeize the Pilot, and proceed againſt him according to what he has done. Ditto Art. 15.

Ships or other veſſels ſhall pay for piloting out, *viz.* Ditto Art. 16.

Thoſe that draw { 10 Feet Water ——— 8 Stivers; *Pence*, / 11 D° ——— 9 D° / 12 D° — — — 10 D° } the Foot.

And thoſe that draw above twelve Feet Water ſhall pay 12 Stivers the Foot.

And in caſe of refuſing Payment, the Pilot, on the Ship's Return, may purſue the Captain to the Place he is bound to, to recover his Due, with Charges, for which he ſhall be allowed 12 Florins; but the veſſels going to the North are excluded; and thoſe which have a Third or more of their Cargo, ſhall pay Pilotage as follows.

Thoſe that draw from

7	to 8	Feet	Water	—	*F.* 6		14 ½	Feet	Water	—	*F.* 18	
	8 ½	—		—	6	10	15	—		—	20	
	9	—		—	7		15 ½	—		—	22	10
	9 ½	—		—	7	10	16	—	—	—	25	
	10	—		—	8		16 ½	—		—	27	10
	10 ½	—		—	9		17	—		—	30	
	11	—	—	—	10		17 ½	—	—	—	35	
	11 ½	—	—		11		18	—	—		40	
	12	—		—	12		18 ½	—		—	44	
	12 ½	—		—	13		19	—		—	48	
	13	—		—	14		19 ½		—	—	53	
	13 ½	—		—	15		20	—		—	58	
	14	—	—		16							

thoſe that draw more Feet Water, ſhall pay for every ſurplus Foot 12 Florins, and 6 Florins for each half Foot, but nothing for the Quarter of a Foot.

And every Pilot ſhall be obliged to abide aboard till the Ship is got without, and ſhall not undertake to carry out another till he has conducted the firſt into open Sea, on Penalty of 12 Florins Mulct, and Suſpenſion for twelve Weeks; and when the Wind is fair for getting out, the Pilot's Boat muſt not take any one to carry aboard, but the Captain of the Ship which the Pilot is going to take under his Care, on Forfeiture of 8 Florins; but if it happens that ſome other Captain go in the ſame Boat, they ſhall be obliged each of them to carry a Pilot with them, to conduct their Ships abroad, if they do not declare that their Pilot is left aboard, and tell their Name and Surname; on Penalty to the Boatman or Pilot who undertakes it (be it through Malice, Ignorance, or Contempt of the Laws) of 9 Florins, for each Captain that he has carried aboard without a Pilot, and ſhall be obliged on his Return aſhore, to declare to the Officer the Names of the Captains that he has carried aboard, and that of the Pilots, as above, on Penalty of 18 Florins. Ditto Art. 17.

When the Pilots arrive on board, they ſhall immediately demand of the Captain or Mate how much Water the Ship draws, which they ſhall be obliged to declare without Reſerve, on Pain of forfeiting ſixteen Florins. Ditto Art. 18.

DittoArt.19, 20. The following Pilotage ſhall be paid for the Entrance of Ships, according to the Feet they draw of Water counting by Feet and half Feet, which the Captains ſhall be obliged to pay, except thoſe which come from the North as in the 9th Article, *viz.* in *Summer*, to commence from the 1ſt of *April* to the 1ſt of *September*, to be counted from the Day that the Ship paſſes the *Vlaak*, and not from the Day that ſhe ſhall be got in.

For every Ship or Veſſel that draws.

7, 8, 9, to 10 Feet Water	F.	12		15½ Feet Water	F.	36	
10½		13	10	16		40	
11		15		16½		47	10
11½		16	10	17		55	
12		18		17½		63	10
12½		19		18		72	
13		20		18½		81	
13½		23		19		90	
14		26		19½		100	
14½		29		20		110	
15		32					

In Winter, *to begin from the 1ſt of* September *to the laſt Day of* March.

DittoArt.21. 7, 8, 9, to 10 Feet Water	F.	18		15½ Feet Water	F.	48	10
10½		19	10	16		54	
11		21		16½		63	
11½		22	10	17		72	
12		24		17½		82	
12½		26		18		92	
13		28		18½		103	10
13½		31		19		115	
14		34		19½		127	10
14½		38	10	20		140	
15		43					

DittoArt.22. And every Veſſel that draws more than twenty Feet Water, ſhall pay for every Foot over, 25 Florins, though only Feet and half Feet ſhould be paid for, without reckoning any Thing for the Quarter of a Foot, under Penalty of 20 Florins.

DittoArt.24. All Veſſels coming from the *Levant*, *Barbary*, the *Canaries*, from *Spain*, *France*, *England*, *Muſcovy*, and all other Parts, as in the 9th Art. with a Third or more, of their Lading, ſhall be deemed as full, and ſhall pay 3 Florins inſtead of 2, provided that the reſt of their Cargo conſiſts only in Salt, or in common Goods; and the Veſſels which ſhall not have a Third of their Lading, ſhall pay according to the preceding Regulations, made in this Ordinance.

All Ships coming from Guinea *ſhall pay*

DittoArt.25. Drawing 8 Feet Water -	F.	20		14½ Feet Water -	F.	58	
8½		21	10	15		65	
9		23		15½		73	
9½		25		16		81	
10		27		16½		94	10
10½		29	10	17		108	
11		32		17½		123	
11½		34		18		138	
12		36		18½		155	
12½		39		19		172	
13		42		19½		191	
13½		46	10	20		210	
14		51					

This

This being the Tax of Pilotage during Winter; and Ships coming from *America*, from *Brazil*, or the neighbouring Coaſts, half laden, ſhall pay as thoſe which come from *Guinea*; but thoſe which ſhall come from *America*, or from the *Streights* with Salt, ſhall only pay as other Ships laden with Salt, according to the preſent Ordinance.

Provided, that the Pilots who ſhall bring in any Ships in a great Storm, or ſuch as are without Anchors, Maſts, Cables, or Rudder, ſhall have, beſides their ordinary Hire, as much as the Commiſſary, or the Arbitrators which he ſhall have eſtabliſhed, think proper to adjudge. Ditto Art. 26.

And all Pilots ſhall be likewiſe obliged to carry all Ships and Captains out to Sea, whenever they are required, and this on reaſonable Terms; and no Pilot ſhall undertake to carry out more than one Ship at a Time, under Penalty of 25 Florins and Suſpenſion of ſix Weeks: Neither is it permitted to any Pilot who has undertaken to conduct a Ship out, to reſign her to another, under Pain of 6 Florins Mulct, but if any ſuch Pilot happens to fall ſick, the Captain may take any other he pleaſes. Ditto Art. 27.

When Pilots are to carry out, or bring in Ships, they cannot oblige Captains to take more than one, nor charge him for any Damage that their Boat may have ſuffered in going aboard, or before the Ship, on Penalty of 25 Florins, unleſs that it be by expreſs Order of the Captain, in which Caſe he muſt produce Proofs of the ſaid Order; in Want of which, he ſhall not be allowed more than a common Pilotage. Ditto Art. 28.

And in Caſe that a Ship appears either by Night or by Day, without meeting with any Pilot, and her Company deſire any Fiſherman (not admitted to the Function) to conduct her in, the Fiſherman is obliged to declare to the Captain that he is no ſworn Pilot: In the mean Time, he may enter the Ship, and undertake to bring her in; but if afterwards, it happens that a Pilot comes aboard to offer his Service, he ſhall be preferred, and the Fiſherman obliged to quit her, except he agrees with the Pilot that they ſhare the Pilotage between them, which ſhall be at the Election of one and the other. Ditto Art. 30.

But if the Fiſherman has once brought the Ship within the firſt Buoy, before the ſworn Pilot got on board, the Fiſherman ſhall not be obliged to abandon her, nor to yield up the Moiety of the Pilotage. Ditto Art. 31.

Item, all Ships being in Danger, their Captains may demand and take two Pilots, paying a double Reward; but, if there remains more than one Pilot aboard without the Captain's Order, thoſe that remain unordered ſhall have nothing to pretend to but what the Captain pleaſes to give them freely, as he ſhall think proper. Ditto Art. 32.

When a Pilot has brought in a Ship, and received his Salary, he ſhall be obliged to give the Captain an Acquittance, which ſhall contain the Number of Feet the Ship draws, and the Sum he has received; which Acquittance he ſhall ſign or mark, and the Captain ſhall be obliged to demand one, upon which to reimburſe himſelf the Pilotage from the Merchants, in Want whereof theſe latter ſhall not be obligated to pay him any Thing; and beſides this, the Captain and the Pilot ſhall forfeit 6 Florins each. Ditto Art. 33.

We forbid every one, whoſoever he be, to inſult, abuſe, or injure any of the Pilots admitted and ſworn, either in the Streets, at the Water-ſide, in the publick or private Houſes, or to deride them for their Employments, on Penalty of 6 Florins for the firſt Time; 12 Florins, and an arbitrary Correction for the ſecond; 18 Florins and Baniſhment for two Years for the third. Ditto Art. 35.

If it happens that any Ship is forced to enter by the Openings to anchor, either by a contrary Wind or otherwiſe, and would go out again, ſhe ſhall pay 15 Stivers *per* Foot Pilotage; but ſuch as would be conducted within the *Vlaak* ſhall pay full Pilotage; and if the Pilot has brought the Ship ſafely into the *Amelander Diep*, either by the Captain's Order, or conſtrained thereto by bad Weather, the Pilot ſhall be obliged to remain on board, at the Will of the Captain, until a proper Seaſon offers for getting out, and the Pilot ſhall have ſix Florins, once for all, for his Time, beſides his Victuals. Ditto Art 36.

If any Captain deſires his Ship to be conducted in the *Balg* the Pilots ſhall be obliged to carry them for 20 Stivers the Foot for which the ſaid Pilots are to Ditto Art 37.

convey the Ships as far into the *Balg* as the Captains pleaſe, and as a great Number of Boats or Barges are commonly employed in going before large Ships, to ſound the Coaſt for their Security, there ſhall be paid for each Boat, whether they have one or more men in them, the Two-Thirds of the Salary of one Florin *per* Foot, provided the ſaid Boats ſhall have a Third more, for Ships laden with Merchandizes in the Article 24; the Whole, without any Diſpute, on Penalty of 12 Florins, beſides the Pilotage; and it is to be underſtood, that when a Ship in Winter, or in the icy Seaſons, ſhall have been conducted into the *Balg*, by Order or Conſent of the Captain, or his Mate, the Pilotage ſhall be earned, and afterwards a half Pilotage ſhall be paid for carrying the Veſſel from the *Balg* to the *Vlaak*.

Ditto, Art. 39. Ships which return from the *Eaſt*, from *Norway*, and the adjacent Parts, although they had taken and hired a Pilot, on going, even with the Conſent of the Commiſſary, they ſhall nevertheleſs be obliged, on their Arrival before the Place, to take another to conduct them through the Openings, and to pay him the Pilotage upon the Footing of this preſent Ordinance, the which Pilotage ſhall be parted between the two Pilots; and him that ſhall have been taken to bring the Ship ſhall be free, after he has brought the Ship in the Road of the Merchants, or *Koopvaarders Reed*.

Ditto, Art. 40. Each Pilot Boat, or Galliot, ſhall carry a white Vane or Weather Flag at the Top of the Maſt in which may plainly be ſeen the Number of 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, *&c.* to the Number of Boats that there ſhall be, or elſe the Number ſhall be marked in large Figures of two Foot ſquare, with Black Tar, at the Top of each great Sail of the Boats: And if a Pilot Boat paſſes by a ſmall Ship, without putting a Pilot aboard her, with the View of going to a larger the Captain may declare it, and in this Caſe all the Pilots who ſhall have ſo neglected him, ſhall forfeit 25 Florins each; and all who ſhall go to Sea without their Number marked in their Flag, or in their great Sail, ſhall alſo pay 25 Florins each, and ſhall be ſuſpended ſix Weeks; thoſe who ſhall have found any one in Fault, and not declared it to the Officer, ſhall pay the ſame Mulct.

Art. 4. The STATES, at the Time of making the foregoing Ordinance, for the Pilots of *Huyſduynen*, *Petten*, *Calan-oog*, *Texel*, and the adjacent Parts, made another for the Pilots of *Vlieland* and *Ter Schelling*, and the neighbouring Territories, differing chiefly from the other in the Names of the Places, and ſomething in the Charges of Pilotage, which I ſhall particularly mention.

Every Captain of a Ship that enters by the *Vlie* with a Pilot of *Ter Schelling* ſhall be obliged to pay 6 Stivers every Time, more than the ordinary Pilotage, for the Relief of poor and aged Pilots.

Art. 6. The Pilots ſhall be obliged to go aboard the Ships at a League beyond the *Flats*, and thoſe who only embark on this Side, the firſt, ſecond, third, or fourth Buoy, ſhall have no more than 15 inſtead of 20 Stivers *per* Foot; and if any Pilot having conducted a Ship up the *Vlaak*, is detained either by bad Weather, or the Want of a Boat to carry him aſhore, in this Caſe he ſhall have 1 Florin *per* Foot; but if, in Winter Time, the Ship is ſtopped by Ice, the Pilot ſhall endeavour to carry her into the *Ruys ou Sloot*, and, having ſecured her there, he ſhall remain four Days to ſee whether the Weather will change, and, if then the Ice continues, he has earned his Pilotage, and may quit the Ship, and the Captain ſhall pay him 3 Florins for his Attendance the four Days; and, if the Captain will detain him yet longer, he ſhall pay 15 Stivers *per* Foot, beſides his Proviſions; but if the Captain will abſolutely be carried up the *Vlaak*, the Days of Pay ſhall ceaſe on heaving up the Anchor, and the Pilot ſhall be obliged to conduct him for 16 Stivers the Foot; and we prohibit all others but ſworn and admitted Pilots, to undertake the bringing any Ship from *Piereveld*, by the Opening of the *Vlie*, on Penalty of 25 Florins.

Art. 7. All Veſſels coming from the *Eaſt*, *Weſt*, from *Muſcovy*, and the adjacent Parts, as alſo thoſe from *Bergen*, *Dronthiem*, and *Nileus*, and all Charcoal Veſſels drawing eight Feet Water, which will enter by the *Vlie*, ſhall be obliged to take a Pilot to bring them in, although they have taken *one* at the *Sond*, or elſewhere, without leaving the Captains at Liberty to refuſe, or to excuſe paying the Pilotage; and in Caſe of Refuſal, the Pilots may follow the Captains

to

to the Places they are bound to, to recover the Pilotage and Charge of their Journey, which ſhall be ſettled at 12 Florins, provided that the Galliots, or other ſmall Veſſels, which draw no more than four, five, and ſix Feet Water, ſhall pay to the *Sloot* 24 Stivers the Foot, and to this Side of the *Vlaak*, 34 Stivers the Foot; the Ships coming from *Normer*, *Dronthiem*, or from *Roomſdaal*, laden with Iron, Oil, *&c.* ſhall pay as much as thoſe which come from the *Baltick*, without Exception; but the Galliots or other Veſſels, which only draw ten Feet Water, or leſs, coming from *l'Eyder*, *Jutland*, or *Norway*, with their Ballaſt of Salt, or laden with Beeves, ſhall pay 15 Stivers *per* Foot, if the Pilots enter them without the Openings, and conduct them to the *Sloot*, where they may quit them: But if a Pilot leaves a Ship before he has brought her to the ſaid Place, he ſhall forfeit 12 Florins; and, if the Captain will keep the Pilots till on this Side the *Vlaak*, they ſhall pay them 5 Stivers for each Foot more than the 15: And, in Regard of laden Ships, it ſhall be regulated, according to the 9th Article, except for thoſe who are only in Ballaſt, or thoſe which are laden with Wood or Cattle.

Thoſe Veſſels which have one-third of their Cargo ſhall pay Pilotage, as directed in Art. 16. for the *Texel*; and thoſe coming from the Eaſt and North, ſhall pay Entrance as underneath, according to the Feet they draw, to be counted by Feet and half Feet; but the Galliots or ſmall Veſſels coming from the North, which only draw from four to ſix Feet, ſhall be exempt, as in the preceding Article, *viz.* in Summer to commence the 1ſt of *April*, provided the Veſſel paſſes the *Vlaak* that Day, for afterwards the Diſtinction ſhall not be made of the Pilotage of the Summer and Winter, but of the Day that the Ship paſſes the *Vlaak*, and not the Day of her Entrance. Art. 14. 15.

Every Ship or Veſſel which draws

5, 6, 7, 8 to 9 Feet Water	*F.*	12
9½		12 10
10		13
10½		14

And the Remainder to 20 Feet. exactly the ſame as Article 20 in the preceding Ordinance.

And for the Winter's Pilotage to commence from the 1ſt of *September*, if the Veſſel paſſes the *Vlaak* that Day, till the laſt of *March*;

Every Ship or Veſſel which draws

4,5,6,7,8, to 9 Feet Water	*F.*	18
9½		18 10
10		19 10
10½		20 5

: And the reſt as far as 20 Feet, is the ſame as in Article 21 of the foregoing Ordinance: As are all the other Articles which I have omitted here, being only Repetitions of the others quoted before; and as moſt of the Marine Laws in the Northern, and other Kingdoms where there are any, are taken either from the Sea Laws of *Wiſbuy*, or from the Dutch, who have incorporated moſt of the Wiſbuy Laws, and improved upon them, I ſhall not enlarge further on this Subject.

Of *Wrecks*, *Flotſam*, *Jetſam*, and *Lagan*.

A *WRECK*, (in *Latin*, *Wreccum Maris*, and in *French*, *Wreck de Mer*) ſignifies in our Law ſuch Goods as, after a Shipwreck, are caſt upon Land by the Sea, and left there within ſome County; for they are not *Wrecks* ſo long as they remain at Sea, in the Juriſdiction of the Admiralty. *Jacob's Law Dictionary.* 2 Inſt. 167. 560. 106. *a.*

Flotſam, is when a Ship is ſunk, or otherwiſe periſhed, and the Goods float upon the Sea. 560. 106. *b.*

Ibid. *Jetſam*, is when a Ship is in Danger of being loſt, and in Order to ſave by lightening her, ſome Goods are caſt into the Sea, notwithſtanding which ſhe afterwards periſhes.

Ibid. *Bracton. lib.* 3. *c.* 2. *Lagan*, or *Ligan*, are thoſe heavy Goods which are caſt into the Sea, before a Ship is loſt, in Order to preſerve them; and that they may be found again (if Providence permits) a Buoy is generally faſtened to them.

F. N. B. 122. 46 *E.* III. The King ſhall have *Flotſam*, *Jetſam*, and *Lagan*, when the Ship periſheth or when the Owners of the Goods are not known; but when the Ship does not periſh, *è contra*.

Coke 5 *Part Fol.* 107. *Coke* 2 Inſt. *Fol.* 167. A Man may have *Flotſam* and *Jetſam* by the King's Grant; and may have *Flotſam* within the high and low Water-mark by Preſcription, as it appears by thoſe of the Weſt Countries, who preſcribe to have Wreck in the Sea, ſo far as they may ſee a *Humber* Barrel.

Sir Hen. Conſtable's Caſe. *Coke* 5 *Part. Fol.* 107. By the Grant of Wreck will paſs *Flotſam*, *Jetſam*, and *Lagan*, when they are caſt upon the Land; but, if they are not caſt upon the Land, the Admiral hath Juriſdiction, and not the *Common Law*, and they cannot be called *Wreck*.

Bract. Lib. 2. *Cap.* 5. By the *Common Law* all *Wrecks* belong to the Crown, and therefore they are not chargeable with any Cuſtoms, becauſe Goods coming into the Kingdom by *Wreck* are not imported by any Body, but caſt aſhore by the Wind and Sea: But it was uſual to ſeize *Wrecks* to the King's Uſe, *only* when no Owner could be found; and, in that Caſe, the Property being in no Man, it in Conſequence belongs to the King, as Lord of the *Narrow Seas*.

Weſtm. 1. C. 4. 3 *E.* I. Though when a Man, Dog, or Cat, eſcapes alive out of any Ship that is loſt, neither the Ship, nor any Thing therein, ſhall be adjudged *Wreck*, but the Goods ſhall be ſaved and kept a Year and a Day by the *Sheriff*, to be reſtored to any Perſon who can prove a Property in them; and if Nobody appears to claim in that Time, they ſhall be forfeited as *Wreck*; the Year and Day ſhall be accounted from the Seizure, and, if the Owner of the Goods dies before the Expiration of that Term, his Executors or Adminiſtrators may make Proof, though, if the Goods are *Bona peritura* (periſhable Goods) the *Sheriff* may ſell them within the Year, taking Care he does it to the beſt Advantage, and account for their Product.

2 Inſt. 166.

5 Rep. 106.

The Owners, claiming a *Wreck*, muſt make ſufficient Proof of their Title within the Year and Day; and they are to do it by their Marks or Cockets, by the Cuſtom-houſe Books, or the Teſtimony of reputable Men.

Where Goods are wrecked on Shore, and the Lord of the Manor takes them, having Power ſo to do, he ſhall not pay Cuſtom, neither by the common Law, nor by the Statute Law; for by the common Law ſhipwrecked Goods could not be charged with Cuſtoms, for the Wreck being wholly the King's, he could not have a Cuſtom of what was all his own. Neither by Statute Law, becauſe ſuch wrecked Goods cannot be ſaid to be brought into the Kingdom as Merchandiſe for Sale. Hill. 23 and 24 Car. II.

12 *Ann.* Cap. 18. S. 1. Enacts, that the Sheriffs and Juſtices of the Peace of every County, or of a City or Town, and all Mayors, Bailiffs, and other Head Officers of Corporations and Port Towns near adjoining to the Sea, and all Conſtables, Tithingmen, and Officers of the Cuſtoms, in all ſuch Places, upon Application to them made on Behalf of any Commander of a Ship in Danger of being ſtranded, or run on Shore, ſhall command the Conſtables near the Sea Coaſt where ſuch Ship ſhall be in Danger, to call together as many Men as ſhall be neceſſary, to the Aſſiſtance, and for the Preſervation of ſuch Ship; and if there ſhall be any Ships of War, or other Ships, lying at Anchor near the Place, the Officers of the Cuſtoms, and Conſtables, *&c.* are to require the Aſſiſtance of the ſuperior Officers by their Boats, and what Hands they can ſpare: and if ſuch Officers ſhall refuſe or neglect to aſſiſt, they ſhall be liable to the Penalty of 100*l.* to be recovered by the chief Officer of the Ship in Diſtreſs.

No Perſon ſhall enter into ſuch Ships in Diſtreſs, without Leave from the Commander or Conſtable, *&c.* and the Maſters and Conſtables may, by Force, repel Perſons, who ſhall preſs on board the ſaid Ships without Leave. And if any Goods are carried off from any ſuch Ship, and found on any Perſon, if they are not delivered to the Owner on Demand, ſuch Perſon ſhall pay treble the Value

Value of the Goods, recoverable by the Owner in an Action at Law. Alſo, if any Officer of the Cuſtoms, or his Deputy, abuſe the Truſt repoſed in him by this Act, and ſhall be convicted thereof, he ſhall forfeit treble Damages to the Party grieved, and be incapable of any Employment in the Cuſtoms. Perſons defacing the Marks of any Goods on board ſuch Ship, ſhall make double Satisfaction, or be ſent to the Houſe of Correction to hard Labour for twelve Months.

And for the Encouragement of ſuch Perſons as ſhall give their Aſſiſtance to ſuch Ships or Veſſels ſo in Diſtreſs, it is further enacted; that the ſaid Collectors of the Cuſtoms, and the Maſter or commanding Officer of any Ships or Veſſels, and all others who ſhall act or be employed in the preſerving any ſuch Ship or Veſſel in Diſtreſs, or their Cargoes, ſhall, within thirty Days after the Service performed, be paid a reaſonable Reward for the ſame, by the Commander, Maſter, or other ſuperior Officer, Mariners, or Owners of the Ship or Veſſel ſo in Diſtreſs, or by the Merchant, whoſe Ship, Veſſel, or Goods ſhall be ſo ſaved. In Default, the Ship or Goods may be detained by the Officer of the Cuſtoms or his Deputy, till all the Perſons employed in the ſaving the ſaid Ship or Cargo, ſhall be reaſonably gratified for their Aſſiſtance and Trouble, or good Security to the Satisfaction of all Parties ſhall be given for the Payment thereof. If any Difference ariſes touching the Gratuities deſerved by any of the Perſons ſo employed, the ſaid Maſter or Merchant, and alſo the ſaid Officer of the Cuſtoms, ſhall nominate three Juſtices of the Peace in the Neighbourhood, who ſhall thereupon adjuſt the *quantum* of the Monies or Gratuities to be paid to the ſeveral Perſons acting or being employed in the Salvage of the ſaid Ship, Veſſel, or Goods, and ſuch Adjuſtments ſhall be binding to all Parties, and ſhall be recoverable in an Action at Law to be brought in any of her Majeſty's Courts of Record. If no Owner appears to claim the Goods ſaved, they ſhall be put into the Cuſtody of the chief Officer of the Cuſtoms, and if not claimed in twelve Months he ſhall ſell them by publick Sale, and tranſmit the Amount to her Majeſty's Exchequer, there to remain for the Uſe of the Owners. This Act ſhall be read four Times in the Year, in all the Pariſh Churches and Chapels of every Sea-port Town, and upon the Sea Coaſt in this Kingdom, *viz.* upon the *Sunday* next before *Michaelmas-Day*, *Chriſtmas-Day*, *Lady-Day*, and *Midſummer-Day*, in the Morning immediately after Prayers. and before the Sermon. Sect. 2.

If any Perſon or Perſons ſhall make, or be aſſiſting in the making, any Hole in the Bottom, Side or any other Part of any Ship or Veſſel ſo in Diſtreſs as aforeſaid, or ſhall ſteal any Pump belonging to any ſuch Ship or Veſſel, or ſhall be aiding or abetting in the ſtealing ſuch Pump, or ſhall wilfully do any Thing tending to the immediate Loſs and Deſtruction of ſuch Ship or Veſſel, ſuch Perſon or Perſons ſhall be, and are hereby made guilty of Felony, without any Benefit of his, her, or their Clergy. This Act was made perpetual by 4 *Geo.* I. c. 12.

For the effectual preventing the wilful caſting away, burning, or otherwiſe deſtroying of Ships, by the Owners, Maſters, and Mariners thereof, and thereto belonging; it is enacted, that if any Owner of, or Captain, Maſter, Mariner, or other Officer belonging to any Ship, ſhall wilfully caſt away, burn, or otherwiſe deſtroy the Ship of which he is Owner, or unto which he belongeth, or in any Manner direct or procure the ſame to be done, to the Prejudice of any Perſon or Perſons that ſhall underwrite any Policy or Policies of Inſurance thereon, or of any Merchant or Merchants that ſhall load Goods thereon, he ſhall ſuffer Death. And the 11th of *Geo.* I. Cap 19. Sect. 76. after reciting the above Clauſe, and mentioning that Doubts have ariſen about the Trial and Puniſhment for the ſaid Offences, enacts, that if the ſaid Offences are committed within the Body of any County in the Realm, they ſhall be tried in the ſame Courts in ſuch Manner and Form as other Felonies are tried and determined; and if the ſaid Offences are committed upon the high Seas, they ſhall be tried and adjudged by the Admiralty Court. 4 *Geo.* I. C. 12. Sect. 3.

1 *Hawk.* P.C. 94. If a Man has a Grant of *Wreck*, and Goods are *wrecked* upon his Lands, and another taketh them away before Seizure, he may bring an Action of Treſpaſs, *&c.* for before they are ſeized, there is no Property gained to make it Felony.

2 Inſt. 166. If Goods *wrecked* are ſeized by Perſons having no Authority, the Owner may have his Action againſt them; or if the Wrong-doers are unknown he may have a Commiſſion to inquire, *&c.*

27 *Ed.* III C. 13. Goods loſt by Tempeſt, Piracy, *&c.* and not by *Wreck*, if they afterwards come to Land ſhall be reſtored to the Owner.

Coke 2 Inſt. 167. When a Ship is ready to ſink, and all the Men therein, for the Preſervation of their Lives, quit the Ship, and afterwards ſhe periſhes, if any of the Men are ſaved and come to Land, the Goods are not loſt.

A Ship on the Sea was chaſed by an Enemy; and the Men therein, for the Security of their Lives, forſook her; ſhe was afterwards taken by the Enemy, and ſpoiled of her Goods and Tackle, and then turned adrift; after this, by Streſs of Weather, ſhe was caſt on Land, where it happened her Men ſafely arrived: And it was reſolved that this was no *Wreck*.

4 *Geo.* I. Cap. 12 S. 2. The Act, 12 *Ann.* St. 2. Cap. 18. ſhall not affect the ancient Juriſdiction of the Admiralty Court of the *Cinque Ports*, but the Officers of the ſaid Court ſhall put the ſaid Act in Execution, within the Juriſdiction of the *Cinque Ports*.

In the Year 1753, *the following Act paſſed, which having reduced the greateſt Part of the former Laws into this Act, for the Guidance of Maſters of Ships and other Perſons concerned in Shipping, it is here inſerted.*

26 *Geo.* II. The Preamble begins that, Whereas, notwithſtanding the good and ſalutary Laws now in being, againſt plundering and deſtroying Veſſels in Diſtreſs, and againſt taking away ſhipwrecked, loſt or ſtranded Goods, many wicked Enormities have been committed, to the Diſgrace of the Nation, and to the grievous Damage of Merchants and Mariners, of our own and other Countries: *Be it enacted*, That, if any Perſon or Perſons, ſhall plunder, ſteal, take away, or deſtroy any Goods or Merchandiſe, or other Effects, from, or belonging to, any Ship or Veſſel which ſhall be in Diſtreſs, or ſhall be wrecked, loſt, ſtranded, or caſt on Shore, in any Part of his Majeſty's Dominions (whether any living Creature be on board or not) or any of the Furniture, Tackle, Apparel, Proviſion, or any Part of ſuch Ship or Veſſel: or ſhall beat, or wound, with Intent to kill or deſtroy, or ſhall otherwiſe wilfully obſtruct the Eſcape of any Perſon endeavouring to ſave his or her Life, from ſuch Ship or Veſſel, or the Wreck thereof; or, if any Perſon or Perſons ſhall put out any falſe Light or Lights, with Intention to bring any Ship or Veſſel into Danger, then ſuch Perſon or Perſons ſo offending, ſhall be deemed guilty of Felony, and being lawfully convicted thereof, ſhall ſuffer Death, as in Caſes of Felony, without Benefit of Clergy.

Provided, that when Goods of ſmall Value ſhall be caſt on Shore, and ſtolen without Circumſtances of Cruelty or Violence, the Offender on conviction, be puniſhed as in Caſes of Petit Larceny.

It ſhall be lawful for any Juſtice of the Peace, upon Information being made to him on Oath, of any Part of the Cargo, or Effects of any Ship, loſt or ſtranded, being unlawfully carried away, and concealed, to iſſue his Warrant for ſearching any Houſe, *&c.* as in other Caſes of ſtolen Goods: And, if the ſame ſhall be found in ſuch Houſe, *&c.* or in the Poſſeſſion of any Perſon not legally authoriſed to keep the ſame, and the Owner of ſuch Houſe, or the Perſon in whoſe Cuſtody the ſame ſhall be found, ſhall not give an Account to the Satisfaction of the Juſtice of the Peace, how he came by the Goods, it ſhall be lawful upon Proof of ſuch Refuſal, and he is required, to commit the Offender to the common gaol for ſix Months, or until he ſhall have paid the Owner treble the Value of the Things unlawfully detained.

If any Perſon ſhall offer to Sale any Effects belonging to any Veſſel loſt as aforeſaid, and unlawfully taken away, or ſuſpected ſo to have been, it ſhall be lawful to ſeize, and carry the ſame, or give Notice thereof with all convenient Speed, to ſome Juſtice of the Peace; and if the Perſon offering them to Sale, or ſome other Perſon in their Behalf, ſhall not appear before the Juſtice within

ten Days after ſuch Seizure, and make out to the Satisfaction of the Juſtice, his Property in the Goods, or in ſome Perſon who employed him, then the Goods ſhall be delivered for the Uſe of the right Owner, upon Payment of a reaſonable Reward for ſuch Seizure, to be aſcertained by the Juſtice, to the Perſon who ſeized the ſame, and ſuch Juſtice ſhall commit the Offender to the Common Gaol for ſix Months, or until he ſhall have paid the Owner treble the Value of the Goods.

In Caſe any Perſon, not employed by the Maſter, *&c.* in the Salvage of any Veſſel or the Cargo, *&c.* ſhall, in the Abſence of Perſons ſo employed, ſave any ſuch Ship, Goods, *&c.* and cauſe the ſame to be carried, for the Benefit of the Owners or Proprietors, into Port or Place of ſafe Cuſtody, immediately giving Notice to ſome Juſtice of the Peace, Magiſtrate, Cuſtom-houſe or Exciſe Officer, or ſhall diſcover to any Magiſtrate or Officer where any ſuch Goods are wrongfully bought, ſold, or concealed, ſuch Perſon ſhall be intitled to a reaſonable Reward, to be paid by the Maſter or Owner of ſuch Veſſel, in like Manner as Salvage is to be paid, by 12 *Anne*, intitled, an Act for the preſerving all ſuch Ships and Goods thereof, which have happened to be forced on Shore, or ſtranded upon the Coaſt of this Kingdom, or any other of his Majeſty's Dominions, or elſe in the Manner herein after preſcribed, as the Caſe ſhall require.

For the better aſcertaining the Salvage, and putting the Acts in Execution, the Juſtice of the Peace, Mayor, Bailiff, Collector of the Cuſtoms, or chief Conſtable, who ſhall be neareſt where any Ship is ſtranded or caſt away, ſhall, forthwith give Notice for a Meeting of the Sheriffs or their Deputies, the Juſtice of the Peace, Mayor or other chief Magiſtrate of Towns Corporate, Coroners, and Commiſſioners of Land-Tax, or any Five or more of them, who are required and impowered to employ proper Perſons for ſaving Ships in Diſtreſs, and Ships and Goods as ſhall be ſtranded or caſt away; and alſo to examine Perſons concerning the ſame, or the Salvage thereof, to adjuſt the *Quantum* of ſuch Salvage, and diſtribute the ſame, in Caſe of Diſagreement, among the Parties: And that every Perſon, attending and acting at ſuch Meeting, ſhall be allowed four Shillings a Day, out of the Effects ſaved by their Care and Direction.

But if the Charges and Rewards for Salvage, directed by the Act 11 *Anne*, and by this preſent Act, be not paid or Security given within forty Days, the Officer of the Cuſtoms, concerned in ſuch Salvage, may borrow Money on the Goods, *&c.* by Bill of Sale, on ſuch Part of the Goods, *&c.* as ſhall be ſufficient, redeemable upon Payment of the Principal Sum and Intereſt, at four *per Cent*.

And if Oath ſhall be made before any Magiſtrate, lawfully impowered to take the ſame, of any Theft, and the Examination taken ſhall be delivered to the Clerk of the Peace, for the County, *&c.* or his Deputy; or if Oath ſhall be made of the breaking any Ship, contrary to the Act, 12 *Anne*, and the Examination delivered to the Clerk of the Peace or his Deputy, he ſhall cauſe the Offender to be proſecuted, either in the County where the Fact was committed, or the County adjoining, where any Indictment may be laid by any other Proſecutor; and if the Fact be committed in *Wales*, then the Proſecution may be carried on in the next adjoining *Engliſh* County: The Charge of ſuch Proſecution by the Clerks of the Peace to be ſettled by the Juſtices at Seſſion, and paid by the Treaſurer of the County, *&c.* the Clerk of the Peace, on Refuſal or Neglect to carry on ſuch Proſecution, to forfeit one Hundred Pounds for every Offence, to any Perſon who ſhall ſue for the ſame.

The Lord Wardens of the *Cinque Ports*, the Lieutenant of *Dover Caſtle*, the Deputy Warden of the *Cinque Ports*, and the Judges officiate, and Commiſſary of the Court of Admiralty of the *Cinque Ports*, two ancient Towns and the Members thereof, for the Time being, and every Perſon appointed by the Lord Wardens of the *Cinque Ports*, ſhall put the Acts in Execution within the Juriſdiction of the *Cinque Ports*, two ancient Towns, and their Members, in the ſame Manner, as the Juſtices, *&c.* in other Places.

If any Perſon, appointed to put this Act in Execution, ſhall be wounded in ſuch Service, ſuch Perſon or Perſons, ſo wounding him, ſhall, upon Trial and Conviction, at the Aſſizes or General Goal Delivery, or at the General or Quarter Seſſions for the County, *&c.* be tranſported for ſeven Years, to ſome of his Majeſty's Colonies in *America*.

Any Juſtice of the Peace, in the Abſence of the Sheriff, may take ſufficient Power to repreſs all Violences and enforce the Execution of this Act.

To prevent Confuſion among Perſons aſſembled to ſave any Ship, *&c.* all Perſons ſhall conform to the Orders of the Maſter, or other Officers, or Owners; or for Want of their Preſence or Direction, to any of the Perſons appointed to put this Act in Execution, in the following Subordination: Firſt, to the Orders of the Officer of the Cuſtoms, then of the Exciſe, the Sheriff of the County, or his Deputy, a Juſtice of Peace, the Mayor or chief Magiſtrate of any Corporation, the Coroner, the Commiſſioner of the Land-Tax; then of any Chief Conſtable, Petty Conſtable, or other Peace Officer: And, whoever acts, knowingly or wilfully, contrary to ſuch Orders, ſhall forfeit five Pounds, and in Caſe of Nonpayment, be ſent to the Houſe of Correction, for any Time not exceeding three Months.

Nothing in this Act extends to *Scotland*.

Of *Salvage*, *Average*, or *Contribution*.

SALVAGE is an Allowance made for ſaving of a Ship or Goods, or both, from the Dangers of the Seas, Pirates, or Enemies; it is provided for by ſeveral Engliſh Statutes, many of which have been given under the preceding Head, as properly relating to *Wrecks* on Shore and Ships ſtranded on the Coaſts of *England*.

We are now to treat of Salvage in general at Sea; and on foreign Coaſts.

SALVAGE is allowed by all Nations, it being reaſonable that a Man ſhould be rewarded who hazards his Life, or employs his Time, in the Service of another; more eſpecially as without his Aid the Lives and Property of the Parties in Diſtreſs moſt probably would have been loſt.

The only Difficulty, therefore, that can ariſe on the Subject of Salvage, is, as to the Proportion of the Sums of Money, or other Gratuities to be allowed; and where there are no ſtated Laws or Cuſtoms to go by, we muſt be guided by the particular Circumſtances of different Caſes. This ſhould be the Line of Conduct obſerved by Arbitrators. For though great Promiſes may have been made in the Hour of Danger by the Maſter and Mariners, yet when the Deciſion comes before a Court of Judicature, or Arbitrators, they are to guard againſt exorbitant Demands for Salvage, and the Reward muſt be regulated by the Pains and Trouble the Salvers were put to. *Leg. Oleron.*

For the Charges of Salvage, very great Allowances have been made to Divers and Salvers, as the Half, the Third, or the Tenth of the Things ſaved, according to the Depth of Water, out of which they were fiſhed, whether fifteen, eight, or one Fathom. Generally, a tenth Part for Salvage on the Coaſt, and a Fifth for him, who, ſaving himſelf, carries ſomething with him, as Gold, Silver, Jewels, or valuable Papers, which being eaſy of Tranſportation are ſometimes ſaved by the Mariners who eſcape from a Shipwreck.

Where Things are caſt up by Shipwreck, or left through caſting in Storms, the Laws of *Rhodes* allow to the Finder, a fifth Part for the Saving, and in *France* they allow one third Part for Salvage.

If the Ship only periſh, and the Goods be ſaved, then the Goods ſhall pay the Tenth or the Fifth, as the Difficulty of the ſaving thereof ſhall require: and Gold, Silver, Silk, and the like, being of eaſy Tranſportation, ſhall pay leſs than Goods of greater Weight, and more burthenſome for Carriage, which are in greater Danger. *Malines Lex Merc. P.* 119.

Salvers may detain Goods till Agreement is made, and Security given, for the Payment of the Salvage; but they cannot convert them to their own Uſe, in Caſe the *Quantum* of the Salvage is diſputed; they muſt remain as Depoſits till

the Conteſt is decided, and muſt then be delivered up to the Owners, upon Payment of the Sums awarded for the Salvage.

If Goods are abandoned or given up to the Salvers, there can be no Claim for Salvage; for Salvage can never exceed the Benefits to be derived from it. *Lord Kaims' Prin. of Equity, P.* 373.

Though Effects, recovered from Shipwreck, ſhould afterwards be irrecoverably loſt, yet Salvage muſt be allowed for the Recovery. In like Manner as for a Ship, taken again by an Enemy after a Ranſom or Recapture.

Anchors are the moſt common Things found at Sea; and if they are fiſhed up, without any Buoy or Cable floating to direct the Salvers, one Half is allowed; but if there is a Buoy or Cable, then only one third. But as it frequently happens that Diſputes ariſe concerning the finding of Anchors and Cables; a Remedy is provided by Stat. 3 *Geo.* I. C. 13. S. 6. The Lord Warden of the *Cinque Ports* ſhall nominate, under his Hand and Seal, three or more Perſons in each of the *Cinque Ports*, two ancient Towns, and their Members, to adjuſt any Difference relating to Salvage, between the Maſter of any Ship that has in bad Weather been forced from her Anchor and Cable, and the Perſons bringing them on Shore: And if any Veſſel be forced from her Cables and Anchors by Extremity of Weather, and leave the ſame in any Roads within the Juriſdiction of the *Cinque Ports*, and the Salvage cannot be adjuſted between the Perſons concerned; the ſame ſhall be determined in twelve Hours by any one or more of the the Perſons appointed as aforeſaid.

The Maſter and Seamen's wearing Apparel are always excepted from the Allowance of Salvage.

If a Ship is found adrift at Sea, having been abandoned by the Maſter and Crew, the Allowance for Salvage will be much more than if any Perſon had been found on board.

Caſe: An outward bound *Dutch Eaſt-Indiaman* ſtruck upon the Sands off the Port of *Dunkirk*; the Maſter and his Crew, imagining ſhe would go to Pieces, as it blew a hard Gale, too haſtily abandoned her, and made the beſt of their Way in their Boats to *Oſtend*, the Surf not admitting of their making their Harbour of *Dunkirk*. Two Days after, a Paſſage-Boat belonging to *Dover* found the Ship adrift, having worked herſelf off with the Tides, and brought her ſafe into *Dunkirk*. The Maſter ſoon arrived there, and diſputed the *Quantum* of the Salvage, which the Admiralty Court at *Dunkirk* adjudged to be one Half, and it was paid accordingly.

The Valuation of a Ship, in order to aſcertain the Rate of Salvage, may be determined by the Policy of Inſurance, if there is no Reaſon to ſuſpect ſhe is undervalued; the ſame Rule may be obſerved with Reſpect to Goods, where there are Policies of Inſurance upon them. Where this is not the Caſe, the Salvers have a Right to inſiſt upon Proof of the real Value, which may be done by the Merchants' Invoices, and they muſt be paid accordingly.

AVERAGE and CONTRIBUTION are ſynonimous Terms in Marine Caſes, and ſignify a mean Proportion of Loſs between the Owners of Goods thrown overboard in a Storm (in order to preſerve the Remainder, with the Ship, and Lives of the Men) and the Proprietors of thoſe that are ſaved, and of the Veſſel.

And as Ships in their Voyages are expoſed to Storms, and often ſaved from periſhing, by caſting Goods overboard to lighten them, it has, therefore, been always allowed, and is juſtified by Law and Cuſtom, and in Caſe of imminent Danger any Thing may be thrown away to evade it. Though as heavy Goods ſeem moſt likely to anſwer the Purpoſe, and are generally leaſt in Value, they ſhould be firſt deſtined to Deſtruction.

However, to make this Action legal, the three following eſſential Caſes ought to concur:

1ſt. The Ship muſt be in evident Hazard of periſhing, with her Cargo and Crew.

2d. The Reſolution the Captain takes on this melancholy Occaſion ſhould be in Conſequence of a Conſultation held with his Officers and Sailors, to endeavour to ſave themſelves, Ship and Cargo, either by throwing ſome Goods overboard, or by cutting ſome of the Maſts, *&c.* away, and by occaſioning

theſe extraordinary Expences ſtrive to ſecure the Remainder for the Proprietors Benefit.

3d. That the Ship and Cargo, or the Part of them that are ſaved, has been ſaved by that Means uſed, with that ſole View.

Agreeable to theſe three Axioms, it muſt be concluded, that all the Expence and Loſſes, which are thus voluntarily made to prevent a total one of Ship and Cargo, ought to be equally borne by the Ship, and her remaining Lading. And this is called *general* or *groſs* Average.

But what is broken or loſt by a Storm, as Anchors, Cables, Maſts, Sails, Cordage, *&c.* is not to be comprehended in groſs Averages, becauſe the Tempeſt only was the Occaſion of this Loſs, and it was not made by the Deliberation of the Maſter and his Crew, with the View to ſave the Ship and Lading; though on the contrary, if after Advice taken by the Company, or major Part of them, the Captain cuts away, or abandons any Thing of the Ship or Cargo, with a View to prevent a greater Misfortune, all that is ſo cut away, *&c.* muſt be brought into a general Average.

If the Ship happily out-weathers the Storm, and arrives in Safety at her deſtined Port, the Captain muſt make his regular Proteſts, and beſide, *jointly* with the major Part of his Crew, muſt ſwear, that the Goods were caſt overboard for no other Cauſe, but purely for the Safety of Ship and Lading; and the Method of elucidating and clearing up this Point varies according to the ſeveral Countries and Places they arrive at.

The Ship arriving in Safety, thoſe Goods ſhe brings with her muſt come into a general Average, and not only thoſe that pay Freight but *all* that have been ſaved and preſerved by ſuch *Ejection*, even Money, Jewels, Clothes, *&c.*

But a Man's Apparel in Uſe, and Victuals, *&c.* put aboard to be ſpent, are totally excluded from the Contribution.

The Loſs of Anchors, Maſts, and Rigging, occaſioned by common Accidents at Sea: The Damages which happen to Merchandiſe by Storms, Capture, or Shipwreck, wet or rotting (not owing to any neglect of the Maſter) are Loſſes to be borne by, and the Expences paid by the Thing that ſuffered the Damage. And this is called ſimple or particular Average.

Job Locinius. L. 2. C. 7. de Jactu; & 8 de Contribut. In the rating of Goods by Way of Contribution, this Order uſed to be always obſerved, *viz.* If they are caſt overboard before half the Voyage be performed, then they are to be eſteemed at the Price they coſt; and if after, then at ſuch Price as the reſt, or the like Sorts, ſhall be ſold at the Place of Diſcharge; and this Regulation continues ſtill in *France* and *Holland* though here and elſewhere the Loſt and the Saved are ſometimes eſtimated as the latter ſell.

Leg. Navis 4. ad Leg. Rhod. ad Venius's Comment. The Owner of the Goods that have been thus ejected, or his Factor, ſhould take Care to have the Loſs valued before the Ship's Diſcharge, in which the Maſter ought to aſſiſt, and ſettle all Averages before he unloads.

And it is not only the Goods that are thrown over that muſt come into the Average, but thoſe alſo which ſhall have received any Damage, by the Action of the others' Ejectment, by Wet, *&c.*

In ſtating an Average on Goods, Regard ſhould be had to what Deductions ought to be made from the Invoice amount, covered for Draw-backs, Bounties, and other Allowance at the Cuſtom-Houſe on Exportation: Alſo for Diſcounts, and Abatements of Duties, *&c.* on Importation; and for prompt Payment on Sales, together with the uſual Leekage, Weſtage, *&c.* It ſhould likewiſe be conſidered whether the damaged Goods, (although the whole of the Goods which were loaded may be delivered) are increaſed or diminiſhed in Weight or Quantity by Means of the Sea Water, as Hemp, Sugar, *&c.* The true Weight or Quantities, as ſhipped and landed, ſhould be diſcovered and compared; and the ſeveral Differences of Qualities attended to, particularly in large Parcels or Cargoes of Goods of the ſame Denomination, in order to find on which Qualities the Damages may have happened: for unleſs all theſe Circumſtances be adverted to as the Caſe may require, the Average will be ſtated erroneouſly. *Weſkett's Digeſt of Laws of Inſurance.*

Average is to be allowed as often as it happens, either once or oftner although the Ship afterwards ſhould be loſt in the ſame Voyage. *Ord. of Copenh.*

If

If Goods ſhipped in *England* are in Tempeſt thrown overboard, in Order to preſerve the Veſſel and Crew, and theſe Goods are taken up and preſerved by another *Engliſh* Ship, the Owners bringing *Trover*, it lies, becauſe delivered upon upon the Land. 2 *Rolls's* Rep. 498. *Capt* verſ. *Tooker.*

It is lawful for Perſons to caſt Goods overboard out of a Ferry-Boat, in Caſe of a Tempeſt, to preſerve their Lives; but, if the Ferryman ſurcharge the Boat with Goods, the Owners of them ſhall have their Remedy againſt him, but not otherwiſe. 12 *Coke* 63. 2 *Bulſtr.* 280.

So if an Ejection of Goods from any Ship is occaſioned by the Indiſcretion of the Maſter's Lading her above *Birth-Mark*, it is cuſtomary in ſuch Caſes, by the Marine Laws, to have no Contribution made, but Satisfaction is due from the Ship, Maſters, or Owners. *Luſt. Sernus, S.* 27. *&* *Si.* 23. *ad Leg.* Aquil.

And as this Law doth take Care, that ſuch common Calamities ſhall be borne by all the intereſted Parties, by a general Contribution, ſo the *Common-Law* takes Notice of the Misfortunes, and makes Proviſions for the Maſter's Indemnification; and therefore if the Owner of ſuch ejected Goods ſhall bring an Action againſt the Maſter or the Owner of the Veſſel, the Defendant may plead the Special Matter, and the ſame ſhall bar the Plaintiff. Ditto. Ditto. *Bird* v. *Aſtoot.*

As the Common Law looks upon the Goods or Cargo as a Pawn or Pledge for the *Freight*, ſo the *Marine Law* looks upon them likewiſe as a Security for anſwering any *Average* or *Contribution*, and that the Maſter ought not to deliver them *(as above)* till the *Contribution* is ſettled, they being tacitly obliged for the one as well as the other. *Ad. Leg. Rhod.* L. 2.

If a *Lighter*, *Skiff*, or the Ship's Boat, into which Part of the Cargo is unladen to lighten the Ship, periſh, and the Ship be preſerved, in that Caſe Contribution is to be made; but if the Ship be caſt away, and the Lighter, Boat, or Skiff, be preſerved, there no Contribution or Average is to be had, it being a Rule *no Contribution but where the Ships arrive in Safety*. *F. de Leg. Rhod. Leg. Navis onuſt. Leg. Navis. ad Leg. Rhod. de Jactu.*

If a Ship be taken by Enemies or Pirates, and the Maſter to redeem her and Cargo promiſes a certain Sum of Money, for Performance whereof he becomes a Pledge or Captive in the Hands of the Captor; in this Caſe, he is to be redeemed at the Expence of the Ship, Lading, and Money (if any on board) all being obliged to contribute for his Ranſom, according to each Man's Intereſt. *Moor*, 297. *Leg. Rhod. de Jactu. L.* 2. *Si Navis a Piratis.*

So where a Pirate takes Part of the Goods to ſpare the reſt, Contribution muſt be paid. *Moor. F.* 297. *Pl.* 443. *Hicks* v. *Palington.*

But if a Pirate takes by Violence Part of the Goods, the reſt are not ſubject to groſs Average, unleſs the Merchant hath made an expreſs Agreement to pay it after the Ship is robbed.

Though if Part of the Goods are taken by an Enemy, or by Letters of Marque and Reprizal, *è contra*. *Grot. de Introd. Jur. Holl. P.* 29.

In ſettling a groſs Average, an Eſtimate muſt be made of all the Goods loſt and ſaved, as well as of what the Maſter ſhall have ſacrificed of the Ship's Appurtenances to her Preſervation, and that of her Cargo; and if any Thing flung into the Sea is again recovered, Contribution is only to be made for the Damage it ſhall have received. *Pekeus ad Leg. Rhod. de Jactu. F.* 196, 197, 198.

The Pilot's Fee, that brought the Ship into a Port or Haven for her Safeguard (it being not the Place ſhe was deſigned for) muſt be contributed to, as the raiſing her from the Ground muſt be, when there is no Fault in the Maſter.

If a Maſter of a Ship lets her out to Freight, and in Conſequence thereof receives his Lading, and afterwards takes in ſome Goods, without Leave of his Freighters, and on a Storm ariſing at Sea, Part of his Freighters' Goods are thrown overboard, the Remainder are not ſubject to an Average, but the Maſter muſt make good the Loſs out of his own Purſe. *Grot. de Introd. Jur. Holl.* 329. *Venius* and *Peckeus.* Com. on the Laws of *Rhod. Fol.* 236.

If a Ship is taken by Force and carried into ſome Port, and the Crew remains on board to take Care of, and reclaim her, not only the Charges of ſuch reclaiming ſhall be brought into a general Average, but the Wages and Expences of the Ship's Company during her Arreſt, and from the Time of her Capture and being diſturbed in her Voyage. *J. P. Ricard. Le Negoce de* Amſterdam. *p.* 279.

But the Sailors' Wages, *&c.* of a Ship detained in Port by Order of State, ſhall not be brought into an Average, and the Reaſon aſſigned for it is, that in Ditto.

And he from Mr. *Adrian Verver* on the Marine Laws of the *Low Countries.*

the preceding Caſe, the Crew remained aboard to take Care of the Veſſel, whilſt they were endeavouring to reclaim her, and theſe Charges were occaſioned with the *ſole* View of preſerving the Ship and Cargo for their Proprietors; but in this latter Caſe, there was no Room for ſuch a Pretence as the embargoing Sovereign would not have either Ship or Cargo, but only hinder their Departure for ſome political Reaſons, wherefore it could not be ſaid, that the Ship's Company remained on board to prevent an entire Loſs; the only Motives to be offered for an Average.

Nevertheleſs, it ſeems that both Reaſon and Juſtice require that the Expence and Wages of a Ship's Company, detained in Port by a Prince's Order, ſhould be brought into a general Average; for if, on one Side, the Merchants who have laden her, are conſiderable Sufferers by the Delay, in the Arrival of their Goods at the deſtined Ports, the Owners of the Ship are not leſs ſo, more eſpecially if the Crew is large, and the Detention long; and thoſe who drew up the Ordinance of *Lewis* XIV. very well perceived in Part, that to oblige the Owners of a Veſſel ſo detained, to ſupport the whole Expence, would be a great Hardſhip and Injuſtice, as the VIIth Article of the ſaid Ordinance (under the Title of *Averages*) expreſſes in direct Terms, *viz. The Food and Wages of Sailors, belonging to a Ship embargoed by an Order of State, ſhall be alſo reputed as Part of general Averages, if ſhe is hired by the Month; but if ſhe is freighted by the Voyage they ſhall be borne by her alone.*

From whence, I think it ought to be concluded, that although a Ship freighted by the Month or Voyage, is only mentioned in the foregoing, yet when the Proprietors of a Veſſel hire her *Crew* by the Month, they have a Right to bring the Expence and Wages of their Sailors into an Average, for the whole Time that the Ship ſhall be detained; though on the contrary, they cannot juſtly pretend to bring the Expence of the Mariners into an Average, when they are hired for the Voyage, as the Expence only is always the ſame, whether they be hired for the Month or Voyage, and being occaſioned by the Will of the Sovereign who laid the Embargo, I do not ſee that there ought to be any Diſtinction, unleſs there were ſome Goods aboard, which were the Cauſe of her Arreſt; for in this Caſe it would be reaſonable, that the ſaid Merchandiſes ſhould pay the whole Expence.

Though it muſt be noted, the Charges of unlading a Ship, to get her into a River or Port, ought not to be brought into a general Average, but when occaſioned by an indiſpenſable Neceſſity to prevent the Loſs of Ship and Cargo; as when a Ship is forced by a Storm to enter a Port to repair the Damage ſhe has ſuffered, if ſhe cannot continue her Voyage without an apparent Riſque of being loſt; in which Caſe, the Wages and Victuals of the Crew are brought into an Average from the Day it was reſolved to ſeek a Port to refit the Veſſel, to the Day of her Departure from it, with all the Charges of unlading and reloading, Anchorage, Pilotage, and every other Due and Expence, occaſioned by this Neceſſity.

The Maſter of a Ship, who is obliged from the aforeſaid Motives, to cut away, or throw overboard, any of his Maſts, Rigging, *&c.* has a privileged Hypothecation, and the Right of Detention of the Goods he ſhall carry to their deſtined Port, till they contribute to a general Average; and it is to be obſerved, that Goods caſt overboard to lighten the Ship, make no *Derelict*.

Having now gone through what I thought neceſſary to offer on the Subject of general and particular *Averages*, I ſhall juſt mention a Word or two, of what we term *Petty Average* being a ſmall Duty joined to *Primage*, which Cuſtom has made a Maſter's Perquiſite, *extra* of the Freight, and is commonly here 5 *per Cent.* as it has been ſettled in *France* and *Holland*, &c. though 10 *per Cent.* is commonly paid in the latter, notwithſtanding two publick Edicts which limit it, as aforeſaid, to half the Sum: The Origin of it was, an Allowance made to Maſters of Veſſels for ſundry petty Expences, to which the Lading was obliged to contribute, but has been, for ſome Years paſt, tranſmuted to the Terms aforeſaid; and I ſhall not now enlarge on this Subject of *Averages*, but refer my Reader to what I ſhall have Occaſion to ſay more about them, under the title of *Inſurance*; in the mean Time, I ſhall content myſelf with the Quotations

tions offered, in Hopes I have neither exceeded nor fallen ſhort of my Readers' Expectations, in my treating this extenſive Theme, which of itſelf would furniſh ſufficient Matter for an entire Volume.

Of *Britiſh Ports, Havens, Lighthouſes,* and *Sea Marks.*

A *Port, Harbour,* or *Haven,* is a Place where Ships may ſhelter from bad Weather, and where Cuſtom-houſes are appointed to ſuperviſe their lading and unlading; theſe in *England* have many Members and Creeks belonging to them, which are diſtinguiſhed as follows, *viz.*

Members, are thoſe Places, where anciently a Cuſtom-houſe hath been kept, and where Officers or their Deputies attend, as they are lawful Places of Exportation or Importation.

Creeks, are Places where commonly Officers are, or have been, placed by Way of Prevention, not out of Duty or Right of Attendance, and are not lawful Places of Exportation or Importation, without a particular Licence or Sufferance from the Port or Member under which it is placed.

The ſeveral licenſed Ports for lading and landing of Goods, with their Dependencies, as they now account at the Cuſtom-houſe, *are,* viz.

Ports.	Members.	Creeks.
London	— — — —	*Graveſend*
		Leigh
		Burnham
		Weſt Merſey
Ipſwich	*Malden*	
	Colcheſter	*Eaſt Merſey*
		Brickly
		Wivenhoe
	Harwich	*Maningtree*
Yarmouth	*Woodbridge*	
	Aldborough	*Orford*
		Dunwich
	Southwold	*Walderſwich*
	— — — — —	*Leoſtoffe*
	Blackney and *Cley*	
Lynn Regis	*Wells cum Burnham*	*Hitcham*
	Wiſbech	*Croſs Keys*
Boſton	— — —	*Spalding*
		Foſdick
		Wainfleet
		Numby Chapel
		Thetlethorp
		Saltfleet
Hull	*Grimſby*	*Gainthorp*
	Bridlington	
	Scarborough	
Newcaſtle upon Tyne	*Whitby*	
	Stockton	*Middleborough*
	Hartlepool	
	Sunderland	
	Shields	
	— — — — —	*Seaton Sluice*
		Blith Nooke

Berwick

Ports.	Members.	Creeks.
Berwick		*Aylemouth* *Warnewater* *Holy Iſland* *Eaſt Marches*, containing the Coaſt of *Northumberland*, bordering on *Scotland*.
Carliſle		*Weſt Marches*, containing the Coaſt of *Cumberland*, bordering on *Scotland*.
	Whitehaven	*Workington* *Ravinglaſs* *Milnthorpe*
Cheſter	*Lancaſter*	*Pyte of Fowdery* *Graunge*
	Poulton	*Wyrewater* *Preſton* and *Rible Water* *Sankey Bridge*
	Liverpool	*Fradſham* *South Shore* of the River of *Merſey* to the Red Stones.
		Hilbree *Dawpool* *Neſton*
		Burton-head *Baghill* *Moſtin*
	Aberconway *Beaumaris* *Caernarvon* *Conway* *Holyhead* *Pulhelly*	*Amlogh* *Barmouth*
Milford	*Aberdovy* *Cardigan*	*Aberuſtab* *Newport* *Fiſchard*
	Pembroke	*Haverford-Weſt* *Tenby* *Caermarthen* *Lanelthy* *North Burrys*
Cardiffe	*Swanzey*	*South Burrys* *Neath* or *Briton Ferry* *Newton*
		Aberthaw *Penarth* *Newport* *Chepſtow*
Glouceſter		River *Severn* from *Bridgenorth* to *King Road*
Briſtol		*Pill*
Bridgewater	*Minehead*	*Uphill*
Plymouth	*Padſtow* *St. Ives* *Penzance* *Gweek* *Falmouth* *Fowey*	*St. Maures*

Plymouth

Ports.	Members.	Creeks.
Plymouth	*Lowe*	
	Penryn	
	Truro	
	Ilfracomb	*Saltaſh*, *Stonehouſe*, *Couſland*
Exeter	*Barnſtaple*	
	Biddleford	*Clovelly*, *Appledore*
	— — — —	*Tincomb*, *Starcroſs*, *Bear* and *Seaton*, *Topſham*, *Pouldram*, *Sydmouth*, *Lympſon*, *Exmouth*, *Plymouth*
	Dartmouth	*Saltcomb*, *Brixham*, *Torbay*, *Totneſs*
	Lyme Regis	*Bridport*, *Charmouth*
Poole	*Weymouth*	*Portland*
Southampton	— — — —	*Lulworth*, *Swanidge*, *Wareham*
	— — — —	*Chriſt-church*, *Lymington*
	Cowes	*Yarmouth*, *Newport*
	Portſmouth	
Chicheſter	*Arundel*	*Emſworth*, *Pagham Point*, *Selſey*
	Shoreham	
	Lewes	*Brighthelmſtone*, *New Haven*, *Seaford*
	Pemſey	
	Haſtings	
	Rye	*Winchelſea*, *Lyd*, *Rumney*
	Hyth	
Sandwich	*Dover*	
	— — — —	*Ramſgate*, *Margate*, *Whitſtable*
	Deal	
	Feverſham	
	Milton	
	Rocheſter	*Queenborough*

Note, All the Ports and Havens in *England* are *infrà Corpus Comitatûs*, and the Court of Admiralty cannot hold Juriſdiction of any Thing done in them. *Holland's* Caſe, Earl of *Exeter*, 30 *H.* VI. And becauſe he held Plea in the Admiralty of a Thing done *infrà portum de Hull*, Damages were recovered againſt him, two Thouſand Pounds.

And the Port of *London* being of great Importance, in Regard of the Cuſtoms, the Limits of it have been ſettled by the *Exchequer*, and declared to extend, and to be accounted, from the Promontory, or Point, called *North-Foreland*, in the Iſle of *Thanet*, and from thence *Northward*, in a ſuppoſed Line to the oppoſite Promontory, or Point, called the *Naſe*, beyond the *Gun-fleet*, upon the Coaſt of *Eſſex*, and continued Weſtward, through the River of *Thames*, and the ſeveral Channels, Streams, and Rivers falling into it, to *London-Bridge*, ſave the uſual and known Rights, Liberty, and Privilege to the Ports of *Sandwich* and *Ipſwich*, and either of them, and the known Members thereof, and of the Cuſtomers, Comptrollers, Searchers, and other Deputies, within the ſaid Ports of *Sandwich* and *Ipſwich*, and the ſeveral Creeks, Harbours, and Havens, to them, or either of them, reſpectively belonging, within the Counties of *Kent* or *Eſſex*.

This Account of Ports, *&c.* might have been omitted till I came to treat of the Cuſtoms; but, as I thought it more properly introduced here, I have inſerted it, and ſhall ſubjoin an Abſtract of the Laws in Force concerning them. For though it is probable few or none of my Readers may be intereſted in the Trade of them all, yet, that every one may meet the Information he may occaſionally want, I ſhall briefly mention what has been publickly enacted, for their Eſtabliſhment and Preſervation.

BURLINGTON.

8 *Will.* III. C. 29. S. 1. From the firſt of *May*, 1697, until the 1ſt of *May*, 1704, the Duties hereinmentioned ſhall be paid for the repairing the Port or Pier of *Burlington*, *viz.* one Farthing for every Chaldron of Coals, laden on board any Veſſel at the Port of *Newcaſtle*, or at *Sunderland*, *Blythe*, *Seaton*, *Sluice*, or any other Member of the Port of *Newcaſtle*, which ſhall be paid to *Arthur*, Lord Viſcount *Irwin*, &c.

Ditto, S. 4. All Monies raiſed for the Duties aforeſaid, *&c.* ſhall be by the Commiſſioners applied to the repairing the ſaid Port or Pier of *Burlington*, &c.

Continued by 1 Geo. I. *Cap.* 49. 5 Geo. I. *Cap.* 80. *for twenty-five Years, from the 24th of* June, 1730, *and* 26 Geo. II. *for twenty-five Years, from the 24th of* June, 1753.

By this Act, Veſſels belonging to *Great Yarmouth* in *Norfolk* are exempted from this Duty, the Maſters having a Certificate, upon Oath, before the Mayor of *Yarmouth*, that the Owners of ſuch Veſſel, or the greateſt Part, are Inhabitants of that Town.

DOVER.

11 *Will.* III. C. 5. S. 1. From the 1ſt of *May*, 1700, to the 1ſt of *May*, 1709, there ſhall be paid by the Maſter of every *Engliſh* Ship, of the Burthen of twenty Tons, and not exceeding three Hundred Tons, for every Lading and Diſcharging within this Realm, from, to, or by *Dover*, or coming into the Harbour there, not having a Cocket teſtifying his Payment before that Voyage, towards the Repair of *Dover* Harbour, 3*d.* for every Ton, and of the Aliens' Ships, of the Burden aforeſaid, the like Sum (excepting Ships laden with Coals, Grindſtones, or *Purbeck* or *Portland* Stones) and for every Chaldron of Sea Coals, or Ton of Grindſtones, one Penny Half-penny; the ſame to be paid to the Cuſtomer or Collector of the Cuſtoms, in ſuch Port, whence ſuch Ship ſhall ſet forth, or where ſuch Ship ſhall arrive, before they lade or unlade; the Account of the Number of Tons to be made according to the Entry of the Goods of every Ship in the Cuſtom-Houſe, and no Entry of the Goods to be allowed without Information made on Oath by the Maſter, containing the Burden thereof, and Payment made of the Sums aforeſaid; of which Payment the Maſter ſhall have Allowance of the Merchants, according to the Rates of the Goods, by Way of Average, *&c.*

Ditto, S. 2. Provided that no Coaſter or Fiſherman ſhall pay the Duty oftener than once in one Year.

Ditto, S. 8. Ships belonging to *Weymouth* and *Melcomb Regis*, and *Lyme Regis*, ſhall be exempted from paying to the Harbour of *Dover*, ſo as they bring a Certificate upon Oath before the Mayor, under the common Seal of the ſaid Corporations, that

that the Ships belong thereto, and the Inhabitants of the ſaid Corporations are Owners of the major Part of ſuch Ships.

All Ships *Engliſh* built, and manned according to the Act of Navigation, belonging to *Great Yarmouth*, ſhall be exempt from paying the ſaid Duties, if the Maſter produces a Certificate as above, *&c.* 11 *Will.* III. C. 5. S. 9.

Ships belonging to *Ramſgate*, in the Iſle of *Thanet*, ſhall be exempted from paying to *Dover* Harbour, bringing a Certificate as before, *&c.* Ditto, S. 10.

Every Ship that ſhall go through the Gates of the Works of the Harbour ſhall, before ſhe go into the Gates, take down her Sails, ſo that ſhe may not go ſailing in, upon Pain that every Captain of ſuch Ship, ſo ſailing in, ſhall forfeit to the Wardens and Aſſiſtants of the Harbour, *ten Shillings*, for the Uſe of the Harbour, to be recovered by Action of Debt, *&c.*

Continued by 2 Anne, *Cap.* 7. 4 Geo. I. *Cap.* 13. *and* 9 Geo. I. *Cap.* 30. *to the firſt of* May, 1744. *Further continued for twenty-one Years by* 11 Geo. II. *Cap.* 7. *This Act further continued for* 21 *Years, by* 31 Geo. II.

MINEHEAD.

From the 24th of *June*, 1701, for one and twenty Years, there ſhall be paid (beſides the ancient Acknowledgments accuſtomed to be paid to *Tregonwell Luttrell*, Eſq; and his Anceſtors) for Goods imported or exported, into, or out of, the Port of *Minehead*, the Duties following, *viz.* ſuch Sum of Money, not exceeding one Half-penny *per* Stone for Wool, and one Penny *per* Stone for Woollen and Bay Yarn imported as the Truſtees hereafter appointed ſhall appoint; each Stone to contain eighteen Pounds, the Duties to be paid by the Perſon into whoſe Poſſeſſion, or by whoſe Order, the Goods ſhall be delivered; and the Wool imported ſhall be weighed at the Town-Hall, according to Cuſtom; and for every Ton of all other Goods there ſhall be paid 6*d.* *per* Ton, by every Maſter of a Ship that ſhall take on board or land any Goods in the Port of *Minehead*. 12 *Will.* III. C. 9. S. 1.

For every Ship which ſhall come into the Harbour (the ſaid Port not being their diſcharging Port) there ſhall be paid by the Maſter the Tonnage and Keelage following, *viz.* for every Ship uſing the coaſting Trade, of thirty Tons, and not amounting to fifty Tons, 1*s.* and of fifty Tons and upwards 2*s.* and for every Ship of thirty Tons, and not amounting to fifty, trading to other Parts of *Europe*, or to his Majeſty's Plantations in *America*, 2*s.* 6*d.* and of fifty Tons, and upwards 5*s.* and for every Ship of thirty Tons, and not amounting to fifty Tons, and trading to any Place in *Aſia*, *Africa*, or *America* (other than his Majeſty's Plantations,) 5*s.* and of fifty Tons 10*s.* and the Maſter paying the ſaid Keelage ſhall have Allowance for the ſame, of the Merchants, by Average. Ditto, S. 2.

All Money raiſed by the Duties, and recovered for the Forfeitures, *&c.* ſhall be by the Truſtees applied to the Building out a new Head, clearing the Beach, and other Works for maintaining the Pier and Harbour, *&c.* Ditto, S. 8.

After the ſaid Term, ſo long as the Harbour ſhall be kept up, there ſhall be paid to the Lord of the Manor of *Minehead*, the Duties following, for Goods imported, for the Maintenance of the new Head and other Works, *viz.* for every twenty Stones of Wool, 1*d.* for every twenty Stones of Woollen and Bay Yarn 2*d.* for every Ton of Salt 2*d.* for every Quarter of Corn 2*d.* for every Chaldron of Coals 2*d.* Ditto, S. 11.

Continued by 10 Anne, *Cap.* 24, *for ſixteen Years, and by* 11 Geo. II. *Cap.* 8. *from the* 24*th of* June, 1738, *for forty Years.*

WHITBY.

From the firſt of *May*, 1702, for nine Years, there ſhall be paid unto the Truſtees herein named, *viz.* the Lord of the Manor, *Ralph Boys*, and others for re-building the Piers of the Port of *Whitby*, by the Owners of every Ship that ſhall load Coals at the Port of *Newcaſtle*, or at *Sunderland*, *Blithe*, *Seaton*, *Sluice*, or any other Member of the ſaid Port, one Farthing *per* Chaldron, and for all the Coals landed within the Port of *Whitby*, for every Chaldron, Town 1 *Ann.* Stat. 1 C. 19. S. 1.

Meaſure, 6*d.* and for every Ton Weight of ſalt, landed at the Port of *Whitby*, 2*s.* and for every Quarter of Malt, Corn, and Grain, 4*d.* and for all foreign Goods imported in *Engliſh* Bottoms, 3*d. per* Ton; and all foreign Bottoms importing ſuch Goods, 6*d. per* Ton; and for all Butter ſhipped off from *Whitby*, 1*d. per* Firkin; for all dried Fiſh and Mud Fiſh, ſhipped off from *Whitby*, 1*d. per* Score; for all barrelled Fiſh ſo ſhipped off, *per* Barrel, 3*d.* Every *Engliſh* Ship, which ſhall enter within the Piers, ſhall pay 1*s.* and for every Top of ſuch ſhip 4*d.* and all foreign Ships 2*s.* and for every Top of ſuch Ship 4*d.* *&c.*

1 Ann. Stat. 1 C. 19. S. 2. All Money received by Virtue of this Act ſhall be employed for the Re-building and Repairing the ſaid Piers, except the Charge of collecting, *&c.*

Ditto, S. 7. If the Duties ſhall raiſe 6000*l.* over and above the Charge of collecting and Intereſt, the Duty of one Farthing *per* Chaldron upon Coals ſhall ceaſe.

Ditto, S. 11. All Ships *Engliſh* built, and manned according to the Act of Navigation, belonging to *Great Yarmouth*, ſhall be free from the ſaid Duty of one Farthing *per* Chaldron; ſo as the Maſter of ſuch Ship, or ſome Mariner on his Behalf, produce a Certificate made upon Oath before the Bailiffs of *Yarmouth*, that ſuch Ship does belong to *Yarmouth*, and that the Inhabitants thereof are Owners of the major Part of ſuch Ship.

Continued until the 1ſt of *May*, 1723, by 7 *Anne*, and by 7 *Geo.* I. the Duties before granted (except the ſaid Duty of one Farthing *per* Chaldron) were made perpetual; and by 8 *Geo.* II. it was enacted, that from and after the 1ſt of *June*, 1735, the ſaid Duty of one Farthing *per* Chaldron by 1 *Anne*, ſhould be revived for the Term of thirty-one Years, to commence from the 1ſt of *June*, 1735. And to rebuild or repair the *Eaſt* and *Weſt* Piers of the ſaid Harbour, an additional Duty of a Farthing *per* Chaldron is granted by 23 *Geo.* II. P. 667, to be paid from and after the 1ſt of *June* 1750, for 31 Years, by all Veſſels loading or ſhipping Coals at the Port of *Newcaſtle upon Tyne*, or at *Sunderland*, *Blythe*, *Seaton*, *Sluice*, *Cullercoats*, or any other Harbour, Colliery, or Place, reputed a Member of the Port of *Newcaſtle*, *&c.*

PARTON.

4 *Ann.* C. 18. S. 1. During the Term of eleven Years, there ſhall be paid unto the Truſtees named in the Act, for the Enlarging and Repairing the Pier and Harbour of *Parton* in *Cumberland*, by every Coal Owner that ſhall put Coals on board any Veſſel there, 2*d.* for every 192 Gallons of Coals, within ten Days after ſuch Coals are ſhipped; and by every Maſter of every Ship that ſhall load Coals there 2*d.* for every 192 Gallons; and, after the Expiration of the ſaid eleven Years, one Farthing for every 192 Gallons, to be paid by the Maſter of the Ship, before each Ship goes out of the Harbour.

Ditto, S. 4. All ſuch Money ſhall be employed for the Enlarging, Repairing, and Cleanſing the Harbour, *&c.*

11 *Geo.* I. C. 16. S. 1. The Duties upon Coals granted by 4 *Anne*, *Cap.* 18. *for enlarging the Pier and Harbour* of Parton, *in the County of* Cumberland, ſhall be continued from the firſt of *May*, 1725, for fifteen Years.

Ditto. S. 2. The perpetual Duty of one Farthing, granted by the ſaid Act, ſhall ceaſe; and, in Lieu thereof, every Maſter of a Ship ſhall, for fifteen Years, pay one Halfpenny for every 192 Gallons of Coals, which ſhall be laden on board ſuch Ship within the ſaid Harbour.

There ſhall be paid for all Goods herein after mentioned, which ſhall be diſcharged out of any Ship in the Harbour, coming Coaſtwiſe, from the 1ſt of *May*, 1725, for fifteen Years, the Duties following, *viz.* for every Hogſhead of Tobacco 3*d.* for every Hogſhead of Sugar 6*d.* for every Ton of Wine or exciſeable Liquors 2*s.* for every Ton of Hemp or Flax 1*s.* 6*d.* for every Hundred of Deals 8*d.* for every Laſt of Pitch or Tar 8*d.* for every Ton of Iron 1*s.* for every Ton of Raft or other Timber 4*d.* for every Barrel of Herrings 1*d.* for every Pack of Linen, containing two Hundred Weight, 1*s.* which Duties ſhall be paid by the Merchant into whoſe Cuſtody the Goods ſhall be delivered.

Every

Every Maſter of any Ship ſhall pay for ſuch Ship, upon her Arrival in the Har- 11 *Geo.* I. C. 16. S. 5.
bour from any Port of her Diſcharge in *Europe*, other than the Kingdoms of *Great-Britain* and *Ireland*, and the Iſle of *Man*, 4*d. per* Ton; and for every Ship, upon her Arrival from the Port of her laſt Diſcharge in *Aſia*, *Africa*, or *America*, 8*d. per* Ton, to be admeaſured as deſcribed in 5 *Will.* and *Mar.* Cap. 20: and 8 *Anne*, Cap. 12. Sect. 4. Provided, that for every Ship which ſhall come in for Security, and not for their Diſcharge, there ſhall be paid one Fourth of the Tonnage, and no more.

After the Termination of the ſaid fifteen Years, one third Part of the Duties Ditto, S. 6.
ſhall for ever continue for the perpetual repairing of the Harbour.

The Duties granted by the Act of 11 *Geo.* I. Cap. 16. ſhall be continued for 5 *Geo.* II. C. 13. S. 1.
the further Term of twenty-one Years, for enlarging the Harbour of *Parton* in *Cumberland*.

If the Purpoſes are fully anſwered, *&c.* before the Expiration of the ſaid Term, Ditto, S. 2.
the Duties ſhall ceaſe; and the Duty of a Half-penny for every 192 Gallons of Coals exported from the ſaid Harbour, and one third Part of the Duty on Tonnage of Ships (which, by the Act of 11 *Geo.* I. Cap. 16. are made perpetual) ſhall commence.

CATWATER.

Benjamin Joules, his Executors, *&c.* ſhall clear the Harbour of *Catwater* near 8 *Ann.* C. 8. S. 1.
Plymouth and *Sutton Poole* in *Plymouth*, and reduce the Shoals ſo, that any fourth Rate Ship may ſafely go in and out, over any Part of them, at half Flood or Ebb; and after the Removal of the Shoals, he ſhall keep the Water to the ſame Depth, *&c.*

And after the 25th of *March*, 1710, the ſaid *Benjamin Joules* ſhall have the Ditto, S. 4.
ſole Ballaſting and Unballaſting of Ships belonging to her Majeſty, and all other Ships in *Plymouth Sound*, *Hammoaze*, *Catwater*, and *Sutton Poole*, or within the Road between *St. Nicholas Iſland*, and the main Land; and every Maſter, *&c.* Ditto, S. 5.
belonging to any Ship that ſhall come into the ſaid Harbours or Road, and deliver or receive Ballaſt, ſhall deliver and receive the ſame to, and from the ſaid *Benjamin Joules*, under Pain of forfeiting 5*l. &c.* to hold and enjoy the ſaid ſole Liberty of Ballaſting, *&c.* unto the ſaid *Benjamin Joules*, his Executors, *&c.* for ſeventy-one Years.

The ſaid *Benjamin Joules* ſhall be bound to furniſh all Ships with Ballaſt; and ſhall ballaſt and unballaſt the ſame upon ſuch Terms as are herein-mentioned, *viz.* the Ships of her Majeſty at 9*d. per* Ton; all Ships of the Inhabitants of *Plymouth* or *Saltaſh*, at 9*d. per* Ton; all other Ships of her Majeſty's Dominions, at 10*d. per* Ton, and all foreign Ships at 12*d. per* Ton.

LIVERPOOL.

The Mayor, *&c.* and Common-Council of *Liverpool*, ſhall have Power to 8 *Ann.* C. 12. S. 2.
make a wet Dock or Baſon, with Wharfs, Sluices, and Canals, upon the Ground ſet a part for that Purpoſe.

There ſhall, from the 24th of *June*, 1710, for one and twenty Years, be Ditto, S. 3.
paid unto the ſaid Mayor, *&c.* for every Veſſel (Ships in her Majeſty's Service excepted) coming into or out of the ſaid Port, with any Merchandiſe (the Limits whereof are as far as a Place in *Hoyle Lake*, called the *Red-Stones*, and from thence all over the River *Merſey* to *Warrington* and *Frodſham* Bridges) by the Maſters of ſuch Ships, the Duties herein after deſcribed, *viz.* for every Ship trading between the Port and *St. David's Head* or *Carliſle*, for every Ton 2*d.* For every Ship trading between *St. David's Head* and the *Land's End*, or beyond *Carliſle* to the *Shetlands*, or the *Iſle of Man*, for every Ton 3*d.* For every Ship trading to *Ireland*, for every Ton, 4*d.* For every Ship trading to *Norway*, *Denmark*, *Holſtein*, *Holland*, *Hamburgh*, *Flanders*, or any Part of *France*, without the Straits of *Gibraltar*, or *Jerſey*, or *Guernſey*, for every Ton 8*d.* For every Ship trading to *Newfoundland*, *Greenland*, *Ruſſia*, and within the *Baltick*, *Portugal* and *Spain*, without the *Straits*, *Canaries*, *Madeiras*, *Weſtern Iſlands*, *Azores*, for

every Ton 12*d.* Such Duties to be paid at the Time of ſuch Ship's Diſcharge at the Cuſtom-houſe, ſo as no Ship ſhall be liable to pay the Duty but on going the ſame Voyage both out and home.

8 *Ann.* C. 12. S. 4. All Ships liable to the Payment of the Duties ſhall be meaſured, by taking the Length of the Keel as ſhe treads on the Ground, and the Breadth to be taken within board by the Midſhip Beam, from Plank to Plank; and half that Breadth for the Depth, then multiply the Length by the Breadth, and the Product by the Depth, and divide by 94.

Ditto, S. 14. After the ſaid Term of 21 Years, there ſhall be paid to the Mayor, *&c.* one fourth Part of the Duties before-mentioned, *&c.*

Ditto, S. 16. Nothing in this Act ſhall charge any Ship which ſhall be forced into the Harbour, and ſhall unlade in order to repair and relade: nor to charge any Ship which ſhall ſell in the Harbour any Part of her Lading, only in order to refit or victual.

Ditto, S. 17. This Act ſhall not charge any Ship belonging to, or bound to or from the Port of *Cheſter*, in Caſe ſuch Ship ſhall neither load nor diſcharge within the Limits of the Port of *Liverpool*.

11 *Geo.* II. C. 32. S. 2. The Act of 8 *Anne*, Cap. 12. for making a Dock at *Liverpool*, and an Act 3 *Geo.* I. *(not printed)* whereby the Duties were further continued for fourteen Years, are further continued for 31 Years.

Ditto, S. 10. Every Ship trading from *Liverpool* to *Gottenburgh*, or any other Place in *Sweden* without the *Baltick*, ſhall be charged with the Duty of 8*d. per* Ton.

Ditto, S. 11. After the ſaid Term of 31 Years, ſo long as the Dock and other Works ſhall be kept in Repair, there ſhall be paid to the Mayor, *&c.* and their Succeſſors, one Fourth of the Duties before-mentioned.

DOVER *and* RYE.

7 *Geo.* I. C. 9. S. 1. No new Walls or Stops ſhall be ſet up that may hinder the Flux and Reflux of the Sea between the Mouth of the Harbour of *Rye* in *Suſſex*, bounded by two Points called the *Camber* and *Caſtle Point*, *New Shut*, near *Craven Sluice* in *Suſſex* and *Kent*, &c.

9 *Geo.* I. C. 30. S. 2. *Vide Dover Harbour.* The Duty of 3*d. per* Ton, granted by 11 *Will.* III. Cap. 5. ſhall be appropriated for the Benefit of the Harbours of *Dover* and *Rye* in Manner following, *viz.* One Third thereof ſhall be paid to the Treaſurer for *Dover* Harbour, and the other two Thirds to the Treaſurer for the Harbour of *Rye*.

10 *Geo.* I. C. 7. S. 1. The Powers given by the Act 9 *Geo.* I. Cap. 30. for reſtoring the Port of *Rye*, are transferred to the Warden of the Cinque Ports, the Mayor and Jurats of *Rye*, &c.

Continued for 21 *Years by* 11 Geo. II. *Cap.* 7. *Sect.* 1. *One Moiety of the Duties continued for* 21 *Years by* 31 Geo. II.

WATCHETT.

7 *Geo.* I. C. 14. S. 1. The Duties by the private Act, 6 *Anne*, *for Repairing the Harbour and Key of* Watchett, *in the County of* Somerſet, granted for 21 Years, from the 25th of *March*, 1708, ſhall, after the Expiration of the ſaid Term, be paid for the further Term of 21 Years.

Ditto, S. 2. Nothing herein ſhall diſcontinue the Payment of the Duties by the ſaid Act, 6 *Anne*, made payable for the conſtant Reparation of the Key or Harbour, after the Expiration of the 21 Years.

BRIDPORT.

8 *Geo.* I. C. 11. S. 1. That the Havens and Piers of *Bridport*, in the County of *Dorſet*, may be rebuilt, and Sluices made, with convenient Wharfs, the Bailiffs and capital Burgeſſes of *Bridport* ſhall be Truſtees for the ſaid Purpoſes; and at *Bridport* Mouth, being an open Piece of Land, lying between the *Eaſt* and *Weſt* Cliffs, and from the Sea Northward as far as *Irepool*, on which Ground the ancient Harbour was, may lay out the new intended Harbour and Piers, and the Sluices, Wharfs, and Landing Places, and the Ways to the Harbour.

There ſhall be paid to the Collector, to be appointed as herein after men- 8 *Geo.* I. C. tioned, for every Weigh of Salt, for every Laſt of Wheat, Rye, Barley, Malt, II. S. 4. or other Grain, for every Chaldron, *Wincheſter* Meaſure, of Coals and Culm, and for every To nof other Goods, diſcharged out of any Ship in the ſaid Haven, or which ſhall be exported from thence, 1*s.* to be paid before the ſame be landed; and there alſo ſhall be paid for every Ship, of the Burden of ten Tons or upwards, which ſhall come into the ſaid Haven, 2*d.* for every Ton ſuch Ship, *&c.* ſhall contain; which Duties ſhall be paid by the Maſter, *&c.*

When the Harbours and Piers ſhall be rebuilt, and the Monies expended thereon Ditto, S. 7. reimburſed, the Duties ſhall ceaſe; and from thenceforth there ſhall be paid to the Collectors for every Weigh of Salt, for every Laſt of Wheat, Rye, Barley, Malt, and other Grain, and for every Chaldron of Coals and Culm, *Wincheſter* Meaſure, and for every Ton of other Goods diſcharged in the ſaid Haven, or exported, 6*d.* and for every Ship, *&c.* which ſhall come into the Haven, 1*d.* *per* Ton and no more.

YARMOUTH.

After the 25th of *March*, 1723, for 21 Years, and to the End of the next 9 *Geo.* I. C. Seſſion of Parliament, there ſhall be paid by every Maſter of a Ship which ſhall 10. S. 1. unlade within the Haven of *Great Yarmouth*, or in *Yarmouth* Road, extending from the South Part of *Scrathy* in *Norfolk* to the North Part of *Corton* in *Suffolk*, at the Time of unlading, for the Goods following, *viz.* for every Chaldron of Coals, *Wincheſter* Meaſure, Laſt of Wheat, Rye, Barley, Malt, or other Grain, for every Weigh of Salt, and Ton of other Goods (Fiſh excepted) ſuch Sums, not exceeding 12*d.* as the Mayor, Aldermen, Burgeſſes, and Commonalty of *Great Yarmouth*, in Common-Council aſſembled, ſhall appoint; to be applied as follows, *viz.* Part of the ſaid Duties not exceeding 6*d.* towards clearing and improving the Haven, Piers, and Jettees; and 3*d.* other Part of the ſaid Monies ſhall yearly, on the 24th of *June*, be divided in Manner following, *viz.* One Penny Halfpenny to the Chamberlain of *Norwich* to be applied towards clearing the Channel of the River *Yare*, between the two Mills in *Norwich* and *Hardly Croſs*, &c. and one Halfpenny, other Part of the ſaid 3*d.* to ſuch Perſons as ſhall be yearly named by the Juſtices at their Quarter Seſſions at *Norwich*, for the County of *Norfolk*, to be applied towards clearing the River *Bure*, called the *North River*, and for ſuch other Purpoſes as the Juſtices ſhall appoint; and one Halfpenny, other Part of the ſaid 3*d.* to ſuch Perſon as ſhall be yearly named by the Juſtices at their Quarter Seſſions at *Beccles*, for the County of *Suffolk*, to be applied towards clearing of the River *Waveny*, and for ſuch other Purpoſes as the ſaid Juſtices ſhall order; and one Halfpenny, Reſidue of the ſaid 3*d.* to ſuch Perſons as the Mayor, *&c.* of *Yarmouth* ſhall appoint, to be applied towards repairing the Bridge and the publick Keys belonging to the Corporation, *&c.* And the further Sum of 3*d.* or ſo much thereof as ſhall be by the twelve Commiſſioners, to be appointed as herein after is directed, or any ſeven of them, thought neceſſary, ſhall be raiſed by the Mayor, *&c.* of *Yarmouth*, and ſhall firſt be applied towards clearing the Channel of that Part of the River *Yare*, leading from *Yarmouth* to *Norwich*, called *Braydon*, as any ſeven of the Commiſſioners ſhall direct at their Meeting at *Yarmouth*, *&c.*

The laſt mentioned 3*d.* ſhall not be raiſed but when Notice in Writing, ſigned Ditto. S. 2. by ſeven of the Commiſſioners, ſhall be given to the Mayor of *Yarmouth*, that it is neceſſary to raiſe the ſaid Sum, or ſome Part thereof, and for what Purpoſes; and then ſuch Sum ſhall be raiſed, provided that the Juſtices for *Norfolk*, at their Quarter Seſſions, yearly, out of the Monies payable for the River *Bure*, may allot Part thereof for the clearing that Branch of the River which leads from *St. Bennet's-Abbey* to *Dilham*, in *Norfolk*.

On the Exportation of Goods, which have paid the Sums hereby charged on Ditto, S. 12. the Importation, the Collector (Proof in Writing on Oath being firſt made of the Payment of the Duties, which Oath he may adminiſter) ſhall repay the Exporter the Money paid on the Importation.

The

9 *Geo.* I. C. 10. S. 13. The Mayor of *Yarmouth* may yearly appoint Watchers or Clappermen, to watch on the Keys nightly, from the 1ſt of *November* to the 1ſt of *March*.

Ditto, S. 14. There ſhall be paid by the Maſter of any Ship which ſhall lie in the Haven, from the South End of the *Ballaſt Key* upwards, the Space of one Month between the 1ſt of *November* and the 1ſt of *March*, any Sum not exceeding one Halfpenny *per* Ton of the Burthen, as the Mayor ſhall, for the Charges of ſuch Watching, yearly appoint.

Ditto, S. 15. Every Maſter, *&c.* of a Ship, which ſhall winter in the Haven, who ſhall ſuffer any Fire or lighted Candle to bein any Ship lying from the South End of the *Ballaſt Key* upwards (Ships which ſhall have Officers boarded on them by the Direction of the ſuperior Officers of the Cuſtoms or Exciſe, belonging to the ſaid Town, only excepted) ſhall forfeit, for every ſuch Fire or lighted Candle, 10*s.&c*.

20 *Geo.* II. P. 872. The Haven and Piers of *Great Yarmouth* being in a bad Condition, and falling into an irreparable Decay, if not timely prevented, it is therefore enacted, that from and after the 24th of *June*, 1747, the ſeveral Duties, which by 9 *Geo.* I. were granted for clearing and improving, *&c.* the Haven and Piers belonging to the ſaid Town of *Great Yarmouth*, and for depthening the Channel of *Braydon*, and for making the Rivers *Yare*, *Waveny* and *Bure*, more navigable, and for repairing the Bridge and publick Keys of the ſaid Town, and alſo for preſerving

P. 875. Ships wintering in the Haven there, ſhall be reviewed and paid for the Term of two Years, and from thence to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament, in ſuch Manner, by ſuch Perſons, and with ſuch Exceptions, Allowances, and Drawbacks, as are mentioned in the before recited Act, *&c.*

23 *Geo.* II. P. 189. The Proviſion made in the preceding Act, not having been found ſufficient to anſwer the Purpoſes intended thereby, for repairing the Piers, clearing and depthening the Haven of *Great Yarmouth*, &c. it is enacted that from the 25th of *March*, 1750, the Duties payable by Virtue of the foregoing Act of 20 *Geo.* II. ſhall ceaſe: and, in lieu thereof, there ſhall be paid for twenty-one Years, and from thence to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament, by every Maſter of any Ship or Veſſel which ſhall import or unlade within the Haven of *Great Yarmouth*, or in *Yarmouth Road*, near adjoining to the ſaid Borough, extending from the South Part of the Town of *Scrathy*, in the County of *Norfolk*, to the North Part of the Town of *Corton*, in the County of *Suffolk*; for every Chaldron of Coals, *Wincheſter* Meaſure, Laſt of Wheat, Rye, Barley, Malt, or other Grain; and for every Weigh of Salt; and for every Ton of all other Goods or Merchandizes (Fiſh only excepted) the reſpective Sums following, *viz.* for the Term of ſeven Years, or ſuch other leſs Term as twelve Commiſſioners, or ſeven of them (five being Commiſſioners for the County of *Norfolk*, *Suffolk*, and the City of *Norwich*) ſhall order, a Sum not exceeding 1*s.* 6*d.* And after the Expiration of the ſaid, or other leſs Term of Years, during the Remainder of the Term of twenty-one Years, and from thence to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament, the Sum of 10*d.* or ſuch other greater Sum as the Commiſſioners as aforeſaid ſhall order, not exceeding the Sum of 12*d.*

P. 193. The Sum of 3*d.* Part of the Duties granted by this Act ſhall every Year be divided, and paid upon the firſt *Tueſday* in *June*, by the Chamberlains, *&c.* of *Great Yarmouth*, in the Manner and Proportions following, *viz.* 1*d.* 2*q.* unto the Chamberlain of the City of *Norwich*, &c. to be applied towards clearing and depthening that Part of the Channel of the River of *Wenſon*, commonly called *Yare*, which lies between the new Mills in *Norwich* and *Hardly Croſs*; and for preventing Filth and Mud from falling therein, and for didelling and cleanſing the River in ſuch Manner, as the ſaid Corporation ſhall direct, *&c.* and the Sum of 2*q.* to be applied towards clearing and depthening the River *Bure* commonly called the *North River*, and all thoſe Branches thereof which lead from *St. Bennet's Abbey* to *Dilham*, and from *Baſtwick-Bridge* to *Hickling*, in the County

P. 194. of *Norfolk*, in ſuch Manner as the Juſtices ſhall direct, *&c.* and the Sum of 2*q.* to be applied towards clearing and depthening the River *Waveny*, in ſuch Manner as the Juſtices ſhall direct, *&c.* and the Sum of 2*q.* Reſidue of the ſaid 3*d.* to be applied towards repairing the Bridge and publick Keys belonging to the ſaid Borough of *Great Yarmouth*, &c.

The Sum of 3*d.* other Part of the Duties is to be divided and paid in the Manner following *viz.* the Sum of 2*q.* to be applied towards the further clearing and depthening the River *Bure*, commonly called the *North River*, and the Branches thereof, which lead from *St. Bennet's Abbey* to *Dilham*, &c. and the Sum of 2*d.* 2*q.* Reſidue of the ſaid 3*d.* to be applied towards the effectual clearing and depthening of that Part of the River *Yare* leading from *Yarmouth* to *Norwich*, called *Braydon*, &c. 23 *Geo.* II. P. 195.

The laſt mentioned Sum of 3*d.* is not to be raiſed, unleſs Notice in Writing, *&c.* be given to the Mayor of *Great Yarmouth*, &c.

The laſt mentioned 3*d.* when raiſed, is to be annually accounted for, *&c.* and the Overplus (if any) of the ſaid 2*d.* 2*q.* Part of the ſaid 3*d.* is to be applied in clearing and depthening the *North River*, and its Branches, *&c.* and the Overplus (if any) of the 2*d.* 2*q.* Reſidue of the ſaid 3*d.* is to remain in the Hands of ſuch Perſon as the Corporation of *Great Yarmouth* in Common Council ſhall appoint, to be applied in clearing and depthening the Channel of *Braydon*, in ſuch Manner as the Commiſſioners ſhall think fit. P. 196.

During the Term of ſeven Years, the Sum of 4*d.* other Part of the Duties is to be applied in clearing and depthening the Haven, and repairing the Piers and Jettee, and all the Capſterns, Cables, and Ropes belonging thereto, *&c.*

If in any Year, during the ſaid Term of ſeven Years, the ſaid Sum of 4*d.* ſhall not be ſufficient for clearing and depthening the Haven and repairing the Piers and Jettee, ſeven or more of the Commiſſioners, *&c.* upon Application of the Corporation of *Great Yarmouth*, &c. are impowered to direct ſuch further Part of the Reſidue of the Duties, as they ſhall think neceſſary to be applied, with the ſaid 4*d.* towards the ſaid Purpoſes, and for no other Uſe.

No Part of the ſaid Sum of 4*d.* is to be applied in erecting any new Works in the Haven, or in pulling down any Parts of the Piers and Jettee.

The ſaid Sum of 4*d.* and ſuch further Sums (if any) as the Commiſſioners ſhall direct, to be applied as aforeſaid, are to be annually accounted for, *&c.* and the Overplus (if any) is to be applied in amending and improving the Haven and Piers; *&c.* P. 197.

During the ſaid Term of ſeven Years, or other leſs Term, the Sum of 8*d.* or ſuch Part thereof, as ſhall not have been diſpoſed of by the Commiſſioners, in Manner before directed, Reſidue of the Duties, is to be applied in improving and extending the Haven and Piers, and in erecting new Works, as the Commiſſioners as aforeſaid ſhall direct, according to the Proviſions herein after mentioned.

Seven or more Commiſſioners, *&c.* at their firſt, or ſome ſubſequent Meeting, at *Great Yarmouth*, are to direct ſuch Works to be undertaken, as, with the Advice of ſome ſkilful Engineer or Engineers, they ſhall think neceſſary for improving and extending the Haven and Piers, *&c.* P. 198.

During the Term of ſeven Years, or other leſs Term, the Chamberlains of *Great Yarmouth*, &c. are to pay the Money ariſing by the ſaid Sum of 8*d.* to ſuch Perſons as the Commiſſioners ſhall direct.

The Surplus (if any) of the ſaid Sum of 8*d.* is to be applied in completing ſuch new Works, as the Commiſſioners ſhall direct.

If at any Time, before the Expiration of the ſaid Term of ſeven Years, the Commiſſioners ſhall ſignify to the Mayor, *&c.* that, in their Opinion, the Work is completed, and the Haven and Piers effectually improved and extended, then the Payment of the Sum of 8*d.* is to ceaſe, except in the Caſe herein after excepted. P. 200.

After the Expiration of the ſaid Term of ſeven Years, or ſooner determination of the Payment of the ſaid Sum of 8*d.* the Sum of 4*d.* Part of the remaining Duty is to be applied, during the Remainder of the Term of twenty-one Years, and from thence to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament, in clearing and depthening the Haven, and keeping in Repair the Piers and Jettee, in ſuch Manner as the Corporation of *Great Yarmouth* in Common Council ſhall direct.

If in any Year, during the Remainder of the ſaid Term of twenty-one Years, *&c.* it ſhall appear to ſeven or more of the Commiſſioners, *&c.* that the ſaid Sum of 4*d.* directed to be applied in clearing and depthening the Haven, and keeping P. 201.

keeping the Piers and Jettee in Repair, will not be ſufficient for thoſe Purpoſes, they may direct a further Sum, not exceeding 2*d.* to be raiſed until their next annual Meeting, to be applied by the Corporation of *Great Yarmouth*, in repairing and improving the Haven, *&c.* in ſuch Manner as the Commiſſioners ſhall judge neceſſary, *&c.*

The ſaid further Sum of 2*d.* or any Part thereof, is not to be raiſed unleſs Notice that the ſame is neceſſary, *&c.* be firſt given to the Mayor, *&c.*

The Collectors and Receivers may, at all ſeaſonable Times, enter into any Veſſel, within the Haven or Road, in Order to ſee what Goods ſhall be on board, before the unlading thereof; and, if the Duties ſhall not be paid by the Maſter upon the unlading, they may, by Warrant from the Mayor, or Deputy-Mayor of *Great Yarmouth*, diſtrain the Veſſel, her Apparel, and Furniture, and, after ten Days, ſell the ſame, rendering the Overplus upon Demand, after deducting the Duties and all Charges.

Such Fiſh-Oil, or Fiſh Livers, as ſhall be obtained in any fiſhing Voyage, and ſuch Remainder of Salt, Bread, Beer, and other Proviſions, as ſhall be taken into any Veſſel for accompliſhing a fiſhing Voyage, or into any Veſſel for the Maintenance of the Ship's Crew, upon a Voyage to be made with ſuch Veſſel, and not ſpent therein, are exempted from the ſaid Duties.

On the Re-exportation of all Coals and other Goods, for which the Duties of this Act, on the Importation, ſhall have been paid, any Collector or Receiver of the Duties (upon Proof made before him in Writing, upon Oath, of the Payment of the ſaid Duties, and which Oath he is to adminiſter) is to repay, out of the Monies in his Hands, *&c.* all ſuch Duties to the Re-exporter, as ſhall have been paid on the Importation.

23 *Geo.* II. P. 207. P. 209. From and after the 25th of *March*, 1750, no Veſſel is to lie, or be moored, with her Side towards the Key, longer than one Tide, unleſs upon ſome unavoidable Occaſion: And the Mayor, or Deputy-Mayor, is to take ſuch Order therein, as he ſhall think reaſonable; and, if any Maſter ſhall refuſe to obey ſuch Order, for altering the Situation of his Ship, and laying her Head towards the Key, he is to forfeit 40*s.* *&c.*

MARGATE.

11 *Geo.* I. C. 3. S. 1. The Droits called Poundage and Laſtage, and other Duties, ſhall be continued for the Maintenance of the Pier and Harbour of *Margate*.

Ditto, S. 6. It ſhall be lawful for the Pier-Wardens and Collectors, to go on board any Veſſel belonging to *Margate*, making Uſe of, or being within the Harbour, and to take Account what Duty is payable for any Goods on board; and, in Caſe of Non-Payment, to diſtrain ſuch Goods, and alſo the Tackle of the Veſſel: And, in Caſe of Neglect of Payment by the Space of ten Days, they may ſell the Goods to ſatisfy as well the Duty as their Charges, *&c.*

Ditto, S. 8. The Money ſhall be laid out in repairing the Pier and Harbour.

SUNDERLAND.

13 *Geo.* I. C. 6 S. 1. The Commiſſioners appointed to put in Execution the *private* Act 3 *Geo.* I. *for the Preſervation and Improvement of the River* Wear *and Port and Haven of* Sunderland, *in the County of* Durham, or any ſeven of them, (whereof the Chairman to be one) are impowered, at any publick Meeting, to grant or charge the Duties by that Act granted, as a Security for 3500*l.* by them already borrowed, or for any further Sum to be borrowed for the Purpoſe in the ſaid Act.

Ditto, S. 8 The Commiſſioners ſhall have Power to finiſh the Pier already begun, and alſo to erect Piers and other Works, for the Preſervation and Improvement of the Haven, *&c.*

20 *Geo.* II. P. 479. The Preamble ſets forth, that the Town of *Sunderland*, near the Sea, ſituate on the River *Wear*, in the County of *Durham*, is well inhabited by rich and able Merchants and Tradeſmen, having a Port capable of containing many

P 480. Hundred Ships at one Time, *&c.* and that by an Act of 3 *Geo* I. intitled, *An Act for the Preſervation and Improvement of the River* Wear, *and Port and Haven of* Sunderland *in the County of* Durham, certain Perſons therein named, were

were appointed Commiſſioners of the ſaid River and Haven, and Duties granted for the effectual cleanſing and preſerving thereof, for the Term of twenty-one Years; and that by another Act of 13 *Geo.* I. *for the more effectual Preſervation and Improvement of the River* Wear, *&c.* divers additional Powers were granted to the ſaid Commiſſioner, who in Purſuance of the Execution thereof, before the Expiration of the Term limited, erected, at a great Charge, a Pier and a Key near the Mouth of the River on the South Side, and did other beneficial Acts for the Opening and Improving of the ſaid River, *&c.* and, in Order to have more effectually cleanſed and preſerved the ſame, the Commiſſioners propoſed to have lengthened the ſaid Pier, and to have built other Works on the North Side of the River, but the Money ariſing from the Duties not being ſufficient to perform ſuch additional Works, *&c. It is enacted*, that the Right Reverend the Biſhop of *Durham*, the Right Honourable *Thomas*, Earl of *Scarborough*, &c. ſhall be Commiſſioners of the ſaid River, Port, and Haven, within the Limits herein-after ſet forth, and ſhall be ſo called for the Purpoſes herein mentioned, for the Term of twenty one Years, to commence from the 24th of *June*, 1747. 20 *Geo.* II. P. 481. P. 482.

The Commiſſioners, or ſeven of them, may purchaſe and take Leaſes of any Lands near the ſaid River, for the erecting Piers or other Works, *&c.* and employ Workmen, Keels, *&c.* to remove any Rocks, Gravel, *&c.* below High-Water Marks, *&c.* provided that thereby they do not damage the Lands, Quarries, Keys, Straits, Wharfs, or Beacons, of any Perſon whatſoever, *&c.*

The Commiſſioners, or ſeven of them, may at all Times hereafter ſurvey the ſaid River ſo far as to the *New Bridge*, and no farther; (to which Place they may make and keep it navigable for the ſaid Term of 21 Years) and alſo the Port, Haven, and Harbour of *Sunderland*, as far as the ſame extends from *Souter Point*, about two Miles from the Bar of *Sunderland*, towards the North Eaſt, and ſo into the Sea to five Fathoms at Low-Water, and from thence in a ſuppoſed direct Line, till it falls oppoſite to that Land called *Ryhop Dean*, about two Miles towards the South, and the Impediments and Annoyances, *&c.* therein, and may hear and determine all ſuch Abuſes, Differences, and Things, as concern the ſame, *&c.* P. 490.

The Commiſſioners, before the 24th of *June*, 1759, ſhall remove all Sands, Shoals, and other Obſtructions, between *Biddisford* and *Newbridge*, and ſhall effectually make the ſaid River navigable, to carry Boats, Keels, and Veſſels of the Burden now uſed upon the ſaid River; and ſhall, from Time to Time, keep it ſo navigable, between the ſaid two Places, for the Reſidue of the ſaid Term of 21 Years. P. 491.

From the 24th of *June*, 1747, for the Term of 21 Years, and from thence to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament, every Coal-Owner, for the Time being, and their Fitters, and Coal Factors, ſhall ſeverally pay for all Coals and Cinders brought to the ſaid River, and delivered from the Staith, aboard any Ship or other Veſſel, the Sums following, *viz.* P. 498.

The Coal-Owners reſpectively, any Sum not exceeding 2*d.* 2*q.* for every Chaldron of Coals or Cinders, during the ſaid Term of 21 Years, brought for them to the River, and delivered as aforeſaid; and ſo in Proportion for any greater or leſs Quantity.

And the Fitters or Coal-Factors reſpectively, any Sum not exceeding 2*q.* during the ſaid Term, for every Chaldron of Coals or Cinders, brought and delivered as aforeſaid, to be applied as herein-after directed.

The Commiſſioners, or ſeven of them, (whereof the Chairman for the Time being to be one) at any publick Meeting by Writing under their Hands and Seals, (without any Stamp thereon) may aſſign over, *&c.* the Duties, or any Part thereof (the Charge of making ſuch Aſſignment to be paid out of the Duties) for all, or any Part of the Term for which they are granted, as a Security for any Sum to be borrowed for the Purpoſes herein mentioned, to ſuch Perſon or Perſons, or their Truſtees, who ſhall lend the ſame, with Intereſt not exceeding 5*l.* *per Centum per Annum*; out of which Monies, *&c.* ſhall be paid, in the firſt Place, the Charges of obtaining and endeavouring to procure this Act. P. 559.

Cinders to be burnt from Coals, ſubject to the Duties beforementioned, ſhall not pay the Duties payable for Cinders, on their being put on board any Ship or other

other Veſſel, in Order to their being exported or water-borne to any other Place; and no Duty ſhall be paid for any Coals or Cinders that ſhall be loſt in any Keel or Boat ſunk in the ſaid River, *&c.* or within five Fathoms, at Low-Water, beyond the Bar of the River; or for any Coals uſed in making Salt, and Glaſs, Glaſs Bottles, Vitriol, and burning Lime-ſtones into Lime, within the Limits of the ſaid River, *&c.* ſo as the Owners and Conſumers thereof (being required) by the Oath of themſelves, or any other Perſon, to the Satisfaction of the Commiſſioners, *&c.* prove that ſuch Cinders, ſo exempted, were burnt from Coals, for which Duties, as aforeſaid, had been paid; or that ſuch Coals or Cinders, ſo exempted, were loſt, as aforeſaid; or that the Coals, ſo exempted, had been uſed in making Salt, *&c.* within the ſaid River, Port, or Haven. And if any Staithmen, *&c.* (ſummoned to appear and to be examined on Oath, touching the Quantities of Coals and Cinders by them delivered, from Time to Time, on board) ſhall not appear, or refuſe to be examined on Oath, they ſhall be charged ſuch Sums, *&c.*

20 *Geo.* II. P. 500.

All Duties, Fines, and Sums of Money, to be levied by this Act, not otherwiſe directed to be applied, ſhall be paid to ſuch Perſons as the Commiſſioners ſhall appoint; and ſuch Money, or ſo much as ſhall not be applied towards Payment of the Charges of procuring this Act, and of the Principal and Intereſt of the Money borrowed, and the Expence of putting this Act in Execution, ſhall be employed in lengthening the preſent Pier, and in purchaſing or procuring Leaſes of Grounds, as aforeſaid, to build any other Piers, Keys, Walls, or Jettees on, and in erecting the ſame, and in doing ſuch other Works for the Improvement of, and the depthening, cleanſing, and preſerving the ſaid River, *&c.* as the Commiſſioners, *&c.* ſhall from Time to Time direct.

P. 503.

If by the Building of any Pier, or other Works, and the different Direction thereby given to the Sea and Tide flowing into the River, *&c.* the Keys and Grounds of any Perſon ſhall be beat down, overflowed, or otherwiſe damnified, the Commiſſioners, *&c.* out of the Monies ariſing by this Act, ſhall cauſe ſuch Keys to be repaired, or rebuilt, and the Land to be effectually ſecured againſt ſuch Sea and Tide, within twelve Months after any ſuch Accident; and ſhall likewiſe cauſe to be paid to the Proprietors of Lands and Grounds, or to ſuch other Perſons as ſhall make Proof of any Damages done by them, in the Execution of this Act, ſuch Sums as ſhall be aſſeſſed by a Jury, *&c.*

NEWHAVEN.

4 *Geo.* II. C. 17. S. 1.

That the Haven and Pier of *Newhaven* in *Suſſex* may be rebuilt, *John Alford*, Eſq. and others are conſtituted Commiſſioners; and it ſhall be lawful for them to lay out the ſaid Harbour and Pier.

Ditto, S. 2.

There ſhall be paid the Sums of Money following, *viz.* For every Chaldron of Coals, Grindſtone, and other Goods, paying Duty by the Chaldron, exported or imported, in the ſaid Haven, 1*s.* For every Ton of Coals, paying Duty by the Ton, Salt, Plaiſter of *Paris*, Tarris, Tobacco-pipe Clay, Stone, and Marble Blocks, Lead, Iron, or other Goods, paying Duty or Freight by the Ton, 1*s.* For every Load of Timber, Wainſcot Boards, Trenels, and all other converted Timber, 1*s.* For every Load of Tan or Bark, 2*s.* For every Hundred of ſingle Deals, Spears, Ufirs, Pipe, Hogſhead, and Barrel Staves, 1*s.* For every Hundred of double Deals, 2*s.* and of 3 Inch Deals, 3*s.* For every Quarter of Wheat, Peas, Tares, Beans, and all heavy Seeds, 3*d.* For every Quarter of Barley, Malt, Oats, Saint-Foin, and light Grains, 2*d.* For every Hogſhead of Wine, and other Liquids, 6*d.* For every Hogſhead of Sugar, Tobacco, and dry Goods, 9*d.* and for every Tierce thereof, 9*d.* For every Barrel of Pitch, Tar, Groceries, and all other Goods in Barrels, 4*d.* For every Bundle, Bale, and Cheſt of Hemp, Linens, Woollens, Glaſs, Fruits, Earthen Ware, not exceeding three Hundred Weight, 3*d.* For every Hundred Weight of Allum, Cheeſe, Tallow, Colours, Shot, Nails, Chains, and Wrought-Iron, Braſiers' and Pewterers' Wares, and all other Goods paying Duty or Freight *per* Hundred Weight, 1*d.* For every Groſs of Bottles, 3*d.* For every Hundred Feet of paving Stones, or

paving Marble, 2*s*. For every Thouſand of Tiles, Bricks, and Clinkers, 1*s*. For every Ship (fiſhing Veſſels excepted) that comes to load or unload, 2*d*. *per* Ton, according to their light Bills; For every Veſſel that comes in, and neither loads nor unloads, 2*s*. each, from twelve to fifty Tons, and if above fifty Tons, 4*s*. For all Goods not enumerated, one twelfth Part of the uſual Freight from *London* to *Newhaven*.

Which Duties ſhall be paid by the Perſon who ſhips or receives Goods, the Maſter to pay the Tonnage of the Ship; and no Officers of Cuſtoms of the Port of *Lewes* ſhall take Entries, or make out Cockets, for ſhipping or diſcharging Goods, or for clearing any Ships, until the Duties be paid, or Security given; or ſhall permit any Ship to go out of the Haven, until the Maſter produces a Receipt for the Duties aforeſaid. 4 *Geo.* II. C. 17. S. 3.

The Collectors may go aboard and diſtrain for Non-payment, and, in Caſe of Neglect for ten Days, may ſell Ship and Furniture. Ditto, S. 4.

When the Juſtices, at their Quarter Seſſions for *Suſſex*, ſhall certify, that the Commiſſioners are reimburſed, one Half of the Duties ſhall ceaſe, and the other Half ſhall continue, for keeping the Haven, Pier, and Sluices in Repair. Ditto, S. 6.

ILFORDCOMBE.

The ſeveral Duties following ſhall be paid to Sir *Bouchier Wray*, his Heirs and Aſſigns, Lords of the Manor of *Ilfordcombe*, in the County of *Devon*; (the greateſt) Part of which Acknowledgements were anciently paid to the Lords of the Manor, *viz*. 4 *Geo.* II. C. 19. S. 1.

For Woollen, and Bay Yarn, and Flocks, 2*d*. *per* Stone, each to contain 18*lb*. and for every Ton of other Goods, imported or exported out of the ſaid Port 8*d*. Ditto, S. 2.

For every Ship which ſhall come into the ſaid Harbour (the ſame not being their diſcharging Port) the Keelage following, *viz*. For every Ship uſing the Coaſting Trade, belonging to the ſaid Port, 6*d*. For every Ship not belonging to the ſaid Port, uſing the Coaſting Trade, 1*s*. 6*d*. For every other Ship coming from his Majeſty's Plantations, or bound thither, 2*s*. 6*d*. the Maſter paying the ſaid Duty of Keelage, ſhall have Allowance of the Merchant by Way of Average; For every Ship that pays Keelage, there ſhall be paid by the Maſter 6*d*. for each Top which ſuch Veſſel beareth; and for the Keelage of every Boat belonging to any other Port or Place, 4*d*. Ditto, S. 3.

For the Support of the Light-houſe (which Light ſhall be ſet up at *Michaelmas*, and continue till the 1ſt of *March*, in every Year) there ſhall be paid, during ſuch Seaſon, by every Ship belonging to the ſaid Port, 6*d*. and by every other Ship 1*s*. Ditto, S. 4.

And for laying up, or leeſing of Ships in the Harbour, and to the Fiſhery, there ſhall be paid the Duties following, *viz*. For every Ship belonging to the Harbour 4*s*. 4*d*. For every other Ship 6*s*. 8*d*. For every Boat employed in the Herring Fiſhery, 4*s*. 4*d*. And for every Boat fiſhing for Mackrel, for the Seaſon 4*s*. 4*d*. And for every Barrel of Herrings 4*d*. And for every Horſe-Load of Goods imported and exported 3*d*. Ditto, S. 5.

For the keeping of a Taw-Boat there ſhall be paid ſuch Duties, and ſuch Orders obſerved, as follows: Firſt, the Owner of ſuch Taw-Boat ſhall have for going to any Ship, three Shares; and the Owner of the Boat and Company ſhall have one Third of every Pilot Ship; the Owner of ſuch Port to have his Part, whether the Pilot be ſhipped within the Harbour or without; and the Keeper of ſuch Boat ſhall have one Man's Share; and no Boat ſhall ſerve, but ſuch Taw-Boat only, which is to attend the Place; and, if any other Boat ſhall ſerve, the Owner of ſuch Boat ſhall forfeit 6*s*. 8*d*. unleſs upon Extremity of Weather, then the Owner of the Taw-Boats ſhall appoint other Boats to aſſiſt him; and the Owner of ſuch Taw-Boat ſhall have from every ſuch ſpecial Boat, one Share; and the Keeper of the Taw-Boat ſhall attend, and keep the Boat and Warp always in Readineſs. Ditto, S. 6.

4 *Geo.* II. C. 19. S. 7. There ſhall be paid by the Maſter of every Veſſel belonging to *Ilfordcombe*, who ſhall uſe the Warp, 6*s.* 8*d.* and by the Maſter of every Veſſel belonging to any other Port, 13*s.* 4*d.*

Ditto, S. 8. For keeping Weights in the Harbour, by the ſaid Sir *Bourchier Wray*, his Heirs and Aſſigns, the Orders herein after mentioned ſhall be obſerved, *viz.* No Perſon ſhall weigh any Goods, bought or ſold there, with any other Weights; and if any Perſon ſhall weigh with other Weights, ſuch Perſon ſhall forfeit 3*s.* 4*d.* and there ſhall be paid for every Ton ſo weighed, 2*d.*

Ditto, S. 9. There ſhall be paid for every Dicker of Leather there landed 3*d.* For every Hogſhead of Tobacco 3*d.* For every Weigh of Coals or Culm 6*d.* For every Horſe 1*d.* For every Bullock 2*q.* For every Score of Sheep 4*d.* For every Dozen of Earthen Ware, imported or exported, 2*q.* For every Meaſe of Herrings unſalted, carried out of the Port 3*d.* For every Ton of Ballaſt taken on board in the Port 2*d.* For every Ton of Lime-Stone landed in the Harbour 1*d.* For every Ton of Groceries, or Saltery Wares, 1*s.* 6*d.* For every Hundred of Barrel Staves, 4*d.* For every Bundle of Hoops 2*q.* For every Pack of Bays or Stuff 3*d.* And for every Hundred Weight of Cheeſe 2*d.* And for the leeſing or laying up of every ſuch Fiſhing-Boat as ſhall not pay Duty 2*s.* 2*d.*

Ditto, S. 10. And for all other Goods, not particularly mentioned, imported or exported, ſuch Sums of Money ſhall be collected, as Duties appertaining to the ſaid Key, Light-Houſe, and Warp-Houſe, according to ſuch moderate Values, as are proportionable to the Rates above expreſſed, and as are paid in the adjacent Ports.

Ditto, S. 13. All Money raiſed by the Duties, or recovered by Forfeitures, ſhall be laid out in repairing and maintaining the Piers, Key, Light-Houſe, Warp, Warp-Houſe, Boats, and Harbour of *Ilfordcombe*.

Ditto, S. 16. The Water-Bailiff hath Power to go aboard Ships, and to diſtrain for Non-payment, and, after ten Days, to ſell the Diſtreſs and ſatisfy the Duties, Penalties, and Coſts.

Ditto, S. 17. Nothing in this Act ſhall diminiſh any of the ancient Rights which the Freemen of *Bridgwater* have enjoyed by Virtue of a Charter granted by King *John*.

SCARBOROUGH.

37 *Hen.* VIII. C. 14. S. 1. The King erected a Corporation of two Perſons, called, *the Maſters, or Keepers, of the Key or Pier of* Scarborough.

Ditto, S. 5. The Maſter and Keepers ſhall receive of the Owners of Tenements in *Scarborough*, the fifth Part of the Yearly Rents, for the Maintenance of the Key or Pier, at the Feaſt of *Pentecoſt* and *St. Martin*.

5 *Geo.* II. C. 11. S. 1. From the 24th of *June*, 1732, until the 24th of *June*, 1763, the Duties aftermentioned ſhall be paid, for the enlarging and keeping in Repair the Piers of *Scarborough*, to wit, 2*q.* for every Chaldron of Coals laden on board any Ship in the Port of *Newcaſtle*, or any Member of the Port of *Newcaſtle*; which Duties ſhall be paid to the Bailiffs and Burgeſſes of *Scarborough*, as they in Common-Council aſſembled ſhall appoint, by every Maſter of a Ship, before ſuch Ship be ſuffered to proceed in any Voyage, to be paid near the Place where ſuch Ship ſhall take on board ſuch Coals.

Ditto, S. 3. Till the 24th of *June*, 1783, there ſhall be paid to the ſaid Bailiffs and Burgeſſes for Coals landed within the Port of *Scarborough*, 1*s. per* Chaldron, Town's Meaſure; For Cinders 1*s. per* Chaldron. For every Weigh of Salt 2*s.* For every Groſs of Glaſs Bottles 2*d.* For Fir Timber imported in *Engliſh* Bottoms 3*d. per* Ton; For every Hundred of Fir Deals 3*s.* of half Deals 1*s.* 6*d.* of middle Balks 3*s.* of double Ufirs 3*s.* of ſingle Ufirs 1*s.* of Capraevens 3*s.* of ſmall Balks 1*s.* of ſmall Spars 6*d.* of Battins 1*s.* of Pale-Boards 2*d.* great Maſts a-piece 3*s.* middle Maſts a-piece 1*s.* 6*d.* ſmall Maſts a-piece 6*d.* Oak Timber and Oak Plank *per* Ton 3*d.* Wine and Brandy *per* Ton 5*s.* And for all the above enumerated Goods, which ſhall be imported in foreign Bottoms, double Duties; and for all foreign Goods not above-mentioned, imported in *Engliſh* Bottoms, 3*d. per* Ton, and for foreign Bottoms 6*d. per* Ton; and for Butter ſhipped off from *Scarbo-*

rough

rough 1*d. per* Firkin; For dried Fiſh and Mud Fiſh ſhipped off 2*d. per* Score; For Barrel Fiſh ſo ſhipped off *per* Barrel 4*d.* For Tallow ſo ſhipped off 3*d. per* Hundred Weight; Every Ham of Bacon 2*d.* Neats Tongues *per* Dozen 3*d.* Pickled Pork *per* Barrel 1*s.* For every Flitch of Bacon 2*d.* Rabbit-Skins *per* Pack 2*s* 6*d.* Calves' Skins *per* Dozen 3*d.* Leather per Hundred Weight 1*s.* And for every *Engliſh* Ship which ſhall enter within the Piers 6*d.* and for the Top, or Croſs Trees, of ſuch *Engliſh* Ship, being of the Burden of 130 Tons, 4*d.* And for every foreign Ship ſo entering 1*s.* and for the Top, or Croſs Trees, of ſuch foreign Ship of 130 Tons, 8*d.* — 5 *Geo.* II. C.

In Default of Payment it ſhall be lawful for the Collectors to diſtrain. — 14. S. 5.

All Ships within the Port of *Scarborough* ſhall lie, moor, band allaſt, in ſuch Place as they ſhall be directed, under Penalty of 5*l.* &c. — Ditto, S. 17.

The ancient Toll for ſupporting the Piers ſhall be paid. — Ditto, S. 19.

All Ships *Britiſh* built, and manned according to the Act of Navigation, belonging to *Great Yarmouth*, ſhall be free from the ſaid Duty of 2*q. per* Chaldron of Coals, ſo as the Maſter, or ſome Mariner on his Behalf, produce a Certificate, made upon Oath before the Mayor of *Yarmouth*, and under the Seal of Mayoralty, that ſuch Ship does belong to *Yarmouth*, and that the Inhabitants thereof are Owners of the Major Part of ſuch Ship. — Ditto, S. 20.

By this Act Truſtees are appointed to put the then Act in Force, in the Room of the Bailiffs and Burgeſſes of *Scarborough*. No Perſon is to empty any Ballaſt, Rubbiſh, Duſt, Aſhes, Earth or Stones, into the Harbour, or lay any Logs, or Floats of Timber, or other Materials, to ſet up any Ports, or encroach on the Harbour to the Annoyance thereof, on Pain of a Fine to be levied by Order of any two of the Commiſſioners, not exceeding 5*l.* to be applied to the Uſe of the Harbour. On Non-Payment, the Offender to be committed to the County-Gaol till paid, or compounded with five of the Commiſſioners. — 25 *Geo.* II.

ARUNDEL.

The Mayor of *Arundel* and others are appointed Commiſſioners to improve and preſerve the Harbour of *Arundel*; and it ſhall be lawful for the Commiſſioners, or any nine of them, to erect Piers and other Works. — 6 *Geo.* II. Cap. 12. S. 1.

There ſhall be paid to the Commiſſioners the Duties following, *viz.* For every Chaldron of Coal, Grindſtones, or other Goods paying Duty to the King by the Chaldron, which ſhall be exported or imported in the ſaid Port, 1*s.* For every Ton of Salt and other Goods paying Duty or Freight by the Ton, 1*s.* For every Load of Timber, Wainſcot, Trenals, or other converted Timber, 1*s.* For every Load of Bark, 2*s.* For every Hundred of Spars, Ufirs, Pipe, Hogſhead, or Barrel Staves, 1*s.* For every Hundred of ſingle Deals 1*s.* 6*d.* of double Deals 2*s.* of three Inch Deals 2*s.* 6*d.* For every Quarter of Wheat, Clover, and other Grains and Seeds, 3*d.* For every Load of Flour and Meal 1*s.* and of Bran 6*d.* For every Hogſhead of Wine or other Liquors 1*s.* of Sugar and dry Goods, 9*d.* For every Tierce thereof 6*d.* And for every Barrel of Pitch, or other Goods, 4*d.* For every Bundle, Bale, and Cheſt of Hemp, Linen, Woollen, Glaſs, Fruits, and Earthen Ware 1*d. per* Hundred Weight; For every Hundred Weight of Allum, and Goods paying Duty or Freight *per* Hundred Weight 1*d.* For every Hundred Feet of paving Stones or Marble 2*s.* For every Thouſand of Tiles, Bricks, or Clinkers, 1*s.* For every Groſs of Bottles, Stone, or Glaſs, 3*d.* For every Barge, or other Craft, paſſing through each Lock, 1*s.* For all Goods not enumerated, one twelfth of the uſual Freight from *London* to *Arundel*; For every *Britiſh* Ship which ſhall lade or unlade (fiſhing Veſſels excepted) 3*d. per* Ton, according to their light Bills; For every *Britiſh* Ship, which ſhall ſail into the Harbour, and ſhall neither lade nor unlade there, 1*d.* 2*q. per* Ton; For every foreign Ship and for all Goods, imported or exported in foreign Bottoms, double Duties. — Ditto, S. 21.

No Ship ſhall be cleared at the Cuſtom-houſe, till the Maſter produces a Certificate that the Duties are paid or ſecured, &c. — Ditto, S. 3.

When it ſhall appear to the Juſtices, and be certified by them, that the Commiſſioners are reimburſed the Monies borrowed, one half of the Duties ſhall ceaſe.

All

6 *Geo.* II. C. 12. S. 10. All Ships in the Port of *Arundel* are to moor and ballaſt in ſuch Places as the Maſters ſhall be directed, *&c.*

Ditto, S. 15. This Act ſhall be a publick Act, *&c.*

River Dee *at* CHESTER.

17 *Geo.* II. P. 571. By an Act made 6 *Geo.* II. intitled, *An Act to recover and preſerve the Navigation of the River* Dee, *in the County Palatine of* Cheſter; Reciting that, by an Act made 11 and 12 *Will.* III. intitled, *An Act to enable the Mayor and Citizens of* Cheſter *to recover and preſerve the Navigation of the River* Dee, reciting, that

P. 572. the ſaid River *Dee* was heretofore navigable for Ships of a conſiderable Burden, from the Sea to the City of *Cheſter*, but, by Neglect, and for Want of ſufficient Banks and Fences on the Sides thereof, againſt the Flux and Reflux of the Sea, the Channel was become ſo uncertain, that the Navigation was almoſt loſt; the Mayor and Citizens of *Cheſter*, and their Succeſſors, were empowered to make the ſaid River navigable from the Sea to the ſaid City, for Ships of one Hundred Tons or upwards; and certain Duties in the ſaid Act mentioned were laid upon Coals, Lime, and Limeſtones, brought to the ſaid City, for the Term of twenty-one Years, and the Property of the Sands, Soil, and Ground therein mentioned, was immediately, after the ſaid River and Channel ſhould be made navigable for ſuch Ships to and from *Cheſter*, to be veſted in the Mayor and Citizens, and their Succeſſors, for ever; and they were at Liberty to encloſe and improve the ſame, and receive the Profits thereof, and apply the ſame for maintaining and repairing the intended Works and Fences, and for making ſuch further Works, from Time to Time, as Occaſion ſhould require, for making and keeping the ſaid River navigable; *And reciting*, that ſeveral conſiderable Sums had been laid out purſuant to the ſaid Act, but the River was not made navigable, the Proviſions for making it ſo being inſufficient, and the Time thereby granted, for making the ſame navigable, was expired: *And reciting*, that the Sands, Soil, and Ground, not bearing Graſs, commonly called the *White Sands*, from *Cheſter* to the Sea, and lying between the County of *Cheſter*, on the North Side, and the County of *Flint* on the South, are of great Breadth in moſt Places; and that the River's not being navigable was chiefly owing to the Breadth of the Sands, and to the Shifting of the Channel, as the Winds and Tide varied; and that the ſaid Sands,

P. 573. Soil, and Ground were not, nor were likely to be, of any Benefit to any Perſon whatſoever, unleſs the River was bounded in, and made navigable by Sea Walls, which required a very great Expence, as well to erect, as to maintain and repair from Time to Time, as Occaſion ſhould require; but that yet, if the ſaid Sands, Soil, and Ground, were recovered from the Sea, by Sea Walls, and the Channel thereby confined to one certain Courſe, it would not only effectually make the River navigable, but that veſting the *White Sands* in the Undertakers, would be a conſiderable Encouragement to the Undertaking thereof: *And reciting*, that the making the ſaid River navigable would be a Means to advance the Trade of the City, and that a great Benefit would accrue thereby to the Inhabitants, and to the Towns and Countries adjacent, as alſo be a Means to increaſe the Number of Seamen and Watermen, and to promote the publick Good of this Kingdom; *Nathaniel Kinderly*, in the ſaid Act named, his Heirs, and Aſſigns, and ſuch Perſons as he, *&c.* ſhould appoint, were by the ſaid Act of 6 *Geo.* II. appointed Undertakers of the ſaid Navigation, and impowered at their own Charges, to make and keep the ſaid River *Dee* navigable from the Sea to *Wilcox Point*; that there ſhould be ſixteen Feet Water in every Part of the River at a moderate Spring Tide, for Ships to come and go to and from the ſaid City; and to that End, to make the Channel to run through the *White Sands*, or the common Salt Marſhes adjoining, or through the Marſhes of *John Wright*, Eſq; commonly called *Brewers-Hall Marſh*, as they ſhould think fit; and the ſaid *Nathaniel Kinderley*, his Heirs, Aſſigns, and Nominees, had farther Powers granted them by the ſaid Act, as therein mentioned. And as they would neceſſarily be at a very conſiderable Expence in making the River navigable, and keeping up the ſame, it was by the ſaid Act of 6 *Geo.* II. enacted, that imme-

diately after the ſaid *Nathaniel Kinderley*, his Heirs, Aſſigns, or Nominees, ſhould make the ſaid River *Dee* navigable and paſſable for Ships in Manner as aforeſaid, all Merchants and Proprietors of any Goods that ſhould be brought into the ſaid River and Channel, and that ſhould be laden at, or ſhipped off, or ſent from *Cheſter*, or from any other Places between the ſaid City and *Park-Gate* in the County of *Cheſter*, on the North Side of the ſaid River, and between the City of *Cheſter* and Town of *Flint* in the County of *Flint*, on the South Side of the ſaid River, ſhould pay to the ſaid *Nathaniel Kinderley*, his Heirs, *&c.* the ſeveral Duties in the ſaid Act mentioned; alſo certain Sands, Marſhes, and Salt Graſs, and other Lands therein mentioned, were, ſo ſoon as the ſaid River was made navigable, veſted in the Undertakers, for their proper Uſe, under the Proviſos in the ſaid Act mentioned; and Commiſſioners were appointed by the ſaid Act, for ſettling all Matters, about which any Difference ſhould ariſe between the Undertakers and Proprietors of any of the Lands adjoining to the River; and the Commiſſioners were thereby empowered to ſettle and aſſeſs Recompence to be made for Damages that might happen to any of the Lands or Fiſheries, by Reaſon of the ſaid Navigation: And the Undertakers were directed to inveſt 1000*l.* in *South-Sea* Annuities, or other Government Securities, in the Name of *Thomas Revel*, *John Manley*, and *Benjamin Hoare*, Eſqrs. and *John Bland*, Banker, to anſwer the Damages laſt mentioned, for three Years after the Navigation ſhould be fully completed: And it was thereby alſo enacted, that if the ſaid Undertakers ſhould not begin before the 24th Day of *June*, 1735, and make the ſaid River navigable, according to the true Meaning of the Act, on or before the 24th Day of *June*, 1742, all and every the Powers and Intereſt of the ſaid *Nathaniel Kinderley*, his Heirs and Nominees, ſhould be utterly void; and that it ſhould not be lawful for any Proprietor or Undertaker, or their Heirs, or any Perſons claiming under any of them, to diſpoſe of their Intereſt in the ſaid Undertaking, or any Share thereof, until ſuch Time as the ſaid River ſhould be made navigable: And the ſaid *Nathaniel Kinderley* did afterwards, by an Inſtrument in Writing, dated the 9th Day of *July*, 1733, and duly executed, declare, that his Name was made uſe of in the ſaid Act of 6 *Geo.* II. in Truſt for *Thomas Watts* and *Richard Manley*, Eſqrs. and ſuch other Perſons as they ſhould appoint to be concerned in the ſaid Undertaking; and the ſaid *Nathaniel Kinderley* did afterwards duly nominate certain Perſons, being forty in Number, to be Undertakers of the Navigation: And by Indenture Quadrupartite, made *April* 9, 1734, between *Nathaniel Kinderley*, of the firſt Part, *Thomas Watts* and *Richard Manley*, of the ſecond Part, *Joſeph Davies* and *William Parſons* of *London*, Gentlemen, of the third Part, and Ninety other Subſcribers to the ſaid Indenture, or to the Schedule thereof, of the fourth Part, and duly executed by all the ſaid Parties; It was agreed, that the ſaid Subſcribers ſhould raiſe a joint Stock of 40,000*l.* in the Manner and on the Truſts therein mentioned; which Truſts were, amongſt other Things, to lay out the 1000*l.* to be depoſited as a Fund to anſwer the Damages before ſpecified; and alſo to lay out ſuch Sums as ſhould be neceſſary to recover and preſerve the Navigation of the River *Dee*; and the Reſidue (if any) of the ſaid 40,000*l.* was to be in Truſt for the ſaid Subſcribers, in Proportion to the Sums by them reſpectively paid in: And it was by the ſaid Indenture further agreed, that the Duties and Tonnage by the ſaid Act made payable to, and the Sands, Soil, Ground, Marſhes, and Salt Graſs, thereby veſted in the ſaid *Nathaniel Kinderley*, his Heirs, *&c.* ſhould remain to the Uſe of the ſaid Subſcribers in Proportion to the Sums by them reſpectively paid: It was alſo agreed, that the ſaid joint Stock of 40,000*l.* ſhould be divided into 400 Shares, each conſiſting of 100*l.* and that each of the Subſcribers ſhould be entitled to ſo many Shares as he ſhould have ſubſcribed and paid in 100*l.* and ſeveral Proviſions were made for the Management of the Undertaking, for recovering and preſerving the Navigation, and of the Affairs relating thereto. And the ſaid Undertakers, the Aſſigns or Nominees of the ſaid *Nathaniel Kinderley*, between the 27th of *Auguſt* and 9th of *November*, 1735, did inveſt 10,000*l.* in the Purchaſe of 9290*l.* Old *South-Sea* Annuities, in the Names of *Thomas Revel*, *John Manley*, *Benjamin Hoare*, and *John Bland*, as Truſtees for the Purpoſes in the ſaid Act mentioned; and the ſaid *Benjamin Hoare* afterwards refuſing to accept

17 *Geo.* II. P. 575.

P. 576.

the ſaid Stock in the *South-Sea* Company's Books, or to act in the ſaid Truſt, the Annuities were in Purſuance of a Decree of the High Court of Chancery, made the 18th Day of *February*, 1737, transferred into the Names of *Thomas Revel*, *John Manley*, and *John Bland*, upon the ſame Truſts: And the Undertakers began the ſaid Undertaking before the 24th Day of *June*, 1735, and laid out the Monies advanced upon the ſaid Indenture, in making the Depoſit of 10,000*l.* in *South-Sea* Annuities, *&c.* and great Progreſs was thereby made in recovering the ſaid Navigation; but the ſame not being perfected, and it being neceſſary to raiſe further Monies for that Purpoſe, it was by Deed-Poll, bearing Date the 17th Day of *Auguſt*, 1736, agreed to advance Ten *per Cent.* more, on each of their reſpective Subſcriptions, for the Purpoſes in the ſaid Indenture expreſſed concerning the ſaid 40,000*l.* And afterwards there being a Neceſſity to raiſe further Monies for the perfecting the Navigation, by another Deed-Poll, bearing Date *March* the 3d, 1736, it was agreed by the Subſcribers thereto, to advance 20 *per Cent.* more on their reſpective Subſcriptions: And the Subſcribers to the ſaid Indenture, and to the Deeds-Poll, and Undertakers of the Navigation, having paid in 47,830*l.* the ſame was laid out in making the ſaid Depoſit, and in cutting a new Channel for the River *Dee*, through the adjacent Marſhes, near ten Miles in Length; and making a Dam and Sluices croſs the old Channel, and deepening thereof, and making other Works neceſſary for the recovering and preſerving the Navigation, and the Charges neceſſarily attending the Undertaking; and the River was, in *April*, 1737, turned into the new Channel, and hath ever ſince continued to run through the ſame; and ever ſince Ships and Veſſels of conſiderable Burden have ſailed through the new Channel up to *Wilcox Point*; and the Undertakers being, by the ſaid Act, directed and impowered to make and keep the River navigable from the Sea to the ſaid Point; that there ſhould be ſixteen Feet Water in every Part of the River at a moderate Spring Tide, for Ships to come and go to and from the ſaid City, ſeveral Trials and Soundings were made, to aſcertain the Height the Water flowed to, at a moderate Spring Tide, and thereby the ſame was fixed to be level with the Height of nine Feet above the Apron of the ten Gate Sluice, Part of the Works of Navigation erected by the Undertakers; and a Pile was, in 1738, fixed in the River near the ſaid ten Gate Sluice, on which the Height of nine Feet from the Apron of the ten Gate Sluice was marked, and ſet for the Standard Height of the Water at a moderate Spring Tide, and the ſame has ſince been commonly called the Standard; and the Undertakers finiſhed the Undertaking in making the ſaid River navigable, according to the Intent and true Meaning of the ſaid recited Act of 6 *Geo.* II. before *March* 25, 1740, and have ſince that Time been at very great Expences in keeping the ſame navigable, according to the true Meaning of the Act; and the joint Stock of the ſaid Undertaking having been laid out as aforeſaid, and proving inſufficient for ſecuring the Works, and incloſing and improving the Sands and Grounds veſted in the ſaid Undertakers; At a general Meeting, held *December* 11, 1740, they did agree, that the ſaid joint Stock ſhould be increaſed to 52,000*l.* and that Application ſhould be made to Parliament to incorporate the Undertakers: And by one other Act made 14 *Geo.* II. intituled, *An Act for incorporating the Undertakers of the Navigation of the River* Dee, it was amongſt other Things enacted, That *William Allix*, and the ſeveral other Perſons therein named, Proprietors of the Undertaking, and the Repreſentatives of ſuch Subſcribers to the ſaid Indenture or Deeds-Poll as were dead, their ſeveral and reſpective Succeſſors, *&c.* ſhould be erected into one Company for the Purpoſes aforeſaid, and be incorporated by the Name of *The Company of Proprietors of the Undertaking for recovering and preſerving the Navigation of the River* Dee, and have perpetual Succeſſion, and a common Seal, and have Power to do all ſuch Acts as the ſaid *Nathaniel Kinderley*, his Heirs, *&c.* might have done, by Virtue of the ſaid Act of 6 *Geo.* II. and to take all ſuch Duties, Tonnage Dues, and Payments whatſoever, as the ſaid *Nathaniel Kinderley*, his Heirs, *&c.* were empowered to do by the ſaid Act; and to embank, incloſe, improve, and apply to the Uſe of the ſaid Company the *White Sands*, Soil, and Ground, and other Lands whatſoever, by the ſaid Act veſted in the ſaid *Nathaniel Kinderley*, his Heirs, *&c.* upon the Terms in the ſaid Act mentioned, in the ſame Manner as the ſaid *Nathaniel Kinderley*, his Heirs, *&c.* might

17 *Geo.* II. P. 577.

P. 578.

P. 576.

might have executed the ſame, by Virtue of the ſaid Act, ſubject to the Limitations, *&c.* in the ſaid Act mentioned; as by the Act of 14 *Geo.* II. will more fully appear: And the Tonnage Rates and Duties, which, by the ſaid Act 6 *Geo.* II. are charged for all Goods brought into, or laden in the ſaid River, are by Experience found to be too high, and a Diſcouragement to the Trade of the City; and the Mayor and Citizens of *Cheſter*, and the Merchants and Traders of *Cheſter*, have therefore requeſted the Company of Proprietors of the Undertaking to conſent that the ſame may be repealed, and that in Lieu thereof eaſier Tonnage Duties may be appointed, which the ſaid Company have conſented to; the doing whereof will be an Encouragement to Trade, and for the common Good of the Undertaking, that the ſaid Acts of 6 and 14 *Geo.* II. ſhould be explained and amended, in the ſeveral other Particulars hereafter mentioned:

It is therefore *enacted*, that after *May* 20, 1744, the ſaid ſeveral Rates of Tonnage, payable to the ſaid Company of Proprietors, by the ſeveral Acts before recited, or either of them, ſhall be no longer payable; and that ſo much of the ſaid Acts as relate to the Payment thereof, ſhall be abſolutely repealed. 17 *Geo.* II. P. 580.

After *May* 25, 1744, there ſhall for ever be paid unto the ſaid Company, and their Succeſſors, or to their Collectors, for every Ship, Sloop, Hoy, Bark, Barge, Lighter, Boat, or other Veſſel, coming into or going out of, or navigating in the River, and new Channel, with any Goods or Merchandiſe (Lead, Oyſters, Slates, and paving Stones, excepted) by the Maſter or Owner of ſuch Ship, *&c.* or other Veſſel (every one of whom are by this Act made liable to the ſame) the ſeveral Rates, Tonnage, Keelage, or Duties, according to the full of their Reach and Burden, herein-after particularly deſcribed, for every Ton of Burden of ſuch Ship, *&c.* or other Veſſel, that is to ſay; For every Ship or other Veſſel coming to, or going from, the City of *Cheſter*, or to, or from any other Place, between the City of *Cheſter* and *Park-Gate*, on the North Side of the River, and between the City of *Cheſter* and the Town of *Flint*, on the South Side of the River, to or from any Part of *Great Britain*, or *Wales*, or the other Places or Countries herein-after mentioned, the ſeveral Rates and Duties following; that is to ſay, For every Ship, Sloop, Hoy, Bark, Barge, Lighter, Boat, or other Veſſel, going to, or coming from any Part of *Great Britain* or *Wales*, between the ſaid City and *St. David's Head*, or *Carliſle*, for every Ton 2*d.* And for every Ship, *&c.* going to, or coming from any Place between *St. David's-Head* and the *Land's-End*, or beyond *Carliſle*, to any Part in, or on this Side the *Shetlands*, or to, and from the *Iſle of Man* for every Ton 3*d.* And for every Ship, *&c.* going to, or coming from any Part of *Ireland*, for every Ton 4*d.* And for every Ship, *&c.* going to, or coming from any Place, up the *King's Channel*, beyond the *Land's-End*, or beyond the *Shetlands*, for every Ton 4*d.* And for every Ship, *&c.* going to, or coming from every Part of *Norway*, *Denmark*, *Holſtein*, *Holland*, *Hamburgh*, *Flanders*, or any Part of *France* without the Straits of *Gibraltar*, or the Iſlands of *Guernſey* or *Jerſey*, for every Ton 8*d.* And for every Ship, *&c.* going to, or coming from any Place in *Newfoundland*, *Greenland*, *Ruſſia*, and within the *Baltick*, *Portugal* or *Spain*, without the *Straits*, *Canaries*, *Madeiras*, *Weſtern-Iſles*, *Azores*, for every Ton 1*s.* And for every Ship, *&c.* going to, or coming from any Place in the *Weſt-Indies*, *Virginia*, or any other Part of *America*, *Africa*, *Europe* or *Aſia*, within the *Straits*, or not named before, any Part of *Africa* without the *Straits*, or *Cape de Verde Iſles*, for every Ton 1*s.* and 6*d.* For every Sloop, Hoy, Bark, *&c.* carrying Goods from, or bringing Goods to, the City of *Cheſter*, or through any Part of the ſaid new Channel, in Order to be put on board, or diſcharged from any Ship, *&c.* lying at *Park-Gate*, *Flint*, or any other Place within the Port of *Cheſter*, and below the ſaid new Channel, made by the ſaid Undertakers, for every Ton 2*d.* And ſo in Proportion for a greater or leſs Quantity than a Ton; ſuch Duties to be paid at the Time of ſuch Ship or other Veſſel's Diſcharge, either inwards or outwards, at the Cuſtom-houſe in the Port of *Cheſter*, ſo as no Ship or other Veſſel ſhall be liable to pay the Duty but once for the ſaid Voyage, both out and Home, notwithſtanding ſuch Ship or other Veſſel may go and return back, with a Lading of any Goods or Merchandiſe. P. 581. P. 582.

And it being by the ſaid Act of 6 *Geo.* II. (among other Things) provided, that if any Ship or Veſſel, employed by the Cheeſemongers of the City of *London*, in the Cheeſe Trade to the City of *Cheſter*, ſhould not go up to the City, or within any Parts of the intended Works of Navigation, but ſhould have their lading put on board ſuch Ship or Veſſel, by Boats or Keels, 6*d. per* Ton, and no more, ſhould be paid to the ſaid *Nathaniel Kinderley*, his Heirs, *&c.* by the Maſter or Owner of every ſuch Boat or Keel, for all Cheeſe or Lead, ſo to be put on board ſuch Ship or Veſſel, in full Satisfaction and Diſcharge of all Duties and Tonnage whatſoever; It is hereby further *enacted*, that after the 25th of *May*, 1744, the ſaid Duty of 6*d. per* Ton, made payable by the above recited Proviſo, ſhall ceaſe, and be no longer payable; and that, in Lieu of the ſaid Duty of 6*d. per* Ton, for ſuch Boats or Keels, a Sum of 2*d. per* Ton, and no more, ſhall from *May* 25, 1744, be paid to the ſaid Company, and their Succeſſors, by the Maſter or Owner of every ſuch Boat or Keel, carrying Cheeſe, (Lead being exempted by this Act from the Payment of any Tonnage) to be put on board ſuch Ship or Veſſel, in full Satisfaction of all Duties and Tonnage whatſoever.

17 *Geo.* II. P. 583. All Ships, *&c.* or other Veſſels, coming into, or going out of the ſaid River, and new Channel, and liable to the Payment of the Duties of Tonnage by this Act impoſed, ſhall be meaſured, by taking the Length of the Keel, ſo much as ſhe treads on the Ground, and the Breadth to be taken by the Midſhip Beam from Plank to Plank, and half that Breadth ſhall be accounted for the Depth of every ſuch Ship or Veſſel; then multiply the Length by the Breadth, and the Product thereof by the Depth, and divide the whole by ninety-four, and the Quotient ſhall give the true Contents of the Tonnage; according to which Method, all Ships, and other Veſſels, ſhall be meaſured, and the ſeveral Duties of Tonnage thereby be computed, and collected accordingly.

If the Lading of any Ship, or other Veſſel, which ſhall be liable to the Payment of the Duties of Tonnage, impoſed and payable by this Act, according to the Burden of ſuch Ship or other Veſſel, by Admeaſurement thereof, in Manner as before directed, ſhall conſiſt partly of Lead, Oyſters, Slates, or Paving Stones (which are exempted by this Act from the Payment of Tonnage) and partly of other Wares and Merchandizes, in reſpect whereof ſuch Ship or Veſſel will be liable to the Payment of the Duties and Tonnage by this Act impoſed; in every ſuch Caſe, there ſhall be a Deduction made from the Tonnage of every ſuch Ship, or other Veſſel, in Proportion to the Quantity of ſuch Lead, Oyſters, Slates, or Paving Stones, contained in every ſuch Ship or other Veſſel.

P. 584. In all Caſes where Skins or Wool ſhall be imported, ſuch Skins or Wool ſhall pay the Rates of Tonnage by Weight only, and not according to the Burden of ſuch Ship, or other Veſſel by Admeaſurement thereof; and where the Lading ſhall conſiſt partly of Skins, or Wool, or both of them, and partly of other Wares and Merchandizes, in reſpect whereof ſuch Ship or Veſſel will be liable to the Payment of the Duties of Tonnage by this Act impoſed, a Deduction ſhall be made from the Tonnage or Burden of ſuch Ship, or other Veſſel, in Proportion to the Weight of ſuch Skins or Wool, and if any Diſpute ariſes concerning the true Weight of ſuch Skins or Wool; the Importer ſhall, at his own Coſts and Charges, provide proper and convenient Weights, Beams, and Scales, for weighing the ſame.

P. 585. If the Maſter, or other Perſon, taking Charge of any Sloop, Hoy, *&c.* carrying Goods from, or to the City of *Cheſter*, or through any Part of the ſaid new Channel, in Order to be put on board, or diſcharged from any Ship or other Veſſel, lying at *Park-Gate*, *Flint*, or any other Place within the ſaid Port of *Cheſter*, and below the ſaid new Channel, *&c.* or carrying any Goods from, or to the City of *Cheſter*, to, or from any Part of *Wales*, ſhall chooſe to pay the Duty, and Tonnage, according to the Weight and Quantity of the Goods, and not according to the Burden of the Sloop, *&c.* by the Admeaſurement thereof; and ſuch Maſter, *&c.* ſhall make ſuch Declaration, upon entering of any ſuch Sloop, *&c.* inwards or outwards; in ſuch Caſe, the Duty and Tonnage ſhall be paid according to the Weight of the Goods, and not according to the Burden of ſuch Sloop, *&c.* by Admeaſurement thereof.

In

In Caſe any Diſpute ſhall ariſe between the Collector of the Tonnage payable by this Act, and the Maſter or other Perſon having Charge of any Ship, or other Veſſel, ſuch Collector ſhall weigh, meaſure, or gauge all Goods, Wares, or Merchandizes, at the Time of the ſhipping or unſhipping thereof; and if ſuch Goods ſhall, upon ſuch Weighing, Meaſuring, or Gauging, appear to be of as great or greater Quantity than ſuch Collector did affirm and inſiſt the ſame to be, before the Weighing thereof, *&c.* the Maſter, *&c.* taking Charge of the ſaid Veſſel, ſhall pay the Coſts and Charges of ſuch Weighing, Meaſuring, *&c.*

The ſeveral Rates of Tonnage, payable by this Act, ſhall be paid by the Maſters or Owners of every ſuch Ship or Veſſel, before they ſhall be cleared inwards or outwards, by any of the Officers of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms, at the Port of *Cheſter*; and if any ſuch Officer ſhall clear any Ship, until the Maſters produce an Acquittance, or if any Maſter refuſe, or neglect, to pay the ſaid Duty, the Offender ſhall, for every Default, forfeit 20*l.* to the Company, *&c.*

The ſaid Collectors may go on board any Ship, Hoy, *&c.* to take the Dimenſions thereof, and to demand the Duties payable by this Act; and for Non-payment thereof, or Refuſal to let ſuch Officer take the Dimenſions, he may diſtrain, and, after ten Days, ſell the Diſtreſs, *&c.* 17 *Geo.* II. P. 586.

It being provided by the Act 6 *Geo.* II. that *Nathaniel Kinderley*, his Heirs, *&c.* ſhall make a Wet Dock for the Ships to lie in; and that there ſhall be paid to *Nathaniel Kinderley*, &c. for every Ship or Veſſel, laden within the ſaid Dock, 9*d. per* Ton; the ſaid Duty is hereby altered to 6*d. per* Ton, and no more, *&c.* P. 587.

The Term of three Years after completing the ſaid Work of Navigation being expired, and the Truſtees of the 10,000*l.* Depoſit, having, by Sale of Part of the *South-Sea* Annuities, (in which the ſaid 10,000*l.* was inveſted) raiſed and paid all the Monies that have been ordered to be paid by them, by Virtue of 6 *Geo.* II. and the Reſidue of the ſaid Depoſit, which, at preſent, conſiſts of 7180*l.* 3*s.* 8*d.* *Old South-Sea* Annuity Stock, remaining in the Names of the ſaid *Thomas Revel* and *John Bland*, the Survivors of the ſaid Truſtees (*John Manley* being dead;) It is enacted, that they ſhall, on or before the 25th Day of *May*, 1744, transfer to the Company and their Succeſſors the ſaid 7180*l.* 3*s.* 8*d.* remaining in their Hands or Names. P. 588.

The Tonnage Duties, ariſing by this Act, ſhall, at all Times hereafter, be liable to anſwer the Damages in the Act of 6 *Geo.* II. mentioned, under the ſame Regulations, and ſubject to be levied and applied to the ſame Uſes, as the Duties of Tonnage, impoſed by the ſame Act (and hereby repealed) were thereby made ſubject to. P. 589.

In Caſe the Tonnage Duties ſhall not be ſufficient to pay ſuch Damages, then all and ſingular the White Sands, and all other the Premiſes, by the ſaid Act of 6 *Geo.* II. veſted in *Nathaniel Kinderley*, &c. and, by the ſaid ſubſequent Act of 14 *Geo.* II. in the ſaid Company, and their Succeſſors, are hereby declared to be ſubject to the Payment, or Satisfaction, for all ſuch Damages as ſhall be directed to be paid, in Purſuance of the ſaid Act of 6 *Geo.* II.

The River being ſubject in dry Seaſons to be filled up with Sand, ſo that, at a moderate Spring Tide, it may frequently happen, that there may not be ſixteen Feet Water in every Part of the River, until the ſaid Sands ſhall be removed, by the Freſhes coming down the River; it is therefore enacted, that, inſtead of ſixteen Feet Water, at a moderate Spring Tide, the ſaid Company and their Succeſſors ſhall, at all Times hereafter, maintain the ſaid River *Dee*, from the Sea to *Wilcox Point*, that, on the Computation of a moderate Spring Tide, as marked on the Standard, there ſhall be fifteen Feet Water in every Part of the Channel, for Ships and Veſſels to come and go, to and from the ſaid City.

The Mayor, *&c.* of the City, ſhall appoint one proper Perſon, and the Company another, which Perſons are hereby conſtituted the Superviſors of the Navigation of the River *Dee*, and each of them ſhall have full Power to ſound the ſaid River, or any Part thereof, for three ſucceſſive Tides, as often as they ſhall be required ſo to do by the ſaid Mayor, *&c.* or the ſaid Company, or the Collectors appointed to receive the Tonnage; and if, upon any ſuch Soundings ſo made, the Channel of any Part of the River ſhall appear to be choaked up, ſo that P. 590.

there would not, at a moderate Spring Tide (according to the Height marked on the Standard) be in the Channel of every Part of the River, from the Sea to *Wilcox Point*, fifteen Feet Water; and, in Caſe either of the Superviſors ſhall make an Affidavit thereof in Writing, before any Juſtice of the City or County of *Cheſter*, deſcribing the particular Parts of the River which ſhall be too ſhallow, *&c.* and, if the ſaid Company ſhall, for the Space of four Kalendar Months, ſuffer the ſaid River to continue choaked up, ſo that, on the Computation of a moderate Spring Tide, as marked on the ſaid Standard, there ſhall not be fifteen Feet Water in the Channel, *&c.* as often as the ſaid Event ſhall happen, the Payment of the Tonnage Rates ſhall be ſuſpended, and not collected until the ſaid Depth of fifteen Feet ſhall be regained; from which Time the Tonnage Duties ſhall be again revived, and become payable as before, and ſo *toties quoties*.

17 *Geo.* II. P. 591. If the Company neglect to cleanſe and deepen the River eight Months after the ſaid Term of four Months ſhall be expired, ſo that, on a Computation of a moderate Spring Tide, *&c.* there ſhall not be fifteen Feet Water in the Channel, *&c.* the Commiſſioners impowered by the Act 6 *Geo.* II. at a Meeting to be held for that Purpoſe, of which twenty Days Notice ſhall be given in the *London Gazette*, and by fixing Notice in Writing on the Caſtle Gate of *Cheſter*, by Warrant under their Hands, ſhall appoint proper Perſons, to enter into and upon the White Sands, Lands, *&c.* by this or the former Acts veſted in the Company, and to take Poſſeſſion thereof, and receive the Rents and Profits thereof, and to diſtrain for the ſame, as they ſhall ſee Occaſion; till they have received ſo much Money, as ſhall be neceſſary to defray the Charges, occaſioned by ſuch Diſtreſs or Entry reſpectively, ſo as ſuch Poſſeſſion, Receipt of Rents, and Powers of Diſtreſs, ſhall not extend to avoid any Leaſe, which may hereafter be granted by the Company to any Tenant, at the improved Rent, without taking any Fine for the ſame, or to compel ſuch Tenant to pay any more than the Arrears of Rent really due; and ſo as ſuch Poſſeſſion, Receipt of Rent, and Power of Diſtreſs,

P. 592. ſhall continue no longer than until the Depth of fifteen Feet ſhall be regained, and the Money expended in regaining thereof, and the Charges occaſioned by ſuch Entry, Poſſeſſion, and Diſtreſs, ſhall be ſatisfied; and the Money ſo to be raiſed and received, ſhall be employed for thoſe reſpective Purpoſes, as the major Part of the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall direct.

Provided, that no ſuch Order made by the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall be binding, unleſs thirteen at leaſt in Number ſhall be preſent at ſuch Meeting.

The ſaid Superviſors ſhall (if required) weekly ſound the River, and ſhall make an Affidavit in Writing of the Truth of ſuch Soundings.

The Superviſors ſhall, at the Expence of the Company, on or before the 29th of *September*, 1744, cauſe to be erected in ſuch Parts of the River as they ſhall think fit, two or more Piles of Timber, or other durable Materials, to be therein fixed, ſo as the Tops thereof ſhall be exactly level with the Height of nine Feet above the Apron of the *Ten Gate Sluice*, as the ſame is marked on the Standard, which Piles and Standard ſhall for ever hereafter be kept in Repair, and renewed as Occaſion ſhall require; and if any Perſon ſhall wilfully damage or deſtroy the ſame, they ſhall for every ſuch Offence forfeit 200*l.* *&c.*

P. 596. Two Ferry-Boats ſhall, at all Times after *May* 25, 1744, be conſtantly kept by the ſaid Company and their Succeſſors, at their own Expences, at ſuch Parts of the new Channel, as the Ferry-Boats already appointed have worked at, ſince the making the ſaid Navigation, with proper and ſufficient Attendants, and all ſubſtantial and effectual Ropes, Tackle, and Neceſſaries proper thereunto, for the publick Uſe and Benefit of all his Majeſty's Subjects, paſſing and repaſſing in thoſe Parts; and the Perſons attending ſuch Boats ſhall ferry over all Paſſengers, when required, without being paid any Thing for the ſame.

The Commiſſioners appointed by the Act 6 *Geo.* II. or any thirteen of them, at any of their Meetings, may ſet out one or more convenient Roads, in any Places over the Sands, Soil, and Ground, veſted in the Company, lying on the North Side of the New Channel, within the Extent of the ſaid Channel, to lead to and from the ſaid two Ferries, or either of them, to the ſaid City of *Cheſter*, and to the Towns of *Shotwicke* and *Shough-Hall*, in the Hundred of *Worral*, in

the ſaid County of *Cheſter*; and every ſuch Road ſhall be for ever maintained and repaired at the Expence of the Company and their Succeſſors.

If the ſaid Company and their Succeſſors ſhall neglect to maintain and repair the ſaid Roads, or to ſupply ſuch Ferry-Boats with ſufficient Attendants, *&c.* on every ſuch Neglect the ſaid Commiſſioners, impowered by the Act of 6 *Geo.* II. may aſſeſs on the ſaid Company ſuch reaſonable Penalty as they ſhall think fit, *&c.* 17 *Geo.* II. P. 597.

The ſaid Company, aſſembled in a general Court, ſhall have Power to call in from their Members proportionably, according to their reſpective Shares in the Capital Stock, any further Sums of Money, as by ſuch general Court ſhall, from Time to Time, be judged neceſſary, not exceeding, with the Call of Five *per Cent.* already made purſuant to the ſaid former Act, in the Whole the Sum of Forty *per Cent.* And if any Members, *&c.* who have or ſhall be required to pay in Money upon any Calls, *&c.* ſhall neglect to pay their Shares of the Money ſo called for, at the Time appointed, by Notice in the *London Gazette*, and on P. 598. the *Royal Exchange* in *London*, the ſaid Company may not only ſtop the Share, Dividend, and Profit, which ſhall become payable to ſuch Members ſo neglecting, and apply the ſame towards Payment of the Share of Money ſo called for, till the ſame ſhall be ſatisfied, but alſo may ſtop the Transfers, or Aſſignments of the Shares of every ſuch Defaulter, with Intereſt after the Rate of Eight *per Cent. per Ann.* for the Money, ſo by them omitted to be paid, from the Time the ſame was appointed to be paid, until the Payment thereof; and the Shares and Stock-Shares, and Stocks of ſuch Defaulters, ſhall be liable to make good the Monies ſo appointed to be paid, and Intereſt as aforeſaid; and, if the Principal and Intereſt ſhall be unpaid, by the Space of three Months, then the Company, *&c.* ſhall have Power to ſell and aſſign ſo much of the ſaid Stock of ſuch Defaulters, as will ſatisfy the ſame, rendering the Overplus (if any be) to the Proprietors; and the Money ſo called for and paid in, ſhall be deemed Capital Stock, *&c.*

The ſaid Joint Stock of the ſaid Company, created and eſtabliſhed, in Pur- P. 599. ſuance of this and the former Act, and the Share and Intereſt of each particular Member thereof, ſhall be deemed, in all the Courts of Law and Equity, and elſewhere, to be a perſonal Eſtate to all Intents and Purpoſes whatſoever, and not a real Eſtate; and ſhall go to the Executors or Adminiſtrators of the Perſons dying poſſeſſed thereof, intereſted in, or entitled thereto, and not to the Heirs of ſuch Perſons; and the Proprietors of the ſaid Joint Stock, their Executors, *&c.* ſhall be reſpectively entitled to all the Benefits and Advantages by the firſt recited Act, veſted in *Nathaniel Kinderley*, his Heirs, *&c.* in Proportion to their reſpective Intereſts in the Joint Stock of the ſaid Company.

The Method of aſſigning, transferring, and accepting of any Intereſt, in the ſaid joint Stocks, ſhall be in the following Form, *viz.*

I A. B. *in Conſideration of* *paid to me by* C. D. *do hereby bargain, ſell, aſſign, and transfer to the ſaid* C. D. *in the Joint Stock of the Company of Proprietors of the Undertaking for recovering and preſerving the Navigation of the River* Dee; *To hold to him the ſaid* C. D. *his Executors, Adminiſtrators, and Aſſigns, ſubject to the Rules, Orders, and By-Laws of the ſaid Company.*

Witneſs my Hand, the
Day of

I, the ſaid C. D. *do hereby accept of the ſaid of the ſaid Joint Stock, ſubject to the Rules, Orders, and By-Laws of the ſaid Company.*

Witneſs my Hand the Day and Year aforeſaid.

Which Transfer and Acceptance ſhall be ſigned in the Company's Books, to be kept for that Purpoſe; and it being witneſſed by one Witneſs to the Signing thereof, ſhall be valid to all Intents and Pupoſes.

Nothing in this Act, or in the Acts of 6 and 14 *Geo.* II. or either of them con- P. 600. tained, ſhall extend to hinder or reſtrain Sir *John Glynne*, Bart. Lord of the Manor

Manor of *Hawarden* in the County of *Flint*, his Heirs, *&c.* or any other Perſons entitled to the right of Common thereon, from enjoying the Lands, Grounds, or Salt Marſhes, lying on either Side of the Banks and Forelands of the new Channel, *&c.*

The new Channel, and the Banks, and Forelands on each Side thereof, and the Foreland of the Breadth of twenty Feet, next adjoining to the outſide Foot of the North Bank of the new Channel, and ſo much more of the common Salt Marſhes next adjoining to the ſaid twenty-Feet-Foreland, as will be neceſſary for making a convenient Ditch or Mound, to fence and ſeparate the ſaid twenty-Feet-Foreland from the reſt of the common Salt Marſhes, and the ſeveral Pieces of Marſh Lands containing three Acres and five Acres, ſhall be for ever hereafter veſted in the Company, *&c.* In conſequence whereof, and as a Recompence for ſuch Part of the Marſh-Lands, as are hereby veſted in the Company, and of all other Damages done to the Common Salt Marſhes, the ſaid Company ſhall make good and keep in Repair the Foreland and Fences of the new Cut or Channel, ſo as thereby to prevent the Common Salt Marſhes lying within the Manor or Pariſh of *Hawarden*, on either Side of the new Cut, from being deſtroyed or waſhed away, by the Flux or Reflux of Water through the ſaid new Cut, or through the Gutters or other Inlets running through the Marſhes; and in Caſe, at any Time hereafter, the Common Salt Marſhes lying on either Side of the new Cut, and within the Manor or Pariſh of *Hawarden*, or any Part thereof, ſhall, in any one year, be ſo far injured or deſtroyed, by Reaſon of the ſaid Forelands not being kept in Repair, or by Reaſon of the ſaid Navigation, or of any Works to be made in Purſuance of the ſaid Act 6 *Geo.* II. ſo that there ſhall be thereby, in any one Year, the Quantity of Fifty Acres or more of Land, Part of the ſaid Salt Marſhes, deſtroyed; from thenceforth, as often as the ſaid Event ſhall happen, any fifteen or more of the Commiſſioners impowered by the ſaid Act 6 *Geo.* II. or their Succeſſors, who ſhall be preſent at any Meeting to be held for that Purpoſe, of which three Months Notice ſhall be given in the *London Gazette*, and by affixing Notice in Writing thereof on the Caſtle Gate of *Cheſter*, by Warrant under their Hands and Seals, may allot ſuch Quantity of the Lands adjoining to the common Salt Marſhes, by the former Act or one of them veſted in the Company, as ſhall be equal in Value to ſuch Part of the ſaid Marſhes, as ſhall have been ſo waſhed away, by way of Recompence for the ſame; the Lands ſo to be allotted to lie as near the common Salt Marſhes as conveniently may be; which Determination of the Commiſſioners ſhall be final, and binding to all Parties intereſted, unleſs the Company, or the Lord of the Manor of *Hawarden*, or any Perſons having Intereſt in the ſaid Marſhes, ſhall think themſelves thereby aggrieved, and ſhall make Application to the next Court of great Seſſion for the County of *Flint*, to have the Value of the Lands determined by a Jury; in which Caſe, the Juſtices of the ſaid Court of great Seſſion ſhall cauſe the Value of the Land ſo deſtroyed, and of the Lands to be given in Lieu thereof, to be ſettled, aſſeſſed, decreed, and aſcertained by the ſame Rules and Methods, by which, by the Act of 6 *Geo.* II. they are impowered and directed to ſettle the Damage therein mentioned; and ſuch Determination of the Juſtices of the ſaid great Seſſion ſhall not be removed, but binding and concluſive to all Intents and Purpoſes, *&c.* and the Lands ſo decreed in Lieu for ſuch Part of the ſaid common Salt Marſhes, which ſhall, by the Means aforeſaid, be deſtroyed, ſhall for ever thereafter be the Property and Inheritance of, and be enjoyed by the ſame Perſons and their Heirs who were before entitled to a right of Common in the ſaid Salt Marſhes, under the like Limitations, and with the like Advantage as they might have held the ſaid Marſhes in Caſe they had not been deſtroyed; and, according to their reſpective Eſtates therein, diſcharged from the Rights of Entry and Diſtreſs, of any other Perſon whatſoever; but the ſame ſhall not avoid any Leaſe, which may be hereafter really granted by the Company to any Tenant or Occupier of any Part of the ſaid Lands for any Term of Years not exceeding twenty-one, at the improved Rent, without taking any Fine, or to compel ſuch Tenant to pay any more than the Rent reſerved on ſuch Leaſe; and, if the common Salt Marſhes, which, by the Means aforeſaid, ſhall, in any one Year, be deſtroyed, ſhall not exceed fifty Acres, the Commiſſioners appointed by the ſaid Act of 6 *Geo.* II. or any Jury

17 *Geo.* II. P. 603.

6. 4.

to be appointed in Purſuance of the ſaid Act, ſhall decree what Recompence ſhall be paid by the Company, or their Succeſſors, which Recompence ſhall be paid to the Lord of the Manor of *Hawarden*, for the Time being, the Rector of the Pariſh of *Hawarden*, for the Time being, and to *Thomas Powis*, &c. and ſhall be by them applied for the Uſe of the Lord of the ſaid Manor, and the Perſons having a right of Common in the common Salt Marſhes, lying within the ſaid Manor of *Hawarden*, as the ſaid Commiſſioners, *&c.* with the Conſent of the Lord of the ſaid Manor, *&c.* ſhall direct or appoint; which Damages the Lord of the ſaid Manor is hereby impowered to claim and make out accordingly; and, if the Company, or the Lord of the Manor, ſhall be diſſatisfied with the Determination of the Commiſſioners, they are hereby reſpectively impowered to apply to the Juſtices at the next great Seſſion to be held for the County of *Flint*, &c.

The Company ſhall keep five Ways, of the Breadth of twenty Feet each, and at the Diſtance of one Mile, or thereabouts, from each other, over the Ditch or Mound which is intended to fence the Bank and Forelands on the North Side of the River, from the reſt of the Salt Marſhes, for the Cattle feeding on the Salt Marſhes, on the North Side of the Channel, to go to and from the ſaid Channel to Water. 17 *Geo.* II. P. 605.

A Survey of the Marſh Lands on the South Part of the new Cut, and of the Gutters and other Receptacles of Water therein, ſhall, on or before *Sept.* 29, 1744, be taken by two Surveyors, one to be appointed by the Company, and the other by the Lord of the Manor of *Hawarden*, who ſhall truly ſurvey and admeaſure the ſame, and make an exact Plan thereof, diſtinguiſhing what Parts thereof are firm Land, and what are Gutters or waſte Lands; and the Surveyors ſhall within one Month after *Sept.* 29, tranſmit an atteſted Copy of ſuch Plan, under their Hands, to the Clerk of the Peace of the County of *Cheſter*, to be kept among the Records of the ſaid County, to which all Perſons may have recourſe, *gratis*, &c.

If any of the ſaid Gutters or waſte Lands, to be deſcribed in the Survey, ſhall hereafter be filled up, and become firm Land and graſſed over, it ſhall be ſet againſt the like Quantity of the Marſh Lands which ſhall be waſhed away; and the ſaid Company ſhall be obliged to make a Recompence only for the Reſidue of the ſaid Marſh Lands, which may be deſtroyed as aforeſaid. P. 606

It ſhall not be lawful for the Company, or their Under-tenants, *&c.* at any Time hereafter, to build Cottages on the ſaid Pieces of Marſh Land, containing three Acres, and five Acres, or on the Banks or Forelands on either Side of the new Cut, or on the Foreland of 20 Feet in Breadth herein-before declared to be veſted in the Company, without the Licence of the Lord of the Manor within which the ſame ſhall lie, firſt obtained in Writing under his Hand and Seal; and the ſaid Company, *&c.* ſhall not have any right of Common on the ſaid common Salt Marſhes, as appendant to the Soil of the new Cut, or the Banks or Forelands thereof, *&c.*

This Act ſhall not extend to prejudice the Proprietors, of any Royalties and Liberties of Fiſhing and Fowling upon the River, *&c.*

Nothing herein, or in the ſaid Act of 6 *Geo.* II. contained, ſhall extend to hinder *Sir John Glynne*, Owner of the Caſtle and Manor of *Hawarden*, or his Heirs, from enjoying all ſuch Rights and Privileges, Royalties and Juriſdictions, as he or his Anceſtors might have done, in Caſe this or the ſaid former Act had never been made; ſo that ſuch Rights, *&c.* do not infringe on the Rights and Powers given the Undertakers by the ſaid Act. P. 607.

Nothing in this Act ſhall affect any Right or Property that *John Theedam*, of the *Inner Temple*, *London*, Gent. his Heirs, *&c.* hath or have to the White Sands, Lands, and Hereditaments in the former Act of 6 *Geo.* II. mentioned; but the ſaid Rights, *&c.* ſhall remain to him, his Heirs, *&c.* for ever, as if this Act had never been made.

No Perſon ſhall hang any Net or other Engine in, over, or acroſs the Channel of the ſaid River, or fix any Stakes in the ſame, or on the Banks thereof, to the Prejudice of the Channel, or Hinderance of the Navigation.

Nothing in this Act contained ſhall take away or leſſen the Powers given by the ſaid Act of 6 *Geo.* II. to the Commiſſioners appointed in Purſuance of the ſaid P. 608.

Act; but they ſhall have the ſame Powers and Authorities as they had before the making this Act; and all other Clauſes and Things in the ſaid Act of 6 and 14 *Geo.* II. which are not hereby repealed or varied, are ratified and confirmed.

17 *Geo.* II. P. 609. All Actions and Suits at any Time heretofore commenced or proſecuted in any Courts of Law or Equity, between the Mayor and Citizens of the ſaid City, and the Company, or between any of the Merchants and Traders of the City, or other Perſons, and the ſaid Company, relating to any of the Matters aforeſaid, and depending at the Time of paſſing this Act, ſhall immediately ceaſe and be diſcontinued; and no Actions or Suits ſhall be hereafter commenced or carried on by the Company againſt the Mayor and Citizens of the ſaid City, in Reſpect of the Uſe or Occupation, or of the Rents or Profits of ſuch Part of the *Rood*, as by the ſaid Act of 6 *Geo.* II. was veſted in *Nathaniel Kinderley*, his Heirs, &c. antecedent to the ſaid 25th Day of *May*, 1744, or againſt any of the Merchants or Traders of the City of *Cheſter*, or any Perſons, on Account of any Sums of Money due for any of the Duties or Tonnage made payable by the ſaid recited Act of 6 *Geo.* II. and hereby repealed, as aforeſaid, or upon any Security given for the ſame.

P. 610. All Actions commenced for any Thing done in Purſuance of this Act ſhall be brought within twelve Months after the Fact committed, and laid in the County where the Cauſe of Action ſhall ariſe, *&c.*

This Act ſhall be deemed a publick Act, *&c.*

26 *Geo.* II. This Act recites the former, and confirms an Agreement entered into between the Company, *Sir John Glynne*, and others, as to Right of Common and other Affairs; and likewiſe as to Allowance of a certain Sum of Money to *Sir John Glynne*, for making a new Bank with one or more Sluices, and to keep the ſame in Repair; and likewiſe impowers the Company to make a Call not exceeding 20 *per Cent.* more than was allowed by the laſt Act.

LOYNE *or* LUNE, *and* LANCASTER.

23 *Geo.* II. P. 259. The Preamble ſets forth, That the Town of *Lancaſter* in the County Palatine of *Lancaſter*, from its great and extenſive Commerce to the *Weſt Indies*, and other foreign Parts, is now become a very conſiderable Port, and has, for ſome Time paſt employed and maintained great Numbers of Ships and Mariners, to the great Advancement of the Revenue, and the Improvement of the Trade and Navigation of this Kingdom: And that the Navigation of the River *Loyne* (otherwiſe called *Lune*) is become very difficult and dangerous; and that the only Place near the Town, where Ships can be moored and diſcharged, is, by Reaſon of the Shoals, and other Obſtructions in the Soil of the River, become very unfit and unſafe for that Purpoſe, inſomuch that many Ships and Veſſels ſtationed

P. 260. there have been overſet and damaged: And it is conceived to be highly neceſſary for the Benefit and Improvement of the ſaid Navigation, that a Quay or Wharf, with other conveniences, ſhould be built on the South Weſt Side of the River, and that Buoys ſhould be placed at the Entrance into, and in other Parts of the River, and Land-Marks erected for directing of Ships; and that a Place of Safety ſhould be made for the Harbouring and Protection of the Shipping, near the Mouth of the River: And that the Rev. *James Fenton*, L L. D. Vicar of the Pariſh Church of *Lancaſter*, is, in Right thereof, ſeized of divers Parcels of Land and Ground, which are commodiouſly ſituated for the Purpoſes aforeſaid; and that the Right Rev. *Samuel*, Lord Biſhop of *Cheſter*, the Ordinary, *Edward Marton*, Eſq. Patron of the Advowſon of the Vicarage of the ſaid Church, and the ſaid *James Fenton*, the preſent Incumbent, have reſpectively agreed, that the ſaid Parcels of Ground ſhall be diſpoſed of, for the Purpoſes herein-after-mentioned, ſubject to the Rents, Reſervations, and Reſtrictions herein-after expreſſed: Wherefore, for promoting and carrying on a Deſign ſo beneficial, *It is enacted* that all that Parcel of Land, being Part of a certain Cloſe, called the *Bridge Field*, belonging to the Church of *Lancaſter*, and containing three Roods, and thirty-two Perches; and alſo that Parcel of Land, being Part of another Cloſe, called the *Hay Field*, belonging alſo to the ſaid Church, and containing thirty-two

P. 261. Perches; and alſo that Parcel of Land called the *Summer Paſture*, belonging alſo to the ſaid Church, and containing about three Acres, five Roods, and

thirty-two Perches, ſituate and contiguous to the South-Weſt Side of the River *Loyne*, with their Rights, Members, and Appurtenances, ſhall, from and after 28 *April*, 1750, be veſted in *Abraham Rawlinſon*, *William Butterfield*, and *John Bowes*, Merchants of *Lancaſter*, their Heirs and Aſſigns, abſolutely diſcharged of all Claims, *&c.* from the ſaid *James Fenton*, and his Succeſſors, Vicars of the ſaid Pariſh Church, for ever; to the Uſes and Truſts herein-after mentioned, *viz.* to the Intent that the ſaid *James Fenton*, and his Succeſſors, Vicars of the ſaid Church, ſhall enjoy, out of the ſame Premiſes, the annual Rent of 14*l.* 14*s.* free of all Deductions whatever, by four Quarterly Payments, to be made on *May* 1, 23 *Geo.* II. *Auguſt* 1, *November* 1, and *February* 1, in every Year, for ever; the firſt Payment P. 262. to be made on *May* 1, 1750. And, if the ſaid annual Sum ſhall be unpaid for twenty Days after any of the Times before limited for Payment thereof, the ſaid Vicar, and his Succeſſors, may enter and diſtrain upon the Premiſes, and make Sale of the Diſtreſs, and receive the Iſſues, till the ſaid Rent, and all Arrears, with the Coſts and Charges, and all Damages, be fully paid.

The Parcels of Land before mentioned and deſcribed ſhall go to the Uſe of the ſaid *Abraham Rawlinſon*, *William Butterfield*, and *John Bowes*, their Heirs, *&c.* in Truſt, that the ſame be employed as a Quay or Wharf, and for ſuch other Purpoſes, and under ſuch Directions, as are herein-after preſcribed.

When any of the Truſtees, in whom the Lands are veſted, ſhall die, the Commiſſioners and Truſtees, appointed for other Purpoſes of this Act, are to nominate another, *&c.*

The Commiſſioners and Truſtees appointed for the Purpoſes herein-after men- P. 263. tioned, are to cauſe the Parcels of Ground aforeſaid to be divided from the other Parts of the Vicarage Lands by a good and ſufficient Stone Wall, two Yards high above the Ground, next the Church, to be built with Lime and Sand, and to extend from a Stile, to be in like Manner built and made, at their Expence, to the End of a Garden Wall (adjoining to the Town of *Lancaſter*) now belonging to *Mary Maſon*, Widow, through and over the *Bridge Field* and *Hay Field*, to the Fence that divides the *Hay Field* from the *Summer Paſture*; and they are to keep up and repair (as often as Occaſion requires) the ſaid Fence, Wall, and Stile, and all the Hedges, Ditches, Mounds, and Fences, ſeparating the Lands ſettled by this Act from the reſt of the Vicarage Lands, ſo as to prevent any Treſpaſſes or Damages to be done to the ſaid Vicar or his Succeſſors; and they are alſo to cauſe a ſufficient Watering Place, or Reſervoir of Water, to be made in ſuch convenient Part in the ſaid *Bridge Field* (not ſettled by this Act) as the ſaid *James* P. 264. *Fenton* ſhall appoint, for watering the Cattle, depaſturing in the Vicarage Lands; and in Caſe of any Overflow thereof, the Waters are to be turned into the River *Loyne*, at their Expence, upon Application made to any of them for that Purpoſe, ſo as to prevent any Damage to be done to the ſaid Lands; and upon their Refuſal or Neglect ſo to do, the Vicar and his Succeſſors may turn off the ſaid Water or Watering Place into the River, by ſuch Ways, and in ſuch Manner, as he ſhall think proper.

The Occupiers of ſuch Parts of the Vicarage Lands as are not ſettled by this Act, ſhall have the Liberty of taking Sand all along the Cloſe called the *Summer Paſture*, betwixt the Banks thereof and the Low-Water Mark in the River *Loyne*, in order to cultivate the ſaid Lands, with free Liberty of Ingreſs and Regreſs for that Purpoſe; and of driving their Cattle, depaſturing in the Vicarage Lands, over the *Summer Paſture*, to Water; the Ways for theſe Purpoſes to be appointed by the Commiſſioners and Truſtees, and by the Vicar; and, upon their Refuſal or Neglect to comply therewith, the Vicar may appoint ſuch Ways for the Purpoſes above as he ſhall think proper, and he and his Tenants may make Uſe thereof; and the Vicar (until the Diviſion-Wall above deſcribed is built and finiſhed) is to have the Herbage of ſuch Parts of the ſaid *Bridge Field* and *Hay Field*, as are above mentioned, and intended to be allotted to the Quay; and no Doors or Ways P. 265. are to be opened through the Diviſion-Wall or Fence, without the Licence of the Vicar for the Time being.

The Mayor of *Lancaſter* for the Time being, *Francis Reynolds*, *Edward Marton*, Eſqrs. *&c.* are appointed Commiſſioners and Truſtees for executing the Powers and Purpoſes of this Act, until the firſt *Wedneſday* in *May*, 1755, &c.

Such

23 *Geo.* II. P. 266. Such Merchants or other Perſons as ſhall, in his or their own Right for the Time being, be poſſeſſed of a Sixteenth, or other greater Part of any Veſſel of the Burthen of fifty Tons or upwards, then actually belonging to the Town or Port of *Lancaſter*, are impowered to meet at the Exchange on the firſt *Wedneſday* in *May*, 1755, and ſo on every firſt *Wedneſday* in the ſaid Month, in every third Year, for ever, and nominate ſixteen ſubſtantial Inhabitants of the Town, to be joined with the Mayor for the Time being, to be Commiſſioners and Truſtees for building a Quay or Wharf, with all other neceſſary Works and Conveniences upon the Premiſes ſettled by this Act, and for letting or otherwiſe diſpoſing of the ſame for the Advantage of the ſaid Navigation; and for making Places of Security by erecting Piers or Moles at the Mouth of the River for the Preſervation of the Shipping, and for doing all Matters and Things which they ſhall think requiſite for improving the Navigation of the ſaid River *Loyne*, and for the other Purpoſes of this Act.

P. 267. From and after the 30th of *April*, 1750, there ſhall be paid unto the Commiſſioners and Truſtees, or their Collectors, for the Term of twenty-one Years, for every Veſſel coming into or going out of the River *Loyne*, between *Lancaſter Bridge* and the *Perch* at *Cockerſand Abbey* (Ships of War, and other Veſſels in his Majeſty's Service, and Ships driven in by Streſs of Weather, and not lading or unlading within the Port, and Ships laden with Coal or other Fuel, only excepted) the ſeveral Duties of Tonnage following, *viz.*

P. 278. For every Ship or Veſſel coming into or going out of the Port of *Lancaſter*, and trading to or from any Port or Place in *Europe* within the *Straits* or *Mediterranean Sea*, or in *Africa*, *America*, or *Greenland*, 1*s.* for every Ton of the Burthen of ſuch Ship.

N.B. The Reaſon of this advanced Number is becauſe this was put in a Schedule after the Act.

For every Ship or Veſſel coming into or going out of the ſaid Port, and trading to or from any foreign Port or Place in *Europe* (except *Ireland*, the *Iſle of Man*, and the *Straits*, or *Mediterranean Sea*) 8*d.* for every Ton of the Burthen of ſuch Ship.

For every Ship, Veſſel, Bark, or Lighter, coming into or going out of the ſaid Port, and trading to or from any Port or Place in *Great-Britain*, ſituate South of *Holyhead*, or North of the *Mull* of *Galloway*, 6*d.* for every Ton of the Burthen of ſuch Ship or Veſſel.

For every Ship, Veſſel, Bark, or Lighter, coming into or going out of the ſaid Port, and trading to or from any Port or Place in *Ireland*, to the *Iſle of Man*, 4*d.* for every Ton of the Burthen of ſuch Ship or Veſſel.

For every Ship, Veſſel, Bark, or Lighter, coming into or going out of the ſaid Port, and trading to or from any Port or Place in *Great-Britain*, North of *Holyhead*, or South of the *Mull* of *Galloway*, 2*d.* for every Ton of the Burthen of ſuch Ship or Veſſel.

And for every Ship, Veſſel, Bark, or Lighter, coming in Ballaſt into the ſaid River *Loyne*, and not lading or unlading within the ſaid Port, for every Ton one fourth Part of the Rates charged on any Ship or Veſſel of the ſame Burthen.

The Duties are to be paid at ſuch Time and Place as the Commiſſioners and Truſtees ſhall appoint; but no Veſſel is liable to pay the Duties inwards and outwards for the ſame Voyage.

P. 268. All Veſſels, ſubject to the Payment of the ſaid Duties, are to be meaſured according to the Rules of Admeaſurement laid down in the Act of 6 *Geo.* I. intitled, *An Act for preventing Frauds and Abuſes in the publick Revenues of Exciſe, Cuſtoms*, &c. and the Duties of Tonnage are to be computed accordingly.

After the Expiration of the Term of twenty-one Years, one Moiety of the ſaid Duties is to ceaſe, and the other Moiety is to be continued, and paid in the Manner aforeſaid, for keeping the Quay and other Works in Repair.

P. 269. No Officer of the Cuſtoms of the Port of *Lancaſter* ſhall clear any Veſſel until the Maſter produces a Certificate of the Payment of the Duties of this Act, *&c.*

The Commiſſioners and Truſtees are impowered to make Bye-Laws, *&c.* and to contract *bonâ fide* for building the Quay, *&c.*

The Commiſſioners, *&c.* are impowered to borrow a Sum not exceeding 2000*l.* on the Duties, at 5 *per Cent. per Ann.* wherewith to make the new intended Quay, *&c.*

The Collectors are impowered to go on board any Veſſel to meaſure her, and demand the Duties, and for Non-Payment, *&c.* may diſtrain; and, after ten Days, ſell the Diſtreſs, *&c.* 23 *Geo.* II. P. 272.

All Perſons who ſhall have any Buſineſs to tranſact upon the ſaid Quay or Wharf in the Mercantile Way or otherwiſe, and for the Benefit of lading and unlading Veſſels on the South Weſt Side of the River *Loyne*, may paſs and repaſs freely through the Cuſtom-houſe Yard with Carriages, and otherwiſe, to and from the ſaid Quay, as need ſhall require.

The Commiſſioners, *&c.* for the unlading any Veſſel that may come on Ground on the *Seale Ford*, or on the Shoals thereabouts, may open a Road out of the *Summer Paſture* aforeſaid, over *Lancaſter Marſh*, over which all Perſons in the mercantile Way may paſs and repaſs with Carriages, as Occaſion ſhall require, to and from the Quay at *Lancaſter*. P. 273.

The Commiſſioners, *&c.* may agree for the Purchaſe of the Weigh-houſe, ſtanding in the Cuſtom-houſe Yard, with the Appurtenances; and uſe the Site and Soil thereof, for the making the new Quay aforeſaid, and diſpoſe of the Materials for ſuch Purpoſes as they ſhall think requiſite.

The Commiſſioners, *&c.* may contract for the Purchaſe of the Lands, Tenements, and Hereditaments, which ſhall be adjudged neceſſary and convenient for the Purpoſes aforeſaid, *&c.* And this Act ſhall be deemed a publick Act, *&c.*

SOUTHWOULD.

The Preamble ſets forth, that there had been, for Time immemorial, a Sea Port or Harbour for Shipping at *Southwould*, in the County of *Suffolk*, which is ſituated very conveniently, not only for the Preſervation of Veſſels navigating in the *Britiſh* Seas, but alſo for the Importation and Exportation of many uſeful Commodities, and for the Benefit of Trade in general; but that the Road lying before the ſaid Port is ſo obſtructed with Sand, as to prevent laden Veſſels, except ſuch as are of a very ſmall Burden, from paſſing into or out of the Harbour; to the End therefore the ſaid Harbour may be opened, and made commodious for Shipping, and be of publick Utility to the Trade and Commerce of this Kingdom, *It is enacted*, that from the 25 of *March*, 1747, for the Term of twenty-one Years, and from thence to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament, there ſhall be paid unto the Commiſſioners and Truſtees for the Purpoſes of this Act, or to ſuch Perſon as ſeven of them ſhall appoint, under their Hands and Seals, the Rates and Duties herein-after mentioned, for and towards the Opening, Cleanſing, Scouring, Widening, Depthening, Repairing, and Improving, *&c.* the ſaid Harbour, *viz.* P. 431. P. 432.

For every *Engliſh* Ship or Veſſel, which ſhall ſail into the ſaid Harbour and ſhall neither lade nor unlade there, the Sum of 1*d.* 2*q.* *per* Ton, according to their light Bills.

For every Chaldron of Coals, Culm, and Cinders, exported or imported, laid on board of, or landed or diſcharged out of, any *Engliſh* Veſſel in the Port of *Southwould*, the Sum of 1*s.*

For every Laſt of Wheat, Rye, Barley, Malt, Oats, and other Grain, exported or imported, *&c.* in any *Engliſh* Veſſel, the Sum of 1*s.*

For every Ton of Rock Salt, exported or imported, *&c.* in any *Engliſh* Veſſel, the Sum of 1*s.*

For every Hogſhead of Wine, Brandy, Rum, or other ſpirituous Liquor, exported or imported, *&c.* in any *Engliſh* Veſſel, the Sum of 1*s.*

For every Ton of Chalk, imported there to be burnt into Lime, for any other Purpoſe than that of manuring Land, the Sum of 1*d.*

For every Firkin of Butter, and for every Weigh of Cheeſe, exported or imported, the Sum of 1*d.*

For every Ton of Grocery Wares, and other Goods, Wares, and Merchandizes, Fiſh, Butter, and Cheeſe, only excepted exported, or imported, *&c.* in any *Engliſh* Veſſel, the Sum of 1*s.* 6*d.*

For every Ton of Lead, exported or imported, *&c.* in any *Engliſh* Veſſel, the Sum of 1*s.*

25 Geo. II. P. 433. For every greater or leſs Quantity of any of the ſaid Goods or Merchandizes than what are before-mentioned, proportionably to the Prices herein-before ſet.

For every foreign Veſſel which ſhall ſail into the ſaid Harbour, and ſhall not lade or unlade there, and for all Goods, Wares, and Merchandizes, which ſhall be exported or imported, laden on board of, or diſcharged from out of, any ſuch Veſſel in the ſaid Port, double the Duties herein-before laid.

Which Sums ſhall be paid at the landing or ſhipping off the ſaid Commodities; and, in Default thereof, the Collector of the ſaid Duties may go on board and diſtrain ſuch Veſſel, with her Tackle and Furniture, or the Goods and Merchandizes, or any Part thereof, and make Sale of the ſame; and no Cuſtom-houſe Officer ſhall clear any Veſſel, till the Maſter produces a Certificate of having paid the Duties, *&c.*

The Monies collected, after deducting the Expences of obtaining this Act, ſhall be employed for the Opening, Cleanſing, Scowering, *&c.* of the ſaid Haven and Harbour, and for opening any Rivers or Creeks for letting in Streams of
P. 434. Water to drive the Sand and other Obſtructions out of the Harbour, and for keeping it open, clear, and in good Repair, and ſhall not be diverted to any other Uſe, except the Charge of collecting the ſame, which ſhall not exceed 6*d.* in the Pound.

In Order to raiſe Money ſufficient for the ſpeedy cleanſing, *&c.* the ſaid Haven and Harbour, the Majority of the Truſtees may mortgage the Profits ariſing by the Duties for ſuch Sums as they ſhall borrow for that Purpoſe, *&c.*

P. 435. The Bailiffs of the Borough of *Southwould*, for the Time being, and *Sir John Rous*, *Sir Charles Blois*, *Sir Robert Kemp*, Baronets, *&c.* ſhall be Commiſſioners and Truſtees for the Execution of this Act.

This Act ſhall be deemed a publick Act, *&c.*

BORROWSTOUNNESS.

17 Geo. II. P. 439. The Town of *Borrowſtounneſs*, in the County of *Linlithgow* in *Scotland*, is very well ſituated for carrying on foreign and coaſting Trade, for the Benefit of the Country thereabouts in general, and of the ſaid Town in particular, there being many Coal and Salt Works very near, but theſe Advantages cannot be obtained, unleſs the Harbour, which is now in a ruinous Condition, be effectually repaired and made commodious for all ſuch Perſons as ſhall make Uſe of the ſame, which will require a very conſiderable Sum of Money, and the Town
P. 440. hath no Revenue to anſwer the Expence thereof; *It is therefore enacted*, that, after the firſt Day of *June*, 1744, for the Term of twenty-five Years, and to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament, there ſhall be laid a Duty of two Pennies Scots, or one ſixth Part of a Penny Sterling, over and above the Duty of Exciſe payable to his Majeſty, *&c.* upon every Scots Pint of Ale and Beer, that ſhall be brewed, brought in, tapped, or ſold within the ſaid Town of *Borrowſtounneſs*, or the Liberties thereof; and that the ſaid Duty ſhall be made payable by the Brewers for Sale, or Sellers of all ſuch Ale and Beer, to *James Main*, *James Caſtles*, *William Muir*, &c. who are hereby appointed Truſtees for deepening, rebuilding, and improving the ſaid Harbour and Piers, and alſo for putting in Execution all other the Powers by this Act given; and the Money ſo to be collected, ſhall be veſted in the ſaid Truſtees and the Survivors of them; and ſhall be applied to the ſeveral Purpoſes aforeſaid, the reaſonable Charges of paſſing this preſent Act being firſt deducted.

The Truſtees have a Power to mortgage the Duties for raiſing of Money, *&c.*

ELLENFOOT.

22 Geo. II. P. 201. The Preamble ſets forth, that the Harbour of *Ellenfoot*, in the County of *Cumberland*, though ſituated very conveniently for the Coal Trade carried on in that County, is not, in its preſent Condition, capable of receiving and harbouring Veſſels ſufficient for that Purpoſe; but, in Caſe a new Pier and other Works were erected, it might be made a proper and ſufficient Harbour for the Reception and Safeguard of Veſſels navigating in thoſe Seas; which would not
P. 204. only be a Means of extending the ſaid Coal Trade, but would contribute alſo

to the Increaſe of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms, and the Improvement of Trade and Navigation in general; but, as a ſufficient Sum of Money cannot be raiſed to defray the Expences thereof, without the Aid and Authority of Parliament,

It is enacted, that, from and after the 25th of *March*, 1749, during the Term of twenty-one Years, there ſhall be paid to the Commiſſioners and Truſtees herein after named, their Collectors or Deputies, *viz.* *Humphrey Sinhouſe*, Eſq; and the Lord of the Manor of *Ellenborough* for the Time being, Sir *Charles Windham*, &c. for and towards the amending, enlarging, deepening, and cleanſing the ſaid Harbour, and erecting a Pier, and other proper Works, and maintaining and repairing the ſame, the Rates and Duties following, *viz.* By every Proprietor of Coals, his, her, or their principal Servant or Agent, employed in ſhipping any Coals on board any Veſſel in the ſaid Harbour 2*d.* for every 192 Gallons, to be paid within ten Days after ſuch Coals are ſhipped; and alſo by every Maſter of any Ship that ſhall load or take any Coals on board there, 2*d.* for every 192 Gallons; and, from and after the Expiration of the ſaid Term of twenty-one Years, 1*d.* for every 192 Gallons of Coals that ſhall be ſhipped there, to be paid by the Maſter of the Veſſel; the ſaid reſpective Sums of 2*d.* for twenty-one Years, and 1*d.* afterwards, for ſo long Time as the ſaid Harbour and other Works provided for by this Act, ſhall be kept up in good Repair, to be paid by the Maſter of the Veſſel upon reaſonable Demand, after ſhipping the ſaid Coals, and before ſuch Ship goes out of the Harbour, or proceeds on her Voyage. 22 *Geo.* II. P. 205.

From and after the 25th of *March*, 1749, during the Term of twenty-one Years, the Maſter, *&c.* of any Veſſel, not taking on board a Lading of Coals, ſhall pay 6*d. per* Ton, according to her Tonnage, for ſuch Ship upon her Arrival in the ſaid Harbour, from *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, or the *Iſle of Man*; the Tonnage to be aſcertained in the Manner deſcribed by an Act of 5 and 6 *Will.* and *Mar.* intitled, *An Act for granting to their Majeſties ſeveral Rates and Duties upon Tonnage of Ships and Veſſels, and upon Beer, Ale, and other Liquors, for ſecuring certain Recompences and Advantages in the ſaid Act mentioned*, &c.

Four Pence *per* Ton ſhall be paid by the Maſter of every Veſſel which, during the Term aforeſaid, ſhall be driven by Streſs of Weather into the Harbour of *Ellenfoot*, or ſhall come there for Security or Preſervation, and ſhall not take in a Lading of Coals; and, after the Expiration of the ſaid Term of twenty-one Years, one third Part of the Duties rated upon the Tonnage of Ships ſhall be paid in Manner aforeſaid, for ſo long Time as the Harbour and other Works ſhall be kept in good Repair. P. 206.

The Monies received ſhall be applied towards amending, enlarging, deepening, and cleanſing the ſaid Harbour, and keeping the ſame and the Pier, and other Works, continually in good Repair; and ſhall not be employed to any other Uſe, *&c.* P. 207.

If the Duties payable by the Proprietors, who ſhall ſhip any Coals aboard any Veſſels at *Ellenfoot*, ſhall not be paid within ten Days after ſhipping thereof, the Collector, by Warrant from two or more Commiſſioners, may diſtrain all ſuch Coals, *&c.* and ſell them in three Days, deducting the Duties, *&c.* P. 208.

If the Collector and the Maſter of any Veſſel, charged with the ſaid Duties, cannot agree about and adjuſt the Tonnage, the Collector may, at all Times convenient and ſeaſonable, enter into and admeaſure ſuch Ship, according to the Directions of the Act referred to, which Admeaſurement ſhall be the Rule to charge the Veſſel then, and at all Times afterwards; and if any Maſter, taking in Coals as aforeſaid, ſhall not, upon reaſonable Demand, pay the Duty; and if any Maſter of a Veſſel, chargeable according to the Tonnage thereof, ſhall not upon like Demand, after the ſaid Tonnage is agreed unto or aſcertained, pay the Duty, the Collector may diſtrain any Tackle, Apparel, or Furniture, in, upon, or belonging to ſuch Veſſel, and ſell the ſame within three Days, deducting the Duties, and Charges, *&c.* P. 209.

No Officer whatſoever of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms ſhall clear any Veſſel, until the Maſter produces a Certificate of having paid the Duties, *&c.* P. 210.

The Commiſſioners, or ſeven of them, may contract with any Workmen, *&c.* *bonâ fide*, for doing all other Part of the Work, and are impowered to appoint P. 211.

the

the Place for building the Pier, and enlarging the Harbour, upon ſuch Ground adjoining to the River *Ellen*, or the South Weſt Side nigh *Ellenfoot*, as they ſhall think moſt convenient and neceſſary, *&c.*

For the more ſpeedy completing the ſaid Works, the Commiſſioners, or ſeven of them, are impowered to borrow, at 5 *per Cent.* Intereſt, any Sum not exceeding 2000*l.* Sterling; and to aſſign over the Duties, by Indenture under the Hands and Seals of nine of them, as a Security for Repayment of the Principal and Intereſt.

22 *Geo.* II. P. 212. The Money ſo borrowed ſhall be applied by the Commiſſioners, in the firſt Place, for diſcharging ſo much of the Expences attending the obtaining an Act for the amending and repairing the ſaid Pier and Harbour, as ſhall be deficient; and afterwards for the enlarging, erecting, and repairing, *&c.* the ſaid Pier and Harbour of *Ellenfoot*.

If the Duties of 2*d.* for every 192 Gallons of Coals, to be paid by the Proprietors, and by the Maſters of Ships, and alſo the Duties upon Tonnage, reſpectively granted for twenty-one Years, ſhall raiſe the principal Money and Intereſt provided for, and to be borrowed on the Credit of this Act, and alſo the Charges of collecting the ſaid Duties, before the End of the Term of twenty-one Years, then the ſaid ſeveral Duties ſhall ceaſe; and from thenceforth, or from the Expiration of the ſaid Term of twenty-one Years, which ſhall firſt happen, only the Duty of 1*d.* for every 192 Gallons of Coals, as aforeſaid, and one third Part of the Duties on Tonnage, ſhall continue as aforementioned, to be applied for repairing, cleanſing, and maintaining the ſaid Pier and Harbour, *&c.*

WEYMOUTH *and* MELCOMBE REGIS.

22 *Geo.* II. P. 499. The Preamble ſets forth, that the Mayor, Aldermen, Burgeſſes, and Commonalty of the Borough and Town of *Weymouth* and *Melcombe Regis*, in the County of *Dorſet*, have, for Time immemorial, received, and been entitled to receive, petty Cuſtoms, or Wharfage Duties, upon the Importation and Exportation of all Goods and Merchandizes into, and out of, the Harbour of *Weymouth* and *Melcombe Regis*, and alſo Harbour Dues and Ballaſt Duty; which ſeveral Duties have been conſtantly under the Management of the Mayor, Aldermen, *&c.* of the ſaid Town, as Truſtees and Managers, and have been applied for

P. 500. repairing the Harbour, Quays, Wharfs, and other publick Buildings and Works, within the ſaid Borough and Town: And whereas of late Years ſeveral Perſons have refuſed to pay the ſaid Duties, and have been induced thereto by Means of the great Difficulties in ſupporting, by ſtrict and legal Evidence, preſcriptive Claims and Rights to Duties on each particular Species of Goods, and the preciſe Sums payable for the ſame; and although the ſaid Corporation, in Support of their Right, have brought ſeveral Actions, and obtained Verdicts of Damages, by which their Right in general hath been eſtabliſhed; yet, by the Expences in carrying on ſuch Suits, and the many Evaſions and Refuſals of Payment, the Fund for repairing the ſaid Harbour, Quays and Wharfs, and other publick Buildings and Works, hath been conſiderably leſſened; and the ſaid Wharfs, *&c.* will be entirely deſtroyed, if not timely prevented: For Remedy whereof, *It is enacted*, that, from and after the 24th of *June*, 1749, the reſpective Rates, Duties, and Cuſtoms, enumerated in the Schedules hereunto annexed, ſhall be paid by all Perſons whatſoever, on the Importation and Exportation of all Goods, Wares, Merchandizes, and Commodities, into and out of the ſaid Harbour of *Weymouth* and *Melcombe Regis*, and for all Veſſels coming into the ſaid Harbour, to the Mayor, Aldermen, *&c.* of the ſaid Town and Borough; and no other Rates whatſoever, either under the Denomination of or under a Claim to a Wheelage Duty or otherwiſe; and the ſaid Schedules are to

P. 501. be deemed as Part of this Act; and the ſaid Corporation are impowered to meet, from Time to Time, and to appoint, under their Hands, a Collector of the Rates, a Quay-Maſter, and a Treaſurer, and to remove them at Pleaſure; and alſo to appoint each of the ſaid Officers ſuch a reaſonable Salary, as they ſhall think proper, out of the Rates, not exceeding 2*s.* in the Pound of the Money reſpectively received by them.

The ſaid Magiſtrates ſhall be anſwerable for the Acts and Receipts of the ſaid Officers, and ſhall take Security of each of them, *&c.* 22 *Geo.* II. P. 502.

The Collectors and Treaſurers ſhall keep Books, and the ſaid Magiſtrates ſhall meet yearly, on the *Friday* next after the 24th of *June*, between Eight and Twelve in the Forenoon, in the *Guild-Hall* of the Town of *Weymouth* and *Melcombe Regis*, or oftener if they ſhall think fit, and ſhall then ſummon the ſaid Officers, and audit their Accompts, *&c.*

The Duties and Cuſtoms impoſed by this Act, upon Importation, may be demanded by the ſaid Magiſtrates, their Collector, *&c.* either of the reſpective Proprietors, or from the Keeper of any Warehouſe wherein the Goods ſhall be depoſited, upon the firſt Landing, or to whom the ſame ſhall be delivered, or who ſhall take Charge thereof, or ſhall carry off the ſame from the Wharfs or Quay, at the Election of the Perſons authorized to receive the ſame; and alſo the Duties and Cuſtoms upon Exportation of Goods, except for ſuch Stone only as ſhall be taken out of one Veſſel into another in the ſaid Harbour, may be demanded from the Waggoner, Carter, Carrier, or other Perſons bringing or delivering the ſame on board, at the Option of the Receiver of the ſaid Rates; and alſo the Duties upon Veſſels, coming into the ſaid Harbour, and for ſuch Stone as ſhall be taken out of one Veſſel into another in the ſaid Harbour, may be demanded of the Maſters, or Perſons having Charge of ſuch Ships. P. 503. P. 504.

On Non-payment of the Rates within twenty-four Hours after Demand, the ſaid Magiſtrates are impowered to ſue for and recover the ſame by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint, or Information, in any of the Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*, &c.

All Maſters of Veſſels, coming into or going out of the ſaid Harbour, ſhall, as ſoon as conveniently may be, deliver to the Collector, at his Requeſt, his Wharfage Bill, or a true Account of all Goods on board, and ſhall permit him to take a Copy thereof, at his own Expence, under Penalty of forfeiting 5*l.* for every ſuch Offence, *&c.* P. 505.

The Quay Maſters, for the more commodious lading and unlading Veſſels, or taking in or caſting out Ballaſt, ſhall order all Maſters, and other Perſons having Charge of any Veſſels, lying in the ſaid Port or Harbour, to ſtation, anchor, and moor the ſame, in ſuch proper Births, near unto or adjoining the ſaid Wharfs or Quays, as they ſhall appoint; and if any Maſter of any Veſſel ſhall refuſe to comply with ſuch Orders, he ſhall forfeit 40*s.* &c.

As often as any Damage ſhall happen to be done to the Bridge, Wharfs, or Quays, by any Veſſel breaking looſe from its Moorings, through Default of the Mariners; the Mayor, *&c.* or any three of them, upon the ſame being notified to them upon Oath, ſhall detain ſuch Veſſel till the Damage be aſcertained and adjuſted by three indifferent Perſons upon Oath; and, if it ſhall appear to them that the Damage has been done through wilful Default or Neglect, they ſhall liquidate the Sum payable for the ſame, and return their Adjudication, ſigned by them, unto the Mayor, *&c.* who ſhall thereupon ſummon the Maſter of ſuch Veſſel, and demand Payment; and, upon Non-payment thereof, within three Days after Demand, they ſhall diſtrain the Veſſel, and all her Tackle, Apparel, and Furniture; and, within three Days after, Payment not being then made, the Collector, or Quay Maſter, by a written Order from the Mayor, *&c.* ſhall ſell the ſame, *&c.* P. 506. P. 507.

All the Monies to be raiſed by this Act, and all Penalties and Forfeitures, ſhall be applied in cleanſing and keeping the Harbour in Order, and for keeping the Bridge, Wharfs, Quays, and other publick Buildings and Works within the ſaid Borough and Town in Repair, as the ſaid Magiſtrates ſhall think requiſite.

None ſhall be exempted from keeping ſuch Wharfs or Quays in Repair, which they were obliged to, by Tenure or Uſage, *&c.* before the making of this Act.

This Act ſhall be deemed a publick Act, *&c.*

The first Table or Schedule referred to, viz. *Of Petty Customs, or Wharfage Duties, payable by Virtue of this Act.*

22 *Geo.* II. P. 509.

For every Chaldron, *Winchester* Measure, of Coals, Culm, Cinders, Grindstones, and other Goods, paying Duties to the King by the Chaldron, which shall be imported into, and exported from, the said Harbour of *Weymouth* and *Melcombe Regis*, 2*d.*

For every Ton of Tobacco-Pipe Clay, Bushel Iron, and Stone, except such Stone as shall be taken out of one Vessel into another in the said Harbour, 3*d.*

For every Ton of Salt, Plaister of *Paris*, Terras, Marble, Lead, Cast and Bar-Iron, and all other Goods, paying Duty or Freight by the Ton, 6*d.*

For every Load of Fir Timber, 3*d.*

For every Load of Walnut and Mahogany Timber and Plank, 1*s.*

For every Load of Oak Timber, or other Timber, Trenals, Hoops, or other converted Timber, 4*d.*

For every Hundred of Spars and Ufers, 4*d.*

For every Hundred of Wainscot Boards, twelve Feet in Length, and one Inch thick, and so in Proportion, 1*s.*

For every Hundred of double Deals, 9*d.*

For every Hundred of single Deals, 6*d.*

For every Hundred of Pipe-Staves, 2*d.*

For every Hundred of Hogshead-Staves, 1*d.* 2*q.*

For every Hundred of Barrel-Staves, 1*d.*

For every Bushel of Clover-Seed, 2*q.*

P. 510. For every Quarter of Malt, Barley, and Oats, 1*d.*

For every Quarter of Wheat, Peas, Tares, Beans, and all other Grains and Seeds, 1*d.* 2*q.*

For every Load of Flour or Meal, 10*d.*

For every Load of Bran, 3*d.*

For every Hogshead of Beer, Cyder, and Vinegar, 1*d.* 2*q.*

For every Hogshead of Brandy, Rum, Arrack, and other Spirituous Liquors, 4*d.*

For every Hogshead of Wine, Oil, or other Liquors, 3*d.* and so in Proportion for larger or smaller Casks.

For every Hogshead of Melasses, containing a Hundred Gallons, and of Fuller's Earth and Whiting, 6*d.*

For every Hogshead of Tobacco, 8*d.*

For every Butt of Currants, and every Hogshead of Sugar, and other dry Goods, 1*s.*

For every Tierce of Sugar, or dry Goods, 8*d.*

For every Barrel of Pitch or Tar, 1*d.*

For every Barrel of Groceries, or other Goods, contained in Barrels of twenty Gallons, 2*d.* and for smaller Casks, 1*d.*

For every Crate, Hamper, and Chest of Glass, and fine earthen Ware, and for every Load of coarse earthen Ware, 4*d.*

For every Bundle, Bale, Pack, or Parcel of Linen or Woollen, 2*d.* *per* Hundred Weight, and so in Proportion for a greater or lesser Quantity.

For every Hundred Weight of Rice, Logwood, Allum, Shot, Cordage, Hemp, and Flax, 3*q.*

For every Hundred Weight of Raisins, Prunes, and Figs, 1*d.*

For every Hundred Weight of Spices, Hops, Gunpowder, Cotton, Wool, Cheese, Butter, Tallow, Colours, Nails, Chains, wrought Leather, wrought Iron, Braziers' and Pewterers' Wares, and all other Goods paying Duty or Freight by the Hundred Weight, 2*d.*

For every Chest of Oranges or Lemons, 1*d.*

P. 511. For every Hundred Feet of paving Stones, 4*d.*

For every Thousand of Tiles, Bricks, or Clinkers, and Firkin Staves, 3*d.*

For every Thousand of Slates, 1*d.* 2*q.*

For every Gross of Bottles, either Stone or Glass, 3*d.*

For all Goods not here enumerated, one twelfth Part of what the usual Freight is, or shall hereafter be, from *London* to the Port of *Weymouth*.

The ſecond Table, or Schedule, referred to, viz. *Of Harbour Dues, and Ballaſt Duties, payable by Virtue of this Act, by, or from the Maſter of every Ship or Veſſel, or the Perſon having Charge of the ſame.*

For every *Britiſh* Ship or Veſſel, not belonging to the Inhabitants of the ſaid Borough and Town, which ſhall lade or unlade in the ſaid Harbour, 2*s.*

For every ſuch Ship or Veſſel, which ſhall ſail into the ſaid Harbour, and neither lade nor unlade there, 1*s.* 6*d.* and ſo in Proportion for Parts of Ships or Veſſels, not belonging to ſuch Inhabitants.

For every Ship or Veſſel belonging to Inhabitants of the ſaid Borough and Town, which ſhall lade or unlade in the ſaid Harbour, 1*s.* and ſo in Proportion for Parts of Ships or Veſſels belonging to ſuch Inhabitants.

For every foreign Ship or Veſſel which ſhall ſail into the Harbour, and neither lade nor unlade there, 3*s.*

For every ſuch Ship or Veſſel which ſhall lade or unlade there, 1*d.* *per* Ton, according to their light Bills.

For every Ton of Stone taken out of one Veſſel into another in the Harbour, 1*d.* 2*q.*

For every Ton of Ballaſt taken into any Ship from the Quay, or otherwiſe, in the Harbour, 1*s.* 22 *Geo.* II. P. 512.

For every Ton of Ballaſt put out of any Ships on the Quay, 4*d.*

For every Ton of Ballaſt put out of one Ship into another in the Harbour, 2*d.*

For every Ton of Ballaſt taken on board any foreign Ship or Veſſel, either from the Quay, or in the Harbour, 2*s.*

For every Ton of Ballaſt put out of ſuch Ship or Veſſel, 8*d.*

RAMSGATE *and* SANDWICH.

The Preamble ſets forth, that frequent Loſſes of the Lives and Properties of his Majeſty's Subjects happen in the *Downs*, for Want of a Harbour between the *North* and *South Forelands*, the greateſt Part of the Ships employed in the Trade of this Nation being under a Neceſſity, at going out upon, as well as returning from their Voyage, to paſs through the *Downs*; and frequently, by contrary Winds, being detained there a long Time, during which they, eſpecially the outward-bound Ships, are expoſed to violent Storms and dangerous Gales of Wind, without having any ſufficient Harbour to lie in or retreat into, or from whence they can receive any Aſſiſtance; and as a Harbour may be made at the Town of *Ramſgate*, convenient for the Reception of Ships, of and under 300 Tons Burden, and from whence larger Ships in Diſtreſs in the *Downs* may be ſupplied with Pilots, Anchors, Cables, and other Aſſiſtance and Neceſſaries; and, by the ſmaller Ships taking Shelter in this Harbour, the larger Ships may take the Anchorage, which, at preſent, is occupied by the ſmaller, and by that Means their Anchors will be fixed in more holding Ground, and the Ships not ſo expoſed to the Ocean: For carrying therefore a Work of ſuch Publick Utility into Execution, *It is enacted*, That the Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, and his Deputy for the Time being, the Right Hon. *Robert* Lord *Romney*, *Andrew Stone*, Eſq. the Hon. *James Pelham*, Eſq. *&c.* ſhall be Truſtees for the enlarging, building, and maintaining the Harbour at *Ramſgate*, by erecting Piers or ſuch other Works, and doing all other Matters, as five, or more of them, at their general Meeting, ſhall think moſt proper for putting in Execution the Powers of this Act.

22 *Geo.* II. P. 799. P. 800. P. 801.

The firſt Meeting of the Truſtees ſhall be on the firſt *Tueſday* in *July*, 1742, in the *Guildhall* of the City of *London*; and five or more of them ſhall meet, from Time to Time, at ſuch Places as they ſhall judge moſt convenient for carrying on and effecting the Purpoſes of this Act. P. 802.

Fifteen or more of the Truſtees at a publick Meeting, fourteen Days' Notice whereof ſhall be given in the *London Gazette*, ſhall ſettle the ſeveral Rates and Duties herein-after mentioned, which ſhall commence from and after the 10th of *July* next enſuing, *viz.* Any Rate or Duty not exceeding 6*d.* *per* Ton, to be paid by every *Britiſh* or foreign Ship, Veſſel or Crayer of 20 Tons Burden or upwards

upwards, and not exceeding 300 Tons, for every lading or diſcharging, or Ship in Ballaſt within this Realm, from, to, or by *Ramſgate*, or coming into the Harbour there, not having a Receipt teſtifying the Payment thereof before on that Voyage, towards the building and maintaining of *Ramſgate* Harbour: And, on every Ship above 300 Tons, any Rate not exceeding 2*d.* for each Ton of the Burden of ſuch Ship, except Ships laden with Coals, Grindſtones, *Purbeck*, *Portland*, or other Stones: And on every Chaldron of Coals, or Ton of Grindſtones, *Purbeck*, *Portland*, or other Stones, a Rate not exceeding 3*d.* And ſuch Rates, when ſettled by the Truſtees, ſhall be publiſhed in the *London Gazette*, for the Information of all Parties, and ſhall be paid to the Cuſtomer, or Collector of the Cuſtoms, or their Deputies, or other ſuch Perſons as ſhall be appointed by the Truſtees to receive the ſame; in ſuch Port or Place, whence ſuch Veſſels or Ships ſhall ſet forth, or where they ſhall arrive before their ſailing from ſuch Port, on their outward-bound Voyage, and before they unlade their Goods on their homeward-bound Voyage; the Tonnage to be aſcertained according to the Rules laid down in the Act 8 *Ann.* intitled, *An Act for making a convenient Dock or Baſon at* Liverpool, *for the Security of all Ships trading to or from the ſaid Port of* Liverpool.

See *Liverpool*. P. 173.

Foreign Ships, paſſing or being detained in the *Downs*, ſhall be ſubject to the ſame Rates as Ships cleared out, or entered into any of the *Britiſh* Ports, to be levied and recovered in the ſame Manner as the other Rates impoſed by this Act.

22 *Geo.* II. P. 803.

Where the Tonnage of any Veſſel, chargeable with the ſaid Rates, cannot otherwiſe be ſettled and adjuſted, the Collector, or ſuch Perſon as five Truſtees ſhall appoint, may enter into, and admeaſure ſuch Ship, according to the Directions of this Act; and, if any Perſon ſhall obſtruct the Admeaſurement of ſuch Ship, he ſhall forfeit 10*l.* for every ſuch Offence, *&c.*

No Veſſel, outward-bound, ſhall be cleared at the Office of the Cuſtoms, nor ſhall any Veſſel be allowed to enter at the ſaid Office, on a homeward-bound Voyage, inward, without Information on Oath by the Maſter or Owner, of the Burden of ſuch Veſſel, *&c.* and after Oath made, and Payment of the Duty, and producing an Acquittance for the Receipt thereof, the Maſter or Owner ſhall be allowed, from the Merchant, for every Ton of Goods laden on board ſuch Ship on his Account, a like Sum *per* Ton, as the ſame is charged by this Act; and the Cuſtomers, or other Officers, receiving the ſaid Duties, ſhall keep an Account thereof, *&c.* to which all Perſons may have free Acceſs at all ſeaſonable Times *gratis*. And ſhall, once in every Month in the Port of *London*, and once in every three Months in the Out-Ports, return and pay over the Sums received by them, *&c.*

P. 804.

If any Ship or Veſſel, other than as before excepted, whether *Britiſh* or foreign, above 300 Tons, ſhall, after the Commencement of this Act, take Shelter in the Harbour of *Ramſgate*, ſhe ſhall pay for every Ton a like Rate as Ships of or under 300 Tons, and above 19 Tons are liable to, Allowance being made to the Maſter or Owner for any Rate paid before by him on that Voyage, by Virtue of this Act, and ſuch Ship ſhall ever after be liable to the ſame Rates.

No coaſting Veſſel or Fiſherman ſhall pay the Rates more than once in one Year.

The Collectors, *&c.* may go on board any Veſſel, and demand the Duties; and for Non-Payment may diſtrain ſuch Veſſel, Tackle, *&c.* and, in ten Days after, make Sale thereof, *&c.*

P. 806.

If any Maſter of any Veſſel ſhall elude the Payment of the ſaid Duties, the ſame ſhall be recovered, as the Fines and Penalties are herein-after directed.

Five or more Truſtees and Perſons employed by them, may remove any Obſtructions that may be neceſſary to be taken away, for the enlarging, building, and maintaining the ſaid Harbour at *Ramſgate*, or for the better attaining the Purpoſes of this Act, making Satisfaction to the Owners of the Premiſes.

Five or more Truſtees may contract for the making or doing all or any Part of the Work or Buſineſs to be done in completing the ſaid Harbour, and for Timber, Stones, or other Materials, which ſhall be uſed therein; and they may agree with the Owners and Occupiers of all ſuch Buildings, Grounds, or Eſtates, as ſhall be neceſſary for the Execution of the Purpoſes of this Act.

All Bodies Politick or Corporate, whether aggregate or ſole, and all Feoffees in Truſt, Executors, Adminiſtrators, Guardians, or Truſtees whatſoever, for, or on Behalf of, any Infants, Femes Covert, or Ceſtique-Truſts, and all Perſons ſeized, poſſeſſed of, or intereſted in any Lands, Tenements, or Hereditaments, which ſhall be judged neceſſary for the Purpoſes aforeſaid, are impowered to agree with the Truſtees, or five or more of them, at any of their publick Meetings appointed for the Sale thereof, and to ſell and convey the ſame; and all Contracts and Conveyances, which ſhall be ſo made for the Purpoſes aforeſaid, ſhall be valid to all Intents and Purpoſes. 22 *Geo.* II. P. 807.

And all Feoffees in Truſt, Executors, *&c.* are indemnified for what they ſhall do by Virtue of this Act; and, if it ſhall happen that any Perſon, Body or Bodies Politick or Corporate, ſhall decline, or refuſe to treat, or agree about the Sale of the ſaid Lands and Tenements, five or more Truſtees ſhall iſſue their Warrant to the Sheriff of the County, to ſummon and return a Jury of twenty-four Perſons qualified to be returned for Trials of Iſſue, joined in any of the Courts at *Weſtminſter*, to appear before them at the Time and Place appointed, and alſo P. 808. to return Iſſues upon every ſuch Perſons, the Sum of 40*s.* which ſhall be duly eſtreated and levied; and, for Default of a ſufficient Number of Jurymen appearing, the Sheriff, or his Deputy, ſhall return twelve indifferent Men of the Standers-by, or that can be ſpeedily procured, to make up the Jury, who ſhall view the Lands and Tenements in Queſtion, and ſhall, upon their Oaths, which Oaths, and alſo proper Oaths to ſuch Perſons as ſhall be examined as Witneſſes, five or more of the Truſtees, ſhall adminiſter, enquire into the Value thereof, and aſſeſs ſuch Damages and Recompence for the ſame as they ſhall think fit; and the Truſtees ſhall give Judgement for the Sums to be aſſeſſed by ſuch Jury; which Verdict, and the Determination thereupon pronounced by five or more Truſtees, and the Recompence aſſeſſed, twenty Days Notice at leaſt in Writing of the Time and Place for their Meeting being firſt given to every Perſon concerned, or left at his or her Dwelling-Houſe, or uſual Place of Abode, or with ſome Tenant or Occupier of ſome Land or Tenements of P. 809. the Party near the Harbour of *Ramſgate*, in Caſe ſuch Party cannot be found to be ſerved with ſuch Notice, ſhall be binding to all Intents and Purpoſes, againſt all Parties whatſoever; and the ſaid Decrees ſhall be ſet down in Writing under the Hands and Seals of the Truſtees, who ſhall make the ſame; and kept amongſt the Records of the Seſſions for the County of *Kent*, and the ſame, or Copies thereof, ſhall be admitted as Evidence in all Courts of Law or Equity: And, upon Payment or Tender of ſuch Sum to the Parties, at his or their Dwelling-Houſe, or, if they have none, at the Houſe of ſome Tenant or Occupier of ſome Lands of the Party, near the ſaid Harbour of *Ramſgate*, and, in Caſe of their Refuſal, upon Payment of the ſaid Sum into the Hands of ſuch Perſon as five Truſtees ſhall appoint, for the Uſe of the Parties intereſted; it ſhall then, and not before, be lawful for the Truſtees, or their Workmen, to make Uſe of the ſaid Lands as they ſhall think requiſite for the Purpoſes of this Act, and they are indemnified againſt the ſaid Owners and Occupiers, *&c.*

If the Truſtees ſhall build any Works relating to the ſaid Harbour, upon any P. 810. Lands or Tenements, the Property whereof is not, at or before ſuch Time, claimed or aſcertained; and, if any Perſon ſhall afterwards claim the ſame, and prove his Title thereto, then the Value thereof, before the Works were erected, ſhall be aſcertained by a Jury in Manner before directed; and, upon Payment, or Tender of the Money that ſhall be aſſeſſed, the Property of ſuch Perſon in the ſaid Lands ſhall ceaſe, and the ſame be veſted in the Truſtees.

Fifteen, or more, Truſtees may borrow any Sum not exceeding 70,000*l.* for P. 811. the Purpoſes aforeſaid, and aſſign over the Duties as a Security for Repayment of the ſame, with Intereſt not exceeding 5*l.* *per Centum per Annum:* and the ſame ſhall be applied towards the enlarging and completing the ſaid Harbour; the Charges of paſſing this Act to be firſt paid.

Any Perſons may advance the Whole, or any Part of the ſaid Sum of 70,000*l.* for the abſolute Purchaſe of Annuities, to be paid for the natural Lives of ſuch Perſons as ſhall be nominated by the Contributors at the Time of Payment of their reſpective Contribution-Monies; the ſaid Annuities not to exceed the Rate

of 8*l.* 10*s.* *per Annum* for every 100*l.* and to be payable at the Bank of *England*, or at ſuch other Place in *London*, as fifteen or more of the Truſtees ſhall direct, to the Purchaſers, their Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns, at ſuch Times and in ſuch Proportions, as ſhall be agreed upon.

The Rates ſhall not be liable to the Payment of the Intereſt of any greater Sum than 50,000*l.* at any one Time, upon Annuities for Lives.

One or more Books ſhall be provided and kept by the Truſtees, in which ſhall be entered the Names and Places of Abode of the Purchaſers of any of the ſaid Annuities, and of all Perſons by whoſe Hands they ſhall pay in any Sum upon this Act, and alſo of the Perſons for whoſe Lives the Annuities ſhall be purchaſed, and the Purchaſe-Money, and Days of Payment; to which Books the
12 *Geo.* II. P. 812. reſpective Purchaſers, and Perſons impowered by them, ſhall have Recourſe, at all ſeaſonable Times, *gratis*; and if any Doubt ariſes, as to the Life of any Perſon, on which an Annuity ſhall be payable, five or more Truſtees may depute any Perſon, before each Payment, to viſit ſuch Annuitant; and, if ſuch Perſon ſhall be refuſed Admittance to the ſaid Annuitant, at any ſeaſonable Time, the Annuity ſhall from ſuch Time ceaſe, till the Life of the ſaid Annuitant be proved to five or more Truſtees at their publick Meeting, either by his or her perſonal Appearance, or by the Oaths of two credible Witneſſes; when the ſaid Annuity, together with the Arrears, ſhall be paid.

The ſaid Annuities ſhall be paid out of the Monies ariſing by the Duties of this Act; and the Contributors, their Executors, and Aſſigns, ſhall enjoy the Annuities, during the natural Lives of the Perſons nominated by them, and ſhall have abſolute and indefeazable Eſtates therein; and the ſame ſhall be free from all Taxes.

P. 813. The Contributors, or their Aſſigns, upon Payment of the Conſideration-Money, or any Part thereof, unto fifteen Truſtees, or to ſuch Perſon as they ſhall appoint, ſhall have Receipts for the ſame; and, upon Payment of the Purchaſe-Money, ſhall have an Order in Parchment for Payment of the Annuity, during the natural Life of the Perſon nominated, in which ſhall be inſerted, how much the Sum paid by ſuch Contributor, together with the other Sums paid in on Annuities before that Time, do amount to, that it may be known how nearly the ſaid Sum of 70,000*l.* is complete, and when it ſhall be completed; which Order ſhall be made by five or more Truſtees at a publick Meeting, and, after ſigning thereof, ſhall be good in Law.

The Annuitants, or their Aſſigns, may, from Time to Time, aſſign over the ſaid Annuities, or any Part thereof; and an Entry thereof ſhall be made *gratis*, in a Book to be kept by ſuch Perſon as five or more of the Truſtees ſhall appoint for that Purpoſe, at the Charge of the Truſtees, in ſuch Place within *London* as fifteen or more Truſtees ſhall appoint.

P. 814. The Rates ſhall be chargeable with the Payment of the Annuities; and, upon Default of Payment thereof, within forty Days after the Times they ſhall be made payable, they ſhall veſt in the Annuitants until the ſame be paid, with Intereſt, and the Charges occaſioned thereby; and they ſhall have the ſame Power, *&c.* of collecting and levying the ſaid Duties as the Truſtees were inveſted with.

The Money ariſing by Sale of the Annuities ſhall be applied in the firſt Place, in paying off Monies borrowed at Intereſt, as aforeſaid; and afterwards for diſcharging the Expences of enlarging and building the ſaid Harbour.

The Truſtees ſhall meet once in every Year, fourteen Days Notice whereof ſhall be given in the *London Gazette*; and they, or fifteen or more of them, at ſuch Meeting, ſhall examine what Annuities have determined during the preceding Year, and ſhall aſcertain the Rates neceſſary to be raiſed for the ſucceeding Year; and the ſame ſhall be levied according to the Proportions before mentioned, and ſhall be advertiſed in the *London Gazette*; but, if they ſhall continue the Rates of the ſucceeding Year or Years, according to the Proportion
P. 815. of the former Year, or ſhall neglect or refuſe to meet for the Purpoſes aforeſaid, then the Rates ſhall be levied according to the Proportion directed by the laſt Advertiſement in the *London Gazette* for that Purpoſe, which ſhall be the Rule

to

to go by, until the ſaid Rates ſhall be again aſcertained and publiſhed according to the Directions of this Act.

As ſoon as the Sum of 70,000*l.* ſhall be raiſed and paid to the Truſtees, by granting Annuities, and the Intereſt of the ſeveral Annuitants ſhall ceaſe by their Deaths, the Duties granted by this Act ſhall abſolutely ceaſe and determine; and if, after the Determination of the Annuities, and finiſhing the ſaid Harbour, any Surplus ſhall remain in the Hands of the Truſtees, the ſame ſhall be paid into the Chamber of *London*, and an Account thereof be laid before the Parliament at their then next Sitting.

Fifteen or more of the Truſtees may appoint Collectors, a Surveyor, Treaſurer, *&c.* of the Duties, and appoint them Salaries, and diſplace them at Pleaſure. 22 *Geo.* II. P. 816.

They are to take Security for ſuch Officers, and meet once yearly to examine andaudit their Accounts.

The Accounts ſo ſtated and ſigned by the Truſtees ſhall be laid, within three Months after, before the Mayor and Court of Aldermen in *London*, and ſuch four as the Court ſhall appoint, not being Truſtees, may ſummon, and examine upon Oath, every Perſon they ſhall think fit; and, finding any one guilty of Embezzlement or Miſapplication of the ſaid Money, they ſhall impoſe on him any Fine, not exceeding double the Sum embezzled. P. 817.

The ſaid Fines ſhall be levied by Diſtreſs, *&c.* and in Default of ſuch Diſtreſs, the Offender ſhall be committed to the common Gaol of the County, where he ſhall live, until Payment, *&c.*

If the Truſtees ſhall erect a Baſon in the ſaid Harbour, every Veſſel before ſhe goes into the Gates, ſhall take down her Sails, ſo that ſhe may not go ſailing in; upon Pain of forfeiting 10*l.*

If the Baſon ſhall be ſo filled with Shipping, as not to admit, with Safety, more Veſſels, five or more Truſtees, or ſuch Perſon as they ſhall appoint, may remove into the Harbour ſuch Ship or Veſſel, as he or they ſhall think proper, the Maſter, within twenty-four Hours after Notice in Writing given to him, or left on board his Ship for that Purpoſe, neglecting to remove the ſame within a convenient Time; thoſe Veſſels to be firſt removed out of the Baſon, as ſhall be laid up or moored, or are not upon an outward or homeward-bound Voyage; next, ſuch as are upon an outward or homeward-bound Voyage, but which may with the leaſt Danger be removed, and lie in the ſaid Harbour; that Ships coming in, and leſs capable of taking the Ground, may have the Benefit of the Baſon; and the ſaid Maſter ſhall pay the Charges of removing ſuch Veſſel, to be levied and applied as the Fines and Penalties are directed by this Act. P. 819.

If any Maſter, or other Perſon, ſhall obſtruct the Removal of ſuch Ship, he ſhall forfeit 100*l.* And if any Perſon, employed by the Truſtees, ſhall wilfully abuſe his Authority of removing ſuch Ships, and ſhall be judged ſo to have done, by five or more of the Truſtees, *&c.* they ſhall impoſe any Fine on him, not exceeding 100*l.* &c. P. 820.

If any Truſtee ſhall die, or refuſe to act, nine or more of the remaining Truſtees may appoint others, *&c.*

The Property of all the Piers, Docks, Wharfs, and other Works, and alſo of the Ground whereon ſuch Works ſhall be erected, as well as all ſuch Right and Property, as now appertaineth to the ſaid Pier or Harbour of *Ramſgate*, ſhall be veſted in the Truſtees; and they, or five, or more of them, may bring Actions, and prefer Bills of Indictment, againſt any Perſons who ſhall ſteal, break down, or ſpoil any of the Works or Materials, or do any Thing whereby Damage may accrue to the Works or Harbour; and they may let out, for the beſt Rent that can be had, ſuch Wharfs, Docks, or Lands, as are veſted in them, for any Term not exceeding ſixty Years, the Rent to be applied towards enlarging and completing the ſaid Harbour; and upon the Expiration of the ſaid Truſts, and Determination of the Leaſes, the Property of the ſaid Piers, Docks, Wharfs, and other Works, and alſo of the ſaid Lands, Tenements, or Hereditaments, ſhall be veſted in, and diſpoſed of by Authority of Parliament. P. 821.

The

The Truſtees, in the letting ſuch Wharfs, Docks, or other Works, ſhall expreſsly mention what Sums ſhall be taken by the reſpective Tenants, of the Maſter of any Veſſel which ſhall occupy the ſame; and, if the Tenant ſhall demand or take more than the Sum ſtipulated, he ſhall, for every ſuch Offence, forfeit treble the Sum demanded, more than he ſhall be allowed to take by ſuch Agreement, *&c.*

22 *Geo.* II. P. 822. All the Receipts, Payments, Debts, Credits, and Contracts, made with and by the Artificers and Workmen employed, and alſo an Account of all Monies received and borrowed, and all other Proceedings of the Truſtees, ſhall be entered into one or more Books, *&c.*

No Truſtee ſhall have any Office, or Place of Profit ariſing by any of the ſaid Duties; and the Truſtees ſhall at all their Meetings, defray their own Expences, and ſhall give ſuch publick Notice of their Meetings, as ſhall be agreed upon by five or more of them.

From and after the firſt *Tueſday* in *July*, 1749, all Duties on Shipping, which may have heretofore been demanded at the Port of *Ramſgate*, under any Pretence whatſoever, ſhall abſolutely ceaſe; and no Demand ſhall be made of any Duty, other than what is made payable by this Act.

P. 823. This Act ſhall not extend to charge with any of the ſaid Rates or Duties, any Ship or Veſſel, which ſhall be bound to or from the Town of *Sandwich*, in the County of *Kent*; the Maſter producing a Certificate verified upon Oath, under the Hand or Seal of the Mayor of *Sandwich*, atteſting that the Inhabitants of the ſaid Town own the Whole or major Part of ſuch Veſſel; and all ſuch Veſſels may paſs in and out of the Harbour without paying Duty.

Out of the Money ariſing by the Rates, the Treaſurer or Receiver ſhall pay 200*l. per Annum*, during the Continuance of this Act, into the Hands of the Mayor and Jurats of *Sandwich*, or to ſuch Perſons as they ſhall authorize to receive the ſame, by four equal quarterly Payments, *viz.* upon *September* 29, *December* 25, *March* 25, and *June* 24; the firſt Payment to be made upon the 29th of *September*, 1749; the ſaid Money to be applied, in the firſt Place, in

P. 824. diſcharging the Expences incurred by the Corporation of *Sandwich*, on Account of applying for, or making this Act, or in any Manner relating thereto; and afterwards in cleanſing, depthening, and preſerving the ſaid Haven, or in erecting and maintaining a Pier, or ſuch other Works for that Purpoſe, as the Mayor and Jurats ſhall, by Writing under their Hands and Seals, direct; and, if the ſaid Sum ſhall not be paid within fourteen Days after it ſhall become due, the Mayor and Jurats may recover the ſame againſt the ſaid Treaſurer or Receiver, together with the Damages ſuſtained by the Non-payment, and full Coſts of Suit by Action of Debt, Bill, *&c.*

The Receipt of the ſaid Mayor and Jurats, or of ſuch Perſon as they ſhall appoint to receive the ſaid Sum, ſhall diſcharge the ſaid Treaſurer or Receiver for the Payment thereof.

P. 825. The ſaid Mayor and Jurats ſhall cauſe a Book or Books to be kept of the Dates and Sums of Money received and diſburſed, and of all their Proceedings, in Execution of the Truſt hereby repoſed in them; to which Books all Perſons intereſted ſhall have free Acceſs *gratis*, &c.

P. 827. From and after the 24th of *June*, 1749, no more than two Veſſels ſhall lie abreaſt in the ſaid Haven longer than one Tide, unleſs upon ſome unavoidable Occaſion, of which the Mayor ſhall judge, and ſhall take ſuch Order therein as he ſhall think reaſonable; and, if the Maſter of any Veſſel ſhall not obey ſuch Order of the Mayor for removing his Ship, he ſhall forfeit any Sum not exceeding 40*s.* &c.

If it ſhall appear to the Truſtees, or fifteen of them, that it will be for the Benefit of the Trade and Navigation of this Kingdom, to erect any Works at the Haven of *Sandwich*, more than the annual Sum of 200*l.* will be ſufficient for; they may, at any Meeting to be held for that Purpoſe, fourteen Days Notice thereof being given in the *London Gazette*, order any Sum not exceeding 10,000*l.* out of the Duties aforeſaid, to be applied to that Purpoſe.

All Veſſels belonging to the Towns of *Dover*, *Weymouth*, and *Melcombe Regis*, *Lyme Regis*, and *Great Yarmouth*, ſhall be exempted from Payment of

the Duties aforeſaid, the Maſters or Owners producing a Certificate, verified upon Oath before the reſpective Mayors of the ſaid Places, that the ſaid Veſſels belong thereto, and that the Inhabitants are Owners of the greateſt Part of ſuch Ships.

This Act ſhall be deemed a publick Act, *&c.*

BEVERLEY BECK, *and* HULL.

By 13 *Geo.* I. ſeveral ſmall Tolls and Duties were laid on divers Goods and Merchandizes, which, after *May* 1, 1727, ſhould be laden or unladen on or from any Ship, Boat, or other Veſſel, in any Part of the ſaid Beck, or at any publick Staiths, or other Places along the ſaid Beck, or River *Hull*, and payable to the Mayor, Aldermen, and capital Burgeſſes of *Beverley*, and their Succeſſors, or to the Perſon by them appointed, to be applied for the Purpoſes in the Act mentioned; and, ſince paſſing the ſaid Act, a conſiderable Sum hath been borrowed on the Tolls thereby granted; which, though applied with the Income of the Tolls and Duties, according to the Directions of the Act, is inſufficient to anſwer the Intention; and the Beck is now in great Danger of being choaked, by the Sludge and Soil brought by the Tide, and Earth falling in from the Banks, which muſt be repaired and ſupported by Piles and other Works; and, as the *cleanſing*, *deepening*, and *preſerving* the ſaid Creek, and amending and maintaining the Banks, Staiths, Roads, and Ways, will require more Money than can be raiſed by the preſent Duties, which are in many Reſpects unequal, and not duly proportioned to the Value of Goods; therefore, for better enabling the Mayor, *&c.* of *Beverley*, to perform the Things before-mentioned, *It is enacted*, that, after *May* 1, 1745, there ſhall be paid for the Purpoſes aforeſaid, by every Maſter or other Perſon, having Management of any Ship, or other Veſſel, paſſing up or down the ſaid Beck, or River *Hull*, to lade or unlade Goods, at any Part of the Beck, or publick Staiths, or at *Gravel*, or *Beck-End*, or between *Figgam Clow* and *Swinmore Clow* on the River *Hull*, or at any Places along the ſaid Beck or River, within the Limits of *Beverley*, before unlading, or having laden, before they go out of the Liberties aforeſaid, over and above the Tolls payable by the former Act, theſe additional Duties, *viz.*

18 *Geo.* II. P. 411.

P. 412.

P. 413.

For every Chaldron of Coals, *Wincheſter* Meaſure, 2*d.*

For every Quarter of Oats, Barley, or Malt, 1*q.*

For every Quarter of Wheat, Rye, Meſsledine, Beans, Peas, Rapeſeed, Hempſeed, Linſeed, or any other Kind of Seed or Grain, 1*q.*

For every Hundred Weight of Flour, 3*q.*

For every Hogſhead of Salt, 4*d.*

For every Ton of Salt in Bulk, 2*d.*

For every 3 Hogſheads of Sugar, Tobacco, Melaſſes, or other Goods packed in Hogſheads, 8*d.*

For every 4 Hogſheads of Wine or Rum, 1*s.* 8*d.*

For every Hogſhead of Brandy, or other Spirits, 4*d.*

For every 8 Barrels of Soap, Raiſins, Oil, Pitch, Tar, or packed with other dry Goods, 4*d.*

For every Butt of Currants, 8*d.*

For every 2 Pipes of *Smyrna* Raiſins, 8*d.*

For every 16 Bags of Nails, 4*d.*

For every Ton of Iron or Lead, 8*d.*

For every 32 Firkins of Butter, 4*d.*

For every 20 Hundred of Cheeſe, 7*d.*

P. 414.

For every Ton of Timber or Stone, 2*d.*

For every 2 Bags of Hops, 8*d.*

For every Quarter of Oatmeal, 2*q.*

For every Hundred of Pipeſtaves, 1*d.* 2*q.*

For every Dozen of Cinders or Charcoal, 2*q.*

For every 20 Sheep Skins, 1*q.*

For every Quarter of Bark, 1*q.*

For every Pack of Wool, or other Goods, 1*d.*

For every 12 Dozen of Bottles, 1*d.*

For every 4 Buſhels of Roots, or Fruit, 2*q.*

For every Ton of Hemp, Lime, or Flax, 7*d*.
For every Quarter of Ferne Aſhes, 2*d*.
For every ſmall Runtlett of Liquor, not exceeding 10 Gallons, 1*q*.
For every ſmall Caſk or Parcel, not exceeding 112 Pounds, 1*q*. and ſo in Proportion for a greater or leſs Quantity or Weight of any of the abovementioned Goods, &c.

And for every Ton of any other Sort of Goods or Ladings not mentioned, according to the Cuſtom of Water Tonnage, 12*d*. And ſo in Proportion for any greater or leſs Quantity, except Cobbles or Pebbles for repairing Cauſeways in the Town or Liberties.

Which Tolls and Sums ſhall be paid to the Mayor, Aldermen, and capital Burgeſſes of *Beverley*, and their Succeſſors, or to a Perſon by them appointed to receive them, and, after deducting the neceſſary Charges of obtaining this Act, be applied, with the Duties granted by the former Act, to pay the Debt, and cleanſe and preſerve the Beck, and repair and keep up the Banks, Staiths, and Roads, and to no other Uſe.

18 *Geo.* II. P. 415. The Powers, Proviſos, Penalties, &c. in the former Act contained, relating to to the Tolls thereby granted, and not hereby repealed or altered, ſhall be in Force from *May* 1, 1745, and extend to the additional Tolls hereby granted, and to every Perſon whom the ſame or this preſent Act may concern.

In Caſe any Perſon, having Management of any Ship or Veſſel, paſſing up or down the River *Hull* or the Beck, laden or unladen, and who by the former Act is obliged to give in a true Account in Writing of the Quantity of Goods, or Number of Tons, with which he is laden, ſhall give in a falſe Account thereof, being convicted on Oath before the Mayor, or any two Juſtices of the ſaid Town, ſhall forfeit 20*s*. &c. and ſhall alſo pay the Duties by the ſaid Acts made payable for all ſuch Goods as remain in ſuch Veſſels, which he ſhall not have given an Account of, or paid Duty for; but ſuch Perſon ſhall not be ſubject to the For-
P. 416. feiture of 20*s*. unleſs his Lading exceed three Tons more than he ſhall have given an Account of, or paid Duty for.

The Receiver, or Collector, appointed by the Mayor, &c. of *Beverley*, may enter into any Ship or Veſſel which ſhall paſs up or down the ſaid Beck, or River *Hull*, within the Liberties aforeſaid, and ſearch, and take an Account of the Lading thereof; and, for Diſcovery of any Goods, &c. chargeable with theſe Duties, and the Quantities thereof, may open, bore, gauge, weigh, and meaſure any Thing laden in ſuch Veſſel; and taſte Liquor, meaſure Coals, and weigh or meaſure other Goods, finding proper Weights, Meaſures, and Inſtruments, for the Purpoſes aforeſaid, and making Satisfaction for any Loſs or Damage done to Goods thereby; And, for the like Diſcovery, to meaſure and mark the Portage or Tonnage of any Veſſel uſually paſſing within the ſaid Liberties; And if any Maſter of ſuch Veſſel, or other Perſon, ſhall hinder ſuch Collector, or other
P. 417. Perſon appointed to enter ſuch Veſſel, to ſearch or take an Account of the Lading thereof, or of the Sorts or Quantities of Goods, by any Means aforeſaid, or to meaſure or mark the Portage, &c. the Maſter or Perſon ſo offending ſhall forfeit 20*s*. &c.

Nothing in this Act ſhall take away or leſſen Duties, which, before making this and the former Act, were payable to the Mayor, &c. of *Beverley* at the River *Hull*, or *Beverley* Beck, or otherwiſe; but the ſame ſhall continue to be paid on all Sorts of Goods and Merchandizes as before.

The Remainder of this Act is concerning the Roads, and cleanſing the Streets, which, having no Relation to the Subject I am treating of, is omitted, &c.

KIRKCALDY.

15 *Geo.* II. P. 119. The Town of *Kirkcaldy* is ſaid to be well ſituated for carrying on a foreign Trade, having Coal and Salt Works near adjoining, and that an improved Trade would be very beneficial both for the Town and Country; but theſe Advantages cannot be had, unleſs the Harbour, which is very ruinous, be repaired and made commodious, which will require a larger Sum than the Revenue of
P. 120. the Town will anſwer, *It is therefore enacted*, that, after *June* 1, 1742, for the Term of twenty-five Years, and to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament,

liament, a Duty ſhall be paid of two Pennies *Scots*, or one ſixth Part of a Penny Sterling, beſides the Duty paid to his Majeſty, on every *Scots* Pint of Beer or Ale, either brewed, brought in, tapped, or ſold in the Town or Liberties of *Kirkcaldy*; the Duty to be paid by the Brewers for Sale, or the Sellers of the ſaid Liquors, to the Magiſtrates and Town Council, or ſuch Receivers as they ſhall appoint.

The Provoſt, Bailiffs, and Council, are appointed Truſtees to repair and keep in Repair the ſaid Harbour, and other publick Works, as they ſhall think proper, and to collect, receive, and diſpoſe of the Money ariſing by the Duty, appoint proper Officers, to gauge the Veſſels and Worts, which the Brewers ſhall permit in the ſame Manner as the Officers of Exciſe are permitted. 15 *Geo.* II. P. 121.

The Truſtees are impowered to make Orders and give Directions for gauging, collecting, and diſpoſing of the Money ariſing by the Duty as they ſhall think moſt proper for the Purpoſes hereby granted, and to appoint Collectors, who ſhall diſpoſe of the collected Money, as the Majority of the Truſtees ſhall direct, for repairing and maintaining the Harbour and other publick Works.

Proper Books ſhall be kept by Order of the Truſtees, wherein the Particulars of all diſburſements ſhall be entered; and once every Year, the firſt being thirty Days after the ſaid firſt Day of *June*, 1742, and ſo ſucceſſively every Year, the Accounts ſhall be fairly drawn out and ſtated by the Collectors, and delivered to the Majority of the Truſtees on Oath, which Oath any one of the Truſtees has Power to adminiſter. P. 122.

And for the more ſpeedily effecting the Purpoſes of this Act, the Majority of Truſtees, by an Act of the Town-Council, may borrow Money, and aſſign over the Duty as a Security to the Lenders, at common Intereſt.

Perſons not paying the Duty when demanded, may be ſummoned before any of the Magiſtrates; and, if they do not then appear, or pay the Duty, any one of the Magiſtrates may make an Order for the Payment; and, if they refuſe to pay three Days after Notice of ſuch Order, the Collectors may have a Warrant to diſtrain; and if Payment be not made ten Days after the Diſtreſs they may ſell the ſame, and deduct for reaſonable Charge, not exceeding a fifth Part of the Sum diſtrained for, rendering the Overplus to the Owner, if any be, and demanded. P. 123.

Any Ale or Beer brought in, or ſold in the ſaid Town and Privileges, having not paid the Duty, ſhall be forfeited, with the Caſk for the Uſe of the Town.

If any Diſpute ariſe between the Sellers and Collectors, the Differences ſhall be decided by the Vouchers taken by the Exciſe Officers; and the Exciſe Officers are required to give authentick Copies of the ſaid Vouchers once in ſix Weeks to ſome of the Truſtees or their Collectors, for that Purpoſe.

If any conceal or embezzle any Wort, Ale, or Beer, to avoid paying the Duty, the Parties convicted before any two of the Magiſtrates ſhall forfeit the Value of what ſhall be concealed, and ten Pounds *Scots* for the Court Charges, for which Diſtreſs may be made. P. 124.

The Majority of Truſtees, with Conſent of the Overſeers after-named, may farm out the Duty for the beſt Price they can get, and apply the Money as this Act directs.

The Right Hon. *John*, Earl of *Rothes*, the Right Hon. *James*, Earl of *Morton*, the Right Hon. *James*, Earl of *Murray*, &c. or any three, are appointed Overſeers of the Duty, and Receipts and Diſburſements thereof, and ſhall meet on the firſt *Wedneſday* in *Auguſt*, 1743 at *Kirkcaldy*, and ſo ſucceſſively, on the firſt *Wedneſday* in *Auguſt* yearly, and adjourn as they ſhall think proper, to examine the Diſburſements, and the Application thereof: And, if the major Part of the ſaid Overſeers preſent ſhall find any Miſapplication of the Money, or other Abuſe of the Powers granted by this Act, they may adjudge the Offenders, or Embezzlers, to pay the Value of what is embezzled, with full Coſts and Damages; which Sentence ſhall be final; and, if any of the Overſeers ſhall die, remove, or refuſe to act, any three of the remaining Overſeers may chuſe others in their Places. P. 125.

No Diſtreſs taken by Authority of this Act, ſhall any Ways affect the King's Duty of Exciſe; nor ſhall any Perſons be charged with any Quantity of Wort, if it ſhall appear that the Duty hereby made payable has been once paid.

This

15 *Geo.* II. P. 126. This Act ſhall be deemed a publick Act, and ſhall be judicially taken Notice of, *&c.*

ANSTRUTHER-EASTER.

22 *Geo.* II. P. 299. In the Preamble it is ſaid, that a great Trade has been carried on in the Town of *Anſtruther-Eaſter*, in the County of *Fife*, in *Scotland*, particularly of Fiſhery, and that a Cuſtom-houſe has been erected there for many Years, on Account of the Commerce of the ſaid Town, and that the Harbour thereof is very ſafe and convenient for Ships, and eſteemed the moſt commodious in that Part of the Country; and, it having been judged neceſſary, for the Improvement and
P. 300. Preſervation of the ſaid Harbour, as alſo for facilitating the ſailing of Ships in and out with more Safety, that a croſs Pier ſhould be erected, which was accordingly begun, and ſome Progreſs made therein; but, as the completing the ſame will require a larger Sum than the Revenue of the Town will anſwer, *It is therefore enacted*, that after *Auguſt* 1, 1749, for the Term of twenty-five Years, and to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament, a Duty of two Pennies *Scots*, or one ſixth Part of a Penny Sterling, beſides the Duty payable to his Majeſty, ſhould be laid on every *Scots* Pint of Ale or Beer either brewed, brought in, tapped, or ſold in the Town or Liberties of *Anſtruther-Eaſter*; the Duty to be paid by the Brewers for Sale, or the Sellers of the ſaid Liquors, to the Magiſtrates and Town-Council, or ſuch Collectors or Receivers as they ſhall appoint: And the ſaid Magiſtrates and Town Council, and their Succeſſors in Office for the Time being, are appointed Truſtees to clean, deepen, rebuild, repair, and improve the ſaid Harbour and Piers, and for executing all other Powers given by this Act; and the Money raiſed by the ſaid Duty ſhall be veſted in the Truſtees, and be applied to the ſeveral Purpoſes aforeſaid, the Charges expended in paſſing this Act being firſt deducted.

P. 301. The Truſtees are to appoint proper Officers to gauge the Brewers' Veſſels and Worts, which the Brewers ſhall permit in the ſame Manner as the Officers of Exciſe are permitted.

The Truſtees are impowered to make Orders, and give Directions for gauging the Veſſels, and collecting and diſpoſing of the Money ariſing by the Duty, as they ſhall think moſt proper for the Purpoſes hereby granted; and ſhall be paid to the Collectors appointed, who ſhall diſpoſe of the collected Money as the Majority of Truſtees ſhall direct, for the Purpoſes aforeſaid, and to no other Uſe.

P. 302. Proper Books ſhall be kept, by Order of the Truſtees, wherein an Account of all Receipts and Diſburſements ſhall be entered; and alſo for what Uſe the Payments were made; and once every Year, *viz.* within thirty Days after the ſaid firſt Day of *Auguſt*, 1749, and ſo ſucceſſively every Year, the Accounts ſhall be fairly drawn out, and ſtated by the Collectors, and delivered to the Majority of Truſtees on Oath; which Oath any one of the Truſtees is to adminiſter.

And for the more ſpeedily effecting the Purpoſes of this Act, the Majority of Truſtees, by an Act of the Town-Council, may borrow Money, and aſſign over the Duty as a Security to the Lenders, at legal, or leſs Intereſt, the Charges thereof to be paid out of the Duty; and the Money ſo borrowed ſhall be applied in the firſt Place, to pay off the Charges of obtaining this Act, and then for the Purpoſes aforeſaid.

P. 303. Perſons not paying the Duty when demanded, may be ſummoned before any of the Magiſtrates; and if they do not then appear or pay the Duty, any one of the Magiſtrates may make an Order for the Payment; and, if they refuſe to pay, three Days after Notice of ſuch Order, the Collectors by Warrant, may diſtrain, *&c.*

Any Ale or Beer brought in, or ſold in the ſaid Town and Privileges, having not firſt paid the Duty, ſhall be forfeited, with the Caſk, for the Uſe of the Harbour.

P. 304. If any Diſpute ariſe between the Sellers and Collectors, touching the Quantity of Wort or Beer chargeable, the Difference ſhall be decided by the Vouchers taken by the Exciſe Officers, *&c.*

If, after *Auguſt* 1, 1749, any Perſon ſhall conceal or embezzle any Wort, Ale, or Beer, to avoid paying the Duty, the Offender ſhall forfeit the Value of what is concealed, and ten Pounds *Scots*, for which Diſtreſs may be made.

The Majority of the Truſtees, with Conſent of the Overſeers after named, may farm out the Duty by Way of publick Roup, for the beſt Price they can get, and apply the Money as this Act directs.

Sir *John Anſtruther* of *Anſtruther*, Baronet, *John Anſtruther* the Younger of *Anſtruther*, Eſq. Sir *Philip Anſtruther* of *Balkaſkie*, Baronet, *&c.* or any three, are appointed Overſeers of the Duty, *&c.* and ſhall meet on the firſt *Wedneſday* in *Auguſt*, 1750, at *Anſtruther-Eaſter*, and ſo ſucceſſively on the firſt *Wedneſday* in *Auguſt* yearly, and adjourn as they ſhall think proper, to examine the Receipts and Diſburſements, and the Application thereof; and, if the major Part of the ſaid Overſeers preſent ſhall find any Miſapplication of the Money, or other Abuſe of the Powers granted by this Act, they may examine the Party and Witneſſes, and make ſuch an Order upon Conviction as they ſhall judge reaſonable, and adjudge the Offenders to pay the Value of what is embezzled, with Coſts, *&c.* 22 *Geo.* II. P. 305.

No Diſtreſs, taken by Authority of this Act, ſhall any Ways affect the King's Duty of Exciſe.

This Act ſhall be deemed a publick Act, and ſhall be judicially taken Notice of as ſuch by all Perſons whatſoever.

KINGHORN.

In the Preamble it is ſaid, That the Harbour of the Town of *Kinghorn*, in the County of *Fife*, has not only been of great Advantage to the ſaid Town, but to the Whole of that Part of the united Kingdom of *Great-Britain*, and thoſe Advantages cannot be continued and eſtabliſhed unleſs the Harbour, which has been for ſome Years laſt paſt, and now is, in a ruinous Condition, be effectually repaired, and made commodious for Shipping, and all ſuch Perſons as ſhall make Uſe thereof; and as the whole Revenue of the Town, applicable towards the repairing of the ſaid Harbour, is not near ſufficient to keep the ſame in good Repair, *It is therefore enacted*, that after *June* 1, 1749, a Duty of two Pennies *Scots*, or one ſixth Part of a Penny Sterling, beſides the Duty of Exciſe payable to his Majeſty, ſhould be laid on every *Scots* Pint of Ale and Beer, either brewed, brought in, tapped, or ſold in the Town or Liberties of *Kinghorn*, &c. 22 *Geo.* II. P. 351.

The Provoſt, Bailiffs, and Council of the Town of *Kinghorn*, &c. are appointed Truſtees for the re-building or amending, and keeping the ſaid Harbour in Repair, and for collecting and diſpoſing of the Money ariſing by the ſaid Duty; and the Majority of them are impowered to appoint Officers to gauge the Brewers' Veſſels, Worts, Ale, and Beer, which the Brewers ſhall permit to be done in the ſame Manner as the Officers of Exciſe are permitted. P. 352.

The Truſtees, or a Majority of them, are impowered to make Orders, and give Directions for gauging the Veſſels, and collecting and diſpoſing of the Money ariſing by the Duty, as they ſhall think moſt proper for the Purpoſes hereby granted; and the ſame ſhall be paid to the Collectors appointed, who ſhall diſpoſe of the collected Money as the Majority of Truſtees ſhall direct, towards the Re-building or Repairing the Harbour, and for preſerving the ſame, and other publick Works of the Town, the Charges of paſſing this Act being firſt deducted, and to no other Uſe. P. 353.

Proper Books ſhall be kept by Order of the Truſtees, wherein an Account of all Receipts and Diſburſements ſhall be entered, *&c.* and once every Year, *viz.* within thirty Days after the 1ſt Day of *June*, 1749, and ſo ſucceſſively every Year, the Accounts ſhall be fairly drawn out and ſtated, *&c.* P. 354.

And for the more ſpeedily effecting the Purpoſes of this Act, the Majority of Truſtees, by an Act of the Town Council, may borrow Money, and aſſign over the Duty as a Security to the Lenders, at legal or leſs Intereſt, the Charges thereof to be paid out of the Duty; and the Money ſo borrowed ſhall be applied, as the Duty ariſing by this Act, for the Purpoſes aforeſaid.

Perſons not paying the Duty when demanded, may be ſummoned before any of the Magiſtrates, who may diſtrain for it, and ſell the Diſtreſs, *&c.* P. 355.

Any Ale or Beer brought in, or ſold in the ſaid Town, *&c.* having not firſt paid the Duty, ſhall be forfeited, *&c.*

If any Diſpute ariſe between the Collectors and Sellers, *&c.* it ſhall be decided by the Vouchers taken by the Exciſe Officers, *&c.*

22 *Geo.* II. P. 356. If, after the 1ſt of *June*, 1749, any Perſon ſhall conceal or embezzle any Wort, *&c.* the Offender, on Conviction, ſhall forfeit the Value, and ten Pounds *Scots*, &c.

The Majority of Truſtees may farm out the Duty by Way of publick Roup, for the beſt Price they can get, and apply the Money as this Act directs.

John Saint Clair of *Saint Clair*, the Honourable Lieutenant-General *James Saint Clair* of *Innertiel*, *Robert Ferguſon* of *Reath*, &c. Eſqrs. or any three, are appointed Overſeers of the Duty, *&c.* and ſhall meet on the firſt *Wedneſday* in *Auguſt*, 1750, at *Kinghorn*, and ſo ſucceſſively on the firſt *Wedneſday* in *Auguſt* yearly, to examine the Receipts, *&c.*

P. 357. No Diſtreſs, taken by Authority of this Act, ſhall any Ways affect the King's Duty of Exciſe, *&c.*

P. 358. This Act ſhall take Place, and be in Force from and after the 1ſt of *June*, 1749, for thirty-one Years, and from thence to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament.

This Act ſhall be deemed a publick Act, *&c.*

N. B. *As this laſt Act is, in many Particulars, verbatim the ſame with the two preceding ones, I have abbreviated it wherever the Senſe of it would admit; not to trouble the Reader with unneceſſary Repetitions, eſpecially where there are too many unavoidable ones already.*

COLCHESTER *to* WIVENHOE.

23 *Geo.* II. P. 379. By an Act of 9 and 10 *Will.* and *Mary*, intitled, *An Act for cleanſing and making navigable the Channel from the* Hithe *at* Colcheſter *to* Wivenhoe, ſeveral Duties were granted on Goods and Merchandizes, which ſhould be brought in and to the ſaid Channel, and landed or ſhipped from *Wivenhoe*, or the *New Hithe* in *Colcheſter*, or between either of the ſaid Places, for the Term of twenty-one Years, for the Uſes and Purpoſes mentioned in the ſaid Act; and ſeveral Powers

P. 380. were veſted in the Mayor, Aldermen, Aſſiſtants, and Common Council of *Colcheſter* only, for appointing Collectors, *&c.* to receive the Duties; which Act, and all the Powers and Authorities thereby given, and one Moiety of the Duties, except upon Corn and Grain, were by an Act of 5 *Geo.* I. continued until the 1ſt of *May*, 1740; and further Power was thereby given, to the Mayor and Commonalty only, for recovering the ſaid Duties; and by one other Act of 13 *Geo.* II. intitled, *An Act for enlarging the Term granted by an Act paſſed the* 9 *and* 10 *Will.* III. for cleanſing and making navigable the Channel from the *Hithe* at *Colcheſter* to *Wivenhoe*, and *for making the ſaid Acts and another Act of* 5 *Geo.* I. for enlarging the Term, &c. *more effectual*; it is enacted, that the ſaid two former Acts, together with the additional Powers granted by the Act of 13 *Geo.* II. ſhould be in Force from the 1ſt of *May*, 1740, for ever; and that the Duty on Sea Coal ſhould, after the ſaid 1ſt of *May*, be 3*d. per* Chaldron, and no more, payable for the Term of forty Years; and by the ſaid Act it was declared, that no other Duty, except the Arrears due under the former Act, ſhould be raiſed upon any other Goods or Merchandizes whatſoever; and the ſaid Mayor and Commonalty of *Colcheſter* only were, by the laſt-mentioned Act, veſted with further Power for ſuing for the

P. 381. Duties and the Arrears under the former Acts: And as a very large Lock, which has been erected ſeveral Years ſince in the Channel, has been found of great Uſe and Service to the Navigation, and is now in a decaying Condition, and much out of Repair, and the Channel in ſome Parts is much choaked up, ſo that the Navigation is greatly obſtructed, which has been occaſioned principally by there being great Arrears of the Duties, granted by the recited Acts, for many Years due, and ſtill unpaid; and alſo a large Sum of Money remaining in the Hands of the Repreſentatives of the late Receiver-General of the Duties, which ought to have been recovered and applied for repairing the ſaid Lock and cleanſing the Channel; but as the Power of the Mayor and Commonalty of *Colcheſter* had ceaſed for many Years

laſt paſt, in whoſe Name only the ſaid Duties were to be recovered, and Diſcharges given, the ſaid Duties and Arrears cannot now be recovered and collected, for Want of Power to give Diſcharges for the ſame; and there being no other Fund to raiſe Money for the Purpoſes aforeſaid, the ſame cannot now be done without further Proviſion be made for it, by Authority of Parliament; *It is therefore enacted*, that the ſeveral Parcels of Land ſevered, and lying between the preſent Channel, and the Place where the old Channel was, and alſo the preſent Channel, Lock, and Lock-houſe, and all the Powers, Matters, and Things, which, by the three former Acts before-mentioned, were veſted in the Mayor, Aldermen, *&c.* of *Colcheſter*, or the Commiſſioners named for any of the Purpoſes therein mentioned, and not hereby altered or varied, ſhall, from the firſt of *May*, 1750, be in Force, and be veſted in the Juſtices of the Peace of the Eaſt Diviſion of the County of *Eſſex*, for the Time being, the Honourable *Richard Savage Naſſau*, *Charles Gray*, &c. who are hereby conſtituted Commiſſioners for putting the ſaid ſeveral former Acts, and this Act, in Execution, and the Survivors of them, *&c.* for the Term of thirty Years, and to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament, *&c.* 23 *Geo.* II. P. 382.

From and after the 1ſt of *May*, 1750 an additional Duty of 3*d.* a Chaldron ſhall be paid on Sea coal, over and above the Duty of 3*d.* payable thereon, by Virtue of the Act of 13 *Geo.* II. for the Space of thirty Years, and no other Duty, except the Arrears due under the former Acts, ſhall be raiſed on any Goods or Merchandizes whatſoever, and the Commiſſioners are impowered to levy and recover the Duty of the ſaid Act 13 *Geo.* II. and the additional Duty hereby granted; together with the Money remaining in the Hands of the Repreſentatives of the late Receiver-General of the Duties; and alſo all Sums of Money due from any Perſons on Account of the ſaid Duties, or Penalties, Forfeitures, *&c.* P. 383.

The Commiſſioners, after paying the Expences of this Act, may diſpoſe of the Monies, towards the ſeveral Uſes and Purpoſes mentioned by the former Act, in ſuch Manner as they ſhall think proper. P. 384.

The Commiſſioners, at any of their Meetings, may borrow Money, at a legal or leſs Intereſt, on the Credit of the Duties, and aſſign over the ſame, the Charges thereof to be paid out of the Duties, for any Term during the Continuance of the laſt mentioned and this Act, as a Security for Re-payment thereof; and the ſaid Money, after Payment of ſuch of the Expences of obtaining this Act as the Sums before directed to be applied for that Purpoſe ſhall be deficient, is to be applied for the ſeveral Uſes and Purpoſes mentioned in the preſent and former Acts.

Six Days Notice, excluſive of the Days of Notice and Meeting, under the Hand of the Clerk to the Commiſſioners, is to be fixed on the Outſide of the Door of the *Moothall*, or on the Market-Place of the Town of *Colcheſter*, of the Meeting of the Commiſſioners, to borrow Money on Credit of the Duties.

All Mortgages and Aſſignments for Re-payment of the Monies, ſo to be borrowed, are to be entered at Length in a Book, to be kept for that Purpoſe, by the Clerk of the Commiſſioners, which may be peruſed at ſeaſonable Times, by any Perſons whomſoever, on Payment of 1*s.* only. P. 385.

The Commiſſioners at any of their Meetings may place out at Intereſt, in the Names of three or more of them, any Sums which ſhall not be immediately neceſſary to be applied for the Purpoſes before-mentioned, upon any real or parliamentary Securities, or the publick Funds; and may call in and apply the ſame, and the Intereſt ariſing thereby, from Time to Time, in the Support and Maintenance of the ſaid Lock, and cleanſing the Channel and other Purpoſes aforeſaid.

The Commiſſioners, at any of their Meetings, are impowered to chuſe and appoint one or more Collectors or Receivers of the Duties granted by the ſaid Act of 13 *Geo.* II. and by this Act, who are to give Security to three or more Commiſſioners, for the Monies that ſhall be received by them, and for the faithful Execution of their Office; and they may alſo appoint a Clerk, and ſuch other Officers and Servants, as ſhall be needful to be employed about the Premiſes; and may remove them, and elect others in their Place, in Caſe of Death, or ſuch Removal;

Removal; and may allow them reaſonable Salaries out of the Monies to be raiſed.

15 *Geo.* II. P. 386. Thirteen Commiſſioners, at the leaſt, two of which are to be Juſtices of the Peace of the Eaſt Diviſion of the County of *Eſſex*, are to be preſent at all Meetings, for the Purpoſe of putting this, or the former Acts, in Execution; and three Days Notice of every ſuch Meeting, excluſive of the Day of Meeting, under the Hand of the Clerk, is to be fixed upon the Outſide of the Door of the *Moothall*, or on the Market-Place of the Town of *Colcheſter*.

Perſons accepting of any Place of Profit, or other Truſt relative to the ſaid Duties, or farming any Key within the Limits of this Act, are made incapable of acting as Commiſſioners.

The Preſcriptive or other Rights of the Borough of *Colcheſter* are to continue and remain the ſame as if this Act had not been made, in all Things not interfering with the Directions and due Execution thereof.

All Suits or Actions, to be brought for any Thing done under any of the former Acts, ſhall be commenced within ſix Months after the Commencement of this Act; and, if any Action or Suit ſhall be brought for any Thing that ſhall be done in Purſuance of any of the ſaid former Acts, or this preſent Act, it ſhall P. 392. be commenced in ſix Months after the Fact committed, and ſhall be brought in the County of *Eſſex*; the Defendants may plead the general Iſſue, that the ſame was done by the Authority of the ſaid former Acts, or this Act; and if it ſo appear, or if the Suit be brought in any other County, the Jury ſhall find for the Defendants; or if the Plaintiffs become Nonſuit, or diſcontinue their Action, or a Verdict paſs againſt them, or on Demurrer, Judgment is given againſt them, the Defendants ſhall have treble Coſts, on the Certificate of the Judge before whom the Cauſe was tried, and ſhall have the ſame Remedy as Defendants have for Coſts in other Caſes by Law.

This Act ſhall be deemed a publick Act, and ſhall be judicially taken Notice of as ſuch by all Judges, *&c.* without ſpecially pleading the ſame.

WHITEHAVEN.

7 *Anne.* Whereas the Town of *Whitehaven* in the County of *Cumberland* is, of late Years, greatly improved in Trade and Shipping, and is yet capable of further Improvements therein, to the great Advancement of her Majeſty's Revenue, the Increaſe of Shipping and Navigation, and the Benefit of the ſaid Inhabitants, and of the adjacent Country, if the Harbour of the ſaid Town can be preſerved, and was enlarged and regulated in a proper Manner: And whereas the Application of the accuſtomed Duties, beſides ſeveral very conſiderable Sums, are found inſufficient to defray the growing Charges of maintaining the ſaid Harbour, and of making ſuch new Works as are ſtill neceſſary for ſecuring it; to the End therefore that ſuch Courſe may be for ever eſtabliſhed as ſhall be effectual for the Purpoſes aforeſaid,

S. 1. *It is enacted*, That all that Precinct, included within the Limits and Bounds herein-after expreſſed, *viz.* beginning at the Wharf, on the North-Weſt Ends of *Marlborough-Street*, and from thence in a Line North-Eaſt and by North, till the Middle of *Lowther-Street* open upon it, and from thence in a ſtraight Line parallel to the *Range* of the ſame Street, directly to the Low-Water Mark, from thence, by the Low-Water Mark to the Rock whereon the new Mole is begun to be erected, and ſo along the ſaid Rocks, by the Low-Water Mark, till it anſwer the Line of the ſaid Mole, from thence along that Line till it comes up to the ſaid Mole, and ſo along the ſaid Mole, till it join upon the old Pier at the Platform, and from thence, including the ſaid Platform, along the new Wharf, till it meet with the Wharf of the Weſt Strand, near the Houſe of *Mary Addiſon*, Widow, from thence along the ſame Wharf by the Cuſtom-houſe Key, in a ſtraight Line to the Weſt Side of the Timber-Yard, and ſo along the Wall of the ſaid Yard, to the North-Weſt Corner thereof, and from thence by the North-Weſt Wall of the ſame Yard to the Wharf where it began, as the ſame has lately been ſet out and bounded, is, and ſhall be from henceforth for ever, the Harbour of *Whitehaven* aforeſaid, and appropriated to the lying, anchoring, and mooring of all ſuch Ships, Veſſels, and Boats, as ſhall have

Occaſion, at any Time or Times hereafter, to make Uſe of the ſame, and to no other Uſe or Purpoſe whatſoever.

No Houſes, Encloſures, or Buildings whatſoever, ſhall, at any Time hereafter, be made nearer the ſaid Harbour than is hereafter limited, *viz.* On the Weſt Strand, nearer than the preſent Houſes, *&c.* there; on the new Wharf, between Mrs. *Addiſon's* Houſe and the North-Eaſt Corner of *Henry Walker's* Ground-Plot, nearer than the Range of the ſaid Houſe and Ground; and from thence to the Iron Oar Steaths, nearer than forty-eight Yards at *Henry Walker's* drawn to forty Yards; at the ſaid Steaths from thence to the North-Eaſt Corner of the ſaid Steaths, nearer than the Eaſt Range of the ſame; and from thence to the Anchor-Smith's nearer than eighteen Yards; and from thence to the Platform, nearer than the Range of *Hewſon's* Smithy; and from the Platform along the new Mole, to the Elbow of the ſaid Mole, nearer than twelve Yards; and from thence to the Low-Water Mark, nearer than a Line ſtretching to the North-Weſt; and along the Counter-Mole intended to be made on the North-Eaſt Side of the Harbour, nearer than the Range of the North-Eaſt Side of *Lowther-Street*; nor from thence to the Timber-Yard, nearer than fifteen Yards; but that all the Space aforeſaid ſhall be left free and open for the erecting of Poſts for the mooring of Ships and Veſſels, and for the other Uſes of common Wharfs or Quays for the Conveniency of the Shipping in Repairs or otherwiſe; and that nothing ſhall be taken or demanded, for or upon the Account of Wharfage, for the Uſe of any of the ſaid Wharfs or Quays, nor for any Cranage thereon, unleſs *James Lowther*, Eſq. or his Heirs, *&c.* and eleven or more of the Truſtees herein-after appointed, ſhall agree to erect or make any Crane or Cranes, or other Engine, on the ſaid Wharfs, or any of them, which they are hereby impowered to do, as they ſhall think convenient, for the better lading and unlading of any Goods; in which Caſe a reaſonable Cranage, or Recompence, ſhall be paid for the Uſes of the ſaid Harbour, by ſuch Merchants or others as ſhall be willing to make Uſe of the ſame, and not otherwiſe.

Provided, that the ſaid *James Lowther*, his Heirs, *&c.* Lords of the Manor of *St. Bees* in the ſaid County of *Cumberland*, ſhall and may, from Time to Time, continue the Watch-houſe, and the Block-maker's Shop, and Store-Room at the End of the Pier, and repair or rebuild the ſame, and receive the Rents and Profits thereof to his and their own Uſe. 7 *Ann.* S. 3.

A ſufficient Way, open and free for Carts and other Carriages, ſhall be left along each of the ſaid Wharfs, and along the ſaid Pier, and through the Wharf between *Henry Walker's* Ground Plot and Iron Oar Steaths, from the Ground of the ſaid *James Lowther* behind the ſame Wharf, not leſs than three Yards, next adjoining upon the ſaid Steaths; any Thing in this Act contained to the contrary notwithſtanding. S. 4.

And as it is found neceſſary to complete and finiſh the new Mole aforeſaid, and to make a Counter-Mole and Head on the North-Eaſt Side of the ſaid Harbour, to ſtrengthen and repair the Pier with a new Bulwark, and other Works, and to cleanſe and deepen the ſaid Harbour; Be it *further enacted*, that, in Lieu of the aforeſaid accuſtomed Duties of Anchorage, which have been heretofore uſually paid, all which Duties are hereby wholly and for ever taken away and diſcharged, there ſhall be paid, from and after the 25th of *March*, 1709, for the Term of fourteen Years then next enſuing, the ſeveral Rates and Duties herein-after mentioned, *viz.* One Half-penny for every Ton, computing 192 Gallons, *Winchester* Meaſure, to the Ton, for all Coals that ſhall be delivered to be put on board any Ship or Veſſel in the ſaid Harbour for Exportation; which Duty on Coals ſhall be paid by the Maſter, or other Perſon, who ſhall have the Rule or Command of ſuch Ship or Veſſel, after the ſaid Coals are ſo ſhipped, and before ſuch Ship or Veſſel go out of the ſaid Harbour, and ſhall be diſcounted with the Owner or Proprietor of the ſaid Coals out of the Price of the ſame; and the ſaid Maſter, *&c.* is hereby impowered to diſcount and detain the ſaid Duty accordingly. S. 5.

There ſhall be paid for all Goods and Merchandize, which ſhall be imported and landed or diſcharged out of any Ship or Veſſel in the ſaid Harbour, from S. 6.

Removal; and may allow them reaſonable Salaries out of the Monies to be raiſed.

15 *Geo.* II. P. 386. Thirteen Commiſſioners, at the leaſt, two of which are to be Juſtices of the Peace of the Eaſt Diviſion of the County of *Eſſex*, are to be preſent at all Meetings, for the Purpoſe of putting this, or the former Acts, in Execution; and three Days Notice of every ſuch Meeting, excluſive of the Day of Meeting, under the Hand of the Clerk, is to be fixed upon the Outſide of the Door of the *Moothall*, or on the Market-Place of the Town of *Colcheſter*.

Perſons accepting of any Place of Profit, or other Truſt relative to the ſaid Duties, or farming any Key within the Limits of this Act, are made incapable of acting as Commiſſioners.

The Preſcriptive or other Rights of the Borough of *Colcheſter* are to continue and remain the ſame as if this Act had not been made, in all Things not interfering with the Directions and due Execution thereof.

All Suits or Actions, to be brought for any Thing done under any of the former Acts, ſhall be commenced within ſix Months after the Commencement of this Act; and, if any Action or Suit ſhall be brought for any Thing that ſhall be done in Purſuance of any of the ſaid former Acts, or this preſent Act, it ſhall
P. 392. be commenced in ſix Months after the Fact committed, and ſhall be brought in the County of *Eſſex*; the Defendants may plead the general Iſſue, that the ſame was done by the Authority of the ſaid former Acts, or this Act; and if it ſo appear, or if the Suit be brought in any other County, the Jury ſhall find for the Defendants; or if the Plaintiffs become Nonſuit, or diſcontinue their Action, or a Verdict paſs againſt them, or on Demurrer, Judgment is given againſt them, the Defendants ſhall have treble Coſts, on the Certificate of the Judge before whom the Cauſe was tried, and ſhall have the ſame Remedy as Defendants have for Coſts in other Caſes by Law.

This Act ſhall be deemed a publick Act, and ſhall be judicially taken Notice of as ſuch by all Judges, *&c.* without ſpecially pleading the ſame.

WHITEHAVEN.

7 *Anne.* Whereas the Town of *Whitehaven* in the County of *Cumberland* is, of late Years, greatly improved in Trade and Shipping, and is yet capable of further Improvements therein, to the great Advancement of her Majeſty's Revenue, the Increaſe of Shipping and Navigation, and the Benefit of the ſaid Inhabitants, and of the adjacent Country, if the Harbour of the ſaid Town can be preſerved, and was enlarged and regulated in a proper Manner: And whereas the Application of the accuſtomed Duties, beſides ſeveral very conſiderable Sums, are found inſufficient to defray the growing Charges of maintaining the ſaid Harbour, and of making ſuch new Works as are ſtill neceſſary for ſecuring it; to the End therefore that ſuch Courſe may be for ever eſtabliſhed as ſhall be effectual for the Purpoſes aforeſaid,

S. 1. *It is enacted*, That all that Precinct, included within the Limits and Bounds herein-after expreſſed, *viz.* beginning at the Wharf, on the North-Weſt Ends of *Marlborough-Street*, and from thence in a Line North-Eaſt and by North, till the Middle of *Lowther-Street* open upon it, and from thence in a ſtraight Line parallel to the *Range* of the ſame Street, directly to the Low-Water Mark, from thence, by the Low-Water Mark to the Rock whereon the new Mole is begun to be erected, and ſo along the ſaid Rocks, by the Low-Water Mark, till it anſwer the Line of the ſaid Mole, from thence along that Line till it comes up to the ſaid Mole, and ſo along the ſaid Mole, till it join upon the old Pier at the Platform, and from thence, including the ſaid Platform, along the new Wharf, till it meet with the Wharf of the Weſt Strand, near the Houſe of *Mary Addiſon*, Widow, from thence along the ſame Wharf by the Cuſtom-houſe Key, in a ſtraight Line to the Weſt Side of the Timber-Yard, and ſo along the Wall of the ſaid Yard, to the North-Weſt Corner thereof, and from thence by the North-Weſt Wall of the ſame Yard to the Wharf where it began, as the ſame has lately been ſet out and bounded, is, and ſhall be from henceforth for ever, the Harbour of *Whitehaven* aforeſaid, and appropriated to the lying, anchoring, and mooring of all ſuch Ships, Veſſels, and Boats, as ſhall have

Occaſion, at any Time or Times hereafter, to make Uſe of the ſame, and to no other Uſe or Purpoſe whatſoever.

No Houſes, Encloſures, or Buildings whatſoever, ſhall, at any Time hereafter, be made nearer the ſaid Harbour than is hereafter limited, *viz.* On the Weſt Strand, nearer than the preſent Houſes, *&c.* there; on the new Wharf, between Mrs. *Addiſon's* Houſe and the North-Eaſt Corner of *Henry Walker's* Ground-Plot, nearer than the Range of the ſaid Houſe and Ground; and from thence to the Iron Oar Steaths, nearer than forty-eight Yards at *Henry Walker's* drawn to forty Yards; at the ſaid Steaths from thence to the North-Eaſt Corner of the ſaid Steaths, nearer than the Eaſt Range of the ſame; and from thence to the Anchor-Smith's nearer than eighteen Yards; and from thence to the Platform, nearer than the Range of *Hewſon's* Smithy; and from the Platform along the new Mole, to the Elbow of the ſaid Mole, nearer than twelve Yards; and from thence to the Low-Water Mark, nearer than a Line ſtretching to the North-Weſt; and along the Counter-Mole intended to be made on the North-Eaſt Side of the Harbour, nearer than the Range of the North-Eaſt Side of *Lowther-Street*; nor from thence to the Timber-Yard, nearer than fifteen Yards; but that all the Space aforeſaid ſhall be left free and open for the erecting of Poſts for the mooring of Ships and Veſſels, and for the other Uſes of common Wharfs or Quays for the Conveniency of the Shipping in Repairs or otherwiſe; and that nothing ſhall be taken or demanded, for or upon the Account of Wharfage, for the Uſe of any of the ſaid Wharfs or Quays, nor for any Cranage thereon, unleſs *James Lowther*, Eſq. or his Heirs, *&c.* and eleven or more of the Truſtees herein-after appointed, ſhall agree to erect or make any Crane or Cranes, or other Engine, on the ſaid Wharfs, or any of them, which they are hereby impowered to do, as they ſhall think convenient, for the better lading and unlading of any Goods; in which Caſe a reaſonable Cranage, or Recompence, ſhall be paid for the Uſes of the ſaid Harbour, by ſuch Merchants or others as ſhall be willing to make Uſe of the ſame, and not otherwiſe.

Provided, that the ſaid *James Lowther*, his Heirs, *&c.* Lords of the Manor of *St. Bees* in the ſaid County of *Cumberland*, ſhall and may, from Time to Time, continue the Watch-houſe, and the Block-maker's Shop, and Store-Room at the End of the Pier, and repair or rebuild the ſame, and receive the Rents and Profits thereof to his and their own Uſe. 7 *Ann.* S. 3.

A ſufficient Way, open and free for Carts and other Carriages, ſhall be left along each of the ſaid Wharfs, and along the ſaid Pier, and through the Wharf between *Henry Walker's* Ground Plot and Iron Oar Steaths, from the Ground of the ſaid *James Lowther* behind the ſame Wharf, not leſs than three Yards, next adjoining upon the ſaid Steaths; any Thing in this Act contained to the contrary notwithſtanding. S. 4.

And as it is found neceſſary to complete and finiſh the new Mole aforeſaid, and to make a Counter-Mole and Head on the North-Eaſt Side of the ſaid Harbour, to ſtrengthen and repair the Pier with a new Bulwark, and other Works, and to cleanſe and deepen the ſaid Harbour; Be it *further enacted*, that, in Lieu of the aforeſaid accuſtomed Duties of Anchorage, which have been heretofore uſually paid, all which Duties are hereby wholly and for ever taken away and diſcharged, there ſhall be paid, from and after the 25th of *March*, 1709, for the Term of fourteen Years then next enſuing, the ſeveral Rates and Duties herein-after mentioned, *viz.* One Half-penny for every Ton, computing 192 Gallons, *Wincheſter* Meaſure, to the Ton, for all Coals that ſhall be delivered to be put on board any Ship or Veſſel in the ſaid Harbour for Exportation; which Duty on Coals ſhall be paid by the Maſter, or other Perſon, who ſhall have the Rule or Command of ſuch Ship or Veſſel, after the ſaid Coals are ſo ſhipped, and before ſuch Ship or Veſſel go out of the ſaid Harbour, and ſhall be diſcounted with the Owner or Proprietor of the ſaid Coals out of the Price of the ſame; and the ſaid Maſter, *&c.* is hereby impowered to diſcount and detain the ſaid Duty accordingly. S. 5.

There ſhall be paid for all Goods and Merchandize, which ſhall be imported and landed or diſcharged out of any Ship or Veſſel in the ſaid Harbour, from S. 6.

and after the ſaid 25th of *March*, for and during all the Term aforeſaid, the ſeveral Rates and Duties following, *viz.* For every Hogſhead of Tobacco 3*d.* For every Hogſhead of Sugar 6*d.* For every Ton of Wine, Brandy, or other exciſeable Liquors, 2*s.* For every Ton of Hemp or Flax 1*s.* 6*d.* For every Hundred of Deals 8*d.* For every Laſt of Pitch or Tar 8*d.* For every Ton of Iron 12*d.* For every Ton or Raft of other Timber 4*d.* For every Barrel of Herrings 1*d.* For every Pack of Linen, containing two Hundred Weight, computing 112 Pounds to the Hundred Weight, 1*s.* And proportionably for every greater or leſs Quantity of the ſaid Goods and Merchandizes reſpectively; And for all other Goods and Merchandizes ſo imported, 2*d.* in every 20*s.* of the Value, as they ſhall be rated and charged at the Cuſtom-houſe; all which Sums of Money and Duties upon Importation ſhall be paid by the Merchant, or other Perſon into whoſe Cuſtody or Poſſeſſion, or by whoſe Order, the ſaid Goods and Merchandize ſhall be delivered.

7 *Ann.* S. 7. From and after the ſaid 25th of *March*, for and during the Term aforeſaid, every Maſter, *&c.* commanding any Ship or Veſſel, ſhall pay for every ſuch Ship or Veſſel, upon her Arrival at the ſaid Port and Harbour from any other Port or Place in the Kingdoms of *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, the Sum of 2*d. per* Ton; and from any Port or Place of her laſt Diſcharge in *Europe*, other than the Kingdoms of *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, the Sum of 4*d. per* Ton; and from any Port or Place of her laſt Diſcharge in *Aſia*, *Africa*, or *America*, the Sum of 8*d. per* Ton, according to the Tonnage of each Ship or Veſſel ſo arriving there; the ſaid Tonnage to be admeaſured as is deſcribed in an Act the 5th and 6th of *Will.* and *Mar.* intituled, *An Act for granting to their Majeſties ſeveral Rates and Duties upon Tonnage of Ships*, &c.

S. 8. Provided, that for every Ship or Veſſel, which, during the Term aforeſaid, ſhall, by Streſs of Weather, be drove into the ſaid Harbour of *Whitehaven*, or ſhall otherwiſe come into the ſame for Security or Preſervation, the ſaid Port or Harbour not being the Port of their Diſcharge or Lading, there ſhall be paid one fourth Part of the aforeſaid Duties of Tonnage upon Shipping, according to the Ports or Place from whence they ſhall arrive as aforeſaid reſpectively, and no more.

S. 9. From and after the Expiration of the aforeſaid Term of fourteen Years, one third Part of the Rates and Duties herein before charged upon the Tonnage of Ships and Veſſels, and no more, ſhall for ever continue, and be paid in Manner aforeſaid, for the perpetual repairing, cleanſing, and maintaining of the ſaid Harbour of *Whitehaven*.

S. 10. And, for the better collecting and diſpoſing of the ſeveral Sums of Money, Rates, and Duties, hereby made payable, as well after the Expiration of the ſaid Term as during the Continuance of it, and for the making and ordering of the Works herein before enumerated, and for the perpetual good Order and Regulation of the Harbour aforeſaid, *Be it enacted*, that the ſaid *James Lowther*, his Heirs and Aſſigns, Lords of the Manor of *St. Bees* aforeſaid, for the Time being, or, in his or their Abſence, any Perſons deputed by them, under their Hands and Seals, and ſix other Perſons to be likewiſe nominated, appointed, and changed, from Time to Time, by the ſaid *James Lowther*, his Heirs and Aſſigns aforeſaid, under their Hands and Seals, and *William Feryes*, *Clement Nicholſon*, *Thomas Lutwidge*, *Robert Blacklock*, *Eliſha Gale*, &c. Merchants, until the firſt *Friday* in the Month of *Auguſt*, 1716; and if, during that Term, any of them happen to die or reſign, then ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as the greater Part of the Survivors of them ſhall nominate and elect, during the Reſidue of the ſaid Term, and from thenceforth fourteen Perſons to be choſen, nominated, and appointed, every three Years, by Ballot, by the Majority of the Inhabitants of the ſaid Town of *Whitehaven*, at the Time of ſuch Election dealing, by Way of Merchandize, in the Goods ſubjected to the Payments and Duties aforeſaid, or any of them; or being Maſter, or having any Part or Share, not leſs than one Sixteenth, of any Ship or Veſſel then actually belonging to the Port of *Whitehaven*; the firſt Election to be made on the firſt *Friday* in *Auguſt*, 1716, aforeſaid, at the Court-houſe in the Town of *Whitehaven*; and ſo, from Time to Time, on every firſt *Friday* of every Month of *Auguſt*, in every third Year

Year after the ſaid firſt Election ſucceſſively for ever, *ſhall be*, and are hereby conſtituted and appointed Truſtees, for the ordering and directing the Collection, Receipt, and Diſpoſal of the Sums of Money and Duties, which, from Time to Time, by Virtue of this Act, ſhall become due and payable, and for ordering and directing the Building, and making the Works in this Act before enumerated, and for deepening, cleanſing, and regulating the ſaid Harbour of *Whitehaven*, in ſuch Manner as in this Act is provided.

And to the End the ſaid Duties and Payments may be duly collected, levied, and paid, according to the true Intent and Meaning of this Act, *It is further enacted*, that it ſhall be lawful for eleven or more of the ſaid Truſtees, to chuſe and appoint ſuch Collectors and Receivers of the Duties and Monies payable by this Act, and to diſplace them, and appoint others, as they ſhall think fit. 7 *Anne.* S. 11.

Provided, that the ſaid Truſtees take for ſuch Collectors, *&c.* good and ſufficient Security for the faithful Diſcharge of their reſpective Duties, *&c.* S. 12.

The ſaid Collectors and Receivers ſhall receive for their Pains, in executing their Offices, ſuch Sums as the Truſtees ſhall think fit, not exceeding, for all together, 12*d.* in the Pound; and the Truſtees are hereby impowered to meet on the firſt *Friday* in the Month of *June*, in every Year, or oftener if they think fit, at the Court-houſe in *Whitehaven*, to audit the ſaid Collectors', *&c.* Accounts, which, with all their Proceedings relative to the Truſts, ſhall be fairly entered into Books provided for that Purpoſe. S. 13.

All the Sums of Money and Duties, collected by Virtue of this Act, ſhall be applied and diſpoſed for the Uſes of the ſaid Harbour, and in ſuch Manner as is in this Act directed, and for no other Uſe, Intent, or Purpoſe whatſoever, *viz.* Eleven or more of the ſaid Truſtees ſhall, and may, from Time to Time, direct and order the making of the aforeſaid Works, and the deepening and cleanſing of the ſaid Harbour, in ſuch Manner as they ſhall think moſt neceſſary and conducive to the Ends and Purpoſes aforeſaid, according to the true Intent and Meaning of this Act; and ſhall likewiſe order and direct the fixing and erecting of Poſts for Mooring, on the ſaid Pier and Wharfs as they ſhall think expedient, and the perpetual repairing of the ſaid Pier, Moles, Wharfs, and mooring Poſts, and the cleanſing and maintaining of the ſaid Harbour; and ſhall order the Removal of all Annoyances to the ſaid Harbour and Wharfs, and may contract with Workmen; but firſt repay the Charges of paſſing this Act, *&c.* S. 14.

Provided always, that no other Walls, Encloſures, or Breaſt-Works, but what are directed in this Act, be made within the Limits of the ſaid Harbour, upon any Pretence whatſoever, without the Conſent and Approbation of the ſaid *James Lowther*, his Heirs, *&c.* and of ſeventeen, or more, of the reſt of the ſaid Truſtees for the Time being. S. 15.

And be it further enacted, that no Ship ſhall unlade any Ballaſt in the ſaid Harbour in the Night Time, nor throw any Thing into it, either of Stone, Rubbiſh, *&c.* There ſhall not be kept any Fire, nor any lighted Candle, except in a Lanthorn, or in Caſe of Neceſſity, on board any Ship or Veſſel lying in the ſaid Harbour, under different Penalties, *&c.* That, if any Ship or Veſſel ſhall, through Miſmanagement or Careleſſneſs, run foul, or bilge upon the Pier, Moles, or new Wharf belonging to the ſaid Harbour, whereby the ſame ſhall be any Ways damnified, the Maſter or Ruler of ſuch Ship or Veſſel ſhall, with all convenient Speed, upon Notice, repair the Damages ſo ſuſtained, at the Charge of ſuch Ship or Veſſel, under the Penalty of double the Value thereof, for every ſuch Neglect. That, for the natural Securities of the ſaid Harbour, no Perſon ſhall Quarry, take or carry away any Stones, either below the High-Water Mark, or from the *Baurgh*, &c. S. 16.

Provided nevertheleſs, that the ſaid *James Lowther*, &c. and any ſeventeen or more, of the reſt of the Truſtees, may, from Time to Time, as they ſhall ſee Occaſion, explain or alter all, or any, the aforeſaid Orders, in this Act particularly provided, or the Penalties of the ſame; and alſo ſubſtitute or make any further or other Orders and By-Laws, for the better Government and Regulation of the ſaid Harbour, and the Wharfs aforeſaid, and under ſuch Penalties, not exceeding 6*s.* 8*d.* for any one Offence, as they ſhall judge requiſite for that Purpoſe; and that they may alſo, by the like Concurrence, make S. 17.

any other Work or Works, in or about the ſaid Harbour, as well for the better preſerving, ſecuring, cleanſing, and deepening the ſame, as alſo for the more convenient docking, repairing, and cleanſing of Ships or Boats, or for any other Uſes, Improvement, or Accommodation of the ſaid Harbour, or of the Shipping therein, as they ſhall find neceſſary or expedient; any Thing in this Act contained to the contrary thereof notwithſtanding.

7 *Anne.* S. 18. And for the more effectually preventing the throwing of Aſhes, *&c.* into the Harbour, fifteen or more, of the Truſtees, with the Conſent of the ſaid *James Lowther*, may appoint and agree with a Scavenger, within the ſaid Town for carrying away the Dirt, *&c.*

S. 19. All Penalties for any Offence committed within the Precincts of the ſaid Harbour, after deducting the Charges of Proſecution, and Allowance to Informers, as the Truſtees ſhall think fit, ſhall be applied to the Uſes of the ſaid Harbour, which Penalties may be recovered by Diſtreſs and Sale, *&c.*

S. 20. In Caſe the Collectors and Maſters of Ships cannot agree about the Tonnage, it ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Collectors, at all convenient and ſeaſonable Times, to enter into ſuch Ships, and to admeaſure the ſame, according to the Directions of the Act of Parliament herein-before referred unto, which Admeaſurement ſhall be the Rule to charge ſuch Ships, then, and at all Times afterwards; and, in Caſe any Maſter, *&c.* do not, upon reaſonable Demand, pay the aforeſaid Duty upon Coals, chargeable upon him by this Act, and to be diſcounted upon the Coal Owner, as aforeſaid; and likewiſe, in Caſe any ſuch Maſter do not, upon like reaſonable Demand, after the Tonnage of the ſaid Ship is agreed unto, pay the ſaid Duty upon Tonnage, it ſhall be lawful for the Collectors to take any Tackle, *&c.* belonging unto ſuch Ship or Veſſel, by Way of Diſtreſs, and to ſell the ſame, in Caſe Payment is delayed for three Days, *&c.*

S. 21. And, in Caſe the Sums, appointed by this Act to be paid for any Goods or Merchandizes imported, ſhall not be paid by the Merchant, or Owner thereof, upon reaſonable Demand made, the Collectors may diſtrain all, or any Part thereof, or any other Goods belonging to the ſaid Merchants or Owners, which ſhall then or afterwards come to, or be found in, the Precincts of the ſaid Harbour; and, in Caſe of Non-payment in three Days, may ſell the ſame, *&c.*

S. 22. The Officers of the Cuſtoms at the Port of *Whitehaven*, ſhall permit the Collectors of the Duty hereby given, without Fee, to reſort unto, inſpect, and take Cognizance, of any Entries which ſhall be made there, of any Goods or Merchandize chargeable by this Act; and the ſaid Officers of the Cuſtoms ſhall not diſcharge any Ship outwards or inwards, until the Duties hereby granted for Tonnage on Ships and Coals ſhall be paid, to be proved by the Maſter's producing a Certificate thereof under the Collector's Hand, *&c.*

S. 23. And, the better to cleanſe and deepen the ſaid Harbour, it ſhall be lawful for eleven or more of the Truſtees, to order the digging and removing any Stones, *&c.* within the Precincts of the ſaid Harbour, *&c.* and likewiſe they ſhall have free Liberty to dig, quarry, and take all ſuch Stones, within the ſaid Harbour as may be uſeful for walling or otherwiſe, and to uſe the ſame in the Works of the ſaid Harbour, and to ſell ſuch Part of them as there ſhall be no Occaſion for, and apply the Money ariſing by ſuch Sales to the Uſes of the ſaid Harbour only; and if there be not Stones ſufficient for the ſaid Work, to be got within the Precincts of the ſaid Harbour, they ſhall have Liberty to quarry and take ſo much more, as, together with the Stones ariſing within the ſaid Harbour, ſhall be neceſſary for the Uſes and Purpoſes of it, in any Place or Places upon the Sea Shore, within the Manor of *St. Bees*, beyond the aforeſaid Line, drawn from the Weſtern Points of *Tomheard-Rocks* to the *Baurgh*.

S. 24. Eleven or more of the Truſtees ſhall, by Writing under their Hands, appoint a Pier-Maſter, to continue during their Pleaſure, who ſhall have Power to order the regular lying, anchoring, and mooring of Ships and Veſſels in the ſaid Harbour, and to determine any Difference that may happen in Relation thereto, and to cauſe a due Execution and Obſervance of the Rules in this Act, appointed, *&c.* and the Truſtees are hereby impowered to allow ſuch Perſon a Salary, not exceeding 20*l. per Annum*, &c.

And

And, for the better Security of Ships, which may have Occaſion to put into the ſaid Harbour in bad Weather, all that Part of *Whitehaven-Bay*, lying on the North-Eaſt of the ſaid intended Counter-Mole, ſhall be always left with a free and open Beach to the full Sea; and no Walls, Wharfs, or Breaſt-Works, ſhall, at any Time, be made there, upon any Pretence whatſoever, in any ſuch Depth of Water, as may endanger any Ship or Veſſel to ſtrike or run upon the ſame, without the Conſent and Approbation of ſeventeen of the Truſtees for the Time being. 7 *Ann.* S. 25.

Provided nevertheleſs, that, as the Land ſhall happen to gain on the Sea, on the North-Eaſt Side of the ſaid Counter-Mole, it ſhall be lawful for ſuch Perſons as ſhall be Owners of ſuch Lands to advance any Buildings or other Works, at their Will or Pleaſure, ſo as not to endanger the Striking of any Ship or Veſſel thereon; any Thing herein contained to the contrary thereof notwithſtanding. Sect. 26.

And as the temporary Duties, granted by this Act, cannot of a long Time raiſe ſuch a Sum of Money as may be ſufficient for the aforeſaid extraordinary Works, which are to be done at the ſaid Harbour; *It is therefore further enacted*, that eleven or more of the ſaid Truſtees are hereby empowered by Deed or Deeds, indented under their Hands and Seals, to convey and aſſure all the ſaid Duties hereby granted, or any Part of them, for all, or any Part of the ſaid Term of fourteen Years, as they ſhall judge requiſite, to any Perſon or Perſons, who ſhall be willing to lend or advance any Sum or Sums of Money thereupon, at Intereſt, not exceeding the Rate of Six Pounds *per Centum per Annum*, which Money, ſo lent or advanced, ſhall be employed for and towards the Uſes of the ſaid Harbour, according to the true Intent and Meaning of this Act, *&c.* Sect. 27.

If any Action, Suit, *&c.* ſhall be commenced, *&c.* againſt any Perſon, for any Thing that he ſhall do in Purſuance of this Act, *&c.* he may plead the general Iſſue, *&c.* And this Act ſhall be taken, and allowed in all Courts as a publick Act, *&c.* Sect. 28.

Continued by 10 Annæ *for* 14 *Years.*

The Preamble recites the Acts 7 and 10 *Anne*, and ſhews their Deficiency; and then this Act continues the ſaid two recited Acts for twenty-one years, to commence after the 10th Day of *April*, 1740, except ſo far as either of them are by this Act enlarged, altered, or otherwiſe explained. 13 *Geo.* II. P. 311. P. 312. P. 313. P. 314.

It is further *enacted*, that the Truſtees appointed by the former, or this preſent Act, have Power to Mortgage all or any Part of the Duties, ſubject to the forementioned Debt of 938*l.* 17*s.* 7*d.* 3*q.* to any Perſon who ſhall advance Money thereon, to effect the neceſſary Purpoſes of this Act, and ſecure the Repayment of the Sums ſo advanced, with Intereſt for the ſame.

The Money directed to be borrowed by this Act ſhall be applied, in the firſt Place to diſcharge the Sum of 938*l.* 17*s.* 7*d.* 3*q.* borrowed by Authority of former Acts, with the Intereſt, and afterwards for making ſuch new Works as may be neceſſary for improving the ſaid Harbour, and keeping the ſame in good Repair. P. 315.

After the ſaid Sums are paid off, and the Harbour judged by the Juſtices of the Quarter-Seſſions, to be in good Repair, the temporary Duties ſhall ceaſe, and a Moiety only of the Duties on Tonnage of Veſſels granted by the former Acts, ſhall continue, to keep the Harbour in Repair for ever.

This Act ſhall be deemed a publick Act, *&c.*

The reſt of the preceding Act is only relative to mending the Roads, and ſetting up Turnpikes in the Neighbourhood of Whitehaven; *and conſequently, having no Affinity with the Maritime Affairs we are now treating of, its Inſertion here would be ſuperfluous and unneceſſary.*

GREENOCK.

The Town of *Greenock*, in the County of *Renfrew*, being advantageouſly ſituated on the River *Clyde*, for carrying on both foreign and coaſting Trade, the Superior, with the Inhabitants thereof about the Year 1705, began to 24 *Geo.* II. P. 943.

raiſe Money by a voluntary Subſcription, for building a Harbour there, and ſome Progreſs hath been made therein, which, if completed, would be of great Advantage to the Town, and to the Trade and Navigation of thoſe Parts;
24 *Geo.* II. P. 944. but the Produce of the Subſcription has been found inſufficient to anſwer that Purpoſe, and to defray the Expence of cleanſing the Harbour, and of performing other Works which are abſolutely neceſſary to be done, to render the ſame uſeful and commodious: And, as the Building of a new Church, Town-houſe, *&c.* are neceſſary and much wanted, but the Inhabitants are not able to raiſe Money to anſwer the Expence thereof, nor to complete the Harbour, and keep all the ſaid Works in Repair, without the Aid of Parliament; *It is enacted*, that from and after *June* 1, 1751, for the Term of thirty-one Years, and to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament, a Duty of two Pennies *Scots*, or one Sixth Part of a Penny Sterling, over and above the Duty of Exciſe payable to his Majeſty, ſhall be laid upon every *Scots* Pint of Ale or Beer, brewed, brought in, tapped, or ſold, within the Town of *Greenock*, and Baronies of *Eaſter* and *Weſter-Greenock*, and *Finnart*, or the Liberties thereof; to be paid by the Brewers for Sale, or Venders thereof, to *John Alexander*, Writer, and preſent Bailiff, *Robart Donald*, *Robart Rae*, &c. Merchants, who are appointed Truſtees for cleanſing and repairing the ſaid Harbour and Piers, and for building a new Church, *&c.* and for putting in Execution all other the Powers of
P. 945. this Act; and the Money ſo to be raiſed ſhall be veſted in them, and be applied to the ſeveral Uſes and Purpoſes aforeſaid; the Charges of obtaining this Act being firſt deducted.

The Remainder of this Act is the ſame as the preceding ones of *Kirkcaldy*, *Anſtruther-Eaſter*, and *Kinghorn*, ſo excuſe to inſert it; and before I ſhut up this Article of Ports and Havens, I ſhall remark, that every Act concerning them, makes any Ballaſt, Stone, Rubbiſh, or any Thing elſe hurtful, thrown into them, *Penal*, in Conformity with the general Act of 19 *Geo.* II. before recited at *Pages* 146, 147 of this Work.

LEITH HARBOUR.

27 *Geo.* II. By this Act, Power is given to the Magiſtrates of *Edinburgh* to contribute 2000*l.* and likewiſe to receive Contributions from other Perſons, towards improving and enlarging this Harbour, and erecting Conveniencies for building, repairing, lading, unlading, and laying up of Ships and Veſſels, and for the building of Warehouſes, Wharfs, and Keys; but, as no Duty is laid on Shipping by this Act, we ſhall take no further Notice of it.

POOLE.

29 *Geo.* II. Sect. 5. The Mayor, Bailiffs, Burgeſſes, and Collectors, *&c.* may demand Payment of the ſeveral Duties appointed by this Act, in Reſpect of Goods, *&c.* imported into *Poole* Harbour, and alſo of Ballaſt Duties and Boomage, from the Maſter of the Veſſel wherein ſuch Goods, *&c.* ſhall be imported, at the Time he ſhall make his Entry, with the Officers of the Cuſtoms, of the Cargo of ſuch Veſſel; and may alſo demand Payment of the Duties on Goods, *&c.* exported from, reladen at, or taken out of any other Veſſel in the ſaid Port or Harbour, in Order to be exported, from the Maſter at the Time he ſhall clear out.

On Non-Payment of the Duties, the Mayor, or any Juſtice of the Peace, of the Town of *Poole*, may, by Warrant, diſtrain or ſtop ſuch Veſſel till the Duties are paid, with the Coſts and Charges of ſuch Diſtreſs.

The Maſter to deliver to the Collector of the Duties, in Writing, an Account of all Goods on board, ſubject to theſe Duties, on Penalty of 10*l.* for every Offence.

Salt and Rice, for which the Duty ſhall have been paid on Importation, to be exempted.

The Maſter to forfeit 40*s.* if he refuſes or neglects to ſtation his Veſſel in ſuch Place as the Quay-Maſter ſhall aſſign for taking in or throwing out Ballaſt, for lading or unlading his Veſſel.

All

All Goods, landing on any Quay or Wharf, ſhall be removed in three Days from the Landing, or the Owners forfeit 12*d. per* Ton, for every Ton of Goods remaining after that Time, and likewiſe 12*d. per* Ton for every forty-eight Hours they ſhall remain there. 29 *Geo.* II. Sect. 16.

No Perſon to empty any Ballaſt, *&c.* into the Harbour, on Pain of being deemed a publick Nuiſance, and their being puniſhed accordingly. Sect. 17.

Twenty hundred Weight of Scale Goods, or two Hundred and fifty-two Gallons of Liquids, or forty Square Feet of meaſurable Goods, to be deemed a Ton. If any Diſpute ariſes as to Tonnage, to be determined by the Mayor and and two Juſtices, and four younger Brothers of the *Trinity-Houſe*, or the Majority of them. Sect. 18.

The Table or Schedule of Harbour-Duties, Quayage, or Wharfage Boomage and Ballaſt-Duties, chargeable on the Goods, and to be paid by the Maſter.

For every Ton of Goods, imported or exported, ſhipped or unſhipped, laden or unladen, in, on, or out of, any Ship or Veſſel, within the Limits of the Harbour of *Poole*, the Sum of 3*d. per* Ton.

Provided it ſhall be lawful to import or export *&c.* any Goods into or from the Channel, leading to *Wareham*, to the Weſtward of the South Weſt Buoy, off the Bulwarks of *Hamkey*, and near the Entrance of the little Channel, leading to *Poole*, free of the ſaid Duty: Neither ſhall any Duty be paid by open Boats, Lighters, or Barges without Decks, for bringing Goods from *Wareham*, or any Part of the Channel to the Weſt of the South-Weſt Buoy, or any Part of the Iſle of *Purbeck*, within *North-Haven Point* to *Poole*, or from *Poole* to *Wareham*, or any Part of the Channel to the Weſt of the ſaid South-Weſt Buoy, or any Part of the Iſle of *Purbeck*, within *North-Haven Point* aforeſaid; but if the Goods ſhall be imported in decked Veſſels into or out of the little Channel within *Poole* Stakes, then the Duties to be paid.

For Boomage the following Duties ſhall be paid, except for Veſſels employed in fiſhing or dredging.

Every decked Veſſel of 10 Tons Burthen, or under, ſhall pay 6*d.*
Ditto 20 Tons, or above 10, 1*s.*
Ditto 30 Tons, or above 20, 2*s.*
Ditto 40 Tons, or above 30, 3*s.*
Ditto 50 Tons, or above 40, 4*s.*
Ditto 60 Tons, or above 50, 5*s.*
Ditto 100 Tons, or above 60, 6*s.*
Ditto above 100 Tons 7*s.*

For Ballaſt the following Duties ſhall be paid: For every Ton of Ballaſt, ſhipped or unſhipped within *Poole* Stakes, 6*d.* But it ſhall be lawful to ſhip or unſhip Ballaſt in the Channel leading to *Wareham*, to the Weſtward of the South-Weſt Buoy, or any Part of the Iſle of *Purbeck*, within the *North-Haven Point*, Duty Free. And no more than 6*d. per* Ton ſhall be paid for unſhipping and ſhipping Ballaſt within *Poole* Stakes to careen.

Tobacco-pipe Clay to be exempted from all Duties.

MILFORD HAVEN.

In this Seſſion of Parliament 10,000*l.* were granted towards carrying on Works for fortifying and ſecuring the Harbour of *Milford Haven*, on Account of its convenient Situation for fitting out Fleets, and ſtationing Cruizers; but as no Duties were laid on Shipping for perfecting this uſeful Work, I ſhall omit mentioning any Thing further in relation to it. 31 *Geo.* I.

HAVING thus given a Summary of the Laws in being relative to the Ports and Harbours of *Great-Britain*, with which all Maſters of Ships, Owners, and Merchants ſhould be well acquainted; the firſt, that they may duly conform thereto, and the two latter, that they may form a juſt Eſtimate of all the Expences to be incurred by their Ships and Merchandiſe in our home Ports; it will be neceſſary to add ſome Directions for the better Obſervance of the Laws and

and Regulations of foreign Ports, *Britiſh* Maſters of Ships being often very negligent, or wilfully obſtinate upon this ſubject, ſo that in general they pay more Forfeitures or Penalties in Foreign Ports than thoſe of any other Nation, and occaſion more Trouble to their Conſuls, who are often obliged to interpoſe their Good Offices to ſave them from Corporal Puniſhment. Indeed, it is a lamentable Truth, that they acquire ſuch a Contempt of legal Authority from the Licentiouſneſs of the Times at Home, that they ſubmit to it with great Reluctance abroad, and ſometimes prove refractory even to their natural Protectors. In all foreign Ports implicit Obedience, it is expected, ſhould be paid to the Harbour or Quay-Maſter, his Deputy, and other Aſſiſtants. A prudent Captain will therefore take Care to moor his Ship in the Part of the Harbour or Baſon aſſigned him by the ſaid Officers. And his next Care ſhould be to obtain from the Factor or Merchant to whom he is conſigned, a Copy, whether printed or written, of the Regulations eſtabliſhed by the Magiſtrates of the Places for the Maſters of all Ships and Veſſels entering their Harbour. I am particular upon this Head, becauſe in many foreign Sea Ports, the Harbour Dues are farmed out to low People, at a Rack Rent, who intending to make the moſt of their Bargains, carefully conceal the ſaid Regulations from Strangers, wiſhing that they ſhould violate rather than obſerve them, that they may be enabled to levy Fines, and Penalties. Sometimes alſo, the Office of Baillie, which anſwers to our Sheriff, is purchaſed from the Prime Miniſter or Prince of the Country, by Men of mean rank and avaricious Principles, and the Power of convicting Offenders being veſted in them, like Engliſh trading Juſtices of the Peace, they live by Fees for Commitments and Diſcharges. This happened to be the Caſe while the Editor was Britiſh Vice Conſul at Oſtend; and it was not until he had preſented a ſtrong Memorial to the Court of Bruſſels, that an Order was ſent to the Magiſtrates of Oſtend to print their Port Regulations, and to diſtribute a ſufficient Number of them to the
A. D. 1781. *Britiſh* and *Daniſh* Conſuls, the only two then reſident, and alſo to all Maſters of Ships requiring Copies.

The Emperour having juſt made Oſtend a free Port, by which wiſe commercial Revolution, the Oppreſſions under which the Trade and Navigation of the *Auſtrian Netherlands* laboured are moſtly removed, and the Port greatly reſorted to by Veſſels of all Nations, eſpecially *Britiſh*, in the Time of War with *France*, *Spain* and *Holland*, we cannot do a more acceptable Service than to inſert a Copy of the above mentioned Regulations, which were drawn up by an eminent Flemiſh Civilian, and founded upon thoſe of other Maritime Countries.

Directions for Maſters of Ships and Veſſels in the Port and Key of OSTEND.

I.

IT IS FORBID to all Maſters, Pilots, Sailors, Fiſhermen, Bilandermen, and others to make Fire on board their Ships or Veſſels in the Quay or Baſon, on any Pretext whatever, under a Fine of ten Guilders.

II.

To make faſt either to the Piles or Poſts of the Harbour, or to thoſe ſerving to uphold or preſerve the Key or Baſon, under the ſame Penalty as above.

III.

To throw any Filth or Dirt whatſoever, into the Baſon under the ſame Fine.

IV.

To come into the Key or Baſon and there to take place without the Knowledge and Conſent of the Key Maſter, under the ſame Penalty.

V.

To place their Ships or Veſſels on the Floor, being of Oak, of the Sluice at the End of the Key, *Idem*.

VI.

To change Birth, or hawl their Ships or Veſſels, either in the Harbour or in the Key, without the Key-Maſter's leave, *Idem*.

VII.

To incumber or ſtop up the Entrance of the Key or Baſon with their Ships, Veſſels, and Bilanders, under three Guilders Fine.

VIII.

To land on the Key Anchors, Guns, Carriages, Maſts, *&c.* and other ſuch Articles, without the Key-Maſter's Knowledge, under a Penalty of three Guilders for each Piece.

IX.

To abuſe by Word or Deed the Key-Maſter when he is performing his Duty, under a Fine of twelve Guilders, beſides arbitrary Correction, often Impriſonment.

X.

It is likewiſe ORDERED that all Maſters, Pilots, Sailors, Fiſhermen, Bilandermen, and others, do put a Sail betwixt the Ships and the Bilander, when they want to be ballaſted in the Key or Baſon, under ten Guilders Fine.

XI.

To hawl their Ships or Veſſels out of the Baſon on the very firſt Order of the Key-Maſter, *idem.*

XII.

To land their Gun-powder, and get it tranſported to the Burgher's Magazine immediately after the Veſſel is made faſt in the Key or Baſon, under fifty Guilders Fine.

XIII.

To obey inſtantly and without Reply to the Key-Maſter's Command, either to go out of the Baſon, or to hawl their Ships or Veſſels a-head or a-ſtern, or any other Thing whatſoever, under ſix Guilders Fine; and further, to indemnify the Maſters of any Ships that might ſuffer Delay by his Refuſal, whereon Credit ſhall be given to the Key-Maſter.

XIV.

On ſuch or the like Occaſions the Key-Maſter is authoriſed to take People, at the Expence of the Captains refuſing, to hawl away and change their Births, to cut their Hawſers, and act as he will judge proper, without being reſponſible for any Damages.

XV.

Every Captain is obliged to hoiſt his Colours on *Sundays* and Holy-Days, Saints' Days innumerable, under three Guilders Fine: He muſt alſo hoiſt his Colours at any Time the Key-Maſter advertiſes him ſo to do.

XVI.

Finally, every Ship or Veſſel arriving in the Harbour laden, or in her Ballaſt, pays three Stivers (Pence) *per* Laſt for Lights, and one Stiver Key Dues; being together four Stivers *per* Laſt.

Beſides a due Attention to the Regulations of Ports, Maſters of trading Veſſels ſhould be careful not to give Offence to the military Governors, or the Officers on Guard, in Garriſons. To avoid it, they ſhould inquire what military Orders are given out with reſpect to the Harbour, and oblige their Crews to obſerve them. As they vary in different Places, it is impoſſible to enumerate them; but one Inſtance may ſerve to explain this Hint. Firing a Muſquet, or even a Pocket-piſtol, on board a Ship or on Shore, without Leave obtained from the commanding Officer, or giving previous Notice of the Intention in firing it, is an Offence liable to Puniſhment by Impriſonment. In the Month of *November*, 1765, a Boy on board an *Engliſh* Collier fired at a Bird flying a-croſs the Baſon; the Officer on the Quay-Guard was alarmed, ſent a File of Soldiers on board, and demanded the Boy: The Maſter concealed him, and, refuſing to deliver him up, was himſelf carried on Shore, and kept in Cuſtody till the Matter was compromiſed by the Interceſſion of the *Britiſh* Vice-Conſul. But it may ſo happen, that no ſuch Protector is on the Spot, in which Caſe great Inconveniences may ariſe from Ignorance of the eſtabliſhed Cuſtoms in Sea-Ports which are Garriſon-Towns.

Heavy Forfeitures and Penalties are likewiſe often incurred by purchaſing ſpirituous Liquors and Wines, in retail Quantities, at improper Places, and of improper Perſons. At Oſtend, and in other foreign Ports, Publicans are only allowed to ſell Liquors to their Gueſts in their own Houſes; and if a Sailor carries a Bottle of Ale, Spirits, or Wine from an Inn or Ale-houſe, he may be fined or impriſoned for defrauding the *Cantein*, an Office appointed by the Magiſtrates for the Sale of ſuch Liquors, in any Quantity under a Gallon, annually farmed out to the higheſt Bidder.

In a Word, no Care or Circumſpection can be too great on the Part of Maſters of trading Ships, to keep themſelves and their Crews free from all Moleſtation in the Ports to which their Cargoes are conſigned.

Of Light-Houſes.

LIGHT-HOUSES. A LIGHT-HOUSE is a Marine Term for a Tower, commonly advantageouſly ſituated on an Eminence near the Sea-Coaſt, or at the Entrance of ſome Port or River, for the Guidance of Ships in dark Nights, by the Illumination of a Fire or Candles burnt on the Top of them. The firſt we read of was called *Pharos*, from the *Greek* Word *Phos*, in Latin *Lumen*, *Light*, and *Orao*, Latin *Videre*, *to ſee*; and this was ſo ſuperb a Fabrick, as to be reckoned one of the Seven Wonders of the World, and to give a general Name to all ſucceſſive ones: It was built by *Ptolemy Philadelphus*, on a ſmall Iſland at the Mouth of the *Nile*, near *Alexandria* in *Egypt*, and is ſaid to have coſt that King 800 Talents. It is recorded to have been built ſquare, upon four Pillars of Glaſs reſembling Crabs, 300 Cubits high, on which a Fire was nightly burnt to warn approaching Pilots of thoſe dangerous Coaſts, and by this Means direct them to ſhun the Riſks they were expoſed to: But though this was ſo juſtly celebrated both for its Uſe and Magnificence, it was equalled, if not exceeded, in Fame by the renowned *Coloſſus* of *Rhodes*, which ſerved for the ſame Purpoſe. This inanimate Monſter was a brazen Statue of *Apollo*, ſet up at the Entrance of that Iſland's Harbour, with its Feet reſting on the two Shores; it was about forty-two Yards high, and its Stride ſo great that the largeſt Ships ſailed into the Port between its Legs: This gigantick Figure was dedicated to the Sun, and its prodigious Size may be aſcertained by the Dimenſions of its little Finger, which it is ſaid few Men were able to embrace. It was the Work of *Chares*, a Diſciple of the celebrated Sculptor *Lyſippe*, who was twelve Years in perfecting it, and it is reported to have coſt about 44,000*l.* Sterling; though I ſhould imagine this to be very far ſhort of its Value, as, when broken to Pieces, it loaded 900 Camels. It remained erect for the Space of 1360 Years, and was then thrown down by an Earthquake, in which Proſtration it continued for a long Time, till the *Saracens* became Maſters of the Iſle, and ſold it to a *Jew*, who quickly deſtroyed this Maſter-Piece of Art, to accommodate his removing it by the Means of the aforementioned Animals.

The Tower of *Cordon* on the River *Bourdeaux*, the *Pharo* of *Meſſina*, the Lanthorns at *Genoa*, *Barcelona*, &c. are reſpectively ſerviceable to the Ships uſing thoſe Parts; as our's on *Scilly*, the *Eddyſtone*, *Caſkets*, *Portland*, *Dungeneſs Forelands*, *Skerries*, &c. beſides the floating Light at the *Nore*, are to Navigation, in a more extenſive Manner.

That on the *Eddyſtone* was begun by its ingenious Projector, Mr. *Henry Winſtanley*, of *Littlebury* in the County of *Eſſex*, Gent. in the Year 1696, and, after great Labour and Expence, was finiſhed in ſomething more than four Years, though a much leſs Space of Time would have ſufficed, had not the many Difficulties of Stormy Weather, Hardneſs of the Rock, Tides, and other Impediments he had to ſtruggle with, protracted the Work, and rendered the firſt Lodgement, or Foundation of the Building, very hazardous and troubleſome; however, a Perſon of Mr. *Winſtanley*'s enterprizing Genius was not to be intimidated by the Impediments that preſented to obſtruct the Proſecution of his intended Fabrick; but he watched every Spurt of fair Weather, and Ebb of

the Sea, as well to commence as to carry it on, and happily ran through his Toils by concluding it in the aforeſaid Time, though the Light was put up on the 14th of *November*, 1698, and it thenceforward was inhabited: It ſtood till the 27th of *November*, 1703; when Mr. *Winſtanley*, unfortunately being in it, found he had been building his Tomb, as that dreadful Storm laid the Rock once more bare, and buried both him and his Works in the Sea; a plain Proof of the Deficiency of human Contrivance, and of the Inſecurity of the beſt projected Fabricks, when Providence interferes. Its Re-building was begun in *July*, 1706, by *John Rudyerd*, Gent. a Light put up therein, and made uſeful, *July* 28, 1708, and finiſhed completely in 1709; ſince which it hath withſtood the Tempeſts it is expoſed to, firm and ſecure.

This Light-houſe bears from *Plymouth*, or the Entrance of the Sound, S. and by W. and from *Ram-head* S. and half a Point Eaſtwardly, and is diſtant from the Anchoring in the aforeſaid Sound four Leagues, and from *Ram-Point* about three Leagues and a half, this being the neareſt Shore to the ſaid Houſe; and the Iſle of *Mayſtone* bears from the Light-houſe about N. E. and is alſo four Leagues diſtant South. All Ships, coming from the Eaſt or Weſt to *Plymouth*, have much the ſame Advantage of the Light: All the Rocks near this Houſe are on the Eaſtwardly Side, and ſtretching North, but moſt Southerly, and all are covered at High-Water; but on the Weſt Side any Ship may ſail cloſe by the Houſe, there being twelve or thirteen Fathoms Water, and no hidden Rock; though towards the E. and by N. about a Quarter of a Mile diſtant from the Houſe, there lies one that never appears but at low Spring Tides, and is the more dangerous as it is little known.

The Sea ebbs and flows at this Rock on Spring Tides 19 Feet, and then at High-Water all the Rocks are covered, though a ſmooth Sea; and it is High-Water at the ſame Time as at *Plymouth*; but it runs Tide and half Tide; ſo that it runs Eaſt three Hours after it is High-Water, and yet the Sea falls lower; and it runs Weſt three Hours after it is Low-Water, and yet the Sea riſeth.

At low Tides, eſpecially Spring Tides, three great Ranges of Rocks appear very high, and lie almoſt parallel, ſtretching towards the S. E. and N. W. the Houſe ſtanding the Weſternmoſt of all. The afore-mentioned hidden Rock is a full Cable's Length from all theſe others, and lies as aforeſaid.

There is always a Family living in it, to tend its Light; and the following Acts have been made for its Management and Support, *viz.*

From the Time of placing a Light uſeful for Shipping in *Eddyſtone* Light-houſe, there ſhall be paid to the Maſter, Wardens, and Aſſiſtants of *Trinity Houſe* of *Deptford Strond*, by the Maſters and Owners of all *Engliſh* Ships and Barks which ſhall paſs by the ſaid Light-houſe, except Coaſters, 1*d.* *per* Ton outward-bound, and 1*d.* *per* Ton inward-bound, *viz.* of the Merchants one Moiety, and of the Owner the other Moiety; and of all ſuch Aliens' Ships as ſhall paſs by the ſaid Light-houſe 2*d.* for every Ton of the Burden of the Ship; and every Coaſter paſſing by the ſaid Light-houſe ſhall pay 2*s.* for each Time: The ſaid Duties to be collected by ſuch Perſons as the ſaid Maſter, *&c.* ſhall appoint, in ſuch Port whence ſuch Ship ſhall ſet forth, or where ſuch Ship ſhall arrive, before they lade or unlade; the ſaid Duties to be recovered by Action of Debt, *&c.* 4 and 5 *Ann.* C. 20.

The Duties in the Act 4 and 5 *Anne*, Cap. 20. directed to be paid by any Ship paſſing by *Eddyſtone* Light-houſe, ſhall be paid for every ſuch Ship, as well thoſe belonging to her Majeſty's Subjects as Strangers, which ſhall paſs by the ſaid Light-houſe, from or to any Port, and ſhall be received of the Maſter of ſuch Ship in any Part of *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, and may be recovered in any of her Majeſty's Courts of Law. 8 *Ann.* C. 17. S. 1.

No Cuſtom-houſe Officer ſhall make out any Cocket, or other Diſcharge, or take any Report outwards, for any Ship, until the Duties granted by the ſaid Act, and payable by the Maſter of ſuch Ship, ſhall be paid; and that ſuch Maſter produces a Light-Bill, teſtifying the Receipt thereof.

It ſhall be lawful for every Perſon authorized by the *Trinity-Houſe* to go on board any foreign Ship to receive the Duties, and, for Non-payment, to diſtrain any Tackle belonging to ſuch Ship; and, in Caſe of any Delay in Payment, for three

three Days after Diſtreſs, it ſhall be lawful for the Receivers of the ſaid Duties to cauſe the ſame to be appraiſed by two Perſons, and to ſell the ſaid Diſtreſs.

8 *Ann.* C. 17. S. 4. This Act and alſo the ſaid former Act ſhall be publick Acts.

The following Act is concerning the Light-houſe built on the Iſland or Rock called *Skerries*, lying in the Sea near *Holyhead*, in Confirmation of Letters Patent granted to *William Trench*, Eſq. for building it, and recovers the ſame Duties as the preceeding one, though all the others receive but Half.

3 *Geo.* II. Cap. 36. S. 1. All the Powers and Duties granted in Letters Patent, bearing Date at *Weſtminſter* the 13th of *July*, 13 *Anne*, to *William Trench*, Eſq. deceaſed, for erecting a Light-houſe on the Iſland or Rock called *Skerries*, near *Holyhead* in the County of *Angleſea*, ſhall have Continuance for ever, ſubject to a Proviſo, as to the maintaining of the Light-houſe in the Letters Patent contained, and to the Truſt in the Act mentioned, and ſhall be veſted in *Sutton Morgan*, Clerk, who married the only ſurviving Child of the ſaid *William Trench*.

S. 2. The ſaid *Sutton Morgan*, his Heirs and Aſſigns, may demand of Maſters and Owners of every Ship or Bottom paſſing, croſſing, or ſailing in or through *St. George's* Channel, by *Holyhead* or *Wicklow*, to or from any foreign Port, or which ſhall paſs or croſs the ſaid Channel to or from any Place in *Great-Britain*, Southward of *Holyhead*, from or to *Wicklow*, or any Place Northward thereof in *Ireland*, or that ſhall paſs, croſs, or ſail from any Place Northward of *Holyhead*, and ſail between *Holyhead* and the *Calf of Man*, or any Way in *St. George's* Channel to the Southward of *Dublin*; and likewiſe from all Coaſters paſſing to or from any Place in *Great-Britain*, North of *Holyhead*, from or to any Port, *&c.* South thereof, 1*d. per* Ton coming into, and the like Sum going out of, the ſaid Ports in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, and double ſuch Duties for any foreign Ship.

S. 3. Ships laden with Coals in *Great-Britain*, North of *Liverpool*, for *Ireland*, or the greateſt Part of their Lading being Coals, and paſſing from *Great-Britain* to *Ireland*, ſhall only pay one Voyage in every Year; the ſame to be paid the firſt Voyage yearly, before clearing out of the Cuſtom-houſes, either in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*.

S. 4. In Conſideration of the Benefit the Pacquet-Boats ſailing betwixt *Holyhead* and *Dublin* receive by the ſaid Light-houſe, the Poſt-Maſter General ſhall pay to the ſaid *Sutton Morgan* the annual Sum of 50*l.* without Fee, quarterly.

S. 5. If any Perſon, having the Command of any Ship, ſhall refuſe to pay the Duties, it ſhall be lawful for the ſaid *Sutton Morgan*, his Heirs, *&c.* to ſeize any Goods of any Maſter or Owner of ſuch Ship, and to keep the ſame till the Duties are paid; and, in Caſe of Delay in Payment three Days after ſuch ſeizing, he may cauſe the ſame to be appraiſed by two ſworn Appraiſers, and afterwards ſell the Goods.

S. 6. Nothing herein ſhall charge any of his Majeſty's Ships of War.

S. 7. The ſaid *Sutton Morgan* ſhall be freed from the Payment of 5*l. per Annum* Quit-Rent, reſerved by the Letters Patent.

S. 12. This Act ſhall be a publick Act.

LITTLE CUMRAY LIGHT-HOUSE.

29 *Geo.* II. By this Act the Truſtees are impowered to erect a Light-houſe on this Iſland, at the Mouth of the River *Clyde*, and to fix ſuch Beacons, Buoys, Land or Sea Marks, on any Place in the Firth, as they ſhall think neceſſary for rendering the Navigation more ſafe and convenient.

The Maſter or Owner of every Veſſel, bound outwardly on any foreign Voyage, paſſing the Light-houſe, to pay 1*d.* Sterling *per* Ton, and 1*d. per* Ton paſſing inwards from any foreign Voyage to the Northward, whether they paſs by the middle Paſſage between the Iſlands of *Little Cumray* and *Bute*, or by the Eaſt Side of *Little Cumray*, or between the Iſlands of *Bute* and *Arran*, and whether they diſcharge in the *Clyde* or not: Every foreign Veſſel to pay 2*d. per* Ton, inwards and outwards; every Veſſel of 30 Tons or upwards, trading to or from any Part of *Great-Britain* or *Ireland* only, to pay 2*q. per* Ton every Time

Time they paſs; and for every Veſſel of fifteen Tons, under the ſame Reſtriction, 2*d.* *per* Ton *per Annum*; the Year to commence from *June* 24, and the Payment for the Current Year to be made before clearing the Port.

On Refuſal to pay the Duties, the Truſtees have Power to diſtrain any Part of the Tackle of the Ship, and ſell the ſame, returning the Overplus.

There are alſo ſome Lighthouſes erected for the Service of private Ports, as at *Ilforde Combe*, on *St. Bee's* Head near *Whitehaven*. And large Lanthorns are ordered by the Statute, to be ſet up on Poles at the Heads of ſome Quays, ſuch as at the Harbour of *Minehead*, on the River *Severn*, &c. and Duties are aſſigned for maintaining them. See 10 *Anne*, Cap. 24.

SEA MARKS.

The Maſters, Wardens, and Aſſiſtants of the *Trinity Houſe* at *Deptford Strond*, may at their Coſts ſet up Beacons, and Marks for the Sea, in ſuch Places near the Coaſts, or *Forelands*, as to them ſhall ſeem meet. 8 *Eliz.* C. 13. S. 2. S. 3.

No Steeple, Trees, or other Things ſtanding as Sea Marks, whereof to the Owner or Occupier of the Place, where the ſame doth ſtand, before the 1ſt of *March* next, Notice ſhall be given by the Queen's Letters under her Signet, ſhall, at any Time hereafter, be taken or cut down, upon Pain that every Perſon, by whoſe Conſent ſuch Offence ſhall be committed, ſhall forfeit 100*l.* &c. and if the Perſons offending be not of the Value, they ſhall be deemed convict of Outlawry.

And no Man may erect a Lighthouſe, Beacon, *&c.* without lawful Warrant and Authority. 3 Inſt. 204.

N. B. The above-mentioned *Trinity Houſe* is a Kind of College at *Deptford*, belonging at firſt to a Company or Corporation of Seamen only, with Authority, by the King's Charter, to take Knowledge of thoſe that deſtroy Sea Marks, *&c.* but now many Gentry, and ſome Nobility, are made Members or elder Brothers of that Community.

Of Letters of Marque and Repriſal.

LETTERS of MARQUE or *Mart* are extraordinary Commiſſions granted by the Lords of the Admiralty, or by the Vice-Admirals of any diſtant Province, to the Commanders of Merchant Ships for Repriſals, in Order to make Reparation for thoſe Damages they have ſuſtained, or the Goods they have been deſpoiled of by Strangers at Sea. Or to cruiſe againſt and make Prize of an Enemy's Ships or Veſſels, either at Sea or in their Harbours.

We may therefore diſtinguiſh two Species of Letters of Marque, thoſe which are ſpecial for the Reparation of Injuries ſuſtained by Individuals at Sea, after all Attempts to procure legal Redreſs have failed; and thoſe which are general, being iſſued by the Government of one State againſt all the Subjects of another, upon an open Rupture between them.

They ſeem to me always to be joined to thoſe of Repriſe, for the Reparation of a private Injury; but, when the Hurt of an Enemy is ſolely intended under a declared War, the former only are granted to Privateers, as will be ſhewn in the ſubſequent Chapter.

Theſe Commiſſions in the Law have other Appellations beſides Repriſals or Letters of Marque, as *Pignoratio*, *Clarigatio*, and *Androlepſia*, and though by Virtue of theſe any Capture they licenſe becomes legal, yet private Authority will not juſtify the Proceedings, as it only can be done by the Power of that Prince or State, whoſe Subject the injured Perſon is, nor is the ſame grantable even by them, but where the ſuffering Perſon has Juſtice denied him, or illegally delayed. *Grot.* de Jure Belli & Pacis, L. 3. C. 2. S. 4, 5.

This Cuſtom of Repriſals is now become a Law by the Conſent of Nations, and has been generally confirmed by an Article in almoſt every Treaty of Peace that has for a Century paſt been made in *Europe*, under its proper Reſtrictions and Limitations; as in that concluded with *Spain* the 13th of *May*, 1667, (Art. 3.) that with *France* the 21ſt of *July*, 1667, (Art. 16.) that with *Holland* of *Molloy* de Jure Mar. P 27. S. 3.

Juſt. Inſt de Jure Nat.

of the ſame Date, (Art. 31.) that with *Denmark* the 11th of *July*, 1670, and almoſt all others made ſince; and it was conſtituted by them, grounded, according to the great *Juſtinian*, on the Urgency of human Neceſſities, as without this great Licenſe would be given and tolerated for the committing of Depredations and Injuries, eſpecially if only the Goods of Rulers were made liable, who ſeldom poſſeſs any Thing that the Injured can come at for Satisfaction; whereas the Effects of thoſe private Men, whoſe Dealings in Trade are various, may be ſeized for Recompence, ſometimes with the greateſt Eaſe, and freeſt from Riſque or Danger.

And as the Benefit of this Obligation was common to all Nations, they, which were at one Time Sufferers, would at another Time be eaſed by it, and Princes are not only accountable for publick Injuries, but in Prudence ſhould endeavour to prevent private ones, and, by ſetting the good Example of protecting Foreigners from Wrongs, add Strength to their juſt Demands of Redreſs, whenever their own Subjects have Occaſion to requeſt it from them.

Molloy de Jure Mar. P. 28. S. 5.

If therefore the injured Party cannot obtain his definitive *Sentence* or *Judgement*, within a fit Time, againſt the Perſon of whom he complains, or if there be a Judgement given againſt *apparent Right* and Law, and no Relief can be had from the Iniquity of ſuch a Decree, the Bodies and Moveables of the Prince's Subjects, who render not Right, may be apprehended and taken.

But in the Proſecution of this there muſt be,

1. The Oath of the Party injured, or other ſufficient Proof, touching the pretended Injury, and of the certain Loſs and Damage thereby ſuſtained.

2. A Proof of the due Proſecution for the obtaining Satisfaction in a legal Way.

3. Of the Delay or Denial of Juſtice.

4. A Complaint to his own Prince or State.

5. Requiſition of Juſtice, by him, or them, made to the Supreme Head or State, where Juſtice in the ordinary Courſe was denied.

6. Perſiſtence ſtill in the Denial of Juſtice.

Mag. Char. C. 30. the latter Clauſe.

And all this preceding *Letters of Repriſal*, under ſuch Cautions, Reſtrictions, and Limitations, as are conſonant to the Law of Nations, and ſubſiſting Treaties, and as the ſpecial Caſe ſhall require, may iſſue not only by the *Jus Gentium* and *Civile*, but by the ancient and municipal Laws of the Kingdom.

Molloy de Jure Mar. P. 29. S. 7.

The Repriſals grantable by the Laws of *England* are of two Sorts, *Ordinary* and *Extraordinary*; the *Ordinary* are either within or withour the Realm, and are always granted to *Engliſh* Merchants, who have ſuffered in their Perſons or Effects, and have had their Goods ſpoiled, or taken from them, beyond the Sea, by Merchants-Strangers, and cannot upon Suit, or the King's demanding Juſtice for him, obtain Redreſs; in ſuch Caſe the injured Perſon proving that he has proſecuted the Offenders in a legal Courſe, and had Juſtice delayed, or denied him, he ſhall have a Writ out of *Chancery* to arreſt the Merchants-Strangers of that Nation, or their Goods here in *England*, the which is granted to the Subject oppreſſed, not as a Matter of Favour, but of common Right, by the *Lord Chancellor* or *Keeper of England*, who always in ſuch Caſe hath the Approbation of the King or Council, or both, for his ſo doing.

Molloy de Jure Mar. P. 30. S. 8.

The other *ordinary* Repriſals, granted for Reparation out of the Realm, are always under the Great Seal of *England*, and cannot be revoked or annulled; and the Reaſon is, becauſe the Perſon injured hath petitioned, and hath according to Law made out by Proof his Loſs, and no Regard having been paid to Letters of Requeſt ſent to the Prince of the Offender, nor Reparation made; then the Letters Patent of Repriſal, being ſealed, immediately create and veſt a national Debt in the *Grantee*, to be ſatisfied in ſuch Manner, and by ſuch Means, as the ſaid Letters Patent do direct, out of the Goods and Eſtates of his Subjects, who refuſes or protelates doing Right; but, though theſe Letters Patents are unrevocable, yet, if the ſupreme Power thinks the Execution of them cannot well be effected without endangering the Peace of both States, this may juſtly cauſe their Reſpite till a more proper Occaſion; for the Statute of 4 *Henry* V. c. 7. does not reſtrain the King's Prerogative and Authority,

which he had at the common Law, in judging the Conveniency and Time when they ſhall be executed; and as the King hath the legiſlative Power of Peace and War, in a publick Treaty for the Nation's Good, they may be notified and then revoked by the Great Seal, in Purſuance of that Treaty, and Princes are always cautious in the framing and compoſing ſuch Letters Patent, ſo as they may not be reckoned a Breach of the Peace, which the granting them (for particular Satisfaction) in the *ordinary* Way, does not amount to.

The *Extraordinary Repriſals* are by Letters of Marque, for Reparation at Sea, or any Place out of the Realm, grantable by the *Secretaries of State*, with the like Approbation of the King or Council, or both; but they are only during the King's Pleaſure, and to weaken the Enemy during the Time of War, and may, at any Time, be revoked. *Molloy* de Jure Mar. P. 32. S. 10.

But, before granting Letters of Marque, there gradually precede two or three Letters of Requeſt, and, according to the Satisfaction, ſufficient or inſufficient, returned in Anſwer, Commiſſions are awarded or denied; and the Prince or State, whoſe Subject the injured Perſon is, ſhould not value his Misfortune at ſo low a Rate, as to refuſe him the former, for that would be to accumulate Injuries, but ſhould likewiſe, if Juſtice be denied, after ſuch Requeſt, arm him with Power to take Satisfaction by Repriſe, *Vi, Manu, & Militari*. Ditto, P. 32. S. 11.

Subjects cannot by Force hinder the Execution even of an unjuſt Judgment, or lawfully purſue their Right by Force, by Reaſon of the *Efficacy* of the Power over them: But Foreigners have a Right to compel, which yet they cannot uſe lawfully, ſo long as they may obtain Satisfaction by Judgement; though, if that ceaſes then Repriſal is let in. Ditto, P. 33. S. 12.

Judgement is obtained either in the *ordinary* Courſe, by Way of *Proſecution*, or *Suit*, or *Appeal* from the ſame, after Sentence or Judgment given, to a higher Court; or elſe in the *extraordinary* Way, which is by Supplication, or Petition, to the ſupreme Power; but we muſt underſtand that to be when the Matter in Controverſy is, *tam quoad merita quam quoad modum procedendi*; not doubtful; for, in doubtful Matters, the Preſumption is ever for the Judge or Court. Ditto, P. 33. S. 13.

But the Repriſal muſt be grounded on wrong Judgment given, in Matters *not doubtful*, which might have been redreſſed in ſome Shape, either by the *ordinary* or *extraordinary* Power of the Country or Place, and the which was apparently *perverted* or *denied:* Though, if the Maſter be doubtful, it is then otherwiſe; for in Cauſes dubious or difficult, there is a Preſumption always, that Juſtice was truly adminiſtered by them who were duly elected and appointed for that Purpoſe.

And yet, in this latter Caſe, ſome are of Opinion, if it was dubious, and, if the Judgement was againſt apparent Right, the Stranger oppreſſed is let into his Satisfaction; and the Reaſon is, becauſe the Judge's Authority is not the ſame over Foreigners as over Subjects, for the Motive or Cauſe abovementioned. *Paulus Leg.* Julia D. de Cond. indebitor.

If an *Engliſh* Merchant ſhall proſecute a Suit in the ordinary Courts of Law beyond Seas, and Sentence or Judgement ſhall paſs againſt him, from which he appeals to the ſupreme Court, and there the firſt Judgement or Sentence is confirmed, though the Complaint hath received a Judgement contrary to Right and Equity, yet this will be no cauſe for Letters of Repriſal, though, perhaps, it may occaſion Letters of Requeſt, if the Circumſtance and Reaſons are ſtrong for theſame, to have a Rehearing.

But, if an *Engliſhman* ſhall have Right to recover a Debt there, and the Debtor is committed to the Cuſtody of an Officer till Payment, and he wilfully lets the Priſoner eſcape, who then becomes inſolvent, this Circumſtance may occaſion Letters of Repriſal.

In *England*, if a Foreigner bring an Action perſonal againſt *I. S.* and the Matter is found *ſpecial* or *general*, and the Party prays Judgement, and the Court refuſes it, and then the Defendant dies, and with him the Action, the Nature of it being ſuch, the Party is here without Remedy, and the ſame may occaſion Letters of Repriſal, if it be accompanied with thoſe Circumſtances that evince

an

an apparent Denial of Juſtice, *i. e.* putting it off from *Term* to *Term* without Cauſe.

An *Engliſhman* proſecutes his Right in the legal Courts beyond Seas, and the military Governor oppoſes the Proſecution, and by Force conveys away the Debtor, and his Goods, and the Sentence or Judgment is obtained: Its ultimate End being Execution, is, by the aforementioned Means, fruſtrated, and may occaſion Letters of Repriſal.

Molloy de Jure Mar. P. 34. S. 15. If any Perſon ſhall be murdered, ſpoiled, or otherwiſe damaged, in hoſtile Manner, in the Territories or Places belonging to any King, to whom Letters of Requeſt are iſſued forth; and, if no Satisfaction be made for the Injury, Letters of Repriſal may be granted, as the petitioning Parties are not in ſuch Caſes compelled to reſort to the ordinary Proſecution; but the Prince of the Country, againſt whom the ſame are awarded, muſt repair the Damage out of his, or their Eſtates, who committed the Injuries; and, if that proves deficient, it muſt then fall as a common Debt on this Country.

Ditto. Such Letters of Requeſt generally allot a Time certain for Damages to be repaired, and, if not complied with, Repriſals are to iſſue: Thus, after the Maſſacre at *Amboyna*, and other Depredations committed by the *Flemiſh* on the *Engliſh*, his Majeſty, in 1625, iſſued forth his Letters of Requeſt to the States of *Holland*, for Satisfaction within eighteen Months, otherwiſe Letters of Repriſal ſhould be granted; and King *Charles* II. iſſued Letters of Requeſt to the ſaid States, for Satisfaction to be granted to *William Courten*, Eſq. for Depredations made by their Subjects on two of his Ships; but, not obtaining it in the limited Time, he granted to the Partners and Heirs of the ſaid *Courten* his Letters of Marque, in the Form following:

CHARLES II. by the Grace of God, of *England*, *Scotland*, *France*, and *Ireland*, King, Defender of the Faith, *&c.* to all Chriſtian People to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, greeting: WHEREAS our loving Subject *William Courten*, Eſq. deceaſed, and his Partners, *Anno*, 1643, by the Depredation and hoſtile Act of one *Gailand*, Commander in Chief of two ſhips belonging to the *Eaſt-India* Company of the *Netherlands*, was, between *Goa* and *Macao*, in the Strait of *Malacca*, deprived, and moſt injurioufty ſpoiled of a certain Ship named the *Bona Eſperanza*, and of her Tackling, Apparel, and Furniture, and all the Goods and Lading in her, upon a very hopeful trading Voyage to *China*, which were carried to *Batavia*, and there all, *de facto*, without due Proceſs of Law, confiſcated. And that alſo in the ſame Year, another laden Ship of our ſaid Subject called the *Henry Bonadventure*, being come on Ground near the Iſland *Mauritius*, was there, both Ship and Goods ſeized upon by ſome of the Officers and Miniſters, and others under the Command of the ſaid *Eaſt India* Company, and utterly detained from the right Owners. AND WHEREAS the ſaid *William Courten*, and his Aſſigns in his Life-time, uſed all poſſible Endeavours to recover the ſaid Ship and Goods, and to procure further Juſtice againſt the Malefactors, and yet could obtain no Reſtitution or Satisfaction, whereby they became to be much diſtreſſed and utterly undone in their Eſtates and Credit: And that thereupon, and upon the moſt humble Supplications and Addreſſes of *Francis* Earl of *Shrewſbury*, and *William Courten*, Eſq. Grandchild and Heir of the ſaid *William*, deceaſed, *Sir John Ayton*, and *Sir Edmund Turner*, Knights, *George Carew*, and *Charles Whitaker*, Eſqrs. on the Behalf of themſelves and divers others, intereſted in the ſaid two Ships *Bona Eſperanza*, and *Henry Bonadventure*, and in the Eſtates of the ſaid *William Courten*, deceaſed, *Sir Richard Littleton*, Baronet, and *Sir Paul Pindar*, Knight, deceaſed, that we would take their Caſe into our princely Conſideration, WE, OUT OF A JUST SENSE we then had, and ſtill have, of their unjuſt SUFFERINGS, in that Buſineſs, both by our own Letters under our SIGN MANUAL, to the *States General* of the *United Provinces*, and by *Sir George Downing*, Knight and Baronet, our Envoy Extraordinary, to whom we gave eſpecial Command ſo to do, required Satisfaction to be made, according to the Rules of Juſtice, and the Amity and good Correſpondence, which we then deſired to conſerve with them firm and inviolable

inviolable: AND WHEREAS after ſeveral Addreſſes made to the ſaid *States General* by our ſaid Envoy, and nothing granted effectual for Relief of our ſaid Subjects, whom we take ourſelves in Honour and Juſtice concerned to ſee ſatisfied and repaid, we lately commanded the ſaid Sir *George Downing* to intimate and ſignify to the ſaid *States* that we expected their final Anſwer, concerning Satisfaction to be made for the ſaid Ship and Goods, by a Time then prefixed and ſince elapſed, that we might ſo govern ourſelves thereupon, that our oppreſſed Subjects might be relieved according to Right and Juſtice; and yet no ſatisfactory Anſwer has been given, ſo that we cannot but apprehend it to be not only a fruitleſs endeavour, but a proſtituting of our Honour and Dignity, to make further Application, after ſo many Denials and Slightings: AND WHEREAS *John Exton*, Doctor of Laws, Judge of our High Admiralty Court of *England*, upon our Command to certify to us the Value of the Loſſes and Damages ſuſtained by the ſaid *William Courten* and Partners, whoſe Intereſt is now veſted in our loving Subjects Sir *Edmund Turner*, Knight, and *George Carew*, Eſq. and Partners, hath, upon full Examination, and Proof thereof made by Witneſſes in our High Court of Admiralty, reported and certified under his Hand, that the ſame do amount to the Sum of *one Hundred and fifty-one Thouſand ſix Hundred and twelve Pounds:*

NOW KNOW YE, that, for a full Reſtitution to be made to them, for their Ships, Goods, and Merchandizes, of which the ſaid *William Courten*, and the Aſſigns of the ſaid *William Courten*, and Partners, were ſo deſpoiled as aforeſaid, with all ſuch Coſts and Charges as they ſhall be at, for the Recovery of the ſame, We, by the advice of our Privy Council, have thought fit, and by theſe Preſents do grant, licenſe, and authoriſe, under our Great Seal of *England*, unto our ſaid Subjects, Sir *Edmund Turner* and *George Carew*, their Executors, Adminiſtrators, and Aſſigns, for, and on Behalf of themſelves, and other Perſons intereſted as aforeſaid, to equip, victual, furniſh, and ſet to Sea, from Time to Time, ſuch, and ſo many Ships and Pinnaces, as they ſhall think fit; PROVIDED ALWAYS, that there be an Entry made and recorded in the Admiralty Court of the Names of all Ships and Veſſels, and of their Burden and Ammunition, and for how long Time they are victualled, and alſo of the Name of the Commander thereof, before the ſame or any of them be ſet forth to Sea; and with the Ships and Pinnaces, by Force of Arms, to ſet upon, take, and apprehend any of the Ships, Goods, Monies, and Merchandizes of the *States General*, or any of the Subjects inhabiting within any their Dominions or Territories, whereſoever the ſame ſhall be found, and not in any Port or Harbour in *England* or *Ireland*, unleſs it be the Ships and Goods of the Parties who did the Wrong. And the ſaid Ships and Goods, Monies, and Merchandizes, being ſo taken, and brought into ſome Port of our Realms and Dominions, an Inventory thereof ſhall be taken, by Authority of our Court of Admiralty, by the Judge or Judges thereof for the Time being, and upon Proof made before him or them, that the ſaid Ships, Goods, Wares, Merchandizes, or Money did belong to the *States General*, or any of their Subjects, as aforeſaid, they ſhall be judged lawful Prize of the ſaid Sir *Edmund Turner* and *George Carew*, their Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, as aforeſaid, to retain and keep in their, or any of their Poſſeſſions, and to make Sale, and diſpoſe thereof in open Market, or however elſe, to their, and every of their beſt Advantage and Benefit, in as ample Manner as at any Time heretofore hath been accuſtomed by Way of Repriſal, and to have and enjoy the ſame as lawful Prize, and as their own proper Goods: So THAT "NEITHER Captain, Maſter, nor any of the Company, that ſhall ſerve "in his own Perſon, or ſhall promote and advance the ſaid Enterprize, in Man-"ner and Form aforeſaid, ſhall, in any Manner or Wiſe, be reputed or chal-"lenged, for any Offender againſt any of our Laws. And that alſo it ſhall be "lawful for all Manner of Perſons as well our Subjects as any others, to buy "the ſaid Ships, Goods, and Merchandizes, ſo taken and apprehended by the "ſaid Captains, Maſters and others, and adjudged as aforeſaid, without any "Damage, Loſs, Hindrance, Trouble or Moleſtation, or Incumbrance, to befal "the ſaid Buyers, or any of them, in as ample and lawful Manner, as if the

" Ships, Goods, Wares, and Merchandizes, had been come, and gotten by the " lawful Traffick of Merchants, or of juſt Prizes in Time of open War." PROVIDED ALWAYS, that all Ships, Goods, and Merchandize, taken by Virtue of this our Commiſſion, ſhall be kept in Safety, and no Part of them waſted, ſpoiled, or diminiſhed, or the Bulk thereof broken, until Judgement hath firſt paſt, as aforeſaid, that they are the Ships and Merchandizes of the *States General*, or their Subjects as aforeſaid. And if by Colour of this our Commiſſion, there ſhall be taken any Ships, Goods, or Merchandizes, of any of our loving Subjects, or the Subjects of any Prince or State in good League or Amity with us, except the *States General*, or their Subjects as aforeſaid, and the Goods therein laden, ſold, and embezzled, or diminiſhed, or the Bulk thereof broken, in any Place before they ſhall be adjudged to belong to the *States General*, or ſome of their Subjects, as aforeſaid, then this Commiſſion ſhall be of no ſufficient Authority to take the ſaid Ships, Goods, and Merchandiſes, or to warrant, or to ſave harmleſs, ſuch as ſhall receive, buy, or intermeddle therein; but both the Prizes ſo taken, and the ſaid Ship of War, ſhall be confiſcated to our Uſe. " AND FURTHER, We do hereby declare, that it is our Will and Pleaſure, " that this our Commiſſion ſhall remain in full Force and Power, to all In- " tents and Purpoſes, until the ſaid Sir *Edmund Turner* and *George Carew*, their " Executors, Adminiſtrators, and Aſſigns, as aforeſaid, ſhall, by Virtue thereof, " have, by Force of Arms, apprehended, taken, ſeized, recovered, and " received, from the *States General*, or their Subjects, *one Hundred and fifty-one* " *Thouſand ſix Hundred and twelve Pounds*, according to the Appraiſement to be " made by ſufficient Appraiſers, upon Oath nominated and authoriſed in our " ſaid Court of Admiralty, of all ſuch Ships, Goods, Wares, and Merchan- " diſes, as ſhall be taken from the ſaid *States General*, or any of their Subjects, " by Virtue of this Commiſſion, or ſhall otherways receive Satisfaction of the " Debt aforeſaid, by Compoſition to be made between thoſe of the *Eaſt India* " Company of the *Netherlands*, and the ſaid Sir *Edmund Turner* and *George* " *Carew*, their Executors, Adminiſtrators, and Aſſigns, as aforeſaid. NOT- " WITHSTANDING it ſo happen, the preſent Difference between Us and the " *States General* depending upon general Repriſals, may be agreed and com- " poſed, and that in the Interim a Peace and good Correſpondence may be re- " newed between Us and the ſaid *States General*; *In which Caſe, nevertheleſs*, it is " our Will and Pleaſure that in the Execution of this our Commiſſion no Vio- " lence ſhall be done to the Perſons of the ſaid Subjects of the ſaid *States Ge-* " *neral*, but only in Caſe of Reſiſtance; and that after, in cold Blood, the " Subjects of the ſaid *States General*, if hurt or wounded, ſhall be uſed with " all convenient Offices of Humanity and Kindneſs. AND FURTHER, our " Will and Pleaſure is, that although it ſhall happen, that all Hoſtility be- " tween Us and the *States General*, and our reſpective Subjects ſhall ceaſe, yet " this our Commiſſion ſhall be and remain in full Force and Power to the ſaid Sir " *Edmund Turner* and *George Carew*, their Executors, Adminiſtrators, and " Aſſigns, as aforeſaid, by Virtue thereof, to apprehend, take, and ſeize, by " Force and Arms, ſo many more of the ſaid Ships and Goods of the *States* " *General*, or any of their ſaid Subjects, as, beſides the ſaid Sums beforemen- " tioned, ſhall countervail, ſatisfy, and pay all ſuch Coſts and Charges, as the " ſaid Sir *Edmund Turner* and *George Carew*, their Executors, Adminiſtrators " or Aſſigns, as aforeſaid, ſhall, from Time to Time, make Proof to have " diſburſed and paid towards the equipping, manning, paying, furniſhing, " and victualling of the ſaid Ships, ſo licenſed and authorized as aforeſaid, by " this our ſaid Commiſſion, to be equipped, manned, furniſhed, and victualled, " by the ſaid Sir *Edmund Turner* and *George Carew*, their Executors, Admi- " niſtrators, and Aſſigns as aforeſaid, for the Purpoſes aforeſaid." AND OUR WILL and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby require our Judge or Judges, of our High Court of Admiralty, for the Time being, and all other Officers of the Admiralty, and all other our Judge or Judges, Officers, Miniſters, and Subjects whatſoever, to be aiding and aſſiſting to the ſaid Sir *Edmund Turner* and *George Carew*, their Executors, Adminiſtrators, and Aſſigns, as aforeſaid, in all Points

in

in the due Execution of this our Royal Commiſſion, and to proceed to Adjudications, and adjudge all Ships, Merchandizes, Monies, and Goods, by Virtue thereof to be taken, according to our Princely Intention hereby ſignified and favourably interpreted and conſtrued, in all Reſpects, to the Benefit and beſt Advantage of the ſaid Sir *Edmund Turner* and *George Carew*, their Executors, Adminiſtrators, and Aſſigns, as aforeſaid. IN WITNESS whereof, We have cauſed theſe our Letters to be made Patent. Witneſs Ourſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the 19th Day of *May*, in the ſeventeenth Year of our Reign. BY THE KING.

It is not the Place of any Man's *Nativity*, but that of his *Domicil* and *Abode*, not of his *Origination*, but of his *Habitation*, that ſubjects him to *Repriſe*; the Law doth not ſo much conſider where he was born, as where he lives; therefore if Letters of Repriſal ſhould be awarded againſt the Subjects of the *Grand Duke* of *Tuſcany*, and a Native of *Florence*, but denizened or naturalized in *England*, ſhould have a Ship, in a Voyage to *Leghorn*, taken, the Capture is not lawful, nor can ſhe be made a Prize. Yet, by the Laws of *England*, a natural-born Subject cannot diveſt himſelf of his Alliegance, though he happens to be commorant, or a Dweller in the Enemy's Country. *Molloy* de Jure Mar. P. 40. S. 16.

It does not appear from any Precedents, that Repriſals can be granted on Misfortunes happening to Perſons on their Goods, reſiding or being in foreign Parts in Time of War there; for, if any Misfortune happens, or is occaſioned to their Effects, or to their Perſons, they muſt contentedly ſit down under their Loſs; it being their own Fault that they would not fly or quit the Place, when they foreſaw the Country was expoſed, or would be ſubject, to the Spoil of Soldiers and Devaſtations of the Enemy. Ditto, P. 41. S. 17.

By *Right*, there are many Perſons exempted, and thoſe whoſe Perſons are ſo privileged have alſo Protection for their Goods, ſome by the Law of Nations, ſome by the *Civil Law*, others by the *Common Law*; among which the Ambaſſadors, by the Laws of Nations, their Retinue and Goods, are exempt, coming from him who awarded *Repriſe*; the Law of Nations not only provides for the Dignity of him that ſends, but alſo the ſecure going and coming of him that is ſent. Ditto, P. 41. S. 18.

Travellers through a country, whoſe ſtay is but ſhort, and a Merchant of another Place than that againſt which Repriſals are granted, although the Factor of his Goods was of that Place, are not ſubject to *Repriſals*.

When Ships are driven into Port by Storm or Streſs of Weather, they have an Exemption from the Law of *Repriſals*, according to the *Jus Commune*, though by the Law of *England*, it is otherwiſe, unleſs expreſsly provided for in the Writ or Commiſſion; but, if ſuch Ships fly from their own Country to avoid Confiſcation, or for ſome other Fault, and are driven in by Streſs of Weather, they may, in ſuch Caſe become ſubject to be *Prize*; though it is unlawful to make Seizure in any Ports for *Repriſals*, but in that Prince's who awarded them, or in his againſt whom the ſame is iſſued; for the Ports of other Princes or States are ſacred, and the Peace of them not to be violated or diſturbed, but juſtly to be obſerved and maintained. Ditto, P. 42. S. 19.

If any Ship, carrying Letters of *Repriſe*, attacks a Veſſel, and ſhe refuſes to yield, ſhe may be aſſaulted and entered; and, if it falls out, though by Accident, that ſome of thoſe who reſiſt are ſlain, the Fault will lie at their own Doors, for endeavouring to hinder the Execution of what is right, and which the Law both approves and warrants. *Grot.* de Jure Belli, Lib. 3. C. 2. S. 4.

By the Law of Nations, *ipſo facto*, the Dominion of the Things taken by thoſe to whom Letters of Marque are granted become the Captor's, till the Debt and Coſts, that is, the original Damage, and ſubſequent Charges, are ſatisfied; which being done, the Reſidue ought to be reſtored. So the *Venetians* uſed their Equity, having taken the Ships of *Genoa*: They did not ſpoil any of the Lading, but preſerved the ſame very carefully till the Debt was paid, which done, an entire Reſtitution of the Things was made, without any Diminution. *Greg.* Lib. 9.

When, perhaps, for the Fault of a few a Debt becomes national, by Reaſon of which the Goods of the Innocent become liable, if taken, for Satisfaction, in

ſuch

ſuch Caſe the Perſon ſo ſuffering is entitled to Contribution for his Relief, being put to the whole Burthen, where more are bound to the ſame Thing.

Molloy de Jure Mar. P. 46. S. 28.

Yet, when Depredations have happened to foreign Merchants, our Kings, on Complaint, have often iſſued Commiſſions to enquire of the ſame; and it was ſo done upon the Petition of ſome *Genoeſe* Merchants, who complained againſt the Inhabitants of the Iſle of *Guernſey*, for a Depredation in taking away and detaining their Merchandize and Goods to a very great Value, out of a Ship wrecked by Tempeſt near that Iſle, and the Commiſſioners were impowered to puniſh the Offenders, and to make Reſtitution and Satisfaction for the Damages.

Pat. 26 *Edw.* III.

Pat. de An. 6. H. V.

The like Complaint was made by the Merchants of the Duke of *Bretagne*, of certain Depredations committed by the Subjects of the King of *England*, who iſſued forth the like Commiſſion, to give them Reparation and Damages for the ſame; ſo that if the Subjects of the King of *England* ſhould have their Goods taken by way of Repriſe for the Satisfaction of ſuch Debt or Damage, they may have the Benefit of the like Commiſſions, to make themſelves whole out of the Eſtates of the Offenders.

Of *Privateers* or *Capers*.

PRIVATEERS and CAPERS are ſynonimous Terms for the ſame Thing, with this only Difference, that the latter are ſmaller Veſſels than the others; they are generally eſteemed private Ships of War, fitted out by Particulars in order to annoy the Enemy, though the Commiſſion is neither ſo laſting nor ſo honourable as that given to the Commander of a King's Ship, the one being certain, and continued whilſt his Behaviour is unexceptionable, the other only temporary and occaſional; the one appointed by his Majeſty, the other by a Subject, with the Prince's Approbation, and liable to be turned out at the Owner's Pleaſure; and, though ſuch Appointments are ancient, and very uſeful in a War, by diſtreſſing the Enemy, yet many eſteem the Action but one Remove from Piracy; as the Undertakers are ſuppoſed to have no immediate Injury done them, nor have any other Motive but the Hopes of Gain, to animate them to the Engagement, or to induce their commencing a Trade of Rapine and Spoil on the Perſons and Goods of innocent Traders; and, by theſe Means, to increaſe the Horrors and Calamities which War naturally brings with it, and inſpires; but whoſoever reflects, that every Individual is injured, when the Nation in general is ſo; and that, if this has a Right to vindicate or revenge its Wrongs, Particulars muſt be juſtified in affording their Aſſiſtance; We muſt conclude that, in ſo doing, they only comply as good Subjects, whilſt their Proceedings remain directed by Authority, and their Succeſſes againſt the Enemy are managed with that Humanity our own Natures and the Law of Nations enjoin.

However, leaving theſe Diſputes to be determined by Caſuiſts, I ſhall proceed to inform my Reader of the Nature and Power of ſuch armed Veſſels, and on what Footing they have generally been fitted out in the late and former Wars; and this has been under two different and diſtinct Commiſſions, as will hereafter be ſhewn.

The one of them is cuſtomarily granted to the Petitioners for it, after they, at their own Expence, have fitted out a Privateer; and impowers them to appropriate to their own Uſe whatever Prize they make, after a legal Condemnation, and the Government allows them beſides 5*l.* * for every Man aboard a Man of War or Privateer taken or deſtroyed at the Beginning of the Engagement, and 10*l.* † for every Gun ſhe had mounted, with Liberty of cruiſing where they pleaſe; and in Caſe we are at War with more Potentates than one, as lately with the *French* and *Spaniards*, they muſt have Commiſſions for acting againſt them both, otherwiſe a Captain carrying only one againſt the *Spaniards*, and in his Courſe meets with and takes a *Frenchman*, this Prize is not good, but would be taken from him by any Man of War he met, and could not be condemned, *for him*, in the Admiralty, as many experienced in the late War.

The

* 13 and 17 *Geo.* II. † 4 and 5 *Will.* and *Mar.*

The Manner of fitting out theſe Privateers has commonly been at the joint Expence of ſeveral Merchants, and is always very expenſive; as warlike Stores are at all Times coſtly, and their Prices more eſpecially raiſed on theſe Occaſions, when the Demand for them is conſiderably increaſed.

In ſome of theſe Adventures, the Men on board go on the Terms of no Purchaſe no Pay; and, in this Caſe, the Produce of whatever is taken goes half to the Ship, for the Owners, and half to the Men, divided to them according to the Articles of Agreement; but when the Men ſail for Wages the Captures appertain entirely to the Owners, except a ſmall Part, which is commonly ſtipulated to be given the Sailors, *extra* of their Wages, in order to animate them in their Behaviour; and both Ways of arming are regulated by the Articles entered into between the Owners and Mariners, of which I ſhall add a Copy at the End of this Chapter, for my Reader's Information.

The other Commiſſion afore-mentioned is granted to Privateers taken into the King's Service, which notwithſtanding are fitted out at the Expence of private Perſons, and then let out to the Government, who generally pay them ſo much *per* Month for their Hire, and engage to repair them, in Caſe of Damage, and to pay the Value agreed for, in Caſe of Loſs.

In King *William's* Reign many large private Ships were engaged for in this Manner, and ſent abroad as Convoys, *&c.* but ſince our Marine is ſo greatly increaſed, the Government does not ſo much ſtand in Need of the Merchants' Aſſiſtance in this Shape as they formerly did, and conſequently do not ſo often call for it.

No Privateer may attempt any Thing againſt the Law of Nations, as to aſſault an Enemy in a Port or Haven under the Protection of any Prince or Republick, be he Friend, Ally, or Neuter; for the Peace of ſuch Place muſt be kept inviolable. *Molloy* de Jur. Mar. P. 49. S. 7.

And, at the Time of granting theſe private Commiſſions, great Care is always taken, by Bond, to preſerve the Leagues with our Allies, Neuters, and Friends, according to the various and ſeveral Treaties ſubſiſting between us; and it is for this Reaſon that Security is demanded, and given by reſponſible Men, not concerned in the Ship, to the Value of 1500*l.* for all Ships carrying leſs than 150 Men, and 3000*l.* for every Ship carrying more, that they will give full Satisfaction for any Damage or Injury that they ſhall commit in their Courſes at Sea, contrary to and in Breach of the aforeſaid Treaties, and alſo under the Penalties of forfeiting their Commiſſions, and for which their Ships are likewiſe made liable. Treaty Marine with *Holland* at *London*, *Dec.* 1, 1674, Art. 10. Treaty Marine with *France*, at *St. Germains en Laye*, *Feb.* 24, 1676-7, Art. 10.

If a Suit be commenced between the Captor of a Prize and the Claimer, and there is a Sentence or Decree given for the Party reclaiming, ſuch Sentence or Decree, upon Security given, ſhall be put in Execution, notwithſtanding the Appeal made by him that took the Prize, which ſhall not be obſerved, in Caſe the Sentence ſhall be given againſt the Claimers. Ditto Art. 13.

And whereas the Maſters of Merchant Ships, and likewiſe the Mariners and Paſſengers, do ſometimes ſuffer many Cruelties and barbarous Uſages when they are brought under the Power of Ships which take Prizes in the Time of War, the Takers in an inhuman Manner tormenting them, thereby to extort from them ſuch Confeſſions as they would have to be made: *It is agreed*, that both his Majeſty and the States General ſhall, by the ſevereſt Proclamations, forbid all ſuch heinous and inhuman Offences; and as many as they ſhall, by lawful Proofs, find guilty of ſuch Acts, they ſhall take Care that they be puniſhed with due and juſt Puniſhment, and which may be a Terror to others; and ſhall command that all the Captains and Officers of Ships, who ſhall be proved to have committed ſuch heinous Practices, either themſelves, or by inſtigating others to act the ſame, or by conniving while they were done, ſhall, beſides other Puniſhments to be inflicted proportionally to their Offences, be forthwith deprived of their Offices reſpectively: And every Ship brought up as a Prize, whoſe Mariners or Paſſengers ſhall have ſuffered any Torture, ſhall forthwith be diſmiſſed and freed, with all her Lading, from all further Proceeding and Examinations againſt her, as well judicial as otherwiſe. Ditto Art. 14. Treaty of Commerce with *Spain*, *May* 13, 1667, Art. 22, 22. Ditto with *Holland*, *July* 21, 1667, Art. 26, 27. Ditto, *Feb.* 7, 1667-8, Art. 1, 2. Ditto with *Denmark*, *July* 11, 1670, Art. 16.

Treaty Marine with *Holland*, *Dec.* 1, 1674, Art. 1, 2. Ditto with *France*, *Feb.* 24, 1676-7, Art. 1, 2. Ditto with *Spain*, *May* 13, 1667, Art. 24. Ditto with *Holland*, *July* 21, 1667, Art. 28. Ditto, *Feb.* 7, 1667-8, Art. 3.

Ships may freely ſail to and trade with all Kingdoms, Countries, and Eſtates, which ſhall be in Peace, Amity, or Neutrality, with the Prince whoſe Flag they carry, and who is at preſent at Peace with us, and are not to be moleſted by us, on Account of any Hoſtilities that may at preſent ſubſiſt, or hereafter may happen, between his *Britannick* Majeſty and thoſe Eſtates, provided ſuch Ships are not Bearers of contraband Goods.

And to avoid Diſputes about the underſtanding the Term of contraband Goods, they are expreſsly determined to be ONLY *Arms*, *Pieces of Ordance*, *with all Implements belonging to them*, *Fireballs*, *Powder*, *Matches*, *Bullets*, *Pikes*, *Swords*, *Lances*, *Spears*, *Halberds*, *Guns*, *Mortar-Pieces*, *Petardes*, *Bombs*, *Granadoes*, *Fire-Crancels*, *Pitched Hoops*, *Carriages*, *Muſquet Reſts*, *Bandeliers*, *Saltpetre*, *Muſquets*, *Muſquet-Shot*, *Helmets*, *Corſlets*, *Breaſt-plates*, *Coats of Mail*, and the like Kind of *Armature*, *Soldiers*, *Horſes*, and all Things neceſſary for the *Furniture of Horſes*; *Holſters*, *Belts*, and all other warlike Inſtruments whatſoever.

Treaty Marine with *France*, *Feb.* 24, 1676-7, Art. 3. Ditto with *Holland*, *London*, *Dec.* 1, 1674, Art. 7.

All other Goods whatſoever are, by the aforementioned Treaties, permitted freely to be carried, except to Places beſieged, and therefore a Privateer has no Right to put any Hindrance thereto; but if he makes a Prize of a Ship laden entirely with the above-mentioned contraband Goods, both Ship and Lading will be condemned; and if Part be prohibited Goods, and the other Part not, the former only ſhall become Prize, and the Ship and the Remainder be ſet free; and, in Caſe the Captain of the Merchant-Ship will deliver to the Captor that Part of his Cargo which is prohibited, the other ſhall receive it, without compelling the Merchantman to go out of her Courſe to any Port he thinks fit; but ſhall forthwith diſmiſs her, and upon no Account hinder her from freely proſecuting her deſigned Voyage.

Molloy de Jure Mar. P. 52. S. 13. See Ditto on Repriſals, S. 20. Ditto, S. 14.

If ſuch Ships ſhall be attacked in order to be examined, and ſhall refuſe ſubmitting thereto, they may be aſſaulted and entered by Force; and if the Perſons aboard do not yield and ſurrender, thoſe that reſiſt may be ſlain.

But if any Privateer wilfully commits any Spoil, Depredations, or any other Injuries, either on the Ships of Friends or Neuters, or on the Ships and Goods of their Fellow-Subjects, they will be puniſhed, in Proportion to their Crimes, either with Death or otherwiſe, and their Veſſels may likewiſe be ſubject to Forfeiture.

Thompſon v. *Smith*, 1 *Sid.* 320. 2 *Keeble* 158, 176.

Whether a Ship taken be a lawful Prize or not, ſhall be tried in the Admiralty; and no Prohibition ſhall be granted. In the War between us and *Denmark*, a *Scotch* Privateer took a Ship as Prize, being a *Daniſh* one, and ſhe was condemned as a lawful Prize by the Admiralty in *Scotland*, and brought her upon the Land; and S. libelled in the Admiralty of *England*, ſuggeſting that ſhe was not a *Denmarker*, but a Ship of *London*. *Per Curiam*. In as much that the Matter is Prize, or not Prize, no Prohibition.

Raymond 473. *Hughs* v. *Cornelius* & alios *Turner* and *Cary* cont. *Neele*, 1 *Lev.* 243. 1 *Sid.* 367; 2 *Keeble* 360, 364. 1 *Vent.* 173.

One who had Letters of Marque in the laſt *Dutch* War, took an *Oſtender* for a *Dutch* Ship, and brought her into Harbour, and libelled againſt her as a Prize; and the *Oſtender* libelled in the Admiralty againſt the Captor for Damages ſuſtained by Hurt the Ship had received in Port; and a Prohibition was prayed, becauſe the Suit was for Damage done in Port, for which an Action lies at the *Common Law*; but the Prohibition was denied, as the Original was a Caption at Sea, and the bringing her into Port, in order to have her condemned as a Prize, is but a Conſequence of it, and not only the Original but alſo the Conſequence ſhall be tried here.

Barthol. in Lege ſi quid Bello D. de Cap. Ang. & Salic. in Leg. ab Hoſtibus C. de Capt. Conſt. Gall. 20. Tit. 13. Art. 24. Conſul Maris 287.

And therefore if he, who hath Letters of Marque or Repriſal, takes the Ships and Goods of that Nation againſt whom the ſame are awarded, and carries them into the Port of any Neuter Nation, the Owners may there ſeize her, or there the Admiral may lawfully make Reſtitution, as well of the Ships and Goods to the Owners as the captive Perſons to their Liberty, for that the ſame ought firſt to have been brought *infrà Preſidia* of that Prince or State by whoſe Subjects, and under whoſe Commiſſion, the ſame was taken.

And this is entirely agreeable to the *Common Law*; for a *Dunkirker*, having taken a *French* Veſſel, was driven into *Weymouth*, and ſold her there before ſhe was brought *infrà preſidia Dom. Regis Hiſp.* and in this Caſe it was ruled, that if a

a Ship be taken by Piracy or Letter of Marque and Repriſal, and is not brought *infrà præſidia* of that Prince or State by whoſe Subjects the ſame was taken, it could not become a lawful Prize, nor were the Owners by ſuch a Capture diveſted of their Property; but, if the Caption be by King's Ships, the Property will be immediately in the Captors, and never be diveſted, unleſs afterwards it be recovered by its former Proprietors, or be in Battle regained. *Trin.* 17. *Car.* I. in B. R. *March* 1 Rep. 110. 2 *Keeble* 441. *Norris* v. *Barcley.*

If two Ships with Letters of Marque accidentally meet with a Prize at Sea, though only one attacks and takes her, yet the other being in Sight ſhall have an equal Share of the Prize, though he afforded no Aſſiſtance in her Capture; becauſe his Preſence however ſtruck a Terror in the Enemy, and made him yield, which perhaps he would not have done had his Conqueror been ſingle; ſo that all Ships that are in Sight, though they cannot come up to aſſiſt in the Engagement, are entitled by the *Common Law* to an equal Diſtribution in the Spoil. *Mich.* 32 *Eliz.* *Somers* and *Sir Richard Bulkley's* Caſe. *Leonard* 2 P. 182.

But if thoſe to whom Letters of Marque are granted ſhould, inſtead of taking the Ship and Goods appertaining to that Nation, againſt which the ſaid Letters are awarded, *wilfully* take, or ſpoil the Goods of another Nation in Amity, this would amount to a downright *Piracy*, and the Perſons ſo offending would, for ſuch Fault, forfeit their Veſſel, and the Penalties in which their Securities are according to late Cuſtom bound on taking out ſuch Letters, notwithſtanding their Commiſſion; but this muſt be underſtood, where ſuch a Capture is done in a piratical Manner; for it is made upon a ſtrong Preſumption, ſupported by many Circumſtances and Appearances, that a Caption is juſt, as belonging to him againſt whom the Repriſals are granted, though, if on Examination it proves otherwiſe, and the ſuffering Parties have their Ship and Goods reſtored, yet the Captors are not liable to Puniſhment, though ſometimes they may be to Damages. On the contrary, they are juſtified in endeavouring to recover their Right, or diſtreſs the Enemy, for which the Letters were granted them, though in effecting it they may be miſtaken, as it is natural for the Enemy to cover their Effects in the beſt Manner they can. It would be impoſſible always to determine the Affair at Sea, therefore it is allowable to bring a dubious Capture into Port, in Order to more nice and juſt Scrutiny and Inſpection, otherwiſe the Goods of an Enemy would often eſcape, as it frequently happened in the late War. However, to guard againſt unlawful Seizures, the Government have wiſely directed ſufficient Caution to be given, as before-mentioned, for the due Obſervance of the Letters according to Law, before they permit their iſſuing; and where there is a Breach committed, the Penalties are inflicted. *Roll's* Abridg. F. 530. *Moor.* 776.

And in Order to avoid all illegal Proceedings, but to act with due Regularity and Conformity with the Tenor of the Letters granted, whenever a Prize is taken and brought *infrà præſidia*, the Captor muſt exhibit all the Ship's Papers and captivated Mariners to be examined in Order to Adjudication; till when, Bulk ought not to be broken, nor may the Captain of the Captor ſuffer any Embezzlement of the Lading, or ſell, barter, or diſpoſe of any Part without Commiſſion, as the ſubſequent Acts will ſhew.

The Uſe of this Sort of Veſſels we were taught by our Neighbours, and obliged by their Example to encourage them, who, in the firſt long War, almoſt covered the Seas, and, like Locuſts, devoured every Thing they could overpower; and, in the late War, we ſufficiently experienced their Utility, if diſtreſſing the Enemy may be termed ſo, as they advantageouſly inculcated the Leſſon of the original Teachers, and almoſt ruined the Trade of the firſt Inventors of theſe Annoyances, ſo deſtructive to the peaceful mercantile Employ; and that we might not be tardy in encountering the Enemy at their own Weapons, the Legiſlature have thought proper to encourage this Way of moleſting them, in the following Acts; which I inſert at Length, though a great Part being only temporary are now expired, but will, in all Probability, be revived in any future War.

The Lord High Admiral, Commiſſioners of the Admiralty, or any three of them, or their Deputies elſewhere, ſhall, after the 4th Day of *January*, 1739, grant Commiſſions, or Letters of Marque, on Requeſt of any Owners of Veſſels 13 *Geo.* II. P. 132.

Treaty Marine with *Holland*, *Dec.* 1, 1674, Art. 1, 2.

Ships may freely ſail to and trade with all Kingdoms, Countries, and Eſtates, which ſhall be in Peace, Amity, or Neutrality, with the Prince whoſe Flag they carry, and who is at preſent at Peace with us, and are not to be moleſted by us, on Account of any Hoſtilities that may at preſent ſubſiſt, or hereafter may happen, between his *Britannick* Majeſty and thoſe Eſtates, provided ſuch Ships are not Bearers of contraband Goods.

Ditto with *France*, *Feb.* 24, 1676-7, Art. 1, 2. Ditto with *Spain*, *May* 13, 1667, Art. 24. Ditto with *Holland*, *July* 21, 1667, Art. 28. Ditto, *Feb.* 7, 1667-8, Art. 3.

And to avoid Diſputes about the underſtanding the Term of contraband Goods, they are expreſsly determined to be ONLY *Arms*, *Pieces of Ordance*, *with all Implements belonging to them*, *Fireballs*, *Powder*, *Matches*, *Bullets*, *Pikes*, *Swords*, *Lances*, *Spears*, *Halberds*, *Guns*, *Mortar-Pieces*, *Petardes*, *Bombs*, *Granadoes*, *Fire-Crancels*, *Pitched Hoops*, *Carriages*, *Muſquet Reſts*, *Bandeliers*, *Saltpetre*, *Muſquets*, *Muſquet-Shot*, *Helmets*, *Corſlets*, *Breaſt-plates*, *Coats of Mail*, and the like Kind of *Armature*, *Soldiers*, *Horſes*, and all Things neceſſary for the *Furniture of Horſes*; *Holſters*, *Belts*, and all other warlike Inſtruments whatſoever.

Treaty Marine with Ditto, *Dec.* 1, 1674, Art. 3. Treaty Marine with *France*, *Feb.* 24, 1676-7, Art. 3. Ditto with *Holland*, *London*, *Dec.* 1, 1674, Art. 7.

All other Goods whatſoever are, by the aforementioned Treaties, permitted freely to be carried, except to Places beſieged, and therefore a Privateer has no Right to put any Hindrance thereto; but if he makes a Prize of a Ship laden entirely with the above-mentioned contraband Goods, both Ship and Lading will be condemned; and if Part be prohibited Goods, and the other Part not, the former only ſhall become Prize, and the Ship and the Remainder be ſet free; and, in Caſe the Captain of the Merchant-Ship will deliver to the Captor that Part of his Cargo which is prohibited, the other ſhall receive it, without compelling the Merchantman to go out of her Courſe to any Port he thinks fit; but ſhall forthwith diſmiſs her, and upon no Account hinder her from freely proſecuting her deſigned Voyage.

Molloy de Jure Mar. P. 52. S. 13. See Ditto on Repriſals, S. 20. Ditto, S. 14.

If ſuch Ships ſhall be attacked in order to be examined, and ſhall refuſe ſubmitting thereto, they may be aſſaulted and entered by Force; and if the Perſons aboard do not yield and ſurrender, thoſe that reſiſt may be ſlain.

But if any Privateer wilfully commits any Spoil, Depredations, or any other Injuries, either on the Ships of Friends or Neuters, or on the Ships and Goods of their Fellow-Subjects, they will be puniſhed, in Proportion to their Crimes, either with Death or otherwiſe, and their Veſſels may likewiſe be ſubject to Forfeiture.

Thompſon v. *Smith*, 1 *Sid.* 320. 2 *Keeble* 158, 176.

Whether a Ship taken be a lawful Prize or not, ſhall be tried in the Admiralty; and no Prohibition ſhall be granted. In the War between us and *Denmark*, a *Scotch* Privateer took a Ship as Prize, being a *Daniſh* one, and ſhe was condemned as a lawful Prize by the Admiralty in *Scotland*, and brought her upon the Land; and S. libelled in the Admiralty of *England*, ſuggeſting that ſhe was not a *Denmarker*, but a Ship of *London*. *Per Curiam*. In as much that the Matter is Prize, or not Prize, no Prohibition.

Raymond 473. *Hughs* v. *Cornelius* & alios *Turner* and *Cary* cont. *Neele*, 1 *Lev.* 243. 1 *Sid.* 367; 2 *Keeble* 360, 364. 1 *Vent.* 173.

One who had Letters of Marque in the laſt *Dutch* War, took an *Oſtender* for a *Dutch* Ship, and brought her into Harbour, and libelled againſt her as a Prize; and the *Oſtender* libelled in the Admiralty againſt the Captor for Damages ſuſtained by Hurt the Ship had received in Port; and a Prohibition was prayed, becauſe the Suit was for Damage done in Port, for which an Action lies at the *Common Law*; but the Prohibition was denied, as the Original was a Caption at Sea, and the bringing her into Port, in order to have her condemned as a Prize, is but a Conſequence of it, and not only the Original but alſo the Conſequence ſhall be tried here.

Barthol. in Lege ſi quid Bello D. de Cap. Ang. & Salic. in Leg. ab Hoſtibus C. de Capt. Conſt. Gall. 20. Tit. 13. Art. 24. Conſul Maris 287.

And therefore if he, who hath Letters of Marque or Repriſal, takes the Ships and Goods of that Nation againſt whom the ſame are awarded, and carries them into the Port of any Neuter Nation, the Owners may there ſeize her, or there the Admiral may lawfully make Reſtitution, as well of the Ships and Goods to the Owners as the captive Perſons to their Liberty, for that the ſame ought firſt to have been brought *infrà Preſidia* of that Prince or State by whoſe Subjects, and under whoſe Commiſſion, the ſame was taken.

And this is entirely agreeable to the *Common Law*; for a *Dunkirker*, having taken a *French* Veſſel, was driven into *Weymouth*, and ſold her there before ſhe was brought *infrà preſidia Dom. Regis Hiſp.* and in this Caſe it was ruled, that if a

a Ship be taken by Piracy or Letter of Marque and Repriſal, and is not brought *infrà præſidia* of that Prince or State by whoſe Subjects the ſame was taken, it could not become a lawful Prize, nor were the Owners by ſuch a Capture diveſted of their Property; but, if the Caption be by King's Ships, the Property will be immediately in the Captors, and never be diveſted, unleſs afterwards it be recovered by its former Proprietors, or be in Battle regained. *Trin.* 17. *Car.* I. in B. R. *March* 1 Rep. 110. 2 *Keeble* 441. *Norris* v. *Barcley.*

If two Ships with Letters of Marque accidentally meet with a Prize at Sea, though only one attacks and takes her, yet the other being in Sight ſhall have an equal Share of the Prize, though he afforded no Aſſiſtance in her Capture; becauſe his Preſence however ſtruck a Terror in the Enemy, and made him yield, which perhaps he would not have done had his Conqueror been ſingle; ſo that all Ships that are in Sight, though they cannot come up to aſſiſt in the Engagement, are entitled by the *Common Law* to an equal Diſtribution in the Spoil. *Mich.* 32 *Eliz.* *Somers* and *Sir Richard Bulkley's* Caſe. *Leonard* 2 P. 182.

But if thoſe to whom Letters of Marque are granted ſhould, inſtead of taking the Ship and Goods appertaining to that Nation, againſt which the ſaid Letters are awarded, *wilfully* take, or ſpoil the Goods of another Nation in Amity, this would amount to a downright *Piracy*, and the Perſons ſo offending would, for ſuch Fault, forfeit their Veſſel, and the Penalties in which their Securities are according to late Cuſtom bound on taking out ſuch Letters, notwithſtanding their Commiſſion; but this muſt be underſtood, where ſuch a Capture is done in a piratical Manner; for it is made upon a ſtrong Preſumption, ſupported by many Circumſtances and Appearances, that a Caption is juſt, as belonging to him againſt whom the Repriſals are granted, though, if on Examination it proves otherwiſe, and the ſuffering Parties have their Ship and Goods reſtored, yet the Captors are not liable to Puniſhment, though ſometimes they may be to Damages. On the contrary, they are juſtified in endeavouring to recover their Right, or diſtreſs the Enemy, for which the Letters were granted them, though in effecting it they may be miſtaken, as it is natural for the Enemy to cover their Effects in the beſt Manner they can. It would be impoſſible always to determine the Affair at Sea, therefore it is allowable to bring a dubious Capture into Port, in Order to more nice and juſt Scrutiny and Inſpection, otherwiſe the Goods of an Enemy would often eſcape, as it frequently happened in the late War. However, to guard againſt unlawful Seizures, the Government have wiſely directed ſufficient Caution to be given, as before-mentioned, for the due Obſervance of the Letters according to Law, before they permit their iſſuing; and where there is a Breach committed, the Penalties are inflicted. *Roll's* Abridg. F. 530. *Moor.* 776.

And in Order to avoid all illegal Proceedings, but to act with due Regularity and Conformity with the Tenor of the Letters granted, whenever a Prize is taken and brought *infrà præſidia*, the Captor muſt exhibit all the Ship's Papers and captivated Mariners to be examined in Order to Adjudication; till when, Bulk ought not to be broken, nor may the Captain of the Captor ſuffer any Embezzlement of the Lading, or ſell, barter, or diſpoſe of any Part without Commiſſion, as the ſubſequent Acts will ſhew.

The Uſe of this Sort of Veſſels we were taught by our Neighbours, and obliged by their Example to encourage them, who, in the firſt long War, almoſt covered the Seas, and, like Locuſts, devoured every Thing they could overpower; and, in the late War, we ſufficiently experienced their Utility, if diſtreſſing the Enemy may be termed ſo, as they advantageouſly inculcated the Leſſon of the original Teachers, and almoſt ruined the Trade of the firſt Inventors of theſe Annoyances, ſo deſtructive to the peaceful mercantile Employ; and that we might not be tardy in encountering the Enemy at their own Weapons, the Legiſlature have thought proper to encourage this Way of moleſting them, in the following Acts; which I inſert at Length, though a great Part being only temporary are now expired, but will, in all Probability, be revived in any future War.

The Lord High Admiral, Commiſſioners of the Admiralty, or any three of them, or their Deputies elſewhere, ſhall, after the 4th Day of *January*, 1739, grant Commiſſions, or Letters of Marque, on Requeſt of any Owners of 13 *Geo.* II. P. 132.

Veſſels

Veſſels, on their giving the uſual Security, to any Perſon whom ſuch Owner ſhall nominate Commander, or, in Caſe of Death, ſucceſſive Commanders of ſuch Veſſels, except only for the Payment of the Tenths of the Prizes to the Lord High Admiral, or Commiſſioners of the Admiralty, for the attacking and taking any Fortreſs by Land, or any Ship, Stores, Merchandizes, *&c.*
13 *Geo.* II. P. 133. poſſeſſed by the Enemy, in any Sea, Creek, Haven, or River, and that ſuch Ship, *&c.* being firſt adjudged lawful Prize ſhall wholly belong to the Owners of ſuch Privateers, and the Captors, in ſuch Proportion as ſhall have been beforehand agreed on between themſelves paying the Duties hereafter mentioned.

The Judge, *&c.* of ſuch Court of Admiralty ſhall, if requeſted thereto, finiſh, within five Days, the uſual preparatory Examination for Trial of Prizes, and the proper Monition ſhall be iſſued and executed in three Days after Requeſt; and, in Caſe no Claim of ſuch Capture ſhall be duly entered, and atteſted on
P. 134. Oath, giving twenty Days' Notice after the Execution of ſuch Monition; or if there be ſuch Claim, and the Claimants ſhall not, within five Days, give Security, to be approved of by ſuch Court of Admiralty, to pay double Coſts to the Captors, in Caſe the ſame be judged lawful Prize; then the Judge, *&c.* of ſuch Court of Admiralty, on producing to him the Examination, or Copies thereof, and producing on Oath all Papers taken in ſuch Capture, or on Oath made that no ſuch Papers were found, ſhall immediately acquit ſuch Capture, or condemn it as lawful Prize. And, in Caſe ſuch Claim be duly entered, and Security given, and no Occaſion appears to examine diſtant Witneſſes, then ſuch Judge, *&c.* ſhall examine the preſent Witneſſes, and, within ten Days after Claim and Security, proceed to ſentence the Capture as aforeſaid. But if the Matter appears doubtful to the Judge, *&c.* and it be found neceſſary to examine Witneſſes remote from ſuch Court of Admiralty, and ſuch Examination be deſired, and an abſolute Determination inſiſted on, on both Sides, then the Capture ſhall be appraiſed forthwith, by ſworn Appraiſers, on the Part of the Captor; for which Purpoſe the Judge ſhall cauſe the Goods found on board to be unladen and put in proper Warehouſes, with ſeparate Locks, of the Collector and Comptroller of the Cuſtoms, and, where there is no Com-
P. 135. troller, then of the Naval Officer, and the Agents of the Captors and Claimants; at the Charge of the Parties deſiring the ſame, the Claimants giving Security within fourteen Days after making ſuch Claim, to pay the Captors the full Value appraiſed, if adjudged lawful Prize; after which Security, the Judge ſhall Order the ſaid Prize to be delivered to the Claimants, or their Agents.

And if the Claimants refuſe to give ſecurity, the Judge ſhall take Security of the Captors, to be approved by the Claimants, to pay the Claimants the appraiſed Value, if it be adjudged not lawful Prize; and the Judge ſhall proceed thereupon to make an interlocutory Order, for delivering the ſame to the Captors or their Agents.

All Captures brought into any of our *American* Colonies ſhall ſtay there without breaking Bulk, under the joint Care of the Collector and Comptroller of the Cuſtoms; or where there is no Comptroller, of the Naval Officer of that Port, and the Captors and their Agents, till the ſame ſhall be cleared or condemned by final Sentence; and on Condemnation as lawful Prize, if taken by a Privateer, ſhall be immediately delivered to the Captors and their Agents, ſubject to their own Diſpoſal.

P. 136. If any Judges, or other Officers in his Majeſty's Dominions abroad, neglect to perform any of the Matters to them referred, relating to diſcharging or condemning the Captures, as aforeſaid, ſhall forfeit 500*l.* *&c.*

There ſhall not be paid above 10*l.* to all the Judges and Officers of any Court of Admiralty abroad, for the Condemnation of any Capture under 100 Tons Burthen, nor above 15*l.* if the Capture be of that, or any greater Burthen; and on Payment of either of the ſaid Sums, the Judges, *&c.* ſhall be liable to all the ſeveral Penalties impoſed by this Act, if they neglect to do their Duties within the reſpective Times limited.

If any Captors or Claimers ſhall not be ſatisfied with the Sentence given, in ſuch Court of Admiralty abroad, they may appeal to Commiſſioners appointed under

under the Great Seal of *Great-Britain*, for determining ſuch Appeals; to be allowed as Appeals to ſuch Commiſſioners as are now allowed from the Court of Admiralty in *England*, if it be made within fourteen Days after Sentence, and Security given to proſecute with Effect, and pay treble Coſts if the Sentence be affirmed; provided the Execution of any Sentence appealed from ſhall not be ſuſpended, if the Parties appellate give Security to the Court who paſſed Sentence to reſtore the Ship, *&c.* or the Value, to the Appellants, if the Sentence be reverſed.

Any Commanders, Officers, *&c.* who ſhall embezzle any Part of the Capture, ſhall forfeit treble the Value of ſuch Embezzlement, *&c.*

Provided that nothing in this Act contained ſhall exempt any Prizes from paying the uſual Cuſtoms, or being ſubject to the Laws in being, in any of his Majeſty's Dominions.

His Majeſty, his Heirs, *&c.* are impowered to grant Charters, Commiſſions, *&c.* in this or any future War, to enable any Societies or particular Perſons to join in any Adventures by Sea or Land in *America*, to ſurprize, take, or deſtroy any Moveables or Immoveables belonging to the Enemy, and to veſt the Property of all Things ſo taken in any Parts of *America*, whether Ships, Goods, Stores of War, Settlements, Factories, Places of Strength, *&c.* together with all Profits and Advantages accruing from the ſame, in what Manner and under ſuch Regulations as his Majeſty, his Heirs, *&c.* ſhall think fit, and to confirm the ſaid Benefits by any further Grants. 13 *Geo.* II. P. 139.

Provided that no Charter, *&c.* ſhall reſtrain any of his Majeſty's Subjects from having a free Trade to any Part of *America*.

There ſhall be paid by the Treaſurer of the Navy, on Bills made forth by the Commiſſioners, to be paid according to Courſe, without Fee, to the Officers, Seamen, *&c.* that ſhall have been on board ſuch Privateers, in any Action where any Ships of War or Privateers ſhall be taken from the Enemy, or deſtroyed, 5*l.* for every Man which was living on board any Ship ſo taken or deſtroyed, at the Beginning of the Engagement between them; the Numbers to be proved by the Oaths of three or more of the chief Officers or Men belonging to ſuch Ships of the Enemy, at the Time of their being taken or deſtroyed, before the Mayor, or other chief Magiſtrate of the Port whereto ſuch Prize, or the Men of any Ship deſtroyed, ſhall be brought; which Oaths the ſaid Mayor, *&c.* is hereby required to adminiſter, and grant a Certificate thereof, without Fee, directed to the Commiſſioners of the Navy; upon producing which Certificate, with an authentick Copy of the Condemnation of ſuch Ship ſo taken, or, if deſtroyed, on producing a Certificate from the Mayor, *&c.* the Commiſſioners or their Agents ſhall, within fifteen Days, make out Bills for the Amount of ſuch Bounty, directed to the Treaſurer of the Navy, payable to and to be divided among the Owners, Officers, *&c.* of any Privateer, as by written Agreement among themſelves ſhall be directed. P. 140.

The Bills made out for the Bounty aforeſaid ſhall be payable to the Agents of Owners, *&c.* of Privateers, to be divided as by written Contract, *&c.* P. 141.

All Captures, commonly called *Flota Ships* or *Galleons*, or any Regiſter Ships, bound from *Buenos Ayres* or *Honduras*, or any Goods on board the ſaid Ships, ſhall be adjudged in his Majeſty's High Court of Admiralty, and not by any Court of Admiralty out of *Great-Britain*.

If any Ships, *&c.* belonging to his Majeſty's Subjects, ſhall be taken by the Enemy, and afterwards retaken by any Men of War, or Privateers under his Majeſty's Protection, the ſaid Ships, *&c.* ſo retaken, ſhall be reſtored to their proper Owners, paying, in Lieu of Salvage, an eighth Part of the Value, after having been in Poſſeſſion of the Enemy twenty-four Hours; and, if above twenty-four Hours, and under forty-eight Hours, a fifth Part; and, if above forty-eight Hours, and under ninety-ſix Hours, a third Part; and, if above ninety-ſix Hours, a Moiety thereof: All which Payments ſhall be made without Deduction; and if any Ship ſo retaken ſhall appear to have been ſet forth by the Enemy, while in their Cuſtody, as a Man of War, the Owners of ſuch Ship retaken ſhall pay a full Moiety of the real Value, without Deduction. P. 142.

If any Ship, &c. be taken by any Privateer, through Conſent or Connivance, ſuch Ship, &c. as alſo the Tackle, Apparel, Furniture, and Ammunition of ſuch Privateer, ſhall be judged good Prize; and the Bond given by the Captain ſhall be forfeited to his Majeſty, &c.

13 Geo. II. P. 143. No Privateer, touching at any of the *American* Plantations, ſhall carry from thence any Servant without Conſent of the Owner, or any other Perſon without his Ticket of Leave to depart, but in all Caſes be ſubject to the Laws of the Country.

17 Geo. II. P 691, 692. For the Encouragement of the Officers and Seamen of his Majeſty's Ships of War, and of all other *Britiſh* Ships having Commiſſions or Letters of Marque, and for inducing all *Britiſh* Seamen who may be in any foreign Service to return into this Kingdom, and become ſerviceable to his Majeſty, and for the more effectually ſecuring and extending the Trade of his Majeſty's Subjects, *It is enacted*, [the ſame as the preceding Act entire, with the following Additions, *viz.*] that all Commanders of private Ships of War, or Merchant Ships having Letters of Marque, ſhall, on going into any of thoſe Ports or Harbours, be ſubject to the ſeveral Directions and Forfeitures by ſuch Laws made and provided.

P. 705. Some Doubts having ariſen upon the Conſtruction of ſeveral Clauſes in the foregoing Act of 13 *Geo.* II. *It is therefore enacted*, That, after the firſt Day of *July*, 1744, all Proceedings in any of his Majeſty's Courts of Admiralty, concerning the Adjudication and Condemnation of Prizes taken from the *Spaniards*, ſhall be according to the Method directed and preſcribed by this preſent Act.

Nothing in this Act contained ſhall reſtrain his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, from giving ſuch further Rules and Directions to his reſpective Courts of Admiralty, for the Adjudication and Condemnation of Prizes, as by his Majeſty, &c. with Advice of his Privy Council, ſhall be thought neceſſary.

And as in all private Ships of War, or Merchant Ships that ſhall take out Letters of Marque, it is expedient, for the better Diſcipline and Government of ſuch Ships, that all Perſons who ſhall enter themſelves on board ſhould be under proper Regulations, to pay Obedience to the lawful Commands of the chief Commanders of the ſaid Ships: *It is therefore enacted*, that all Offences committed by any Officer or Seaman on board any Privateer or Merchant Ship, taking Letters of Marque, during the preſent War with *Spain* or *France*, ſhall be puniſhed in ſuch Manner as the like Offences are puniſhable on board his Majeſty's Ships of War.

P. 706. All Offenders who ſhall be accuſed of ſuch Crimes as are cognizable only by a Court-Martial, ſhall be confined on board ſuch Privateer, &c. in which ſuch Offence ſhall be committed, until they ſhall arrive in ſome Port in *Great Britain* or *Ireland*, or can meet with ſuch a Number of his Majeſty's Ships of War abroad as are ſufficient to make a Court-Martial; and, upon Application made by the Commander of ſuch Privateer to the Lord High Admiral of *Great-Britain*, or the Commander in Chief of his Majeſty's ſaid Ships of War abroad, they are hereby authorized and required to call a Court-Martial, for trying and puniſhing the ſaid Offences.

19 Geo. II. P. 487. For Advancement of the Trade of *Great-Britain* to and in the ſeveral *Britiſh* Sugar Colonies in the *Weſt Indies* in *America*, for the better Encouragement of his Majeſty's Ships, and private Ships of War, and the annoying and diminiſhing the Power and Wealth of his Majeſty's Enemies in thoſe Parts, and for the Increaſe of Shipping and Seamen; for theſe and other Services, *It is enacted*, that no Mariner, or other Perſon, who ſhall ſerve, or be retained to ſerve, on board any Privateer, or trading Veſſel that ſhall be employed in any of the *Britiſh* Sugar Colonies in the *Weſt Indies* in *America*, &c. ſhall be impreſſed or taken away by any Officer belonging to any of his Majeſty's Ships of War, unleſs ſuch Mariner ſhall have before deſerted from ſuch Ship of War, at any Time after the 24th of *June*, 1746; upon Pain that the Officer ſo impreſſing, &c. contrary to the Tenor and true Meaning of this Act, ſhall forfeit to the Maſter or Owner of ſuch Veſſel, 50*l.* for every Man he ſhall take, with full Coſts of Suit, &c.

P. 488. Every Maſter or Commander of a Privateer, or trading Veſſel, before he ſhall receive, in any of the Parts aforeſaid, any Seamen, &c. to ſerve on board, ſhall endeavour,

endeavour, by all the Means he reaſonably can, to diſcover whether ſuch Perſon hath deſerted from any Man of War; and in Caſe any Commander ſhall receive any Mariner on board, without firſt having made ſuch Endeavour towards a Diſcovery, or if he ſhall know ſuch a one to be a Deſerter, he ſhall forfeit 50*l.* for every Man he ſhall ſo entertain, *&c.*

And every Maſter of a Merchant Ship, or Commander of a Privateer, before he ſhall ſet ſail from any Port belonging to any of the ſaid *Britiſh* Sugar Colonies, ſhall deliver to the chief Officer of the Cuſtoms of the Port he ſails from, an exact Liſt of all the Men belonging to ſuch Veſſel, containing their Names, Ages, and Deſcription of their Perſons, upon Pain of forfeiting 10*l.* for every Man he ſhall receive on board, *&c.* 19 *Geo.* II. P. 489.

Upon the Death or Alteration of any Seaman the Liſt muſt be altered, and ſhewn to the Captains of Men of War; and, in Caſe any Man belonging to his Majeſty's Ships of War ſhall be found on board, whoſe Name is not in the Liſt, the Maſter or Commander ſhall forfeit 50*l.* for every ſuch Man, *&c.*

The Preamble ſets forth, that by the preceding Act of 13 *Geo.* II. the ſole Property of all Veſſels and Merchandize taken from the *Spaniards*, is given to the Officers, *&c.* on board every Privateer, being firſt adjudged lawful Prize, and divers Rules are therein eſtabliſhed for the Condemnation of ſuch Prizes; and by the ſaid Act a Bounty is given to the Officers and Seamen, on their taking or deſtroying the Enemy's Ships, and that by the foregoing Act of 17 *Geo.* II. it was found neceſſary that the ſame Encouragement ſhould be given to the Captors of *French* Ships, *&c.* 20 *Geo.* II. P. 591.

All Sales, Bills of Sale, Contracts, Agreements, and Aſſignments of Shares of Prizes, *&c.* taken from the Enemy by Ships of War, or having Letters of Marque, which ſhall be made at any Time after the ſaid firſt of *June*, ſhall be void and of none Effect. P. 592.

The Agents are to pay the reſpective Shares of Prizes and Bounty Money to all Seamen, *&c.* as ſhall appear in Perſon, or, in their Abſence, to their lawful Attornies, impowered by them, in Manner herein-after directed, or to their Executors, *&c.* without any Regard to Bargain or Sale whatſoever, concerning the ſame. P. 596.

After the ſaid 1ſt of *June* no Letter of Attorney, made by any Seaman, *&c.* in any Ship of War, or having Letters of Marque, or by their Executors, *&c.* in order to impower any Perſon to receive any Share of Prizes or Bounty Money, ſhall be valid, unleſs the ſame be made revocable, and for the Uſe of ſuch Seamen, and be ſigned and executed before, and atteſted by, the Captain and one other of the ſigning Officers of the Ship, or the Mayor or chief Magiſtrate of ſome Corporation.

As every War produces Alterations, the following have been made ſince that which commenced in 1756.

If any Captor or Claimant ſhall not reſt ſatisfied with the Sentence given in the Admiralty Court abroad, the Party aggrieved may appeal to the Commiſſioners of Appeals in Cauſes of Prizes in *Great-Britain*; the ſame to be allowed in like Manner as Appeals from the Court of Admiralty in this Kingdom, ſo as the ſame be made within fourteen Days after Sentence, and Security be given to proſecute ſuch Appeals, and anſwer the Condemnation, and to pay treble Coſts, in Caſe the Sentence be affirmed. 27 *Geo.* II.

The Execution of any Sentence ſhall not be ſuſpended by Reaſon of ſuch Appeal, in Caſe the Party appellate give Security, to be approved of by the Court, to reſtore the Ship or Effects, or the full Value thereof, to the Appellant, in Caſe the Sentence ſhall be reverſed.

If any Perſon, who was not a Party in the firſt Inſtance, ſhall interpoſe an Appeal from a Sentence given in any Admiralty-Court, ſuch Perſon or his Agent ſhall at the ſame Time enter his Claim, otherwiſe ſuch Appeals ſhall be null and void.

All Appraiſements and Sales of Ships or Merchandizes, taken by his Majeſty's Ships of War, are to be made by Agents, appointed in equal Numbers by the Flag-Officers, Captains, Officers, Ship's Company, and others entitled thereunto,

unto, *viz.* If the Flag Officers, or Flag Officer, of any Fleet or Squadron, which ſhall take any Prize, or the Majority of ſuch Flag Officers, if more than one, ſhall appoint one or more Agents to ſell or appraiſe the ſame, then the Captains and Commanders ſhall nominate the like Number to act for them, and all the other Officers ſhall appoint the like Number to act for them; and all the Crews of the ſeveral Ships Companies, entitled thereto, ſhall appoint the ſame Number of Agents to act on their Behalf.

But nothing herein is to extend to alter any Agreement between the Owners, Officers, and Seamen of Privateers.

All Agents for receiving the Bounty for Head-Money are to exhibit and regiſter in the Court of Admiralty, where the Prize ſhall be condemned, their Letters of Attorney appointing them Agents; and if any Agent ſhall refuſe or neglect ſo to do for ſix Months after Condemnation, he is to forfeit 500*l.* to be recovered by the Proſecutor.

If any Agent is appointed after Condemnation, he muſt make the ſame Regiſtry under the ſame Penalty.

After the Sale of any Prize taken by any of his Majeſty's Ships of War, publick Notice is to be given by the Agents of the Day appointed for Payment of the Shares to the Captors; after which, if any Men's Shares ſhall remain in their Hands, either belonging to ſuch Men as ſhall be run from his Majeſty's Service, or not be legally demanded in three Years, the ſame are to go to the Uſe of *Greenwich* Hoſpital.

If any Veſſel ſhall be taken by Colluſion by a Man of War, the Commander or Captain ſhall forfeit 1000*l.* one Moiety to the Uſe of his Majeſty, the other to the Proſecutor; and he ſhall forfeit his Employment, and be incapable of any Office under his Majeſty, during the Space of ſeven Years; and the Goods, Ship, Tackle, *&c.* ſo taken by Colluſion, ſhall be adjudged good Prize to his Majeſty.

Perſons belonging to his Majeſty's Service who ſhall run away from their Ships before Notification of the Payment of Prizes or Bounty Money, are not entitled to their Shares; but the ſame ſhall go to *Greenwich* Hoſpital.

And, if they run away after Notification given, they forfeit ſuch Part of their Shares as ſhall remain in the Agent's Hands.

All Agents, *&c.* who ſhall diſpoſe of any Prize, are, within three Months after the Day of the firſt Payment to the Captors, to tranſmit to the Treaſurer of *Greenwich* Hoſpital, *&c.* a true State of the Produce of ſuch Prizes, together with an Account of the Payment of the ſeveral Shares to the Captors, as ſhall then have been made; and all Perſons authorized to receive Bounty Bills are, in like Manner, to tranſmit an Account of the Payment of the Shares; and all Agents, *&c.* who ſhall diſpoſe of any Prizes taken by any of his Majeſty's Ships of War, or that ſhall have received or diſpoſed of any Bills for Bounty, are, within three Months after the Term of three Years, limited by this Act, to make out an exact Account of the Produce of ſuch Prize and Bills for Bounty; as alſo of the Payments of the ſeveral Shares to the Captors, together with a true Account upon Oath, to be taken before the Treaſurer of the ſaid Hoſpital, *&c.* in Writing under his Hand and Seal, of all Sums then remaining in their Hands, which Money and Accounts they are at the ſame Time to deliver, taking an Acquittance for the ſame.

The Perſons directed to deliver the Accounts before-mentioned, and to pay the Money within the Time before limited and appointed, on Neglect are to forfeit 100*l.* excluſive of the Money then in their Hands; one Third to his Majeſty, the other two Thirds to the ſaid Hoſpital, with Coſts of Suit.

If any Fraud ſhall appear in the Accounts, every Perſon, his Aiders and Abettors, are to forfeit 100*l.* over and above the aforeſaid Penalties; one Third to his Majeſty, one Third to the Hoſpital, and the other to the Informer, with Coſts of Suit.

No Agent may be ſued by any Perſon who ſhall make a Run from his Majeſty's Service, in the Liſts certified of the Names of the Officers, Seamen, *&c.* actually on board any of his Majeſty's Ships of War, at the taking of any Prize, until the End of three Months after the Expiration of the three Years limited for

the claiming of Prizes and Bounty Money, unleſs ſuch Perſon ſhall, before any Action brought, obtain a Certificate of his R being taken off, and the Forfeiture of his Share of ſuch Prize and Bounty Money diſcharged by the Commiſſioners of the Navy, who ſubſcribed the ſaid Liſts, and ſhall produce ſuch Certificates to the Agents, and unleſs the Agent ſhall refuſe thereupon to pay the ſaid Prize and Bounty Money within two Months after ſuch Demand and Certificate produced.

The Preamble ſets forth, that repeated Complaints having been made of Piracy and Robbery being committed on board ſmall Ships and Boats being, or pretending to be, *Engliſh* Privateers; and that it is apprehended that moſt of the Acts of Piracy and Robbery have ariſen from the Obligation on the Lords of the Admiralty, to grant Commiſſions to all Commanders of Ships or Veſſels of what Burden ſoever, without Diſtinction: To remedy which Inconveniency it is enacted, that ſuch Commiſſions ſhall be abſolutely repealed and made void. 32 *Geo.* II.

But it is further enacted, that from and after the firſt of *June*, 1759, Commiſſions ſhall be iſſued at the Requeſt of any Owner or Owners, they giving ſuch Security as is herein-after mentioned; and that all Ships, Veſſels, Goods, *&c.* taken by any ſuch Privateer, being firſt adjudged lawful Prize, ſhall wholly belong to the Owners and Captors, in ſuch Manner as ſhall be agreed on among themſelves, and neither to his Majeſty, or any Admiral, Vice-Admiral, Governour, or other Perſon whatſoever; except as to the Cuſtoms and Duties.

No Commiſſion ſhall be granted, if in *Europe*, except the Veſſel be of 100 Tons Burden, carrying ten Carriage Guns, being three Pounders, and forty Men at leaſt; or unleſs the Lords of the Admiralty, or Perſons authorized by them, ſhall think fit to grant the ſame to any Veſſel of inferior Force or Burden.

The Lords of the Admiralty may at any Time, by an Order in Writing, revoke any Commiſſion.

In ſuch Caſe the Secretary of the Admiralty is required with all convenient Speed, after any Commiſſion ſhall be ſo revoked, to give Notice in Writing to the Owners, Agents, or Sureties of the Ship or Veſſel, named in ſuch Order of Revocation: And, if ſuch Ship ſhall be in the Channel, the Order of Revocation ſhall be effectual to ſuperſede the ſaid Commiſſion, at the Expiration of twenty Days from ſuch Notice, or ſooner, if the Notice ſhall be given to the Commander of the Veſſel: If ſhe ſhall be in the Northern Seas, at the Expiration of twenty Days; and if to the Southward of Cape *Finiſterre*, or in the *Mediterranean* at the End of ſix Weeks: If in *North America* or the *Weſt Indies*, at the Expiration of three Months; and in the *Eaſt Indies*, at the End of ſix Months: And the Perſon concerned may complain of ſuch Revocation to his Majeſty in Council, within thirty Days after the Notice is given, and the Determination of his Majeſty in Council ſhall be final.

If the Order of Revocation ſhall be ſuperſeded, the Commiſſion ſhall be deemed to have continued in Force, in the ſame Manner as if no ſuch Revocation had been made.

No Perſon ſhall be liable to be puniſhed for doing any Matter or Thing before he ſhall have received perſonal Notice of ſuch Revocation.

Before the granting any Commiſſion, uſual Bail or Security ſhall be taken, each Perſon, being Security, making Oath before the Judge of the Admiralty, *&c.* that at the Time of their being ſworn, they were worth more Money than the Sum for which they are then bound, excluſive of their juſt Debts: And the Marſhal of the Court, *&c.* is directed to make Enquiry of the Sufficiency of ſuch Security, and report the ſame to the Judge or his Surrogate, before ſuch Commiſſion ſhall be granted.

All Perſons applying for Commiſſions are to make Application in Writing, and ſet forth therein a particular and exact Deſcription of the Ship or Veſſel, ſpecifying the Burden, and the Number and the Nature of the Guns on board, to what Place belonging, and the Names of the Principal Owners, and the Number of the Men, all which Particulars are to be inſerted in the Commiſſion, and every Commander ſhall produce ſuch Commiſſion to the Collector, *&c.* of the Port from whence ſuch Ship or Veſſel ſhall be firſt fitted out, or

to the lawful Deputy of ſuch Collectors, &c. who are required to inſpect the ſaid Ship, without Fee or Reward, ſo as to aſcertain the Burden, Number of Men, and Number and Nature of her Guns: And if they ſhall find the ſame to anſwer the Tenour of the Deſcription in the Commiſſion, or be of greater Force, they are immediately, upon the Requeſt of the Commander, to give him a Certificate *gratis*, which ſhall be deemed a neceſſary Clearance, before ſuch Veſſel ſhall be permitted to ſail from that Port: And if the Commander ſhall depart without ſuch Certificate, or proceed upon a Cruiſe with a Force inferior to that mentioned in his Commiſſion, or required by this Act, the Commiſſion ſhall from thenceforth be null and void; and the Commander, being convicted before any Court of Admiralty, ſhall be impriſoned without Bail or Mainprize, for ſuch Space as the Court ſhall direct, not exceeding one Year.

If any Collector, &c. ſhall grant a Certificate for any Veſſel which ſhall not be of the Burden and Force ſpecified in the Commiſſion, or of greater Burden and Force than ſhall be mentioned therein, he ſhall forfeit his Office, and be for ever after incapable of holding any Office in the Cuſtoms; and ſhall alſo forfeit 100*l.* one Half to the Informer, and the other to the Corporation for the Relief of ſick and diſabled Seamen in the Merchant-Service; or, if the Forfeiture ſhall be incurred in an Outport, where there is a Corporation for Relief of Seamen, then to the Truſtees of ſuch Corporation.

The Tonnage of Veſſels to be aſcertained according to the Rules laid down by the Act 8 *Annæ, for making a Dock at* Liverpool.

If the Commander of any private Ship of War ſhall agree to ranſom any neutral Veſſel, or the Cargo, or any Part thereof, after the ſame ſhall have been taken as Prize, and, in Purſuance of ſuch Agreement, diſcharge ſuch Prize without bringing the ſame into ſome Port belonging to his Majeſty's Dominions, he ſhall be deemed guilty of Piracy, Felony, and Robbery; and upon Conviction ſhall ſuffer Pains of Death, Loſs of Lands, Goods, and Chattels accordingly.

But the Commander of any private Ship of War, upon the Capture of any neutral Ship, which ſhall be liable only to the Forfeiture of ſuch contraband Goods as ſhall be on board, may receive ſuch Goods from ſuch Ship, in Caſe the Commander thereof is willing to deliver the ſame, and may thereupon ſet ſuch neutral Ship at Liberty; and if any Perſon ſhall purloin or embezzle any contraband Goods before condemnation, he ſhall ſuffer ſuch Pains and Penalties as are inflicted by Law on Perſons purloining or embezzling Goods out of any captured Ship.

All Books, Papers, and Writings, found in any Veſſel, taken as Prize, ſhall be brought into the Regiſtry of the Court of Admiralty, wherein ſuch Veſſel may be proceeded againſt in Order for Condemnation; but ſuch only tranſlated as ſhall be agreed or inſiſted upon by the Proctors of the ſeveral Parties, Captors or Claimants, or, in Caſe of no Claim by the Captor or Regiſtry, to be neceſſary for aſcertaining the Property of ſuch Veſſel and her Cargo.

No Judge, Regiſter, or Deputy Regiſter, Marſhal or Deputy Marſhal, or any other Officer belonging to any Court of Admiralty or Vice Admiralty in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, or the Plantations or elſewhere, nor any Advocate or Proctor ſhall be concerned in any Privateer, having Commiſſion aforeſaid; on Penalty of forfeiting their Office and alſo 100*l.* to his Majeſty; and every Advocate or Proctor to be rendered incapable of practiſing for the future.

No Regiſter, or Deputy Regiſter, nor any Marſhal nor Deputy Marſhal, of any Admiralty or Vice Admiralty Court, ſhall act or be concerned, either directly or indirectly, as Advocate or Proctor in ſuch Courts, to which they belong; or, on Non-Obſervance of this Clauſe, ſhall forfeit his reſpective Office and Employment in ſuch Court.

If any Appeal ſhall be interpoſed from a Sentence given in an Admiralty Court in Purſuance of the Act 29 *Geo.* II. the Judge of ſuch Court ſhall, at the Requeſt and Charge, either of the Captor or Claimant, or of the Claimant only, in Caſe where the Privilege is reſerved in Favour of the Claimant by any Treaty now

ſubſiſting

ſubſiſting, make an Order to have ſuch Capture appraiſed, unleſs the Parties agree upon the Value, and an Inventory taken, and then take Security for the full Value thereof, and cauſe ſuch Capture to be delivered to the Party giving ſuch Security, in the ſame Manner as, by the former Act, ſuch Judge ought or could have done before Sentence given, notwithſtanding ſuch Appeal; and if there ſhall be any Difficulty or Objection to the giving or taking Security, the Judge ſhall, at the Requeſt of either of the Parties, order ſuch Goods and Effects to be entered, landed, and ſold by publick Auction, as Prize-Goods now are, under the Care and Cuſtody of the Officers of the Cuſtoms, and under the Direction and Inſpection of ſuch Perſons as ſhall be appointed by the Claimants and Captors; the Produce to be depoſited in the Bank of *England*, or in ſome publick Securities, in the Names of ſuch Truſtees as the Captors and Claimants ſhall appoint, and the Court ſhall approve, for the Uſe and Benefit of the Parties who ſhall be adjudged to be entitled thereto; and, if ſuch Security ſhall be given by the Claimants, then the Judge ſhall give ſuch Capture a Paſs, to prevent its being taken again by his Majeſty's Subjects in its deſtined Voyage.

This Act to continue in Force during the preſent War with *France*, and no longer.

The Expence at the Admiralty-Office of a Letter of Marque, or a Commiſſion, is 1*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* and at the Commons 9*l.* 14*s.* 6*d.* but Proctors, when employed, generally charge fifteen Guineas.

An ORDER *from the Lords of the Admiralty to the Judge of the High Court of Admiralty, to make out the Commiſſion.*

By the Commiſſioners for executing the Office of Lord High Admiral of Great-Britain *and* Ireland, *&c.*

WHEREAS by his Majeſty's Commiſſion under the Great Seal of *Great-Britain*, bearing Date the We are required and authorized to iſſue forth and grant Commiſſions to any of his Majeſty's Subjects, or others, whom we ſhall deem fitly qualified in that Behalf, for the apprehending, ſeizing, and taking the Ships, Veſſels, and Goods belonging to or the Vaſſals and Subjects of the King, or others inhabiting within any of his Countries, Territories, and Dominions, and ſuch other Ships, Veſſels, and Goods as are or ſhall be liable to Confiſcation, purſuant to the reſpective Treaties between his Majeſty and other Princes, States, and Potentates, and to bring the ſame to Judgement in his Majeſty's High Court of Admiralty of *England*, or ſuch other Court of Admiralty as ſhall be lawfully authorized in that Behalf, for Proceedings and Adjudication, and Condemnation to be thereupon had, according to the Courſe of Admiralty and Law of Nations, with other Powers in the ſaid Commiſſion expreſſed; a Copy whereof, together with his Majeſty's Inſtructions under his Royal Signet and Sign Manual, remains with you: THESE are therefore to will and require you forthwith to cauſe a Commiſſion, or Letter of Marque, to be iſſued out of the High Court of Admiralty unto Commander of the Ship called the Burthen about Tons, mounted with Guns, and navigated with Men; to ſet forth, in warlike Manner, the ſaid Ship called the whereof the ſaid is Commander, and to apprehend, ſeize, and take the Ships, Veſſels, and Goods belonging to or the Vaſſals and Subjects of the King, or others inhabiting within any of his Countries, Territories and Dominions, and ſuch other Ships, Veſſels, and Goods as are or ſhall be liable to Confiſcation, purſuant to the reſpective Treaties between his Majeſty and other Princes, States, and Potentates, according to his Majeſty's Commiſſion and Inſtructions aforeſaid. And you are to inſert therein a Clauſe, injoining the ſaid to keep an exact Journal of his Proceedings; and therein particularly to take Notice of all Prizes which ſhall be taken by him, the Nature of ſuch Prizes, the Time and Place of their being taken, and the Value of them as near as he can judge; as alſo the Station, Motion, and Strength of the Enemy, as well as he can diſcover by the beſt Intelligence he can

get; of which he is, from Time to Time, as he ſhall have Opportunity, to tranſmit an Account to our Secretary, and to keep Correſpondence with him by all Opportunities that ſhall preſent. PROVIDED always, that, before you iſſue ſuch Commiſſion, Security be given thereupon, according as is directed by his Majeſty's Inſtructions aforementioned, and hath been uſed in ſuch Caſes. The ſaid Commiſſion to continue in Force until further Order: For which this ſhall be your Warrant. Given under our Hands, and the Seal of the Office of Admiralty, this Day of 17

To

Judge of the High Court of Admiralty.

By Command of their Lordſhips.

The COMMISSION.

GEORGE the Second, by the Grace of God King of *Great-Britain*, *France*, and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith; TO ALL PEOPLE to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, greeting: WHEREAS WE, by our Declaration of the nineteenth Day of *October*, in the Year of our Lord *One thouſand Seven hundred and Thirty-nine*, for the Reaſons therein contained, have declared War againſt *Spain*; AND WHEREAS We, by our Declaration of the twenty-ninth Day of *March*, in the Year of our Lord *One thouſand Seven hundred and Forty-four*, for the Reaſons therein contained, have declared War againſt *France*. AND WHEREAS We, by our Commiſſion under our Great Seal of *Great-Britain*, bearing Date the eighteenth Day of *June* following, have willed, required, and authorized our High Admiral of *Great-Britain* and *Ireland*, &c. for the Time being, and our Commiſſioners for executing the Office of our High Admiral of *Great-Britain* and *Ireland*, &c. and the Commiſſioners for executing the ſaid Office, for the Time being, or any three or more of them, to iſſue forth and grant Commiſſions to any of our loving Subjects, or others, whom our High Admiral aforeſaid, or our ſaid Commiſſioners for executing the ſaid Office, and the Commiſſioners for executing the ſame for the Time being, ſhall deem fitly qualified in that Behalf, for the apprehending, ſeizing, and taking the Ships, Veſſels, and Goods belonging to *France* and *Spain*, or the Vaſſals and Subjects of the *French* King or King of *Spain*, or either of them, or others inhabiting within any of their or either of their Countries, Territories, and Dominions, and ſuch other Ships, Veſſels, and Goods as are or ſhall be liable to Confiſcation, purſuant to the reſpective Treaties between us and other Princes, States, and Potentates, and to bring the ſame to Judgement in our High Court of Admiralty of *England*, or ſuch other Court of Admiralty as ſhall be lawfully authoriſed in that Behalf for Proceedings and Adjudications, and Condemnation to be thereupon had, according to the Courſe of Admiralty and Laws of Nations, and with ſuch Clauſes to be therein inſerted, and in ſuch Manner, as by our ſaid Commiſſion more at large appeareth. AND WHEREAS our ſaid Commiſſioners for executing the Office of our High Admiral aforeſaid, have thought fitly qualified, who hath equipped, furniſhed, and victualled a Ship called of the Burthen of about Tons, whereof he the ſaid is Commander. AND WHEREAS the ſaid hath given ſufficient Bail, with Sureties, to us in our ſaid High Court of Admiralty, according to the Effect and Form ſet down in our Inſtructions made the ſaid eighteenth Day of *June*, *One thouſand Seven hundred and Forty-four*, and in the eighteenth Year of our Reign, a Copy whereof is given to the ſaid Captain

KNOW YE THEREFORE, that We do by theſe Preſents grant Commiſſion to, and do licenſe and authorize the ſaid to ſet forth in warlike Manner the ſaid Ship called the under his own Command; and therewith, by Force of Arms, to apprehend, ſeize, and take the Ships, Veſſels, and Goods belonging to *France* and *Spain*, or the Vaſſals and Subjects of the *French* King or King of *Spain*, or either of them, or others inhabiting

biting within any of their or either of their Countries, Territories, and Dominions, and ſuch other Ships, Veſſels, and Goods, as are or ſhall be liable to Confiſcation, purſuant to the reſpective Treaties between us and other Princes, States, and Potentates, and to bring the ſame to ſuch Ports as ſhall be moſt convenient in order to have them legally adjudged in our ſaid High Court of Admiralty of *England*, or before the Judges of ſuch other Admiralty Court as ſhall be lawfully authorized within our Dominions; which being condemned, it ſhall and may be lawful for the ſaid to ſell and diſpoſe of ſuch Ships, Veſſels, and Goods, ſo adjudged and condemned in ſuch Sort or Manner as by the Courſe of Admiralty hath been accuſtomed, except in ſuch Caſes where it is otherwiſe directed by our ſaid Inſtructions. PROVIDED always, that the ſaid keep an exact Journal of his Proceedings, and therein particularly take Notice of all Prizes which ſhall be taken by him, the Nature of ſuch Prizes, the Times and Places of their being taken, and the Values of them, as near as he can judge; as alſo of the Station, Motion, and Strength of the Enemies, as well as he or his Mariners can diſcover by the beſt Intelligence he can get, and alſo of whatſoever elſe ſhall occur unto him, or any of his Officers or Mariners, or be diſcovered or diſcloſed unto him or them, or found out by Examination or Conference with any Mariners or Paſſengers of, or in, any of the Ships or Veſſels taken, or by any other Perſon or Perſons, or by any other Ways and Means whatſoever, touching or concerning the Deſigns of the Enemies, or any of their Fleets, Veſſels, or Parties, and of their Stations, Ports, and Places, and of their Intents therein, and of what Merchant Ships or Veſſels of the Enemies bound out or home, or to any other Place, he or his Officers or Mariners ſhall hear of, and of what elſe material in thoſe Caſes may arrive to his or their Knowledge; of all which he ſhall, from Time to Time, as he ſhall or may have Opportunity, tranſmit an account to our High Admiral of *Great-Britain* for the Time being, or our ſaid Commiſſioners for executing the Office of our High Admiral aforeſaid, or the Commiſſioners for executing that Office for the Time being, or their Secretary, and keep a Correſpondence with him or them by all Opportunities that ſhall preſent. AND FURTHER PROVIDED, that nothing be done by the ſaid or any of his Officers, Mariners, and Company, contrary to the true Meaning of our aforeſaid Inſtructions, but that the ſaid Inſtructions ſhall be by them, and each and every of them, as far as they or any of them are therein concerned, in all Particulars well and duly performed and obſerved. AND We pray and deſire all Kings, Princes, Potentates, Eſtates, and Republicks, being our Friends and Allies, and all others to whom it ſhall appertain, to give the ſaid all Aid, Aſſiſtance, and Succour, in their Ports, with his ſaid Ship, Company and Prizes, without doing or ſuffering to be done to him any Wrong, Trouble, or Hindrance; We offering to do the like when we ſhall be by them thereunto deſired. AND We will and require all our Officers whatſoever, to give him Succour and Aſſiſtance as Occaſion ſhall require. IN WITNESS whereof we have cauſed the Great Seal of our High Court of Admiralty of *England* to be hereunto affixed. Given at *London* the Day of in the Year of our Lord *one thouſand ſeven hundred and forty four*, and in the eighteenth Year of our Reign.

Extract from the Regiſtry of the High Court of Admiralty of *England*.

GEORGE R.

INSTRUCTIONS *for the Commanders of ſuch Merchant Ships and Veſſels as may have Letters of Marque, or Commiſſions for Private Men of War againſt the King of* Spain, *his Vaſſals and Subjects, or others inhabiting within any of his Countries, Territories, or Dominions, by Virtue of our Commiſſion granted under the Great Seal of* Great-Britain, *bearing Date the thirtieth Day of* November, 1739. *Given at our Court at* St. James's, *the thirtieth Day of* November, 1739, *in the thirteenth Year of our Reign.*

I. THAT it ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Commanders of Merchant Ships and Veſſels authoriſed by Letters of Marque, or Commiſſions for private Men of War, to ſet upon by Force of Arms, and ſubdue and take the Men of War, Ships, and other Veſſels whatſoever, as alſo the Goods, Monies, and Merchandizes belonging to the King of *Spain*, his Vaſſals and Subjects, and others inhabiting within any of his Countries, Territories, and Dominions; and ſuch other Ships, Veſſels, and Goods, as are, or ſhall be, liable to Confiſcation, purſuant to the Treaties between us and other Princes, States, and Potentates: But ſo as that no Hoſtility be committed, nor Prize attacked, ſeized, or taken, within the Harbours of Princes and States in Amity with us, or in their Rivers or Roads, within Shot of their Cannon.

II. That all Ships, of what Nation ſoever, carrying any Soldiers, Arms, Powder, Ammunition, or any other contraband Goods, to any of the Territories, Lands, Plantations, or Countries of the King of *Spain*, ſhall be ſeized as Prizes.

III. That the ſaid Commanders of ſuch Merchant Ships and Veſſels ſhall bring ſuch Ships and Goods as they have ſeized, or ſhall ſo ſeize and take, to ſuch Port of this our Realm of *England*, or ſome other Port of our Dominions as ſhall be moſt convenient for them, in order to have the ſame legally adjudged in our High Court of Admiralty of *England*, or before the Judges of ſuch other Admiralty Court, as ſhall be lawfully authoriſed within our Dominions: But if ſuch Prize be taken in the *Mediterranean*, or within the *Straits* of *Gibraltar*, then the Captor may, if he doth not think fit to bring the ſame to ſome Port of *England*, or other our Dominions, carry ſuch Ship and Goods into the Ports of ſuch Princes or States as are in Alliance or Amity with us.

IV. That after ſuch Ship ſhall be taken and brought into any Port, the Taker ſhall be obliged to bring or ſend, as ſoon as poſſible may be, three or four of the principal of the Company, whereof the Maſter and the Pilot to be always two, of every Ship ſo brought into Port, before the Judge of the Admiralty of *England*, or his Surrogate, or before the Judge of ſuch other Admiralty Court, within our Dominions, as ſhall be lawfully authoriſed as aforeſaid, or ſuch as ſhall be lawfully commiſſioned in that Behalf, to be ſworn and examined upon ſuch Interrogatories as ſhall tend to the Diſcovery of the Truth, touching the Intereſt or Property of ſuch Ship or Ships, and of the Goods and Merchandizes found therein: And the Taker ſhall be further obliged at the Time he produceth the Company to be examined, to bring and deliver into the Hands of the Judge of the Admiralty of *England*, his Surrogate, or the Judge of ſuch other Admiralty Courts within our Dominions, as ſhall be lawfully authorized, or others commiſſioned as aforeſaid, all ſuch Paſſes, Sea-Briefs, Charter-parties, Bills of Lading, Cockets, Letters, and other Documents and Writings as ſhall be delivered up, or found on board any ſuch Ships; the ſaid Taker or one of his chief Officers, who was preſent and ſaw the ſaid Papers and Writings delivered up, or otherwiſe found on board at the Time of the Capture, making Oath, that the ſaid Papers and Writings

are

are brought and delivered in, as they were received or taken, without any Fraud, Addition, Subduction or Embezzlement.

V. That ſuch Ships, Goods, and Merchandizes, taken by Virtue of Letters of Marque, or Commiſſions for private Men of War, ſhall be kept and preſerved, and no Part of them ſhall be ſold, ſpoiled, waſted, or diminiſhed, and that the Bulk thereof ſhall not be broken before Judgement be given in the High Court of Admiralty of *England*, or ſome other Court of Admiralty lawfully authorized in that Behalf, that the Ships, Goods, and Merchandizes are lawful Prize; and that no Perſon or Perſons, taken or ſurprized in any Ship or Veſſel as aforeſaid, though known to be of the Enemy's Party, ſhall be in cold Blood killed, maimed, or by Torture or Cruelty inhumanly treated, contrary to the common Uſage and juſt Permiſſion of War; and whoſoever ſhall offend in any of the Premiſſes, ſhall be ſeverely puniſhed.

VI. That the ſaid Commanders of ſuch Merchant Ships and Veſſels, who ſhall obtain the ſaid Letters of Marque or Commiſſions, as aforeſaid, for private Men of War, ſhall not do or attempt any Thing againſt the true Meaning of any Article or Articles, Treaty or Treaties, depending between us and any of our Allies, touching the Freedom of Commerce in the Time of War, and the Authority of the Paſſports, or Certificates under a certain Form in ſome one of the Articles or Treaties ſo depending between us and our Allies, as aforeſaid, when produced and ſhewed by any of the Subjects of our ſaid Allies; and ſhall not do or attempt any Thing againſt our loving Subjects, or the Subjects of any Prince or State in Amity with us, nor againſt their Ships, Veſſels or Goods, but only againſt the King of *Spain*, his Vaſſals and Subjects, and others inhabiting within his Countries, Territories, or Dominions, their Ships, Veſſels and Goods, except as before excepted; and againſt ſuch other Ships, Veſſels and Goods, as are or ſhall be liable to Confiſcation.

VII. That after Condemnation of any Prize, it ſhall or may be lawful for the Commanders of ſuch Merchant Ships or Veſſels, or the Owners of the ſame, to keep ſuch and ſo many Ships, Veſſels, Goods, and Merchandizes as ſhall be condemned to them, for lawful Prize, in their own Poſſeſſion; to make Sale or diſpoſe thereof in open Market, or otherwiſe, to their beſt Advantage, in as ample Manner as at any Time heretofore has been accuſtomed in Caſes of Letters of Marque, or of juſt Prizes in Time of War; other than Wrought Silks, Bengals, and Stuffs mixed with Silk or Herba, of the Manufacture of *Perſia*, *China*, or *Eaſt-India*, or Callicoes painted, dyed, printed or ſtained there, which are to be depoſited for Exportation, according to the Directions of an Act made in the eleventh year of the Reign of the late King *William*, entituled, *An Act for the more effectual employing the Poor by encouraging the Manufactures of this Kingdom*: And that it ſhall be lawful for all Manner of Perſons as well our Subjects as others, according to Law, to buy the ſaid Ships, Veſſels, Goods, and Merchandizes, ſo taken and condemned for lawful Prize, without any Damage or Moleſtation to enſue thereupon to the ſaid Buyers, or any of them, by Reaſon of the contracting or dealing for the ſame.

VIII. That if any Ship or Veſſel, belonging to us or our Subjects, or to our Allies or their Subjects, ſhall be found in Diſtreſs, by being, in Fight, ſet upon or taken by the Enemy, the Captain, Officers, and Company, who ſhall have ſuch Letters of Marque or Commiſſion as aforeſaid, ſhall uſe their beſt Endeavours to give Aid and Succour to all ſuch Ship or Ships, and ſhall, to the utmoſt of their Power, labour to free the ſame from the Enemy.

IX. That our ſubjects, and all other Perſons whatſoever, who ſhall either in their own Perſons ſerve, or bear any Charge, or Adventure, or in any Sort further or ſet forward the ſaid Adventure, according to theſe Articles, ſhall ſtand and be freed by Virtue of the ſaid Commiſſion; and that no Perſon be in any wiſe reputed or challenged for an Offender againſt our Laws, but ſhall be freed, under our Protection, of and from all Trouble and Vexation that might in any wiſe grow thereby, in the ſame Manner as any other our Subjects ought to be by Law, in their aiding and aſſiſting us; either in their own Perſons, or otherwiſe, in a lawful War againſt our declared Enemies.

X. That the ſaid Commanders of ſuch Merchant Ships and Veſſels, or their Owners or Agents, before the taking out Commiſſions, ſhall give notice in Writing, ſubſcribed with their Hands, to our High Admiral of *Great-Britain*, for the Time being, or our Commiſſioners for executing the Office of our High Admiral, or the Commiſſioners for executing that Office for the Time being, or the Lieutenant or Judge of the ſaid High Court of Admiralty, or his Surrogate, of the Name of their Ship, and of the Tonnage and Burthen, and the Names of the Captain, Owners, or Setters out of the ſaid Ship, with the Number of Men, and the Names of the Officers in her, and for what Time they are victualled, and alſo of their Ordnance, Furniture, and Ammunition, to the End the ſame may be regiſtered in the ſaid Court of Admiralty.

XI. That thoſe Commanders of ſuch Merchant Ships and Veſſels, who ſhall have ſuch Letters of Marque, or Commiſſions as aforeſaid, ſhall hold and keep, and are hereby enjoined to hold and keep, a Correſpondence, by all Conveniences, and upon all occaſions, from Time to Time, with our High Admiral of *Great-Britain* for the Time being, or our Commiſſioners for executing the Office of our High Admiral, or the Commiſſioners for executing that Office for the Time being, or their Secretary, ſo as, from Time to Time, to render and give unto him or them, not only an Account or Intelligence of their Captures or Proceedings, by Virtue of ſuch their ſaid Letters of Marque, or Commiſſions, as aforeſaid; but alſo, of whatſoever elſe ſhall occur unto them, or be diſcovered and declared unto them, or found out by them, by Examination of, or Conference with, any Mariners, or Paſſengers of or in the Ships or Veſſels taken, or by any other Ways or Means whatſoever, touching or concerning the Deſigns of the Enemy, or any of their Fleets, Ships, Veſſels, or Parties; and of the Stations, Seas, Ports, and Places, and of their Intents therein; and of what Merchant Ships or Veſſels of the Enemy, bound out or home, they ſhall hear of; and of what elſe material in theſe Caſes may arrive to their Knowledge, to the End ſuch Courſe may be thereupon taken, and ſuch Orders given, as may be requiſite.

XII. That no Commander of a Merchant Ship, or Veſſel, who ſhall have a Letter of Marque or Commiſſion as aforeſaid, ſhall preſume, as they will anſwer it at their Peril, to wear any Jack, Pendant, or any other Enſign or Colour uſually borne by our Ships; but that, beſides the Colours borne uſually by Merchant Ships, they do wear a red Jack with the Union-Jack, deſcribed in the Canton at the upper Corner thereof near the Staff; and that one third Part of the whole Company of every ſuch Ship or Veſſel ſo fitted out as aforeſaid, ſhall be Land-men.

XIII. That ſuch Commanders of Merchant Ships and Veſſels who ſhall obtain ſuch Letters of Marque or Commiſſions, as aforeſaid, ſhall alſo, from Time to Time, upon due Notice being given them, obſerve all ſuch other Inſtructions and Orders as we ſhall think fit to direct, for the better carrying on of this Service.

XIV. That all Perſons who ſhall violate theſe Inſtructions ſhall be ſeverely puniſhed, and alſo required to make full Reparation to Perſons injured, contrary to theſe Inſtructions, for all Damages they ſhall ſuſtain by any Capture, Embezzlement, Demurrage, or otherwiſe.

XV. That before any ſuch Letters of Marque, or Commiſſions, iſſued under Seal, Bail, with Sureties, ſhall be given before the Lieutenant and Judge of our High Court of Admiralty of *England*, or his Surrogate, in the Sum of three thouſand Pounds Sterling, if the Ship carries above one hundred and fifty Men: and, if a leſſer number, in the Sum of fifteen hundred Pounds Sterling: Which Bail ſhall be to the Effect, and in the Form following:

WHICH Day, Time, and place perſonally appeared

who ſubmitting themſelves to the Juriſdiction of the High Court of Admiralty of *England*

England, obliged themſelves, their Heirs, Executors, and Adminiſtrators, to our Sovereign Lord the King, in the Sum of
Pounds of lawful Money of *Great-Britain*, to this Effect; that is to ſay, That Whereas
is authorized by Letters of Marque, or a Commiſſion for a private Man of War, to arm, equip, and ſet forth to Sea, the Ship called the
of the Burthen of about Tons, whereof he the ſaid
goeth Captain, with Men, Ordnance, Ammunition and Victuals, to ſet upon by Force of Arms, and to ſubdue, ſeize, and take the Men of War, Ships, and other Veſſels whatſoever, together with the Goods, Monies, and Merchandizes belonging to the King of *Spain*, or to any of his Vaſſals and Subjects, or others inhabiting within any of his Countries, Territories, or Dominions whatſoever, and ſuch other Ships, Veſſels, and Goods as are or ſhall be liable to Confiſcation, excepting only within the Harbours or Roads within Shot of the Cannon of Princes and States in Amity with his Majeſty: And Whereas he, the ſaid has a Copy of certain Inſtructions, approved of and paſſed by his Majeſty in Council, delivered to him to govern himſelf therein, as by the Tenor of the ſaid Commiſſion, and of the Inſtructions thereto relating, more at large appeareth: If, therefore, nothing be done by the ſaid or any of his Officers, Mariners, or Company, contrary to the true Meaning of the ſaid Inſtructions, but that the Commiſſion aforeſaid, and the ſaid Inſtructions, ſhall in all Particulars be well and duly performed and obſerved, as far as they ſhall the ſaid Ship, Captain, and Company any Way concern; And they, or any of them, ſhall give full Satisfaction for any Damages or Injury which ſhall be done by them, or any of them, to any of his Majeſty's Subjects or Allies, or Neuters, or their Subjects; And alſo ſhall duly and truly pay, or cauſe to be paid, to his Majeſty, or the Cuſtomers or Officers appointed to receive the ſame for his Majeſty, the uſual Cuſtoms due to his Majeſty, of and for all Ships and Goods, ſo as aforeſaid taken and adjudged for Prize; And moreover, if the ſaid
ſhall not take any Ship or Veſſel, or any Goods and Merchandizes, belonging to the Enemy, or otherwiſe liable to Confiſcation through Conſent, or clandeſtinely, or by Colluſion, by Virtue, Colour, or Pretence of this ſaid Commiſſion, that then this Bail ſhall be void, and of none Effect: And unleſs they ſhall ſo do, they do all hereby ſeverally conſent that Execution ſhall iſſue forth againſt them, their Heirs, Executors, and Adminiſtrators, Goods and Chattels, whereſoever the ſame ſhall be found, to the Value of the ſaid Sum of
Pounds, before-mentioned. And in Teſtimony of the Truth thereof, they have hereunto ſubſcribed their Names.

By his Majeſty's Command,

HARRINGTON.

Exam. S. HILL, Regiſter.

An ADDITIONAL INSTRUCTION *to all ſuch as have or ſhall have Letters of Marque, or Commiſſions for private Men of War, in Purſuance of a Warrant from his Majeſty, dated the ſeventh Day of* April, 1743, *directed to the Commiſſioners for executing the Office of Lord High Admiral of* Great-Britain *and* Ireland, *&c. and of a Warrant in Purſuance thereupon, made by the Right Honourable the Lords Commiſſioners for executing the Office of Lord High Admiral of* Great-Britain *and* Ireland, *&c. dated the ninth Day of* April, 1743, *directed to Sir* Henry Penrice, *Knight, Judge of the High Court of Admiralty of* England.

THAT all Captains and Commanders of Ships, who have or ſhall have Letters of Marque, or Commiſſions for private Men of War, are hereby required and enjoined to obſerve carefully and religiouſly the Terms of the Treaty Marine, between his late Majeſty King *CHARLES* the Second and their

High Mightineſſes the States General of the United *Netherlands*, concluded at *London* the firſt of *December*, 1674, Old Style, and confirmed by ſubſequent Treaties: And they are hereby required to give Security, purſuant to the Tenth Article of the aforeſaid Treaty Marine, for the due Performance thereof.

Exam. SAMUEL HILL, Regiſter.

The following are ſuch Articles of Agreement as were commonly entered into by the Captains of Privateers, in the late War, and their Crews; which I publiſh as a Copy for my Readers to have Recourſe to, in Caſes wherein future Ruptures may render them uſeful, *viz.*

ARTICLES agreed between Captain *A. B.* Commander of the *Private Man of War*, called the *Terrible*, with *twenty Guns* mounted, carrying *nine Pound* Shot, *twenty Braſs Pattereroes*, *four Mortars*, and ſome *Wall-Pieces*, manned with *two hundred Men*, now lying at *Church-Hole*, deſigned to cruize againſt the *French* and *Spaniards*, on the one Part; and the ſaid Ship's Company on the other, *witneſſeth:*

1. That the ſaid Captain *A. B.* for himſelf, and in Behalf of the Owners of the ſaid Ship *Terrible*, ſhall put on board her great Guns, Swivels, Powder, Shot, and all other warlike Ammunition neceſſary for them; as alſo ſmall Arms, and Proviſions ſufficient for the ſaid Ship's Company for a ſix Months' Cruize at Sea, from their ſailing from the *Downs*; in Conſideration of which, the Owners or their Aſſigns ſhall be reimburſed, out of the firſt Prize or Prizes taken by the ſaid Ship *Terrible*, before any Dividend is made thereof, the whole Charge of warlike Stores, great Guns and ſmall Arms excepted, Victualling, Advance-Money, and the Expences the Owners are at for the Surgeon's Cheſt, and a Set of Muſick; after which one Half of the nett Proceeds of ſuch Prize or Prizes as ſhall be taken, to be for the Account of the Owners, and at the Diſpoſition of the Managers; and the other Half of ſuch nett Proceeds to be the ſole Property of the Ship's Company; the Captain's Share of which to be 6 [*in ſome* 8] *per Cent.* and the Reſidue to be divided in the Proportions mentioned in the eleventh Article of theſe Preſents.

2. That, for preſerving Decorum on board the ſaid private Man of War, no Man is to quit, or go out of her, on board of any other Veſſel or Veſſels, or on Shore, without Leave obtained of the commanding Officer on board, under the Penalty of ſuch Puniſhment as ſhall be eſteemed proper by the Captain and Officers.

3. That it ſhall be entirely in the Captain's Power to cruize where he ſhall eſteem moſt beneficial for the Intereſt of the Owners and Ship's Company.

[*In ſome, it is to cruize where the Managers, and in others, where the Owners ſhall direct.*]

4. That if any Perſon be found a Ringleader of Mutiny, or cauſing a Diſturbance on board, refuſe to obey the Command of the Captain and Officers, behave with Cowardice, or get drunk in Time of Action, he or they ſhall forfeit his or their Share, to be divided amongſt the Ship's Company; and be otherwiſe puniſhed according to Law.

5. That all Clothes, Bedding, Watches, and Rings in wear, Buttons, Buckles, and what elſe is deemed ſmall Plunder by Cuſtom, is to be divided amongſt the Ship's Company, according to their ſeveral Stations; the Captain not to interfere with them: The Cabin Utenſils, in preſent Uſe, for the Commander.

6. That if any Perſon ſhall ſteal, or convert to his Uſe, any Part of the Prize or Prizes, or be found pilfering any Money or Goods, and be convicted thereof, he ſhall forfeit his Share to the Ship and Company.

7. The Captain has the Power of taking out of any Prize, or Prizes, whatever Stores he may judge neceſſary for the Ship *Terrible*, without paying for them; provided the Prize is not diſabled thereby.

8. That

8. That whoſoever firſt ſpies a Sail, which proves to be a Prize, ſhall have ſeven Pounds [*in ſome only one Guinea, in others five*] and the firſt Man proved to board a Prize before ſhe ſtrikes, ſhall have a Gratuity of ten Pounds [*in ſome ten, and in others fifteen Guineas*] for his Bravery, to be deducted out of the groſs Sum of the Prize.

9. That if any private Man ſhall loſe a Leg, Arm, or Eye, in Time of Action, or in the Ship's Service, he ſhall beſides the Advantage of *Greenwich* Hoſpital, have a Gratuity of 25*l.* and in Proportion to the Officers, excluſive of Shares [*in others only* 20l. *to a private Man*, 50l. *to the Captain*, 40l. *to the firſt Lieutenant*, and 30l. *to each of the other Lieutenants, Maſter, and Surgeon*] the ſaid Sums to be deducted out of the groſs Sum of the Prize; and in Caſe of Mortality under Cure, the ſaid Gratuity and Shares to be made good to their Aſſigns.

10. That for the further Encouragement of the ſaid private Man of War's Company, it is agreed, that the chief Officers ſhall have *ſix Guineas*, the petty Officers and able Seamen *five Guineas*, able bodied Landmen *three Guineas*, and Boys *one Guinea*, advanced to them in the *Hope*. [*In ſome, the Officers and Seamen have only five Guineas and the Landmen two.*]

11. That the Half of the nett Proceeds of all Prizes, taken by the Ship *Terrible* which is appropriated to the Ship's Company be divided amongſt them in the Manner following, after the Captain's 6 or 8 *per Cent.* [*as ſhall be agreed*] is taken thereout as above.

When the Captain has not the above-mentioned 6 or 8 *per Cent.* but divides with the Ship's Company, he commonly has 12 Shares as follows, *viz.*

	Shares		Shares
The Captain	12	The Caulker	2
The firſt Lieutenant	5 ½ to 6	The Maſter at Arms	1 ½ to 2
The ſecond Lieutenant	4 ½ to 6	The Armourer	1 ½
The third Lieutenant	3 ½ to 5	The Midſhipmen, to each	1 ½ to 2
The Maſter	3 ½ to 5	The Quarter Maſters, to each	1 ½
The firſt Mate	3 to 4	The Quarter Gunners to each	1 ¼ to 2
The ſecond Mate	2 to 3	The Corporal, to each	1 ¼ to 1 ½
The Surgeon	3 ½ to 4	The Sailmaker	1 ½
The Surgeon's Mate	2 ½ to 3	The Yeoman of the Powder Room	2
The Lieutenant of Marines	3 to 4	The Ship's Steward	2
The Gunner	3	The Captain's Ditto	1 ½
The Gunner's Mates, to each	2	The Maſter of Languages	1 ½
The Carpenter	3	The Captain's Clerk	2
The Carpenter's Mates, to each	2	The Ship's Cook	1 ½ to 2
The Boatſwain	3	The Captain's Ditto	1 ½
The Boatſwain's Mates, to each	2	The able Seamen, to each	1 ½ to 1
The Purſer	3	The able Landmen, to each	¾
The Cooper	1 ½ to 2	The Sea Boys, to each	½ or ¾
The Muſick, to each of them	2	The Land Boys, to each	¼ to ½

12. That on the Death of the Captain, the Command do devolve on the next Officer, and ſo on in Rotation; and, for the Encouragement of the able Seamen, and others, on the Loſs of Officers, they are to be replaced out of the Ship's Company, according to their gallant Behaviour, as the Captain ſhall appoint.

13. That whoever deſerts the ſaid Ship *Terrible*, within the Time here-under mentioned, ſhall forfeit his Prize Money to the Owners and Company, to enable them to procure others in their Room.

14. All and every one on board does covenant and agree to ſerve on board the ſaid Ship *Terrible*, the Term of ſix Months, beginning at the ſaid Ship's Departure from the *Downs*.

15. And laſtly, for the true Performance of all, and every the aforementioned Covenants and Agreements, each and every of the ſaid Parties do bind themſelves, their Heirs, Executors, and Adminiſtrators, in the penal Sum of *five hundred* Pounds, lawful Money of *Great-Britain*, firmly by theſe Preſents:

In Witneſs whereof the ſaid Parties to theſe Preſents have hereunto ſeverally ſet their Hands and Seals, the Day of in the Year of our Lord 1746, and the Twentieth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord King *George* the Second.

The Wording of Ranſom Bills has been various, though the Subſtance the ſame; I have therefore only added here the Form of one, which I give my Reader, both in *French* and *Engliſh*, as they are commonly printed for Privateers to carry with them.

I *John Stout*, Commander of the private Ship of War, called the *Succeſs*, by Virtue of his *Britannick* Majeſty's Commiſſion, dated at *London*, the Twenty-fourth Day of *Auguſt*, 1746, to ſeize all Subjects and Vaſſals, Ships, Goods, Monies and Effects whatſoever, of the *French* King, and King of *Spain*, having taken a Ship or Veſſel called the *Malheureux* of *Nantes*, whereof *John Martel* was Commander, Burden about two Hundred Tons, bound from the ſaid Port to *Cadiz*, under *French* Colours, laden with Wheat, in the Latitude of and Longitude from *London*; the ſaid Ship and Cargo belonging to Meſſrs. *La Bourdonnage & Comp.* of *Nantes*, Subjects of the *French* King, which Ship and Wheat I have agreed to ranſom for one Thouſand eight Hundred Pounds Sterling, to be paid in *London*, within two Months from the Date hereof, to the Order of Mr. *James Fillpurſe*; In Conſideration whereof, I have ſet the ſaid Ship and Cargo at Liberty, to proceed for the ſaid Port of *Cadiz*, where ſhe ſhall be obliged to arrive within the Space of thirty Days from the Date hereof, after the Expiration of which Time, this Agreement ſhall not warrant her from being taken again by any *Engliſh* Ship of War or Privateer; for the true Payment of which Ranſom, I have received as Hoſtage, Mr. *Thomas Lecroy*, belonging to the ſaid Ship, who is not to be ſet at Liberty until the ſaid Ranſom be fully and truly paid, as abovementioned; I therefore pray and deſire all Friends and Allies, to ſuffer the ſaid Ship *Malheureux*, to paſs and proceed to the ſaid Port of *Cadiz*, without any Lett or Moleſtation within the ſaid covenanted Time. And I the ſaid *John Martel*, Commander of the ſaid Ship the *Malheureux*, as well in my own Name, as in the Name of the aforeſaid Meſſrs. *La Bourdonnage & Comp.* Owners of the ſaid Ship and Cargo, have voluntarily ſubmitted myſelf to the Payment of the ſaid Ranſom of one Thouſand eight Hundred Pounds Sterling, in *London*, as aforeſaid; for which I have given the ſaid Mr. *Thomas Lecroy* for Hoſtage, who, upon the Payment of the ſaid Sum as agreed, ſhall be immediately releaſed and ſet free, and at full Liberty to return to his own Country, or whereſoever he ſhall think proper; hereby promiſing not to act contrary to the Conditions of this Agreement, whereunto we have, with the ſaid Hoſtage, interchangeably ſet our Hands, on board the ſaid private Ship of War, this *third* Day of *September*, 1746.

John Stout
John Martel.
Thomas Lecroy.

Signed and delivered in the Preſence of
A. B. *E. F.*
C. D. *G. H.*

In French.

JE *Jean Stout*, Commandant de l'Armateur nommé le *Succes*, en Vertu d'une Commiſſion d'une Lettre de Marque de ſa Majeſté *Britannique*, ſignée à *Londres* le Vingt Quatriéme Jour du Mois d'*Août*, de l' An 1746, pour prendre & ſaiſir les Vaiſſeaux, Biens, & Effets des Sujets de la *France* & d' *Eſpagne*, ayant ſaiſi ſur, & pris, le Vaiſſeau nommé le *Malheüreux* de *Nantes*, ſous le Commandement de Monſ. *Jean Martel*, autour du deux Cent Toneaux de Port, venant du dit Port, & deſtiné pour celle-la de *Cadix*, ſous Pavillon *François*, chargé de Blé, dans Latitude de &
Longitude de *Londres*; le dit Vaiſſeau & Cargaiſon appartenant a Meſſrs. *La Bourdonnage*

Bourdonnage & Comp. de *Nantes*, Sujets du Roy *François*, lequel Vaiſſeau & Blé je ſuis convenu de rançonner, moyennant la Somme de Mille & Huit Cent Livres *Sterlines*, qui doit être payée à *Londres* dans deux Mois du Date de ceci, à l'Ordre du Monſ. *Jaques Fillpurſe*; & en Conſideration du dit Somme, j'ai relaché & remis le dit Vaiſſeau & Cargaiſon en Liberté pour aller au dit Port de *Cadix*, où il ſera tenu de ſe rendre dans le Tems & Eſpace de Trente Jours du Date de celle-ci, après l'Expiration du quel Tems le préſent Traité ne pourra la garantir d'être arrêté & pris par aucun Vaiſſeau de Guerre ou Armateur. Pour Sureté de la quelle Rançon, j'ai reçu en Otage Monſ. *Thomas Lecroy*, appartenant au dit Vaiſſeau, qui ne doit être relaché, qu'après le Payement de la dite Rançon: Donc je prie & ſupplie a tous Amis & Alliés de laiſſer paſſer le dit Vaiſſeau le *Malheureux* ſurement & librement pour aller au dit Port de *Cadix*, ſans aucun Trouble ou Empêchement quelconque, pendant le dit Tems ſtipulé & convenu. Et je, le dit *Jean Martel*, Maître du dit Vaiſſeau le *Malheureux*, tant en mon Nom, comme en celui de les ſuſdits Meſſrs. *La Bourdonnage & Comp.* Propriétaires du dit Vaiſſeau & Charge, me ſuis voluntairement ſoûmis au Payement de la dite Rançon, de Mil & Huit Cent Livres Sterlines dans la Ville de *Londres*, comme ſuſdit; pour Sureté de laquelle j'ai donné en Otage le dit Monſ. *Thomas Lecroy*, qui, immediatément après le Payement du dit Somme convenu, ſera relaché & mis en entiere & pleine Liberté de retourner dans ſon Païs, ou partout où il trouvera a-propos, promettant de ne point contrevenir aux Conditions du préſent Traité; dont nous avons, avec le dit Otage, reciprocamment ſigné, abord du dit Armateur, ce *troiſieme* Jour du *Septembre* de 1746.

Of Pirates, or Sea Rovers.

A PIRATE is a Sea-Thief, or an Enemy to human Kind, who aims at enriching himſelf by marine Robberies, committed either by Force, Fraud, or Surprize, on Merchants or other Traders at Sea; and the Hiſtories of them are filled with the Barbarities they have committed on ſuch Occaſions, and the ſevere Uſage they have given to thoſe who have been ſo unhappy as to fall into their Hands.

They confine themſelves to no Place, nor have any ſettled Reſidence, but are Rovers at large; though they generally cruize where moſt likely to meet with Prey, and in Parts where they have the greateſt Probability of finding Supplies, and which afford the beſt Ports for their Safety: And as all theſe Circumſtances unite in *America*, that Part of the World has been moſt peſtered with them; and they being Enemies to all, all ought to be Enemies to them, and no Faith is to be kept with Villains who deſpiſe both the Laws of God and Man: They juſtly forfeit the Protection of their natural Sovereign, and any Prince hath Power to make War againſt and deſtroy them, though not Subjects to his Government.

Pirates, though called Enemies, are yet improperly termed ſo, as they are no Commonwealth, nor live by ſettled Laws, but Rules founded on Iniquity, and which they frequently break through, to the Deſtruction of one another: That Superiority which they aſſign to ſome among them, though neceſſary to their wicked Union, is oftentimes changed, as Humour and Caprice directs, and the ſtrongeſt or moſt profligate becomes a Chief by mutual Conſent; and as no Community can ſubſiſt without ſome Sort of Government, ſo theſe make a Shew and Profeſſion of one; do ſometimes comply with Agreements made, more eſpecially with thoſe who ſupply them with Neceſſaries, though this may reaſonably be ſuppoſed to proceed more from the Motives of Self-Preſervation than from any Intention of doing Right or Juſtice to thoſe iniquitous Perſons who carry on ſuch a villainous and contraband Trade: It is true, all are not equally bad; for we have heard of ſome who have governed with more Moderation, and not entirely ſhook off Humanity, as the Generality of them have; but even the beſt of them are offenſive to the fair Trader, and, by commencing Pirates, they become obnoxious to thoſe Laws which otherwiſe were made to protect them.

Grot. de Jure Belli & Pacis, Lib. 6. Cap. 20. S. 40.

There are, however, Inſtances where Succeſs has made a Company of them ſo powerful as to induce them to ſettle, and form themſelves into a Commonwealth: It was to this that *Algiers*, *Tripoli*, and *Tunis* owe their Eſtabliſhment, and which they have ſupported for many Years, though they really ſtill ſubſiſt by their quondam Profeſſion, or what is very like it; and only obſerve the Treaties made with them ſo long as the Rabble will permit, and it ſuits their Conveniency; yet they avoid quarrelling with all the *European* States at once, but take them by a ſort of Rotation, and plunder from them what they can, one after another, for which they ſometimes ſmart, though too ſeldom: However, ſince their becoming a State, and profeſſing Allegiance to the *Grand Signor*, Princes have thought proper to treat with them, and to admit their Ambaſſadors on the ſame Footing as thoſe from other Potentates, with Reſpect to their Immunities and Privileges.

It is undoubtedly both for the Honour and Intereſt of all Princes to ſuppreſs Pirates, and not ſuffer them by any Means to find Shelter or Refuge in any Part of their Dominions, but on the contrary to arm againſt them, and provide ſuch Remedies as may reſtrain their Progreſs, which our Kings have always done, though it is dubious whether obliged thereto by the Civil or Common Law of this Kingdom.

Ld. *Raymond*, 933. If a Maſter of a Ship, after making the beſt Defence he could, is taken by a Pirate, and for the Redemption of his Ship and Cargo willingly ſubmits to become a Slave to his Captors, the ſaid Ship and Cargo are, by the Law Marine, tacitly obliged to contribute to the obtaining his Freedom; but if a Pirate, by feigning himſelf diſtreſſed, with the uſual Signals, or pretending to be ſtranded, leaky, or in any other Danger, ſhall, by theſe Means, allure the Maſter to vary his Courſe in order to afford his Aſſiſtance, and ſo he falls into the Trap the Pirate has laid for him, although he frees the Veſſel and her Lading by remaining a Slave, they are no Ways obligated to contribute to his Redemption, as his Capture was occaſioned by his own Folly in being ſo decoyed.

Ditto, 934.

A Ranſom promiſed to a Pirate is not binding by the Civil Law, therefore no Wrong is created by not complying with it; and the Reaſon is, that the Law of Arms is not communicated to ſuch, neither are they capable of enjoying that Privilege which lawful Enemies may challenge in the Caption of another: However, this hath its Limits; for a Pirate may have a lawful Poſſeſſion, which he cannot be denied claiming at Law, if Injury or Wrong be done him, and this is in Conſequence of his taking a legal Courſe; for by that he ſubmits to the Magiſtrate, and pays Obedience to the Laws in his demanding Juſtice.

Molloy de Jure Mar. P. 60.

If a Pirate attacks and takes a Merchant-Ship, and afterwards redeems her, on the Maſter's ſwearing to pay him a certain Sum, at a Time and Place agreed on, if he does not comply with his Oath, he is ſuppoſed by ſome not to be guilty of Perjury, as a Pirate is not a determinate but a common Enemy, and with whom they think neither Faith nor Oath is to be kept; others pretend nothing can free him from a Compliance with his Vow, as it is not Men only that are concerned in it, but God alſo, who is certainly no Friend to Perjury. However, with humble Submiſſion to better Judgements, I think ſome Diſtinction ought to be made in concurring Circumſtances; for ſuppoſe, either at Sea or Land, a Robber claps a Piſtol to the Breaſt of the Perſon he has ſeized, and makes him ſwear to do ſuch Things as he cannot perform without great Prejudice to himſelf and his Dependents, as the Payment of a Sum of Money, which may diſtreſs his Circumſtances and ruin his Family; I ſay, in ſuch a Caſe, or other ſimilar ones, I believe no one will pronounce the Oath to be binding, which the Terrors of a threatening Enemy had forcibly drawn from him that made it.

Rot. Adm. 28 *Eliz.* m. 24.

An *Engliſhman* committing Piracy on the Subjects of any Prince or State in Amity with the Crown of *England*, is within the Statute of 28 *Hen.* VIII. and ſo it was held where one *Winterſon*, *Smith*, and others, had robbed a Ship of one *Maturine Guatier*, belonging to and bound from *Bourdeaux*, with Wines for *England*, and the ſame was Felony by the *Law Marine*, and the Parties were convicted accordingly.

And ſo if the Subject of any other Nation or Kingdom, being in Amity with the King of *England*, commit Piracy on the Ships or Goods of the *Engliſh*, the ſame is Felony, and puniſhable by Virtue of the above Act: And it was ſo

adjudged, where one *Careleſs*, Captain of a *French* Man of War, and divers others, attacked four Merchant-Ships, going from the Port of *Briſtol* to *Caermarthen*, and robbed them of about 1000*l.* for which he and the reſt were arraigned, and found guilty of the *Piracy*. *Rot. Adm.* 28 *Eliz.* m. 24.

But, before the 25th of *Edw.* III. if the Subjects of a foreign Nation and ſome *Engliſh* had combined in the committing of Piracy, it would have been Treaſon in the *Engliſh*, and Felony in the Foreigners; an Inſtance of which is quoted by *Shard*, where a *Norman*, being Commander of a Ship, had, together with ſome *Engliſh*, committed Robberies on the Sea, and being taken and tried, they were found guilty, the *Norman* of Felony, and the *Engliſh* of Treaſon, who accordingly were drawn and hanged. But at this Day, by the Laws Marine, they would both receive Judgement as Felons, without Diſtinction. 42 *Aſſiſe placit.* 25. *Shard.* *Vid.* 2 *Hen.* V. Cap. 6.

If the Subjects of a Prince at Enmity with the Crown of *England*, ſhall ſail aboard an *Engliſh* Pirate, with other *Engliſh*, and then a Robbery is committed by them, and they are afterwards taken, it is without doubt a Felony in the *Engliſh*, but not in the Foreigners; for they cannot be tried by Virtue of the Commiſſion upon the Statute; for it was no Piracy in them, but the Depredation of an Enemy, for which they ſhall receive a Trial by Martial Law, and Judgement accordingly. *Molloy* de Jure Mar. P. 61. S. 10.

Piracies committed in the *Britiſh* Seas, by the Subjects of any Power in Amity with the Crown of *England*, are properly puniſhable by this Crown only; and if a *Spaniard* robs a *Frenchman* on the High Sea, their Princes being both then in Amity with the Crown of *England*, and the Ship is brought into a Port of this Kingdom, the *Frenchman* may proceed *Criminaliter* againſt the *Spaniard* to puniſh him, and *Civiliter* to have Reſtitution of his Veſſel; but if the Veſſel is carried *infrà Præſidia* * of that Prince by whoſe Subject the ſame was taken, there can be no Proceedings *Civiliter*, and doubted if *Criminaliter*; but the *Frenchman* muſt reſort into the Captor's or Pirate's own Country, or where he carried the Ship, and there proceed. *Selden* Mare Clauſ. Lib. 1. Cap. 27. *Grot.* de Jure Belli ac Pacis, C. 9. S. 16.

If a Piracy be attempted on the Ocean, and the Pirates are overcome, the Captors may immediately puniſh them with Death, and not be obliged to bring them into any Port, provided this occurs in Places where no legal Judgement can be obtained. *Molloy* de Jure Mar. P. 62. S. 12.

And therefore, if a Ship ſhould be on a Voyage to *America*, or on a Diſcovery of thoſe Parts ſtill unknown to us, and in her Way be attacked by a Pirate, whom ſhe fortunately overcomes, in this Caſe, by the Laws Marine, the Veſſel becomes the Captor's Property, and the Pirates may be immediately executed, without the Solemnity of Condemnation. Ditto.

So likewiſe, if a Ship be aſſaulted by Pirates, and in the Attempt they are ſubdued and taken, and carried into the next Port, if the Judge openly rejects their Trial, or the Captors cannot wait till Judgement ſhall be given, without certain Peril and Loſs, they may do Juſtice on them themſelves, without further Delay or Attendance. *Molloy* de Jure Mar. P. 62. S. 13.

If a Pirate at Sea attacks a Ship, and in the Engagement kills a Perſon in her, though he has not ſucceeded in taking her, the Pirates are all Principals in the Murder, if the *Common Law* hath Juriſdiction of the Cauſe; but by the *Law Marine* they only who gave the Wound ſhall be Principals, if they can be known, and the reſt Acceſſaries; and where they have Cognizance of the Principal, the Courts at *Common Law* will ſend them their Acceſſary, if he comes before them. *Rot.* Admir. 28 *Eliz.* m. 24.

A *Dutchman*, naturalized by the Duke of *Savoy*, and living at *Villa Franca* in his Dominions, procured a Commiſſion from the States of *Holland*, and coming to *Leghorn*, there rid with the Colours and Enſigns of the Duke of *Savoy*: The *Engliſh* Ship *Diamond*, being then in Port, took in her Lading, and proceeded on her Voyage, in which ſhe was ſurprized and taken by that *Caper*, and carried into *Villa Franca*, and there condemned and ſold; but afterwards returning to *England*, the original Proprietors, having Notice of it, made a Seizure; and upon Trial, Adjudication paſſed for them; for though the Ship of War and Captors were of *Savoy*, and carried their Prize thither, yet being taken by Virtue *Yelverton*, Fol. 134, 135.

* *March's* Rep. 116

Virtue of a *Dutch* Commiſſion, according to the *Law Marine* ſhe muſt be carried *infrà Præſidia* of that Prince or State by Virtue of whoſe Commiſſion ſhe was taken; nor does ſuch carrying of the Enſigns or Colours of the Duke of *Savoy*, who was then in Amity with the Crown of *England*, nor the Commander's being a Subject of that Prince, make him a Pirate, or ſubject him, or thoſe to whom the Intereſt of the Prize was transferred, any ways to be queſtioned for the ſame *Criminaliter*; for that the Original *Quoad*, the Taking, was lawful *, as one Enemy might take from another; but *Civiliter*, the ſame might be, for that the Captor had not entitled himſelf to a firm Poſſeſſion.

Grotius, Lib. 3. Cap. 9. S. 15 and 16.

And therefore, in all Caſes where a Ship is taken by Letters of *Marque* or *Piracy*, if the ſame is not carried *infrà Præſidia* of that Prince or State by whoſe Subject the ſame was taken, the Owners are not diveſted of their Property, but may reſeize whereſoever they meet with it. *Mich.* 8 *Jac.* in *B. R. Brownlow*, 2 Part. *Weſton's* Caſe.

C. 2 Inſt. 109. Lib. 8. Fol. 32.

If a Pirate attacks a Ship, and only takes away ſome of her Men, with an Intention to ſell them for Slaves, this is Piracy by the *Law Marine*; and if a Bale or Pack of Merchandize be delivered to a Maſter to carry abroad to a certain Port, and he goes away with it to another, and there ſells or diſpoſes of it †, this is no Felony; but if he opens the Bale or Pack, and takes any thing out, *animo furandi*, this Act may amount to ſuch a Larceny as he may be indicted for in the Admiralty, though it does not amount to a Repriſalia; yet if the ſaid Maſter ſhould carry the Lading of this Ship to the Port appointed, and after re-take the whole Pack or Bale back again, this may amount to a Piracy; for he being in the Nature of a common Carrier, the Delivery had taken its Effect, and the Privity of the Bailment is determined.

44 *Edw.* III. 14; 4 *Hen.* IV. 2; S. ad Leg. Rhod. de Jact. L. 2.

In Caſe a Ship ſhall be attacked by a Pirate, and the Maſter for her Redemption ſhall give his Oath to pay a Sum certain; though there be no Taking, yet is the ſame Piracy by the *Law Marine*; but by the *Common Law* there muſt be an actual Taking, though it be but to the Value of a Penny, in the ſame Manner as it is in a Robbery on the Highway.

14 *Edw.* III. 115.

And if a Ship ſhall be riding at Anchor, with Part of the Mariners in her Boat, and the reſt on Shore, ſo that none remain in the Ship, yet if ſhe be attacked and robbed, the ſame is Piracy.

Trin. 7 *Jac.* in *B. R. Roll's* Abr. 530. *Moor's* Rep. 776.

A Merchant has procured Letters of Marque or Repriſe, and delivered the Commiſſion to others to endeavour a Satisfaction; if thoſe ſo commiſſioned commit Piracy, the Veſſel is certainly forfeited; but the Merchant is no ways liable to make Satisfaction; for though the Superior by the Civil Law is anſwerable for the Actions of his Servants, yet as this Queſtion muſt be decided by the Law of Nations, in Virtue of which ſuch Commiſſions are awarded or granted, the Merchant by it will be exempted from anſwering for the Behaviour of thoſe he commiſſioned, unleſs it can be proved he foreknew that they would commit ſuch a Piracy, or Spoliation, or that he had any Way abetted or conſented to the ſame, by which the Right may be forfeited, and the Civil Law let in, to acquire Satisfaction.

If Goods are taken by a Pirate from one Ship, and he afterwards attacks another, by whom he is ſubdued, he thereby becomes, according to the *Law Marine*, an abſolute Prize to the Captor, after a legal Condemnation. And,

3 *Bul.* 28, 29; *March*, 119.

By the Statute of 27 *Edw.* III. Cap. 13. if a Merchant loſe his Goods at Sea by Piracy or Tempeſt, not being wrecked, and they afterwards come to Land, if he can make Proof they are his Goods, they ſhall be reſtored to him, in Places guildable, by the King's Officers and ſix Men of the Country; and in other Places, by the Lords of them, or their Officers, with ſix Men of the Country. If a Pirate takes Goods at Sea, and ſells them, the Property is not thereby changed, no more than if a Land Thief ſteals, and ſells them.

Godb. 193, *Barber's* Caſe. *Sigonius de Jure* Rom. L. 1. C. 11.

This Law hath a great Affinity with that of the *Roman*, called *de Uſu Captione*, or the *Atinian Law*; as *Atinius* therein enacted, that the Plea of Preſcription, or long Poſſeſſion, ſhould not avail in Things that had been ſtolen, but the Intereſt which the right Owners had ſhould remain perpetually.

Though

* 3 *Bulſtrode* 28. † *F. Nautæ Cap.* L. 1. S. 3. *Stab. Glanvil*, Lib. 10. C. 13. 13 *Edward* IV.

Though it is held by the *Common Law* of *England*, that if a Man commit Piracy upon the Subjects of another Prince, though in League with us, and brings the Goods into *England*, and ſells them in a Market *overt*, the ſame ſhall bind, and the Owners are for ever excluded; and, if they ſhould endeavour in the Admiralty to diſpute the Property in Order to Reſtitution, they will be prohibited. *Bingley's* Caſe 1 *Roll's* Abrid. F. 530. Lit. C. 4. *Grot.* L. 3. C. 9. S. 16.

A Ship which belonged to ſeveral Owners was ſent to the *Indies* on a trading Voyage, and upon the high Sea the Mariners committed Piracy, for which, on her Return to the River *Thames*, the Admiral ſeized her as *Bona Pyratarum*; but the Merchants her Owners took the Sails and Tackle out of her, and there was a Decree, that the Admiral ſhall not have the Goods ſtolen from other Men, but the Owners ſhall have them. 1 *Roll's* Rep. 285. The Caſe of *Hildebrand* & *Al.*

It appears by the Preamble to the Statute of 28 *Hen.* VIII. Cap. 15. that this Offence was not puniſhable by the Common Law, but the ſame was determined and judged by the Admiral, after the Courſe of the Civil Law; but by Force of the ſaid Act the ſame is enquired of, heard, and determined, according to the Courſe of the Common Law, as if the Offence had been committed on Land. *Molloy* de Jure Mar. F. 67. S. 24.

But by Lord *Hale* *, the Court of *King's Bench* had certainly a concurrent Juriſdiction with the Admiralty, in Caſes of Felony committed upon the *Narrow Seas*, or Coaſt, though it were High Sea, becauſe within the King's Realm of *England:* But this Juriſdiction of the common Law Courts was interrupted by a ſpecial Order of the King and Council, 35 *Edw.* III. and ſince the 38 *Edw.* III. it does not appear that the Common Law Courts take Cognizance of Crimes committed upon the high Seas.

And for the Trial of Piracy, and to determine what Actions come under this Denomination, as alſo to encourage the Suppreſſion of it, the following Acts have been made, *viz.*

All Offences of Piracy, Robbery, and Murder, done upon the Sea, or in any Haven, River, or Creek, where the Admirals pretend to have Juriſdiction, ſhall be inquired into, tried, heard, and determined, in ſuch Places in this Realm, as ſhall be limited by the King's Commiſſion, as if ſuch Offences had been done upon Land; and ſuch Commiſſions ſhall be under the great Seal, directed to the Lord Admiral, or his Lieutenant or Deputies, and other Perſons named by the Lord Chancellor, to hear and determine ſuch Offences after the common Courſe of Law, uſed for Felonies committed within the Realm. 27 *Hen.* VIII. C. 4. S. 1.

The remaining Sections of this Act are omitted, becauſe the Act is amended and re-enacted 28 Hen. VIII. *Cap.* 15. *which follows.*

All Treaſons, Felonies, Robberies, Murders, and Confederacies, committed upon the Sea, or in any Haven, River, Creek, or Place, where the Admirals have, or pretend to have any Power or Juriſdiction, ſhall be enquired, heard, and determined in ſuch Shires and Places in this Realm, as ſhall be limited by the King's Commiſſion, as if ſuch Offences had been committed upon Land, and ſuch Commiſſion ſhall be under the Great Seal, directed to the Admirals, *&c.* and to three or four ſuch other Perſons as ſhall be named by the Lord Chancellor, after the common Courſe of the Law uſed for Treaſon, Felonies, *&c.* committed upon Land, within this Realm. 28 *Hen.* VIII. C. 15. S. 1.

Such Perſons to whom ſuch Commiſſions ſhall be directed, or four of them, ſhall have Power to inquire of ſuch Offences by the Oaths of twelve lawful Inhabitants in the Shire limited in their Commiſſion, as if ſuch Offences had been committed upon Land within the Shire; and every Indictment found before ſuch Commiſſioners, of any Treaſons, Felonies, or other ſuch Offences committed upon the Seas, or in any Haven, River, or Creek, ſhall be good in Law; and ſuch Proceſs, Judgement, and Execution, ſhall be had againſt every Perſon ſo indicted, as for Treaſon, Felony, or other ſuch Offences done upon Land; and the Trial of ſuch Offences ſhall be by twelve Men, inhabiting in the Shire limited within ſuch Commiſſion, and no Challenge to be had for the Hundred; and ſuch as ſhall be convicted of any ſuch Offences ſhall ſuffer ſuch Pains of Death, Loſſes of Land and Goods, as if they had been convicted of the ſame Offences done upon Land. S. 2.

* Hiſt. Pl. Cr. Vol. II. P. 14, 15.

28 *Hen.* VIII. C. 15. S. 3. For Treaſon, Robberies, Felonies, Murders, and Confederacies, done upon the Sea, or in any Place above rehearſed, the Offenders ſhall not have Benefit of Clergy.

S. 4. This Act ſhall not extend to any Perſon for taking any Victuals, Cables, Ropes, Anchors, or Sails, which ſuch Perſon, compelled by Neceſſity, taketh of any Ship which may ſpare the ſame ſo the Perſon pay for the ſame, Money or Money-worth, or deliver a Bill obligatory to be paid, if the taking be on this Side the Straits of *Marrock*, to be paid within four Months; and if it be beyond the ſaid Straits, to be paid within twelve Months; and that the Makers of ſuch Bills pay the ſame at the Day limited.

S. 5. When any ſuch Commiſſion ſhall be directed to any Place within the Juriſdiction of the five Ports, ſuch Commiſſion ſhall be directed to the Lord Warden of the Ports, or his Deputy, and three or four ſuch other Perſons as the Lord Chancellor ſhall name.

S. 6. Whenſoever any Commiſſion ſhall be directed unto the five Ports, for the Inquiſition and Trial of any of the Offences expreſſed in this Act, ſuch Inquiſition and Trial ſhall be had by the Inhabitants in the five Ports, or the Members of the ſame.

11 and 12 *Will.* III. C. 7. S. 1. It is ordained that all the Piracies, Felonies, and Robberies, committed upon the Sea, or in any Haven, River, Creek, or Place, where the Admirals have Power or Juriſdiction, may be tried at Sea, or upon the Land, in any of his Majeſty's Iſlands, Plantations, Colonies, *&c.* appointed for that Purpoſe by Commiſſion under the great Seal of *England*, or the Seal of the Admiralty, directed to ſuch Commiſſioners as his Majeſty ſhall think fit, who may commit ſuch Offenders, and call a Court of Admiralty thereupon, to conſiſt of ſeven Perſons at the leaſt.

S. 2, 3. *S. 4. And for Want of ſeven, then any three of the Commiſſioners may call others, as therein is mentioned*, and the Perſons ſo aſſembled may proceed, according to the Courſe of the Admiralty, to iſſue out Warrants for bringing Perſons accuſed of Piracy or Robbery before them to be tried, and to ſummon Witneſſes, and take Examinations, and do all Things neceſſary for the Hearing and final Determination of any Caſe of Piracy, *&c.* and to give Sentence of Death, and award Execution of the Offenders, who ſhall thereupon ſuffer Loſs of Lands, Goods, and Chattels.

S. 5. So ſoon as any Court ſhall be aſſembled, the King's Commiſſion ſhall be read, and the Court ſhall be proclaimed, and then the Preſident of the Court ſhall take the following Oath, *viz.*

I A. B. *do ſwear in the Preſence of Almighty God, that I will truly and impartially try and adjudge the Priſoner or Priſoners, which ſhall be brought upon his or their Trials before this Court, and honeſtly and duly on my Part, put his Majeſty's Commiſſion for the trying of them in Execution, according to the beſt of my Skill and Knowledge; and that I have no Intereſt, directly or indirectly, in any Ship or Goods, for the piratically taking of which any Perſon ſtands accuſed, and is now to be tried.* — So help me God.

And he having taken this Oath, ſhall adminiſter the ſame to every Perſon, who ſhall ſit and have Voice in the Court, and thereupon the Priſoners ſhall be brought before them; and then the Regiſter ſhall read the Articles againſt ſuch Priſoners, wherein ſhall be ſet forth the particular Facts of Piracy, Robbery, and Felony, with the Time and Place, and in what Manner it was committed; and each Priſoner ſhall be aſked, whether he be guilty or not guilty; whereupon he ſhall immediately plead *guilty* or *not guilty*, or elſe it ſhall be taken as confeſſed; and if any Priſoner ſhall plead not guilty, Witneſſes ſhall be produced by the Regiſter, and ſworn and examined in the Priſoner's Preſence; and after a Witneſs has anſwered all the Queſtions propoſed by the Preſident, and given his Evidence, it ſhall be lawful for the Priſoner to have the Witneſs croſs-examined, declaring to the Court what Queſtions he would have aſked, and the Preſident or the Court ſhall interrogate the Witneſs accordingly; and every

Priſoner ſhall have Liberty to bring Witneſſes for his Defence, who ſhall be ſworn and examined, and afterwards the Priſoner ſhall be heard for himſelf; which being done, the Priſoner ſhall be taken away, and all other Perſons, except the Regiſter, ſhall withdraw; and the Court ſhall conſider of the Evidence; and the Preſident ſhall collect the Votes of the Court, beginning at the Junior, and ending with himſelf; and, according to Plurality of Voices, Sentence ſhall be given, and pronounced publickly in the Preſence of the Priſoner, being called in again; and, according to ſuch Sentence, the Perſons attainted ſhall be put to Death, in ſuch Manner, and in ſuch Place upon the Sea, or within the Ebbing or Flowing thereof, as the Preſident, or the major Part of the Court, by Warrant directed to a Provoſt-Marſhal, which they ſhall have Power to conſtitute, ſhall appoint.

Some Publick Notary ſhall be Regiſter of the Court; and in caſe of his Abſence, Death, or Incapacity, or for Want of a Perſon ſo qualified, the Preſident ſhall appoint a Regiſter, giving him an Oath, duly, faithfully, and impartially to execute his Office; which Regiſter ſhall prepare all Warrants and Articles, and provide all Things requiſite for any Trial, according to the ſubſtantial and eſſential Parts of Proceeding in a Court of Admiralty in the moſt ſummary Way; and ſhall make Minutes of the Proceedings, and enter them in a Book, and ſhall tranſmit the ſame, with the Copies of all Articles and Judgements, unto the High Court of Admiralty of *England*. 11 and 12 *Will.* III. c. 7. S. 6.

If any of his Majeſty's Ships ſhall commit Piracy or Robbery, or any Act of Hoſtility, againſt others his Majeſty's Subjects upon the Sea, under Colour of any Commiſſion from any foreign State, or Authority from any Perſon whatſoever, ſuch Offenders, and every of them, ſhall be adjudged Pirates, Felons, and Robbers; and being convicted, according to this Act, or 28 *Hen.* VIII. Cap. 15. ſhall ſuffer Pains of Death, and Loſs of Lands and Goods. S. 7.

If a Commander of a Ship, or any Mariner, ſhall, in any Place where the Admiral hath Juriſdiction, betray his Truſt, and turn Pirate, Enemy, or Rebel, and piratically and felonioufly run away with the Ship, or any Boat, Ordnance, Ammunition, or Goods, or yield them up voluntarily to any Pirate, or ſhall bring any ſeducing Meſſages from any Pirate, Enemy, or Rebel; or conſult, or confederate with, or attempt to corrupt any Commander, Officer, or Mariner, to yield up or run away with any Ship or Goods, or turn Pirate, or go over to Pirates; or if any Perſon ſhall lay violent Hands on his Commander, to hinder him from fighting in Defence of his Ship and Goods, or confine his Maſter, or endeavour to make a Revolt in the Ship, he ſhall be adjudged a Pirate, Felon, and Robber, and being convicted, according to this Act, ſhall ſuffer Death, and Loſs of Lands and Goods. S. 8.

All Perſons who ſhall, either on Land or upon the Seas, knowingly ſet forth any Pirate, or aſſiſt or maintain, procure, command, counſel, or adviſe any Perſon to commit any Piracies or Robberies upon the Seas, and ſuch Perſon ſhall thereupon commit any ſuch Piracy or Robbery, all ſuch Perſons ſhall be adjudged acceſſary to ſuch Piracy and Robbery; and after any Piracy or Robbery committed, every Perſon who, knowing that ſuch Pirate or Robber has committed ſuch Robbery, ſhall, on the Land or upon the Sea, receive, entertain, or conceal any ſuch Pirate or Robber, or receive any Ship or Goods by ſuch Pirate or Robber, piratically and felonioufly taken, ſhall be adjudged acceſſary to ſuch Piracy and Robbery; and all ſuch Acceſſaries may be enquired of, heard, and determined, after the common Courſe of the Law, according to the Statute 28 *Hen.* VIII. Cap. 15. as the Principals of ſuch Piracies and Robberies ought to be; and, being attainted, ſhall ſuffer Death, and Loſs of Lands and Goods. S. 9.

When an *Engliſh* Ship ſhall have been defended by Fight againſt Pirates, and any of the Officers or Seamen are killed or wounded, the Judge of the Admiralty, or his Surrogate in *London*, or the Mayor, or chief Officer in the Out-Ports, aſſiſted by four ſubſtantial Merchants, may, by Proceſs out of the ſaid Court, levy upon the Owners of ſuch Ships, *&c.* a Sum not exceeding 2*l.* *per* Hundred, of the Value of the Freight, Ship, and Goods, ſo defended, to S. 10.

be

be distributed among the Officers and Seamen of the said Ships, or Widows and Children of the slain.

11 and 12 *Will.* III. C. 7. S. 11. A Reward of 10*l.* for every Vessel of a Hundred Tons or under, and 15*l.* for every one of a greater Burthen, shall be paid by the Captain, Commander, or Master, to the first Discoverer of any Combination for running away with or destroying any such Ship, at the Port where the Wages are to be paid.

S. 12. This Act shall be in Force for seven Years, *&c. Made perpetual* 6 Geo. I. *Cap.* 19.

S. 13. The Commissioners appointed by 28 *Hen.* VIII. Cap. 15. or by this Act, shall have the sole Power of hearing and determining the said Crimes, within all the Plantations in *America*, governed by Proprietors, or under Charter from the Crown, and shall issue their Warrants for apprehending any Pirates, *&c.* within any of the said Plantations, in order to their being brought to Trial within the same, or any other Plantation in *America*, or sent into *England*; and all Governors, *&c.* in the Plantations, governed by Proprietors, or under Charters, shall assist the Commissioners and Officers, and deliver up the Pirates, *&c.* in order to their being tried, or sent into *England*.

S. 14. If any of the Governors in the Plantations shall refuse to yield Obedience to this Act, such Refusal is declared to be a Forfeiture of all Charters granted for the Government or Propriety of such Plantation.

S. 15. When any Commission, for the Trial and Punishment of the Offences aforesaid, shall be directed to any Place within the Jurisdiction of the Cinque Ports, such Commission shall be directed to the Lord Warden, *&c.*

S. 16. All Officers or Sailors, who shall desert the Ships wherein they are hired to serve for that Voyage, shall forfeit all Wages due to them.

S. 17. In Case any Master of a Merchant-Ship shall, during his being abroad, force any Man on Shore, or wilfully leave him behind in any of his Majesty's Plantations, or elsewhere, or shall refuse to bring home with him all such of the Men which he carried out, as are in a Condition to return, such Master shall suffer three Months' Imprisonment.

4 *Geo.* I. C. 11. S. 7. All Persons who shall commit any Offences for which they ought to be adjudged Pirates, by the Act 11 and 12 *Will.* III. Cap. 7. may be tried as by the Act 28 *Hen.* VIII. Cap. 15. and shall be debarred from the Benefit of Clergy. Nothing in this Act to extend to *Scotland*.

8 *Geo.* I. C. 24. S. 1. By 8 *Geo.* I. Cap. 24. S. 1. if any Commander of a Ship, or other Person, shall trade with any Pirate, or shall furnish any Pirate, Felon, or Robber, upon the Seas, with Ammunition, Provision, or Stores, or shall fit out any Ship knowingly, and with a Design to trade or correspond with any Pirate, *&c.* upon the Seas; or if any Person shall consult, combine, or correspond with any Pirate, *&c.* knowing him to be guilty of any Piracy, Felony, and Robbery, such Offender shall be adjudged guilty of Piracy, *&c.* and shall be tried according to the Statute 28 *Hen.* VIII. Cap. 18. and 11 and 12 *Will.* III. Cap. 7. and, being convicted, shall suffer Death, and Loss of Lands and Goods; and if any Person belonging to any Ship, upon meeting any Merchant-Ship on the High Seas, or in any Port, Haven, or Creek, shall forcibly board or enter such Ship, and, though they do not seize and carry her off, shall throw over-board or destroy any of the Goods, they shall be punished as Pirates.

S. 2. Every Ship fitted out with a Design to trade or correspond with any Pirate, and all the Merchandizes put on board the same with an Intent to trade with any Pirate, shall be forfeited, one Moiety to the King, and the other to the Informer, to be recovered in the High Court of Admiralty.

S. 3. All Persons declared Accessaries, by 11 and 12 *Will.* III. to any Piracy, are by this Act declared principal Pirates.

S. 4. Any Offender convicted of any Piracy, *&c.* by Virtue of this Act, shall not have Benefit of Clergy.

S. 5. And to encourage Seamen and Mariners to defend their Ships from Pirates, the said Act ordains, that in Case any Mariner, on board any Merchant-Ship, shall be maimed in Fight against any Pirate, upon due Proof thereof, he shall not only have and receive the Rewards appointed by 22 and 23 *Ch.* II. Cap. 11.

but

but ſhall be provided for in *Greenwich Hoſpital*, preferable to any other Seaman who is diſabled from Service by Age.

Alſo, in order to encourage the Defence of Merchant-Veſſels againſt Pirates, the Commanders or Seamen wounded, and the Widows of ſuch Seamen as are ſlain, in any piratical Engagement, ſhall be entitled to a *Bounty* to be divided among them, not exceeding one Fiftieth Part of the Value of the Cargo on board. *Blackſtone's Comment.* Vol. IV.

Lord *Mansfield* ſaid, in the Caſe of *Goſs* and *Withers*, that in *Spain*, *Venice*, and *England*, the Goods go to the Captors of a Pirate, againſt the Owners, as there can be no Condemnation to entitle the Pirate, and this is agreeable to *Grotius de Jur. Bell.* and to *Locennius de Jur. Marit.*

However, by the Marine Ordinance of *France* in 1681, the Ships and Effects of their Subjects, or of their Allies, retaken from Pirates, and reclaimed within a Year and a Day from the Declaration which ſhall be made of them at the Admiralty, ſhall be reſtored to the Proprietors, on paying one third of the Value of the Ships and Goods, for Charges of the Recapture. This Ordinance is accounted, by the *French* Writers, a great Inſtance of their national Generoſity. But the Stipulations in Treaties of Commerce and Navigation between *England* and other powers go ſtill farther, and therefore ſhall be recited in this place.

" For the greater Freedom of Commerce and Navigation, it is agreed and " concluded, that the King of GREAT-BRITAIN and the STATES GENERAL, " ſhall not receive into their Havens, Cities, and Towns, nor ſuffer that any of " the Subjects of either Party do receive Pirates or Sea Rovers, or afford them " any Entertainment, Aſſiſtance, or Proviſion, but ſhall endeavour that the ſaid " Pirates and Sea Rovers, or their Partners, Sharers, and Abettors, be found out, " apprehended, and ſuffer condign Puniſhment, for the Terror of others: And " all the Ships, Goods, and Commodities piratically taken by them, and brought " into the Ports of either Party which can be found; nay, although they be " ſold, ſhall be reſtored to the right Owners, or Satisfaction ſhall be given either " to the Owners, or to thoſe who by Letters of Attorney ſhall challenge the " ſame, provided the Right of their Property be made to appear in the Court " of Admiralty by due Proofs according to Law. *Treaty with Holland* 1667. " It was the Violation of this Treaty on the Part of the *Dutch* which contri- " buted to the Rupture between *Great-Britain* and *Holland*, at the Cloſe of the " Year 1780. The Regency of *Amſterdam* had not only protected, but given " every Aid in their Power to *Paul Jones*, a Native of *Great-Britain*, who, under " a Commiſſion granted to him by the Rebel Subjects of the King of *Great-* " *Britain* in *America*, engaged and took his Majeſty's Frigate the *Serapis*, a " Sloop called the *Counteſs of Scarborough*, and two or three *Britiſh* Merchant- " Ships, all of which he carried to the *Texel*, and ſold the Merchant Veſſels " and their Cargoes, himſelf appearing publickly on the Exchange of *Amſterdam*, " where he was careſſed by the Merchants, and the Magiſtrates ſupplyed *Jones* " with Proviſions, Ammunition, *&c.* for refitting and putting to Sea, notwith- " ſtanding the repeated Remonſtrances of Sir *Joſeph Yorke*, the *Britiſh* Miniſter at " the *Hague*, who demanded Reſtitution of the King's Ships, and the Seiſure of " *Paul Jones* the Pirate."

If any Commander, or other Officer, or Seaman of a Merchant Ship, that carries Guns and Arms, ſhall not fight and endeavour to defend themſelves when attacked by a Pirate, or ſhall utter any Words to diſcourage the other Mariners from defending the Ship, by which Means ſhe is taken by the Pirate, in ſuch Caſe, the ſaid Commander, *&c.* ſhall forfeit all the Wages due to him or them, to the Owner of the Ship, and ſuffer ſix Months' Impriſonment. 8 *Geo.* I. c. 24. S. 6.

No Maſter, or Owner of any Merchant Ship, ſhall pay to any Seaman beyond the Seas, any Money or Effects on Account of Wages, exceeding one Moiety of the Wages due at the Time of ſuch Payment, till ſuch Ship ſhall return to *Great-Britain*, *Ireland*, or the Plantations, or to ſome other of his Majeſty's Dominions whereto they belong, on Forfeiture of double the Money ſo paid, *&c.* S. 7.

8 *Geo.* I. C. 1. S. 10. This Act ſhall extend to all his Majeſty's Dominions in *Aſia*, *Africa*, or *America*, and ſhall be a publick Act, and ſhall continue ſeven Years, *&c. made perpetual* 2 *Geo.* II. Cap. 28.

Coke, 3. Inſt. Tit. Admir. The Act 11 and 12 *Will.* III. Ch. 7. does not alter the Offence, or make the Offence Felony, but leaves it as it was before this Act, *viz.* Felony only by the Civil Law, but giveth a Mean of Tryal by the Common Law, and inflicteth Pains of Death, as if they had been attainted of any Felony done upon the Land.

The Indictment muſt mention the ſame to be done on the high Sea.

2 *Geo.* II. Ch. 21. If any Perſon be felonioufly ſtricken or poiſoned upon the Sea, or at any Place out of *England*, and dies in *England*, or ſtricken or poiſoned in *England*, and dies on the Sea, or out of *England*, the Fact is triable in any Country, according to the Courſe of the Common Law, except Challenges for the Hundred.

Moore 756. *Dy.* 308. A Pardon of all Felonies does not extend to Piracy, but the ſame ought *eſpecially* to be named; and though there be a Forfeiture of Lands and Goods, yet there is no Corruption of Blood, nor can there be an *Acceſſary* of this Offence tried by Virtue

Ditto, P. 71. S. 16. of this Statute, but if there be an *Acceſſary* upon the Sea to a Piracy, he muſt be tried by Civil Law.

Vide 14 *Jac.* in *B. R.* *Moore* 756. Plac. 1044. 3 Inſt. 112. 1. Inſt. 391. The Statute of 35 *Hen.* VIII. Cap. 2. taketh not away the Statute for Treaſons done upon the Sea, nor is Clergy allowable to the Party on the Statute 28 *Hen.* VIII.

Though a Port be *Locus Publicus uti Pars Oceani*, yet it has been reſolved more than once, with Reſpect to all Ports, that not only the Town, but the Water is *infrà Corpus Comitatûs*.

Molloy de Jure Mar. P. 71. S. 27. If a Pirate enters into a Port or Haven of this Kingdom, and aſſaults and robs a Merchant Ship at Anchor there, this is not Piracy, becauſe the ſame is not done *ſuper altum mare*, upon the high Sea, but a downright Robbery at Common Law, for that the Act is *infrà Corpus Comitatûs*, and was inquirable and puniſhable by the Common Law before the Statute of 28 *Hen.* VIII. Cap. 15. An Inſtance of which was in *Hide & Al.* who robbed the Ship of one Capt. *Slue* of ſome Merchandize, appertaining to Mr. *Moſs*, a Merchant in *London*, and for which they were indicted at the Common Law, and found guilty, *Anno* 22 *Car.* II. at the *Old-Bailey*.

18. *Geo.* II. P. 659. By the recited Act of 11 *Will.* III. it is, amongſt other Things, enacted, That all Piracies and Robberies committed on the Sea, or in any Haven or Place,

P. 660. where the Admirals have Power or Juriſdiction, may be examined and adjudged, according to the Directions of the Act, in any Place at Sea or Land, to be appointed by the King's Commiſſion, And alſo, that if any of his Majeſty's natural-born Subjects, or Denizens of this Kingdom, ſhall commit any Piracy or Robbery, or Act of Hoſtility, againſt others of his Majeſty's Subjects on Sea, under Colour of Commiſſion from any foregn Prince or State, or Pretence of Authority from any Perſon, they ſhall be deemed Pirates, Felons, and Robbers, and being convicted according to the ſaid Act, or of 28 *Hen.* VIII. therein recited, ſhall ſuffer ſuch Pains of Death, *&c.* as Pirates, *&c.* ought to have and ſuffer: And whereas, during the War with *France* and *Spain*, divers Subjects have entered into the Service of his Majeſty's Enemies, on board Privateers, or other Ships, having Commiſſions from the Crowns of *France* and *Spain*, and committed Hoſtilities againſt his Majeſty's Subjects on the Seas, in the *Weſt-Indies*, &c. and as Doubts have ariſen whether, as ſuch Offenders have been guilty of High Treaſon, they can be guilty of Felony within the Intent of the ſaid Act, and as ſuch be tryed by the Court of Admiralty thereby appointed; to put an End to

P. 661. the ſaid Doubts, therefore, *It is enacted*, That all Perſons, being natural-born Subjects or Denizens of his Majeſty, who, during the preſent or any future Wars have committed, or ſhall commit, any Hoſtilities on the Sea, or in any Haven, River, Creek, or Place where the Admirals have Power of Juriſdiction, may be tried as Pirates, Felons, and Robbers, in the ſaid Court of Admiralty, on Shipboard, or on Land, as Perſons guilty of Piracy, *&c.* are by the ſaid Act directed to be tried; and being convicted thereof, ſhall ſuffer ſuch Pains of Death, Loſs of Lands, Goods, and Chattels, as other Pirates, *&c.* by the ſaid Act of 11 *Will.* III. or any other Act, ought to ſuffer.

Any Perſon who ſhall be tryed and acquitted, or convicted according to this Act, for any of the ſaid Crimes, ſhall not be tried again for the ſame Fact, as High Treaſon.

Nothing in this Act ſhall extend to prevent any Perſons, guilty of any of the ſaid Crimes, who ſhall not be tried according to this Act, from being tryed for High Treaſon within this Realm, according to the aforeſaid Act of 28 *Hen.* VIII. 18 *Geo.* II. P. 662.

If ſuch a Robbery be made in a *Creek* or *Port*, in ſuch Caſes, it has by ſome been conceived that *Clergy* is allowable, upon the Statute of 28 *Hen.* VIII. but if it be done *ſuper altum Mare*, there is no ſuch Allowance, as was ruled by the Opinion of Sir *Lyonel Jenkyns*, and the reſt of the Judges, upon the Piracy committed by *Cuſack* and others, who were executed *Anno* 1674. And if the Robbery be committed on great Rivers, within the Realm, eſteemed always as common Highways, there it has formerly been doubted, whether the Benefit of Clergy ought to be granted; however it was ſeemingly ſettled by the Judges in the aforeſaid Caſe of *Hide*, and was confirmed by the following Act, *viz.* *Moore*, 756. 1 *Jac.* Par. 1044.

Divers wicked and evil-diſpoſed Perſons, being encouraged to commit Robberies and Theft upon navigable Rivers, *&c.* by the Privilege, as the Law now is, of being admitted to the Benefit of their Clergy; for the more effectual preventing ſuch Felonies for the future, *It is enacted*, That all Perſons, who ſhall at any Time, from and after the 24th of *June*, 1751, felonioufly ſteal any Goods or Merchandize, of the Value of 40*s.* in any Ship, Barge, Lighter, Boat, or other Veſſel or Craft, upon any navigable River, or in any Port of Entry or Diſcharge, or in any Creek belonging thereto, or from off any Wharf or Quay adjacent to any navigable River, Port of Entry or Diſcharge, within *Great-Britain*, or ſhall be preſent and aſſiſting in committing any of the ſaid Offences, being thereof convicted or attainted, or being indicted, ſhall of Malice ſtand mute, or will not directly anſwer to the Indictment, or ſhall peremptorily challenge above twenty Perſons returned to be of the Jury, ſhall be excluded from the Benefit of Clergy. *Geo.* II. P. 1055. P. 1056.

One *Cobham* was arraigned in *Southwark*, before the Commiſſioners of Oyer and Terminer, for a Piracy and Robbery committed on a *Spaniard*, and refuſing to plead, it was moved by the Attorney-General, whether he ought not in this Caſe to have the *Peine forte & dure*, and it was the Opinion of the Court he ſhould from the Words, and reaſonable Intendment of the Statute 28 *Hen.* VIII. C. 15. and Judgement was given accordingly.

If a Man is taken on Suſpicion of Piracy, and a Bill is preferred againſt him, and the *Jury* find *Ignoramus*, and the Court of Admiralty will not diſcharge him, that of the *King's-Bench* will grant a *Habeas Corpus*, and if there be good Cauſe, diſcharge him, or at leaſt admit him to Bail; but if the Court ſuſpects that the Party is guilty, perhaps they may remand him; and therefore in all caſes, where the Admiralty legally have an original or a concurrent Juriſdiction, the Courts above will be well informed before they will meddle or interfere.

Aiding or aſſiſting the Eſcape of a Man in Cuſtody for Piracy, though the Matter is an Offence at Land, yet the Admiralty having Juriſdiction to puniſh the Principal, has likewiſe Power to puniſh ſuch an Offender, who is looked upon *quaſi* an Acceſſary to the Piracy; but on reſcuing a Priſoner from an Officer of their's, they may examine the Cauſe, but they cannot proceed criminally againſt the Offender. *Yelvert.* 134, 135. *Crol. El.* 685, *Cro. Jac.* 269. *Stiles*, 171, 340.

The Exemplification of the Sentence of the Court of *Admiralty*, under their Seal, is concluſive Evidence in a Court of *Common Law*.

And although the Statute of 28 *Hen.* VIII. C. 15, does not alter the Offence, or make it Felony, but leaves it as it was before that Statute, *viz.* Felony only by the *Civil Law*, and gives a Mean of Trial by the *Common Law*, and inflicted ſuch Pains of Death, as if they had been attainted of any Felony; yet it was reſolved by * all the Judges and the Reſt of the Commiſſioners then preſent, that his Majeſty having granted Letters of Repriſal † to Sir *Edmund Turner* and *George Carew*, againſt the Subjects of the *States General* of the *United Provinces* which Lord *Raymond*, 893.

* *Seſſ. Admir. Feb.* 18, 1680. Caſe of *Compton Gwithe*, & al. † Mentioned P. 224.

which Grant was afterwards called in by Proclamation, then notified in the Treaty of *Breda*, and finally ſuppreſſed under the Great Seal; that ſeveral having put in Execution the ſaid Commiſſion, under a Deputation from *Carew* only, without *Turner*, were indicted for Piracy, though they were acquitted, as it was decreed that the ſame was not a felonious and a piratical Spoliation in them, but a Caption in Order to an Adjudication; and though the Authority they acted under was deficient, yet not being done by the Captain and his Mariners, *Animo depredandi*, it could by no Means be made Piracy.

It has been cuſtomary to grant Commiſſions to the Commanders of Ships bound to the *Eaſt-Indies*, for the ſeizing of Pirates, and as I find they have always been to the ſame Purpoſe, though ſometimes variouſly worded, I ſhall add the Copy of one of them taken from the Original.

ANNE, R.

" *ANNE*, by the Grace of God, Queen of *England*, *Scotland*, *France*, and " *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.* to our truſty and well-beloved *A. B.* " Commander of the Ship *Triton*, Burthen four Hundred and twenty Tons, " thirty Guns, and ſeventy Men, or to any other the Commander of the ſame " for the Time being, GREETING; *Whereas*, we are informed there are ſeveral " Pirates and Sea Rovers, which do infeſt the Seas of *India*, whither you are " now going, We have therefore thought fit to authoriſe and impower, and " accordingly do by theſe Preſents authoriſe and impower you, to apprehend, " ſeize, and ſecure the Perſons of any ſuch Pirates, Free-Booters, and Sea " Rovers, being either our own Subjects, or of other Nations aſſociated with " them, as you ſhall meet with in any of the Ports or Places, or upon any of " the Coaſts or Seas of *India*, or in any other Seas whatſoever, together with " their Ships and Veſſels, and all ſuch Merchandize, Money, Goods, and " Wares, as ſhall be found on board, or with them, in Caſe they ſhall willingly " yield themſelves; but if they will not ſubmit without fighting, then you are " by Force to compel them to yield: And we do alſo require you to bring, or " cauſe to be brought, ſuch Pirates, Free-Booters, and Sea Rovers, as you ſhall " ſeize or take, to a legal Trial, to the End they may be proceeded againſt with " the utmoſt Severity of Law. And we do hereby enjoin you to keep an exact " Journal of your Proceedings in the Execution of the Premiſes, and therein " ſet down the Names of ſuch Pirates, and of their Officers and Company, and " the Names of ſuch Ships and Veſſels, as you ſhall, by Virtue of theſe Pre- " ſents, ſeize and take, and the Quantities and Qualities of all Arms, Ammu- " nition, Proviſion, and Lading of ſuch Ships and Veſſels, and the true Value of " the ſame as near as you can judge, and alſo to ſecure and take Care of all *Bills* " of *Lading*, *Invoice*, *Cockets*, *Charter-Parties*, and all other Papers and Wri- " tings, of what Kind ſoever, as ſhall be found on board ſuch Ships and Veſ- " ſels; and we do hereby ſtrictly charge and command you, as you will anſwer " the ſame at your utmoſt Peril, that you do not in any Manner offend or mo- " leſt any of our Subjects, or the Subjects of our Friends and Allies, their " Ships or Goods, by Colour or Pretence of theſe Preſents, or the Authority " hereby granted. In *Witneſs* whereof, We have cauſed our great Seal of *En-* " *gland* to be affixed to theſe Preſents. *Given* at our Court at *St. James's* the " thirteenth Day of *October*, 1704, in the third Year of our *Reign*."

10 Rep. 109. *Dyer* 269. *Jenk.* Cent. 325.

In the Admiral's Patent, he has granted to him *Bona Piratarum*; the proper Goods of Pirates only paſs by this Grant, and not piratical Goods. So it is of a Grant *de Bonis Felonum*, the Grantee ſhall not have Goods ſtolen, but the true and rightful Owner: But the King ſhall have the Piratical Goods, if the Owner be not known.

When a Pirate is condemned and executed, he is commonly hung in Chains on a Gibbet fixed by the River Side, as an Object to deter others from following ſuch Courſes which might, ſooner or later, bring them to the ſame unhappy End.

During the War, commenced in 1756, ſeveral Perſons, Maſters of Privateers, were executed for Piracy; the Facts were, that Neutral Ships, *Dutch* and

were ſtripped in the *Engliſh* Channel by ſmall Privateers, and plundered, ſometimes by the Maſters and People of the Privateer diſguiſed, at other Times more openly. This occaſioned the new Act concerning Privateers, inſerted under that Article.

Of *Convoys* and *Cruizers*.

THE Word CONVOY, in a mercantile Senſe, means a Fleet, or any Number of Merchant-Veſſels ſailing together to a particular Place of Deſtination under Protection. And the Protection granted to them by the Marine Department of the State to which they belong, conſiſting of one or more Ships of War, is likewiſe called a CONVOY.

THE KING OF GREAT-BRITAIN in Time of War grants Convoys for the Protection of his Subjects carrying on their Commerce on the Ocean, upon Application being made by the Merchants to the Commiſſioners for executing the Office of Lord High Admiral, who appoint ſuch a Force as they think proportioned to the Danger they are likely to encounter from the Enemy on their Voyages; and, even in Times of Peace, Convoys are ordered by the Government to guard and defend our trading Veſſels from the Aſſaults of Pirates, or Encroachers on our Commerce, more eſpecially in our Fiſheries, and other Parts of the *Weſt-Indies*; where they may be expoſed to ſuch Attacks by commercial Intruders. The ſailing of all Convoys is publickly advertiſed, and the Days fixed for their Departure, that Ships may get to the Rendezvous, or deſtined Places, from whence they are to ſet Sail by the Times appointed, and there receive Orders from the commanding Officer relative to their future Proceedings, which the Maſters muſt take Care punctually to obſerve, otherwiſe *they* alone will be anſwerable for any Loſs or Miſcarriage that may happen through ſuch Neglect.

In *France* and other Countries, Maſters diſobeying the Orders of the Commanders of Convoys, or departing from their Convoy, are puniſhed by Fine and Impriſonment, beſides being reſponſible with their Property to their Owners for the Loſſes that may enſue by ſuch Conduct. In *England*, they are only liable to a civil Action for Damages, to indemnify the Owners and Merchants, for the Ships and Cargoes captured by their wilful Diſobedience; but the Difficulties that ariſe in determining when the Maſters have made the Inſurance void are almoſt innumerable; and fall properly under the Head of Inſurances, of which hereafter. If the Fault lies on the Commodore, he is made puniſhable by the ſubſequent Law, *viz.*

The Captains, Officers, and Seamen, of all Ships appointed for Convoy of Merchant Ships or others, ſhall diligently attend upon that Charge, without Delay, according to their Inſtructions; and whoſoever ſhall be faulty therein, and ſhall not faithfully defend the Ships and Goods in their Convoy, or ſhall demand any Money, or Reward, from any Merchant or Maſter for convoying of ſuch Ships belonging to his Majeſty's Subjects, ſhall be condemned to make Reparation of the Damage, as the Court of Admiralty ſhall adjudge, and alſo be puniſhed criminally by Pains of Death, or other Puniſhment, as ſhall be adjudged by the Court-Martial. 13 *Car.* II. St. 1. C. 93. S. 1. Art. 1.

Confirmed by 22 Geo. II. *p.* 693. *Art.* 17.

By the Treaty with *Holland* in 1667, it is ſtipulated, that the Men of War or Convoys of either Nation, meeting or overtaking at Sea any Merchant-Ship or Ships belonging to the Subjects or Inhabitants of the other, holding the ſame Courſe, or going the ſame Way, ſhall be bound, as long as they keep one Courſe together, to protect and defend them againſt all and every one who would ſet upon them.

CRUIZERS are commonly the beſt ſailing Ships, appointed by the Admiralty to cruize in ſome certain Latitudes, in order to meet with, and apprehend, or deſtroy the Enemy; they are generally of the ſmalleſt Rates, and muſt by no Means leave their Stations during the Time limited, except forced thereto by ſome Damage received, or by Streſs of Weather. By the 6 *Ann.* Cap. 13. it

was *enacted*, that beſide the Line of Battle Ships, forty-three others ſhould be employed as Cruizers and Convoys for the better Preſervation of trading Veſſels; *four* of which were to be Third Rates; *ſixteen* Fourth Rates, and the Reſt of ſufficient Force to guard our Commerce; they were to attend, as before-mentioned, in certain Stations, and the Commiſſioners of the Admiralty may direct thoſe of the Navy, or ſome one or more Perſons, reſident at ſuch Places as his Majeſty ſhall appoint, to ſuperintend and overſee every Thing relating to thoſe Cruizers.

Several ſubſequent Acts have confirmed the above, and increaſed the Number of Cruizers as Neceſſity has required, to the no ſmall Security of our Maritime Intereſt.

Having now deſcribed the different Modes of attacking an Enemy at Sea under proper Authority, it follows in Order, that we ſhould treat o f the Conſequence of Succeſs, under the Articles

Of *Captures*, *Condemnations*, and *Appeals*.

I Have already had Occaſion to mention ſeveral Circumſtances concerning *Prizes*, under the preceding Article of Letters of Marque, *&c.* however, ſhall add a few more here, and begin with the Diſtinctions made concerning them, which are of three Sorts, *viz.*

1. Ships and Goods taken by Letters of Marque, and by *Jus Repriſaliarum*.
2. Thoſe taken from Pirates or Sea Rovers; and
3. Thoſe taken from profeſſed Enemies.

Molloy P. 280. S. 17. The firſt, as has been before-mentioned, belong entirely to the Captors, after a legal Condemnation, as the ſecond does after an Account thereof is given to the Admiral, and the third were to be proceeded in, according to the Power which authoriſed the Capture.

9 *Ann.* Cap. 2. S. 51. It has been alſo granted to Companies, to appropriate the Prizes made in Conſequence of an Infringement of their Charters; as to the *Eaſt-India* *, who have a Right to all Ships, *&c.* trading within their Limits, for which they may ſue in any of the Courts at *Weſtminſter*; as that of the *South Sea* may, though their Grant is yet more ample, *viz.* The Company ſhall have all Ships and Goods which ſhall be taken as Prize, by the Ships employed or licenſed by it, within their Limits, or by ſuch Ships of her Majeſty, as ſhe ſhall allow for Defenſe of the Trade, without any Account, ſave only that the Officers and Seamen on board the ſaid Ships of her Majeſty, which ſhall be aſſiſting to the taking any ſuch Ships or Goods as Prize, ſhall have ſuch Share thereof as her Majeſty ſhall direct by the Charter of Incorporation; and it ſhall be lawful for the Company and their Servants, and other Perſons employed and licenſed by them, to ſeize by Force of Arms, the Perſons, Ships, Goods, or Effects, of any of the Subjects of her Majeſty, who ſhall frequent, trade, or adventure into the *South Seas*, or other the Limits aforeſaid, and to detain, to the Uſe of the Company, the Ships, Goods, and Effects, ſo ſeized, and to ſend into *Great-Britain* the Perſons of ſuch of the Subjects of her Majeſty as ſhall be ſo ſeized, in Order to their being proſecuted according to Law.

13 *Geo.* II. P. 133. See P. 230, 231. It has been obſerved in a preceding Part of this Work, that no Prize can be diſpoſed of, nor any of her Cargo touched, till after a legal Condemnation in the Court of Admiralty here, or elſewhere; and that no Delays be made in the Proceſs, it is *enacted*, that the Judge of ſuch Court ſhall, if requeſted thereto, finiſh within five Days, *&c.*

APPEALS from the Vice-Admiralty Courts in *America*, and our other Plantations and Settlements, may be brought before the Court of Admiralty in *England*, as being a Branch of the Lord High Admiral's Juriſdiction, though they may alſo be brought before the King in Council. But in Caſes of Prize-Veſſels taken in Time of War, in any Part of the World, and condemned in any

* 7 *Geo.* I. Cap. 21. Sect. 1; 3. *Geo.* II. Cap. 14. Sect. 9.

any Court of Admiralty or Vice-Admiralty as lawful Prize, the Appeal lies to the *Commiſſioners of Appeals*, and not to Judges Delegates. And this by Virtue of divers Treaties with Foreign Nations, by which particular Courts are eſtabliſhed in all the Maritime Countries of *Europe* for the Deciſion of this Queſtion, *Whether lawful Prize or not?* For this being a Queſtion between Subjects of different States, it belongs entirely to the Law of Nations, and not to the municipal Laws of either Country, to determine it. The original Court for deciding this Queſtion in *England* is the Court of Admiralty; and the Court of Appeal is in Effect the King's Privy Council, the Members of which are, in Conſequence of Treaties, commiſſioned under the Great Seal for this Purpoſe.

The Commiſſioners of Appeals, formerly appointed by our Sovereigns, were half their Privy Counſellors, and ſome others mentioned in the Appointment, to whom Appeals were to be made, both at home and abroad, as above; but as ſome Difficulties aroſe about the Commiſſion, the following Act was made to remedy and ſolve them, *viz.*

His Majeſty, in order to bring Appeals from Sentences in Cauſes of Prizes, pronounced in the Courts of Admiralty, to a ſpeedy Determination, did, by his Commiſſion, bearing Date the 11th of *July*, in the twenty-ſecond Year of his Reign, revoke a former Commiſſion granted to all his Majeſty's then Privy Counſellors, and all other his Privy Counſellors for the Time being, during Pleaſure; and did alſo, by the ſame Commiſſion, appoint all his Privy Counſellors then being, as alſo Sir *Thomas Parker*, Knight, Lord Chief Baron of the *Exchequer*; Sir *Martin Wright*, Sir *Thomas Denniſon*, and Sir *Michael Foſter*, Knights, Juſtices of the Court of *King's-Bench*; Sir *Thomas Abney*, Sir *Thomas Burnet*, and Sir *Thomas Birch*, Knights, Juſtices of the Court of *Common-Pleas*; *Charles Clark*, *Edward Clive*, and *Heneage Legge*, Eſqrs. Barons of the Court of *Exchequer*, and the Chief Baron of the *Exchequer* for the Time being, to be Commiſſioners, for hearing and determining ſuch Appeals, during Pleaſure, *&c.* and as ſome Objections have been raiſed againſt the laſt-mentioned Commiſſion, on Account of the Lord Chief Baron of the *Exchequer*, the Juſtices of the *King's-Bench* and *Common-Pleas*, and the Barons of the *Exchequer*, who were not of the Privy Council, being joined therein; *It is therefore enacted*, That the ſaid Commiſſion, and all the Powers granted therein, ſhall be deemed good in Law; and the Commiſſioners, as well the ſaid Lord Chief Baron, and the ſaid Juſtices and Barons therein named, and the Lord Chief Baron of the *Exchequer*, and the Juſtices of the *King's-Bench* and *Common-Pleas*, and the Barons of the *Exchequer*, for the Time being, although they ſhould not be of the Privy Council, are impowered, during his Majeſty's Pleaſure, to receive and determine all ſuch Appeals, and to uſe all other Juriſdictions, according to the true Intent of the ſaid Commiſſion.

22 *Geo.* II. C. 3. P. 127. P. 128.

No Sentence upon the Hearing of any ſuch Appeal ſhall be valid, unleſs a Majority of the Commiſſioners preſent be of the Privy Council.

Of *Bills* of *Health* and *Quarantine.*

THE dreadful Ravages made by Peſtilential Diſorders in thoſe Countries moſt ſubject to them, makes every Prince and State fearful of receiving the Infection, by the Admiſſion of Goods from ſuſpected Places; and, to avoid it, they always inſiſt on Ships bringing Certificates from the Magiſtracy of the Port they laſt came from, declaring their Country to be free from any contagious Diſtemper: Theſe are termed Bills of Health, of which Copies are annexed, and, coming in this Form, they are called *clean* ones, in Oppoſition to *foul* ones, which are given to Ships when they proceed from infected Places, and theſe always obſtruct their Admittance to trade, till they have performed a Quarantine of as many Days as the Guardians of Health, where they arrive, may judge neceſſary, being commonly from ten to forty; on Expiration of which, it is cuſtomary abroad for Phyſicians to examine the Ship's Crew, and

ſtrict

ſtrict Search is made on board, by Perſons appointed, to ſee whether the Number of Sailors correſponds with thoſe mentioned in the Bills of Health; and, if any Difference appears, it will be difficult in any Country, and impoſſible in ſome, to obtain Admiſſion afterwards; therefore it behoves every Captain to be very circumſpect in having the exact Number of his Company inſerted.

But though the Sailors are not admitted to a Communication with the Shore, till the aforementioned prudent Precautions have preceded; yet all Commodities, unſuſceptible of the infectious Taint, ſuch as Corn, *&c.* are permitted immediately to be landed at proper Places by the Mariners, from whence they are afterwards conveyed to thoſe deſtined for their Conſumption or Sale.

Several foreign States have ſet apart and appropriated certain Parcels of Lands for the aforementioned Purpoſes, which they have encloſed, and erected Buildings, both for the Reception of Goods and Paſſengers, to lay their Quarantine in, where the latter are comfortably accommodated, under the Vigilance of Guards, appointed to hinder any one's too near Approach to theſe Recluſes: Such are the *Lazarettos* at *Marſeilles*, *Venice*, &c. and the Expences vary on theſe Occaſions, according to the Difference of Climes and Accommodations.

All Ships performing Quarantine here do it at *Stangate* Creek, under ſuch Regulations as his Majeſty in Council is pleaſed to appoint; and every Merchant who had any Goods from *Italy*, during the laſt Plague at *Meſſina*, was obliged to ſhew his Documents, that is, the Bills of Lading, Invoices, Letters, or any other Papers in which his Goods were mentioned, to Gentlemen in the Secretary of the Cuſtoms' Office, appointed to examine them; and the Merchandize, after lying the Time ordered, was opened, aired, and underwent the appointed Search, before it was permitted to be put into Lighters, and brought to *London*, &c.

But the Frequency of the Plague in different Parts of the *Levant*, making a Reviſal of thoſe Laws neceſſary, the following Act was paſſed:

26 *Geo.* II. The Preamble ſets forth, that whereas it is neceſſary ſome Proviſion be made by Parliament, for obliging Ships and Perſons coming from Places infected, or frequently ſubject to the Plague, to perform Quarantine in ſuch Manner as ſhall be ordered by his Majeſty, or his Succeſſor; and for puniſhing Offenders therein in a more expeditious Manner than can be done by the ordinary Methods of Law: *It is therefore enacted*, That all Ships and Veſſels arriving, and all Perſons, Goods, and Merchandizes, coming or imported into any Port or Place within *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, the Iſles of *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, *Alderney*, *Sark*, or *Man*, or from any Place from whence his Majeſty or his Succeſſors, by Advice of the Privy Council, ſhall judge it probable that the Infection may be brought, ſhall be obliged to perform Quarantine in ſuch Place, and in ſuch Manner, as ſhall be directed by his Majeſty or his Succeſſors, by Order in Privy Council, and notified by Proclamation, or in the *London Gazette:* And that, till ſuch Ships, *&c.* ſhall be diſcharged from ſuch Quarantine, no Perſon, Goods, *&c.* ſhall be brought on Shore, or be put on board any other Veſſel, within his Majeſty's Dominions, unleſs by Licence, as ſhall be directed by Order of Council: And that all ſuch Ships, and the Perſons or Goods, coming or imported, or going or being put on board the ſame, and all ſuch Ships, Veſſels, Boats, and Perſons, receiving any Goods or Perſons out of the ſame, ſhall be ſubject to ſuch Orders, Rules, and Directions, concerning Quarantine and the Prevention of Infection, as ſhall be made by his Majeſty and his Succeſſors in Council, and notified by Proclamation, or publiſhed in the *London Gazette*, as aforeſaid.

If the Plague ſhall appear on board any Ship to the Northward of *Cape Finiſterre*, the Maſter ſhall immediately proceed to the Harbour of *New Grimſby*, in the Iſles of *Scilly*, where he ſhall inform the Officer of the Cuſtoms there of his Caſe, who ſhall acquaint ſome Officer of a near Port of *England* thereof; who, with all poſſible Speed, ſhall ſend Intelligence thereof to one of his Majeſty's Secretaries of State, that ſuch Meaſures may be taken

for the Support of the Crew, and ſuch Precautions uſed to prevent the ſpreading of the Infection, as the Caſe ſhall require: And the ſaid Ships ſhall remain at the Iſlands of *Scilly* till his Majeſty's Pleaſure be known, nor ſhall any of the Crew go on Shore: But if the Maſter ſhall not be able to make the Iſlands of *Scilly*, or ſhall be forced by Streſs of Weather up either of the Channels, he ſhall not preſume to enter into any Port, but ſhall remain in ſome open Road till he receives Orders from his Majeſty, or the Privy Council; and ſhall take Care to prevent any of his Ship's Company from going out of his Ship, and to avoid all Intercourſe with other Ships or Perſons; and the ſaid Maſter, or any Perſon on board ſuch Ship, who ſhall be diſobedient therein, ſhall be adjudged guilty of Felony, and ſhall ſuffer Death as a Felon, without Benefit of Clergy: And every ſuch Offence ſhall be determined in the County where the Offence ſhall be committed, or where the Offender ſhall be apprehended.

That it may be better known whether any Ship be actually infected with the Plague, or whether ſuch Ships, *&c.* are liable to any Orders touching Quarantine, *It is enacted*, that when any Place is infected with the Plague, or when any Order ſhall be made concerning Quarantine and the Prevention of Infection, as often as any Ship ſhall attempt to enter any Place in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, &c. the principal Officer of the Cuſtoms in ſuch Place, or ſuch Perſon as ſhall be authorized to ſee Quarantine performed, ſhall go off, or cauſe ſome other Perſon, appointed by him for that Purpoſe, to go off to ſuch Ship; and ſuch Officer, *&c.* ſhall, at a convenient Diſtance from ſuch Ship, demand of the Maſter, and the Maſter ſhall, upon ſuch Demand, give a true Account of the following Particulars; that is to ſay, the Name of ſuch Ship, the Name of the Maſter, where the Cargo was taken in, where ſhe touched, whether ſuch Places were infected, how long ſhe had been in her Voyage, how many Perſons were on board when ſhe ſet Sail, whether any in the Voyage had been or were then infected with the Plague, how many died in the Voyage and of what Diſtemper, what Ships he, or any of his Ship's Company with his Privity went on board, or had any of their Company come on board, during the Voyage, and to what Place ſuch Ships belonged; and alſo the true Contents of his Lading, to the beſt of his Knowledge. And if it ſhall appear that any Perſon on board ſhall be infected with the Plague, or that ſuch Ship is obliged to perform Quarantine, in ſuch Caſe it ſhall be lawful for the Officers of any of his Majeſty's Ships of War, or any Forts or Garriſons, and all other Officers whom it may concern, and for any other Perſons whom they ſhall call for their Aſſiſtance, to oblige ſuch Ship to repair to ſuch Place as hath been appointed for Performance of Quarantine, by any Kind of Violence whatſoever. And if any ſuch Ship ſhall come from an infected Place, or have any Perſon on board actually infected, and the Maſter ſhall conceal the ſame, ſuch Maſter ſhall be adjudged guilty of Felony, and ſhall ſuffer Death: And if the Maſter of ſuch Ships ſhall not make a true Diſcovery in any other of the aforeſaid Particulars, ſuch Commander ſhall forfeit 200*l.* one Moiety to the King, the other to the Perſon who ſhall ſue for the ſame.

The Maſter of any Veſſel ordered to perform Quarantine ſhall, after his Arrival at the Place appointed for performing Quarantine, deliver to the chief Officer there ſuch Bills of Health and Manifeſt as he ſhall have received from any *Britiſh* Conſul during his Voyage, together with his Log-Book and Journal, under Penalty of 500*l.* Forfeiture, in the ſame Manner as the laſt Clauſe.

If any Maſter of a Veſſel liable to perform Quarantine, having Notice thereof, ſhall himſelf quit, or permit any other Perſon to quit ſuch Veſſel, before Quarantine ſhall be performed, unleſs by proper Licence; or in Caſe any Maſter ſhall not cauſe, within due Time after Notice given, ſuch Veſſel, and the Lading thereof, to be conveyed to the Place appointed for performing Quarantine; then, and in every ſuch Caſe, the Maſter ſhall forfeit 500*l.* and the Perſons quitting the Veſſel ſhall be compelled to go back, and ſuffer ſix

Months' Impriſonment, and each forfeit 200*l.* The Penalties to be recovered and divided as before.

His Majeſty, with the Conſent of Parliament, may erect Lazarets on any common or private Grounds; and in Caſe any Difference ſhould ariſe about the Value of ſuch Lands, to be ſettled by a Jury at the Quarter-Seſſions.

The proper Officers are impowered and required to compel all Perſons obliged to perform Quarantine, and Goods, to be conveyed to ſome Lazaret, or ſuch other Place as ſhall be provided for the Reception of ſuch Perſons, Goods, *&c.* or for the Opening and Airing ſuch Goods, *&c.* according to ſuch Orders to be made as aforeſaid.

If any Perſon, obliged to perform Quarantine, ſhall refuſe or neglect to repair to the Houſe of Lazaret, or having been placed therein, ſhall attempt to eſcape before Quarantine be fully performed; any of the Perſons appointed to ſee Quarantine performed, may compel them to repair or return to the Houſe, *&c.* appointed; and every Perſon ſo refuſing, or neglecting, or eſcaping, ſhall ſuffer Death as a Felon.

All Perſons liable to perform Quarantine, whether in Ships, Lazarets, or elſewhere, ſhall be ſubject, during ſuch Quarantine, to ſuch Orders as they ſhall receive from the proper Officers; and the ſaid Officers are to enforce all neceſſary Obedience to their Orders, and may, in Caſe of Neceſſity, call in other Perſons to their Aſſiſtance; and all Perſons called are required to aſſiſt.

If any Perſon, not liable to perform Quarantine, ſhall enter any Lazaret, *&c.* whilſt any Perſons under Quarantine ſhall be therein, ſuch Perſon ſhall be confined there to perform Quarantine by the proper Officers: And, in Caſe he ſhall eſcape out of the Lazaret, ſhall be guilty of Felony, and ſuffer Death accordingly.

If any Officer, appointed to execute any Orders made concerning Quarantine, ſhall be guilty of any wilful Breach or Neglect of his Duty, ſuch Perſon ſhall forfeit his Employment, and one Hundred Pounds, and be incapable of holding ſuch Office for the future.

All Goods liable to retain Infection, as ſhall be particularly ſpecified in any Orders made concerning Quarantine, which ſhall be imported into any of his Majeſty's Dominions from any foreign Country, in any Ship whatſoever, ſhall be liable to ſuch Orders made concerning Quarantine.

After Quarantine ſhall have been duly performed, upon Proof to be made on Oath, by the Maſter and two other Perſons belonging to the Veſſel, or of two or three credible Witneſſes, to be made before the Cuſtomer, Comptroller, or Collector of the Port, or the next Port, where Quarantines ſhall be performed, or before any of their Deputies, or any Juſtice of the Peace living near ſuch Port, or, if in the Iſles of *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, *Alderney*, *Sark*, or *Man*, before any two Jurats or Magiſtrates, that ſuch Veſſel, and all and every ſuch Perſons, are free from Infection; and after producing a Certificate, ſigned by the chief Officer who ſuperintended the Quarantine of that Ship, then ſuch Cuſtomer, *&c.* are required to give a Certificate thereof; and thereupon ſuch Ship, and all Perſons belonging to her, ſhall be liable to no further Reſtraint or Detention upon the ſame Account for which Quarantine ſhall have been performed.

The Officer neither for Oath nor Certificate ſhall take any Fee or Reward.

Provided nevertheleſs, that all Goods, Wares, and Merchandize, ſhall be opened and aired as ſhall be directed in the Order for Quarantine; and, after ſuch Orders have been duly complied with, the Goods ſhall be diſcharged, with a proper Certificate, in the ſame Manner as the Ship, *&c.*

Any Officer that ſhall demand or take any Fee, to forfeit one Hundred Pounds, with treble Coſts of Suit.

If any Perſon, appointed to ſee Quarantine duly performed, or placed as a Watchman upon any Houſe, Lazaret, Ship, or other Place for Performance of Quarantine, ſhall deſert from their Duty, or wilfully permit any Perſon, Ship, Goods, or Merchandizes, to depart, or be conveyed out of ſuch Houſe, *&c.* or if any Perſon give a falſe Certificate of a Ship's having duly performed her Quarantine or Airing, every ſuch Perſon ſhall ſuffer Death as a Felon.

If

If any Perſon ſhall conceal from the Officers of Quarantine, or convey any Letters, Goods, Wares, or Merchandiſes from any Ship under Quarantine, or liable to perform Quarantine, or from any Lazaret, &c. where Goods ſhall be performing Quarantine, every ſuch Perſon ſhall ſuffer Death.

When any Part of *Great-Britain*, *Ireland*, *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, *Alderney*, *Sark*, or *Man*, or *France*, *Spain*, *Portugal*, or the *Low Countries*, ſhall be infected with the Plague, his Majeſty, by Proclamation, may prohibit all Boats and Veſſels under 20 Tons Burden, from ſailing out of any Place in *Great-Britain*, &c. until Security be firſt given by the Maſter, to the Satisfaction of the principal Officer of the Cuſtoms, or chief Magiſtrate of the Place from whence ſuch Veſſel ſhall ſail, by Bond, with ſufficient Sureties, in the Penalty of 300*l.* with Condition, that if ſuch Veſſel ſhall not touch at any Place mentioned in the Proclamation; and if the Maſter, Mariners, and Paſſengers do not go on board any other Veſſel at Sea, and if ſuch Maſters ſhall not permit any Perſons to come on board from any other Veſſel, and ſhall not receive any Goods, *&c.* out of any other Veſſel, then ſuch Bond ſhall be void; if any Veſſel ſhall go before ſuch Security be given, every ſuch Veſſel with her Tackle, Apparel, and Furniture, ſhall be forfeited to the King, and may be ſeized; And the Maſter and every Mariner, upon the Oath of a credible Witneſs before a Juſtice of Peace, where ſuch Offenders ſhall be found, ſhall forfeit the Sum of twenty Pounds, one Moiety to the Informer, the other to the Poor of the Pariſh, where ſuch Offenders ſhall be found; the ſame to be levied by Diſtreſs, and Sale of the Offender's Goods, by Warrant under the Hand and Seal of the Juſtice before whom ſuch Offender ſhall be convicted: And for Want of ſufficient Diſtreſs, the Offender to be ſent to Priſon for three Months.

By this Act, the Place of Quarantine is changed from *New Grimſby*, and appointed at *St. Helen's Pool*, between the uninhabited Iſlands of *St. Helen's Jean* and *North Withell*, in the Iſland of *Scilly*, or to ſuch other Place as his Majeſty, with the Advice of his Privy Council ſhall appoint. 29 *Geo.* II.

The following is the Form of an *Engliſh* Bill of Health, which is given at the *Cuſtom-houſe*, ſigned by the Benchers, and coſts five Shillings, *viz.*

" OMNIBUS Chriſti fidelibus, ad quos præſentes Literæ pervenerint, nos " Miniſtri ſereniſſimi principis Domini noſtri GEORGII *Tertii* Regis in " portu civitatis *Londini* Salutem.—Cùm pium ſit ac honeſtum veritati teſtimo- " nium perhibere, ne error & deceptio præjudicii ipſam opprimat: Cumque na- " vis nuncupata cujus " nauclerus ſub Deo eſt " quæ jam parata eſt a portu dictæ civitatis *Londini* diſcedere & ab hinc Deo " volente pro & alia loca transmarina cum " in eâdem nave adpellere; hinc eſt quód univerſitati veſtræ tenore præſentium " innoteſcimus fidemque indubitam facimus, quód, Deo optimo maximo ſumma " laus attribuatur, in hâc dictâ civitate nulla Peſtis, Plaga, nec Morbus aliquis " periculoſus, aut contagioſus, ad præſens exiſtit. In cujus rei teſtimonium ſi- " gillum officii noſtri apponi fecimus. Datum hoc in regio telonio civitatis " *Londini* predictæ " anno ſalutis Chriſtianæ ſecundúm computationem Eccleſiæ *Anglicanæ* milleſimo " ſeptingenteſimo annoque regni dicti ſereniſſimi Domini " noſtri GEORGII *Tertii* Dei gratiâ *Magnæ Britanniæ*, &c. *Fidei Defenſoris*, &c."

The ſubſequent is copied from a Bill of Health, given at *Alicant* in *Spain*, being the ſame with thoſe of all the other Parts of that Kingdom; and differing only in Form, from thoſe of *Italy* and other Parts, this Duplicate may ſuffice to ſhew the Nature and Contents of them all.

" UNIVERSIS cujusvis auctoritatis ſalutem in Domino; nos regimen " illuſtris civitatis Alicantis, & Villæ de Muchamel. Teſtamur, quod " dicta civitas et villa, Deo auſpice, optimâ gaudent ſalute, & nullius contagioſi morbi

" morbi veſtigio inficiuntur; & fidem facimus à noſtro portu diſcedere navem
" nominatam cujus dux eſt
" cum nautis, & prout aſſervit viam
" dirigit verſus quare oramus ut illa
" ejusque nautæ, ſimul cum mercibus, abſque dubio de valetudine perſonarum,
" & locorum unde veniunt, recipiantur. In quorum fidem has noſtras Literas
" manu Scrivæ noſtri firmitas & ſigillo Mayori noſtræ civitatis munitas illi
" concedimus. Datis *Alicantis*, Die Menſis
" anno à Nativitate Domini."

Pro illuſtri & ſemper fideliſſimâ civitate Alicantis,

N. P.

Of *Embargoes* or *Reſtraints* of *Princes*.

AN Embargo is commonly underſtood to be a Prohibition of Ships ſailing on the breaking out of a War, to hinder their giving any Advice to the Enemy; but it has a much more extenſive Signification; as they are not only ſtopped from the aforementioned Motives, but are frequently detained to ſerve a Prince in an Expedition; and for this have often their Lading taken out, if a ſufficient Number of empty ones are not procurable to ſupply the State's Neceſſity, and this without any Regard to the Colours they bear, or whoſe Subjects they are; ſo that it frequently happens, that many of the *European* Nations may be forcibly united in the ſame Service, at a Juncture that moſt of their Sovereigns are at Peace and in Amity with the Nation againſt which they are obliged to ſerve.

Some have doubted of the Legality of the Thing, but it is certainly conformable to the Law both of Nature and Nations, for a Prince in Diſtreſs to make Uſe of whatever Veſſels he finds in his Ports, that are fit for his Purpoſe, and may contribute to the Succeſſes of his Enterprizes; but under this Condition, that he makes them a reaſonable Recompence for their Trouble, and does not expoſe either the Ships or Men to any Loſs or Damage.

An Embargo laid on Ships and Merchandiſe in the Ports of *Great-Britain* by Virtue of the King's Proclamation is ſtrictly legal, when the Proclamation does not contradict the old Laws, or tend to eſtabliſh new ones; but only to enforce the Execution of ſuch Laws as are already in being, in ſuch Manner as the King ſhall judge neceſſary: Thus the eſtabliſhed Law is, that the King may prohibit any of his Subjects leaving the Realm: A Proclamation therefore forbidding this in general for three Weeks, by laying an Embargo upon all Shipping in Time of War, will be equally binding as an Act of Parliament, becauſe founded upon a prior Law. *Blackſtone's Comment.* Vol. I. p. 270.

But beſides Embargoes in Time of War, there are others of a ſpecial Nature, which ſometimes ariſe from a very extraordinary Emergency in Time of Peace, and which are founded upon *State Neceſſity*, or the *Salus Populi*; yet the Proclamations by which they are laid may be illegal, contradicting an eſtabliſhed Law. This was the Caſe reſpecting the Embargo to prevent the Exportation of Corn in 1766; ſuch Exportation being allowed by Law at the Time; and therefore the Preamble to the Stat. 7 *Geo.* III. C. 7. for indemnifying all Perſons adviſing or acting under the Order of Council, laying an Embargo on all Ships laden with Corn or Flour, during the Receſs of Parliament in 1766, *ſays* " which Order *could not be juſtified by Law*, but was ſo much for the Service " of the Publick, and ſo neceſſary for the Safety and Preſervation of his Majeſty's " Subjects, that it ought to be juſtified by Act of Parliament". This Embargo, as was allowed, ſaved the People from Famine; yet it was declared *illegal* by the above Act of the Legiſlature, including the King himſelf who laid it, which was therefore needful to ſanctify it; and the Proprietors of the embargoed Ships and Cargoes were accordingly indemnified by Government.

Of *Protections*, *Paſſports*, and *Safe-Conducts*.

PASSPORTS are commonly granted to Friends, and SAFE-CONDUCTS to Enemies, though Cuſtom has made the Meaning of thoſe Terms to be much the ſame in this Place: In a military Treatiſe they would be differently conſtrued; but they only ſignify here that Protection a Prince affords to either Ships or Men againſt the aforementioned Embargoes, or his granting to ſome Individuals a Leave to trade, denied to others, or his Permiſſion for them to come into his Kingdom while a general Prohibition ſubſiſts, and ſometimes even during a War with the State whoſe Subjects they are.

This has often happened in our Diſputes with *Spain*, where our Ships went currently in the Beginning of the War commenced in 1718, and on many other Occaſions, under the Protection of a Paſs, which his Catholick Majeſty granted to ſeveral, and which ſerved for one Voyage: Theſe Paſſes had Blanks left for the Names of Ships, Captains, *&c.* and at firſt coſt about twenty Dollars; though, when a Stop was put to granting any more, their Price roſe in Proportion to their Scarcity; and the few who had any remaining, made a very conſiderable Advantage of them: The ſame has been practiſed by many of our former Kings, and confirmed by ſeveral ſubſequent Acts, *viz.*

In all Safe-Conducts to be granted to any Perſons, the Names of them, of the Ships, and of the Maſters, and the Number of the Mariners, with the Portage of the Ships, ſhall be expreſſed. 15 *Hen.* VI. C. 3.

Merchants Aliens may lade Ships of *Spain*, and other Parts, Adverſaries and Enemies of the King, if the Maſters or Merchants of ſuch Ships have Letters Patent of the King of his Safe-Conduct, making Mention of the Name of the Ships, and of the Maſters; and if any ſuch Ship charged with ſuch Merchandizes of ſuch Merchants be taken upon this Sea, by the King's People, not having the King's Letters Patent within the Board of ſuch Ships at the Day of the taking, nor that ſuch Letters Patent be in the Chancery inrolled, the Takers may enjoy the ſame. 18 *Hen.* VI. C. 8.

All Letters of Safe-Conduct to be granted to the King's Enemies, or others, ſhall be inrolled in Chancery, before ſuch Letters be delivered; and all Letters of Safe-Conduct, not inrolled before Delivery, ſhall be void. 20 *Hen.* VI. C. 1. S. 2.

If any Goods be taken by the Subjects of the King upon the Sea, charged in any Ship belonging to Enemies, not having Letters of Safe-Conduct inrolled, they that take the Goods ſhall them enjoy. S. 3.

The Subjects taking ſuch Ships, not having Letters of Safe-Conduct within the ſaid Ships, and bringing them within the Realm, ſhall not be endamaged for ſuch taking, if they be ready to make Reſtitution, within reaſonable Time after Knowledge is made to them of the Letters of Safe-Conduct, enrolled in Chancery before the taking. S. 4.

If any Subjects attempt to offend upon the Sea, or in any Port under the King's Obedience, againſt any Strangers in Amity, League, or Truce, or by Safe-Conduct, the Chancellor ſhall have Authority to cauſe ſuch Perſon to be delivered, and the Goods or Ship taken to be reſtored, *&c.* 31 *Hen.* VI.

If any Perſon ſhall, within his Majeſty's Dominions, or without, falſely forge or counterfeit any Paſs for any Ship, commonly called a *Mediterranean* Paſs, or ſhall alter or eraſe any Paſs made out by the Commiſſioners for executing the Office of Lord High Admiral; or ſhall publiſh as true any forged, altered, or eraſed Paſs, knowing the ſame to be forged, *&c.* every ſuch Perſon, being convicted in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, or his Majeſty's Plantations, where ſuch Offence ſhall be committed, ſhall be guilty of Felony without Benefit of Clergy. 4 *Geo.* II. C. 18. S. 1.

There was formerly appointed in theſe Realms a Conſervator of *Safe-Conducts*, and as the ſame Perſon had alſo the Care of *Truces*, it naturally leads me to treat of them.

Of *Leagues* and *Truces.*

LEAGUES or TRUCES are either with Enemies, Friends, or Neuters, and thoſe made with the former are for a *limited Time*, or *perpetual.*

Perpetual is where Peace finiſhes all Diſputes, and reſtores a perfect Amity between the contracting Parties.

And Treaties for a Time are termed TRUCES, which are alſo *general* or *particular*.

General Truces include all the States of both Princes, in regard to their Subjects and Commerce; whilſt *particular ones* are only for certain Places, or certain Perſons, with a Limitation of their Trade, and ſometimes go no farther than a bare Suſpenſion of Arms.

A *Truce*, however, whether *general* or *particular*, is an Agreement on a Ceſſation of all Hoſtilities during the Time ſtipulated, and ought not to be infringed or broken on any Account: *It* frequently is a Parent of Peace, as it allows Room for Conſideration, and to treat of it; and, beſides, affords Opportunity for ſettling the jarring Intereſts of Princes, who are to be comprehended in it.

A *general Truce* is ſometimes ſettled for ſo long a Term as to become equal to a Peace; and ſuch are commonly made betwixt Princes equal in Power, who are unwilling to quit any Thing of their ſuppoſed Right by Peace, and yet deſire to live quietly in their preſent State, and by this Medium ſatisfy their Point of Honour. Such Truces are likewiſe, from the foregoing Conſiderations, leſs ſubject to a Breach than a Peace that is made perpetual, as Princes, who by this latter find themſelves aggrieved, will ſeek out plauſible Reaſons to forſake or evade it; but in the other, when the limited Time is expired, they have only to renew or excuſe it.

Rot. Parl. 4 *H.* V. Numb. 4; *Coke*, 4 Inſtit. 156.

Some Alliances are contracted for an Enterprize, and for one ſole Effect, in that Part in which the Allies are intereſted; and theſe are generally called *Leagues*, and have been ſometimes here confirmed by *Act of Parliament*, and are ſuch Agreements as are always made by Command of the Supreme Power; and theſe, as well as *Safe-Conducts*, are or ought to be of Record, that is, inrolled in Chancery, that the Subjects may know who are Friends, and can have Actions perſonal here, or who the contrary, and can have none.

4 Inſtit. 152.

Leagues commonly are *offenſive*, and the ordinary Cauſes for which Princes and Republicks make them are either to facilitate a Conqueſt, or to balance the Power of an ambitious and enterpriſing Neighbour; ſuch were thoſe entered into againſt the Opulency and growing Greatneſs of the *Spaniards*, and ſince in Oppoſition to the Attempts of *Lewis* XIV. to acquire univerſal Monarchy.

But though Leagues are generally *offenſive*, yet many are confined only to the *defenſive* Part, and theſe entered into with the ſole View of guarding againſt the ſiniſter Intentions or Attempts of any vicinal Power, of which I might produce many Inſtances; but as what I have already ſaid on the Subject may ſuffice for a Place in a Mercantile Treatiſe, I ſhall not intrude any farther on my Reader's Time or Patience by enlarging on it, but proceed to the Articles.

Of *Proclamations* for *War* and *Peace.*

THE proclaiming of War, or ſettling of Peace, is one of the Royal Prerogatives belonging to the Kings of *Great-Britain*; but though it has always been exerciſed by them, yet they have ſeldom failed to aſk the Advice of Parliament in both Caſes, and generally War or Peace are approved and confirmed by Parliament. Moreover, if the Conditions of Peace are found to be diſhonourable or diſadvantageous to the Nation by a Majority of the Repreſentatives of the People in Parliament, or of the Peers, an Impeachment will lie againſt the Miniſters who have adviſed them; for the King can do no Wrong. And the ſame Courſe may be taken when the Nation is improperly plunged in a War by the

Mal-adminiſtration of the King's Servants. There are two Methods of engaging in a War with a foreign State; the firſt, and the moſt honourable is by a ſolemn Declaration publickly proclaimed, Copies of which are ſent off to all the Britiſh Ambaſſadors, Miniſters, and Conſuls, reſiding in the different Countries, and at the Courts of all foreign Princes. This ſerves as a general Notice of the Rupture between the two Powers being irreconcileable by Negociation, and prepares the Subjects of each State, ſo that they may regulate their commercial Concerns accordingly. This Practice is founded on the Law of Nations, and uſed formerly to be one of the Criterions by which we diſtinguiſhed a civilized People from Barbarians.

At preſent, a fatal change in the Syſtem of Politicks has taken Place; and the European Powers make no Scruple of going to War, without making the uſual Proclamations, to the great Injury of their Subjects, who may entertain Hopes of a Reconciliation of Differences, ſo long as ſuch Declarations are ſuſpended, and may venture their Property on the Ocean, under the Sanction of Peace, not imagining that Privateers and Ships of War will be authorized to ſeize them prior to a Declaration of War. No Nation can properly juſtify this Conduct, and Poſterity will load with Reproaches the Names of thoſe Stateſmen, whether *Spaniſh*, *French*, or *Britiſh*, who firſt brought this foul Practice into Uſe.

It was uſual by Declarations of War to cut off all Intercourſe with the Enemies of our Country; but ſince the late Cuſtom of going to War without any publick Proclamation, Intercourſes have been carried on highly detrimental to publick Affairs, by thoſe who perhaps did not look upon themſelves as Traitors to their King and Country, whereas if a Proclamation had declared ſuch Correſpondence to be treaſonable, they would not have carried it on.

War and Peace are always proclaimed by the Herald at Arms, accompanied by proper Notaries and a Body of the Life-Guards; and when they enter the City of *London*, they are joined by ſome of the City Officers: The Proclamation is read by the Notaries to the Herald, who repeats it, all being bare-headed, firſt at *St. James's*, then at *Charing-Croſs*, *Temple-Bar*, *Cheapſide*, and the *Royal-Exchange*.

When War is proclaimed, it is cuſtomary to prohibit, though not always, all Commerce with the Enemy, by interdicting the Entrance of any of the Commodities of his Country into our's, as was done in the War with *Spain* in 1740, by the following Act of Parliament, *viz.*

The Preamble ſets forth that the repeated Inſults, Depredations, and Cruel- 13 *Geo.* II. ties of the *Spaniards* had obliged his Majeſty to make Uſe of the Power which P. 543. God had given him, to vindicate the Honour of his Crown, and ſecure to his Subjects their undoubted Rights and Privileges of Navigation and Commerce; and in Order thereto, his Majeſty, on juſt and honourable Grounds, had thought fit to declare War with *Spain*; and it being highly requiſite to prohibit all Commerce between his Majeſty's Subjects, and thoſe of *Spain* in *Europe*, and to enforce ſuch Prohibitions by ſevere Penalties, *It is enacted*, that from and after the 1ſt Day of *June*, 1740, no Goods whatever, of the Growth P. 544. or Manufacture of *Old Spain*, lying in *Europe*, or of the *Canary Iſlands*, except Goods taken and condemned as lawful Prize, and ordered to be ſold as periſhable, during the preſent War with *Spain*, ſhall be imported into *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, or the Iſles of *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, *Alderney*, *Sark*, *Man*, *Minorca*, or the Town of *Gibraltar*, from any Place, mixed or unmixed with the Commodities of the Growth or Product of any other Nation, on Penalty of Forfeiture of ſuch Goods, and treble the Value, and of the Ship or Veſſel, with all her Furniture, *&c.*

This Act does not extend to hinder ſuch Commodities belonging to the Kingdom of *Spain*, which ſhall be imported to *Minorca* or *Gibraltar*, on or before the 1ſt of *May*, 1740, from being imported into *Great-Britain*, on or before the 24th of *June*, 1740, in *Britiſh*-built Shipping, navigated according to Law, and proved on Oath before the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms,

in

in the Port of *London*, or before the Collector and Comptroller in any other Port of *Great-Britain*, who are to give ſuch Oath, and enquire into the Truth, whether ſuch Goods were imported into *Minorca* or *Gibraltar*, before the 1ſt Day of *May*.

If any Diſpute ariſe, whether the Commodities ſeized for having been imported as aforeſaid, or any Part thereof, ſingle or mixed, were of the Growth or Manufacture of *Spain*, or imported contrary to this Act; the Proof ſhall be made by the Importer or Claimer, and not by the Informer or Officer; and in Default of ſuch Proof, then Judgement ſhall be given for Recovery of the Forfeiture, and Execution immediately granted: And if any Informer or other Perſon, who ſhall ſeize or proſecute any Goods or Commodities, by Virtue of this Act ſhall, by Fraud or Colluſion, delay the ſaid Proſecution, or the Proſecution of any Perſon offending againſt this Act, he ſhall forfeit 500*l.* for every Offence.

13 *Geo.* II. P. 546. It is further enacted, that his Majeſty, at any Time during the War, may by Proclamation, or Order in Council, to be publiſhed in the *London Gazette*, take off the ſaid Prohibition; and thereupon ſuch Goods may be imported, being firſt duly entered, and paying the Cuſtoms.

No Perſon ſhall be admitted to enter a Claim to ſuch Seizure, without giving 100*l.* Security, to anſwer all Charges of Proſecution; and in Default, the ſaid Seizure ſhall be condemned.

P. 547. No Goods ſeized and condemned in the ſaid Iſlands of *Jerſey*, &c. or in *Gibraltar*, by Virtue of this Act, ſhall be imported into *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, on any Pretence whatſoever, on Penalty of forfeiting the ſame, and treble the Value, and alſo the Ship importing the ſame, with her Tackle, Ammunition, *&c.* to be divided, as if ſuch Ships and Goods had been imported from foreign Parts, contrary to this Act, *&c.*

Of the *Admiralty*.

AS the Kingdom of *Great-Britain* is on all Sides ſurrounded by the Sea, there will ever be a Neceſſity for a ſtrong Maritime Force to protect and defend it; our Wooden Walls are our Bulwarks and Redoubts, to which we owe our Safety, and the Protection of that advantageous Commerce we carry on.

And for tranſacting of Marine Affairs, the Lord High Admiral hath Courts of his own, of which that at *London* is principal and chief, where all Proceſs and Proceedings run in his Name, and not in the King's, as they do in all the Courts of *Common Law*. The firſt Title of Admiral of *England*, expreſsly conferred upon a Subject, was given by Patent of King *Richard* II. to the Earl of *Arundel* and *Surry*; and it appears, that anciently he had Juriſdiction of all Cauſes of Merchants and Mariners, happening not only upon the Main
4 Inſt. 75. Sea, but in all foreign Parts, within the King's Dominions, and without them, and was to judge them in a ſummary Way, according to the Laws of *Oleron* and others.

In the Reign of *Edward* III. the Court of Admiralty was eſtabliſhed, and *Rich.* II. limited its Juriſdiction. Of late Times this high Office has been
2 *W.* & *M.* C. 2. generally executed by Commiſſioners, who by Statute are impowered to uſe and execute the ſame Authorities as were formerly exerciſed by the Lord High Admiral.

But the Requiſites are, on every new Commiſſion being made out, reſigned, by ſome Deed or Writing to the Crown. The Number of Commiſſioners is not limited by Statute, but, for many Years paſt, the Commiſſions have conſiſted of a firſt Commiſſioner, who preſides at the Board, and ſix others who take Place in the Order in which they are named in the Commiſſions. They are ſtiled Lords of the Admiralty, and the Firſt Lord, is, in Effect, Lord High Admiral, having the ſupreme Direction of the Board, except that no Orders or Commiſſions are valid when ſigned by him alone, it being neceſſary

for two more to ſign with him; notwithſtanding which he is not to be commanded by them.

Subject to this Authority are all the Naval Officers and Shipping, and all the Marine Boards; as the *Navy-Office*, *Victualling-Office*, Sick and Wounded Offices, *Deptford*, *Woolwich*, *Chatham*, *Sheerneſs*, *Plymouth*, and *Portſmouth Dock-Yards*. As are alſo all the Ships and Veſſels of War; their Admirals, Commanders, Lieutenants, Officers, and Men.

The Lords Commiſſioners of the Admiralty have the general Direction of the Affairs of the Navy; they determine the Number and Size of the Ships to be built, repaired, and put into Commiſſion: But it is a vulgar Error to ſuppoſe that the Firſt Lord has the Appointment of the Deſtination of Fleets in Time of War; he has only his Vote as a ſingle Miniſter in the Cabinet Council, though, being at the Head of the Marine Department, his Advice may influence the Determinations of the King, and the reſt of his Miniſters.

The Admiralty grant their Commiſſions to ſuch Perſon as his Majeſty directs, whereby he is appointed Admiral and Commander in Chief of the Fleet, for the Expedition which is deſigned. And ſuch Admiral, when out of the *Britiſh* Channel, appoints all Officers, as Vacancies happen, who muſt be, and generally are, confirmed by the Admiralty, if no very material Objection occurs.

Juriſdiction of the *Admiralty*.

THE Juriſdiction of the Lord High Admiral, or of the Lords Commiſſioners for executing the Office, is over *Great-Britain*, *Ireland*, and *Wales*, with the Dominions and Iſlands belonging to them: As alſo over all his Majeſty's Colonies, Plantations, Factories, and other Settlements, Dominions, and Territories whatſoever in Parts beyond the Seas.

The Admiralty hath Cognizance of the Death or maiming a Man, committed in any Ship riding in great Rivers, beneath the Bridges thereof, near the Sea. 15 *Ric.* II. C. 3. S. 2.

But if a Man be killed on any Arm of the Sea, where the Land is ſeen on both Sides, the Coroner is by *Common Law* to inquire of it, and not the Admiral; for the County may take Cognizance of it, and where a County may enquire the Lord Admiral has no Juriſdiction. 3 *Rep.* 107.

All Ports and Havens, as has been before obſerved, are *infrà Corpus Comitatus*, where the Admiral has no Juriſdiction; and, between High and Low-Water-Mark, he and the *Common Law* have it by Turns, one upon the Water, and the other upon the Land. 3 Inſt. 113.

The Admiral hath Power to arreſt Ships for the Service of the King or Commonwealth; and every Commander, Officer, or Soldier of Ships of War, ſhall obſerve the Admiral's Commands, *&c.* on Pain of Death, or other Puniſhment. 13 *Car.* II. C. 9.

The Lord Admiral hath Power to grant Commiſſions to inferior Admirals, *&c.* to call Courts Martial for the Trial of Offences againſt the Articles of War, and theſe Courts determine by Plurality of Voices, *&c.* Ditto.

An Admiralty Proceſs is made out in the Admiral's Name, who has under him a Judge, commonly ſome learned Civilian; and though the Proceedings are according to Civil Law, and the *Maritime Laws* of *Rhodes* and *Oleron*, the Sea being without the *Common Law*, yet, by Stat. 28 *Hen.* VIII. Murder, Robbery, *&c.* at Sea, may be tried by ſpecial Commiſſion to the Lord Admiral, *&c.* according to the Laws of *England*. See 11 and 12 *W.* III. C. 7.

The Admiralty is ſaid to be no Court of Record, on Account of its proceeding by the *Civil Law*. 4 Inſt. 133.

But the Admiralty has Juriſdiction where the *Common Law* can give no Remedy; and all Maritime Cauſes, or Cauſes ariſing wholly upon the Sea, it hath Cognizance of. 6 Rep.

The Admiralty hath Juriſdiction in Caſes of *Freight*, *Mariners Wages*, Breach of *Charter-Parties*, though made within the Realm; if the Penalty 2 *Cro.* 216.

be not demanded; and likewiſe in Caſe of building, mending, ſaving, and victualling Ships, &c. ſo as the Suit be againſt the Ship, and not only againſt the Parties.

1 *Salk.* 32. Mariners Wages are contracted on the Credit of the Ship, and they may all join Suits in the Admiralty, whereas in Common Law they muſt all ſever; and, on the contrary, the Maſter of a Ship contracts on the Owners Credit, and not the Ship's, and therefore he cannot proſecute in the Admiralty for his Wages.

Wood's Inſt. 818. It is allowed by the common Lawyers and Civilians, that the Lord Admiral has Cognizance of Seamen's Wages and Contracts, and Debts, for making Ships; alſo of Things done in navigable Rivers, concerning Damages to Perſons, Ships, Goods, Annoyances of free Paſſage, &c. of Contracts, and other Things done beyond Sea, relating to Navigation and Marine Trade.

2 *Bulſt.* 322. But if a Contract be made beyond Sea for doing of an Act, or Payment of Money within this Kingdom, or the Contract is upon the Sea, and not for a Marine Cauſe, it ſhall be tried by Jury; for where Part belongs to the Common Law, and Part to the Admiral, the Common Law ſhall be preferred; and Contracts made beyond Sea may be tried in *B. R.* and a Fact be laid to be done in any Place in *England*, and ſo tried here.

4 *Leon.* 257. Where a Contract is made in *England*, and there is a Converſion beyond Sea, the Party may ſue in the *Admiralty*, or at Common Law.

Heb. 11. So where a Bond is made and delivered in *France:* An Obligation made at Sea, it has been held, cannot be ſued in the Admiral's Court, becauſe it takes its Courſe, and binds according to the Common Law.

3 *Lev.* 60. The Court of *Admiralty* cannot hold Plea of a Matter ariſing from a Contract made upon the Land, though the Contract was concerning Things belonging to the Ship; but the *Admiralty* may hold Plea for the Seamen's Wages, &c. becauſe they become due for Labour done on the Sea; and the Contract made upon Land is only to aſcertain them.

1 *Salk.* 31. See *Hob.* 79. Though where there is a ſpecial Agreement in Writing, by which Seamen are to receive their Wages in any other Manner than uſual; or if the Agreement at Land be under Seal, ſo as to be more than a *Parole* Contract, it is otherwiſe.

1 *Lill.* 368. If Goods delivered on Shipboard are embezzled, all the Mariners ought to contribute to the Satisfaction of the Party who is the Sufferer, by the Marine Law, and the Cauſe is to be tried in the Admiralty.

March's Rep. 204. By the Cuſtom of the *Admiralty*, Goods may be attached in the Hands of a third Perſon, *in Cauſa Maritima & Civili*, and they ſhall be delivered to the Plaintiff after Defaults, on Caution to reſtore them, if the Debt, &c. be diſproved in a Year and a Day; and if the Party refuſe to deliver them, he may be impriſoned *quouſque*, &c.

Godb. 260. 1 *Shep.* Ab. 129. See 1 *Salk.* 33. The Court of *Admiralty* may cauſe a Party to enter into a Bond, in Nature of Caution or Stipulation, like Bail at *Common Law*; and if he render his Body, the Sureties are diſcharged; and Execution ſhall be of the Goods, or the Body, &c. not of the Lands.

Owen 122. *Hughes* Ab. 113. Some Sailors Clothes were bought in the Pariſh of *St. Catharine*, near the *Tower*, *London*, and were delivered in the Ship: On a Suit in the *Admiralty* for the Money, Prohibition was granted; for this was within the County. The ſame of a Ship at *Blackwall*, &c.

1 *Show.* 179. But the *Admiralty* may proceed againſt a Ship, and the Sails, and Tackle, when they are on Shore, although alledged to be detained on Land; yet upon alledging Offer of a Plea, claiming Property therein, and Refuſal of the Plea, on this Suggeſtion a Prohibition ſhall be had.

4 Inſt. 141. The *Admiralty* Court may award Execution upon Land, though not hold Plea on any Thing ariſing on Land.

1 *Roll's* Abrid. 530. And, upon Letters Miſſive or Requeſt, the *Admiralty* here may award Execution, on a Judgement given beyond Sea, where an *Engliſhman* flies, or comes over hither, by Impriſonment of the Party who ſhall not be delivered by the *Common Law*.

When Sentence is given in a foreign *Admiralty*, the Party may libel for Execution of that Sentence here; becauſe all Courts of *Admiralty* in *Europe* are governed by the *Civil Law*. *Sid.* 418.

Sentences of any Admiralty in another Kingdom are to be credited, that our's may be credited there, and ſhall not be examined at Law here; but the King may be petitioned, who may cauſe the Complaint to be examined; and, if he finds juſt Cauſe, may ſend to his Ambaſſador where the Sentence was given, to demand Redreſs; and upon Failure thereof, will grant Letters of Marque and Repriſal. *Raym.* 437.

If one be ſued in the *Admiralty*, contrary to the Statutes 13 and 15 *R.* II. he may have a *Superſedeas*, to cauſe the Judge to ſtay the Proceedings, and alſo have Action againſt the Party ſueing. 10 Rep. 75.

A Ship being privately arreſted by *Admiralty* Proceſs only, and no Suit, it was adjudged a Proſecution within the Meaning of the Statutes, and double Damages, *&c.* ſhall be recovered. 1 *Salk.* 31, 32.

And if an erroneous Judgement is given in the *Admiralty*, Appeal may be had to Delegates appointed by Commiſſion out of *Chancery*, whoſe Sentence ſhall be final.

The *Lord High Admiral* of *Great-Britain* doth, by Virtue of his Place, appoint, in divers Parts of the Kingdom, his ſeveral Subſtitutes, or *Vice-Admirals*, with their Judges and Marſhals, by Patent under the Great Seal of the High Court of *Admiralty*, which *Vice-Admirals* and Judges do exerciſe Juriſdiction in Maritime Affairs, within their ſeveral Limits; and in Caſe any Perſon be aggrieved by any Sentence or Interlocutory Decree that has the Force of a definitive Sentence, he may appeal to the *High Court of Admiralty*. Stat. 8 *Eliz.* C. 5.

Beſides the above-mentioned Vice-Admirals, *&c.* the Lord High Admiral hath under him many Officers differing in Degrees and Qualities, as ſome are of a military and others of a civil Capacity, ſome judicial and others miniſterial; ſo that the Marine Juriſdiction may juſtly be deemed a ſeparate Commonwealth or Kingdom, and the Lord High Admiral be reputed as a Viceroy of it.

There is, under this Court, a Court of *Equity*, for determining Differences between Merchants; and in criminal Affairs, which is commonly about Piracy: The Proceeding in this Court was formerly by Accuſation and Information, according to the *Civil Law*, by a Man's own Confeſſion, or Eye-Witneſſes, by which any one was to be proved guilty before he could be condemned; but that being found inconvenient, there were two Statutes made by *Hen.* VIII. that criminal Affairs ſhould be tried by Witneſſes and a Jury, and this by a ſpecial Commiſſion of the King to the Lord Admiral, wherein ſome of the Judges of the Realm are ever Commiſſioners, and the Trial, according to the Laws of *England*, directed by thoſe Statutes.

There ſeems to be *Diviſum Imperium* between the *Common Law* of *England* and the *Admiralty*; for ſo far as Low-Water-Mark is obſerved in the Sea, is counted *infrà Corpus Comitatus adjacentis*, and the Cauſes thence ariſing are determinable by the Common Law; yet when the Sea is full, the Admiral hath Juriſdiction here alſo, ſo long as the Sea flows, over Matters done between the Low-Water Mark and the Land, as appears in Sir *Henry Conſtable's* Caſe.

The Management of the Navy Royal, under the Lord High Admiral, is committed to the Care of the principal Officers and Commiſſioners of it; and as all the Laws, for regulating and ordering his Majeſty's Navies and Forces by Sea, were in the 22 *Geo.* II. collected and formed into one Body, I have determined to give my Reader an Abſtract of it, in hopes the inſpecting ſo excellent a *Code* may afford him Pleaſure. 5 Rep. *Coke*, P. 137.

The Preamble ſets forth, That the ſeveral Sea-Laws having been found not to be ſo full, clear, expedient, or conſiſtent with each other, as they ought to be, therefore, to amend and explain the ſame, and to reduce them into one uniform Act, *It is enacted*, that from and after the 25th of *December*, 1749, the

22 Geo. II. P. 609. the Articles and Orders following, as well in Time of Peace as in War, ſhall be obſerved and put in Execution in Manner herein after mentioned.

1. All Commanders, Captains, *&c.* of his Majeſty's Ships of War, ſhall cauſe the publick Worſhip of Almighty God, according to the Liturgy of the Church of *England*, to be reverently performed in their reſpective Ships; and ſhall take Care that Prayers and Preaching be performed diligently, and that the Lord's Day be obſerved according to Law.

2. All Flag-Officers, and Perſons belonging to his Majeſty's Ships of War, being guilty of profane Oaths, Curſings, Execrations, Drunkenneſs, Uncleanneſs, or other ſcandalous Actions, in Derogation of God's Honour, and Corruption of good Manners, ſhall incur ſuch Puniſhment as a Court Martial ſhall think fit to impoſe, *&c.*

3. If any Officer or other Perſon of the Fleet ſhall give or entertain Intelligence to or with any Enemy, or Rebel, without Leave from the King or the Lord High Admiral, *&c.* and be thereof convicted by a Court Martial, he ſhall be puniſhed with Death.

P. 699. 4. If any Letter or Meſſage from any Enemy or Rebel be conveyed to any Officer, or any other Perſon in the Fleet, and ſuch Perſon ſhall not, within twelve Hours, having Opportunity, acquaint his ſuperior Officer with it; or if any ſuperior Officer, being acquainted therewith, ſhall not in convenient Time reveal the ſame to the Commander in Chief, every Perſon ſo offending ſhall ſuffer Death, *&c.*

5. All Spies, who ſhall bring or deliver any ſeducing Letters or Meſſages from any Enemy or Rebel, or endeavour to corrupt any Perſon in the Fleet, they ſhall ſuffer Death.

6. No Perſon in the Fleet ſhall relieve an Enemy or Rebel with Money, Victuals, Powder, Shot, Arms, Ammunition, or any other Supplies, directly or indirectly, upon Pain of Death, *&c.*

7. All Writings whatſoever, that ſhall be taken or found on board Ships which ſhall be taken as Prize, ſhall be preſerved, and the Originals ſhall, by the commanding Officer of the Ship which ſhall take ſuch Prize, be ſent entirely and without Fraud to the Court of Admiralty, or ſuch other Court or Commiſſioners as ſhall be authorized to determine whether ſuch Prize be lawful Capture, there to be viewed, made Uſe of, and proceeded upon, according to Law, upon Pain of forfeiting his Share of the Capture, *&c.*

8. No Perſon in or belonging to the Fleet ſhall take out of any Prize any Money, Plate, or Goods, unleſs it ſhall be neceſſary for the better ſecuring thereof, or for the neceſſary Uſe or Service of any of his Majeſty's Ships of War, before the ſame be adjudged lawful Prize; but the entire Account of the Whole, without Embezzlement, ſhall be brought in, and Judgement paſſed upon the Whole, without Fraud, upon Pain that every Perſon offending ſhall forfeit his Share of the Capture, *&c.*

9. If any Veſſel ſhall be taken as Prize, none of the Officers or Perſons on board her ſhall be ſtripped of their Cloaths, or pillaged, beaten, or evil-intreated, upon Pain that the Offender ſhall be puniſhed as a Court Martial ſhall ſentence.

10. Every Flag-Officer, Captain, and Commander in the Fleet, who, upon Signal or Order of Fight, or Sight of any Ship or Ships, which it may be his Duty to engage, or who upon Likelihood of Engagement ſhall not make the neceſſary Preparation for Fight, and ſhall not in his own Perſon, and according to his Place, encourage the inferior Officers and Men to fight courageouſly, ſhall ſuffer Death, or other Puniſhment, *&c.* and if any Perſon in the Fleet ſhall treacherouſly or cowardly yield, or cry for Quarter, on being convicted, ſhall ſuffer Death.

11. Every Perſen in the Fleet who ſhall not duly obſerve the Orders of the Admiral, Flag-Officer, Commander of any Squadron or Diviſion, or other his ſuperior Officer, for aſſailing, joining Battle with, or making Defence againſt any Fleet, Squadron, or Ship, or ſhall not obey the Orders of his ſuperior Officer, in Time of Action, to the beſt of his Power, or ſhall not uſe all poſſible Endeavours

Endeavours to put the ſame effectually in Execution, being convicted thereof, ſhall ſuffer Death, *&c.*

12. Every Perſon in the Fleet, who through Cowardice, Negligence, or Diſaffection, ſhall, in Time of Action, withdraw or keep back, or not come into the Engagement, or ſhall not do his utmoſt to take or deſtroy every Ship which it ſhall be his Duty to engage, and to aſſiſt and relieve all and every of his Majeſty's Ships, or thoſe of his Allies, which it ſhall be his Duty to aſſiſt and relieve, being convicted thereof, ſhall ſuffer Death.

13. Every Perſon in the Fleet, who, through Cowardice, Negligence, or Diſaffection, ſhall forbear to purſue the Chace of an Enemy, Pirate, or Rebel, beaten or flying; or ſhall not relieve and aſſiſt a known Friend in View, to the utmoſt of his Power, being convicted, ſhall ſuffer Death.

14. If any Action, or any Service ſhall be commanded, and any Perſon in the Fleet ſhall preſume to delay or diſcourage the ſame, upon Pretence of Arrears of Wages, or any Pretence whatſoever, and be convicted thereof, he ſhall ſuffer Death, *&c.*

15. Every Perſon in, or belonging to the Fleet, who ſhall deſert to the Enemy, Pirate, or Rebel, or run away with any of his Majeſty's Ships, or any Ordnance, Ammunition, Stores, or Proviſion belonging thereto, to the weakening of the Service, or yield up the ſame cowardlily or treacherouſly, being convicted, ſhall ſuffer Death.

16. Every Perſon in or belonging to the Fleet, who ſhall deſert or intice others ſo to do, ſhall ſuffer Death, or ſuch other Puniſhment, as the Circumſtances of the Offence ſhall deſerve, and a Court Martial ſhall think fit; and if any Commanding Officer of any of his Majeſty's Ships of War ſhall receive or entertain a Deſerter from any other of his Majeſty's Ships, after diſcovering him to be ſuch, and ſhall not, with all convenient Speed, give Notice to the Captain of the Ship, to which ſuch Deſerter belongs, or if the ſaid Ships are at any conſiderable Diſtance from each other, to the Secretary of the Admiralty, or to the Commander in Chief, every Perſon ſo offending, and being convicted, *&c.* ſhall be caſhiered.

17. The Officers and Seamen of all Ships appointed for Convoy of Merchant Ships, or of any other, ſhall diligently attend upon that Charge without Delay, according to their Inſtructions; and whoſoever ſhall be faulty therein, and ſhall not perform their Duty, and defend the Ships and Goods in their Convoy, without either diverting to other Parts, or Occaſions, or refuſing, or neglecting to fight in their Defence, if they be aſſailed, or running away cowardlily, and ſubmitting the Convoy to Peril and Hazard, or ſhall demand or exact any Money or other Reward from any Merchant or Maſter, for convoying of any Veſſels intruſted to their Care, or ſhall miſuſe the Maſters or Mariners thereof, ſhall be condemned to make Reparation of the Damage to the Merchants, Owners, or others, as the Court of Admiralty ſhall adjudge, and alſo be puniſhed according to the Quality of their Offences, by Death or other Puniſhment, according as ſhall be adjudged by the Court Martial.

18. If any Captain or other Officer of any of his Majeſty's Ships ſhall receive on board, or permit to be received on board ſuch Ship, any Goods or Merchandize, other than for the ſole Uſe of the Ship, except Gold, Silver, or Jewels, and except the Goods and Merchandizes belonging to any Veſſel which may be ſhipwrecked, or in imminent Danger of being ſhipwrecked, either on the high Seas, or in any Port, Creek, or Harbour, in order to the preſerving them for their proper Owners, and except ſuch Goods or Merchandizes as he ſhall be ordered to receive on board by Order of the Lord High Admiral of *Great-Britain*, or the Commiſſioners for executing the ſaid Office, and be convicted thereof, *&c.* he ſhall be caſhiered, and be for ever afterwards rendered incapable to ſerve in any Place or Office in the Naval Service of his Majeſty, *&c.* 22 *Geo.* II. P. 694.

19. If any Perſon in, or belonging to the Fleet, ſhall make or endeavour to make any mutinous Aſſembly, upon any Pretence whatſoever, and be convicted thereof, *&c.* he ſhall ſuffer Death: And if any Perſon ſhall utter any Words of Sedition or Mutiny he ſhall ſuffer Death, or ſuch other Puniſhment as a Court

Martial ſhall deem him to deſerve: And if any Officer, Mariner, or Soldier, ſhall behave himſelf with Contempt to his ſuperior Officer, ſuch ſuperior Officer being in the Execution of his Office, he ſhall be puniſhed according to the Nature of his Offence by the Judgement of a Court Martial.

20. If any Perſon in the Fleet ſhall conceal any traiterous, or mutinous Practice, or Deſign, being convicted thereof, *&c.* he ſhall ſuffer Death; and if any Perſon ſhall conceal any traiterous or mutinous Words ſpoken by any, to the Prejudice of his Majeſty or Government, or any Words, Practices, or Deſigns, tending to the Hindrance of the Service, and ſhall not forthwith reveal the ſame to the Commanding Officer, or being preſent at any Mutiny or Sedition, ſhall not uſe his utmoſt Endeavours to ſuppreſs the ſame, he ſhall be puniſhed as a Court Martial thinks he deſerves.

22 *Geo.* II. P. 695.

21. If any Perſon in the Fleet ſhall find a Cauſe of Complaint of the Unwholeſomeneſs of the Victual, or other juſt Ground, he ſhall quietly make the ſame known to his Superior, or Captain, or Commander in chief, as the Occaſion may deſerve, that ſuch preſent Remedy may be had as the Matter may require; and the ſaid Superior, *&c.* ſhall, as far as he is able, cauſe the ſame to be preſently remedied; and no Perſon upon ſuch, or any other Pretence, ſhall attempt to ſtir up any Diſturbance, upon Pain of ſuch Puniſhment as a Court Martial ſhall think fit to inflict, *&c.*

22. If any Officer or other Perſon in the Fleet ſhall ſtrike any of his ſuperior Officers, or draw, or offer to draw, or lift up any Weapon againſt him, being in the Execution of his Office, on any Pretence whatſoever, and be convicted thereof, *&c.* he ſhall ſuffer Death; and if any Perſon ſhall preſume to quarrel with any of his ſuperior Officers, being in the Execution of his Office, or ſhall diſobey any lawful Command of any of his ſuperior Officers, and be convicted thereof, *&c.* he ſhall ſuffer Death, *&c.*

23. If any Perſon in the Fleet ſhall quarrel, or fight with any other Perſon in the Fleet, or uſe reproachful or provoking Speeches, or Geſtures, tending to make any Quarrel or Diſturbance, he ſhall, upon being convicted, ſuffer ſuch Puniſhment as the Offence ſhall deſerve, and a Court Martial ſhall impoſe.

24. There ſhall be no waſteful Expence of any Powder, Shot, Ammunition, or other Stores in the Fleet, nor any Embezzlement thereof, but the Stores and Proviſions ſhall be carefully preſerved, upon Pain of ſuch Puniſhment to the Offenders, Abettors, Buyers, and Receivers, being Perſons ſubject to Naval Diſcipline, as ſhall be by a Court Martial found juſt.

25. Every Perſon in the Fleet, who ſhall unlawfully burn, or ſet Fire to any Magazine or Store of Powder, or Ship, Boat, Ketch, Hoy, or Veſſel, or Tackle, or Furniture thereunto belonging, not then appertaining to an Enemy, Pirate, or Rebel, being convicted of any ſuch Offence, by the Sentence of a Court Martial, ſhall ſuffer Death.

P. 696.

26. Care ſhall be taken in the conducting and ſteering any of his Majeſty's Ships, that through Wilfulneſs, Negligence, or other Defaults, no Ship be ſtranded, or run upon any Rocks or Sands, or ſplit, or hazarded, upon Pain that ſuch as ſhall be found guilty therein, be puniſhed by Death, *&c.*

27. No Perſon in, or belonging to the Fleet, ſhall ſleep upon his Watch, negligently perform the Duty impoſed upon him, or forſake his Station upon Pain of Death, *&c.*

28. All Murders committed by any Perſon in the Fleet, ſhall be puniſhed with Death, *&c.*

29. If any Perſon in the Fleet ſhall commit the unnatural and deteſtable Sin of Buggery or Sodomy, with Man or Beaſt, he ſhall be puniſhed with Death, *&c.*

30. All Robbery committed by any Perſon in the Fleet, ſhall be puniſhed with Death, *&c.*

31. Every Officer, or other Perſon in the Fleet, who ſhall knowingly make, or ſign a falſe Muſter, or Muſter Book, or who ſhall command, counſel, or procure the making or ſigning thereof, ſhall, upon Proof of any ſuch Offence, *&c.* be caſhiered, and rendered incapable of further Employment in his Majeſty's Naval Service.

32. No Provoſt-Marſhal belonging to the Fleet ſhall refuſe to apprehend any Criminal, whom he ſhall be authoriſed, by legal Warrant, to apprehend, or to receive, or keep any Priſoner committed to his Charge, or wilfully ſuffer him to eſcape, being once in his Cuſtody, or diſmiſs him without lawful Order, upon Pain of ſuch Puniſhment as a Court Martial ſhall deem him to deſerve; and all Officers, and others in the Fleet, ſhall do their Endeavour to detect, apprehend, and bring to Puniſhment all Offenders, and ſhall aſſiſt the Officers appointed for that Purpoſe therein, upon Pain of being proceeded againſt, and puniſhed by a Court Martial, *&c.* 22 *Geo.* II. P. 697.

33. If any Flag Officer, Captain, or Commander, or Lieutenant belonging to the Fleet, ſhall be convicted before a Court Martial, of behaving in a ſcandalous, infamous, cruel, oppreſſive, or fraudulent Manner, unbecoming the Character of an Officer, he ſhall be diſmiſſed from his Majeſty's Service.

34. Every Perſon being in actual Service, and full Pay, and Part of the Crew belonging to any of his Majeſty's Ships of War, who ſhall be guilty of Mutiny, Deſertion, or Diſobedience to any lawful Command, in any Part of his Majeſty's Dominions on Shore, when in actual Service relative to the Fleet, ſhall be liable to be tried by a Court Martial, and ſuffer the like Puniſhment for every ſuch Offence as if the ſame had been committed at Sea.

35. If any Perſon who ſhall be in actual Service, and full Pay in his Majeſty's Ships of War, ſhall commit upon the Shore, in any Place out of his Majeſty's Dominions, any of the Crimes puniſhable by theſe Articles and Orders, he ſhall be liable to be tried and puniſhed for the ſame, in like Manner, as if the ſaid Crimes had been committed at Sea.

36. All other Crimes, not capital, committed by any Perſon in the Fleet, which are not mentioned in this Act, or for which no Puniſhment is hereby directed to be inflicted, ſhall be puniſhed according to the Laws and Cuſtoms in ſuch Caſes uſed at Sea.

No Perſon convicted of any Offence, ſhall, by the Sentence of any Court Martial, be adjudged to be impriſoned for a longer Term than two Years. P. 698.

No Court Martial ſhall proceed to the Puniſhment, or Trial of any Offence, except the Offences ſpecified in the 5th, 34th, and 35th of the foregoing Articles and Orders, which ſhall not be committed upon the main Sea, or in great Rivers only, beneath the Bridges of the ſaid Rivers nigh to the Sea, or in any Haven, River, or Creek, within the Juriſdiction of the Admiralty, and which ſhall not be committed by ſuch Perſons, as, at the Time of the Offence, ſhall be in actual Service, and full Pay in the Fleet; ſuch Perſons only excepted, and for ſuch Offences only, as are deſcribed in the 5th and the foregoing Articles and Orders.

No Court Martial, conſtituted by Virtue of this Act, ſhall proceed to the Puniſhment or Trial of any Land Officer or Soldier, on board any Tranſport Ship, for any Offences ſpecified in the ſaid Articles.

From and after the 25th of *December*, 1749, the Lord High Admiral of *Great-Britain*, or the Commiſſioners for executing the ſaid Office, are impowered to grant Commiſſions to the Commanders in chief of any Fleet or Squadron of Ships of War, to call and aſſemble Courts Martial, conſiſting of Commanders and Captains, and if ſuch Commander in Chief ſhall die, be recalled or removed from his Command, then the Officer upon whom the ſaid Command ſhall from Time to Time devolve, ſhall have the ſame Power to call and aſſemble Courts Martial, as the firſt Commander in Chief ſhall be inveſted with.

No Commander in Chief of any Fleet or Squadron of his Majeſty's Ships, or Detachment thereof, conſiſting of more than five Ships, ſhall preſide at any Court Martial in foreign Parts; but the next Officer in Command ſhall hold ſuch Court Martial and preſide thereat. P. 699.

From and after the 25th Day of *December*, 1749, if any Commander in Chief in foreign Parts ſhall detach any Part of his Fleet or Squadron, he ſhall by Writing, under his Hand, impower the chief Commander of the Squadron or Detachment

Detachment ordered on ſuch ſeparate Service, and in Caſe of his Death or Removal, the Officer to whom the Command ſhall belong, to hold Courts Martial during the Time of ſuch ſeparate Service, or until he ſhall return to his Commander in Chief, or ſhall come under the Command of any other his ſuperior Officer, or return to *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*.

22 *Geo.* II. P. 700. Where any material Objection occurs, which may render it improper for the Perſon, next in Command to the ſenior Officer, or Commander in Chief of any Fleet or Squadron, in foreign Parts, to hold Courts Martial or preſide thereat, the Lord High Admiral, or the Commiſſioners for executing the ſaid Office, as alſo the Commander in Chief of ſuch Fleet or Squadron, may appoint the third Officer in Command to preſide at or hold ſuch Court Martial.

From and after the 25th of *December*, 1749, the Lord High Admiral, or the Commiſſioners for executing the ſaid Office, are impowered to direct any Flag Officer or Captain of any of his Majeſty's Ships of War who ſhall be in any Port of *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, to hold Courts Martial in ſuch Port, provided ſuch Officer be the firſt, ſecond, or third in Command in ſuch Port, as ſhall be found moſt expedient, and for the Good of the Service; and ſuch Flag Officer or Captain ſhall preſide thereat.

From and after the 25th of *December*, 1749, no Court Martial ſhall conſiſt of more than thirteen, or of leſs than five Perſons, to be compoſed of ſuch Flag Officers, Captains, or Commanders, then and there preſent, as are next in Seniority to the Officer who preſides at the Court Martial.

The Lord High Admiral, or the Commiſſioners for executing the ſaid Office, or any Officer impowered to order or hold Courts Martial, ſhall not direct or aſcertain the particular Number of Perſons of which any Court Martial ſhall conſiſt.

P. 701. If any Court Martial ſhall be appointed to be held at any Place where there are not leſs than three, nor yet ſo many as five Officers of the Degree of a Poſt Captain, or of a ſuperior Rank to be found, the Officer who is to preſide ſhall call to his Aſſiſtance as many of the Commanders of his Majeſty's Veſſels under that Rank as, together with the Poſt Captains, will make up the Number of five, to hold ſuch Court Martial.

From and after the 25th of *December*, 1749, no Member of a Court Martial, after Trial is begun, ſhall go on Shore till Sentence be given, but remain on board the Ship in which the Court ſhall firſt aſſemble, except in Caſe of Sickneſs, to be judged of by the Court, upon Pain of being caſhiered; nor ſhall the Proceedings of the Court be delayed by the Abſence of any Members, provided a ſufficient Number remain to compoſe the Court, which ſhall ſit from Day to Day, *Sunday* always excepted, until Sentence be given.

From and after the ſaid 25th of *December* all the Officers preſent, who are to conſtitute a Court Martial for the Trial of Offenders, ſhall, before they proceed to Trial, take an Oath before the Court, to be adminiſtered by the Judge Advocate or his Deputy, in the Words following, *viz.*

" I *A. B.* do ſwear, that I will duly adminiſter Juſtice, according to the " Articles and Orders eſtabliſhed by an Act paſſed in the twenty-ſecond " Year of the Reign of his Majeſty King *George* the Second, for amending, " explaining, and reducing into one Act of Parliament, the Laws relating " to the Government of his Majeſty's Ships, Veſſels, and Forces by Sea, " without Partiality, Favour, or Affection; and if any Caſe ſhall ariſe, which " is not particularly mentioned in the ſaid Articles and Orders, I will duly " adminiſter Juſtice according to my Conſcience, the beſt of my Underſtanding, " and the Cuſtom of the Navy in the like Caſes; and I do further ſwear, that " I will not upon any Account, at any Time whatſoever, diſcloſe or diſcover " the Vote or Opinion of any particular Member of this Court Martial, unleſs " thereunto required by Act of Parliament. *So help me God.*"

And ſo ſoon as the ſaid Oath ſhall have been adminiſtered to the reſpective Members, the Preſident of the Court ſhall adminiſter to the Judge Advocate, or the Perſon officiating as ſuch, an Oath in the following Words:

" I *A. B.* do ſwear, that I will not, upon any Account, at any Time whatſoever, 22 *Geo.* II.
" diſcloſe or diſcover the Vote or Opinion of any particular Member of this P. 702.
" Court Martial, unleſs thereunto required by Act of Parliament.
" *So help me God.*"

If any Perſon in the Fleet, being called upon to give Evidence at any Court Martial, ſhall refuſe to give Evidence upon Oath, or ſhall prevaricate, or behave with Contempt to the Court, ſuch Court Martial is impowered to commit the Offender, for any Time not exceeding three Months, in Caſe of ſuch Refuſal or Prevarication, nor longer than one Month in Caſe of ſuch Contempt; and every Perſon who ſhall either commit, or corruptly procure or ſuborn any Perſon to commit wilful Perjury, ſhall be proſecuted in the *King's Bench* by Indictment or Information; and every Iſſue joined thereon ſhall be tried by a Jury of *Middleſex*, or ſuch other County as the ſaid Court ſhall direct; and the Offender, upon Conviction, ſhall ſuffer the Pains and Penalties enacted to be inflicted for the like Offences by an Act of 5 *Eliz.* and 2 *Geo.* II. *&c.*

In every ſuch Information or Indictment, it ſhall be ſufficient to ſet forth the P. 703.
Offences charged upon the Defendant, without ſetting forth the Commiſſion for holding the Court Martial, or the particular Matter tried, or directed to be tried, before ſuch Court.

From and after the 25th of *December*, 1749, no Sentence of Death given by any Court Martial held within the *Narrow Seas*, except in Caſes of Mutiny, ſhall be executed till after Report of the Proceedings ſhall have been made to the Lord High Admiral, or the Commiſſioners for executing the ſaid Office, and his or their Direction ſhall have been given therein; and if the ſaid Court ſhall have been held beyond the *Narrow Seas*, then ſuch Sentence of Death ſhall not be executed but by Order of the Commander of the Fleet or Squadron wherein Sentence was paſſed; and where Sentence of Death ſhall be paſſed in any Squadron detached from any other Fleet or Squadron upon a ſeparate Service, then ſuch Sentence, except in Caſes of Mutiny, ſhall not be executed but by Order of the Commander of the Fleet or Squadron from which ſuch Detachment ſhall have been made, or of the Lord High Admiral, or the Commiſſioners for executing the ſaid Office; and where Sentence of Death ſhall be paſſed in any Court held by the ſenior Officer of five or more Ships which ſhall happen to meet in foreign Parts, then ſuch Sentence, except in Caſes of Mutiny, ſhall not be executed but by Order of the Lord High Admiral, or Commiſſioners for executing the ſaid Office.

The Judge Advocate, or his Deputy, is to adminiſter an Oath to Witneſſes at P. 704.
any Trial by a Court Martial; and in the Abſence of the Judge Advocate, or his Deputy, the Court ſhall appoint any Perſon to execute the ſaid Office.

From and after the 25th of *December*, 1749, all the Powers given by the ſeveral Articles and Orders eſtabliſhed by this Act ſhall be in Force, with reſpect to the Crews of ſuch of his Majeſty's Ships as ſhall be wrecked, or be otherwiſe loſt or deſtroyed; and all the Command and Authority given to the Officers ſhall be in Force as effectually as if ſuch Ships, to which they did belong, were not ſo wrecked or deſtroyed, until they ſhall be diſcharged from his Majeſty's further Service, or removed into ſome other Ship of War, or until a Court Martial be held to enquire into the Cauſes of the Loſs of the ſaid Ship; and if it ſhall appear, by the Sentence of the Court, that the ſaid Officers or Seamen did their utmoſt to preſerve or recover the ſaid Ship, and ſince the Loſs thereof have behaved obediently to their ſuperior Officers, according to the Diſcipline of the Navy and the Articles aforeſaid, then all the Pay and Wages of the ſaid Officers and Seamen, or of ſuch of them as ſhall have done their Duty, ſhall be paid to the Time of their Diſcharge or Death; or, if they ſhall be then alive, to the Time of the holding of ſuch Court Martial, or their Removal into ſome other of his Majeſty's Ships; and every Perſon who, after the Wreck or Loſs of his Ship, ſhall act contrary to the Diſcipline of the Navy, and the Articles and Orders aforeſaid, ſhall be ſentenced by the ſaid Court Martial, and puniſhed, as if the Ship to which he did belong was not ſo wrecked or deſtroyed.

From and after the ſaid 25th of *December*, all the Pay and Wages of ſuch Officers and Seamen of any of his Majeſty's Ships as are taken by the Enemy, and, upon Enquiry at a Court Martial, ſhall appear by the Sentence of the ſaid
22 *Geo.* II. P. 705. Court to have done their utmoſt to defend the ſaid Ship, and ſince the taking thereof to have behaved obediently to their ſuperior Officers, according to the Diſcipline of the Navy and the Articles aforeſaid, ſhall be paid from the Time of their being ſo taken to the Time of the holding of ſuch Court Martial, or until they ſhall be diſcharged from his Majeſty's Service, or removed into ſome other Ship of War, or, if they ſhall die in Captivity, or before the holding of ſuch Court Martial, to the Time of their Death, in ſuch Manner as if the Ship to which they did belong reſpectively was not ſo taken.

No Perſon, not flying from Juſtice, ſhall be tried or puniſhed by any Court Martial for any Offence againſt this Act, unleſs Complaint of ſuch Offence be made in Writing to the Lord High Admiral, or to the Commiſſioners for executing the ſaid Office, or any Commander in Chief of his Majeſty's Squadrons or Ships impowered to hold Courts Martial; or unleſs a Court Martial to try ſuch Offender ſhall be ordered by the Lord High Admiral, or the Commiſſioners for executing the ſaid Office, or the ſaid Commander in Chief, either within three Years after ſuch Offence ſhall be committed, or within one Year after the Return of the Ship or Squadron, to which ſuch Offender ſhall belong, into any of the Ports of *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, or within one Year after the Return of ſuch Offender into *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*.

P. 706. From and after the ſaid 25th of *December*, if any Captain or other Officer of the Fleet ſhall receive, or ſuffer to be received on board, any Goods or Merchandizes, contrary to the true Intent and Meaning of the eighteenth Article of this Act, he ſhall for every ſuch Offence, over and above any Puniſhment inflicted by this Act, forfeit and pay the Value of ſuch Goods and Merchandizes, or the Sum of 500*l.* at the Election of the Informers, or Perſon who ſhall ſue for the ſame, ſo that no more than one of theſe Forfeitures ſhall be ſued for and recovered againſt the ſame Perſon for one and the ſame Offence; one Moiety to the Informer, and the other to *Greenwich* Hoſpital, *&c.*

P. 707. This Act ſhall not extend to take away from the Lord High Admiral, or the Commiſſioners for executing the ſaid Office, or any Vice Admiral, or Judge of the Admiralty, or his or their Deputies, or any Officers or Miniſters of the Admiralty, or others having or claiming any Admiral Power or Authority within this Realm, or any other the King's Dominions, or from any Perſon or Court whatſoever, any Power, Right, Juriſdiction, Pre-eminence, or Authority, which any of them lawfully hath, or had, or ought to have and enjoy before the making of this Act, ſo as the ſame Perſon ſhall not be puniſhed twice for the ſame Offence.

The Repeal of the before-recited Statutes, or any Thing herein contained, ſhall not diſcharge or prevent any Proſecution or Suit which is or ſhall be commenced againſt any Perſon, for any Offence committed on or before the ſaid 25th of *December*, 1749, or to be committed againſt the ſaid Statutes; but all Perſons who have been, or ſhall, before the ſaid 25th of *December*, be guilty of any ſuch Offence, ſhall and may be proſecuted, condemned, and puniſhed for the ſame, as well after as before the ſaid 25th of *December*, as if the ſaid Statutes had not been repealed.

Since the above Act the following was made, for the Encouragement of Seamen to enter into his Majeſty's Service, during the War begun in 1756.

31 *Geo.* II. The Preamble ſets forth, that the Encouragement of Seamen, employed in the Royal Navy, will greatly tend to augment the Marine Force of this Realm, whereon, under the good Providence and Protection of God, the Security of theſe Kingdoms, and the Support and Preſervation of their Commerce, do moſt immediately depend: And that, by an Act 1 *Geo.* II. and another of the ſame Seſſion, ſeveral Proviſions and Regulations were enacted and preſcribed for the Benefit and Encouragement of Seamen employed in the Royal Navy, and for preventing Frauds and Abuſes in purchaſing their Wages; which Proviſions and Regulations, from various Difficulties in carrying the ſame into Execution, have

have been found in a great Meaſure ineffectual to anſwer the Purpoſe thereby intended: And that the eſtabliſhing a regular Method for the punctual, frequent, and certain Payment of the Wages or Pay due to inferior Officers and Seamen employed in the Royal Navy; the enabling ſuch Officers and Seamen more eaſily and readily to obtain ſuch Payments, and to allot and remit any Part thereof, for the Support and Relief of their Wives and Families; and the preventing, as far as may be, the Unwary, the Ignorant, or the Neceſſitous, from being defrauded and injured by the Extortion and Uſury of wicked and evil deſigning Perſons, are of the utmoſt Conſequence to the publick Service: Therefore, for effectuating theſe important and compaſſionate Purpoſes, *It is enacted*, that from and after *November* 1, 1758, every Volunteer, who ſhall enter his Name with a Commiſſion Officer, appointed for entering Volunteers in the Royal Navy, and ſhall receive from him a Certificate thereof, which is to be given him *gratis*, is entitled to Wages from the Date thereof, including the Day of the Date, if he appears on board within fourteen Days, if the Ship is not above one hundred Miles from the Place of entering; twenty Days if above one hundred Miles; or thirty Days if above two hundred Miles; and ſhall be allowed the uſual Conduct Money, and alſo two Months Wages Advance, at the firſt fitting out the Ship, and before the Ship proceeds to Sea.

Every ſupernumerary Man ſerving ten Days in any Ship, ſhall be borne for and entitled to his Wages upon the Books of ſuch Ship, and to all other Benefits, as if he was Part of the Complement: But Men lent from one Ship to another, ſhall continue to be borne for the Ship from which they were lent, till diſcharged.

Every inferior Officer or Seaman, who ſhall be turned over from one Ship to another, in Caſe the Ship into which he is turned over, is then, or ſhall, come into a Port of *Great-Britain*, where there is a Commiſſioner of the Navy, ſhall be paid all the Wages due to him in the Ship from which he was turned over, before the Ship in which he was turned over ſhall proceed to Sea, unleſs directed otherwiſe by ſpecial Order from the Admiralty, in Caſes of the greateſt Exigency only; and if the Ship proceed to Sea, the Wages ſhall be paid as ſoon as ſuch Ship ſhall come again into any Port of *Great-Britain*, where there is a Commiſſioner.

Every Officer or Seaman, who ſhall be turned over, ſhall not be rated in a lower Degree than he ſerved in the former Ship; and above his Wages, ſhall receive two Months Advance before the Ship ſhall proceed to Sea.

As often as any Ship, which ſhall have been in Sea Pay twelve Months or more, ſhall arrive in any Port of *Great-Britain*, or on the Coaſt thereof, the Maſter ſhall cauſe five complete Pay-Books to be made out for the Time ſuch Ships ſhall have been in Pay, except the laſt ſix Months, and tranſmit ſuch Books, together with three Alphabets, and a Slop-Book to the Navy-Board: And as ſoon as ſuch Ship ſhall arrive in any Port of *Great-Britain*, where there is a Commiſſioner, immediate Payment ſhall be made of the Wages due to the Officers and Seamen, their Executors, *&c.* deducting the Advance Money and all Defalcations, leaving always ſix Months' Wages unpaid and no more. And all Wages, due to any Ships, ſhall be paid as ſoon as may be, or within two Months at fartheſt, after the Arrival of ſuch Ship in Port to be laid up.

If any inferior Officer or Seaman, who was abſent at the Payment of his Ship, or his Captain for him, ſhall apply to the Navy-Board, in Caſe ſuch Ship ſhall be in any Port of *Great-Britain*, where there is a Commiſſioner, the Pay-Liſts ſhall be ſent to ſuch Commiſſioner, who ſhall forthwith cauſe the Wages to be paid to ſuch Perſon.

The Commander ſhall make out a Ticket upon the Death of every Petty Officer or Seaman, and ſhall tranſmit the ſame to the Navy-Board, who are to cauſe the Day of Receipt to be indorſed thereon, and ſhall examine and ſign the ſame for Payment within one Month after the Receipt thereof: And the ſame ſhall be delivered, and Payment thereof made, without Fee or Re-

ward, to the Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Attorney, or the Executors, &c. of ſuch Officer or Seamen.

When any inferior Officer or Seaman ſhall be rendered unſerviceable, the Commander ſhall give him a Certificate of his Diſcharge, and make out a Ticket for his Pay, unleſs the Ships ſhall be in ſome Port of *Great-Britain*, or on the Coaſt thereof, or ſhall belong to ſome Squadron from which he is not ſeparated; in which Caſe he is to make a Report to the Commander in Chief, and receive his Orders thereupon, and ſhall ſend the Ticket to the Navy-Board; and deliver only to ſuch Officer or Seaman the Certificate of his Diſcharge, containing an exact Copy of the Ticket, and a Deſcription of his Perſon. The Commiſſioners of the Navy ſhall cauſe the Day when ſuch Ticket was received, to be indorſed thereon; and, after Examination, ſhall aſſign the ſame for Payment, within one Month at fartheſt after making ſuch Indorſement. And if any Officer or Seaman ſhall preſent ſuch Certificate at the Navy-Office, the Commiſſioners are forthwith to examine ſuch Certificate, and the Perſon preſenting the ſame; and being ſatisfied therein, ſhall teſtify the ſame on the Certificate; and the Ticket ſhall be immediately delivered him, and the Money paid at the Pay-Office to ſuch Officer or Seaman only, without Fee or Reward. If the Tickets ſhall not have been tranſmitted to the Navy-Office, the Money appearing to be due by the Copy, ſhall be paid as if the Certificate had been received. Such Officer or Seaman, being deſirous to receive his Wages at any Port of *Great-Britain*, where a Commiſſioner reſides, may produce his Certificate to him, who being ſatisfied of the Truth thereof ſhall ſign and tranſmit the ſame to the Navy-Board; who, within four Days after receiving it, are to ſend the Ticket if received, otherwiſe a Copy of the Certificate, to the Commiſſioner at ſuch Port, who ſhall cauſe immediate Payment thereof to be made, without Fee or Reward. And ſend ſuch Officer or Seaman to the neareſt Hoſpital, where he is to be received and victualled, from the Time of preſenting ſuch Certificate until Payment is made.

If ſuch Certificate be loſt or deſtroyed, or not preſented in Perſon, or the Money paid before the general Payment of the Ship's Company, the Ticket ſhall be cancelled, and the Wages paid as if no Ticket had been made out.

When any inferior Officer or Seaman ſhall, by Order of the Commander, be ſet aſhore, and be ſent to any Hoſpital or ſick Quarters, ſuch Commander ſhall make out a ſick Ticket for the Wages due to ſuch Perſon, and tranſmit the ſame with ſuch Officer or Seaman to ſuch Hoſpital or ſick Quarters; and if he ſhall be regularly diſcharged from thence as unſerviceable, a Certificate of his Diſcharge with the ſick Ticket annexed, ſhall be delivered to him; and if he ſhall preſent the ſame to a Commiſſioner at any Port of *Great-Britain*, ſuch Commiſſioner, being ſatisfied thereof, ſhall ſign the ſame on the Certificate, and tranſmit the Certificate and ſick Ticket to the Navy-Board, who are to cauſe the Day it was received to be indorſed thereon, and alſo to cauſe it to be examined by the Muſter-Books, if received; and then within four Days, to cauſe a Ticket or Pay-Liſt to be made out for ſuch Perſon's Wages, and to ſend the ſame to the Commiſſioner; who ſhall cauſe immediate Payment to be made of the Wages of ſuch Seaman, without Fee or Reward; who, notwithſtanding ſuch Diſcharge, ſhall be maintained in ſuch Hoſpital or ſick Quarters, until the Payment be made.

The Payment of Tickets, Certificates, or Pay-Liſts, ſhall not be delayed, though the Muſter or Pay-Books ſhall not be regularly received at the Navy-Board; but if any Errors ſhall be made in any Certificate, Ticket, or Pay-Liſt, the Loſs ſhall be made good out of the Commander's Wages.

As often as any Ship, which ſhall not be in the Port of *Great-Britain*, or on the Coaſt thereof, ſhall have twelve Months' Wages due, the Commander ſhall cauſe the Inferior Officers and Seamen's Names to be called over, and ſhall do the ſame whenever twelve Months' Wages ſhall be due; and if any of them ſhall deliver in Writing the Name and Place of Abode of his Wife, Father, or Mother, and deſire, that the Whole or any Part of ſuch Wages then due,

except the laſt ſix Months, ſhould be paid to his ſaid Wife, Father, or Mother, by the Receiver-General of the Land-Tax, Collector of the Cuſtoms, Collector of the Exciſe, or Clerk of the Cheque at any Dock-Yard, the Commander is to ſend a Liſt of ſuch Perſons to the Navy-Board, who ſhall make out two Bills for the Payment of the Wages ſo allotted by each Perſon, one of them to be ſent to the Perſons reſpectively ſpecified in ſuch Liſts, and the other to the Receiver, *&c.* And if the Perſon to whom any ſuch Bill is ſent, ſhall, within ſix Months of the Date thereof, produce the ſame to ſuch Receiver, *&c.* together with a Certificate, properly authenticated of their being the Wife, Father, or Mother, of ſuch Officer or Seaman reſpectively, ſuch Receiver, *&c.* upon being ſatisfied of the Truth of ſuch Certificate, which he is to enquire into upon the Oath of the Perſon producing the ſame, is immediately, without Fee or Reward, to pay the Sum mentioned in ſuch Bill, taking a Receipt. Such Bill, together with the Duplicate thereof, being produced at the Navy-Office, ſhall be immediately aſſigned for Payment by the Commiſſioners of the Navy, and repaid by the Treaſurer to ſuch Receiver, *&c.* or their Orders: But if Payment of the Bill be not demanded within ſix Months, the Sum contained in ſuch Bill, is to be repaid to ſuch inferior Officer or Seaman, *&c.*

In like Manner when Wages ſhall be paid at the Pay-Office or any of the Out-Ports, any inferior Officer or Seaman, deſirous to remit the Whole or any Part of his Wages to his Wife, Children, Parents, or any other Perſon, may have a Bill for the ſame, as in the laſt Clauſe.

If any Receiver, *&c.* ſhall not have in his Hands publick Money ſufficient to pay any Bill tendered, and ſhall refuſe Payment thereof, he is to indorſe on the Back of the Bill the Cauſe of his Delay, and appoint for Payment ſome Day within two Months. And if any Receiver, *&c.* ſhall unneceſſarily refuſe Payment, or he or any Perſon employed under him, take any Gratuity for ſuch Payment, any three Commiſſioners of the Branch of Buſineſs he is under, may fine ſuch Perſon in any Sum not exceeding fifty Pounds; to be levied as are thoſe for Offences againſt the Laws of Cuſtoms and Exciſe, and to be paid to the Informer.

The Wages, *&c.* earned by an indentured Apprentice, ſhall be paid to his Maſter, as hath been uſual, unleſs ſuch Apprentice was above eighteen Years of Age, when his Indentures were executed, or ſhall be rated as Servant to an Officer, to whom ſuch Apprenticeſhip is not known; in which Caſe the Officer ſhall be entitled to the Pay, according to the Practice of the Navy.

Commanders of Ships are to tranſmit to the Navy-Board, complete Pay-Books, and Liſts, and Tickets made out, and alſo once in two Months Muſter-Books, not only for the ſaid two Months, but from the Time the Ship ſhall have been in Commiſſion, or was laſt paid; on Failure, the Navy-Board are not to grant them the General Certificate for their Wages, unleſs by particular Order from the Lords of the Admiralty, in Caſes of Neceſſity, and its being made appear to them, that their Directions were complied with as far as the Nature of the Service would admit, and as ſafe Opportunities offered: And if any Commander ſhall not exculpate himſelf within twelve Months after his Arrival in *Great-Britain*, he ſhall forfeit all his Wages to the Cheſt at *Chatham*; and be liable to ſuch other Puniſhment, not extending to Life and Limb, as a Court Martial ſhall inflict.

No Letters of Attorney made by inferior Officers or Seamen, or their Executors, *&c.* ſhall be valid, unleſs declared therein revocable, and unleſs the ſame be ſigned before and atteſted by the Commander, and another of the ſigning Officers, or by a Clerk of the Cheque; and if made after ſuch Perſon ſhall be diſcharged from the Service, then to be ſigned before, and atteſted by, the Chief Magiſtrate where ſuch Seamen ſhall reſide; or if made by Executors, *&c.* to be ſigned before, and atteſted by, the Miniſter and Churchwardens, or in *Scotland*, by the Miniſter and two Elders, of the Pariſh where ſuch Executors, *&c.* reſide.

All Letters of Attorney, other than ſuch as are made and atteſted as aforeſaid, are null and void.

No more than 1*s.* ſhall be taken by any Eccleſiaſtical Court, *&c.* for the Probate of any Will or Letter of Adminiſtration, granted to the Widows, Children, Parents, Brothers, or Siſters, of inferior Officers, Seamen, or Mariners dying in the Service, and for attending the ſame, unleſs the Goods and Chattels are of the Value of 20*l.* nor more than 2*s.* unleſs the Value of 40*l.* nor more than 3*s.* unleſs the Value of 60*l.* nor more than 1*s.* for iſſuing Commiſſions to ſwear ſuch Widows, *&c.* being Executors or Adminiſtrators to inferior Officers, *&c.* unleſs the Goods and Chattels are of the Value of 20*l.* nor more than 2*s.* unleſs of the Value of 40*l.* nor more than 3*s.* unleſs of the Value of 60*l.* under Penalty of 50*l.* to be paid by the Offender to the Party aggrieved, to be recovered with full Coſts of Suit in any Court of Record.

Whoſoever ſhall perſonate or aſſume the Name or Character, or procure any other, to perſonate or falſely to aſſume the Name or Character of any Officer, Seaman, or other Perſon, intitled to Wages, *&c.* for Service done in the Royal Navy, or of the Executor, Adminiſtrator, Wife, Relation, or Creditor, of any Officer, *&c.* in Order to receive any Wages, *&c.* or ſhall forge or counterfeit, or procure to be forged or counterfeited, any Letter of Attorney, or other Power in Order to receive any Wages, *&c.* or ſhall willingly or knowingly take a falſe Oath, or procure a falſe Oath to be taken, to obtain the Probate of a Will or Letters of Adminiſtration, in Order to receive any Wages, *&c.* due, or ſuppoſed to be due, ſhall be guilty of Felony, and ſuffer Death.

When the Pay-Books are cloſed, Tickets ſhall be made out, on Application to the Navy-Board, to the Seamen who ſhall not have received their Wages; and ſuch Tickets ſhall be paid in Courſe once a Month.

Britiſh Governors, Miniſters, and Conſuls, reſiding at foreign Parts, or any two *Britiſh* Merchants, are required to provide for Seafaring Men and Boys, Subjects of *Great-Britain*, who ſhall be in foreign Parts by Shipwreck, Capture, or other unavoidable Accidents, or who ſhall be diſcharged as unſerviceable from the *Britiſh* Navy, and ſubſiſt them at Sixpence *per Diem* each, and ſend them Home as ſoon as poſſible in any *Britiſh* Ships.

The Bills of their Diſburſements, with Vouchers, are to be ſent to the Navy-Board, who are to cauſe immediate Payment. And every Maſter of a Ship is to take ſo many as the ſaid Governors, *&c.* ſhall direct, not exceeding four to every hundred Tons. Such Maſters to be allowed Sixpence *per Diem*, for all ſuch as ſhall exceed their Complement, upon producing a Certificate from the Governors, *&c.* of the Number taken on board, and making Affidavit of the Time they were ſubſiſted, and that they did not want of their Complement, or how many they did want of their Complement, and for what Time.

No Volunteer ſhall be liable to be taken out of his Majeſty's Service by any Proceſs, except for ſome criminal Matter, unleſs for a real Debt, and unleſs the Plaintiff, or ſome other Perſon in his Behalf, make Affidavit that to his Knowledge, the Sum due to the Plaintiff with Coſts of Suit amounts to 20*l.* at leaſt, a Memorandum of which Oath is to be marked on the Back of the Writ or Proceſs, for which no Fee ſhall be taken; and if any Perſon ſhall be arreſted contrary to the Intent of this Act, any Judge of ſuch Court may examine into the ſame on Oath, and diſcharge ſuch Seaman without Fees, on Proof of his belonging to one of the King's Ships, and being arreſted contrary to the Intent of this Act; and may award reaſonable Coſts, for Recovery whereof he ſhall have the ſame Remedy as the Plaintiff, if he had Judgement.

But Plaintiffs, upon Notice firſt given in Writing to ſuch Seaman, or left at his laſt Place of Abode, may file a common Appearance, ſo as to entitle them to proceed to Judgement and Outlawry, and to have an Execution thereupon, except againſt the Bodies of ſuch Seamen.

Perſons employed to receive Seamen's Wages, Prize-Money, *&c.* ſhall take no more than Six-pence in the Pound; and if they ſhall take any more, to

forfeit 50*l.* with full Coſts of Suit, to the Proſecutor: And if ſuch Perſon belong to any Office in the Navy, he ſhall loſe his Place, and be incapable of holding any Place of Profit in any ſuch Office.

All Perſons in Offices belonging to the Navy taking Fees, contrary to this Act, are liable to the ſame Penalty.

Of *Conſuls.*

OF all the Commercial Inſtitutions eſtabliſhed by modern Nations, for the Protection of the Rights and Privileges of Merchants, Maſters of Ships, and Mariners, trading to and reſiding in each other's Dominions, none deſerves our Attention more than that of the Appointment of Conſuls, whoſe Office, Duties, Privileges, and Powers, will be the Subject of this Chapter. It is a high-ſounding Title; but bears no Affinity to that of the Conſuls of the ancient *Roman* Commonwealth, who were ſupreme Magiſtrates, Generals, and Legiſlators: Whereas the Officer we are now treating of has no Juriſdiction beyond the Limits of commercial Concerns, neither does his Authority extend to any Perſons who are not the natural-born Subjects of the Prince from whom he receives his Commiſſion.

The Inſtitution has been found ſo neceſſary and uſeful, that all the Maritime Powers of *Europe* have adopted it. Conſuls from each reſide in the Sea-Port Towns, and, in ſome Inſtances, in the Capitals of the different Nations with whom they reſpectively carry on any conſiderable Commerce. In *France*, they have likewiſe a Conſular Office and Juriſdiction of an eſpecial Nature, being inſtituted for the internal Regulation of Trade and Commerce in their own Ports. But as theſe have no Relation to the general Eſtabliſhment of Conſuls in foreign Countries, I ſhall refer thoſe, who may have any particular Intereſts in ſuch a Detail, to the very long and accurate Account of the *French Judge-Conſuls* in *Poſtlethwayte's Univerſal Dictionary of Trade and Commerce, Article* CONSULS; *tranſlated from the* French *of Monſ.* SAVARY, *Folio, 2 Vols. Fourth Edit. Lond.* 1774; and ſhall proceed to the Appointment of *Britiſh* Conſuls.

Our Conſuls were originally elected by the *Britiſh* Merchants, reſiding in foreign Ports, from amongſt their own Body; and being recommended by them to the Secretary of State for the Department in which the Ports were ſituated, the Secretary laid the Recommendation before the King, who confirmed the Election, and iſſued the Commiſſion under his Sign Manual accordingly: This laudable Cuſtom was founded upon clear Demonſtration, that Merchants reſiding upon the Spot were the beſt Judges of the commercial Intereſt of their own Country, and beſt able to promote its Increaſe, and to prevent its Diminution. But, in Proceſs of Time, the Corruption of Court Favour and Court Influence extended itſelf to this as well as to all other Offices held under the Crown. Miniſters of State eſtabliſhed a Claim to diſpoſe of all Offices of Honour and Profit, ſubject to the Juriſdiction of their reſpective Departments. Their Recommendation, then, whether proceeding from Friendſhip or Purchaſe, was ſubſtituted in the Place of that of the Merchant; and Men were appointed from Home, who were ſo far from being qualified, that very often they had not had a commercial Education. At preſent the Appointment lies with the two Secretaries of State for the *Southern* and the *Northern* Provinces. The *Northern* Secretary appoints all the Conſuls reſiding in the *Northern* Kingdoms of *Europe*, and the *Southern* all thoſe reſiding in the South. Some of our commercial corporate Companies, however, ſtill retain the Privilege of appointing their own Conſuls.

One Reaſon aſſigned for a Revolution in the Mode of appointing our Conſuls was, that the Office of a Conſul was incompatible with that of a Merchant, and that it was impoſſible for him to maintain the Dignity of his Office if he carried on Trade upon his own Account; for it might induce him to act partially upon many Occaſions. This is ſo far true, that Conſuls ought

not

not to be ſuffered to trade; for, having Salaries annexed to their Office, they ought to decline all commercial Intereſt from the Time of their Appointment; and this Rule being obſerved, the Propriety of appointing Men who have been brought up in the mercantile Line ſtill remains in full Force. The *French* ſtrictly enjoin their Conſuls in all foreign Countries not to carry on any Commerce whatever, under Penalty of Diſmiſſion from their Office. But the *Britiſh* Conſuls, contrary to ſound Policy, are ſtill permitted to trade in all the Ports where it is not prohibited, as it ought to be, by the Sovereign of the Country. This Remark will be juſtified, when we come to the Conſideration of the peculiar Duties of their Station.

The Admiſſion of a Conſul to reſide and exerciſe his Functions in any Part of the Dominions of a foreign Power depends upon Circumſtances. Where the Right of ſending Conſuls to reſide in each other's Dominions is expreſsly ſtipulated in commercial Treaties, ſubſiſting between the Crown of *Great-Britain* and the *States* to whom they are ſent, they may object to the Perſon appointed, and by their Ambaſſador make Requiſition for the Appointment of another, aſſigning proper Reaſons for their Rejection of the firſt; but they cannot reject the King's Commiſſion: Whereas thoſe Potentates with whom we have no commercial Treaties, ſtipulating the Appointment of a Conſul, may not only refuſe the Perſon but the Commiſſion itſelf, without Violation of the Peace and Amity ſubſiſting between the Powers ſo refuſing and this Country; for the Law of Nations does not include this Appointment; however, it is uſual to grant Permiſſion. Yet the Difference is eſſential; for the Conſul, whoſe Reſidence is founded upon a Treaty, may proceed to much greater Lengths, in the Exerciſe of his Authority, than he who is only admitted by Permiſſion; every Point, however clear, will be diſputed with the latter by the Magiſtracy of the Place where he reſides, jealous of their own Juriſdiction, and they will be ſupported by their Sovereign and his Miniſters. This Diſtinction was not noticed in any of our commercial Works; and it is only by Experience that the Editor of this has been enabled to inſert it, the *Britiſh* Conſuls in the *Auſtrian Netherlands* being on Sufferance only. And, that we may eſtabliſh this Diſtinction upon proper Authority, here follow the Copies of two Commiſſions, the firſt founded upon Treaty, the ſecond on Permiſſion only. They were formerly iſſued in *Latin*; but, ſince our Language has been perfectly underſtood in all the Courts of *Europe*, the Practice has been diſuſed, and therefore it is unneceſſary to give the *Latin* Form, as inſerted in former Editions of this Work.

I.

GEORGE, R.

GEORGE the Second, by the Grace of God, of *Great-Britain*, *France*, and *Ireland*, King, Defender of the Faith, *&c.* to all and ſingular to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting. Whereas it hath been found expedient that ſome Perſon of known Probity be appointed to act as Conſul in the Town of *Alicant*, in the Kingdom of *Spain*, and to take Care of the Commerce of our Subjects, who reſide or commonly go there to trade; Know ye, therefore, that We, entirely confiding in the Probity, Affection, Prudence, and Experience, eſpecially in mercantile Affairs, of our truſty and faithful Subject, *Samuel Tucker*, Gentleman, have nominated and appointed, and by theſe Preſents do nominate and appoint *him* our Conſul in the ſaid Town of *Alicant*, together with all its Members and Appurtenances; giving and granting unto him full Power and Commiſſion to aid and protect all our Subjects that inhabit or frequent the ſaid Town, its Territories and Juriſdiction, or who do, or who ſhall carry on a Trade, or tranſact Buſineſs in thoſe Parts, Harbour, and Coaſts; adviſing and aſſiſting them, agreeable to the Articles and Treaties of Peace and Alliance relating to Trade, and firmly concluded between the Crowns of *Great-Britain* and *Spain*, and their reſpective Dominions; and to defend our Subjects, in Caſe of Need, in their Trade, Goods, and whatſoever elſe ſhall appertain

unto them, before all Judges and Magiſtrates; and to take Cognizance of, determine, and compoſe all Differences, Controverſies, and Litigations, which do or may happen between them; and to defend and preſerve them in every Thing relating to their Right, Liberty, and Freedom of mutual Trade and Commerce; and further, to ſubſtitute, as he ſhall think fit, one or more Deputies, or Vice-Conſuls, to act for him in all and every of the aforeſaid Places; and to do all and every Thing which may promote the Good of our Subjects, the Increaſe of mutual Friendſhip between the two Kingdoms and People, and the Freedom and Security of Commerce: And further, that he uſe and enjoy all and every the Rights, Honours, Immunities, Liberties, and Emoluments, which any other Conſul in the aforeſaid Town did or could of Right enjoy. And We earneſtly intreat the moſt Serene and Potent Catholick King, Our Brother, and We deſire all others whom it may in any wiſe concern, in a friendly Manner, what We ſtrictly enjoin all Our Subjects by theſe Preſents, that they acknowledge and admit the ſaid *Samuel Tucker* as Our Conſul in the aforeſaid Town. In Witneſs whereof, We have cauſed theſe Our Letters to be made Patent, and ſigned and ſealed with our own Hand. Given in our Palace at *St. James's* the Eleventh Day of *December*, in the Year of our Lord One Thouſand Seven Hundred and Twenty-eight, and in the Second Year of our Reign.

By his Majeſty's Command,

HOLLES NEWCASTLE.

II.

GEORGE, R.

GEORGE the Third, by the Grace of God, King of *Great-Britain*, *France*, and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.* To our truſty and well-beloved *Michael Hatton*, Eſq. Greeting. Whereas We have thought fit, for the Advancement of Trade and Commerce in the ſeveral Ports of *Oſtend*, *Nieuport*, and *Bruges*, in the Province of *Flanders*, to conſtitute a proper Perſon to be our Conſul in thoſe Ports, who may, as there ſhall be Occaſion, countenance and protect our Subjects, being Merchants there; We, in Conſideration of the good Teſtimony We have received of your Loyalty to us, and of your Ability to ſerve the ſaid Merchants, in the Execution of the Office of Conſul in thoſe Ports, do, by theſe Preſents, conſtitute and appoint you, the ſaid *Michael Hatton*, to be our Conſul in the ſaid Ports of *Oſtend*, *Nieuport*, and *Bruges*, together with all their Members and Dependencies in the ſaid Province of *Flanders*, and over all our Subjects who inhabit, frequent, or trade to the ſaid Ports, their Members or Territories; to have, hold, exerciſe and enjoy the ſaid Office of our Conſul, by yourſelf, or your ſufficient Deputy or Deputies, for and during our Pleaſure, with all and ſingular the Rights, Profits, Privileges, and Immunities which you yourſelf have, or any other Conſul heretofore hath enjoyed, or which any of our Conſuls do *or ought* to have and enjoy, in any of the Dominions of any Princes or States where Conſuls uſually reſide; and We do hereby enjoin and require all our Subjects dwelling in, frequenting, or trading to the ſaid Places or Ports, to pay that Reſpect which is due to you as our Conſul, and to your Deputy. Given at our Court at *St. James's* the Twentieth Day of *February*, 1761, in the firſt Year of our Reign.

By his Majeſty's Command,

HOLDERNESS.

The *Britiſh* Conſul has no Right to return Home, even for a ſhort Space of Time, without applying for Leave of Abſence to the Secretary of State; which having obtained, he is to appoint a Deputy or Deputies to take Care of the commercial Affairs of his Nation during his Abſence: Theſe are no more than

temporary Deputies, and are generally Merchants of the Place. But if the Conſul, holding ſome other Appointment from the Crown, is abſent for a conſiderable Length of Time, or, being infirm, obtains Leave to remain in his native Country, the Deputy, appointed to reſide conſtantly for him, may be appointed by him; but he muſt be preſented to the Secretary of State, and being approved by him as the ſufficient Deputy under the Commiſſion, he becomes an Officer of the Crown, takes the Title of VICE-CONSUL, and carries on a Correſpondence with the publick Officers, in every Reſpect the ſame as the Conſul: And, though his Commiſſion is ſigned by the Conſul, being a Copy of his own with the requiſite Alterations, he has no Power to remove the Vice-Conſul, ſo appointed, without the Approbation of the Secretary of State. If there are any ſubordinate Deputyſhips within the Juriſdiction of the Conſulſhip, it is the Vice-Conſul, in this Caſe, who is to appoint Perſons to act in thoſe Stations, not the Conſul, who has given up the entire Authority he held under the King's Commiſſion.

In ſome Countries, as in *Portugal*, *Spain*, and *Italy*, where there is a Scarcity of *Britiſh* Subjects, it has been cuſtomary for the Conſul-General to appoint Natives of ſuch Countries to act as their Deputies at inferior Ports; but this is an unwarrantable and impolitick Practice, founded, like many others, upon avaricious Principles in our great Men, whoſe Salaries are amply ſufficient to enable them to ſend for Deputies from Home.

A Conſul is not, in the literal Senſe of the Word, a publick Miniſter; but it is a Miſtake to aſſert, that he has no State Affairs to tranſact; for it is expected from him, that he ſhould correſpond with the Ambaſſador from his Sovereign reſiding at the Court of the Prince within whoſe Dominions his conſular Station lies, and ſend him Information of any Tranſactions, of what Nature ſoever, which may prove detrimental to the political or commercial Intereſts of his King and Country. And, in Caſe there is no Ambaſſador or other publick Miniſter reſiding at the ſaid Court, he is to tranſmit his Intelligence directly Home to the Secretary of State, under whoſe Department he ſerves.

But though the Conſul be not a publick Miniſter, under the Protection of the Law of Nations, he enjoys ſome important Privileges, annexed to his Office, which diſtinguiſh him from the private Inhabitants of the Place where he reſides. Theſe, where the Conſul is admitted only by Permiſſion from the Prince or State, are regulated generally by the cuſtomary Privileges granted to them in Countries where the Right of fixing Conſuls is founded upon Treaties. The principal are, a free Entry for his Furniture and Baggage upon his firſt Eſtabliſhment—An Exemption from the Exciſes, or inland Duties on Liquors, and other Articles of Conſumption, for himſelf and Family—A Seat on the Bench with the Magiſtrates of the Place, when obliged to appear at their Aſſemblies to act as Counſel for the Subjects of his Nation, in all Caſes of Diſpute between them and the Natives of the Place—An Exemption from lodging the Military in his Houſe—A Guard, when required, to aid and aſſiſt him in the Maintenance of his Authority over the Subjects of his own Country trading to the Port; which, however, does not extend to thoſe who are conſtantly reſident in the Place, and who, in all Caſes, whether civil or criminal, as well as the Conſul himſelf, are ſubject to the Juriſdiction of the Country—The Privilege of receiving a polite Meſſage from the Magiſtrates, requeſting his Attendance, when neceſſary, at their Aſſemblies, inſtead of a formal Summons or Citation, which, if he means to ſupport the Dignity of his Sovereign, he muſt never obey. There are likewiſe ſome trifling perſonal Advantages; but, as they do not affect his Office, it is better to leave it to the good Senſe of the Conſul to diſcover, and uſe them with Diſcretion, than to mention them as Precedents in this Place, leſt they ſhould be too eagerly contended for, to the Detriment of the commercial Intereſts of his Country.

That the Difference between a Conſul and a publick Miniſter may appear in the moſt ſtriking Point of View, the following Caſe, inſerted in the former Editions of this Work, is reprinted.

The Governor of *Cadiz*, having once affronted and confined the *Dutch* Conſul, the *States General* complained thereof to the Court of *Madrid*, as of a Violence done to the *Law of Nations*, inſtead of urging the Non-Execution of thoſe Treaties, from which alone they ought to have expected Safety for their pretended Miniſter, and not elſewhere. Some Years ſince, they attempted to make their *Conſul*, who reſided at *Genoa*, paſs for a public Miniſter; but the *Senate* wrote them, that it did not acknowledge him as ſuch, and that all which it could grant, or they expect for him, was the peaceable Fruition of thoſe Rights and Privileges, which Cuſtom had beſtowed on this Kind of Employment: The Generality of Conſuls are only Merchants, who, notwithanding their Office of *Judge in the Controverſies* that may ariſe among thoſe of their own Nation, carry on at the ſame Time a Traffick, and are liable to the Laws of the Place where they reſide, as well in civil as in criminal Matters, which is altogether inconſiſtent with the Quality of a public Miniſter; though where it is otherwiſe, and a Conſul does not trade, I think a proportionable Regard and Reſpect ought to be paid, as due to his Character. *Wicfquefort's* Rights of Ambaſſadors, P. 40.

In the Year 1634, the Republick of *Venice* had almoſt broke with Pope *Urban* VIII. on Account of the Violence offered by the Governor of *Ancona*, to the Conſul of that ſage Senate, who, in State and Maritime Affairs, ſtands in the foremoſt Rank of Preceptors.

The Conſul's Name was *Michael Oberti*, a Native of *Bergamo*, whoſe Family had diſcharged that Office for many Years; but the Governor ſuſpecting his having given ſome Advices, that occaſioned the Republick's Gallies to take ſome ſmall Veſſels belonging to *Raguſa*, for having ſmuggled the Duties that are paid in the Gulf, ſo perſecuted the Conſul, that he was forced on a Voyage to *Venice*, to acquaint the Senate therewith. He was no ſooner departed, than the Governor put a Garriſon in his Houſe, and carried off his Furniture and Papers, even thoſe which related to the Functions of his Employment; the Senate complained hereof, and demanded Reparation with ſo much Warmth, that the *French* Ambaſſador, apprehending they might proceed to an open Rupture with the *Pope*, endeavoured to adjuſt the Difference to the Satisfaction of the Parties offended; but before the Accommodation could be perfected, the Governor cauſed the Conſul to be ſummoned, and for Contumacy condemned him to Baniſhment, under the Pretext, that during the Contagion which reigned, he had unladed Goods contrary to the Prohibition. There was more of Paſſion than Juſtice in this Sentence, as *Oberti* could prove that he had done nothing without the Magiſtrate's Approbation; ſo that this iniquitous and unjuſt Proceeding gave more Offence to the Senate than the firſt, and a Repetition of the *French* Ambaſſador's good Offices was neceſſary, to diſpoſe the Minds of the jarring Parties to an Accommodation, which he at laſt accompliſhed, upon Condition, *that the Governor ſhould repeal the Outlawry and ſuffer* Oberti's *Re-eſtabliſhment; and that the Senate, who ſhould afterwards recall* Oberti, *ſhould ſubſtitute in his Place whomſoever it pleaſed.* *Michael* dying before all this could be executed, the Senate put his Brother in his Room; but this laſt was no ſooner arrived at *Ancona*, than the Governor cauſed him to be impriſoned, and would not releaſe him till he had given Security for his leaving the Town, and not returning.

The *French* Miniſters, who had laboured in the Reconciliation, and engaged their Words for Performance of the Conditions, which, as above expreſſed, allowed the *Venetians* to nominate any other for Conſul that they ſhould think fit, were very much chagrined at this Proceeding; and the Senate, to ſhew its Reſentment, refuſed Audience to the Nuncio, and forbad its Ambaſſador to aſk one of the Pope, till they had received ample Satisfaction, which the Governor was forced to give.

We ſhall now give a general Sketch of the Functions of a *Britiſh* Conſul reſiding in a foreign Port, and of the Reſpect and Obedience due to him from his Fellow Subjects, being Merchants, Maſters of Ships, or Mariners, reſorting

reſorting to the ſaid Port, a Subject which has been ſo totally neglected by our commercial Writers, that it is high Time to ſupply the Deficiency.

A *Britiſh* Conſul, in Order to be properly qualified for his Employment, ſhould take Care to make himſelf Maſter of the Language uſed by the Court and the Magiſtracy of the Country where he reſides. If the common People of the Port uſe another, he muſt acquire that alſo, that he may be enabled to ſettle little Differences, without troubling the Magiſtracy of the Place for the Interpoſition of their Authority. Such are Accidents happening in the Harbour, of the Ships of one Nation running foul of and doing Damage to each other, *&c.* At *Oſtend*, the vulgar Tongue is *Flemiſh*, but publick Buſineſs with the Magiſtracy and with the Court of *Bruſſels* is tranſacted in the *French* Language.

At his firſt Eſtabliſhment, he ſhould procure a TARIFF, or Specification of the Import Duties on all Commodities arriving at his Port from *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*. Alſo, of the Duties on all Commodities exported from the ſaid Port, and deſtined for any Port belonging to the Dominions of his Sovereign. He muſt take eſpecial Notice of all Prohibitions to prevent the Export or Import of any Articles, as well on the Part of the State wherein he reſides, as of the King his Maſter; that he may admoniſh all *Britiſh* Subjects againſt carrying on an illicit Commerce to the Detriment of the Revenues, and in Violation of the Laws of either. And it is the more eſſential, that he ſhould attend diligently to this Part of his Duty, becauſe there are Merchants and Factors in every Country, who for ſelfiſh Ends will encourage Smuggling, and hazard the Detention, nay, even the Confiſcation of Ships, and the Impriſonment of the Maſters and Mariners to the great Injury of Owners, Freighters, and other Parties concerned.

It is his Duty likewiſe to make himſelf Maſter of the Municipal Laws of the Country; and of all the Ordinances of the Magiſtracy, that his Fellow Subjects may not be involved in Difficulties and Diſtreſſes, through Ignorance, or be fined and impriſoned through the Artifices of extortionate Farmers of the Inland Exciſes, or mercenary Officers of the Police, reſembling our trading Juſtices. They are to conſider themſelves as the lawful Protectors of all *Britiſh* Subjects trading to, reſiding in, or travelling through the Places within their Juriſdiction, but more eſpecially of all Maſters of *Britiſh* Ships and Mariners: They are not to ſuffer the Natives to offer them any Inſult, or do them any Wrong, nor the Cuſtom-houſe or other Officers of the Government of the Country to impoſe on them, illegally to detain their Perſons, Ships, or Merchandize, or exact Money from them on fraudulent Pretexts; and in all Caſes of this Nature, when the Conſuls cannot obtain Redreſs from the Adminiſtration on the Spot, they are to prefer their Complaint by Memorial to the *Britiſh* Miniſter, reſiding at the Courts on which their Conſulſhips depend. If there is no ſuch Miniſter, they are to tranſmit the Memorial themſelves to the Court, and failing of Redreſs, if the Complaint be well founded and important, the ſame ſhould be tranſmitted to his Majeſty's principal Secretary of State for that Province. They have a Right to demand Audience of the Prime Miniſter or Miniſters of the Sovereign or State wherein they reſide, as Perſons inveſted with Publick Characters, in the Abſence or Non-reſidence of Ambaſſadors, or other Publick Miniſters from their own Sovereign. The Editor had frequent Occaſion to demand it, in the Abſence of the late Sir *James Porter*, his Majeſty's Miniſter Plenipotentiary at the Court of *Bruſſels*, and he always obtained it with great Politeneſs from the late *Count Cobentzel*, Prime Miniſter for the *Auſtrian Netherlands*, a moſt accompliſhed Stateſman—and from his late Royal Highneſs Prince *Charles* of *Lorraine*, Uncle to the preſent Emperor, Governor General of the Low Countries.

If any Inſult or Outrage is offered to the Inhabitants of the Country where *Britiſh* Conſuls reſide, by *Britiſh* Subjects, the Magiſtrates before they proceed to the Puniſhment of the Offenders, will uſually complain to the Conſuls, who ought to interpoſe their Authority, to ſummon the offending

Parties before them, and, if they will not appear voluntarily, to compel them by an armed Force: Upon their appearing, he is to order them to make immediate Satisfaction, and, if they refuſe this, he muſt reſign them to the Civil Juriſdiction of the Magiſtrates, or to the Military Law of the Garriſon; always perſiſting, however, in being preſent, and acting as Counſel or Advocate, upon all Trials of *Britiſh* Subjects, whether their Lives or Properties be at Stake. But if an Accuſation is brought againſt them for Offences, alledged to have been committed within the Dominions or Juriſdiction at Sea of their natural Sovereign, it is the Duty of a *Britiſh* Conſul to claim Cognizance of the Cauſe for his Sovereign; to inſiſt upon the Releaſe of the Parties, if detained in Priſon by the Magiſtracy of the Place, on any ſuch Accuſation brought before them; and that all judicial Proceedings againſt them do inſtantly ceaſe. He is likewiſe to demand the Aid of the Power of the Country, Civil and Military, to enable him to ſecure and put the accuſed Parties on board ſuch *Britiſh* Ship as he ſhall judge fit, that they may be conveyed to *Great-Britain*, to be tried by their proper Judges.

A remarkable Caſe of this Kind happened in the Beginning of the Year 1768, at *Oſtend*. *Peter Horſeman*, Maſter of a Merchant-Ship, was driven into that Port by Streſs of Weather, being bound for *Hamburgh* from *Seville*. On his Paſſage he had anchored ſome Days off the *Mother-Bank*, *Spithead*; and during this Time his Sailors, as he alledged, had *mutinied*, and ſigned a *Round Robin* *. Upon coming on Shore, the *Britiſh* Vice-Conſul, *Mortimer*, being abſent, his Duty having called him for a few Days to *Dunkirk*, he laid a Charge of Mutiny againſt three of his Men before the Magiſtrates, who cauſed them to be arreſted by their Officers, threw them into Priſon, loaded them with Irons, and would have proceeded to Trial; but upon the Vice-Conſul's Return he preſented a Memorial, inſiſting that the Men ſhould be releaſed, and given up to him, in order to their being ſent to *England*, conſigned to the Lord Warden of the Port of *Dover*, to be by him detained till Orders ſhould arrive concerning them from the Court of Admiralty, the Offence, if committed at all, having happened within the territorial Juriſdiction of the King of *Great-Britain*. The Magiſtrates of *Oſtend* perſiſted in maintaining their Civil Juriſdiction over the Priſoners, and prepared without Delay for the Trial. The *Britiſh* Vice-Conſul drew up a Memorial, and tranſmitted it to Sir *William Gordon*, his Majeſty's Miniſter at *Bruſſels*: That Court gave evaſive Anſwers; and the Vice-Conſul, finding the Lives of *Britiſh* Mariners at Stake, applied to the Board of Admiralty at *London*, ſtating the Caſe. The Lords of the Admiralty ſent the Caſe to their Solicitor, who gave it as his Opinion, that the Vice-Conſul was perfectly in the Right; and that Lord *Weymouth*, Secretary of State for the *Northern* Department, ought to lay the Matter before the King, in ſuch Manner that the *Imperial* Ambaſſador ſhould be required inſtantly to write to *Vienna*, that Orders might be given to the Government of *Bruſſels* to ſtop all judicial Proceedings againſt the ſaid Sailors, and to releaſe them, which was done accordingly.

It is the Duty of *Britiſh* Conſuls to recover all Wrecks, or Cables, Anchors, *&c.* belonging to the King's Ships, found at Sea by the Fiſhermen, or other Perſons, and brought into the Ports where they reſide; to pay the accuſtomary Salvage, and to inform the Navy-Board in *England* of his Proceedings thereon; alſo, to relieve all diſtreſſed *Britiſh* Mariners, to allow them *Six-pence* daily for their Support, to ſend them Home in the firſt *Britiſh* Veſſels that ſail for *England*, and to keep a regular Account of his Diſburſements, which he is to tranſmit yearly, or oftener if required, to the Navy-Office, atteſted by two *Britiſh* Merchants of the Place.

He muſt likewiſe give free Paſſes to all poor *Britiſh* Subjects wiſhing to return Home, directed to the Captains of the King's Pacquet-Boats, or Ships of War, requiring them to take them on board.

* A Sea-Term for a mutinous Conſpiracy againſt the Captain, in which the Perſons ſigning the Agreement write their Names in a Circle round the Paper, ſo that it may not appear who was the firſt or Ringleader.

No Merchant-Ship of his Nation ſhall leave the Port wherein a *Britiſh* Conſul reſides without his *Paſſport*, which he ſhall not grant till all juſt Demands on the Maſter and the Crew from the Government of the Country be ſatisfied; and, for this Effect, he ought to ſee the Governor's Paſs, if a garriſoned Town, or the Burgomaſter's; unleſs the Merchant or Factor, to whom the Ship was conſigned, makes himſelf reſponſible for all Conſequences.

The Conſul is the natural Arbitrator between the Maſters of *Britiſh* Ships and the Freighters, being Inhabitants of the Place wherein he reſides, and he muſt therefore attend, if required, at all Arbitrations where Property is concerned.

His Fees are regularly eſtabliſhed in Countries where large Factories of his Nation are ſettled: In ſome Places they are regulated by the Burthen of the Ship, in others by the Length of the Voyage; but where there is no fixed Rule, they are regulated by Precedent. And it is remarkable, that the Conſuls of other Nations are protected by the Sovereigns, and authoriſed to take the Conſul's Fees; but the *Britiſh* have not any Authority whatever to ſupport their Claim, where there is no commercial Treaty. If a Maſter refuſes to pay, he cannot detain the Ship; for the Owners and Freighters would bring their Actions for Damages: But that excellent Chancellor, Lord *Hardwicke*, held, that the Conſul might ſend on board, and ſeize any Piece of valuable Furniture belonging to the Cabin, which would not hinder the Navigation of the Ship, and detain it for his Fee.

Another Hardſhip upon *Britiſh* Conſuls is, that they are often obliged to impriſon diſorderly Seamen, upon the Complaint of their Maſters, as an indiſpenſable Duty of their Office; yet every one of theſe Seamen has it in his Power to bring his Action againſt the Conſul for falſe Impriſonment in the Courts of Law in *England*, when it is probable the Maſter is on a Voyage in ſome other Part of the World.

Therefore, it is the Duty of the Conſul to be very cautious how he confines or puniſhes *Britiſh* Seamen, or Maſters of Ships, upon their mutual Complaints againſt each other; and to keep a regular and well-atteſted Account, fairly written in a Book for that Purpoſe, of all his official Tranſactions, entering therein—the Date of the Arrival of every *Britiſh* Ship, the Maſter's Name, Name of the Ship, Burthen, Quality of Lading, Place from whence ſhe came, to whom conſigned, and his Departure.

Britiſh Conſuls ſhould ſtrictly mark the Progreſs of the Commerce of other Nations in the Places of their Reſidence, ſtudy the Means of improving that of their own, and tranſmit Intelligence to the Secretary of State, when it is upon the Decline, aſſigning the Cauſes, and propoſing ſuitable Remedies.

Laſtly, with Reſpect to Religion, they are to take Care to give no Offence themſelves, nor ſuffer any Inſult or Indecency to be offered by *Britiſh* Subjects to the eſtabliſhed Religion of the Country; neither are they to make a publick Profeſſion of their own, nor to hold Aſſemblies for Proteſtant Worſhip in Roman Catholick Countries, unleſs expreſsly ſtipulated by Treaty, or permitted: But, on the other Hand, being always allowed the free Exerciſe thereof privately in their own Houſes, they are not to be moleſted therein, nor are they to be prevented attending or aſſembling at the Houſes of their Conſuls for ſuch Purpoſes: And the ſaid Conſuls are to take Care that no Proteſtant be forced to comply with any of the Rites and Ceremonies of the Religion of the Country; ſuch as compelling Parents to ſend their Children to be baptized by their Prieſts, or to be educated in the Romiſh Faith. Neither are they to ſuffer the Seizure of any Bibles, Common Prayers, or other religious Books, in the Houſes of *Britiſh* Subjects, though ſuch Books are ſtrictly prohibited by the Laws of the Country to other Inhabitants. And, as Caſes of this Kind ſometimes happen, it may not be improper to obſerve, that a Book taken out of a Houſe, by a Prieſt or Friar, ſhould be claimed as the common Property of the Owner; and the Offender ſhould be proceeded againſt at Common Law, not by Memorial; the Common Law of every Country affording Relief in ſuch Inſtances.

The

The Office of a *Britiſh* Conſul is much more difficult in Time of WAR than in Time of PEACE; eſpecially on Account of the great Care he muſt take to prevent any Violation of the Neutrality of the Port in which he reſides, by the Maſters of *Britiſh* Merchant Ships: For which Reaſon, and becauſe the Syſtem of the maritime Powers of *Europe* has juſt undergone a Revolution tending to diminiſh and reſtrain that univerſal Empire of the Seas heretofore claimed and maintained by *Great-Britain*, we have thought it right to introduce a new Chapter, on the Freedom of Navigation, immediately after the preſent, and before that on Inſurance, as they ſeem to be Subjects intimately connected; for it is Part of the Conſul's Duty to inform the Owners or Underwriters of a Ship, if required, whether the Maſter has or has not made void the Policy of Inſurance by violating the Freedom of Navigation, or the Neutrality of Ports.

Of *Freedom* of *Navigation.*

ALTHOUGH it cannot be expected that Merchants ſhould ſtudy thoroughly all the Laws of Nations, yet it may be ſuppoſed that moſt of them know ſomething of the Contents of the Treaties of Commerce; and that there is a Difference in the *Treaties* of Commerce between *England* and *Denmark* and *Sweden*, and between *England* and *Holland*, and *England* and *France* and *Spain*; and that only between the four laſt, the Rule "of *free* Ships making *free* "*Goods*, though belonging to Enemies, except contraband," had been reciprocally eſtabliſhed; however, for the Uſe of thoſe who may be deſirous to know what paſſed with Regard to Navigation in former Wars, as well as the late, I here ſubjoin ſome remarkable Paſſages which I have met with on this Subject, with ſome Obſervations that may conſiderably elucidate it.

From the Letters written by that great Stateſman *John de Witt*, Penſionary of *Holland*, and others received from the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors employed at the Courts of *France* and *England* during his Miniſtry, which were publiſhed at the *Hague* 1723-24, in four Parts in 4to, it appears that this Miniſter, being ſenſible that *Holland's* Wealth depended chiefly upon keeping Peace, and having a free and unmoleſted Navigation from and to all Parts, laboured hard to obtain from *England* and *France*, by particular Treaties of Commerce, the Conceſſion that free Ships ſhould give Freedom to all Goods, even thoſe belonging to Enemies, except contraband.—His Letters wrote to, and thoſe received from, *William Boreel*, in 1653-54, Part I. Page 77, 78, ſhew that *France* by a proviſional Treaty made in 1646, and by a Declaration of the *French* King in 1651, having allowed this Rule to the *Dutch*, was the firſt who deviated from it. Mr. *Boreel* writes, Page 66, 68, "They now ſay that their Enemies ought "not to be protected nor ſerved by Ships of the States, in carrying their Goods: "That ſuch Goods would be taken out of the *Dutch* Ships, and confiſcated as "good Prize:" He adds, "and the *French* may perhaps even fall upon "maintaining their old Maxim, *Que la robe d'ennemi conſiſque celle d'ami.*"—His Letters wrote to, and thoſe received from, *William Nieupoort*, 1656, Part III. Page 226, 230, 332, 333, 340, 426, 427, ſhow that the *Dutch* never could obtain from *England*, during the Time of *Oliver Cromwell*, that this Rule ſhould be allowed; and it ſeems that *England*, conſidering herſelf to be the firſt of the maritime Powers, thought it more political that *Holland* ſhould always remain in the ſame Intereſt, and go along with her. We find in Aiſtma, or *Aitzema*, 36th Book of State Affairs and of War, *Anno* 1656, that upon *Mr. Nieupoort's* ſo often repeated Solicitations about the marine Treaty, the Anſwer given by the *Engliſh* was, that the Demand of "free Ships, free Goods," and Paſſport to their Form, was very unjuſt; and the Reaſons they alledged are as ſtrong as any that have been made Uſe of ſince.

Here follow *Extracts* from the *Letters* written by the *Dutch* Miniſters in *France* and *England*, to the Penſionary *J. de Witt*, at the *Hague*, from 1653 to 1657.—*W. Boreel*, the *Dutch* Ambaſſador at *Paris*, to the Penſionary,

December 26, 1653.—" I perceive well enough that *France* would go farther " in regard to the marine Treaty, which I am ſoliciting, if the War with *Spain* " was not a Hindrance.—They now maintain the Maxim, that their Enemies " muſt in no Manner be protected or ſerved by any of the Ships belonging to " the Subjects of their High Mightineſſes, for the carrying their Goods, on " Peril, that if any ſuch Goods be met with in *Dutch* Ships, they ſhall be " made good Prize, and as ſuch be taken out and confiſcated: Which however " is departing from a Law they maintained in former Times, under *Francis* " the Firſt, and *Henry* the Third, which was *Que la robe d'ennemi confiſque celle* " *d'ami:* Whereas now in *Dutch* Ships the Goods belonging to their, and other " neutral, Subjects ſhall not be confiſcated. I have made all poſſible Endea- " vours to obtain, that free Ships ſhould make free Goods, but as yet without " Succeſs."

— From Penſionary *De Witt's* Anſwer, 8th of *January*, 1654.—" I obſerve " from your's of the 26th of *December* that, notwithſtanding you uſed all your " Endeavours you could not obtain that free Ships ſhould make free Goods; " whereupon I cannot but believe that the French Miniſters muſt miſappre- " hend the Matter, or you explain it wrong; ſince in the Draughts of the " Treaty ſent over, it ſtands clearly explained, that free Ships ſhall make free " Goods; *Que les navires qui traffiqueront & ſeront libres rendront auſſi tout* " *leur charge libre, bien qu'il y eut dedans de la marchandiſe, même des grains &* " *legumes, appartenants aux ennemis.*" —From Mr. *Boreel's* Letter, *Paris*, 15th of *January*, 1654.—" It is true, that taking the Senſe of the Words from " the firſt Article of the proviſional Treaty, together with the 18th Article " of this propoſed Treaty, they confirm clearly your Opinion: But they ſay " that by the Words, a free Ship ſhall make free Goods, are only meant Goods " of Friends, but not of Enemies: And in the ſame Manner they miſconſtrue " the Declaration of the 29th of *May*, 1651, which the King made to me, " and which is now ſubſiſting, and muſt ſubſiſt till we come to a nearer " Treaty of Marine and Alliance: It ſays, *Le roi fait defenſe, &c. de ne point* " *prendre ni amener dans les ports de France des navires Hollandois chargés de* " *marchandiſes, quand même elles appartiendront aux ennemis, pourvu qu'ils ne* " *tranſportent pas des troupes, marchandiſes de contrabande*, &c. What can be " clearer than theſe Words? But the People here interpret them as they pleaſe, " and make Uſe of their Power in judging and executing, and although I com- " plain continually, it is without Fruit and Redreſs."—By theſe Letters it ap- pears clear enough, that the *French* firſt began to miſconſtrue the Senſe of the Words of free Ships making free Goods.—From Ambaſſador *William Nieu- poort's* Letter, *London*, the 12th of *May* 1756, to the Penſionary *De Witt*.— " I am afraid that the Gentlemen here will not admit in the Treaty of Marine, " the Rule of free Ships making free Goods, and *vice verſâ*; nor agree to the " Formularies of Paſſports propoſed: However, I ſhall uſe my beſt Endea- " vours towards it, and as ſoon as I can obtain any Thing from them upon " Paper I ſhall ſend it over." From a Letter of the Penſionary, 23d of *February* 1659, to *William Nieupoort*, at *London*.—" And I can aſſure you, that " if, by concluding a marine Treaty, their High Mightineſſes, immediately " after having received the Draughts ſent of a marine Treaty, gave it to the " Commiſſaries, who, upon taking it into Conſideration, quickly diſcovered " that the principal Point whereupon this Treaty ſhould be built, which is to " prevent unjuſt Searches when they meet at Sea, *viz.* that *free Ships* make " *free Goods*, was left out; and it is impracticable for the *Dutch* to agree to " it in the Manner it is propoſed: Wherefore, &c."—From a Letter of the Penſionary, 23d of *February* 1657, to *William Nieupoort*, at *London*.—" And " I can aſſure you, that if, by concluding a marine Treaty, their High " Mightineſſes can only obtain the End propoſed in their laſt Reſolutions, " though in what they moſt deſire, namely, that free Ships ſhall make free " Goods, it ſhould remain deficient, it might take away ſome of the Animoſity, " and prevent the Perſons at the Helm from hearkening to any of the Ad- " vances made by *Spain*, and other Potentates, to their High Mightineſſes."—

Which

—Which is enough to ſhew that the Great Penſionary *De Witt*, whilſt *Cromwell* governed in *England*, could not gain upon him his favourite Maxim, " That *free* " *Ships* ſhould make *free Goods*." However, in King *Charles* the Second's Reign, this Rule was allowed by the *Treaty of Marine* concluded the 28th of *June*, 1667; and on this Occaſion Sir *William Temple*, in a Letter of the 21ſt of *May*, 1667, to my Lord Ambaſſador *Coventry*, writes, " Mr. *Godolphin* aſſured me, " that all Parts of the Treaty of Commerce are ſo much to our Deſire and " Advantage, that he hoped to ſee many a rich Man in *England* by it." It would ſeem that Mr. *Godolphin's* Maxim was, that *England* ſhould have nothing ſo much in View as a free Navigation for her Merchants: And, indeed, this is certainly of the greateſt Conſequence; but the Way to have made it effectual would have been to be always watchful, and keep a *Naval Power* ſuperior to that of our Neighbours, and not to ſuffer, at the Time of treating, Part of our Naval Strength to be ſurprized and *burnt* at *Chatham*, the 15th of *June*, by the then vigilant and powerful *Dutch* Fleet: By which Action, it ſeems, they forwarded the Concluſion of ſuch a Treaty of Marine and Peace as they had long deſired in vain.

But, as Merchants, it is not ſo much our Buſineſs to enquire whether it was good Policy to make ſuch Treaties, as to know how long they were ſtrictly kept. —*J. Meerman*, one of the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors in *London*, in a Letter to the Penſionary, dated *February* the 1ſt, 1668, ſays, " that, having complained to " the King that the Privateers of *Oſtend*, with Commiſſions from *Spain*, diſturbed " their Navigation, his Majeſty anſwered, that he had alſo heard of it, and con- " ſidered it as Acts of Pirates; and he would give Orders, if any of his Subjects " ſhould be found on board thoſe Privateers, to have them hanged." Mr. *Meerman* further ſays, " It would ſeem as if theſe Privateers were not at all " acquainted with the fourteenth *Article* of the *Treaty* of *Marque*, concluded by " their High Mightineſſes with the King of *Spain*, which ſays, that *free Ships* " *ſhall make free Goods*."——In King *William's* Reign, when *England* and *Holland* were allied in a War againſt *France*, they went ſome Steps farther; for their Declarations and Notifications made to all Courts inform us, " they would " not permit any neutral Nation to navigate and trade with *France* at all."— It doth not appear that, in the laſt Wars, *England* went farther beyond the Bounds of *Neutrality* than formerly. Hiſtory will afford Examples enough, that whatever Power gets the better at Sea or Land, in Time of War, commonly makes the moſt of it: The fair Trader always ſuffered by the ſiniſter Dealings of the unfair ones; and ſo much as one Side ſtudied to conceal Truths, the other ſtudied to diſcover them.

By an Extract from Sir *Leoline Jenkins's Memoirs*,, ſee *Maſqued Property*, neutral Merchants will perceive, that during the War, *Anno* 1676, ſome uſed to behave in the ſame Manner, and that the ſame Things were practiſed, and the ſame Conſtructions made in our Courts then, as in the laſt Wars: we do not find that in *France* or *Spain* they have been dealt with much better, although they might juſtly have expected more Favour, ſince thoſe Crowns, having hardly had any Shipping of their own left wherewith to carry on Trade, ought, in good Policy, to have ſet the Example of letting all neutral Shipping paſs unmoleſted, which would have been much to their Advantage, if they who remained Maſters of the Sea would have given the ſame Freedom. But might not thoſe who fought the Battles aſk, What ſignifies our being Maſters at Sea, if we ſhall not have Liberty to ſtop Ships from ſerving our Enemy? And, when we examine to the Bottom of the Thing, it appears very evident, that Sea-Battles are not fought ſo much to kill People, as to be Maſters of Trade, whereby People live; and, *by ſtopping the Supplies of our Enemies, to compel them in the End to live in Friendſhip with us*.

Ships and Veſſels belonging to the Subjects of either of the Parties may not only paſs, traffick, and trade from a neutral Port or Place, to a Place in Enmity with the other Party, or from a Place in Enmity to a neutral Place; but alſo from a Port or Place in Enmity to a Port or Place in Enmity with the other Party, whether the ſaid Places belong to one and the ſame Prince or State, or to ſeveral

Princes or States, with whom the other Party is at War.—*Treaty with Holl.* 1764.

The like Freedom of Commerce and Navigation was agreed upon by the *Treaty* of 1676, with *Spain*; and of 1676, with *France*; and confirmed by the ſubſequent and other Articles of the Treaty of *Utrecht*.

It ſhall be lawful for all and ſingular the Subjects of the Queen of *Great-Britain* and of the Moſt Chriſtian King, to ſail with their Ships with all Manner of Liberty and Security, no Diſtinction being made who are the Proprietors of the Merchandizes laden thereon, from any Port to the Places of thoſe who are now, or ſhall be hereafter at Enmity with the Queen of *Great-Britain* or the Moſt Chriſtian King: It ſhall likewiſe be lawful for the Subjects and Inhabitants aforeſaid, to ſail with the Ships and Merchandizes afore-mentioned, and to trade with the ſame Liberty and Security from the Places, Ports, and Havens of thoſe who are Enemies of both or of either Party, without any Oppoſition or Diſturbance whatſoever, not only directly from the Places of the Enemy afore-mentioned to neutral Places, but alſo from one Place belonging to an Enemy to another Place belonging to an Enemy, whether they be under the Juriſdiction of the ſame Prince or under ſeveral. And as it is now ſtipulated concerning Ships and Goods, that *free Ships ſhall alſo give a freedom to Goods*, and that every Thing ſhall be deemed to be free and exempt, which ſhall be found on board the Ships belonging to the Subjects of either of the Confederates, although the whole Lading, or any Part thereof, ſhould appertain to the *Enemies* of either of their Majeſties, *contraband* Goods being always excepted, on the Diſcovery whereof, Matters ſhall be managed according to the Senſe of the ſubſequent Articles: It is alſo agreed, in like Manner, that the ſame Liberty be extended to *Perſons* who are on board a free Ship, with this Condition, that although they be Enemies to both or to either Party, they are not to be taken out of that free Ship, unleſs they are Soldiers, and in actual Service of Enemies.—*Treaty with France*, 1713.

As it appears by *Art.* 23, in the *Treaty* of 1654, with *Portugal*, that *Oliver Cromwell* agreed with the *Portugueſe* to the Rule of "*free Ships* making *free Goods*," which he afterwards would not allow to the *Dutch*, it would ſeem that he had not yet well conſidered how inconſiſtent it was for a Nation, whoſe Weight chiefly lay in its Superiority of maritime Strength, to allow this Rule to *any* one; or elſe he muſt have more in View, *viz.* That the *Engliſh* Nation ſhould reap the chief Benefit of the Trade from their *Eaſt* and *Weſt-Indies*, whilſt they were conteſting for the Poſſeſſions thereof with the *Dutch*. The *Portugueſe* in their Situation at that Time muſt have found it difficult to ſupply themſelves; and therefore might well allow, *Art.* 11, "that the People and "Inhabitants of *Great-Britain* might navigate and trade freely and ſafely from "*Portugal* to *Brazil*, paying the Duties and Cuſtoms which others pay who "trade into thoſe Countries:" and "that they ſhould have the ſame Freedom "as had been granted by any former Treaty, or ſhould be granted hereafter, to "the Inhabitants of any other Nation in Alliance and Friendſhip with that "Crown."—But this Freedom ceaſed when they had no longer Conteſt about their Poſſeſſions; for, as their Friends and Allies monopolized the Trade of thoſe Places where they had been admitted, and got footing in the *Eaſt* and *Weſt-Indies*, the *Portugueſe* excluded them, in Return, from trading to thoſe Settlements which they ſtill retained.

Remarks.—The Treaty of *Utrecht*, with *France*, 1713, was not confirmed by that of *Aix-la-Chapelle*, 1748; a Sort of tacit Acknowledgement of that Right the *French* had aſſumed, as it ſuited their Intereſt, of rejecting the Whole of the former Treaty, as ſome Articles, particularly the 9th could not, by the expreſs Tenor of them, take Place without an Act of Parliament; which, however, was never paſſed. The afore-mentioned Treaty with *Holland* of 1667, was confirmed by the Treaty of 1674; which is now the maritime Regulation between the two Powers.—By the 8th *Article* of this Treaty it is agreed, "that all which ſhall be found on board the Veſſels belonging to the "Subjects of either of the contracting Parties, ſhall be accounted clear and

"*free*

" *free* although the whole Lading, or any Part thereof, ſhall by juſt Title of " Property belong to the *Enemies* of the other, *contraband* Goods only excepted." —Here, as in the Treaty of *Utrecht*, the Diſpute is entirely owing to the general Terms of the Stipulation; one Side taking them in their full Extent, while the other inſiſts upon ſuch Reſtrictions and Limitations to be put upon them, as right Reaſon, and the Nature of Things, neceſſarily require; and therefore, in 1758, when the *French*, finding themſelves unable to carry on their own Trade in their own Bottoms, reſolved to employ the *Dutch*, and not only exempted their Veſſels from the Tax of 50 Sous per Ton, but opened to them all their Ports in *America*, the Miſchief of ſuffering the Rule to paſs in *general* Terms, became notoriouſly manifeſt; and *Great-Britain* reſolved to make Uſe of thoſe Means, which God had put into her Hands to remedy it. Accordingly, great Numbers of thoſe *Dutch* Veſſels were taken, and ſome of them adjudged to be lawful Prizes by our Court of Admiralty.—The States, being extremely vexed to ſee the Net which they had ſo cunningly woven, and ſpread over us by the Treaty, now prove at length, upon the firſt Trial, too weak to hold us, and forcibly broken, did not ſpare to make heavy Complaints of the Breach. Similar Proceedings lately gave Riſe, upon Occaſion of our late War with *France*, to a warm Conteſt between the two moſt natural Friends in *Europe*.—Sir *Joſeph Yorke* preſented, on the 21ſt of *March* 1780, a very ſtrong *Memorial* to the States General, in which he " enumerates the various Points, in which *they* " have violated the Treaty, by granting Convoys to naval Stores going to " *France*, &c. and the abſolute Silence they have kept as to the formal De- " mands of ſtipulated Succours from the Republic:"—But their High Mightineſſes ſtill giving no Anſwer thereto, our Court publiſhed, on the 17th of *April* 1780, a Declaration, " That the Subjects of the *United Provinces* are hence- " forward to be conſidered upon the ſame Footing with thoſe of *other* neutral " States *not privileged by Treaty*; and his Majeſty doth ſuſpend, proviſionally, " till further Order, all the particular Stipulations reſpecting the Freedom of " Navigation and Commerce in Time of War, of the Subjects of the *States* " *General*, &c. and more particularly thoſe contained in the Treaty of 1674."— On the 3d of *April* 1780, however, a *Memorial* was preſented to the *States* by Prince *Gallitzin*, on the Part of the Empreſs of *Ruſſia*, with a Copy of a very extraordinary *Declaration*, which ſhe had made to the belligerent Powers, purporting, " That ſhe was determined to maintain a free Trade and Navigation " of her Subjects, and not to ſuffer either to be hurt by thoſe Powers; that " her Definition of the Limits of a *free Trade* is founded upon the cleareſt " Notions of *natural Right*, and that what ſhe called *contraband*, is literally " taken from the *Treaty* between *Ruſſia* and *Great-Britain*, 1734—that ſhe " invites the *States General* to make a common Cauſe with her; and had " made the ſame Invitation to the Courts of *Copenhagen*, *Stockholm*, and *Liſbon*, " in Order that by their United Endeavours a natural Syſtem, founded on " Juſtice, might be eſtabliſhed and legalized in Favour of the Trade of neutral " Nations, and ſerve as a Rule for future Ages."

Of *Inſurances.*

INSURANCE, or ASSURANCE, is a Contract or Agreement by which one or more Particulars, called *Inſurers*, *Aſſurers*, or *Underwriters*, take on them the Riſque of the Value of the Things inſured, in Conſideration of a Premium paid by the Aſſured, and by this Means commodiouſly divide the Hazard of every Adventure, to the great Benefit of Trade, and the Eaſe and Advantage of every one concerned therein. Indeed, the Utility of this Species of Contract in a commercial Country, is ſo obvious that it could not eſcape the Notice and Approbation of our beſt writers upon commercial Subjects; and their Recommendation has not only extended, but conſiderably improved the Practice. Inſurances give freſh Vigour to the active Principles of univerſal Commerce, and great Security to the Fortunes of private People; for by dividing amongſt many

that

that Loſs, which would ruin an Individual, it is made to fall light and eaſy on the whole Society. The Riſk likewiſe, of Importation and Exportation being thereby diminiſhed, men will more eaſily be induced to engage in extenſive commercial Connections, to take a Share in important Concerns, and to unite in hazardous Enterprizes, ſince a Failure in the Object will not be attended with thoſe dreadful Conſequences to them and their Families, which muſt be the Caſe in Countries where Inſurances are unknown.

Mr. *Molloy*, in his *Jure Maritimo*, and Mr. *Malynes*, in his *Lex Mercatoria*, ſay that *Suetonius*, in his Life of *Claudius Cæſar* *, conceives that Emperor to have been the firſt who brought in this Cuſtom of Inſurance, though Monſieur *Savary*, in his *Dictionnaire de Commerce*, imputes it to the *Jews*, in the Year 1182. *James Allan Park*, Eſq. the laſt excellent Writer upon Inſurances, remarks, that the Origin of Inſurance, like that of many other Cuſtoms, which depend rather upon traditional than written Evidence, and for the Honour of inventing and introducing which rival Nations contend, has occaſioned much Doubt among the Writers upon mercantile Law. In Fact, it is involved in ſo much Obſcurity that, after all the Reſearches which he had made on Occaſion of his compiling his admirable *Syſtem* of the *Law of Marine Inſurances*, he could not promiſe any very ſatisfactory Solution of this Doubt; but whoever was the firſt Contriver, or original Inventor of this uſeful Branch of Buſineſs, it has for many Ages been practiſed in this Kingdom, and ſuppoſed to have been introduced here jointly with its Twin Brother, *Exchanges*, by ſome *Italians from Lombardy*, who at the ſame Time came to ſettle at *Antwerp*, and among us; and this being prior to the building the *Royal-Exchange*, they uſed to meet in the Place where *Lombard-Street* now is, at a Houſe they had, called the *Pawn-Houſe* or *Lombard*, for tranſacting Buſineſs; and as they were then the ſole Negociators in Inſurances, in all Policies of Inſurance to this Day, a Clauſe is inſerted, in the following Words:—"This Writing or Policy of Inſurance, "ſhall be of as much Force and Effect, as any Writing heretofore made in "*Lombard-ſtreet:*" which is a ſtrong Confirmation of the general Opinion, that we are indebted for the Introduction of this great commercial Benefit into *England*, to the ingenious and active People above-mentioned.

* Lib. 25. C. 18.

And as Inſurances in Time grew more general in *England*, and ſome Difficulties aroſe touching the Recovery of Loſſes, upon Actions on *Aſſumpſits*; and ſo little were the Judges acquainted with the Nature of the Contracts, that ſo late as the 30th and 31ſt of the Reign of Queen *Elizabeth*, it became a Queſtion where an Action upon a Policy of Inſurance ſhould be tried; the Policy having been effected in *London*, and the Ship detained in the River *Soane* in *France*. The Policy was on a Ship from *Melcombe Regis* in the County of *Dorſet*, to *Abbeville* in *France*. The Plaintiff declared, that the Ship in ſailing towards *Abbeville*, *viz.* in the River *Soane*, was arreſted by the King of *France*. The Parties came to iſſue upon the Queſtion, whether the Ship was ſo arreſted or not; and it was tried before Lord Chief Juſtice *Wray*, in the City of *London*; and a Verdict was found for the Plaintiff. In Arreſt of Judgment it was moved, that this Iſſue ariſing merely from a Place out of the Realm, could not be tried in *London*. But it was reſolved by the Court, that this Iſſue ſhould be tried where the Action was in this Caſe brought; for the Promiſe, which is the Ground and Foundation of the Action, was made in *London*; and the Arreſt now in Iſſue, is not the Ground of the Action, which is founded on the *Aſſumpſit*, and the Arreſt is the Breach of the *Aſſumpſit*. "This," ſays Mr. *Park*, "is the moſt ancient Caſe I have been able to find upon the Subject of Inſurances." Subſequent Perplexities having ariſen in the Courts of Judicature, the Attention of the Legiſlature to this national Object was awakened, and it was found neceſſary to paſs an Act of Parliament, in which the Principles of this Species of Contract are clearly defined, and made the Baſis of that legal Protection and Encouragement of the Practice, which was become eſſential to the Extenſion and Proſperity of Commerce.

6 *Coke's* Rep. 47. b.

The Purpoſe of this Statute was, to erect a particular Court for the Trial of Cauſes relative to Policies of Inſurance, in a ſummary Way; and to that End it ordained, that a Commiſſion ſhould iſſue yearly, directed to the Judge of the

43 *Eliz.* C. 12.

Admiralty, the Recorder of *London*, two Doctors of the Civil Law, two common Lawyers, and eight Merchants, impowering any five of them to hear and determine all ſuch Cauſes, ariſing in *London*; and it alſo gave an Appeal from their Deciſion, by way of Bill, to the Court of Chancery.

And in Purſuance thereof, an Office was erected and kept on the Weſt Side of the *Royal-Exchange*; but this Act did not exclude others from making Inſurances, in whoſe Policies was inſerted, *that they ſhould be of as much Force as thoſe heretofore made in* Lombard-ſtreet, *at the* Royal-Exchange, *or any where elſe*. But there being ſome Defect in the aforeſaid Act, touching the Power of the Commiſſioners, which was limited to *London*, its Continuance was not of long Duration.

And by a new Act of Parliament the Court was revived, and larger Powers were given to the Commiſſioners for carrying it into Execution; ſo that, in Conſequence of this laſt Act, Inſurances multiplied, and all Diſputes concerning them were determined by the Commiſſioners; but as private Perſons were not excluded thereby from carrying on this Buſineſs as before, and the Commiſſioners taking no Cognizance of any Policies not made in their Office, whilſt the Recovery of Loſſes thereon were made eaſy at *Common Law*; and ſome Partiality having been practiſed by the Commiſſioners, and an Appeal being allowed from their Determinations to the Court of Chancery, the Buſineſs of this Court fell off, and the granting Commiſſions was diſcontinued. 13 and 14 *Car.* II. C. 23. 9 *Ann.* C. 6.

After this, no Law was made in *England* concerning Inſurances, except one to prohibit inſuring on Marriages, Births, Chriſtenings, and Service; but all was tranſacted by private Office-Keepers, till an Act was paſſed in the Year 1720, by which his Majeſty was enabled to grant two Charters, for erecting two Corporations for inſuring Ships and Merchandize, and lending Money on Bottomry, which are now called the *Royal-Exchange Aſſurance*, and the *London Aſſurance*; which Corporations are to have perpetual Succeſſion, ſubject to Redemption, or Power of Revocation, as is here under mentioned; the Corporation to have Liberty to chuſe their Governors, Directors, Officers, and Servants, as ſhould be preſcribed in the Charters: The Governors and Directors to continue for three Years; to have a Seal, and be capable to purchaſe Land not exceeding 1000*l. per Ann.* and may ſue and be ſued in their Corporate Capacity. 6 *Geo.* I. C. 18.

Each Corporation to pay into the Exchequer 300,000*l.* towards diſcharging the Debts of the Civil Government.

Each to raiſe ſuch Sums as his Majeſty ſhould direct, not exceeding 1,500,000*l.* for paying the 600,000*l.* and to enable them to pay Loſſes, and lend Money on Bottomry and Government Securities, which Money is to be raiſed at General Courts, by taking Subſcriptions, or by Calls, or otherwiſe, as the General Courts ſhall think fit or expedient, and Stock liable to Calls may be ſold for that Purpoſe; and Proprietors refuſing Calls to pay 8 *per Cent.* Intereſt; may take up Money to advance on Parliamentary Securities; Stock transferable and deviſable; a perſonal Eſtate not to be taxed; Governors, Directors, *&c.* may be Members of Parliament, but not to be Bankrupts on Account of ſuch Stock; to have Power to make By-Laws, as by Charters; no other Corporation or Partnerſhip to inſure Ships, or lend Money on Bottomry, on Penalty of forfeiting the Money aſſured, and the Policy to be void; and in Caſe of Bottomry, the Security to be void, and the Contract to be uſurious. None to be Governors, *&c.* or to have Stock in both Corporations. The Parliament, at any Time within thirty-one Years from the Date of the Charters, upon three Years' Notice in the *London Gazette*, fixed up on the *Royal-Exchange*, and Payment of 300,000*l.* to each Corporation, may then, and not till then, void the ſaid Corporations. If, after thirty-one Years, the King ſhall adjudge the Continuance of the ſaid Corporation to be hurtful, or inconvenient to the Publick, he may by Letters Patent void the ſame, without any Inquiſition, or *Scire facias*, in which Caſes the like Power ſhall never be grantable again. Ditto. Ditto.

The *South-Sea* and *Eaſt-India* Companies may advance Money on Bottomry to their Captains, *&c.*

The ſaid two Corporations, having each paid into the *Exchequer* 111,250*l.* in Part of the 300,000*l.* and having covenanted to pay 38,750*l.* further Part 7 *Geo.* I. C. 17. S. 26.

thereof in three Months, the Reſidue of the Sums amounting together to 300,000*l.* ſhall be releaſed.

8 *Geo.* I. C. 15. Some Acts have ſince paſſed to regulate certain Proceedings at Law, where the Corporations were Parties, giving them Power to plead generally. And theſe are

11 *Geo.* I. C. 30. all the Acts relating to Inſurances in *England* till the following, made for the better Regulation thereof, and to prohibit them on *French* Effects, *viz.*

19 *Geo.* II. P. 567. The Preamble obſerves, that the making Aſſurances, Intereſt or no Intereſt, or without further Proof of Intereſt than the Policy, hath been productive of many pernicious Practices, whereby great Numbers of Ships, with their Cargoes, have either been fraudulently loſt and deſtroyed, or taken by the Enemy in Time of War; and ſuch Aſſurances have encouraged the Exportation of Wool, and the carrying on many other prohibited and clandeſtine Trades, which by Means of ſuch Aſſurances have been concealed, and the Parties concerned ſecured from Loſs, as well to the Diminution of the publick Revenue as to the great Detriment of fair Traders; and by introducing a miſchievous Kind of Gaming, or

P. 568. Wagering, under the Pretence of aſſuring the Riſque on Shipping and fair Trade, the Inſtitution and laudable Deſign of making Aſſurances hath been perverted; and that which was intended for the Encouragement of Trade and Navigation, has, in many Inſtances, become hurtful and deſtructive of the ſame. For Remedy whereof, *It is enacted*, That, after the 1ſt Day of *Auguſt*, 1746, no Aſſurance ſhall be made by any Perſon or Perſons, Bodies Corporate or Politick, on Veſſels belonging to his Majeſty or his Subjects, or on any Goods, Merchandizes, or Effects on board the ſame, Intereſt or no Intereſt, or without further Proof of Intereſt than the Policy, or by Way of Gaming or Wagering, or without Benefit of Salvage to the Aſſurer, and that every ſuch Aſſurance ſhall be null and void to all Intents and Purpoſes.

Aſſurance on private Ships of War, fitted out by his Majeſty's Subjects ſolely to cruize againſt his Enemies, may be made by or for the Owners, Intereſt or no Intereſt, free of Average, and without Benefit of Salvage to the Aſſurer.

Merchandizes or Effects from any Parts in *Europe* or *America*, in the Poſſeſſion of the Crowns of *Spain* or *Portugal*, may be aſſured in ſuch Way and Manner as if this Act had not been made.

After the ſaid 1ſt of *Auguſt*, all Money to be lent on Bottomry, or at *Reſpondentia*, upon Ships belonging to his Majeſty's Subjects, bound to or from the *Eaſt-Indies*, ſhall be lent only on the Ship, *&c.*

P. 569. In all Actions, *&c.* brought after the ſaid 1ſt of *Auguſt*, by Aſſured, upon any Policy of Aſſurance, the Plaintiff, or Attorney, *&c.* within fifteen Days after he ſhall be required ſo to do in Writing by the Defendant, *&c.* ſhall declare in Writing the Sums he hath aſſured, *&c.* in the Whole, and what Sums he hath borrowed at *Reſpondentia*, or Bottomry, for the Voyage, or any Part of the Voyage, in Queſtion.

P. 570. After the ſaid 1ſt of *Auguſt*, any Perſon, *&c.* ſued in an Action of Debt, or Covenant, *&c.* on Policy of Aſſurance, may bring the Money into Court; and if the Plaintiff ſhall refuſe to receive the ſame, with Coſts to be taxed in full Diſcharge of ſuch Action, and ſhall afterwards proceed to Trial, and the Jury ſhall not aſſeſs him Damages exceeding the Sum ſo brought, the Plaintiff, on every ſuch Action, ſhall pay to the Defendant Coſts, to be taxed.

This Act ſhall not extend to, or be in Force againſt, Perſons reſiding in any Part of *Europe*, out of his Majeſty's Dominions, for whoſe Account Aſſurance ſhall be made before the 29th of *September*, 1746; nor againſt Perſons reſiding in any Parts of *Turkey*, *Aſia*, *Africa*, or *America*, for whom Aſſurances ſhall be made before the 29th of *March*, 1747.

21 *Geo.* II. P. 75, 76, 77, and 78. Inſurance on Ships or Goods appertaining to the Crown and Subjects of *France*, or lending them Money on Bottomry, is prohibited by this Act; though, as it was only temporary, and its Duration limited to that of the then War, it expired, and became void.

This Branch of Buſineſs at firſt was confined to Maritime Affairs ſolely, though at preſent it is extended to the inſuring not only Shipping and Merchandizes, but alſo Houſes, Furniture, Lives, Liberties, *&c.* according to the different

Agreements for that Purpoſe. Theſe Contracts are called Policies, from the *Spaniſh* Word *Polica*, and that originally from the Latin *Pollicitatio*, or Promiſe, and are now made either at the publick or private Offices. Of the former, we have only the two before-mentioned in *England* eſtabliſhed by Charters; though of the private ones, we have many in this City, and of late Years in ſome others, as *Briſtol*, *Exeter*, *Liverpool*, *Hull*, *Newcaſtle*, and *Glaſgow*, where great Buſineſs is tranſacted, and I believe on as fair a Footing as in any Part of the World; though Policies having been filled up in ſuch various Terms, and ſuch unprecedented Expreſſions inſerted, according to the different Conceptions, Fancies, or Exigencies of the Inſured, it has naturally occaſioned many Diſputes, and conſequently brought on many remarkable Trials, and wiſe Deciſions of the utmoſt Importance to the Mercantile World; for which Reaſon all the modern Caſes are added in this Edition to the more remote, and claſſed under ſeveral diſtinct Heads, that they may be more readily referred to, when ſimilar Caſes ſhall induce Merchants and Lawyers to ſearch for Precedents, to determine their own Line of Conduct, *&c.* I ſhall alſo take Occaſion to mention the Method and Obligation of Inſurances made in *France* and *Holland*, in order to give full Satisfaction on this Head, and render my Book as complete as poſſible.

ASSURANCES, as I have before obſerved, are of various Kinds, both in regard of the Marine and Terrene Property; of the firſt, ſome being on Ships, or Parts of Ships only; others on Merchandize ſingly; and others on Ships and Goods jointly; and theſe are again branched out to run either by the Month, or for a Time ſtipulated, or to one ſingle Port, or out and home, with Liberty to touch at the different Places mentioned in the Policy, or for a Trading Voyage.

Although Policies of Aſſurance are not to be ranked with ſpecialty Contracts, not being under Seal, yet they have always been held as ſacred Agreements, and of the firſt Credit; ſo much ſo, that, when once they are underwritten, they can never be altered by any Authority whatever, becauſe it would open a Door to an infinite Variety of Frauds, and introduce Uncertainty into a Species of Contract, of which Certainty and Preciſion are the moſt eſſential Requiſites. *Skin.* 54.

In a Caſe before Lord Chancellor *Hardwicke*, this Doctrine was admitted in its full Extent. The Plaintiff had inſured a Ship at and from *London* to *Oſtend*, from thence to *Rotterdam*, and from thence to the *Canaries*, warranted an *Oſtend* Ship, which Ship was afterwards taken. The Bill was brought to have the Policy rectified, for that the Intention of the Parties was miſtaken therein; which was, that the Warranty was too general; and that the Voyage ſhould have been ſtated to take place from *Oſtend* only, and not from *London*. His Lordſhip, as there was no Evidence to vary the Contract from the written Words, ordered the Bill to be diſmiſſed. *Hinckle* v. the Royal-Exch. Aſſurance Comp. 1 *Vez.* 317.

But there are ſome Exceptions to the foregoing general Rule. For Inſtance, after ſigning, Policies are frequently altered by Conſent of the Parties; and ſuch Policies are good, agreeably to the Maxim *Conſenſus tollit Errorem*.

Enumeration of Cauſes which make Policies null and void.

THOSE made on Houſes, Lives, or Liberties, muſt be paid according to the Tenour of the Agreement, in the full Sum aſſured, as theſe Sort of Policies admit of no Average; and for the firſt, often with their Furniture, againſt Fire, ſeveral Offices are erected in *London*, with the Limitation to this Branch only.

Aſſurances may likewiſe be made on Goods ſent by Land, or by Hoys, *&c.* on Rivers; and this is often done, more eſpecially on Jewels, *&c.*

They may likewiſe be made on Ships and Goods, *loſt or not loſt*, which is commonly done when a Ship hath been long miſſing; and theſe Words being inſerted in the Policy, oblige the Underwriters to pay, although the Ship was loſt at the Time of making ſuch Inſurance, except the Aſſured ſaw the Ship wrecked, or had

had then certain Knowledge of her being ſo; in which Caſe the Subſcription ſhall not oblige, as this is accounted a mere Fraud.

So likewiſe, if the Aſſured ſhall, on a rotten Veſſel, get inſured more than ſhe is worth, with the villainous Deſign to deſtroy her, and ſhall afterwards give Directions to have his roguiſh Intentions put in Execution, this fraudulent Act will not oblige the Inſurers, but expoſe the Perpetrators of it to condign Puniſhment for their Knavery.

28 *Geo.* III. Ch. 56. It ſhall not be lawful, from and after the paſſing of this Act, for any Perſon or Perſons to make or effect, or cauſe to be made or effected, any Policy of Aſſurance on any Ship or Veſſel, or upon any Goods, Merchandizes, or Effects, or Property whatever, without firſt inſerting, or cauſing to be inſerted, in ſuch Policy, the Name or Names, or the uſual Stile and Firm of Dealing, of one or more of the Perſons intereſted in ſuch Aſſurance; or without, inſtead thereof, firſt inſerting the Name or Names, or the uſual Stile and Firm of Dealing, of the Conſignor or Conſignors, Conſignee or Conſignees, of the Goods or Property ſo to be inſured; or the Name or Names, or the uſual Stile and Firm of Dealing, of the Perſon or Perſons reſiding in *Great-Britain*, who ſhall receive the Order for and effect ſuch Policy, or of the Perſon or Perſons who ſhall give the Order or Directions, the Agent or Agents immediately employed to negociate or effect ſuch Policy. The Statute further declares, That every Policy made or underwrote, contrary to the true Intent and Meaning of this Act, ſhall be null and void to all Intents and Purpoſes.

Molloy, P. 292. S. 9. If a Ship be inſured from the Port of *London* to *Cadiz*, and before ſhe breaks Ground is burnt, Inſurers not liable; but if the Words are, *at or from the Port of London*, they are liable in ſuch Caſe.

Ditto, P 295. S. 14. An Inſurance from *London* to void for Uncertainty, though private Inſtructions for the Port; yet the Blank in the Policy will not bind the Inſurer, Policies being now generally made free of Average, and without Benefit of Salvage, many Diſputes on theſe Heads are avoided.

Ditto, P. 296. S. 15. An Inſurance made on prohibited Goods not binding, unleſs they were prohibited after the Inſurance made; as on Wool, Leather, *&c.* for ſuch Inſurances would tend to deſtroy Commerce, which is directly to thwart the true Intention of all Policies.

28 *Geo.* III. C. 38. Perſons who, by Way of Inſurance or otherwiſe, ſhall undertake or agree that any Sheep, Wool, or any other of the enumerated Articles in the Statute, ſhall be carried or conveyed to any Parts beyond the Seas, from any Port or Place whatſoever within this Kingdom, or, in Purſuance of ſuch Undertaking or Agreement, ſhall deliver, or cauſe or procure to be delivered, any Sheep, Wool, *&c.* in Parts beyond the Seas, ſuch Perſon or Perſons, their Aiders and Abetters, ſhall, upon Conviction, be liable to the ſame Puniſhments as the Exporters. The like Penalty follows, upon the Perſon or Perſons paying any Premium for ſuch Inſurances, Sect. 48. All Policies of Inſurance which ſhall be made on Goods and Merchandize, laden or to be laden on any Ship or Veſſel bound from *Great-Britain* to foreign Parts, which ſhall afterwards appear to be Wool, Woollen or Worſted Yarn, *&c.* ſhall be deemed and taken to be null and void, notwithſtanding any Words or Agreement whatſoever which ſhall be inſerted in ſuch Policy of Inſurance; and nothing ſhall be recovered by the Aſſured from the Inſurer for Loſs or Damage, or for the *Premium* which ſhall have been given for ſuch Inſurance. This Clauſe liberates the Underwriters in Caſes, which frequently happen, of inſuring Merchandize on board, without ſpecifying to them the Species of Commodity inſured.

Under the Head of *prohibited Goods* muſt be comprehended all Commodities prohibited to be exported or imported by poſitive Statutes, or by the King's Proclamation, *in Time of War*; or which from the Nature of the Commodity, and by the Law of Nations, muſt neceſſarily be contraband; and the Policies inſuring any ſuch are abſolutely null and void.

Jefferies v. *Legendra*, *Carth.* 216; 3 *Lev.* 320; 1 *Show.* 323; 2 *Salk.* 443. Where the Words of the Policy are, *the Ship warranted to depart with Convoy*, it ſhall be intended ſhe ſhall keep with Convoy during the Voyage, if poſſible; and if ſhe depart wilfully from the Convoy, it is a Fraud; but if having departed with Convoy, by Streſs of Weather ſhe loſes the Convoy, and is taken, Inſurers are liable.

If

If there be Thieves on Shipboard among themſelves, the Maſter of the Ship is to anſwer for that, and not the Inſurer; though the Words of the Policy inſure againſt Loſſes by Thieves, yet they are to be conſtrued to mean aſſailing Thieves. *Lex Mercator.* 151.

Suppreſſio veri aut Allegatio falſi is ſufficient to diſcharge the Policy: It is a general Rule, that the Inſured ſhall inform the Inſurer of all material Circumſtances which have come to his Knowledge or Information, at the Time of making the Policy, in order that the Contract may be fairly adjuſted; which being a Contract upon Chance, cannot be valid, if one Party knows more than the other: Equality in Contracts, by the Law-Merchant, is eſſential. Therefore, all Miſrepreſentation whatever, though it happened by Miſtake, if in a material Point, will affect the Policy, and render it null as much as actual Fraud. A Deciſion was given, which confirms this Propoſition, in the following Caſe. *Seamen* v. *Fonnereau*, before L. C. J. *Lee*, at *Guildhall*, after *Trin.* Term, 1742, and Verdict by a Special Jury for Defendant.

This was an Action on a Policy of Inſurance on the Ship *Mary* and *Hannah*, from *New-York* to *Philadelphia*. At the Time when the Inſurance was made, which was in *London* on the 30th of *January*, the Broker repreſented the Situation of the Ship to the Underwriter, *Fraſer*, as follows: "The *Mary* and "*Hannah*, a tight Veſſel, ſailed with ſeveral armed Ships, and was ſeen ſafe in "the *Delaware* on the 11th of *December*, by a Ship which arrived at *New-York*." In Fact, the Ship was loſt on the 9th of *December*, by running againſt a *Cheveau de Friſe* placed acroſs the River. The Cauſe came on to be tried before Lord *Mansfield* at *Guildhall*. The Defence was founded on the Miſrepreſentation as to the Time when the Ship was ſeen; and the Repreſentation and the Day of the Loſs being proved, the Jury found for the Defendant. A Rule was obtained to ſhew Cauſe why a new Trial ſhould not be had; and, after Arguments at the Bar, Lord *Mansfield* ſaid, "There was no Evidence of actual Fraud in the preſent "Caſe, and no Queſtion of that Sort ſeemed to be made. But there was a poſi-"tive Averment that the Ship was ſeen in the *Delaware* on the 11th of *December*. "The Underwriter was deceived as to that Fact, and entered into the Contract "under that Deception. In Inſurances upon Ships at a great Diſtance, *their "being ſafe up to a certain Day* is always conſidered as a very important Cir-"cumſtance. I am of Opinion, that the Repreſentation concerning the Day was "very material." The other Judges delivering the ſame Opinion nearly in the ſame Words, except adding, "That the Safety of the Ship is the moſt material "Fact of any, in Caſes of Inſurance," the Court diſcharged the Rule for a new Trial, and the Verdict of the Jury which had voided the Policy was confirmed. And it was further ratified by the Houſe of Lords, on the 8th of *April*, 1785, in the Caſe of *Stewart* and others, againſt *Dunlop* and others; briefly this: The Clerk of the Plaintiff made Inſurance, by his Maſter's Orders, on a Ship which the Clerk knew to be taken by the Enemy, from a Converſation he had with the Maſter of a Ship arrived at *Greenock*; and though it appeared in Evidence, that the Plaintiff knew nothing of the Converſation, nor conſequently of the Loſs of the *Peggy*, at the Time he inſured her, yet the Lords of Seſſion in *Scotland* decreed, That the Inſurance made by the Plaintiff would not have been made, if the Brigantine *Henrietta* had not arrived in the Road of *Greenock* the Day preceding, and brought Intelligence that the Ship *Peggy* was taken; and, therefore, that the Policy was void. On the Appeal from this Decree, the Houſe of Lords affirmed the Decree. And this is the ſtrongeſt Caſe, with reſpect to Miſrepreſentation without Fraud, that could well happen; for here the Maſter ſuffered for the Concealment of a material Circumſtance by his Clerk, who was conſidered as his Agent; and who, unknown to him, had been enjoined Secrecy by the Perſon who informed him the *Peggy* was captured. Let this, then, be conſidered as a general Admonition, inſerted here expreſsly to point out the great Care and Attention that ought to be given by Owners and Maſters of Ships, when inſuring them, to give a true and exact Repreſentation of every material Circumſtance reſpecting them, and to inſtruct their Agents or Clerks to do the ſame. *Macdowal* v. *Fraſer*. See *Park's* Syſtem of the Law of Marine Inſurances.

A Perſon having received a Letter that his Ship ſailed from *Carolina*, in Company with another Ship, and that the other Ship loſt Sight of this Ship in the Night; that the Captain informed the Perſon who wrote the Letter, that ſhe was leaky in ſuch a Latitude; and that, after they loſt Sight of the Ship, there had been a-

hard Gale for twenty-four Hours: After this Letter received by the Merchant's Agent, he made Inſurance without producing it. The Ship was afterwards taken near the Land's End by a *Spaniſh* Privateer, and carried back into *St. Sebaſtian's*. This, though the Ship was not loſt by the Leak or the Storm, was adjudged ſufficient to avoid the Policy; becauſe if the Inſurer had known what the Inſured did, at the Time of making the Inſurance, he would not have done it, or at leaſt not on the ſame Terms.

The foregoing Caſes may properly be conſidered as doubtful with Reſpect to intentional Fraud, and may paſs under the Denomination of *Deceptious*; but while the Sums that are recoverable on Policies of Inſurance are of ſuch Amount, as to tempt Sharpers and Rogues by Profeſſion, to cheat honeſt and reſpectable Merchants, it becomes our Duty to lay before them ſome Caſes of abſolute *Fraud* of late Date; that Underwriters may be put upon their Guard, and carefully examine every Document and Evidence upon the Subject of Loſſes, before they pay the Sums they have reſpectively underwritten; and they ſhould keep up a good Underſtanding and Harmony with each other.

Woolmar v. *Muilman*, 1 *Blackſtone's* Rep. 427.

This was an Action brought for the Recovery of a total Loſs, on a Policy of Inſurance made on Goods and Merchandize on board the *Bona Fortuna*, at and from *North Bergen* to any Ports or Places whatſoever, until her ſafe Arrival in *London*. It was underwritten thus:—"Warranted neutral Ship and Property." The Cauſe was tried before *Lord Mansfield* at *Guildhall*, when it was admitted that the Plaintiff had Goods on Board to the Amount of the Sum inſured; and it appeared that the Ship on her Voyage was by the Force of Winds and ſtormy Weather, wrecked, caſt away, and ſunk in the Seas, whereby the ſaid Goods and Merchandize were totally loſt. But it was likewiſe proved, that the Ship or Veſſel the *Bona Fortuna*, and the Property on Board, at and before the Time ſhe was loſt, were not *neutral* Property, as warranted by the ſaid Policy. *Lord Mansfield* and the Reſt of the Court, were of Opinion, that it was too clear a Caſe to bear an Argument. This was *no Contract*; for there was a Falſehood in *the Warranty*, in Reſpect to the Condition of the Things inſured; the Plaintiff inſured neutral Property, and this was not neutral Property.

Fernandes v. *Da Coſta*, Sittings after *Hil.* 4 *Geo.* III.

A ſhort time after the Deciſion of *Woolmar* againſt *Muilman*, another Cauſe ſimilar to it, was tried before the ſame learned Judge. The Inſurance had been made on Goods on board a Ship *warranted* Portugueſe; and it was made during the *French* War, when the Premium would have been much higher on an *Engliſh* Ship. The Plaintiff gave partial Evidence of her being *Portugueſe*; and that ſhe was obliged, on Account of Perils of the Sea, to put into a *French* Port, by which the Cargo was ſpoiled. This was admitted by the Defendant, but he contended that during her Stay at the *French* Port, ſhe was libelled, and condemned as not being *Portugueſe*, and that although the Goods were loſt by a different Peril, yet, in Fact, the Ship was not *Portugueſe*, though inſured as ſuch, and that this vitiated the Policy *ab initio*. Verdict for the Defendant, the Underwriter.

Ratcliffe, and another, *v. Shoolbred*. Sittings after *Trin.* 1780.

This was an Action to recover on a Policy of Aſſurance on Goods on board the *Matty and Betty*, at and from the Coaſt of *Africa* to her laſt diſcharging Port in the *Britiſh Weſt-Indies*. The Objection made to paying the Loſs was, that there had been a material Concealment, or Miſrepreſentation of the true State or Situation of the Ship and Voyage at the Time of underwriting the Policy. The Ship had been ſent out to trade on the Coaſt of *Africa*, with Directions to proceed from thence to the *Britiſh Weſt-Indies*, and to ſtop at *Barbadoes*, if ſhe could get *a Sale*; if not, to proceed to *Montego-Bay*. On the 2d of *October* ſhe ſailed from *St. Thomas's* on the Coaſt of *Africa*, with a Cargo of Slaves, and was taken on the 6th of *December* following by an *American* Privateer. A Letter was received by a Houſe at *Liverpool* on the 21ſt of *February* following, mentioning that the Ship was well, and had ſailed from *St. Thomas's* on the 2d of *October*. This Information was communicated next Day to the Plaintiffs, who wrote the ſame Evening to two different Brokers, to get a *new* Inſurance on the Ship, (there having been one before) and another on the Cargo, which laſt was the Subject of the preſent Action. In the Inſtructions to the Brokers, the Plaintiffs ſay nothing of the Ship from the Time of her firſt Sailing;

Sailing; but to one of the Brokers, they wrote thus: "We ſhould be glad, if you would get us 600*l.* more on the Ship, as ſhe is *rather long*; and we think it not prudent to run ſo large a Riſk at ſo critical a Time. We expect to hear ſoon of her." It had afterwards occurred, that the Policy might be effected, if Intimation was not given of the Letter which had been received. The Broker, therefore, by Direction of the Plaintiffs, added to the Inſtructions; "the above Ship was on the Coaſt the 2d of *October*," but ſaid nothing of her having ſailed from *St. Thomas's*. The Policy was dated the 21ſt of *March*.

Lord *Mansfield* ſaid, the Inſured is bound to repreſent to the Underwriter all the material Circumſtances of the Ship and Voyage. If he do not, though by Accident only, or Neglect, the Underwriters are not liable—*à fortiori*, that is, with much ſtronger Reaſon, if he ſuppreſs or miſrepreſent from *Fraud*. The Queſtion is, Whether this be one of thoſe Caſes which is affected by Miſrepreſentation or Concealment. If the Plaintiffs concealed any material Part of the Information they received, it is a *Fraud*, and the Inſurers are not liable. The Jury found for the Defendant, agreeably to his Lordſhip's Direction.

The Policy, in this Caſe, was on the Brig *Richard*, at and from *Plymouth* to *Briſtol*. Several Letters paſſed between the Plaintiff and the Broker, who effected the Policy, as to the Premium at which the Inſurance could be obtained: At laſt, it was underwritten at four Guineas *per Cent*. The Broker's Inſtructions ſtated, *the Ship ready to ſail* on the 24th of *December*. The Broker repreſented to the Underwriter, that the Ship was in Port, when, in Fact, ſhe had ſailed the 23d of *December*. *Fillis* v. *Breton*; Sittings after *Hil.* 1782.

Lord *Mansfield* ſaid, this was a material Concealment and Miſrepreſentation; the Jury, however, heſitated: His Lordſhip then laid down the following as general Principles.—In all Inſurances it is eſſential to the Contract, that the Aſſured ſhould repreſent the true State of the Ship, to the beſt of his Knowledge; on that Information, the Underwriters engage. If he ſtates that as a Fact, which he does not know to be true, but only believes it, it is the ſame as a *Warranty*. He is bound to tell the Underwriters the Truth. In the preſent Inſtance, the only material Point is this: Had the Ship ſailed, or was ſhe in Port? Upon this, the Jury found for the Underwriter.

But, before we take Leave of this important Subject, it is eſſential to notice, that there are Exceptions to the general Rule againſt Concealment, which the Inſured ſhould be apprized of. *Aliud eſt celare, aliud tacere:* There are many Matters, as to which the *Inſured* may be innocently ſilent. *Firſt*, as to what the Inſurer knows, however he came by that Knowledge. *Secondly*, as to what he ought to know. *Thirdly*, as to what leſſens the Riſque. An Underwriter, for Inſtance, is bound to know political Perils, as to the State of War and Peace. If he inſures a Privateer, he needs not be told her Deſtination. And as Men reaſon differently from the ſame Facts, he needs not be told another's Concluſions from known Facts. See *Park's Syſtem of the Law of Marine Inſurance*, p. 183, where theſe Exceptions are ſtated from *Blackſtone's Reports*.

DEVIATION is underſtood to mean a voluntary Departure, without Neceſſity, or any reaſonable Cauſe, from the regular and uſual Courſe of the ſpecific Voyage inſured.

This Cauſe was tried before Mr. Juſtice *Yates*. The Plaintiff inſured Goods in a Veſſel bound from *Dartmouth* to *Liverpool:* The Ship ſailed from *Dartmouth*, and put into *Loo*; a Place ſhe muſt of Neceſſity paſs by, in the Courſe of the inſured Voyage. But as ſhe had no Liberty given her by the Policy to go into *Loo*, although no Accident befel her in going into or coming out of *Loo*, for ſhe was loſt after ſhe got out to Sea again, yet the Judge held this to be a Deviation without Neceſſity; and a Verdict was accordingly found for the Underwriter. *Fox* v. *Black*; *Exeter* Aſſizes.

The Action was brought to recover upon a Policy on Goods, and other Merchandize, laden on board the Ship called the *Charming Nancy*, from *Dunkirk* to *Leghorn*. The Ship came to *Dover*, to procure a *Mediterranean Paſs*, and was afterwards loſt. Lord *Mansfield* was of Opinion, that the calling at *Dover* was a Deviation, voiding the Policy; and the Plaintiff was nonſuited. This appears to be a hard Caſe, as the Deviation was for the Benefit of the Inſurer, in *Townſon* v. *Guyon*.

in protecting his Property from Pirates by the *Mediterranean Paſs*. It muſt have turned upon expreſs Words in the Policy.

Park, p. 295, 298. If the Maſter of a Veſſel put into a Port not uſual, or ſtay an unuſual Time, it is a *Deviation*; and if the Deviation be but for a ſingle Night, or an Hour, it is fatal.

Cock v. *Townſon*. The Ship *George* was bound from *Cork* to *Jamaica*, with a Convoy, in the Courſe of a War: The Captain, in Concert with two other Veſſels, took Advantage of the Night, and, being Ships of Force, cruiſed, and thereby deviated out of the direct Courſe of their Voyage, in Hopes of meeting with a Prize.

Lord *Camden*, then Chief Juſtice of the *Common Pleas*, before whom the Cauſe was tried, clearly held, and a Special Jury of Merchants, agreeably to his Directions, determined, That from the Moment the *George* deſerted, or deviated from the direct Voyage to *Jamaica*, the Policy was diſcharged.

In a modern Caſe, however, it ſeemed to be the general Opinion of Lord *Mansfield* and a Special Jury, That if a Merchant-Ship carry *Letters of Marque* ſhe may *chaſe* an Enemy, though ſhe may not *cruiſe*, without being guilty of a Deviation.

Jolly v. *Walker*; *Eaſt*. 1781. On an Inſurance of the *Mary*, at and from *London* to *Cork* and the *Weſt-Indies*, the Queſtion was, Whether a Ship, having Letters of Marque, could chaſe an Enemy's Ship without being ſaid to have deviated. The Facts were, that in the Night the *Mary* had deſcried a *Spaniſh* Sail; and, after chaſing, loſt Sight of her for ſix Hours, till the Morning, when they engaged. The *Mary* did not make a Prize of the *Spaniſh* Ship; but proceeded on her Voyage, and was afterwards captured. It was agreed on all Hands, that a Ship in ſuch Circumſtances might not cruiſe; but ſeveral Witneſſes ſpoke to the Uſage and Practice of Ships, which carried Letters of Marque, *chaſing* an Enemy. It was admitted, on the Part of the Inſurers, that, if an Enemy came in the Way, the Ship muſt defend or engage; but contended, that, if the Letter of Marque loſt Sight of the Enemy, it was no longer *chaſing* but cruiſing. Lord *Mansfield* left it, upon the Evidence, to the Jury, who found for the Plaintiff, thereby deciding the Queſtion in the Affirmative.

2 *Salk*. 444. *Green* v. *Young*; Lord *Raymond*, 840. Deviation diſcharges a Policy from that Time only; therefore Damage happening before a Deviation, may be recovered, notwithſtanding there be afterwards a Deviation.

In Caſe of Deviation, the Inſurers are not bound to return the Premium, becauſe they have begun to run a Riſque.

But though the Conſequences of a voluntary Deviation are thus fatal to the Validity of the Contract of Inſurance, yet, whenever the Deviation ariſes from Neceſſity and a juſt Cauſe, the Underwriters remain liable. The Neceſſities and Cauſes, moſt generally known and admitted, we ſhall briefly ſtate; and only obſerve, that their Validity has been determined in a Variety of Caſes, in our Courts of Judicature.

The firſt Ground of Neceſſity that juſtifies a Deviation is going into Port to repair.

The next Excuſe for quitting the direct Courſe is, Streſs of Weather. Upon this Subject one leading Principle runs through all the Caſes—that whatever happens by the Act of God, ſhall not be imputed to Man. Beſides, it ſhould ſeem that great Latitude ought to be given, in the Conſtruction of the Law, to Deviations which have for their Object the Preſervation of Ship and Cargo for the Benefit of the Underwriters, who, if there had been no Deviation on Account of Streſs of Weather, might have ſuffered by a partial or total Loſs.

A Deviation may alſo be juſtified to avoid an Enemy, or ſeek for Convoy; becauſe, upon the Principle juſt advanced, it ought not to be deemed a guilty Deviation to go out of the Courſe of the Voyage to avoid Danger, or to obtain a Protection againſt it. Many other Circumſtances may occur, which will have have preciſely the ſame Conſequences: For, wherever the Maſter of a Ship does that which is for the general Benefit of all Parties, the Act is as much within the Intention and Spirit of the Policy, and conſequently as much protected by it, as if expreſſed in Words.

If any of the Circumſtances above ſtated do really and *bona fide* happen, ſo as to render a Deviation abſolutely neceſſary, the Ship muſt purſue ſuch *Voyage of Neceſſity* in the direct Courſe, and in the ſhorteſt Time poſſible, otherwiſe the Underwriters will be diſcharged; becauſe a Voyage ſuper-added by Neceſſity, ought to be ſubject to the ſame Qualifications, and entitled only to the ſame Sort of Latitude, as the original Voyage, it having become by Operation of Law a Part, as it were, of that original Voyage. *Park.*

A Ship in her Voyage was ſeized by the Government, and turned into a Fire-Ship; the Queſtion was, whether the Inſurers were liable. *Holt* thought it was within the Word *Detention*; but the Cauſe was referred.

Where the Policy is againſt Reſtraint of Princes, that extends not where the Inſured ſhall navigate againſt the Law of Nations, or where there ſhall be a Seizure for not paying of Cuſtoms, or the like. 2 *Salk.* 444. Ld. *Raymond*, 840. ſuppoſes Inſurers liable.

If a Man pays Money on a Policy of Inſurance, ſuppoſing a Loſs where there there was none, this ſhall be Money received to the Uſe of the Inſurer, for which he may maintain an Action. 2 *Vern.* 176. *Skinner* 411. 1 *Show.* 156. S. P.

Per *Holt*, *Niſi Prius*, the Captain of a Ship may be changed, without Notice to the Inſurers; eſpecially as our preſent Policies always contain the Words, *or whoſoever elſe ſhall go for Maſter in the ſaid Ship*. 12 Mod. 325.

Goods inſured by Agreement, valued at 600*l.* and the Inſured not to be obliged to prove any Intereſt, yet the Inſured was ordered to diſcover what Goods he put on board, that the Value of his Goods ſaved may be deducted out of the 600*l.* 2 *Vern.* 716. *Lepypre* v. *Farr.*

The Policy ran, *till the Ship ſhould have ended and be diſcharged of her Voyage*. Arrival at the Port is not a Diſcharge till ſhe is unladen. *Skin.* 243.

If Goods be inſured as the Goods of an Ally, when they are the Goods of an Enemy, it is a Fraud, and the Inſurance not good. Ditto, 327.

Inſurance from *London* to the *Eaſt-Indies*, warranted to depart with Convoy, Declaration ſets forth, that the Ship went from *London* to the *Downs*, and from thence with Convoy, which the Court held to be ſufficient; *contrà Holt*. 2 *Salk.* 443. *Lethieullier's* Caſe.

Damages happening to periſhable Goods from their own Nature, not to be borne by the Aſſurer.

One, having no Intereſt in a Ship, lent 300*l.* on a Bottomry Bond, and inſured 450*l.* on the Ship; the Bond was recovered, but the Policy decreed to be delivered up. 2 *Vern.* 269. *Goddard* v. *Garrett.*

And formerly, if one had no Intereſt, though the Policy ran, *Intereſt or no Intereſt*, the Inſurance was void; and the Reaſon was, becauſe Inſurances were made for the Benefit of Trade, and not that Perſons unconcerned therein, or unintereſted in the Ship, ſhould profit by it; and in this Caſe, if the Ship ſurvived the Time limited in the Bottomry Bond, and was loſt within the Time limited in the Policy, if Inſurance good, the Defendant might be intitled to Money on the Bond, and Policy alſo; but ſince this, Inſurances have been conſtantly adjudged good, on *Intereſt or no Intereſt*, till the afore-mentioned Act of 19 *Geo.* II. Cap. 37, prohibited it. 10 Mod. 77, 80.

One lends 250*l.* on a Bottomry Bond, and afterwards inſures on the ſame Ship, the Ship is loſt, he ſhall have both the Benefit of the Inſurance and the Bond too. 2 *Vern.* 717. *Harman* v. *Vanhatton.*

On a Special Verdict it was found, that the Ship was loſt *per Fraudem & Negligentiam Magiſtri*, and Fraud was held to be Barratry, though mere Negligence might not. 8 Mod. 230. *Knight* v. *Cambridge.*

Inſurance, Intereſt or no Intereſt, the Ship was taken by the Enemy, and kept for nine Days; but before it was carried *infrà Preſidia*, *viz.* a Place of Safety, it was retaken by an *Engliſh* Man of War. And whether ſuch taking was ſuch a Loſs as would entitle the Aſſurer to recover, was the *Queſtion*; and the Court ſeemed to be of Opinion for the Defendant. 10 Mod. 77. *Aſſievedro* v. *Cambridge.* If a Ship be taken by a Privateer, and not brought *infrà Preſidia* of the King, whoſe Subject took it, it is no lawful Prize, and the Property is not altered.

First, becauſe they would be never more favourable to an Inſurer *non bonâ fide*, or a Wagerer, than to one that inſures *bonâ fide*; for they held, that an Inſurer, having Intereſt, could not recover; the Property not being altered by the taking. But no Judgement given.

A Merchant having a doubtful Account of his Ship, inſures, without acquainting the Inſurers what Danger ſhe was in: This held to be fraudulent, and the Court relieved againſt the Policy.

Where it was found by a Special Verdict, that the Inſurer had no Intereſt in the Ship, and the Court was of Opinion that made no Difference.

De Coſta v. *Stander*, 2 *Peer Will.* 170. *Weaver* v. *Fowler.* S. P. Decreed *March* 1723.

A. made a Policy, and declared under his Hand, on the Back, that the Inſurance was made for and on Account of *B.* and afterwards *A.* brought an Action on the Policy; and though the Declaration of *B.'s* Intereſt appeared at the Trial, *Lee*, C. J. was of Opinion, that *A.* notwithſtanding, might maintain the Action; and Verdict, *pro Quer.*

Aſſievedro v. *Cambridge.* *Garter* v. *Glover*, at *Guildhall*, 28 *June*, 1744.

A Ship was taken by a *Spaniſh* Privateer off *Viana*, ſo near the neutral Shore as to make a Diſpute whether a Prize or not, and the Ship was carried into the neutral Port; inſiſted for the Defendant, that as ſhe was not carried *infrà Preſidia Hoſtis*, the Property was not changed, and therefore no Proof of a total Loſs, and Verdict for Plaintiff.

Richard Hill & al. v. *Adam Spencer*, tried at *Guildhall*, by a Special Jury, at the Sitting after Hill. Term, 1745.

The Snow *Tryal*, *William Jefferys*, Maſter, was taken up by the Government of *Carolina*, as a Flag of Truce, to go to the *Havanna*, with Pretence to bring from thence ſome *Palatines*, lately taken and carried in there on board an *Engliſh* Ship, the *Lydia*, Captain *Abercrombie*; and by this Occaſion ſeveral *Carolina* Merchants laded Goods aboard her, to a very conſiderable Value, and directed their Friend, Mr. *James Crockatt* of *London*, to get 10,000*l.* inſured on them; and at the ſame time, to inform the Underwriters of every Circumſtance of the Voyage; that the Cargo conſiſted of eighty or ninety Negroes, and the reſt Manufactures of *Great-Britain* and *Germany*, all which was to be regularly cleared out for *Providence*, where the Veſſel was to have Liberty to call, in her Way down, for a Pilot: The Aſſured alſo mentioned the Probability, that one Maſter of the *Spaniſh* Language might be cloathed with the Character of Captain of the Flag, by the aforeſaid Government, and *Jefferys* only appear as Pilot, though this latter was to ſign all Bills of Lading; and the ſame Inſurance was ordered from the *Havanna* to *Carolina*, as was made to the *Havanna*. Mr. *Crockatt* got the 10,000*l.* inſured at four private Offices, at and from *South Carolina* to the *Havanna*, and at and from thence back to *South Carolina*, with Liberty to touch at *Providence*, outward and homeward bound, upon any Kind of Goods, laden or to be laden aboard the Ship called the *Tryal*, a Flag of Truce Ship, *William Jefferys*, Maſter, beginning the Adventure from, and immediately following the Lading thereof aboard the ſaid Ship at *South Carolina*, and ſo to continue until the ſaid Ship, with the Goods whatſoever, ſhall be arrived at the *Havanna*, and ſo ſhall further continue till arrived back at *South Carolina*, and the ſame there ſafely landed; and it ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Ship, in this Voyage, to ſtop and ſtay at any Ports or Places whatſoever, more eſpecially at *Providence*.

At the Foot of ſome of the Policies are theſe Words, *viz. Warranted a Flag of Truce for the Voyage*; and in the others, after deſcribing the Voyage, *the Ship being a Flag of Truce for the Voyage.*

The *Tryal* ſailed from *South Carolina* to the Iſland of *Providence*, after the Captain had received his Credentials from the Governor as Commander of a Flag of Truce Ship, where ſhe arrived, and diſpoſed of Part of her Cargo, and then ſailed directly towards the *Havanna*; and being arrived near the Entrance of the Harbour, was ſeized by a *Spaniſh* Ship of War, and carried into the ſaid Place, where her Lading was condemned and ſold, and the Ship, Officers, and Sailors, detained near five Months; at the Expiration of which time, the Governor of the *Havanna* permitted them to return, with ſome *Engliſh* that had been made Priſoners, but without the *Palatines* they went to reclaim; and the Governor gave the Captain a Protection, to ſcreen him in his Return from being moleſted by Men of War or Privateers.

Mr. *Crockatt*, on receiving Advice of the above-mentioned Loſs, demanded it of the Inſurers; who, thinking they had Reaſon to deny the Payment, ſuffered themſelves to be ſued for it; and Mr. *Crockatt*, to ſupport his Demand, offered to produce the Invoice, Bill of Lading, Credential Letters, and an Affidavit under the Seal of the Province of *Carolina*, atteſting, that the Goods contained in the

Invoice were ſhipped, and Witneſſes who were ready to prove, *vivâ Voce*, the Capture and Sale of the Goods at the *Havanna*, the Detention of the Mariners, and that the Ship returned *as a Flag of Truce*, with forty-nine *Engliſh* Priſoners, to *Carolina*.

On the other Hand, the Underwriters, to invalidate the Inſurance, pretended that this was an illicit Trade; that the Ship was not a Flag of Truce, or, if ſhe was ſo, that the Aſſured, by warranting her to be ſo, did, in Effect, engage that the Goods ſhould be exempt from Seizure; that, to entitle the Plaintiffs to a Recovery, it was incumbent on them to ſhew the Condemnation, and the Reaſons of the Confiſcations at the *Havanna*, and many other Arguments were uſed to ſet aſide the Policy; but the Jury found a Verdict for the *Plaintiffs*.

Huſſey v. *Hewit*, tried at *Guildhall*, after *Michaelmas* Term, 1747.

The *Mary*, Captain *Wilſon*, was hired at *London* to carry Goods to *Dublin*, and an Inſurance was made on Ship and Freight; but in her Paſſage ſhe ran aſhore on the Sands called *Artelow Grounds*, and was there deſerted by the Captain and Sailors, who went aſhore to ſave their Lives, ſuppoſing the Ship irretrievably loſt; but ſome Fiſhermen, hearing of the Wreck the Night before, went out after her, and early in the Morning ſpied a Sail off *Meyenhead*, near *Artelow* in the County of *Wicklow*, and about thirty Miles from *Dublin*, lying afloat in about ten or eleven Fathom of Water, and about a Mile and a half from Shore, which proved to be the aforeſaid Ship *Mary*; and on coming up with her, in the laſt Quarter-Ebb, they found the Ship lying-to, with her Gib-Sail hauled to windward, and her Mizen-Sail ſet, and, on boarding her, found her entirely deſerted, without one Perſon therein.

After the Fiſhermen had got in, they ſounded the Pumps, and found ſo little Water in her, that two Hands cleared her in an Hour's Time, after which ſhe leaked but very little; and ſome few Hours after, the Fiſhermen meeting with a Pilot, agreed with him for Half a Guinea to carry her into *Polebegg*, which is a Place where Ships bound for *Dublin*, that draw much Water, are unladed and diſcharged, where ſhe was delivered to Captain *Wilſon*, who took her in Charge, and was afterwards moored, and all her Cargo delivered ſafe and undamnified, and the Freight accordingly paid for the ſame.

The Ship was, after her Diſcharge, removed from *Polebegg* to the Bank Side, and there laid on the Ground, to ſearch if ſhe had received any Damage; and it was found that nine or ten Feet of her Sheathing was rubbed off, and about the ſame Quantity of her falſe Keel broke, and the Ship ſtrained very much, ſo that they were forced to carry her back to *Polebegg*, and there moor again.

The Plaintiff demanded the whole Inſurance, which was 700*l.* on a ſuppoſed Proof of the Ship's being rendered unfit for any future Service, by her being run aſhore as afore-mentioned; and the Defendant tried to invalidate his Claim, by firſt endeavouring to prove, that ſhe could not be of near the Value inſured, as ſhe was an old *New-England* built Ship, and ſold a little before, to be broke up, for 150*l.* but the Purchaſer reſold her to another, who ſold the Moiety thereof to the Plaintiff, as he aſſerts, for 400*l.* the Truth of which Sale the Defendant ſuſpects, as well upon Account of the Lowneſs of the firſt Purchaſe, as an Eraſure upon which the Concern was wrote; and he likewiſe offers ſome Reaſons to ſuppoſe that the Ship was wilfully run aſhore, and not undeſignedly, as the Captain aſſerts; and to ſupport theſe Allegations, he refers to the Manner in which ſhe was found, with little or no Damage, as aforeſaid, more than what was occaſioned by her lying aground; that the Captain had a very bad Character, and it was ſuſpected he made large Inſurances, which induced him wilfully to loſe the Ship; more eſpecially as the Mate had declared, that if the Captain would have left him two Boys he would not have quitted the Ship, and ſeveral other Things to the ſaid Purpoſe; but theſe not appearing ſo plain to the Jury, they found a Verdict for the Plaintiff.

Boehm v. *Snow*, *Mich.* Term, 1748.

The *Weſterwyk's Arms*, Captain *Richard Horner*, a *Swediſh* Ship and Commander, was chartered at *Hamburgh*, by Mr. *Jacob Boſanquet*, a Merchant there, to

to ſail for *London*, and there to take in ſuch Goods as he or his Correſpondents ſhould put on board her, and carry them to ſuch Parts of *Italy* as he ſhould be directed.

A large Quantity of Goods were laden aboard her, to the Value of 30 or 40,000*l.* and among the Shippers the Plaintiff was one, who took this Opportunity of ſending his Friends Woollens to the Import of 1367*l.* 12*s.* 7*d.* conſigned to one Mr. *Anthony Damiani*, a Merchant at *Leghorn*, for the Uſe of ſeveral Perſons in *Italy*, by whoſe Orders they were ſhipped; though with the Circumſtance, that the Property was not to be veſted in them, neither were they to pay for them, till the Goods were arrived and delivered according to the Bill of Lading, and conſequently remained the Plaintiff's Property, till the afore-mentioned Particulars were complied with, which induced him to get 1000*l.* inſured on them; and it was mentioned in the Policy, that the Goods were warranted to be inſerted in the Bills of Lading, *for neutral Account*. This was a Cuſtom during a War, in order to ſcreen Goods from the Enemy's Seizure; and the Captains of neutral Ships would not ſign Bills of Lading without this Inſertion, which was Mr. *Boehm's* Motive for filling up his accordingly; and the ſame occurred with the other Gentlemen on ſhipping their Goods, as the ſaid Warranty and Declaration were inſerted in all the Policies and Bills of Lading.

This Ship in her Voyage was taken by a *Spaniſh* Privateer, and carried into *Ceuta*, a *Spaniſh* Port on the Coaſt of *Barbary*, where the Goods were condemned as lawful Prize, as appears by a Copy and Tranſlation of the Sentence of Condemnation, though the Ship was ſet at Liberty; and the Captain, after fruitleſly ſoliciting the Releaſe of his Cargo at *Ceuta*, went to *Cadiz* to reclaim it, where, notwithſtanding he was joined in Solicitations by the *Swediſh* Conſul, and both aſſerted the Honour of the Flag, and the neutral Property of the Merchandize, they could prevail nothing towards altering of the Sentence, which ſtood confirmed; though, whilſt this was tranſacting, Mr. *Boehm* demanded his Inſurance of the Underwriters, who, being convinced of the Juſtneſs thereof, came to the Agreement of paying him 50*l.* *per Cent.* and accordingly endorſed the Policy in the following Manner, *viz.*

WE, whoſe Names are hereunto ſubſcribed, do agree to pay unto the Aſſured 50*l.* *per Cent.* on our ſeveral Subſcriptions on this Policy, in a Month from the Date hereof; but in Caſe the Goods are reſtored in Safety, and are diſcharged according to the Tenour of the Policy, the ſaid 50*l.* *per Cent.* are to be repaid to us by the Aſſured, we engaging to make good any Average or Damages that may enſue by the Detention of the ſaid Goods.

Signed by all the Underwriters.

And afterwards there was likewiſe indorſed the following Words, *viz.* "Whereas the within-mentioned Ship, the *Weſterwyk's Arms*, Captain *Horner*, from *London* to *Leghorn*, was taken by the *Spaniards* in *July*, 1746, and forcibly carried into *Ceuta*, where ſhe has been detained with her Cargo ever ſince; and, notwithſtanding all the Application and Endeavours that have been made Uſe of by the Aſſured and his Agents for their Releaſe, they have hitherto proved fruitleſs, and without Succeſs; therefore We, the Underwriters on this Policy, do agree to pay Mr. *Thomas Boehm*, the Aſſured, the remaining 48 *per Cent.* in one Month from the Date hereof, which the ſaid Mr. *Thomas Boehm* obliges himſelf to refund and pay back again, in Caſe his ſaid Goods ſhould be hereafter releaſed, and arrive ſafe at *Leghorn*, according to the Tenor of this Policy, we engaging ourſelves to make good any Average or Damage that may enſue in this Adventure; and the Aſſured promiſes and obliges himſelf to continue his utmoſt Endeavours that his ſaid Goods may be reſtored and diſcharged."

The preſent Defendant only ſigned the firſt of theſe Agreements, but never paid the Money purſuant thereto; though all the reſt of the Underwriters ſigned both, and have paid their Money long ago.

The Plaintiff proved, that the Defendant was acquainted, when he underwrote the Policy, with the Reaſons for inſerting the Words, that the Goods ſhould be warranted to be inſerted in the Bills of Lading for neutral Account: *He* alſo proved his Intereſt, and that the Goods were his, till delivered; that all the Underwriters on this Ship have paid their Loſſes, to the afore-mentioned Value of between 30, and 40,000*l.* and that even the Defendant himſelf had paid one on her: He alſo proved by a Perſon, *vivâ voce*, who had ſeen the Ship at *Cadiz*, and heard the Captain and *Swediſh* Conſul diſcourſe about their Solicitations for freeing the Goods, which, joined to the before-mentioned Copy of her Condemnation, he thought ſufficient Proofs of the Loſs; but the Defendant being of a contrary Opinion, and not ſatisfied therewith, ſtood a Trial, when the Jury found a Verdict for the *Plaintiff*.

Jalabert and *Nevil* v. *Jonathan Collier*, jun. *Trinity* Term, 1749, at *Guildhall*.

The *Dartmouth* Galley being fitted out as a Privateer, ſailed (in Company with the *Fortune*) in *October*, 1744, on a Cruize, and the Plaintiffs being concerned therein, got Inſurance made on their Part for one Calendar Month, of which the Defendant underwrote 200*l.* and the ſaid Ships, after being out two Days, fell in with two *French* Men of War, with whom the *Dartmouth* engaged, and after a gallant Defence was taken by them, though not till the Captain and two more were killed, and ſeveral wounded, when the Lieutenant ſeeing the Inequality of the Combat, ordered the Colours to be ſtruck, and ſurrendered, on which the Conquerors ordered the *Dartmouth's* People to hoiſt out their Barge, and go as many as could on board the Man of War, but the *Dartmouth's* Men finding an Opportunity ſailed away, and got off; their Enemies purſuing and overtaking them, they were obliged finally to ſubmit, and the Men of War ſent a Lieutenant, with a ſufficient Power, to take Poſſeſſion of the *Dartmouth*, in whoſe Cuſtody ſhe continued only about an Hour and a Half or two Hours; for the Lieutenant and his Company perceiving ſhe was leaky, by one of the Men of War running foul of her, and ſtarting a Plank, during the Engagement, called to his Commanders to ſend a Boat for them, as they feared ſinking, which they immediately complied with, and the Lieutenant of the *Dartmouth*, and about ninety of her men were carried into *France*, and the Boatſwain being left on board with about twenty more (including nine wounded ones) ſearched for, and in a great Meaſure ſtopped her Leaks, and taking Advantage of the Frenchmen's Fears and the Night, in two Days after got ſafe again into *Dartmouth*; and ſoon after her Arrival there, was refitted by the Owners, and ſailed on another Cruize.

After this the ſaid Ship was kept inſured from Month to Month, and the Defendant underwrote ſeveral ſubſequent Policies on her, being always told by the Office-Keeper that he was of the firſt Policy, and neither he nor the Plaintiff ever pretended to demand any Thing of him on Account thereof.

In about ſix Months after the Expiration of the aforeſaid Policy, the Defendant paid the Plaintiffs a Loſs on her, having continued to inſure her Monthly, from the Policy in Queſtion, and the Plaintiffs when they received it, never ſo much as inſinuated, or pretended they had any Right to the firſt Inſurance; however, the Plaintiffs have now claimed it, as the taking of the Ship, and carrying of her Men away, entirely overſet the Cruize, and ſhe could not be refitted and ſail on another before the expiration of the Month for which ſhe was inſured, and conſequently this proved an entire Loſs to the Aſſured; but in Support of the contrary, it is alledged by the Defendant, and confirmed by the Opinion of ſeveral very conſiderable Merchants, that this could not be counted a total Loſs, more eſpecially as it is not on a Cruize, the Words of the Policy being, *to be inſured loſt or not loſt, to any Ports or Places, for one Calendar Month*, but no mention at all made of any Cruize; on which Account the Defendant ſuppoſes there could be no Interruption to a Thing never guarded againſt; and beſides the Ship was ſo far from being a total Loſs to the Owners on the firſt Riſque, that ſhe afterwards met with great Succeſs by taking a very rich Prize.

And if this Doctrine offered by the Plaintiffs had taken Place with Reſpect to Inſurances made for Time, every Collier might bring this as a Plea, as they

are always insured on those Terms, though it was never apprehended, that every little Accident which happened within the Times and obliged them to refit, was deemed a total Loss.

The Plaintiffs were nonsuited, because unprepared to shew the Impossibility of her being fitted out again before the Expiration of the Insurance.

Benjamin Mendes De Costa v. *Pouchon.*

The Plaintiff caused Insurance to be made for himself or others, *lost or not lost*, on the good Ship *L'Heureux*, Capt. *Beatrix*, from *Bayonne* to *Martinico*, the Adventure beginning at and from *Bayonne* to *Martinico*, and *Cape François* in *St. Domingo*, with Liberty to touch and stay at any Ports or Places whatsoever, without Prejudice to the Insurance, and without other Proof of Interest in Case of Loss, than the present Policy, and the *French* and *American* Livres to be valued Eleven-Pence each, without further Account to be given; and for this the Assured paid thirty Guineas *per Cent.* to have twelve Guineas *per Cent.* returned, in Case the Ship should depart with Convoy from *Bayonne* or *L'Isle D'Aix*.

The said Ship sailed two Days after in Prosecution of the aforesaid Voyage, and was taken, brought to *London*, and condemned; on which the Assured demanded of the Defendant his Subscription, which he refused to pay for different Reasons, as will be hereafter mentioned.

Several Merchants in *France*, particularly at *Bourdeaux* and *Bayonne*, after the Commencement of the *French* War of 1744, fitted out a great Number of Ships under a Pretence and Appearance of sending them to the *French Settlements* in *America*, &c. and got them insured to their full Value at *Marseilles*, and other Places in that Country; and as the Laws of *France* prohibit every Person from making larger Insurance than what their Interest is, they, without discovering what they had done in their own Country, requested several Gentlemen here to get Insurance made for them, often to three or four Times more than their real Interest was; and the said Ships being generally taken or lost, the Underwriters, without suspecting any Fraud, paid their Subscription, by which Means the *French*, concerned in these Practices, got more than they would have done by any fair Adventures.

These Sorts of Transactions became at last so notorious in *France*, that Monsr. the Count de *Maurepas*, Director of the Marine in that Country, about *May*, 1747, took Notice of it, and sent a Letter to a Merchant at *Nantes* desiring him to enquire of his Correspondent in *England*, into the Valuations of the several Ships and Cargoes mentioned in the Letter (and amongst them of the *Heureux*, Capt. *Beatrix*, before-mentioned) with the Amount of the Insurances made thereon, declaring in the said Letter, that there were great Frauds committed by Persons of *Bayonne* and *Bourdeaux*, in fitting out Ships and making large Insurances thereon, and then putting those Ships in the Way of being taken by the *English*. This Gentleman sent a Copy of the above-mentioned Letter to Mr. *Henry Loubier*, a Merchant of this City, who generously communicated the same to several of the principal Underwriters; and they in Consequence of this Advice, chose a few Gentlemen from among themselves as a Committee to enquire into these Frauds; and they found that several Gentlemen in *England* had procured Insurances to be made on *French* Ships from *Bourdeaux* and *Bayonne* to the *West Indies*, either upon the Terms of *Interest or no Interest*, or without *further Proof of Interest than the Policy*, to the Amount of 100,000*l.* of which near the Half was disputable Losses, by there being great Reason to believe, that these Insurances were fraudulent, and among others the Ship in Question; upon which a Bill in Chancery was filed, and an Injunction obtained, but on the Plaintiff's swearing he knew no Fraud, the Injunction was dissolved.

The Committee sent an Answer to Mr. *Maurepas'* Letter, authenticated by a Notary Publick, whereby it appeared, that the Ship and Cargo in Dispute were sold in *England* for 788*l.* 11*s.* 3*d.* *viz.* the Cargo for 388*l.* 11*s.* 3*d.* and the Ship for 400*l.* and there was insured on her in *England*, 2790*l.* and at *Marseilles*, it was found, upon Inquiry, that 12,000 Livres had been insured, which (reckoning a Livre at 11*d.*) amounts to 550*l.*

The

The preceding Circumſtances were offered to the Court in order to diſcharge the Defendant from paying the Inſurance, but it not being in his Power to prove them, though he ſuppoſed them Matters of Fact, and it appearing plainly that the Plaintiff had not in the leaſt been guilty of any Fraud, and the Policy being expreſsly valued, and that in Caſe of Loſs, the Aſſured ſhould not be obliged to prove his Intereſt by any other Means whatſoever, ſave by the preſent Policy, as is mentioned in the Beginning of this Caſe, and had paid an adequate Premium to the Riſque, which to the Underwriters was rather leſs than would have been on an Intereſt to be proved; as in this latter Caſe they are liable to Averages, which on Policies like this in Queſtion of *Intereſt or no Intereſt*, they are ſolely anſwerable for a total Loſs; and the Jury found a Verdict for the Plaintiff.

The ſame was tried on three other Ships under the ſame Circumſtances, on which large Sums had been inſured, and had the ſame Determination.

The Plaintiff, being concerned in the *Salamander* Privateer, made Inſurance on her, as well in his own Name, as for and in the Name and Names of all and every other Perſon or Perſons to whom the ſame did, might, or ſhould appertain, in Part or in all, loſt or not loſt, at and from the *Downs*, or elſewhere, to any Ports or Places whatſoever, for and during the Space of three Calendar Months, to commence from the 21ſt of *December*, 1744, upon the Body, Tackle, *&c.* of the ſaid Ship; and to continue until the ſaid Ship, with her Tackle, *&c.* ſhould be arrived at, as above-mentioned, and there had moored at Anchor twenty-four Hours in good Safety; and it ſhould be lawful for the ſaid Ship in that Voyage, to proceed and ſail to, and touch, and ſtay at, any Ports or Places whatſoever, without Prejudice to that Inſurance; the ſaid Ship, *&c.* for ſo much as concerned the Aſſured, was and ſhould be valued at, *Intereſt or no Intereſt*, free of Average, and without Benefit of Salvage to the Aſſurers, touching the Adventure, *&c.* which they, the Aſſurers, are contented to bear, and did take upon them in that Voyage, *&c.* and in Caſe the ſaid Ship ſhould not be heard of in twelve Months after the Expiration of the above-mentioned three Months, the Aſſurers agreed to pay the Loſs, and the Aſſured to repay the ſame, if afterwards the ſaid Ship ſhall be heard of in Safety. The Defendant underwrote two different hundred Pounds at ſeparate Times, on the aforeſaid Policy, and the Ship proceeded on her Voyage, on the 21ſt of *December* as above-mentioned, and was taken by the *French*, on the 2d of *February* following, after an Engagement of more than an Hour with a much ſuperiour Force, and after ſeveral of her Men were killed and wounded; and being thus conquered, 117 of her Men, including the Captain and all the Officers, moſt of her ſmall Arms, and the Commiſſion were removed into the Enemy's Ship, and carried into *France*, leaving only ſeventeen *Engliſh* on Board the *Salamander*, of which five ſoon after died of their wounds, and two *French* Officers with twenty-four of their Men; and the ſaid Ship was in Poſſeſſion of theſe their Adverſaries, from four of the Clock in the Afternoon of the ſaid 2d Day of *February*, until five of the Clock in the Afternoon of the 5th Day of the ſame Month, during all which Time ſhe was abſolutely in the Power of the Enemy, and was, at the laſt mentioned Period, retaken by the *Hunter* Privateer, Capt. *Richard Veale*, who put thirty of his Men and two Officers on board her, and kept her cruizing with him for eight Days, when the ſaid Captain *Veale* engaged, and took a *French* Ship, with which, together with his own Ship and the *Salamander*, he endeavoured to gain ſome Port in *England* or *Ireland*, but the Wind and Weather not permitting, he carried them all to *Liſbon*, a neutral Port, where he lay a conſiderable Time; during which Captain *Veale* took out of the *Salamander* two Carriage Guns, and thirty hundred Weight of Bread for his Ship's Uſe; and the Captain of the *Durſley* Privateer, being in Partnerſhip with the *Hunter*, alſo took out two Carriage Guns for the Uſe of his Ship; of all which Captain *Veale* made a Manifeſt, and ſent to his Owners, that they might be accountable for them where they ought.

Pond v. *King.*

Captain *Veale* levied and inſtituted a Cauſe or Suit in the Vice Admiralty Court at *Gibraltar*, againſt the ſaid Ship, the *Salamander*, &c. and on the 29th of

April, 1745, obtained a Decree from the Judge thereof, that the ſaid Ship, *&c.* ſhould be reſtored to her rightful Owners, they paying, in Lieu of Salvage, one third Part of the full, true, and real Value thereof, free and clear from all Charges and Deductions whatſoever; but as her Capture had intirely overſet her Voyage before the Expiration of the three Months, for which ſhe was inſured, the Plaintiff demanded the Inſurance of the Defendant, which being denied, he ſued him for the ſame; and on the Trial at *Guildhall*, the Jury brought in their Verdict *ſpecial*, which occaſioned its being argued before the Judges of the *King's Bench* in *Hilary* Term, 1746, and the Diſpute in Queſtion ſeemed to turn on this Point, *viz.* whether a Policy made free of Average can affect the Inſurer but by a total Loſs. This was ſtrongly urged in Favour of the Defendant, whoſe Counſel ſuppoſed that the Recapture prevented the total Loſs which would have happened, had the Enemy carried her into *France*; and that he was freed by the Policy from Payment of the Average ordered to be paid in Lieu of Salvage, ſo that conſequently the Plaintiff's Demand on him was ill founded and unjuſt; but the Arguments on the contrary Side being ſtrong and concluſive, I ſhall tranſcribe the greateſt Part of them; and the Queſtions now upon the ſpecial Verdict are two, one to be conſidered upon the firſt, the other on the ſecond Count in the Declaration.

1ſt. *Whether* the Property of the Prize was diveſted by the Taking; and

2dly. *Whether*, as it is found that the Voyage was totally broke, and the Purpoſe thereof defeated by the Capture, and no Reſtitution made to the Owners, there is not a Breach of the Policy, ſufficient to give the Plaintiff a Right of Action, notwithſtanding the Recapture, and though the Property be not changed, and the Inſurance be made free of Average.

1ſt. It is found that the Ship was taken by the Enemies as a Prize, and that a Hundred and ſeventeen Men, including the Captain and Officers, with the greateſt Part of the ſmall Arms, Commiſſion, *&c.* were carried into *France*, and only ſeventeen Men were left on board, all of which, except three, were wounded, and five of them died ſoon after, ſo that they were not able to navigate the Ship: but two *French* Officers and twenty-four Men were put aboard, and the ſaid Ship ſo conquered remained in the Poſſeſſion of the Enemy, from the 2d to the 5th of *February*, and during all that Time, was abſolutely in their Power; and that thereby the Voyage inſured was totally prevented.

Theſe Facts, according to the Laws of *France*, *Spain*, *Holland*, *Sweden*, and other *European* Nations, are ſufficient to diveſt the Property of the Prize; but according to the Opinion of ſome Writers, who draw their Notions from the Rule of the *Civil Law*, the Property of a Ship taken at Sea, is not diveſted till the Prize is brought *Infrà Fines*, or *Infrà Preſidia Capientium*.

If the Queſtion therefore is to be determined by the preſent Law of Nations, it is with the *Plaintiff*; for thereby the Property of a Prize is changed,

By a firm Poſſeſſion of twenty-four Hours.

But if by the Opinion of certain Doctors of the *Civil Law*, it is againſt the *Plaintiff*;

The Prize not being brought *Infrà Fines Hoſtium*.

It ſeems to be agreed by all the contending Writers upon this Queſtion, that the legal Principle, which veſts the Property of a Prize, is

Such a Taking as enables the Captor to retain and defend the Poſſeſſion, but their Diſpute is concerning what Circumſtance is declarative of ſuch Ability, and upon this Head it is that a Variety of Difficulties have aroſe.

Van Bynkerſhock, ſpeaking to this, ſays,

" Quando autem ita adepti videamur Poſſeſſionem, ut retinere, vel non " retinere poſſimus, Cauſarum Varietas definire non permittit."

They all likewiſe agree, that when the *Spes probabilis recuperandi* is loſt, or the Parties may be ſaid *depoſuiſſe Animum recuperandi*, the Property becomes the Captor's.

But they cannot ſettle what ſhall be Evidence thereof, though they confeſs it would be beneficial to the Publick, and reaſonable in itſelf, to put an End to an Infinity of Litigation, by reducing the Queſtion to a Certainty; yet, notwithſtanding ſo neceſſary an End is fully agreed upon, the Means leading to it are not: the Doctors, adhering zealouſly to the Rules of the *Civil Law*, contend, that the *Criterion* for determining the Queſtion, ſhall be a bringing the Prize *Infrà Præſidia*; the Law of Nations regarding the general Intereſt and Convenience of the Subjects, and to give all poſſible Encouragement in the Time of War for the retaking of Prizes from the Enemy, hath ordained that a Poſſeſſion of twenty-four Hours ſhall be ſufficient.

And now it is for the Judgement of the Court, to which Side they will pay the Deference; that is, whether to the Opinion of ſuch Doctors, as *Alber. Gent. Petrinus Bellus*, and *Van Bynkerſhock*, or to the Law and conſtant Practice uſed in other Nations.

If they adhere to the Doctors, the Queſtion is not finally ſettled amongſt them, for ſome contend, that there muſt be a bringing *Infrà Fines Capientium*, others only *Infrà Claſſem*, and ſome into a neutral Port, *&c.* and ſome go ſo far as to ſay, that after a bringing *Infrà Præſidia*, there muſt be a Sailing to a new Deſtination.

But by the Law of Nations, of modern or later Inſtitution, the Certainty ſought for is definitive, *viz.* a Poſſeſſion of twenty-four Hours; and the Authorities to prove the Law of Nations on this Queſtion, are,

1. " Recentiori Jure Gentium inter *Europeos* Populos introductum videmus ut " talia Capta cenſeantur, ubi per Horas viginti quatuor in Poteſtate Hoſtium " fuerint. *Gro.* L. 3. Cap. 6. S. 4.

2. " La Coutume vient des anciennes Loix D'Allemagne, & elle a etablie " Limitation de l'Eſpace de 24 Heures qu'elles limitérent non ſans Raiſon. " *Barb. Notes on Grotius*, L. 3. Cap. 6.

3. " La même Choſe ſe pratique en *Angleterre*, & dans le Royaume de *Caſtille*, " *Idem.*

4. " Sed hodie Naves ab Hoſte captæ communi inter Chriſtianos & *Europeos* " Populos,—ſive Jure, ſive Conſuetudine poſtliminio—non recipiuntur ſi " Hoſtis eas non eodem Die navali Pugnâ iterum amiſerit, ſed ſi per viginti " quatuor Horas in Poteſtate Victoris fuerint tunc enim verè captæ, & proprii " Juris factæ cenſentur. *Locenius de Jure Maritimo*, &c. L. 2. C. 4. S. 14. " *Zonch de Jure Feciali*, Part 2. S. 8. 21.

5. " Quicquid verò clariſſimi Interpretes diſputent de Prædâ prius in Præſidia " deducendâ, quàm fiat poſſidentis, aliud tamen Conſuetudine & Moribus *Euro-* " *peorum* hodie obſervatur, ut nimirum Præda Capientium fiat, & præſertim " Naves Hoſtium de quibus hic Sermo eſt, ſi a Victore per Diem & Noctem " poſſeſſa fuerint. *Loc.* L. 2. C. 4. S. 8.

6. " Si aucun Navire de nos Sujets eſt repris ſur nos Ennemis après qu'il aura " demeuré entre leur Mains pendant 24 Heures, la Priſe en ſera bonne, & ſi elle " eſt faite avant les 24 Heures, il ſera reſtitué au Proprietaire. *Ordon. touchant* " *la Marine, Tit. Prizes, Act.* 8.

7. " *Simon Greenewegen*, an Authour frequently quoted as an Authority by " the beſt Writers, and who was a celebrated Lawyer * in the laſt Century, " and of a Family that had for a long Courſe of Years ſat at the Helm of the " Government, proves that the Law requiring a Ship to be brought *Infrà* " *Præſidia* is abrogated, and puts it down as ſuch in his Treatiſe *De* " *Legibus abrogatis, & inuſitatis in* Hollandiâ, *viciniſque Regionibus*, where " he diſtinguiſhes what ſhall be ſaid to be Prizes by the *Civil Law*, and what " by the Law of Nations; to which End, in *Lib.* 49. *Tit.* 15. *de Captivis*, &c. " he makes ſeveral Diviſions and Subdiviſions of the Subject, and has two " Subdiviſions *de Navibus, viz.* Firſt *Captæ*, quæ dicuntur jure Civili; " Secondly, *Gentium*; and, under this Head *Gentium* quotes the Paſſage afore- " ſaid from *Grotius* and adds, that now in *Holland* a Prize may be good, *Nullo* " *habito Reſpectu Temporis, quo Navis in Hoſtium Poteſtate fuerit, dum tamen* " *infrà Præſidia perducta non fuit.* Sim. Grec. De Leg. Abr. P. 353."

* Dict. Mor.

As by the Law of other Nations a Poſſeſſion of twenty-four Hours undoubtedly diveſts the Property of a Prize, one might conclude that, as this Queſtion has not been judicially determined by this Court, it would be reaſonable to put the Subjects of *England* upon the ſame Footing with thoſe of *France*, *Spain*, *Holland*, *Sweden*, &c. eſpecially in mercantile Contracts, which ought to have the ſame Conſtruction in one trading Country as another, and more eſpecially as this Kind of Inſurance, *Intereſt or not*, is a Branch of Trade peculiar to us: But if this will not do, the Queſtion upon the ſecond *Count* is to be conſidered, which is,

2d *Queſt.* *Whether*, upon this *Count*, there hath not been a Breach of the Policy, or Contract of Inſurance, ſufficient to give the Plaintiff a Right of Action, upon *Intereſt or not?*

It is found that the Prize was fitted out to cruize againſt the King's Enemies; that all her Men, except ſeventeen, as aforeſaid, were taken and carried into *France*, and thoſe left, not able to navigate the Ship, and that the Voyage deſcribed in the Policy was thereby totally prevented; and that, at the Time of the Verdict, the Ship remained at *Liſbon*, not reſtored to the Owners.

This ſeems to be a Breach, taking the Policy either upon the Ground of

A CONTRACT or a WAGER.

Conſidering it as a *Contract*, the Agreement is, that the Ship ſhall not be prevented in the Voyage, by any of the Perils or Riſques in the Policy, amongſt which are all *Surpriſals* at Sea, *Arreſts*, *Reſtraints*, and *Detainments* of all Kings, Princes, and People whatſoever; and *here* has been a Surpriſal at Sea, and a Detention, whereby the whole Voyage inſured was totally broke, as is found by the Verdict; and this is a much ſtronger Caſe than *Depaiba* and *Ludlow*, where the Court, for very good Reaſons, determined unanimouſly for the Plaintiff, as appears by the Judgement of Lord Chief Juſtice *King*, delivered as the Opinion of the whole Court; whereby it alſo appears, that a total Loſs is not neceſſary in all Caſes to give the Plaintiff a Right of Action upon a Policy, *Intereſt or not*.

The Defendant's Counſel inſiſted in his Argument, that as the Policy was made free of Average, nothing could affect the Inſurer but a total Loſs, becauſe all other Loſſes are included within the Import of Average, by the Words of the Contract.

This is a Miſtake, and appears to be ſo from the Words of the Policy, which immediately follow, *viz. and without Benefit of Salvage to the Inſurer*.

If nothing but a Loſs of the Whole could affect the Inſurer, is it not conſiſtent that he ſhould renounce the Benefit of Salvage; for what could he have to do with Salvage, in Caſe he was chargeable if any Thing was ſaved?

This therefore is a Conſtruction not warrantable, being abſolutely inconſiſtent with the expreſs Words of the Policy, which are *free of Average*, *and without Benefit of Salvage to the Aſſurer*.

And as ſuch a Conſtruction is inconſiſtent, another is to be ſought, which is not ſo repugnant, and which may permit the Words before-mentioned to ſtand with more Propriety, and this may be done by confining the Import of Average to a Limitation; and the Definition of Average in the firſt Article of the Ordinance of *Fontainbleau*, *touchant la Marine*, *Titre Avarie*, eſtabliſhes ſuch a Limitation of the Import of this Word as will give it a conſiſtent Place, as it ſtands in a Policy of Inſurance: It is by the ſaid *Ordon.* defined thus;

> " Toute Depenſe extraordinaire qui ſe fera pour les Navires et Marchandiſes
> " conjointment ou ſéparément, et tout Dommage qui leur arrivera depuis
> " leur Charge et Départ, juſques à leur Retour et Décharge, ſeront
> " reputés Avaries. *Ordon.* of 1681, *Tit.* 7. *des Avaries.*"

And it is certain, the true Import of the Word Average is, ſuch Damages as happen to the Ship or Cargo during the Voyage, as the Loſs of Anchors, Maſts, Cables, *&c.* but that which breaks up the Voyage, as, in this Caſe, a Capture by Enemies, whereby the whole End, Purpoſe, and Deſign of the Cruize was abſolutely defeated, by the actual Taking of all the Men, Arms,

Proviſions, Commiſſion-Officers, *&c.* cannot, from the obvious Nature, Circumſtances, and Reaſon of the Thing, and the Authority of the Caſe of *Depaiba* and *Ludlow*, be eſteemed barely as an Average to which the Inſurer is not liable, but muſt be conſidered as a total Breach of the Contract of Inſurance to which he is liable.

If the Conſtruction contended for by the Defendant was to prevail, the Inſurer would rather be indemnified from than ſubjected to the Perils inſured againſt; for if a taking happens at the Beginning of a Voyage, inſured from one Port to another, or for Time only, and the Voyage be thereby broke up, or the Time elapſed, the Recovery of the Ship will ruin the Inſured, and be a general Releaſe to the Inſurer, who will alſo be thereby indemnified from all the Riſks in the Policy; whereby, if no ſuch Capture had happened, the Ship might have been loſt, and a Capture and Detention breaking up the Voyage inſured, might put the Inſurer in a better Condition than if there had been no Capture at all, which cannot be the Meaning of the Parties, being inconſiſtent with the apparent Deſign of an Inſurance.

Beſides, in this Caſe, the Ship inſured is not to this Hour, as appears by the Verdict, reſtored to the Owners; neither was it * worth their while to pay Salvage and Charges, and raiſe Men to bring her home; and ſuppoſe they had, and ſhe had been taken again by the Enemy, the Time of Inſurance was expired, and the Inſurer in ſuch Caſe would have ſaid he was not liable.—Therefore muſt be conſidered as a total Breach of the Policy, and not as a bare Average.

* *Hartley* v. *Pringle*; held by L. Chancellor, that the Inſured might abandon.

1ſt, Here was a Taking and a Detention.

2dly, All the Men, Commiſſion-Officers, *&c.* taken and carried into *France*, and never retaken.

3dly, Though Ship retaken, not reſtored, and poſſibly never may.

4thly, If reſtored, her Men, Arms, Proviſions, *&c.* being taken, could not purſue the Purpoſe of the Voyage, and therefore the Inſured may abandon the Benefit of the Salvage.

5thly, The Verdict has found the Voyage was thereby totally defeated, and that is ſufficient.

There are many Caſes where the Plaintiff on a Policy, *Intereſt or not*, has recovered, though no total Loſs of the Ship, but becauſe by the Perils in the Policy, ſhe was rendered unable to perform the Voyage, as in the Caſe of the *Ludlow Caſtle*, and the Caſe of the *Providence*, between *Carter* and *Barrel*, where the Ship came into *St. Ives*, bound for *London*, but being leaky, the Cargo was unladed, and the Ship ſold at *St. Ives*; though it was proved ſhe might, at a conſiderable Expence, have been made fit to perform the Voyage, yet, as without it, the Voyage could not be performed, the *Plaintiff* recovered, though no Loſs at all of the Ship.

So, in the preſent Caſe, if the Ship had been retaken in an Hour, ſhe could not have purſued the Voyage; for all the Men, *&c.* were taken and carried into *France*, and therefore ſhe could not navigate herſelf, neither could ſhe have performed the Voyage inſured.

But, taking it upon the Footing of a *Wager*, as put by the Defendant's Counſel; What is the *Wager?* It is, that ſuch a Ship, for and notwithſtanding any Arreſts, Reſtraints, *&c.* will ſail from *London* to *Jamaica*, or ſail for three Calendar Months upon a Cruize, as the Adventure may be. If, therefore, by any Arreſt, Taking, Detention, *&c.* the Ship is totally prevented from proceeding in the Voyage, is not the Wager loſt? Has not the Contingency inſured againſt happened?

Upon this Caſe, for the Reaſons aforeſaid, and many others ariſing upon the Nature of the Contract of Aſſurance, and particularly upon the Authority and Reaſon in *Depaiba* and *Ludlow*, the Plaintiff hoped for the Judgement of the Court in his Favour, which accordingly was given; and the Judges were unanimous in their Opinion.

I HAVE enlarged conſiderably on this Caſe, more than on any others, as it is that which ſettled definitively this Nature of Inſurance, which before was almoſt always conteſted, when any little Difficulty happened; and though the late

Act

Act prohibits the Continuance of a Buſineſs it deems hurtful to the Publick, yet this Deciſion may be a Government for Diſputes in other Parts where it is permitted, or in Caſe the aforeſaid Act ſhould ever be repealed.

Caſes of Warranty to ſail with Convoy.

A SPECIES of Warranty, which moſt frequently occurs in Policies of Inſurance, in Time of War, is that of ſailing under the Protection of Convoy; that is, certain Ships of Force, appointed by Government, to ſail with Merchantmen from their Port of Diſcharge to the Place of their Deſtination. When the Nature of a Convoy is conſidered, it is highly reaſonable that the Policy ſhould be forfeited, if the Inſured fail to comply with ſo material a Condition; becauſe the Riſque which the Underwriter takes upon himſelf is very conſiderably increaſed, in Time of War, by the Want of Convoy. Accordingly, by the Laws of this, and of all other Maritime Powers, if the Inſured warrant that the Veſſel ſhall depart with Convoy, and it do not, the Policy is defeated, and the Underwriter is not reſponſible.

We have already ſeen, that every Warranty muſt be ſtrictly and literally complied with, and that a liberal and ſubſtantial Performance, merely, will not be ſufficient. Hence, in a Warranty *to ſail with Convoy*, it becomes material to conſider what ſhall be deemed *a Convoy*, within ſuch a Condition. Upon this Point it has been ſolemnly ſettled by the Court of *King's Bench*—" That it is not every " ſingle Man of War, which chuſes to take a Merchant-Ship under its Pro- " tection, that will conſtitute ſuch a Convoy as the Warranty means; but it muſt " be a naval Force, under the Command of a Perſon appointed by the Govern- " ment of the Country to which they belong." The Reaſon of ſuch a Deciſion is wiſe, becauſe Government muſt be ſuppoſed to be better informed of the Deſigns and Strength of the Enemy, and what Degree of Force will be ſufficient to repel their Attempts. But let it be obſerved, that a ſingle Man of War, Frigate, or Sloop may be deemed ſufficient to protect one or more Merchantmen; and if the Captain has received his Orders to protect them, though his Force may prove inſufficient, and the Ships are captured, this is to be conſidered as ſailing with Convoy according to the Warranty in the Policy.

Hibert v. *Pigou*, B. R. *Eaſt.* 1783.

The Caſe, in which the above Points were ſettled, came before the Court upon a Rule to ſhew Cauſe why the Verdict, which the Defendant had obtained, ſhould not be ſet aſide, and a new Trial had. It was an Action to recover upon a Policy of Inſurance on the Ship *Arundel*, Captain *Mann*, at and from *Jamaica* to *London*, *warranted to depart with Convoy*. The Facts appearing, on the Report of Lord *Mansfield*, who tried the Cauſe, are theſe: On the 25th of *July*, the *Arundel* ſailed from *Morant* Harbour to *Kingſton*, where ſhe met the *Glorieux* Man of War, Captain *Cadogan*, who was likewiſe on his Way to join Admiral *Graves* at *Bluefields*. Lord *Rodney* had appointed Admiral *Graves* to rendezvous at *Bluefields*, in order to take the Fleet of Merchant-Ships, which were to ſail from thence upon the 1ſt of *Auguſt*, under his Command, and to convoy them to *Great-Britain*. Captain *Mann*, upon their meeting in *Kingſton* Harbour, aſked for Sailing-Orders from Captain *Cadogan*, who ſaid he had none, not having himſelf at that Time joined the Admiral; but he was ſure that Admiral *Graves* would not ſail from *Bluefields* till the *Glorieux* joined him: However, if he ſhould have ſailed, he, Captain *Cadogan*, would give Captain *Mann* Sailing-Orders, and take every Care of the *Arundel* in his Power. They proceeded together, and arrived at *Bluefields*, on the 28th of *July*; but they found that Admiral *Graves* had ſailed two Days before. The *Glorieux* and *Arundel* then ſailed from *Bluefields*, the former firing Guns, giving Signals, and behaving in every Reſpect *like a Convoy*. Upon the 5th of *Auguſt* a Signal was made that the Fleet was in Sight, and on the *ſeventh* they joined it off *Cape Anthonio*. The *Arundel* was loſt in *September* in a dreadful Storm, which diſperſed the whole Fleet, and in which a vaſt Number of the Ships periſhed. Upon this Evidence, the Jury were of Opinion, under the Direction of the Chief Juſtice, that the Terms of the Warranty had not been performed;

performed; and they therefore found a Verdict for the Underwriters, Defendants in the Cauſe. After this Queſtion had been fully argued at the Bar, the three Judges, Mr. Juſtice *Aſhurſt* being at that Time one of the Lords Commiſſioners of the Great Seal, delivered their Opinions ſeverally.

Earl *Mansfield*—" Though the Underwriters and Inſured are equally innocent, yet I cannot help ſaying, that now, as well as at the Trial, my Inclination led me to wiſh, that the Plaintiffs were in the Right. But the more it is argued, the leſs it is liable to diſpute. There are *hypothetical* Contracts, and *conditional* Contracts. In the former, the Contract depends upon an Event taking Place; there is no Latitude, no Equity; the only Queſtion is, Has that Event ever happened?" Then going over the Particulars of the Caſe, and amongſt other Things referring to the Uſage of Merchants, as to what is eſteemed a Convoy by them, that *a Convoy is a naval Force, under the Command of that Perſon whom Government has appointed*, he applies it to the Facts given in Evidence at the Trial; and decides, that at the Time of ſailing from *Bluefields*, where the Riſk of the Voyage commenced, the *Glorieux* was no Part of the Convoy, and therefore the Warranty was not complied with.

Mr. Juſtice *Willes* differed in Opinion from Lord *Mansfield:* He went upon this Ground, that the Terms of the Policy had been *liberally* and ſubſtantially complied with. " When Captain *Mann* found that the Fleet was gone, he did every Thing in his Power for the Security of the Ship; for he put himſelf under the Protection of the *Glorieux*, which was appointed by Lord *Rodney* to make a Part of the Convoy. The Loſs of the *Arundel* happened long ſubſequent to her joining the Fleet; I am therefore of Opinion, that the Warranty in this Policy has been ſubſtantially performed."

Mr. Juſtice *Buller*—" In deciding this Caſe, it is not neceſſary to ſay, whether Sailing-Orders are eſſential or not. The preſent Queſtion is ſimply this: Did the *Arundel* ſail with Convoy? This is a Condition which muſt be *literally* complied with, as all the Caſes agree. As to the Queſtion itſelf, it is a Queſtion of Fact; and the Facts of the Caſe ſeem to me to prove, that the *Glorieux* was no Part of the Convoy. Admiral *Graves* had ſailed before they arrived; and that Circumſtance which Lord *Mansfield* ſtated ſeems very material, that no Orders were left behind for the *Glorieux*. I ſay, that, on this Evidence, ſhe was no Part of the Convoy; for, in order to make her ſo, it muſt appear that ſhe was under the Orders of *Graves*. Did he leave her behind to take Care of the Ships that remained? If ſo, it would alter the Caſe very materially. But there was no ſuch Idea; for, if there had, the *Glorieux* would have remained at *Bluefields* for the reſt of the Ships until the *firſt* of *Auguſt:* On the contrary, Captain *Cadogan*, finding that Admiral *Graves* was gone, immediately followed; for his ſole Object was to join that Admiral. *Ships muſt ſail under the Convoy appointed by the Government of the Country*, who proportion the Strength of it to the Neceſſity of the Times. To what End would this Care be taken, if Merchantmen were to ſail under the Protection of ſingle Ships, which they may happen to meet? I am therefore of Opinion, that if a Ship do not ſail with the Convoy appointed by Government, it is not *a Sailing with Convoy*, within the Terms of the Policy." The Rule for a new Trial was then diſcharged.

Although the Deciſions of the Court of *King's Bench* require no additional Authority to ſupport them, yet it will be proper, by Way of Illuſtration, to point out to the Reader in what Caſes the Opinions of foreign Writers agree with the Determinations of the *Engliſh* Courts of Juſtice. Monſieur *D'Emerigon*, a very diſtinguiſhed Writer upon this Branch of Juriſprudence, puts this Caſe: " On avoit fait des Aſſurances ſur une navire, de ſortie de *Marſeilles* juſqu' aux detroits de *Gibraltar*; et dans la Police il êtoit dit, que le navire partiroit de *Marſeilles* ſous l'eſcorte d'un batiment de Roi; autrement, Aſſurance nulle. Une Fregate, chargée de munitions de guerre pour *Algeſiras*, ſe trouvoit à *l'Eſtague*. Le navire aſſuré mit à la voile ſous les auſpices de cette Fregate qui lui accorda protection, et qui partit en meme temps. Conſulté ſur ce cas, je fus d'avis qui ſi le navire étoit pris par les ennemis, les Aſſureurs ſeroient fondés à refuſer le payment de la perte: *car une choſe eſt d'etre ſous l'eſcorte d'un batiment de Roi, et autre choſe eſt de naviguer ſimplement ſous ſes auſpices.*"

Park's Syſtem of Mar. Law.

Having now ſeen what ſhall not, and what ſhall be deemed *a Convoy*, let us proceed to inveſtigate and confirm, by Caſes, what ſhall be conſidered as a Departure with Convoy, within the Meaning of *a Warranty in the Policy to depart with Convoy*. The Rule in this Caſe is ſhort and clear, that ſuch a Warranty implies that the Ship ſhall go with Convoy from the uſual Places of Rendezvous, at which the Ships have been accuſtomed to aſſemble; as *Spithead* or the *Downs* for the Port of *London*, and *Bluefields* for all the Ports in *Jamaica*. And that ſuch Warranty does not limit the Ship to depart with Convoy, from her Port of Lading or Diſcharge, but protects her by the Aſſurance, while on her Way from ſuch Port to the uſual Rendezvous to join the Convoy. This Doctrine was admitted, and has been made a Precedent ever ſince, in the following remarkable Caſe.

Gordon and *Murray* v. *Morley*, Eſq; at the Sittings after *Mich.* Term, 1746, at *Guildhall*.

The Plaintiffs being Merchants reſiding at *Gibraltar*, and one of them coming to *London*, to purchaſe Goods fit for that Place, bought to near the Value of 3000*l.* and, in order to forward them to the aforeſaid Place, he took Freight on the Ship *Ranger*, Captain *Taylor*, which he ſaw put up, as accuſtomary, at the *Royal-Exchange* and *Portugal* Coffee-Houſe, with a Declaration inſerted in the ſaid Advertiſement, *that the Ship was to ſail with the firſt Convoy*; and in Conſequence thereof he ſhipped his Merchandize, and made Inſurance thereon, to the Amount of 2830*l.* inſerting in the Policy the Words, *Warranted to depart with Convoy*, in Conformity with the above-mentioned Placart of the Captain.

The Ship, when laden, ſailed from *Graveſend* the 4th of *May*, 1746, on her Voyage, and arrived in the *Downs* the 7th, where ſhe continued to the 12th, in Company with the *Otter* Sloop of War, ſome *Engliſh* Merchant-Ships, and three *Dutch Eaſt-India* Ships.

Captain *Taylor*, whilſt he lay in the *Downs*, having received Intelligence that the Convoy at *Spithead* was ready to ſail, went on board the *Otter* Sloop, in order to ſolicit the Commander's taking him under his Protection to *Spithead*; but this the ſaid Gentleman informed him was not in his Power to comply with, as he was ordered on a Cruize over to the Coaſt of *France*; whereupon Captain *Taylor* went on board the Commodore of the *Dutch Eaſt-India* Ships, who promiſed to take the *Ranger* under Convoy to *Spithead*.

On the ſaid 12th of *May*, the *Otter* Sloop, the *Dutch*, and the *Ranger* weighed Anchor, as did alſo ſome *Engliſh* Ships, for the Benefit of that Convoy; and a few Hours after they were under Sail, the *Otter* Sloop parted from them on her Cruize, and the *Ranger* proceeded and kept Company with the three *Dutch* Ships till between four and five o'Clock the next Afternoon, being the 13th; when, in her direct Courſe to *Spithead*, ſhe was attacked by a *French* Privateer, called the *Reſource*, within three Miles of the *Dutch Eaſt-India* Men, and eighteen of *Spithead*, where ſhe was to join the Convoy for *Gibraltar*, and, after ſome Reſiſtance, ſhe was taken and carried into *Havre de Grace*, and there regularly condemned.

The Plaintiff, on the aforeſaid Capture, applied to the reſpective Underwriters, and among them to the Defendant, requiring Satisfaction for his Loſs; but they abſolutely refuſed paying any Thing, inſiſting, that the Ship had not ſailed according to the Terms of the Policy, *viz. at and from* London *to* Gibraltar, *warranted to depart with Convoy*; but as ſhe departed without Convoy, which ſhe ought not to have done, and was taken in Conſequence thereof, the Inſurers are not held to ſatisfy a Loſs, which they never obliged themſelves to be anſwerable for; that the Ship ought to have ſtaid till a Convoy had offered, and not gone to ſeek one at ſuch a Diſtance, as evidently expoſed her to be taken in getting thither.

On the contrary, the Plaintiffs pleaded, that they had complied with the Tenour of the Policy; that the Defendant miſconceived the natural Conſtruction of the Words, *warranted to depart with Convoy*, as they did not imply, that the Ship ought to have departed with Convoy from the Port of *London*, as the Rendezvous for Ships bound to *Gibraltar* and the *Straits* is generally at *Spithead*, where they join the Convoy; and although there may poſſibly be an Inſtance or two of a Convoy ſailing from the *Nore* and the *Downs* to *Gibraltar*, yet this is an uncommon accidental Thing, and was not to have been expected on this

Occaſion; on the contrary, it was then known that the Convoy for thoſe Parts was to be at *Spithead*, and many Ships went there from *London* to take the Benefit of it, ſo that the Warranty could only be underſtood from *Spithead*, as it was from the Convoy there the Captain was to take his Sailing Orders; beſides, as it was unſafe to lie in the *Downs* without a Man of War, the Plaintiff conceives the *Ranger* would have run a much greater Riſk, in continuing there after the *Otter's* Departure, than ſhe did in ſailing with her and the *Dutch* Ships, though they were no regular Convoy; and the Plaintiff paid the ſame Premium for his Inſurance as given on ſeveral Ships at the ſame Time, with a Warranty to depart from any Port of the Channel; and it was the Opinion of ſeveral Merchants, that Ships, ſailing with Convoy, are to make the beſt of their Way to the Convoy, and not to ſtay for any intermediate one.

The Jury found a Verdict for the Plaintiff.

A ſimilar Deciſion was made in the Year 1781, by the Admiralty of *France*, which is reported in the Work of *Emerigon*. Upon this Kind of Warranty, however, it is to be obſerved, that although the Words commonly uſed are, to *depart* with Convoy, or to *ſail* with *Convoy*; yet they extend to ſailing with Convoy throughout the whole of the Voyage, as much as if thoſe Words were inſerted. Indeed to ſuppoſe the contrary would introduce a Variety of Frauds; as a Ship would ſail out of Harbour with the Convoy, continue with it for an Hour or two, then leave it, and run every Peril, at the Riſque of the Underwriter. Therefore, a Ship warranted to ſail with Convoy to her deſtined Port of Delivery, and putting herſelf under the Protection of a Convoy deſigned to go only Part of the Voyage with her, and then to take under its Charge Merchantmen for ſome other Deſtination, though ſhe could find no other *Convoy* in the Port of her Departure, is not juſtified in ſailing with ſuch a Convoy.

This was decided in an Action brought for Money had and received by an Underwriter, for a Return of Premium. The Policy was on the Ship the *Parker Galley*, "at and from *Venice* to the *Currant Iſlands*, and at and from thence to *London*, at a Premium of 5 Guineas *per Cent.* to return 2 *per Cent. if the Ship ſailed with Convoy from* Gibraltar, *and arrived.*" The Ship touched at *Gibraltar* on her Way home, and ſailed from thence under Convoy of the *Zephyr* Sloop of War; *but the Convoy was deſtined only to go to a certain Latitude, about as far as Cape Finiſterre*, being ordered on the *Liſbon* Station; and accordingly, the Ship and Convoy ſeparated, and the Ship arrived ſafe at *London*. The only Queſtion in the Cauſe was, Whether, by the Terms of the Policy, the Condition for the Return of Premium was, *a Departure from* Gibraltar *with ſuch Convoy as could be met with, for whatever Part of the Voyage that might happen to be, or a Departure with Convoy for the Voyage*. The Trial came on before Lord *Mansfield* and a common Jury, when a Verdict was found for the Plaintiff. *Lilly* v. *Ewer.*

This Verdict gave great Diſſatisfaction to the Merchants in the City, and more eſpecially to the Underwriters; and a Rule was obtained to ſhew Cauſe why there ſhould not be a new Trial. The Evidence, from his Lordſhip's Report, appeared to be this: The Plaintiff had called Witneſſes, one of whom was Mr. *Gorman*, an eminent Merchant, to prove that for ſome Years paſt, when Convoy *for the Voyage*, or *the whole Voyage*, was intended, thoſe explanatory Words had been added; and that, by this Uſage, the Expreſſions of *ſailing with Convoy*, and *ſailing with Convoy for the Voyage*, had received diſtinct technical Meanings; *with Convoy*, ſignifying, whatever Convoy the Ship ſhould depart with, whether for a greater or leſs Part of the Voyage. Several Policies were alſo produced, which had been filled up at the Office of the ſame Broker who had prepared that which had given Occaſion to this Cauſe, in which the Words *for the Voyage*, or *for England*, were added. The Captain proved, that at the Time when he left *Gibraltar* no other Convoy was to be had. The Witneſſes for the Defendant ſwore, that they underſtood the Words *with Convoy* to mean *Convoy for the Voyage*; and the Broker ſaid, that at the Time this Policy was ſigned, he underſtood, and apprehended it was ſo underſtood by all the Parties, that the Convoy was to be for the Voyage, and that the Return was ſuch as was uſual, when Convoy for the Voyage was meant.

The

The Caſe being fully argued at the Bar, Lord *Mansfield* afterwards gave his Opinion in Favour of making the Rule abſolute for a new Trial. His Lordſhip took Notice, that, *on the Words*, he was ſtrongly of Opinion that the Policy meant a Departure with Convoy intended for the Voyage; yet he thought that the Evidence was properly admitted at the Trial, becauſe the Senſe contended for by the Plaintiff was not inconſiſtent with the Words of the Policy, and therefore it was material to ſee what was the Uſage. His Lordſhip further ſaid, that he laid great Streſs on Mr. *Gorman's* Teſtimony, whom he did not conſider as a common Witneſs; and concluded with this memorable Obſervation, of the firſt Importance to the Mercantile World, and which we cannot but wiſh the Lawyers would adopt: "Certainly critical Niceties ought not to be encouraged in commercial Concerns; and wherever you render additional Words neceſſary, and multiply them, you alſo multiply Doubts and Criticiſms. It may be hard, becauſe Words have been added in ſome Inſtances, to force a Conſtruction in this Caſe, from the Omiſſion of them." On theſe Grounds the Court granted a new Trial, which came on before Lord *Mansfield* at the Sittings after *Trinity Term*, 1779, when a Verdict was found for the Defendant, the Underwriter.

But although it has been ſettled, that a Ship muſt depart with Convoy for the whole Voyage, yet in the laſt Caſe it was truly ſaid by Lord *Mansfield*, that an unforeſeen Separation is an Accident to which the Underwriter is liable. And the firſt Deciſion upon this Subject was ſuch, that it never has been departed from in any one Inſtance.

Jeffery v. *Legendra*, 3 *Lev.* 320. 2 *Salk.* 443. *Carthew*, 216. 1 *Show.* 320. 4 *Mod.* 58. S. C.

Aſſumſit on a Policy of Inſurance, made in the uſual Form, "from *London* to *Cadiz*, warranted to depart with Convoy." Upon the general Iſſue pleaded, the Jury found a *Special* Verdict; ſtating, that the Ship did depart from the Port of *London* in Company of the Convoy intended, and ſailed together as far as the *Iſle of Wight*, in Purſuance of the Voyage towards *Cadiz*, and there they were ſeparated by Streſs of Weather; that the Convoy put into *Torbay*, and the inſured Ship into the Port of *Fowey* in *Cornwall:* That three Days afterwards, the Wind ſetting right to bring the Convoy down the Channel, the Maſter of the inſured Ship ſailed out of *Fowey*, on purpoſe to meet the Convoy; but it did not come: And then the inſured Ship was ſeized with another Storm, ſo that ſhe could not return from whence ſhe came, but was driven upon the *French* Coaſt, and there taken by the Enemy.

After ſeveral Arguments on this Special Verdict, the Plaintiff had Judgement, *per totam Curiam*, for the whole Loſs; and the principal Reaſon was, becauſe there was no Manner of Neglect, or other Default, found in the Maſter of the Ship; but it appeared he had done all in his Power to keep in Company of the Convoy. It is found expreſsly, that he departed with Convoy from his firſt Port, which anſwers the Words of the Policy: But it would have been otherwiſe, if any Fraud or Neglect had been found in the Maſter of the inſured Ship after her Departure, notwithſtanding he departed out of the firſt Port with Convoy; for the Meaning of the Words, "*warranted to depart with Convoy*," is, that the inſured Ship ſhould keep Company with the Convoy during the whole Voyage, if poſſible.

Park.

Even where the Ship has by tempeſtuous Weather been prevented from joining the Convoy at all, at leaſt of receiving the Orders of the Commander of the Ships of War, if ſhe do every Thing in her Power to effect it, it ſhall be deemed a ſailing with Convoy, within the Terms of the Warranty.

Victorin v. *Cleeve*, 2 *Stran.* 1250.

The Plaintiff had inſured on Goods in the *John* and *Jane*, from *Gottenburgh* to *London*, with a Warranty to depart with Convoy from *Fleckery*. In *July*, 1744, the Ship ſailed from *Gottenburgh* to *Fleckery*, and there ſhe waited for Convoy two Months. On the 21ſt of *September*, at Nine in the Morning, three Men of War, who had one hundred Merchant-Ships in Convoy, ſtood off *Fleckery*, and made a Signal for the Ships there to come out, and likewiſe ſent in a Yawl to order them out. There were fourteen Ships waiting, and the *John* and *Jane* got out by Twelve o'Clock, and one of the firſt; the Convoy having ſailed gently on, and being two Leagues a-head. It was a hard Gale; and by Six in the Afternoon, the Ship came up with the Fleet; but could not get to either of the

Men of War for Sailing Orders. It was ſtormy all Night, and at Day-break the Ship in queſtion was in the Middle of the Fleet; but the Weather was ſo bad, that no Boat could be ſent for Sailing Orders. A *French* Privateer had ſailed amongſt them all Night; and, it being foggy on the 22d, attacked the *John* and *Jane* about Two, who kept a running Fight till Dark, which was renewed the next Morning, when ſhe was taken. For the Defendant, the Underwriter, it was inſiſted, that this Ship was never under Convoy, nor are Ships ever conſidered ſo, till they have received Sailing Orders; and, if the Weather would not permit the Captain to get them, he ſhould have gone back.

But the Chief Juſtice Sir *William Lee* and the Jury were of Opinion, that, as the Captain had done every Thing in his Power, " it was a departing with Convoy:" And thoſe Agreements are never confined to preciſe Words; as in the Caſe of departing with Convoy from *London*, when the Place of Rendezvous is *Spithead*, a Loſs in going thither is within the Policy. Verdict for the Plaintiff.

Hewit v. *Flexney*, at *Guildhall*, the Sittings after *Eaſter* Term, 1746.

The Plaintiff having underwrote the *William* and *Anne*, Captain *Strachan*, at and from *Virginia* or *Maryland* to *London*, had a Mind to reinſure himſelf, and accordingly ordered Mr. *Alexander Hoſkins*, a Broker, to get it done; who having complied with the Commiſſion, certified on the Policy, that the Intereſt was in the Plaintiff.

The Inſurance was made, *Intereſt or no Intereſt*, free of Average, and without Benefit of Salvage; but under the Policy was this Clauſe, *in Caſe of Retain, the Aſſurers to have Benefit of Salvage, and pay Average, the ſame as if wrote on Intereſt.*

The Ship ſailed from *Virginia* on her Voyage to *London*; and being about two hundred and fifteen Leagues to the Weſtward of Cape *Clear*, after a Voyage of three Weeks, ſhe was taken by two *French* Privateers, and carried into a Place in *Newfoundland*, called by that Nation *Cape de Grate*, and commonly occupied by them in the Fiſhing Seaſon, where ſhe continued in the Enemy's Poſſeſſion and Power forty-one Days; during which Time, the Enemy took out of her a great Part of her Cargo; and after ſo rifling her, and in their Way condemning her, the Captain agreed to ranſom her with what remained of her Lading; and the Ranſom-Bill being ſigned, and his Mate left as an Hoſtage, they permitted him to purſue his Voyage to *London*, where he afterwards arrived.

Soon after the Ship's Arrival, the Merchants who were concerned in the Cargo, and had been inſured, applied to their Underwriters for Satisfaction; when moſt of them ſettled the Average, for what was pillaged, at fifty *per Cent.* one at forty, and the preſent Plaintiff paid his Quota thereon, and afterwards applied to the Defendant, who had re-inſured him, to ſettle his Policy; and it was agreed between them, that it ſhould be on the ſame Footing as the major Part of the aforeſaid Underwriters on Intereſt had done, which the Broker, in this Inſurance, underſtanding was done at fifty *per Cent.* he endorſed on the Back of the Policy theſe Words,

" *Adjuſted this Loſs at fifty Pounds* per Cent. *to pay in one Month*; London, 12 December, 1745; and ſigned by the Defendant,

Daniel Flexney."

Though at the Time the Defendant ſigned the above-mentioned Note, he told the Plaintiff, that ſome of the Underwriters, on the original Policies, had paid an Average only of forty *per Cent.* and therefore he would pay no more; and at the ſame Time, with his Pen drew a Line through the Word fifty, and above it wrote forty, which occaſioned ſome Diſpute between them; but the Indorſement ſo ſigned by the Defendant remained uncancelled.

The Defendant afterwards refuſed making any Satisfaction, under a Suppoſition of his having no Obligation thereto, for which his principal Reaſons were, *viz.*

1ſt, That although he had ſigned ſuch an Adjuſtment at forty *per Cent.* yet he is not bound by it, becauſe the Plaintiff objected to it at the Time of ſigning, and inſiſted on fifty.

2dly, That although the Ship was in the Enemy's Poſſeſſion, and carried into *Cape de Grate*, yet ſhe afterwards proceeded on the ſame Voyage, and arrived ſafe in *London*, therefore there could be no Loſs, ſo as to recover under a Policy *Intereſt or no Intereſt*.

To the firſt of which Objections, the Plaintiff admits that he did find Fault with the Defendant for ſtriking out the Word fifty, and inſerting forty, yet as the Defendant did not then think proper to cancel the ſaid Adjuſtment, but permitted it to remain on the Back of the Policy, the Plaintiff apprehended he had a Right to recover under the ſaid Adjuſtment.

As to the Defendant's ſecond Objection, the Plaintiff ſuppoſes, that as the Ship was carried in by the Enemy to *Cape de Grate*, and detained till ranſomed, that this will amount to a total Diveſtiture or Alteration of the Property, and be deemed ſuch a Loſs as will entitle him to recover; this Caſe ſeeming to be of a quite different Nature from a Recapture before the Ship is carried into an Enemy's Port.

Verdict for the Plaintiff.

Barclay v. *Etheringtone*, Sittings after *Trin.* Term, 1747, at *Guildhall.*

The Plaintiff having cauſed himſelf to be inſured 50*l.* *Intereſt or no Intereſt, free of Average, and without Benefit of Salvage*, on the *Proſperous Eſther*, Capt. *Miln*, from and immediately following her laſt Arrival at *Maryland* or *Virginia*, and to continue till her Arrival at *London*; and not caring to appear in it, he directed his Broker, Mr. *Hart*, to get the Policy made in his Name, which was accordingly done, and as ſhe was deemed a miſſing Ship, the Premium was after the Rate of ſixty Guineas *per Cent*.

The Ship ſailed on her Voyage from *Virginia*, and in forty Days after was taken by a *French* Privateer, about a Hundred Leagues to the Weſtward of the Land's End, and was detained by the Enemy ſix Days at Sea, and then both Ship and Cargo ranſomed for 3500*l.* but Captain *Miln*, inſtead of coming directly to *London*, where he was bound, on Pretence of bad Weather, put into *Ilfracomb* in *Devonſhire*, from whence he wrote to his Owner, Mr. *Dick*, of *London*; but the ſaid Gentleman's Affairs being then unhappily ſituated, and he having, prior to his Misfortunes, aſſigned the Ship and two Policies of Inſurance thereon to Mr. *Alexander Black*, who apprehending by what Captain *Miln* wrote, that the Ship and Cargo was much damaged ſince the Capture, and therefore that the Value might fall ſhort of a Sufficiency to pay the Ranſom Bill, and incident Charges, he rather choſe to come upon the Inſurers for his Money, than to have the trouble of taking the Ship and Cargo under his Care, and therefore abandoned the whole to Captain *Miln*, to enable him to pay the Ranſom Bill.

And thereupon Meſſ. *Simonds* of *London*, Merchants, Agents for the Captors, ordered Captain *Miln* to carry the Ship and Cargo to *Briſtol*, there to be diſpoſed of, inſtead of bringing her to *London*, which was accordingly done; and after paying the Captain and Sailors their Wages, amounting to upwards of 300*l.* the nett Proceeds fell ſhort of the Ranſom Bill, owing to the Damage ſhe received in her Voyage after the Capture.

The Defendant ſuppoſes this was a Gaming Policy, though the Plaintiff inſiſts upon its being a Reinſurance; and having applied to the Defendant, after Underwriting, for his Conſent to have it declared ſo, he abſolutely refuſed to admit it.

The Plaintiff ſeemed to lay a good deal of Streſs on a ſuppoſed Indiſcretion in the Captain, by paying more for the Ship and Cargo than they were worth; but had they eſcaped the Damages ſubjequent to the Ranſom, they would undoubtedly have ſold for more than they coſt freeing, and never have been abandoned by the Owners.

The Plaintiff likewiſe inſiſts, that the Ship ſailed from *Virginia*, but never arrived at *London*, according to the Terms of the Policy, and therefore the Inſurance was due; but the Defendant, in Reply, pretends, that the Ship's putting into *Ilfracomb*, was a Deviation, and conſequently not within the Riſk of the Policy; and beſides, he thinks this is not to be conſidered

as a total Loſs, in the Caſe of *Intereſt or no Intereſt*, as it is a mere Wager, whether the Ship arrives or not; the Ship did arrive in *England*, and is now in being, and this was a Ranſom at Sea, only for the Benefit of the Concerned, but the Defendant could reap no Advantage by it, whether it was prudently done or not; and it might occaſionally have been more for his Intereſt, if the Ship had continued at Sea in the Enemy's Poſſeſſion, as there was a Chance of her being re-taken, before ſhe had been carried *Infrà Præſidia*, and if ſhe had, and arrived ſafe, there would have been no loſs within the Terms of the Policy; as he preſumes there is no Room to claim a Loſs in Caſes of a Recapture: Several Merchants, Inſurers, and Brokers, being of Opinion that on a Policy, *Intereſt or no Intereſt*, a Capture at Sea is never conſidered as a total Loſs, unleſs the Prize is afterwards carried into the Enemy's Port, and that the abandoning the Ship and Cargo by the Owners, after her Arrival, will not alter the Caſe.

The Jury found a Verdict for the Plaintiff.

Daubony v. *Read*, Sittings after *Mich.* Term, 1750, at *Guildhall*.

The *Broomfield* was inſured, at and from the *Leeward Iſlands* to *Briſtol*, *Intereſt or no Intereſt*, *free of Average Loſs*, *and without Benefit of Salvage*, and among other Underwriters, the Defendant ſubſcribed; the Ship in her Paſſage Home was taken by a *Spaniard*, who took out four of her Men and the Captain, and put nine of his Men aboard, and ordered them to carry her to *Bilboa*, for which Place her Courſe was directed; and on her Voyage there, after having been in Poſſeſſion of the Enemy thirty-nine Hours, ſhe was re-taken by the *Terrible* Privateer belonging to *Liverpool*, and carried into *Waterford*, from whence ſome Propoſals were made to the Owners of the *Terrible*, in Order to her Releaſe and Permiſſion to proſecute her intended Voyage to *Briſtol*; but not being agreed to, ſhe was brought to *Liverpool*, and after a Commiſſion of Appraiſement had iſſued out of the Admiralty, ſhe and her Cargo were ſold, to pay the Salvage due to the Re-captors, as by Act of Parliament.

One of her quondam Owners now bought the Whole, and afterwards parcelled her out among ſeveral Gentlemen at *Briſtol*, who became Copartners with him, to which Place ſhe was ordered, and where ſhe arrived; though, as the Plaintiff ſuppoſes this could not be an Arrival agreeable to, or within the Intent and Meaning of the Policy in Queſtion, under the Circumſtances above ſtated, *viz.* of her Capture, Recapture, Appraiſement, and Sale, and with an entire new Set of Owners, he thinks he is entitled to a total Loſs.

The Defendant, on the contrary, urges that this was no more than a bare Capture and Recapture, which he ſays has never been deemed a total Loſs; in Reply to which the Plaintiff affirms, that this was ſtill more, for the Ship after being retaken, was carried into *Waterford* by the Privateer, kept ſome conſiderable Time there, afterwards was carried into *Liverpool*, and there, as above-mentioned, with the Cargo, appraiſed and ſold to pay the Salvage, and a new Set of Owners engaged before ſhe ſet out for *Briſtol*, by which the whole Voyage was altered and loſt.

And to juſtify this Plea, he quoted my Lord Chief Juſtice *Lee's* Sentiments, when he gave Judgment in the Caſe of the *Salamander*, viz.

" We muſt not judge this Cauſe by the Rules of the *Civil Law*, but we " muſt judge it by the Rules of the *Common Law*, and determine on this " Policy as an Agreement and Contract between the Parties, whoſe Intention and " Meaning, when they enter into it, muſt govern; and although in the *Civil* " *Law*, to make a Forfeiture of an Inſurance there muſt be a total Loſs of Pro- " perty, that is not a Reaſon why it ſhould be required in this Caſe, becauſe " here the Policy by the Words of it extends to *Accident*, where there may be " no Loſs of Property, as taken by Pirates, Enemies, Men of War, *&c.* " And this his Lordſhip declared, as taken Notice of by Lord *King*, in the " Caſe of *De Paiba* and *Ludlow*, where there was no Alteration of Property by " that Capture, as *Sweden* was not at War with *England*, and yet that was " deemed a total Loſs; but in the preſent Caſe, here was a Capture by an

" Enemy,

" Enemy; and his Lordſhip further ſaid, that the Queſtion on the *Salamander*,
" was not, Whether the Property of the Privateer was loſt by this Capture,
" but whether the Capture was ſuch a Peril as is inſured againſt? The
" Judges were unanimouſly of that Opinion, and Judgement was given for the
" Plaintiff."

Verdict for the Defendant.

Hog v. *Gouldney*, Sittings after *Trinity* Term, 174-, at *Guildhall.*

This Action was brought by the Plaintiff againſt the Defendant, on a Policy of Inſurance, which the latter underwrote ſo long ago as in *November*, 1743, on the Ship *George* and *Henry*, Captain *Bower*, at and from *Jamaica* to *London*, *Intereſt or no Intereſt*, *free of Average*, *and without Benefit of Salvage to the Inſurers*, with a Warranty annexed to the Policy, *viz. Warranted the ſaid Ship to ſail from* Jamaica, *with the Fleet that came out under Convoy of the* Ludlow-Caſtle *Man of War.*

The ſaid Ship did ſail accordingly, with the Fleet under the aforeſaid Convoy; but in a great Storm that happened ſome Time after their ſailing, wherein many Ships were loſt, the *George* and *Henry* received ſo much Damage as obliged her to bear away for *Charles Town* in *South Carolina*, where ſhe put in, and upon Examination, was found quite unfit to put to Sea again; whereupon her Cargo was taken out and laden aboard other Ships for *London*, and ſhe condemned and broke up.

In Conſequence of which the Plaintiff demanded his Inſurance; and all the Underwriters, being ſatisfied of the Truth of the aforementioned Facts, paid their Loſs, except the Defendant, who went ſo far as to ſettle it, and according to Cuſtom, underwrote the Policy in the following Words and Figures,

" *Adjuſted the Loſs on this Policy, at ninety-eight Pounds* per Cent. *which I do agree to pay one Month after Date*, London, 5 July, 1745.
Henry Gouldney."

When this Note became due, he thought himſelf no Way bound by it, but inſiſted on fuller Proof; particularly of the Ship's ſailing under Convoy, as warranted, and of her Condemnation at *Carolina*; but it having been always the Cuſtom that after ſuch Adjuſtments as above, with Promiſe of Payment at a certain Day, are made between the Inſured and Inſurer, no further Evidence is ever required, but the Loſs conſtantly paid; it was upon this Account, that *The Jury found a Verdict for the Plaintiff.*

And my Lord Chief Juſtice, conſidering it as a Note of Hand, declared that the Plaintiff had no Occaſion to enter into the Proof of the Loſs.

Arnold v. *Godin*, Sittings after *Trinity* Term, 1747, at *Guildhall.*

The *Tiger*, Captain *Harriſon*, being bound from *London* to *Gibraltar*, the Plaintiff got an Inſurance made on her, Intereſt or no Intereſt, free of Average, and without Benefit of Salvage to the Inſurers; and at the Foot of the Policy there was a Warranty, *that the Ship ſhould depart with Convoy*, *from ſome Port in the Channel.*

The ſaid Ship proceeded on her Voyage as far as the *Downs*, and ſailed from thence under Convoy, as warranted; but ſoon after her Departure ſhe received a very conſiderable Damage, which obliged her to Return to *Dover Pier* to refit; and after the neceſſary repairs were finiſhed, ſhe ſailed again, in Proſecution of her Voyage, and for her Security therein, to join the Convoy at *Spithead*; but having got as far as the *Iſle of Wight*, ſhe proved ſo leaky as obliged her to a ſecond Return, and ſhe once more arrived at *Dover*, to ſearch for her Leaks.

Her Owners, on this, thought it adviſeable to have her ſurveyed by Men of Skill and Judgement, and thereupon two Ship Carpenters, and two Maſters of Ships having examined her, declared that they had ſurveyed both Sides from Stem to Stern above the Wales, and the Tranſom, after the Planks were ripped off, and found the Timbers to be very rotten, and in ſo bad a condition that except all her upper Works were pulled down and new built, they did not judge her

her in a fit Condition to proceed on her intended Voyage; and that if ſhe was ſo repaired, the Charges would come to more than ſhe would be worth, with all belonging to her.

The Plaintiff inſiſts that ſhe was a very good Ship when ſhe ſet out on her Voyage, and ſhe was only rendered otherwiſe by the bad Weather ſhe had met with, which at laſt not only rendered her unfit for her Voyage, but occaſioned her proving a total Loſs to the Owners; that ſhe would have weathered the Storm, in all Probability, unhurt, had not the *Swift* Privateer drove foul of her; that when her firſt Hurt was repaired, the Builder ſuppoſed her ſtronger than before the Storm; though when ſhe was laid open, her Tranſom, as before-mentioned, and moſt of her long Timbers were found rotten, ſo that notwithſtanding it is poſſible ſhe might have performed her Voyage, yet had her Defects been known, no body would have cared to venture in her.

Mr. *Burton*, who fitted her out in the *Thames*, declares ſhe was in very good Condition, and fit for any Voyage; though he did not examine her Timbers, but only caulked her, and mended her Outſide and Floor Timbers; but it is natural to ſuppoſe, that if her Timbers were found in *October*, when theſe Repairs were done, they could not have been rotten in *January*, when ſhe received her Damage.

And the Defendant grounds his Reaſons for not paying the ſaid Inſurance, firſt, on that Part of the Policy's Contents, which aſſerts the Ship to be *tight, ſtaunch, and ſtrong*, and, barring future Accidents, able to go through the Voyage; whereas he ſuppoſes this Veſſel not to have been ſo, as he thinks is clear, from the preceding Affidavit, and from the verbal Evidence of one of the Surveyors; to which he adds, in Order to make the Proof of her Defects the ſtronger, that on her firſt ſetting out ſhe belonged to two *Jews*, who, on her Return to *Dover Pier* the firſt Time, ſold her to Mr. *Richard Glover*, a conſiderable Merchant of this City, who ordered her to be repaired, and actually laid out upon her 150*l.* though as it appears, it was in a Manner thrown away, as on her ſecond Return ſhe was condemned, broke up, and ſold in Parcels; and her Incapacity to proceed on her Voyage having been ſo apparent, from the foregoing Survey as to induce Mr. *Glover* to deſire the Shippers to take their Goods out, and though he had got 300*l.* inſured on her, he ſeemed ſo ſenſible of the deceitful Bargain with the *Jews*, in ſelling him an old rotten Ship, that he never demanded one Farthing of the ſaid Inſurance from the Underwriters.

That the Plaintiff had no Intereſt in the Veſſel, and therefore this was only a Gaming Policy; and as it is a general Rule in all Caſes of *Intereſt or no Intereſt*, that there muſt be total Loſs before the Inſured can recover, and the Inſurer by this Policy being free from Average, or a partial Loſs, it ſeems to be the principal Queſtion in this Caſe, whether the Ship brought into *Dover Pier*, there condemned as being rotten, divided into Lots, and ſold, will be conſidered in the Agreement or Wager, as a total Loſs? And to enforce to the contrary, the Defendant remarks, that there was no Loſs at Sea, no Capture, but a deliberate Act done by the Owner, upon a regular Survey, which occaſioned her being broke up, not by Reaſon of the Damage ſhe had received, but from the Rottenneſs of the principal Parts of her Works.

Verdict for the Plaintiff.

Agreeably to this Deciſion, *Earl Manſfield* in delivering his Opinion, in a late Caſe concerning Neutral Property, by Way of Illuſtration of his Argument, referred to a ſimilar Point of Law; the Queſtion being, Whether a Ship warranted in the Policy, to be Neutral Property, is deemed to be continued ſo during the whole Voyage. Which was determined in the Negative. "So, added his Lordſhip, by an implied Warranty every Ship muſt be *tight, ſtaunch* and *ſtrong*; but it is ſufficient if ſhe be ſo at the Time of her ſailing. She may ceaſe to be ſo in twenty-four Hours after her Departure, and yet the Underwriters will ſtill continue liable. The Warranty is that Things ſtand ſo at the Time, not that they ſhall continue."

Lane and *Caſwall* v. *Jon. Collyer*, Jun. Sittings after *Hil.* Term, 1745, at *Guildhall.*

The Plaintiffs having received Orders from Mr. *John Jones*, of *Boſton* in *New-England*, to make ſome Inſurance for him on the *Repriſal*, Captain *Gowen*, and alſo on her Goods and Freight, at and from Cape *Fare*, in *North Carolina*, to *Briſtol*; underneath the Policy for the Ship only was inſerted the ſubſequent Words or Declaration, *viz. The following Inſurance is on the Ship only, valued at the Sum inſured*, on which Part the Defendant underwrote 100*l.*

The Ship ſailed from Cape *Fare*, with a Cargo of Pitch, Tar, *&c.* in Proſecution of her Voyage for *Briſtol*, and got within one Hundred and Fifty Leagues to the Weſtward of Cape *Clear* in *Ireland*, where ſhe was attacked and taken by three *French* Ships, bound for *Newfoundland*, where they carried her and her Cargo to a *French* Port, called *Carpoon*, after having firſt taken out all her Men, and diſperſed them aboard their own Ships.

On their Arrival at the aforeſaid Port, the Captors took out all her Pitch, being two Hundred and Three Barrels, ſome Tar, what Rice was aboard, *&c.* and after detaining her about three or four Weeks in the ſaid Port, the Captors offered Captain *Gowen* his Ship, and remaining Cargo, for 9500 Livres, about 425*l.* Sterling, which he accepted, and became the Purchaſer thereof on thoſe Terms, leaving his Son as an Hoſtage for the Payment of the Ranſom.

The Ship departed from *Carpoon* for *Briſtol*, and on her Voyage met with very bad Weather, which broke her Rudder, and was forced to put into *Appledore* in *Devonſhire*, the firſt Port they could make with Safety; where the Captain, firſt and ſecond Mates, Boatſwain, and a Foremaſt-man, made a Proteſt on their Oaths, giving ſuch an Account as the preceding.

The Captain having purchaſed the Ship and Cargo, as before-mentioned, on his Arrival at *Appledore* applied to Mr. *Perkins* of *Briſtol*, to whom he was conſigned by *Jones*, the Owner, who refuſed to pay the Ranſom-Money, or have any Thing to do with Ship or Cargo; and then the Captain came to *London* to the Inſurers; and thoſe on the Goods impowered and deſired him to ſell the Cargo for what he could, in order, that, if it produced more than the Ranſom, they might have the Benefit; but the Inſurers on the Ship would not intermeddle, or give any Direction about it.

The Captain returned to the Ship, and ſold that and the Cargo jointly, for above 100*l.* leſs than the Redemption-Money, after deducting Charges; and he has been obliged to pay, or give Security for the Remainder, to procure his Son's Liberty.

The Ship being thus taken and carried into an Enemy's Port, where ſhe was detained a conſiderable Time, and had great Part of her Cargo taken out by the Captors, and afterwards meeting with other Misfortunes, occaſioned her producing leſs than the Ranſom-Money, and conſequently to prove a total Loſs, to be made good by the Inſurer.

The preceding is a State of the Caſe, and of the Plaintiffs' Demands, who think themſelves entitled to a total Loſs, as the Policy was valued; but the Defendant, on the contrary, pretends that, as Part both of the Ship and Goods were ſaved, he is entitled to an Average, and not ſubject to an entire Loſs; but

The Jury found a Verdict for the Plaintiffs.

Jenkins v. *Mackenzie*; Sittings after *Mich.* Term, 1749, at *Guildhall.*

The Plaintiff made an Inſurance in *London*, on the *Tryal* Privateer, fitted out at *Briſtol*, for two Calendar Months, where the Ship might then be, on a Cruize, or in any Port or Place whatſoever or whereſoever; the ſaid Ship to be valued at *Intereſt or no Intereſt, free of Average, and without Benefit of Salvage.*

The ſaid Privateer being fitted for a Cruize, ſailed from *Briſtol* on the 29th of *May*, 1746; and ſome Days after ſhe was met by a *French* Privateer of a ſuperior Force, who attacked, and, after a brave Defence, took her.

She had been in the Enemy's Hands about eight Hours, without their removing any of her Men or Stores, when Admiral *Martin*, with his whole Fleet, appearing, retook the *Tryal*; and, hearing of the gallant Behaviour both of the Captain and Crew, they unanimouſly agreed to give up their Salvage to

to them, and accordingly drew up and ſigned an Inſtrument for that Purpoſe; and the Admiral ordered her to be furniſhed with all Neceſſaries, and ſent a Man of War Sloop to ſee her ſafe into *Briſtol*, where ſhe arrived the latter End of *June*, being between three or four Weeks before the Inſurance expired.

Theſe Circumſtances, the Plaintiff thinks, entitles him to a total Loſs, as the Voyage was overſet, and the Policy being on *Intereſt or not*, will admit of no Average.

The Defendant agrees to the laſt Aſſertion; but, for that very Reaſon inſiſts, he has no Loſs to pay, as he is free from a partial one, and there can be no total one where the Ship is arrived, and, as he inſiſts, might have been fitted out again before the limited Term of the two Months expired, had the Owners not determined the contrary; and beſides, though the Ship was taken, yet as ſhe was never carried *infrà Præſidia* of the Enemy, or was ſo taken as to be beyond a Poſſibility of a Re-capture, and having returned to *Briſtol* ſo long Time before the two Months expired as was ſufficient to refit her in, the Defendant ſuppoſes that the Neglect of the Owners ought not to be imputed to the Underwriters, more eſpecially as ſeveral Ship-Builders attended to prove there was Time enough, as ſeveral Merchants did to give their Opinion with regard to the Loſs.

Verdict for the Plaintiff.

Boutflower v. *Wilmer*; Sittings after *Hil.* Term, 1747, at *Guildhall.*

The Plaintiff was Owner of the Ship *Love and Unity*, which he let out to Freight to one *Bateman Humphrys*, for a Voyage to *Liſbon* and back again; and the Freighter was by Charter-party obliged to victual and man her, which he did accordingly, putting in the Maſter and Crew, and, embarking himſelf, proceeded on his Voyage, and arrived ſafe at *Liſbon:* He delivered the outward-bound Cargo, and put the Ship up for *London*, in Hopes of getting a Freight home; on Advice of which, the Owner and Plaintiff got her inſured, *at and from* Liſbon *to* Graveſend, *warranted to ſail with the Convoy*.

The Freighter, being at *Liſbon*, meditated a Fraud; which iniquitous Scheme he perpetrated in the following Manner, *viz.* He made up Rolls of Lead about the Size of Moidores, Six and Thirties, and Three Pound Twelves, packed up, and ſealed, as ſuch Monies are uſually packed up and ſealed, and made Packages likewiſe in Imitation of thoſe of Diamonds, and then ſent them on board. He took Bills of Lading from the Captain, as for real Money and Diamonds, ſent thoſe Bills of Lading home to different Merchants, and drew conſiderable Sums upon the Credit of them, as well as made large Inſurance, in order, as is ſuppoſed, to have loſt the Ship in the Voyage home, and make the Inſurers pay as though ſuch Effects had actually been on board; but the Captain, as it is imagined, ſuſpecting ſomething of the Fraud before the Ship ſailed, opened one or more of the Packages, and diſcovered the Cheat, finding nothing but Lead and Glaſs, inſtead of Gold and Diamonds; of which he giving Information to the *Engliſh* Conſul there, the Freighter ran away, and the Captain and Crew left the Ship, the Captain coming to *England*.

The Plaintiff, on knowing what had occurred, by the Maſter's Arrival, immediately applied to the Inſurers, and deſired them to ſend to *Liſbon* for the Ship, or furniſh him with Money to go and fetch her; but they were of Opinion, and accordingly acquainted him ſo, that as the Ship was at the Port ſhe was inſured from, and had not proceeded on her Voyage, it was the Buſineſs of the Owner, not the Inſurers, to find Maſter and Mariners to navigate her; the Conſequence of which was, that the Ship lay there neglected till ſhe was broke to Pieces, whereupon the Plaintiff brought this Action for the Recovery of a total Loſs.

The Defendant thinks himſelf not obliged, as he preſumes the Words in the Policy, *at and from*, can only mean to give the Ship Leave to ſtay at the Port a reaſonable Time to procure a Lading, and take it in, and not to lie there till ſhe rots, without attempting the Voyage; as this would be to make the Inſurer at all Events liable, ſooner or later, whereas he ſuppoſed he undertook a Riſk of two or three Months only.

But,

But, I preſume, the Underwriters would be obliged by the Barretry of the Maſter and Sailors, as I imagine the act of deſerting the Ship would be conſtrued, and therefore, abſtracted from all other Arguments, would on this Point only be condemned.

Verdict for the Plaintiff.

Elton v. *Brogden*; Sittings after *Hilary* Term, 1746, at *Guildhall.*

The Plaintiff in the preſent Caſe brought an Action againſt the Defendant, for an Inſurance this latter underwrote on the *Mediterranean*, at and from *Briſtol* to *Newfoundland*, the Ship valued at the Sum inſured, without further Proof of Intereſt than the Policy.

It appeared upon the Trial of this Cauſe, that the Plaintiffs, who were Merchants at *Briſtol*, were Owners of the Ship in Queſtion, and had ſent her out upon a Voyage from thence to *Newfoundland*; that ſhe carried with her a Letter of Marque, and in her Voyage met and took a *French* Ship, which ſhe brought back to *Briſtol*; that ſhe ſoon ſet out again upon the ſame Voyage, and took another Prize, which ſhe alſo returned with.

Upon the Ship's coming back, the Plaintiffs applied to the Inſurers for a Return of Part of the Premium, which was ten Guineas *per Cent.* in Regard they had not run ſo much Riſk as if the Ship had proceeded the whole Voyage, and the Inſurers returned three *per Cent.*

A new Policy was made for the Voyage now under Conſideration, in the ſame Manner and on the ſame Terms as the laſt, and the Ship ſet out on her Voyage, and took another Prize.——The Captain, who was the Plaintiff's only Witneſs, ſaid, their Directions to him for the preceding Voyages were, that in Caſe he took any Thing to return with it to *Briſtol*, or not, as he ſhould think proper; but in this laſt Voyage their Directions were, if he took any Thing, to ſend it home by Part of the Crew, and with the other Part to proceed on the Voyage; and that he would have done ſo, but the Sailors, after the Capture, would not proceed on the Voyage, but would return to take Care of her to *Briſtol*; and that all the Crew, except the Mate, Surgeon, and one other, were of this Mind, and ſwore if the Captain would not go back, they would not touch a Rope, nor do the leaſt Thing towards navigating the Ship; on which the Captain was forced to comply, and ſet his Ship homeward, as Guard or Convoy to the Prize; that in going back to *Briſtol*, the *Mediterranean* was taken, though the Prize got in ſafe, and for this Loſs the Plaintiffs brought their Action.

On the Part of the Defendant it was inſiſted, that this was a Deviation for the Benefit of the Aſſured, and that the Inſurers were therefore diſcharged.

It appeared on the Captain's Evidence, that the Plaintiffs had given a Part of all Prizes to the Captain and Ship's Crew; and that it was for the Care and Protection of this Prize, which made the Sailors inſiſt to go back with her, which was the firſt Cauſe and Ground for the Deviation, and therefore, and for that the Plaintiffs were likewiſe themſelves to be greatly benefited by the Prize, the Defendant inſiſted he ſhould not pay.

But it appearing alſo from the Evidence of the Captain, that his Orders for this Voyage were poſitively to proceed, notwithſtanding any Capture he ſhould make, and that he would have done ſo, if he could have prevailed on the Sailors, and that his returning was wholly owing to their Refuſal to proceed, and his Incapacity to go on without them, the Lord Chief Juſtice and the Jury were of Opinion with the Plaintiffs, and the Jury brought in their Verdict accordingly.

Pelly v. *Govern.* and *Comp.* of the *Royal Exch. Aſſur.* 1 *Burrow*, 341, at *Guildhall*, 23 *May*, 1757.

The Plaintiff being part Owner of the Ship *Onſlow*, an *Eaſt-India* Ship, then lying in the *Thames*, and bound on a Voyage to *China*, and back again to *London*, inſured it at and from *London* to any Ports and Places beyond the *Cape* of *Good Hope*, and back to *London*; free from Average under ten *per Cent.* upon the Body, Tackle, Apparel, Ordnance, Ammunition, Artillery, Boat, and other Furniture of and in the ſaid Ship: Beginning the Adventure upon the ſaid Ship, from and immediately following the Date of the Policy; and ſo to continue and endure until the ſaid Ship, with all her Ordnance, Tackle, and Apparel, ſhall arrive as above, and hath there moored at Anchor twenty-four Hours in good Safety. And it ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Ship, in this Voyage, to proceed, and ſail to, and touch, and ſtay at any Ports or Places whatſoever,

whatſoever, without Prejudice to this Aſſurance. The Perils mentioned in the Policy are the common Perils, *viz.* of the Seas, Men of War, Fire, Enemies, Pirates, *&c.* and all other Perils, Loſſes, and Misfortunes.

The Ship ſailed, and arrived in the River *Canton* in *China*, where ſhe was to ſtay, to clean and refit, and for other Purpoſes. Upon her Arrival there, the Sails, Yards, Tackle, Cables, Rigging, Apparel, and other Furniture, were by the Captain's Order taken out of her, and put into a Ware-houſe or Store-houſe, called a *Bank-Saul*, built for that Purpoſe on a *Sand-Bank*, or ſmall *Iſland*, lying in the ſaid River, near one of the *Banks* called *Bank-Saul Iſland*, about 200 or 220 Yards in Length, and forty or fifty Yards in Breadth, in order to be there repaired, kept dry, and preſerved till the Ship ſhould be keeled, cleaned, and refitted. Some Time after this, a Fire accidentally broke out in the *Bank-Saul* belonging to a *Swediſh* Ship, and communicated itſelf to another *Bank-Saul*, and from thence to the *Bank-Saul* belonging to the *Onſlow*, and conſumed the ſame, with all the Sails, Yards, Tackle, Cables, Rigging, Apparel, and other Furniture belonging to the *Onſlow*, which were therein.

The Queſtion in this Caſe was, Whether the Inſurers were liable to anſwer for this Loſs, ſo happening upon this *Bank-Saul*, within the Intent and Meaning of this Policy? It was ſtated, that it was the univerſal and well-known Uſage, and had been ſo for a great Number of Years, for all *European* Ships which go a *China* Voyage, when they arrive near this *Bank-Saul Iſland* in the River, to unrig the Ship, *&c.* and to act in every Reſpect as Captain *Pelly* had done; and that the ſo doing was prudent, and for the common Benefit of the Owners of the Ship, the Inſurers and Inſured, and all Perſons concerned in the Safety of the Ship. It was objected, that this was not a Loſs by Sea, but at Land. But it was anſwered, that the Loſs being upon a Sand-Bank in the River, and in the only Port where the *Engliſh* can clean and refit their Ships, it was a Loſs at Sea, and the Policy expreſſing an Inſurance from Fire, it was to all Intents within the Meaning thereof; and a Verdict was given for the Plaintiff, ſubject to the Opinion of the Court of *King's-Bench*; and Lord *Mansfield* afterwards delivered the Opinion of the Court, confirming the ſaid Verdict.

Of Re-Aſſurance and Double Inſurance.

RE-ASSURANCE, as underſtood by the Law of *England*, may be ſaid to be a Contract, which the firſt Inſurer enters into, in order to relieve himſelf from thoſe Riſks which he has incautiouſly undertaken; by throwing them upon other Underwriters, who are called Re-Aſſurers. This Species of Contract has obtained a Place in moſt of the commercial Syſtems of the trading Countries of *Europe*; and it is allowed by them, at this Day, to be politick and legal: And the Law of *England* adopted this Regulation, and permitted the Underwriters upon Policies to inſure themſelves againſt thoſe Riſks for which they had inadvertently engaged to indemnify the Inſured; or where, perhaps, they had involved themſeves to a greater Amount than their Ability would enable them to diſcharge. But though ſuch a Contract ſeems perfectly fair and reaſonable in itſelf, and might be productive of very beneficial Conſequences to thoſe concerned in this important Branch of Trade, yet, like many other uſeful Inſtitutions, it was ſo much abuſed, and turned to Purpoſes ſo pernicious to a commercial Nation, and ſo deſtructive of thoſe very Benefits it was originally intended to promote and encourage, that the Legiſlature was at laſt obliged to interpoſe, and by a poſitive Law to cut off all Opportunity of practiſing thoſe Frauds in future, which were become glaring and enormous.

Accordingly it was enacted, That it ſhould not be lawful to make Re-aſſurance, unleſs the Aſſurer ſhould be inſolvent, become a Bankrupt, or die; in either of which Caſes, ſuch Aſſurer, his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns, might make Re-aſſurance, to the Amount before by him aſſured, provided it ſhould be expreſſed in the Policy to be a Re-aſſurance. 19 *Geo.* II. C. 37. S. 4.

From this Act, ſays *Park*, it is apparent that all Kinds of Re-aſſurance are not prohibited; but wherever ſuch a Contract tends to the Advancement of Commerce, or to the real Benefit of an Individual, in ſuch Caſes it ſhall be permitted. Thus, in Caſe of Inſolvency or Bankruptcy, it is advantageous to the Creditors in general, as well as to the Individual, that a Re-aſſurance ſhould be made: For by theſe Means, the Fund of the Bankrupt's Eſtate is not diminiſhed in Caſe of Loſs, and the Inſured has a better Security for the Payment of the Amount of his Damages, or at leaſt a Proportion of it. If the Inſurer die, it is no leſs neceſſary and beneficial to his Succeſſors than it was in the former Caſe of a Bankruptcy; becauſe it will provide Aſſets to ſatisfy the Inſured, in Caſe a Loſs ſhould happen, and thus ſecure the Eſtate of the Deceaſed for the Benefit of his Heirs.

The Statute is worded in ſuch expreſs Terms, excluding every Species of Re-aſſurance, except in the three Inſtances of Death, Bankruptcy, or Inſolvency, that a Doubt, as it ſhould ſeem, could hardly be founded upon it. But as it was held, that the firſt Clauſe prohibiting Inſurance, *Intereſt or no Intereſt*, did not extend to foreign Ships, ſo it was argued, that Re-aſſurance made here on *the Ships of Foreigners* did not fall within the Act. This Point, therefore, came on to be conſidered by the Court of *King's-Bench* in the Year 1787, in the Form of a Special Caſe; ſtating, that a Re-aſſurance was made by the Defendant on a *French Veſſel*, firſt inſured by *a French Underwriter* at *Marſeilles*, and who, at the Time of ſubſcribing the ſecond Policy, was ſolvent. The Court were unanimouſly of Opinion, that this Policy of Re-aſſurance was void; and that every Re-aſſurance in this Country, either by *Britiſh* Subjects or Foreigners, on *Britiſh* or Foreign Ships, is void by the Statute, unleſs the firſt *Aſſurer be inſolvent, become a Bankrupt, or die*.

Andree v. *Fletcher*; 2 Term Rep. 161.

But there is another Kind of Aſſurance, which is called *Double Inſurance*, and which has been not unfrequently confounded with Re-aſſurance, by Merchants and commercial Writers; it is for this Reaſon, that we ſhall ſtate the Difference accurately in this Place.

A *Double Inſurance* is, where the ſame Man is to receive two Sums inſtead of one, or the ſame Sum twice over, for the ſame Loſs, by reaſon of his having made *two* Inſurances upon the ſame Goods, or the ſame Ship. The firſt Diſtinction between theſe two Contracts is, that a Re-aſſurance is a Contract made by the *firſt Underwriter*, his Executors or Aſſigns, to ſecure himſelf, or his Eſtate; whereas a Double Inſurance is entered into by the *Inſured*. A Re-aſſurance, except in the Caſes provided for by the Statute, is abſolutely void: A Double Inſurance is not void; but ſtill the Inſured ſhall recover only one Satisfaction for his Loſs. This requires Explanation.

Where a Man has made a Double Inſurance, he may recover his Loſs, againſt which of the Underwriters he pleaſes; but he can recover no more than the Amount of his Loſs. This depends upon the Nature of Inſurance, and the great Principles of Juſtice and good Faith. An Inſurance being merely a Contract of *Indemnity*, in Caſe of Loſs, it follows as a neceſſary Conſequence, that a Man ſhall not recover more than he has loſt, or receive Satisfaction greater than the Injury he has ſuſtained. It being thus ſettled, that the Inſured ſhall recover but one Satisfaction, and that in Caſe of a Double Inſurance he may fix upon which of the Underwriters he will for the Payment of his Loſs, it is a Principle of natural Juſtice, that the ſeveral Inſurers ſhould all of them contribute, in their ſeveral Proportions, to ſatisfy that Loſs againſt which they have all inſured. Theſe Principles have been fully declared to be Law in ſeveral Caſes.

Firſt, in the Year 1763, it was ruled by Lord *Mansfield*, Chief Juſtice, and agreed to be the Courſe of Practice, that upon a Double Inſurance, though the Inſured is not intitled to two Satisfactions, yet upon the firſt Action he may recover the whole Sum inſured, and may leave the Defendant therein, to recover a rateable Satisfaction from the other Inſurers. See 1 *Blackſtone's Reports*, p. 416.

Rogers v. *Davis*; *Mich.* Sittings, 17 *Geo.* III. before Lord *Mansfield*.

Thus alſo it was determined in another Cauſe at *Guildhall*, many Years after. It was an Action to recover on a Policy of Inſurance on a Ship from *Newfoundland* to *Dominica*, and from thence to the Port of Diſcharge in the *Weſt-Indies*. It was a valued Policy on the Ship and Freight, and on the Goods as Intereſt

ſhould

ſhould appear. The Ship ſailed from *St. John's* the 17th of *December*, 1775, and the Plaintiff declared as for a total Loſs. The Defendant underwrote for 200*l.* and paid into Court 124*l.* This Sum was paid on a Suppoſition, that the Underwriters on a former Policy ſhould bear a Share of the Loſs. The Plaintiff had originally inſured at *Liverpool*, on a Voyage from *Newfoundland* to *Barbadoes* and the *Leeward Iſlands*, with an Exception of *American* Captures: But the Plaintiff afterwards, for the Purpoſe of ſecuring himſelf againſt Captures, and having altered the Courſe of his Voyage, made the preſent Inſurance. The Plaintiff inſiſted he was intitled to receive the full Amount of his Inſurance from the Defendant, and not any Part from the *Liverpool* Underwriters, becauſe the Voyage laſt inſured was different from that inſured at *Liverpool*. A Verdict was given for the Plaintiff for his full Demand, with Liberty for the Defendant to bring an Action againſt the *Liverpool* Underwriters, if he thought fit.

Accordingly, in the *Eaſter* Term following, an Action was brought for Money had and received to the Uſe of the Plaintiff, who was the Defendant in the firſt Cauſe, in order to recover a Contribution for the Loſs which he had been obliged to pay. The Plaintiff had paid 200*l.* Loſs, and 47*l.* Coſts. The Queſtion was, Whether the *Defendant*, one of the *Liverpool* Underwriters of the firſt Policy, was liable to contribute any Thing, and what? It was inſiſted by the Counſel for the Defendant, that the Inſurance in *London* was an illegal Re-aſſurance; and therefore the Plaintiff might have made a good Defence on that Ground, as *Defendant* in the Action brought againſt him; and, if ſo, he could not now recover againſt the preſent Defendant. Lord *Mansfield* ſaid—"The Queſtion ſeems to be, whether the Inſured has not two Securities for the Loſs that has happened; If ſo, can there be a Doubt that he may bring his Action againſt either? It is like the Caſe of two common Securities for Money, where, if all the Money be recovered againſt one of them, he may recover a Proportion from the other. Then, this would bring it to the Queſtion, Whether the ſecond Inſurance is void as a Re-aſſurance? But a Re-aſſurance is a Contract made by the Inſurer to ſecure himſelf; *and this is only a Double Inſurance.*" Upon this Direction, the Jury found for the Plaintiff.

Of Bottomry and Reſpondentia-Bonds, as connected with Caſes of Inſurance.

BOTTOMRY is a Contract, by which the Owner of a Ship borrows Money to enable him to carry on the Voyage, and pledges the Keel or *Bottom* of the Ship, as a Security for the Re-payment. If the Ship be loſt, the Lender alſo loſes his whole Money; but if not, he ſhall receive his Principal, and the ſtipulated Intereſt, however it exceed the legal Rate. Syſtem of Marine Laws.

When the Loan is not made upon the Veſſel, but upon the Goods, then the Borrower only is *perſonally* bound to anſwer the Contract, who is ſaid to take up Money at RESPONDENTIA. In this conſiſts the chief Difference between *Bottomry* and *Reſpondentia*; in moſt other Reſpects they are the ſame.

The *Borrower*, on *Reſpondentia*, can only inſure the ſurplus Value of the Goods, over and above the Money borrowed.

The Lender alone can make Inſurance on the Money lent.

Bottomry and *Reſpondentia* may be inſured, provided it be ſpecified to be ſuch Intereſt, in the Policy.

When a Perſon inſures a *Bottomry* Intereſt, and recovers upon the Bond, he cannot alſo recover upon the Policy.

This was an Action on the Caſe, upon a Policy of Inſurance made on Goods and Merchandizes, laden or to be laden on board the good Ship or Veſſel called the *Denham*, whereof was Maſter Captain *William Tryon*, "at and from *Bengal* "to any Ports or Places whatſoever in the *Eaſt-Indies*, until her ſafe Arrival in "*London*," which Policy was underwritten by the Defendant for 200*l.* for a Premium of 10*l. per Cent.* The Plaintiff declared for a total Loſs. The Defendant pleaded the general Iſſue. *Glover* v. *Black*, 3 Burrow, 1394. *Trin.* Term, 3 *Geo.* III.

The Cauſe came on to be tried at *Guildhall*, *London*, on the 1ſt of *December* 1762, before Lord *Mansfield*; It appeared in evidence, that the Defendant underwrote the Policy and received the Premium as ſtated in the Declaration; that before the underwriting of the Policy, the Plaintiff had lent to *William Tryon*, the Maſter of the Ship, upon the Goods then laden and to be laden on board the ſaid Ship, on Account of the ſaid *William Tryon*, the Sum of 764*l.* on *Reſpondentia*, for which a *Reſpondentia Bond* was executed by Captain *Tryon* and one *Joſeph Buſtol*, to the Plaintiff.

The Bond was in the common Form; and recited, "That the above named "*Alphonſus Glover*, had, on the Day of the Date, lent and advanced to the above "bounden *William Tryon*, the Sum of 764*l.* upon the Merchandizes and Effects "laden and to be laden upon the Account of the ſaid *William Tryon*, on board the "good Ship or Veſſel called the *Denham*, of the Burthen of 499 Tons or thereabouts, now in the River *Thames*, whereof he the ſaid *William Tryon* is the "Commander." And the Condition was, "That if the ſaid Ship ſhould, "with all convenient Speed, proceed and ſail from and out of the ſaid River "*Thames* on a Voyage to any Parts or Places in the *Eaſt Indies*, *China*, *Perſia*, "or elſewhere beyond the *Cape of Good Hope*, and from thence ſhould ſail and return into the ſaid River *Thames* at or before the End or Expiration of thirty-ſix "Calendar Months to be accounted from the Day of the Date of theſe Preſents, "and that, without Deviation, the Dangers and Caſualties of the Seas excepted; and if the above bound *William Tryon*, and *Joſeph Buſtol*, or either of "them, their or either of their Heirs, Executors, or Adminiſtrators ſhould, within "thirty Days next after the ſaid Ship or Veſſel ſhould be arrived in the ſaid "River *Thames* from the ſaid Voyage, or at the End and Expiration of the ſaid "thirty-ſix Calendar Months, to be accounted as aforeſaid, which of the ſaid "Times ſhould firſt or next happen, well and truly pay, or cauſe to be paid, unto "the ſaid *Alphonſus Glover*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns, the "Sum of 1008*l.* and 9*s.* of lawful Money of *Great-Britain*, together with 12*l.* "and 4*s.* of like lawful Money by the Month, and ſo in Proportion for a "greater or leſſer Time than a Month, for all ſuch Time and ſo many Months "as ſhould be elapſed and run out of the ſaid thirty-ſix Months, over and above "twenty Months to be accounted from the Date of theſe Preſents; or if in "the ſaid Voyage, and within the ſaid thirty-ſix Months to be accounted as "aforeſaid, an utter Loſs of the ſaid Ship by Fire, Enemies, Men of War, or "any other Caſualty ſhould unavoidably happen; and the ſaid *William Tryon* and "*Joſeph Buſtol*, or either of them, their or either of their Heirs, Executors, "or Adminiſtrators, ſhould, within thirty-ſix Calendar Months next after ſuch "Loſs, pay and ſatisfy unto the ſaid *Alphonſus Glover*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, a juſt and proportionable Average on all Goods and "Effects of the ſaid *William Tryon*, carried from *England* on board the ſaid "Ship, and on all other Goods and Effects which the ſaid *William Tryon* ſhould "acquire during the ſaid Voyage, and ſhould not be unavoidably loſt, then the "above-written Obligation to be void, or elſe to be and ſtand in full Force, "Virtue and Effect." That on the 31ſt of *March*, 1760, the ſaid Ship *Denham* was at *Fort Marlborough* in the *Eaſt Indies*, within the Limits inſured; and had there and at the Time of the Loſs hereafter-mentioned, divers Goods aud Merchandizes on board her, which were the Property of the ſaid *William Tryon* and of greater Value than all the Money he had borrowed. That on the ſaid 31ſt *March* 1760, the ſaid Ship, with her Lading on board her, was burnt at *Fort Marlborough* aforeſaid; and thereby all the Goods and Merchandizes aforeſaid of the ſaid *William Tryon* were totally conſumed and loſt.

This Proof being given of the Plaintiff's Intereſt, the Jury found a Verdict for the Plaintiff, ſubject to the Opinion of the Court, "Whether, on this Evidence the Plaintiff was intitled to recover on this Policy?" For by the Stat. of 15 *Geo.* II. C. 37. Sect. 5. it is enacted, "That all Money to be lent on "*Bottomree*, or at *Reſpondentia*, upon any Ships belonging to any of his Majeſty's "Subjects bound to or from the *Eaſt Indies*, ſhall be lent only on the Ship, or on "the Merchandizes or Effects on board of ſuch Ship; and ſhall be ſo expreſſed "in the Bond. And the Benefit of Salvage ſhall be allowed to the Lender, his Agents

" Agents or Aſſigns; who alone ſhall have a Right to make Aſſurance on the " Money ſo lent. And no Borrower of Money on *Bottomree* or at *Reſpondentia* " ſhall recover more on any Aſſurance than the Value of his Intereſt on the " Ship, or in the Merchandizes, or Effects on Board, excluſive of the Money " ſo borrowed. And in Caſe it ſhall appear that the Value of his Share in the " Ship, or in the Effects on board, doth not amount to the full Sum or Sums he " hath borrowed, ſuch Borrower ſhall be reſponſible to the Lender for ſo much " of the Money borrowed, as he hath not laid out in the Ship, or Merchan- " dizes laden thereon, with lawful Intereſt for the ſame, together with the " Aſſurance and all other Charges thereon, in the Proportion the Money not laid " out ſhall be to the whole Money lent; notwithſtanding the Ship and Merchan- " dizes be totally loſt.

The Counſel for the Defendant inſiſted, that the Lender of the Money upon *Reſpondentia* has no Intereſt at all in the Goods that the Borrower either carries out, or may acquire in *India*, and conſequently he cannot inſure them. This was in Anſwer to the Counſel for the Plaintiff, who maintained, that the Lender of this Money had an Intereſt in the Goods, though they were the Property of the Borrower: The Lender is the Trader againſt the Riſk of the Sea. *Reſpon- dentia*, they ſaid is an Intereſt that may be inſured, and it is not neceſſary to ſpecify in the Policy, that it was a *Reſpondentia* Intereſt only, which is inſured. But to this it was objected, on Behalf of the Defendant, that there is a ſettled known Form of inſuring the *Reſpondentia* and the *Bottomry* Intereſt *ſpecifically* and *Nominatim*. And the Cuſtom of all Inſurances is to mention the Thing in- ſured preciſely. The Queſtion therefore ultimately turned upon this Point — Whether the Words *Reſpondentia* and *Bottomry* muſt be mentioned and ſpecified in the Policy of Inſurance? And the Court declared that the Words ought to be inſerted, it being the eſtabliſhed Law and Cuſtom of Merchants—and Lord *Mansfield* owned that at the Trial, and alſo ſince, upon the Arguments before the Court, he did lean to ſupport this Inſurance. And his Reaſon for ſo doing, was, that he was ſatisfied of its being a fair Inſurance, and that the Doubt which had ariſen upon it was only occaſioned by a Slip in omitting to ſpecify, as it was intended to have been done, " That this was a *Reſpondentia* In- tereſt." This Slip however could not be rectified, for the Court after taking ſome Time to conſider the Caſe, nonſuited the Plaintiff ſolely for the Omiſſion. This Caſe being thereby rendered highly intereſting to caution Merchants in Reſpect to the careful wording of Policies, we having given the ſubſtance, and for the entire Arguments of the eminent Counſel concerned on both Sides, we refer the Gentlemen of the Law, or Merchants having ſimilar Caſes at Iſſue, to *Parker's* Laws of Shipping and *Inſurance, with a Digeſt of adjudged Caſes*, 4*to*. *Lond*. 1775.

There were nine Cauſes in all, upon the ſeveral Inſurances of the *Eaſt-India* Ship the *Winchelſea*, Captain *Howe* Commander; they had been tried by ſpecial Juries at different Times; the Charter-Party, bearing Date the 20th of *Auguſt* 1761, was according to a printed Form which had been long in Uſe, in which, among many other Proviſions, a Stipulation was made for 20*l*. 3*s*. 4*d*. a Day, *Demurrage*, for ſo long a Time as ſhe ſhall be detained in *India*, *China*, or elſewhere within the ſaid Limits, in the Service and Employment of the ſaid Company; *March* the 25th 1762, the Ship ſailed; *September* 19th, ſhe arrived at *Bombay*; *November* the 4th, ſhe left *Bombay the firſt Time*; *March* 5th, 1763, ſhe arrived at *Calcutta*. On the 28th the Preſidency and Council of *Bengal*, entered into a new Agreement with the Captain, reciting, " that the *Charter-Party*, would expire on the 11th of *February*, 1764, but that the Preſident and Council, finding it expedient to detain the Ship in *India*, and deſirous of having the Time limited in the *Charter-Party* pro- longed, *&c*. the Indenture therefore witneſſeth, that the Captain lets the Ship to Freight for one whole Year from the ſaid 11th of *February* 1764," *&c*.

Heaton v. *Rucker*, 3 Burrow, 1707. 12 *June*, 1765.

In *July* 1763, the Ship arrived at *Bombay*, *the ſecond Time*. The Beginning of 1764, ſhe arrived at *Bengal*; *March* 19th, ſhe left *Bengal* to go to *Bombay*;

and on the 21ſt, ſhe was loſt. A Copy of the new Agreement had been ſent to *London* by the Captain, whoſe Letter was received and publickly read in a Coffee-Houſe, in the Month of *April*, 1763; and other Inſurances were made upon the Ship after this new Agreement was thus publickly known. The Underwriters inſiſted, that the Policies were void, becauſe at the Time of underwriting, they were not expreſsly told of the new Agreement "to detain the Ship in *India* for a Year longer than the enlarged Time provided for by the *Charter-Party*, which expired on the 11th of *February* 1764."

The Cauſes were tried at firſt with different Succeſs: But all the nine Verdicts were at laſt uniform for the Plaintiffs, the *Inſured*, againſt the Underwriters, The Reaſons that governed the Court were, that the Underwriters are bound and preſumed to know the Courſe of the *Eaſt-India* Trade, the Times of the *Charter-Party*, and the Deſtination of the *India* Ships, which are under the Direction of the Company, and not of the Owners. That the *Charter-Party* is a printed Form of a very long ſtanding—That, beſides the Liberty thereby given, to prolong the Ship's Stay for one Year, it is very common, by a new Agreement, to detain her a Year longer, for no Ship comes Home in Ballaſt, and the longer a Ship is kept, the more beneficial it is to the Owners. That the Words of the Policy are adapted to this Uſage, being without Limitation of Time or Place, and without any Reference to the firſt Voyage particularly mentioned in the *Charter-Party*. The Terms of the Policy preciſely deſcribe the Riſk, in its utmoſt Latitude; and neceſſarily extend to every Prolongation of Stay, and every Country Voyage—That any of the Defendants might have learned at the *India-Houſe* all that was to be known. That the Chance of her Stay is one of the Riſks Inſured—Finally, that this Ship was Inſured at the ſame Premium, after the Prolongation of her Stay in *India* was known.

Upon the whole, the ultimate Deciſion of the Court upon theſe Cauſes eſtabliſhes the following Rule for the Information of Underwriters and all Perſons making Inſurance upon *Eaſt-India* Ships, "That Policies of Inſurance upon "*Eaſt-India* Ships, include the Chance of their being detained in INDIA, and "the Riſk of their *Country Voyages* there."

Miſcellaneous Obſervations and ſingular Circumſtances reſpecting Inſurances.

A Circumſtance which rarely happens muſt be noticed in this Place; becauſe it vacates and annulls, *ab initio*, the Contract of Inſurance. It is this; whenever an Inſurance is made on a Voyage, expreſsly prohibited by the common, ſtatute, or maritime Law of the Country, the Policy is of no Effect. The principle, upon which ſuch a Regulation is founded, is not peculiar to this Kind of Contract; for it is nothing more than that which deſtroys all Contracts whatſoever; that it can never be preſumed that Men will make an Agreement forbidden by the Laws; but if they ſhould attempt ſuch a Thing, it is invalid, and will not receive the Aſſiſtance of a Court of Juſtice to carry it into Execution.

The moſt material Caſe upon this Point is, that of *Johnſon* and *Sutton*, which came on to be argued in the Year 1779, and received the ſolemn Opinion of the Court of King's Bench.

Park, p. 232. 2 *Edit.* It was an Action on a Policy of Inſurance on Goods on board the Ship *Venus*, "loſt or not loſt, at and from *London* to *New-York*, warranted to depart with Convoy from the Channel for the Voyage." The Cauſe was tried before Lord *Mansfield* at *Guildhall*, and a Verdict was found for the Plaintiff. The Defendant obtained a Rule to ſhew Cauſe why there ſhould not be a new Trial.

The facts, upon his Lordſhip's Report, appeared to be theſe: The Ship was cleared for *Halifax* and *New-York*. She had Proviſions on Board, which ſhe had a Licenſe to carry to *New-York*, under a Proviſo in the prohibitory Act of 16 *Geo.* III. Cap. 5. But one half of the Cargo, including the Goods which were the Subject of this Inſurance, was not licenced, and was not calculated for the

the *Hallifax* Market, but for *New-York*. There had been a Proclamation by Sir *William Howe*, to allow the Entry of unlicenced Goods at *New-York*; and though there were Bonds uſually given at the Cuſtom-houſe here, by which the Captain engaged to carry the Goods to *Hallifax*, thoſe Bonds were afterwards cancelled, on producing a Certificate from an Officer appointed for that Purpoſe at *New-York*, declaring that they were landed there. The Commander in Chief had no Authority under the Act of Parliament to iſſue ſuch Proclamation, or to permit the Exportation of unlicenced Goods. The *Venus* was taken in her Paſſage to *New-York* by an *American* Privateer. The firſt Section of the Statute prohibits all Commerce with the Province of *New-York*, amongſt others, and confiſcates all Ships and their Cargoes which ſhall be found trading, or going to, or coming from trading with them. In Section the ſecond, there is a Proviſo excepting Ships laden with Proviſions for the Uſe of his Majeſty's Garriſons or Fleets, or for the Inhabitants of any Town poſſeſſed by his Majeſty's Troops, provided the Maſter ſhall produce a Licence ſpecifying the Voyage, *&c.* and the Quantity and Species of Proviſions; but by the ſame *Proviſo* it is declared, that Goods not licenced, found on board ſuch Ships, ſhall be forfeited.

After Argument upon the Motion for a new Trial, Lord *Mansfield* ſaid—"The Whole of the Plaintiff's Caſe goes on an eſtabliſhed Practice, directly againſt an Act of Parliament. If the Defendant did not know that the Goods were unlicenced, the Objection is fair as between the Parties. If he did, he would not deſerve to be favoured. But, however that may be, it was illegal to ſend the Goods to *New-York*, and, *in pari delicto, potior eſt conditio defendentis*. It is impoſſible to bring this within the Caſes cited, *(Caſes of Inſurance on Ships trading contrary to the Revenue Laws of foreign Countries)* becauſe here there was a direct Contravention of the Law of the Land." The Rule for a new Trial was made abſolute.

If a Ship, though neutral, be inſured on a Voyage prohibited by an Embargo, laid on in Time of War by the Prince of the Country, in whoſe Ports the Ship happens to be, ſuch an Inſurance is alſo void. This depends upon the Power of an Embargo, the Right of laying on which by the Sovereign of *Great-Britain*, in Time of War, is undoubted; although, in a Time of Peace, it may be a different Queſtion. The Right being admitted, it follows of Courſe, that any Act done in Contravention of a Proclamation of this Nature is illegal and criminal, becauſe it is equally binding as ~~an~~ Act of Parliament, and a Contract founded on ſuch illicit Proceedings is conſequently void. *Park*, p. 234.

By the Laws of almoſt all Countries, the *Exportation* and *Importation* of certain Commodities are declared to be illegal: To act contrary to that Prohibition is clearly a Contempt of legal Authority, and conſequently a moral Wrong. If the Act itſelf be illegal, the Inſurance to protect ſuch an Act muſt alſo be contrary to Law, and therefore void. Agreeably to this Principle, it ſeems to have been laid down by the Writers upon the Subject, as a general and univerſal Propoſition—that an Inſurance being made, although in general Terms, does not comprehend prohibited Goods; and therefore, when the Inſured ſhall procure ſuch Commodities to be ſhipped, by means of which the Ship and Cargo are confiſcated, the Inſurance is diſcharged; but they made the following Exception, *the Underwriter being ignorant of it*; a Diſtinction which our Courts of Law will not admit; and accordingly all the modern Caſes have been decided againſt the Inſured, even though the Underwriter knew the Goods were prohibited, becauſe the Act itſelf being unlawful, and the *Lader* knowing it at the Time of the Lading, ſuch Aſſurance cannot oblige the Inſurer to anſwer the Loſs; for the ſame is not ſuch an Aſſurance as the Law ſupports.

ABANDONMENT, as it regards Contracts of Inſurance, is underſtood to be a Ceſſion and Abandonment, on the Part of the *Inſured* to the *Inſurer*, of his Right to all the Property that may happen to be recovered from Shipwreck, Capture, or any other Peril ſtated in the Policy, before he can demand a Recompence from the latter for a total Loſs: For, by a total Loſs, we do not always mean, that the thing inſured is abſolutely loſt and deſtroyed; but that, by ſome of the uſual Perils, it is become of ſo little Value as to intitle the Inſured to call upon

upon the Underwriter to accept of what is ſaved, and to pay the full Amount of his Inſurance, as if a total Loſs had actually happened.

Syſtem of Marine Law, p. 143.

Indeed, the Word *Abandonment* conveys the Idea, that the whole Property is not loſt; for it is impoſſible to cede or abandon that which does not exiſt. When the Underwriter has diſcharged his Inſurance, the Abandonment being made, he ſtands in the Place of the Inſured, and is intitled to all the Advantages reſulting from that Situation.

The Doctrine of Abandonment has obtained a Place in the Laws of all the Maritime Nations in the World, where Inſurance has been known. There is no Difference in the Definition of the Word; and they all agree, that when an Abandonment is made, it muſt be a total, not a partial one; that is, one Part of the Property inſured ſhall not be retained, and the other abandoned; a Regulation certainly founded in Juſtice.

But, with reſpect to the Caſes and Circumſtances in which the Inſured is intitled to exerciſe this Power, the Regulations of ſome foreign Countries vary from the Deciſions of our Courts of Law: However, as the Principles of Abandonment in no Country have been more accurately defined than in *England*, and that not by the ſpeculative Opinions of private Writers, but by the ſolemn and deliberate Judgement of that great modern Luminary of the *Britiſh* Law, Earl *Mansfield*, and other grave and learned Judges of the Land, we may venture to affirm, that the Deciſions of our Courts, founded upon thoſe Principles, are eſtabliſhed upon the ſolid and permanent Baſis of Reaſon and Equity, conſequently are to be conſidered as of the firſt Authority.

From theſe Deciſions we may collect, that the Right to abandon muſt ariſe upon the Object of the Inſured being ſo far defeated, that it is not worth his while to purſue it. For Inſtance, if the Voyage be loſt, or not worth purſuing; if the Salvage be very high, *ſuppoſe a Half*; if further Expence be neceſſary; if the Inſurer will not engage at all Events to bear that Expence, though it ſhould exceed the Value, or fail of Succeſs: Under theſe and many other ſimilar Circumſtances, the Inſured may diſentangle himſelf, and abandon, notwithſtanding there has been a Re-capture.

It is material to obſerve, that the Right to abandon muſt depend upon the Nature of the Caſe at the Time of the Action brought, or at the Time of the Offer to abandon: A Determination founded on the Equity of the Contract between the Parties; becauſe an Inſurer ought never to pay leſs, upon a Contract of Indemnity, than the Value of the Loſs, and the Inſured ought never to gain more.

But it is evident, that there may be Circumſtances in which it would be contrary to every Principle of Juſtice to ſuffer the Inſured to abandon: Suppoſe a Ship to be taken, and eſcape immediately, which would be no Hindrance to the Voyage, or another to be captured and inſtantly ranſomed, which would amount only to a partial Loſs; in theſe Caſes, the Inſured could not be allowed to demand a Recompence for a total Loſs.

In many of the Maritime Countries on the Continent of *Europe*, the Time, within which the Abandonment muſt be made, is fixed by poſitive Regulations.

Ord. of *Lewis* XIV. Inſurance, Art. 48.

Thus, in *France*, it is ordained, that all Ceſſions or Abandonments, as well as Demands in Virtue of the Policy, ſhall be made as follows: In ſix Weeks, for Loſſes happening on the Coaſts of the Country where the Inſurance was made: In three Months, in other Provinces of the Kingdom: In four Months, on the Coaſt of *Holland*, *Flanders*, and *England:* In a Year, in *Spain*, *Italy*, *Portugal*, *Barbary*, *Muſcovy*, *Norway*; and in two Years, for the Coaſts of *America*, the *Braſils*, *Guinea*, and other diſtant Countries. When theſe Terms are elapſed, the Demands of the Aſſured ſhall not afterwards be admitted.

Park, p. 172.

In the Law of *England*, till lately, we had no Limitation of Time, with reſpect to Abandonment. But in a very modern Deciſion it has been held, by the Court of *King's-Bench*, that as ſoon as the Inſured receive Accounts of ſuch a Loſs as intitles them to abandon, they muſt, in the firſt Inſtance, make their Election whether they will abandon or not; and, if they abandon, they muſt give the Underwriters Notice in a reaſonable Time, otherwiſe they forego their Right to abandon, and can never afterwards recover for a total Loſs.

But if the Inſured, hearing that his Ship is much diſabled, and has put into Port to repair, expreſs his Deſire to the Underwriters to abandon, and be diſſuaded from it by them, and they order the Repairs to be made, they are liable to the Inſured for all the ſubſequent Damage occaſioned by that Refuſal, though it ſhould amount to the whole Sum inſured: Becauſe the Reaſon why Notice of Abandonment is deemed neceſſary is, to prevent Surprize, or Fraud, upon the Underwriter; but, in the Caſe put, they have, by their own Act, ſuperſeded the Neceſſity of Notice.

It is of the utmoſt Conſequence to all Perſons concerned in Inſurances in *England* to know, that where the Sentences of foreign Courts, in Cauſes of Inſurance, have not differed materially from our Laws, or from the Law and Cuſtom of Merchants, the Deciſion of the foreign Judicatures has been held concluſive in our own, in numerous Caſes tried before Lord *Mansfield*; and others which, upon Motions for new Trials, received the ſolemn Deciſion of all the Judges of the Court of *King's-Bench*.

Nor is this all; for, even where the Laws of other Countries differ from thoſe of *England*, if the Contract of Inſurance regards a Ship belonging to ſuch Countries, though the Underwriter be a *Britiſh* Subject, the Deciſion in our Courts will follow that of the foreign Tribunal, if any has been had, or will proceed upon the Ground of eſtabliſhed Uſage amongſt Merchants in thoſe Countries. This very lately appeared in a Cauſe tried in the *King's-Bench* at *Guildhall*, before Lord *Kenyon*, the preſent Chief Juſtice.

It was an Action on a Policy of Inſurance upon a *Reſpondentia* Bond on Ship and Goods, at and from *B.* to *C.* The Ship was *Daniſh*, and an Average Loſs was ſuſtained upon the Goods to the Amount of 6*l.* 15*s.* *per Cent.* and the Plaintiff, as Holder of a *Reſpondentia* Bond, had been called upon to contribute; and now brought his Action againſt the *Engliſh* Underwriters for the Amount of that Contribution. *Walpole* v. *Ewer*; Sittings after *Trin.* Term, 1789.

Lord Chief Juſtice *Kenyon* ſaid—"By the Laws of *England*, a Lender upon *Reſpondentia* is not liable to Average Loſſes; but is intitled to receive the whole Sum advanced, provided the Ship and Cargo arrive at the Port of Deſtination. The Plaintiff contends, that as, by the Laws of *Denmark*, ſuch Lenders upon Reſpondentia are liable to Average, and bound to contribute according to the Amount of their Intereſt, the Inſurer muſt anſwer to them. The *Daniſh* Conſul has proved that he received a Judgement of the Court of *Copenhagen*, the decretal Part of which proves the Law of *Denmark* to be as the Plaintiff has ſtated it. The Opinions of ſeveral Men of Eminence in that Country have been offered on each Side; but I reject them, becauſe the ſolemn Deciſion of a Court of competent Juriſdiction is of much greater Weight than the Opinions of Advocates, however eminent, or even than the extra-judicial Opinions of the moſt able Judges. It ſeems as if, in this Caſe, the Underwriters were bound by the Law of the Country, to which the Contract relates." *Verdict* for the *Plaintiff*.

The above is not the only Caſe in which the Inſurers have been held liable to indemnify; the Inſured having been obliged, by the Law of a foreign Country, to pay a larger Sum than by the Laws of *England* could have been demanded; and, in the following Caſe, the learned Judge ſeems to have relied chiefly on the Uſage of Merchants which had been proved.

It was an Action on a Policy, upon a Cargo of Fiſh from *Newfoundland* to any Port of *Spain*, *Portugal*, or *Italy*. The Ship met with bad Weather, and put into *Alicant* and *Leghorn* to repair. The Captain, being Owner, preſented a Petition to the Commercial Court of *Piſa* to adjuſt the general Average, as he had put in for the general Benefit of all concerned. The Court, according to its uſual Courſe, which appears to be a very extraordinary one, adjuſted the Loſs by charging the Cargo at its full Value; but the Ship only at one Half, and the Freight at one Third: And they alſo charged, as a Part of the general Average, the Seamen's Wages and Proviſions, while in Port. The *Defendant*, as Underwriter, had paid into Court as much as would cover the Average, if adjuſted according to the Memorandum in the Policy, and the Law and Uſage of *England*. The Queſtion was, Whether the Plaintiff having been compelled to pay beyond that Sum, according to the Calculation of the Sentence of the Court of *Piſa*, it *Newman* v. *Cazalet*; Sittings at *Guildhall*, after *Hill.* 1789.

was concluſive upon the Defendant, and the Plaintiff was intitled to recover his Average by the ſame Standard. The Plaintiff called ſeveral Brokers, who ſaid, that in repeated Inſtances they had adjuſted Averages under ſimilar Sentences of the Court of *Piſa*; and the Underwriters, though with Reluctance, had always paid them.

Mr. Juſtice *Buller*—" On the general Law, the Plaintiff would fail; but in all Matters of Trade, *Uſage is a ſacred Thing*. I do not like theſe foreign Settlements of Average, which make Underwriters liable for more than the Standard of *Engliſh* Law. But if you are ſatisfied it has been the *Uſage*, upon the Evidence given, it ought not to be ſhaken." The Plaintiff had a Verdict accordingly.

Of a Return of Premium it is needleſs to cite any Caſes, as the Principle, upon which the Whole of this Doctrine depends, is ſimple and plain, admitting of no Doubt or Ambiguity. The Riſk or Peril is the Conſideration for which the *Premium* is paid: If the Riſk be not run, the Conſideration for the Premium fails; and Equity implies a Condition, that the Inſurer ſhall not receive the Price of running a Riſk, if, in Fact, he runs none. It is juſt like the Contract of Bargain and Sale; for if the Thing ſold be not delivered, the Party who agreed to buy is not liable to pay. Thus, to whatever Cauſe it be owing that the Riſk is not run, as the Money was put into the Hands of the Inſurer merely for the Riſk of indemnifying the Inſured, the Purpoſe having failed, he cannot have a Right to retain the Sum ſo depoſited for a ſpecial Cauſe. The Cauſes tried and decided upon this Principle are accurately reported by *Park*, p. 368, and ſequel.

The two following Caſes are of ſo ſingular a Nature, that they cannot properly be claſſed under any general Rule, or common Inſtances.

Cited in Sir *Wool. Dixey's* Caſe, 1 *Leon.* 69.

Policy of Inſurance, to warrant a Ship for twelve Months. The Ship did not periſh within the Time of twelve Months, accounted according to the *Solar* Months of *January*, *February*, &c. but within twelve *Lunar* Months of *twenty-eight* Days to the Month; and it was reſolved, that the Policy was not forfeited.

Park, p. 7.

After citing a Clauſe in the Statute of 6 *Geo.* I. C. 18, which prohibits any other Society or Partnerſhip whatſoever from making Inſurances, or lending Money on Bottomry, except the two Corporations eſtabliſhed by that Act, *viz.* the *Royal Exchange* and the *London Aſſurance Offices*, our Author relates, that upon this Clauſe, a Queſtion lately aroſe at *Guildhall*.

Sullivan v. *Greaves*; Sittings after *Eaſter* Term, 1789.

This was an Action brought againſt the Defendant, to recover a Sum of Money received by him from one *Briſtow* to the Plaintiff's Uſe. The Plaintiff was an Underwriter, and the Defendant was a Broker; and a Loſs having happened upon a Policy underwritten by the Plaintiff, he had been obliged to pay it: But *Briſtow*, having agreed to take Half the Plaintiff's Riſk, had paid his Moiety of the Loſs into the Hands of the Defendant; to recover it from whom this Action was brought.

Lord Chief Juſtice *Kenyon*—" I am of Opinion that the Plaintiff cannot recover; for this is clearly a Partnerſhip within the Act of Parliament. If a ſingle Name appears upon the Policy, as in this Caſe, the Inſurer ſhall never be allowed if a Loſs happen, to defeat a *bonâ Fide* Inſurance, by ſaying to an innocent Perſon, there was a ſecret Partnerſhip between another and myſelf, and therefore the Policy is void. But here, the Plaintiff is himſelf the Underwriter, who comes to enforce an illegal Contract: It is a Partnerſhip *pro hac Vice*; and this Party cannot apply to a Court of Juſtice to enforce a Contract founded in a Breach of the Law."

No Motion was ever made to ſet aſide the Non-ſuit: But, two or three Days after, Lord *Kenyon* took Occaſion to mention to the Counſellors at the Bar, that he had ſtated the Caſe to the other Judges of the Court of *King's-Bench*, who were unanimouſly of the ſame Opinion with his Lordſhip.

To the great Variety of new Caſes of Inſurance introduced in the preſent Edition, we have only to add the following juſt Obſervations from *Weſkett's Complete Digeſt of the Theory, Laws, and Practice of Inſurance*, a Work of great Merit, Fol. *Lond.* 1781:—" As there are in *England* but very few expreſs Laws and Regulations

" concerning

" concerning Inſurance, nor any diſtinct Court, Commiſſioners, or other Perſons, " appointed particularly, as in other Countries, for the Deciſion and Adjuſtment of " Loſſes, Average, Salvages, Recaptures, and the almoſt infinite Variety of Matters " and Differences that ariſe therefrom, the only Reſort in Caſes of Diſpute being to " our common Law Courts, with enormous Expence, Trouble, and Uncertainty; " it is the more needful for an Inſurer to be well acquainted with Commercial " and Maritime Affairs in general, and the Doctrines, Laws, Uſages, and Practice " concerning them, as well abroad as at home; ſince all thoſe various and " ſometimes intricate Tranſactions, Accounts, Documents, *&c.* which occur " amongſt Merchants, Mariners, and other Perſons in the Courſe of foreign Traf- " fick; and other Events may occaſionally come under his Cognizance, eſpecially " in Time of War, and require the Exerciſe of a ſuitable Judgment upon them; " which, if he is unable to do for himſelf, he muſt neceſſarily be ſubject to, and " his Fortune chiefly depend upon the Deceit, Impoſition, and Fraud, or at leaſt " the Ignorance of many of the Perſons he has to deal with."

Having mentioned the various Branches of Inſurance engaged in by our Under-writers, it is proper in this Place to give the Copy of a Policy on Goods, thoſe on Ships and Goods, or Ships only, and this again either outwards or homewards, or out and home, or to one certain Port, only differing in the aforeſaid Circumſtances.

IN the Name of God, *Amen*.
as well in his own Name, as for and in the Name and Names of all and every other Perſon or Perſons to whom the ſame doth, may, or ſhall appertain, in Part or in all, doth make Aſſurance, and cauſeth himſelf and them, and every of them to be inſured, loſt or not loſt, at or from
upon any Kind of Goods and Merchandizes whatſoever, laden or to be laden aboard the good Ship or Veſſel, called the
whereof is Maſter, under God, for this preſent Voyage,
or whoſoever elſe ſhall go for Maſter in the ſaid Ship, or by whatſoever other Name or Names the ſame Ship, or the Maſter thereof, is or ſhall be named or called; beginning the Adventure upon the ſaid Goods and Merchandizes, from, and immediately following the Lading thereof aboard the ſaid Ship and ſo ſhall continue and endure, until the ſaid Ship, with the ſaid Goods and Merchandizes whatſoever, ſhall be arrived at
and the ſame there ſafely landed; and it ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Ship, in this Voyage, to ſtop and ſtay at any Port or Places whatſoever
without Prejudice to this Inſurance; the ſaid Goods and Merchandiſes, by Agreement, are and ſhall be valued at
without further Account to be given by the Aſſured for the ſame. Touching the Adventures and Perils which we the Aſſurers are contented to bear, and do take upon us in this Voyage; they are of the Seas, Men of War, Fire, Enemies, Pirates, Rovers, Thieves, Jettizons, Letters of Mart and Counter Mart, Surpriſals, Taking at Sea, Arreſt, Reſtraint, and Detainments of all Kings, Princes, and People, of what Nation, Condition, or Quality ſoever; Barretry of the Maſter and Mariners, and of all other Perils, Loſſes, and Misfortunes, that have or ſhall come to the Hurt, Detriment or Damage of the ſaid Goods and Merchandizes, or any Part thereof. And in Caſe of any Loſs or Misfortune, it ſhall be lawful to the Aſſured, their Factors, Servants, and Aſſigns, to ſue, labour, and travel for, in and about the Defence, Safe-guard, and Recovery of the ſaid Goods and Merchandizes, or any Part thereof, without Prejudice to this Inſurance; to the Charges whereof we the Aſſurers will contribute each one according to the Rate and Quantity of his Sum herein inſured. And it is agreed by us the Inſurers, that this Writing or Policy of Aſſurance ſhall be of as much Force and Effect as the ſureſt Writing or Policy of Aſſurance heretofore made in *Lombard-ſtreet*, or in the *Royal Exchange*, or elſewhere in *London*. And ſo we the Aſſurers are contented, and do hereby promiſe and bind ourſelves, each one for his own Part, our Heirs, Executors, and Goods, to the Aſſured, their Executors, Adminiſtrators, and Aſſigns, for the true Performance of

the Premiſes, confeſſing ourſelves paid the Conſideration due unto us for this Aſſurance by the Aſſured at and after the Rate of *per Cent.* And in Caſe of Loſs, which God forbid, the Aſſureds to abate Pounds *per Cent.*

In Witneſs *whereof, we the Aſſurers have ſubſcribed our Names and Sums aſſured in* London.

Park, Appen. No. 1. N. B. Corn, Fiſh, Salt, Fruit, Flour, and Seed, are warranted free from Average, unleſs general, or the Ship be ſtranded. Sugar, Tobacco, Flax, Hemp, Hides, and Skins, are warranted free from *Average*, under five Pounds *per Cent*. And all other Goods, alſo the Ship and Freight are warranted free from *Average* under three *per Cent*, unleſs general, or the Ship be ſtranded.

The written Clauſes or Words inſerted in the uſual printed forms of Policies, in Order to expreſs the Meaning of the Parties to the Contract, which from ſome particular Circumſtances, the printed form may not ſufficiently explain, are equally binding with the printed Clauſes, and in many Caſes may control them.

Of Foreign Inſurances.

INSURANCES made in *France* and *Holland*, being the only Countries where any Thing conſiderable is tranſacted in this Species of Buſineſs, out of our own, I ſhall begin with the latter, as ſuperior to the other in Point of Commerce, and more largely concerned with the Merchants of *Great-Britain* than any other maritime Power on the Continent of *Europe*.

It is generally believed, and by many affirmed, that more Inſurances are made at *Amſterdam* than with us, or indeed in any other Part of the World; their extenſive Commerce by Sea, and the extraordinary Number of Veſſels continually ſailing from thence, naturally occaſions many to follow the Practice of inſuring; but what has yet augmented this Buſineſs, and multiplied the Policies of Inſurance almoſt to Infinity, has been that Honour and Integrity with which their Underwriters were formerly characterized, as their Policies were then only ſubſcribed by Men of large Fortunes; but whether great Loſſes, or a ſubſiding of that Courage, before ſo conſpicuous in the very ſmall Number of the Rich, then conſtituting the Body of Underwriters, for Mr. *Savary* and Mr. *Ricard* ſay, they did not exceed fifty or ſixty, occaſioned their withdrawing from Buſineſs, I ſhall not pretend to determine; but it is certain, their Number in the preſent Century, has greatly increaſed, and their Chicaneries are at leaſt equal to thoſe of their Neighbours and Contemporaries; and had they not admitted Buſineſs on worſe Terms than here, that is at lower Premiums, there would not have been that Recourſe to their City, as the many Failures amongſt the Inſurers plainly demonſtrated they had changed their ſet, and that many of leſs Credit and Fortune were admitted to ſubſcribe, than the wealthy few abovementioned.

The firſt Ordinance in that City, which regulated the Policies of Inſurance, was about the End of the ſixteenth Century; it was originally digeſted into thirty-ſix Articles, but many of theſe have ſince been reformed, new-modelled, or explained by twelve ſubſequent Ordinances, of which the principal ones are thoſe of the Years 1600, 1601, 1606, 1607, 1614, 1626, and 1688, and it is by this laſt, that the Policies of Inſurance may be ſaid to remain fixed, though ſome few Alterations have been made ſince.

P. 250 to 274. But Monſ. *Jean Pierre Ricard*, in his Book, *Le Negoce d'Amſterdam*, having given an Account of the Articles made at the ſeveral Times abovementioned, with his Remarks on them; I ſhall tranſlate as much of them as I judge may be worth my Reader's Regard, and in doing it ſhall follow the Author's Method.

No, I.

1ſt Article, " Declares all Contracts of Inſurance null and void, which are " made in this City contrary to Law, by any Stipulations, Conditions, or Words " they ſhall contain."

Remark. This Article is not always ſtrictly followed; for many Inſurances are made which are not exactly conformable to the Ordinance, and others directly contrary to it, as will be ſeen in the following Remarks; but when this happens, a Clauſe ſhould be inſerted in the Policy, by which the Inſurers expreſsly renounce all the Laws, Ordinances, and Placarts, which are againſt ſuch an Inſurance; and in Caſe of a Loſs, and that the Inſurers will not ſettle it amicably, the Aſſured may cite them before the Sheriffs, or the Court of *Holland*, to bring them to Reaſon, and not before the Chamber of Aſſurances, becauſe the Renunciation made by the Inſurers includes an Excluſion from this Court, which can only determine in Conformity with the Ordinance.

2d Article, " Prohibits the making Inſurance on Goods for more than $\frac{1}{10}$ of " their clear Coſt abroad, when it does not exceed 12000 Guilders; but permits " the Surplus of that Sum to be inſured, provided the Aſſured runs the Riſk of " the $\frac{1}{10}$ of the 12000 Guilders."

Remark. This Article is very rarely obſerved, and there is hardly any one Policy which does not contain theſe Words, *And the Aſſured may cauſe himſelf to be inſured the Whole, without riſking the Tenth, we taking on us the entire Value, even with the Premium included*; and I do not ſee what Occaſion the Aſſured has to run a Riſk of the Tenth, as the Difference of 1200 Guilders on an Inſurance of 30 or 40,000 is but trifling to the Underwriters: However, notwithſtanding it is ſo inſerted in the Policy, that the Whole is inſured, yet if the Inſurer diſputes Payment in Caſe of a Loſs, and is cited before the Commiſſioners, they will have no Regard to this Clauſe; but, on finding that the Aſſured has not run the Riſk of the Tenth of the 12000 Guilders, they will make him run it, by obliging him to return the Premium of what exceeds the Tenth, or by adding it to that Part of the Loſs, which the Aſſured ought to bear.

3d Article ordains, " That the Policies contain the Name of the Ship and of " the Captain, that of the Places where ſhe is to lade, and go to, under Penalty " of the Policy's being void, if the Fault is in the Aſſured; but if it comes " from the Broker he ſhall be anſwerable for it."

Remark. It is very neceſſary to obſerve this Article, in all its Contents nicely, becauſe the Aſſured not only have an Opening to deceive the Inſurers by wilfully omitting the Name of Ship or Maſter in the Policy, but many Diſputes may happen, and the Underwriters may, by having already inſured a very large Sum on the ſame Ship, be rendered ſcrupulous of ſigning ſuch Policies.

However, there are Caſes where it is impoſſible to know upon what Veſſel there will be an Intereſt, by Reaſon of the Diſtance of the Place from whence Goods and Effects are expected; as, for Example, from *Curaçao*, *Surinam*, *Archangel*, or other remote Parts, from whence Effects, and the Advice of their Lading, are frequently received together; and as it would be very hard for a Merchant, who expects Effects from thoſe Parts, to find that he is unable to get himſelf inſured, only for Want of the Name of the Ship and Captain, it may be remedied by inſerting in the Policy, that the Inſurance is on Goods, to be laden by *ſuch a one*, on one of the firſt Ships that ſhall come from thence.

The *Spaniards* frequently get inſured at *Amſterdam*, on any Veſſel or Veſſels which have laded Goods at *La Vera Cruz*, or elſewhere in the *Spaniſh Weſt-Indies*, to their Addreſs; but there is found ſuch Deceit in theſe Contracts, by the Concerned ſending falſe Declarations, that they had not received any Thing upon any Ship of the *Flota* or *Flotilla* when they had, and returning the Premium, as has made the greateſt Part of the Inſurers reſolve not to underwrite to thoſe Gentlemen, but on Condition to make no Returns, although the Aſſured ſhould have no Intereſt in the Fleet.

4th Article ordains, " That the Inſurance on Goods ſhall begin from the " Moment they are brought on the Key, to be carried on board the Ship " deſtined to tranſport them, and ſhall endure till they are arrived at the " Place of their Conſignment, and are unladed in Safety, and free from " Damage."

Remark. There are ſome who imagine they have no Right to be inſured till the Goods are laded, and Bills of Lading ſigned; and others, who receiving Advice from abroad, of Freight being taken on a Ship and Captain named, believe they ought not to inſure, till they receive Advice of the Departure of the Ship, or at leaſt till they have got the Bill of Lading and Invoice, in which they greatly err; for, beſides that the Policy expreſſes *on Goods laden or to be laden*, the Article before-mentioned ſeems to ſuppoſe the Inſurance made before the embarking; but it is not to be imagined, that if the Merchandize has ſuffered in going on board, and is afterwards inſured, that the Inſurer is obliged to pay the Damage, on Pretext that it is ſaid in the Policy, *that the Inſurance ſhall commence from the Moment that the Goods are upon the Key*, &c. This would be very unjuſt, therefore it ought to be underſtood only, when the Aſſurance is made before the Goods are taken out of the Warehouſe, or before they are ſent aboard; for beſides the Riſk which the Aſſured runs in ſhipping them, which is greater in ſome Places than in others, he likewiſe expoſes himſelf to pay a higher Premium than if he had inſured ſooner, becauſe the more Inſurances there are made on a Ship, the higher Premiums the Inſurers demand; and it is further to be remarked on this Article, *that although the Riſk is not finiſhed till the Goods are unladen and ſafe*, that, as at *Amſterdam*, they are frequently left in the Lighters for five or ſix Days, or more, the Inſurers are not obliged for any Damage that may happen to them, only for the firſt Day.

5th Article ſays, " That if in a Year and a Day, after the Inſurance made, or " after the Ship's Departure, if it is for any Part of *Europe* or *Barbary*, there is " no News of her at the Place from whence ſhe ſailed, nor at that ſhe was bound " to, ſhe ſhall be eſteemed as loſt, and the Aſſured may demand Payment from " the Inſurers in three Months; but for Places more diſtant, the Term ſhall be " that of two Years."

Remark. It too often happens that Ships founder at Sea, ſo that no Perſon eſcapes to tell the Story, and our Underwriters do not poſtpone Payment according to the preceding Terms, as this would oblige them to a total Loſs, that is *Cent. per Cent.* but in order to leſſen it ſomething, when they ſee the Aſſured has no Advice of the Ship, and when ſhe ſtays two or three times longer than ſhe ſhould, ſo that there is no Room to ſuppoſe her ſafe, they themſelves endeavour to agree with the Aſſured, and commonly pay ninety-ſix *per Cent.* on ſuch Occaſions.

6th Article declares, " Thoſe Aſſurances to be null and invalid which are " made three Months after the Departure of the Ship deſtined for the Coaſt of " *Europe*, *Barbary*, and the adjacent Parts, or thoſe made in ſix Months after " the Ship's Departure for more diſtant Places, if the Aſſured does not advertiſe " the Inſurers thereof, and if he does not get himſelf inſured, on good and bad " News; that is, loſt or not loſt."

Remark. That as the Articles 20 and 21 have an Affinity with the foregoing, I ſhall remark on them all together.

20th Article imports, " That it is permitted to inſure Ships, Merchandize, " and Effects that are loſt, pillaged, or damaged, even after the Loſs, *&c.* has " happened, provided that the Aſſured has no Advice of the Loſs, *&c.*

21ſt Article ſays, " That the Aſſured ſhall be ſuppoſed to have known of the " Loſs, *&c.* if he has omitted to make Inſurance, till after he can have received " Advice either by Land or Sea, counting three Leagues of Way, or two Hours " of Time; and that then the Aſſurance ſhall be void, notwithſtanding, or maugre, " all the Proofs of Ignorance the Aſſured may be able to give; unleſs he is inſured " on good or bad News, and that he can ſwear that when he made the Inſurance " he had not the leaſt Account of the Loſs, *&c.*"

Remark. By theſe three Articles, which ſeem to be made in Favour of the Inſurers, they are notwithſtanding expoſed ſometimes to the Cheats of People, who make no Conſcience of a falſe Oath, provided it brings Gain, and therefore the Inſurers ſeldom underwrite in theſe Caſes to unknown Perſons, or at leaſt in Prudence they ſhould not; and what may be gathered from the ſaid third Article, is, that the Ignorance of the Aſſured, in Regard of the Ship, or touching the good or bad Advices concerning her, are the two only Conditions which

can render the Inſurance valid, and therefore the Oath is very neceſſarily ordained in theſe Caſes; for what would be more unjuſt than to inſure a Thing known to be loſt, which could never enter the Thoughts of an honeſt Man; but as theſe Articles permit an Inſurance to be made, whilſt the Loſs, Pillage, or Damage remains unknown, conſequently it may be done on a Veſſel ſuſpected to be loſt after a Storm, or feared to be taken by an Enemy, from ſome confuſed flying Reports about her, though without learning any Thing certain; *for Example*, ſuppoſe a Storm to happen, with many Ships in the *Texel*, and that ſeveral of them were ſeen to drive, and, among others, ſuch and ſuch a one, and that it is feared they may be loſt; in which Caſe, the Concerned, knowing that there will at leaſt be large Averages, and that there is no Room to ſuſpect a total Loſs, if no Advice is received in two or three Days; yet as this is uncertain, and cannot poſſibly be known, the intereſted Perſon may make Inſurance, if he can find thoſe that will underwrite, after the Advices above-mentioned, on Payment of a Premium proportionable to the Riſk: It is the ſame with Reſpect to a Ship which is ſaid to be taken by the Enemy, though the Report is unconfirmed, and all other ſimilar Caſes, in which the Inſurance will ſtand good, *provided* it is inſerted in the Policy the laſt News there was of the Veſſel, and that the Inſurance is upon good and bad Advices, of which the Aſſured can ſwear that he knows of no others at the Time of making the ſaid Inſurance.

7th Article declares, " That the Inſurance ſhall be null, if the Aſſured makes " his Ship to touch at any other Ports than thoſe mentioned in the Policy; but " if this is done by the Maſter, either through Choice or Neceſſity, without the " Aſſured's Order, it ſhall not hurt the Inſurance."

Remark. This Article, though ſo very clear as to explain itſelf, is notwithſtanding very often the Occaſion of many Diſputes between the Aſſurers and Aſſured; the former endeavouring to make the firſt Part of it ſerve as a juſt Plea for Non-payment of a Loſs or Average happening in any Port not mentioned in the Policy, if a Declaration of the Captain and Crew is not very expreſs, that he was obliged to go into it through Neceſſity; in which Caſe the Inſurers have nothing to reply, becauſe the Affidavit of the Maſter and his Men is credited, and the Underwriters are condemned without the leaſt Difficulty; but as it frequently happens that a Ship goes into ſome Port by Order of the Owner, or principal Freighter, unknown to the other Laders, it is very important to remark the Senſe of this Article, and to diſtinguiſh him who knew that the Veſſel would touch at certain Ports, from him who laded only for one, and did not know that ſhe was to call at others: *For Example*, Ships are daily ſet up at *Amſterdam* for *Bourdeaux*, and the Merchants lade aboard them, without inquiring or imagining that they are to ſtay at any Place by the Way, and make their Inſurances directly for that Place; nevertheleſs it happens that ſome one has a conſiderable Parcel of Goods to ſhip for *Rochelle*, and not finding a Ship ready to depart for that Port, he agrees with the Maſter lading for *Bourdeaux* to take his Goods for *Rochelle*, and obliges him to deliver them before he proceeds to *Bourdeaux*; if this is tranſacted without the Knowledge of him who makes Inſurance for *Bourdeaux* only, and any Miſchance happens to the Ship at *Rochelle*, this ſhall not occaſion a Nullity in the Policy of him who was ignorant that the Veſſel muſt call at the latter; but there will be one in the Policy of an Owner of ſuch a Ship, who has got Inſurance made on her directly for *Bourdeaux*; becauſe, according to this Article, *he could not direct her going into any other Port but that mentioned in the Policy*, and that it is ſuppoſed he knew, when he made his Aſſurance, that the Ship was to touch at *Rochelle*; for if he did not know it till after his Policy was ſigned, he ought to have got a Clauſe inſerted therein, that the Ship ſhould have Liberty to call there.

It every Day happens, that Veſſels which are lading for *Marſeilles*, *Genoa*, and *Leghorn*, take in Goods for *Cadiz*, *Seville*, *Barcelona*, and other Ports in their Way, without its being known to thoſe who ſhipped for the firſt three Places, and who only got their Intereſt inſured to that of one of them, where the Merchandize went conſigned, without inſerting in the Policy, a Liberty for the Ship to touch by the Way at the aforeſaid Ports, and the Inſurers do not

uſe

uſe to make any Diſpute about it with the Shippers who were ignorant of it, becauſe they know well enough that it is cuſtomary for ſuch Ships to take in Merchandize for different Places; but an Owner who inſures, *for Example*, from *Amſterdam* to *Leghorn*, without putting in the Policy, that the Ship *may touch at, or go into all Ports that are in her Route*, his Inſurance ſhall be diſcharged, if the Veſſel is loſt in any one of the Ports in which he ſhall have entered, *&c.*

8th Article, " Limits the Aſſured to ſix Months for abandoning any Ship or " Effects to the Inſurers, which ſome foreign Power has ſtopped and retains, " when the Retention is on the Coaſts, or within the Limits of *Europe* or " *Barbary*; and one Year if it is in any more remote Place, counting from the " Day that the Brokers ſhall have advertiſed the Inſurers thereof, by Directions " from the Aſſured; and it permits theſe latter, within the Times ſo limited, to " take their Precautions againſt the Underwriters, by Securities, Pawns, or other- " wiſe, as they ſhall think proper; permitting them beſides, or their Agents, to " lade the Merchandize reclaimed and releaſed, upon other Ships, to be carried " to the Place they were deſigned for; and if the Aſſured omit it, the Inſurers " may do it; in which Caſe, theſe latter ſhall only be obliged to defray the Ex- " pence of Lading and Freight, and to pay for any Damage the Goods may have " ſuffered, during their Embargo."

9th Article, makes an Exception in the before-mentioned Time, in Reſpect of periſhable Commodities, ſuch as Wines, Fruits, Grains, *&c.* in Regard of which, " The Aſſured ſhall not be obliged to wait the Expiration of the ſaid ſix " Months, but may endeavour to obtain their Releaſe in the Manner he deems " beſt, though he muſt make the Inſurers acquainted with the Condition the " Merchandize is in."

Remark. In the two preceding Caſes of a Detention or an Arreſt, the Inſurers leave the Care of reclaiming what ſhall be ſo ſtopped to the Aſſured: But theſe ſhould not fail to be well and duly authorized by the Inſurers, which Authoriza- tion is invalid, except made by the *Huiſſier*, an Officer, of the Chamber of Inſurances; and therefore it imports the Aſſured not to neglect having it made by him that may effectually ſerve them, in Caſe the Inſurers ſhould make any Wrangling about the Charges of reclaiming, *&c.* as theſe commonly are exor- bitant, and frequently occaſion great Diſputes; to avoid which the Aſſured ſhould abſolutely do nothing without the Conſent of the Underwriters; and when the Sum is pretty heavy, it will be adviſeable to engage one or two of them to act in Concert with the Aſſured, at leaſt in obtaining the Releaſement of the embargoed Effects.

If the Merchandizes reclaimed are releaſed, and laden on ſome other Ship, in order to finiſh the Voyage, the Aſſured ſhould not fail to make the Inſurers declare it by a Clauſe at the Bottom of the Policy, by which they acknowledge to be adviſed that the Ship, upon which the Merchandize inſured was laden, having been embargoed, it was ſhipped on board ſuch other Veſſel, and that they continued the ſame Riſk, as they ran on the firſt Ship, to their deſtined Port.

10th Article, " Prohibits the making Inſurance on the Body of the Ship, " Guns, and warlike Stores, for above two Thirds of their Value, and to inſure " in any Manner whatſoever the Freight, Stores, Powder, Balls, Victuals, or " ſuch like conſumable Things."

Remark. This Article was too burthenſome to Owners of Ships, in obliging them not to inſure above 24000 Guilders, upon an Intereſt of more than 35 or 36000; ſo that their Riſks were reduced to an eighth Part of the Value of Ships, by the firſt Article of the Ordinance of the 26th of *January*, 1693, as will be ſeen hereafter.

11th Article, " Prohibits Maſters of Ships, Mates, Sailors, Men at Arms, " and all others who ſerve aboard, to inſure their Salaries, or any Thing that " belongs to them, except they have Goods with them above the Import of their " Wages."

Remark. This Article is founded on ſubſtantial Reaſons, of which the prin- cipal is, as I imagine, that as the Owners are not obliged to pay the Mariners

after looſing their Ship, theſe latter commonly endeavour all they can to ſave her, when in Danger, in Order to ſecure their Pay; and it is certain that they would not act on ſuch Occaſions with ſo much Zeal, if their Wages were inſured.

12th and 13th Articles, " Limits the Time in which the Aſſured are obliged " to bring their Action of Damage or Average againſt the Inſurers, *viz.* a Year " and a Half, if the Loſs or Damage has happened on the Coaſts of *Europe* or " *Barbary*, and in three Years, if it has happened in more diſtant Regions; to " be reckoned from the Time of the Ship's entire Diſcharge, or from the Time " in which the Loſs has happened."

Remark. The Caſe very ſeldom happens, that the Aſſured wait ſo long a Time to demand their Loſs or Average from the Inſurers or at leaſt to let them know that they have one to ſettle, which is ſufficient for commencing an Action againſt them in Caſe of a Refuſal, even when they cannot know till a long Time after, what the ſaid Loſs or Average will amount to.

14th Article ſays, " That all the preceding Orders are to be underſtood for " Aſſurances made on every Thing that goes by Sea, *&c.*"

15th Article, " Regards the Inſurances made on Goods, carried by Land, " or Rivers, the which the Merchants may contract among themſelves, as they " ſhall think proper, except that the Aſſured ſhall run the Riſk of the $\frac{1}{10}$ as " in the Second Article of this Ordinance, and that the Carters and Waggoners " ſhall not inſure above Half the Value of their Carts, Waggons, or Horſes, " and Nothing of their Wages."

Remark. There are very few of theſe Sorts of Inſurances made at *Amſterdam*, therefore I ſhall not make any Obſervations on this, or the ſubſequent Article 16, which is only " To allow the Aſſured a Year's Time to demand from " the Inſurers, the Recovery of the Loſs or Average which has happened to the " Goods, going by Land or River."

17th Article ordains, " That if Inſurance is made upon Grains, Fruits, " Wines, Oils, Salt, Herrings, Sugar, Quickſilver, Tallow, Butter, Cheeſe, " Hops, Syrup, Honey, Seeds round or flat, and ſuch like Things as are ſub- " ject to Corruption: upon Ammunition, and upon Silver coined and uncoined; " they ſhall be ſpecified in the Policy, upon Penalty of its being otherwiſe null " and void."

Remark. The Alteration of this Article will be ſeen in what follows, at Number 3.

18th Article, " Permits the contracting Parties in Aſſurances, to make them " before Notaries, Regiſters, or other publick Officers, or by private Notes of " particular Perſons, or before creditable Witneſſes."

Remark. As this Ordinance was made on the 31ſt of *January* 1598, it appears that but few Inſurances were made then, and they were permitted to be under a private Firm, and upon common Paper; but the Number of them having conſiderably increaſed ſince that Time, it was neceſſary, as will be ſeen in the Sequel, to ordain a ſet Form, and to have it marked by the Secretary of the Chamber. For a long time, all Sorts of Policies were drawn up indifferently, under the twelve Stiver Seals; but by the Regulation made by the States of *Holland* and *Weſt-Friſeland*, upon the Duty of the ſmall Seal, of the 28th of *Auguſt*, 1716, in the 58th Article, " It is ordained, that all the Policies for " Sums under 500 Guilders, ſhall for the future be made under the twelve " Stiver Seals; thoſe of 500 Guilders, and leſs than 10,000, under the twenty- " four Stiver Seals; and thoſe of 10,000 and upwards, under the forty-eight " Stiver Seals."

But as it would be imprudent in the Brokers to hazard a ſealed Policy, when their Employers order them to get a Sum inſured at a limited Price, or on ſuch Conditions, as they doubt will not be complied with, they have ſmall Policies on common Paper, which they often get the Underwriters to ſign, and afterwards to transfer their Firms to ſuch as are ordained by Law, when the Inſurance is completed.

19th Article, " Orders all thoſe concerned in Policies, to make them out " according to the Ordinance, and to keep a Copy, *Verbatim*, of all the Hand- " writing therein.

Remark. This is ſo much the more neceſſary, as the Aſſured may happen to tear or loſe a Policy, or ſome Knave who has got himſelf inſured, may alter ſomething therein to his Benefit, and the Diſadvantage of the Inſurers; in which Caſe, and in other ſimilar ones, the Copy which the Broker keeps, may ſerve for a Proof and Teſtimonial,

I have already noticed the Articles 20 and 21, under the 6th.

22d Article, " Permits the Aſſured to demand a Return of Premium from " the Inſurers, except $\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent.* if he does not lade the Goods, or thoſe are not " ſhipped for him, on which the Inſurance was made, or if he has inſured " more than the Value of the Merchandize he has ſhipped, or is ſhipped for " him."

Remark. When a Return of Premium is demanded, it ſhould be done as ſoon as poſſible, to remove all ſuſpicion from the Inſurers, of an intention to cheat them in Caſe of Damage; and if the Inſurance is made on a Ship coming from a diſtant Port, in the Expectation of having ſome Goods by her, which on her Arrival is found to be otherwiſe, the Aſſured ſhould ſhew the Underwriters, when he demands the Return, the Letters he may have received, with the Advice that his Correſpondents could not ſend him any Thing by that Occaſion; or at leaſt a Declaration from the Captain, atteſting, that he brought Nothing for the Aſſured; for without this, he will not be unlike thoſe People, who finding their Merchandize ſafe arrived, are ſo diſhoneſt to affirm they had nothing aboard, in Order to procure a Return.

23d Article, " Ordains, that the laſt Underwriters ſhall participate in the " Inſurance, as much as the firſt, either in Profit or Loſs."

Remark. With Regard to Profit or Loſs, one Inſurer may have more than another in the ſame Inſurance; for when a very large Sum is to be inſured, and a good Part of it is done at a certain Price; *for Example*, at three *per Cent.* but a Sufficiency to complete it is not to be obtained on theſe Terms, the Premium is raiſed to four *per Cent.* in which Caſe the laſt Underwriters gain one *per Cent.* more than the firſt, if the Adventure arrives ſafe, and loſe one *per Cent.* leſs than the others, in Caſe it does not; but it is not in this Reſpect, that this Article is to be underſtood, for it only ordains, that each Inſurer ſhall partake of the Profit or Loſs, in Proportion to the Sum he has ſigned for, *viz.* if one Inſurer, who has underwrote at three *per Cent.* gains the Premium, he that has underwrote for four or five *per Cent.* gains it alſo; and if he that has ſigned for three *per Cent.* pays fifty or ſixty *per Cent.* Loſs or Average, he that has by his Firm obtained four or five *per Cent.* ſhall pay neither leſs nor more than the other.

24th Article, " Orders upon Pain of Nullity, not to make Inſurance upon " the Life of any one, nor upon any Wager of a Voyage, nor any ſuch In- " ventions."

Remark. As there is no Point of Practice, or Subtlety in the World, either to gain or preſerve Money, which has not been found out or invented at *Amſterdam*, this Article is not always religiouſly obſerved, and there are People, who having a Poſt, which, for Example, may bring them in 3000 Guilders *per Ann.* get that Sum inſured on their Life for a certain Number of Years, that if they die, their Family may enjoy the Revenue, for the Remainder of the Term inſured; but theſe are very tickliſh Inſurances.

25th Article imports, " That the Aſſured having abandoned in Form to " the Inſurers, the latter ſhall have three Months Time allowed to pay the Sum " they have Underwrote for.

Remark. The Inſurers are obliged to pay the Sum inſured, *entire*, without any Deduction, in Caſe they take the above-mentioned three Months to do it in; but the common Cuſtom is for them to have two *per Cent.* abated in Caſe of prompt Payment on Loſſes well proved, for if the Proofs are inſufficient, the Inſurers endeavour to take Advantage of this Circumſtance, to pay as little as poſſible,

poſſible, and the aſſured muſt get as much as they can, or wait till they have procured Proofs of the Loſs, in all the Forms by Law required.

26th Article, " Says, that if the groſs Average does not exceed one *per Cent.* " the Inſurers ſhall not be obliged to pay it."

Remark. Averages of two or three *per Cent.* happen ſo often, that the Inſurers find no Advantage in this Article, and therefore they have for a long Time agreed to ſign no Policy which does not free them from any Average under three *per Cent.* as alſo to be free from the Expence of *Jours de Planche*, which are thoſe Days a Ship is to lie, by Cuſtom or Charterparty, more than what is neceſſary to lade or unlade her Cargo, and as they are frequently obliged to pay Averages upon Wools, Flax, and Hemp, they have for ſome Years paſt agreed among themſelves, not to inſure on theſe three Sorts of Merchandize, except free of Average under ten *per Cent.*

Nevertheleſs, when the Inſurers are ſued, the Commiſſioners of the Chamber have no Regard to theſe Clauſes, but condemn the Underwriters to pay all Averages that exceed the one *per Cent.* in Conformity to the Ordinance.

27th Article, " Frees the Inſurers from paying the Damage or Loſs, upon " Things that corrupt and ſpoil from their own imperfect Nature, when ſome " foreign Cauſe or Miſchance has not contributed to it."

Remark. If the Grain, Fruits, or other ſuch Merchandize, happens to heat, or the Wine, Brandy, Oils, and other Liquors, are ſpilt and leaked, without any Thing's contributing to it, the Damage is the Aſſured's; but if it is occaſioned by the Sea-Water in a Storm, or by a Shock of the Ship againſt ſome Bank of Sand, or any ſimilar Cauſe, the Damage is for the Inſurer's Account.

28th Article, " Obliges the Aſſured to advertiſe the Inſurers of the Advices " they receive, of the Miſchances, Embargoes, and Damages, which happen " to the Ships or Effects inſured, and that Brokers, or other publick Perſons, do " make Minutes of ſuch Advertiſements."

Remark. The Aſſured are ſo much the more obliged to give this Notice to their Inſurers, as it is they who muſt pay the Damage, in Caſe of a Diſaſter; and if the Aſſured does the leaſt Thing unknown to the Underwriters, and without their Conſent or Authority, and that what the Aſſured ſhall have done to prevent a greater Ill, turns out the Reverſe of what he expected, there are many Caſes in which the Inſurers would not be obliged for the Damage, and others in which they may have room to wrangle a great deal, to leſſen their Loſs.

29th Article, " Imports, that this Ordinance ought to be underſtood gene- " rally, for all the Inſurances which ſhall be made in this City, as well by the " Subjects of this Country as by Strangers, and upon all Sorts of Merchandize " and Effects, going and coming, both by Sea and Land; and if they are con- " trary to the Ordinance, they ſhall be null and invalid, as is mentioned in the " firſt Article."

Remark. I have already obſerved on the firſt Article, that many Inſurances were made, which are not entirely conformable to the Ordinance; and I have nothing more to add here, but that Uſe and Cuſtom have introduced many Things which are contrary, but he ought to be extremely ſedulous, on making any Inſurance contrary to the Ordinance, in taking care what Inſurers underwrite the Policy, and to inſert all ſuch Clauſes, as may leave no Room for Diſpute, or to have them annulled by the Chamber of Inſurances, or by the other Courts of juſtice, in Caſe of being obliged to come before them, which will in a great Meaſure depend on the Ability and Forecaſt of the Broker.

30th Article, " Forbids the Commiſſioners of the Chamber of Aſſurances, " their Secretary and Clerk, and all Inſurance Brokers, to inſure or to be in- " ſured, directly or indirectly."

Remark. It may be ſeen, that this Prohibition, with Reſpect to the Commiſſioners and Secretary, is taken away by the Ordinance Numb. 4. But in Regard to the Sworn-Brokers, as they take an Oath not to do any Buſineſs for their own Account, when they are admitted, they can neither inſure nor be inſured without

contravening or breaking their Oath; nevertheleſs there are many who have Ships and Parts, which they every Day get inſured.

31ſt Article, " Orders to puniſh exemplarily all thoſe who ſhall uſe any " Fraud, Miſdemeanour, or Cheat in Aſſurances.

Remark. Inſurances were invented and introduced, purely with the Deſign to relieve Merchants in Caſe of a Loſs, by ſharing as much as they thought proper to get inſured; therefore, it would be acting very unjuſtly, to aim at gaining or enriching one's ſelf, by making the Inſurers loſe, as has happened more than once, by Thieves and Knaves, who have inſured large Sums on Ships aboard which they had nothing, or Things of a very ſmall Value, which they have in Concert with the Captains procured to be loſt, or by ſome ſuch other Tricks: It is therefore of the utmoſt Importance to the Inſurers, that this Article be purſued to the greateſt Rigour, and it may be ſeen in the Ordinance Numb. VII. Art. 2. that theſe Sorts of Caſes are reſerved to be judged by the Lords Echevins, or Sheriffs,

32d Article, " Ordains, that all Accidents of Inſurance, ſhall be brought " in the firſt Inſtance before the Commiſſioners of the Chamber, which they ſhall " judge upon the Footing of the Ordinance; and for their Employ, they ſhall have " jointly with the Secretary One-third *per Cent.* on the Sums brought for their " Determination, payable by the Plaintiff."

33d Article, " Authorizes the Commiſſioners of the Chamber to order a " Delivery of the Money demanded, wholly, or partly, if they think proper, " after the Verification of the Policies and Proofs, and that it appears to them, " that the Notification of the Loſs to the Inſurers was made three Months " before, permitting thoſe who have obtained the Poſſeſſion, to remain with " the Money, under a ſufficient Security, to return it with Intereſt, after the " Rate of twelve *per Cent. per Ann.* if the Commiſſioners find afterwards that " it ought to be returned."

34th Article, " Permits an Appeal from the Sentence of the Commiſſioners, " to the Echevins, or Sheriffs, of the City."

35th Article, " Ordains, that the Execution of the Sentences given by the " Commiſſioners, ſhall be performed in the ſame Manner, as that of the Sen- " tences given by the Seigneurs Echevins."

36th, and laſt Article of the Ordinance, No. I. " Directs thoſe who appeal " to the Seigneurs Echevins, from the Sentence of the Commiſſioners, to do it " in ten Days, and to give in their Articles in ten Days after, paying at the " firſt Audience twelve Guilders as a Mulct, if the Sentence of the Commiſ- " ſioners is confirmed by the ſaid Seigneurs."

Remark. I ſhall content myſelf with giving the Senſe of theſe four laſt Articles juſt as they are, without entering into a Detail of the Caſes that may happen, when obliged to litigate them with the Inſurers, becauſe that there is an Infinity, which almoſt all differ one from another, in the whole, or in Part, and which the Solicitors, who plead theſe Sort of Affairs often, know ſo well how to embroil, that the Proceſs may laſt longer than it ought; I ſhall only remark on this Subject, a Paſſage in the Treatiſe of Averages, wrote by the famous *Quintyn Wytſen*, which is ſo very often cited in Juſtice, upon the Matter of Averages and Inſurances, where he ſays, *that the Inſurer is regarded by all as a Pupil*; that is to ſay, they are protected in Juſtice as Orphans, and that they are never condemned to the utmoſt Rigour, as it may be done in a Cauſe between Particulars; and it is for this ſame Reaſon, that I adviſe all thoſe, who have any Difference with the Inſurers, to agree it amicably, as well as they can, and avoid a Suit, as they may be certain they will often get more by a friendly Adjuſtment than by a Litigation; for the Inſurers had rather grant ſomething than be proſecuted, becauſe this makes them decried as Wranglers; but it muſt at the ſame Time be confeſſed, that if too much is demanded of them under this Belief, they rather chooſe to go to Law, in which they are not quite wrong.

And as in Proceſs of Time ſome new Caſes have happened, not mentioned in the Ordinance, the Magiſtrates of this City have, from Time to Time, made

Additions

Additions and Amplifications, and changed thoſe Articles which they found not to be eſſential. The Additions are contained in the eleven Regulations, or Ordinances following, which I ſhall mark from No. II. to XII. to follow the Order in which they are couched in *The Manner of Proceeding before the Juſtices of Amſterdam*, from whence I have taken them.

No. II.

The 30th of *January* 1626, " The Lords Juſtices, willing to amplify the " ſecond Article of the preceding Ordinance, have ordained, that when any " one is inſured, and the Inſurer fails and becomes inſolvent, the Aſſured may " ſet aſide the Inſurance, by his notifying it to him, by a Notary and two Witneſſes, at the Place of his laſt Habitation, or to his Aſſignee; leaving however " the Premium, which he cannot reclaim, and afterwards he may get himſelf " inſured by another Underwriter, on good and bad Advices."

This Amplification was undoubtedly made to prevent the Difficuities which might reſult, from what the Article 2, where it is ſpoke of, ordains, that the Aſſured ſhall run the Riſk of $\frac{1}{10}$ for all under 12,000 Guilders, according to which, a Man, who has got 10,800 Guilders inſured on Goods worth 12,000, cannot inſure any more; and one of the Inſurers happening to fail, and the Aſſured being deſirous to get ſome other to underwrite in his Room, it would ſeem by the Policy, that he ſhould have got himſelf inſured for more than he was permitted, if he had not given it over, in the Forms directed in this Amplification, which may ſerve him for Proof in Caſe of Need; but as I have mentioned under the ſecond Article, that any one might get himſelf inſured entirely, I ſhall only obſerve here, that if an Inſurer happens to fail, the Aſſured ſhould by no Means omit deſiſting from his Inſurance, in the Forms preſcribed by this Amplification.

No. III.

The 9th of *May*, 1614, " Our Lords of Juſtice having examined 17th " Article of this Ordinance, and found that great Abuſes have reſulted from it " they thought proper to alter it; and to ordain, that, hereafter, all Sorts " of Merchandizes and Effects whatſoever, ſhall be comprehended under the " general name of Merchandize or Effects, corruptible or incorruptible; but " that he that would inſure upon Gold, Silver, coined or uncoined, precious " Stones, or Jewels, and Ammunition, ſhall be obliged to have it expreſſed in " the Policy, on Penalty of its being nulled."

The 17th Article above-mentioned orders to ſpecify in the Policy, the Merchandizes which are ſubject to periſh through their own Nature; which was quite needleſs, becauſe the 27th Article of the ſame Ordinance exempts the Inſurers from paying the Damage which ſhall happen without any foreign Cauſe; and whether theſe Sorts of Merchandize are named in the Policy or not, when any Damage happens, the Queſtion is, to know what Cauſe produced it; but with Regard to Gold, Silver, Jewels, and warlike Stores, the 17th Article remains in its full Force.

No. IV.

In *February*, 1600, and in the Month of *June* 1601, " Our Lords of " Juſtice ordered that the Commiſſioners of the Chamber of Inſurances, and " their Secretary, might be inſured."

The 30th Article of the firſt Ordinance had prohibited it, as may be ſeen in the ſaid Article.

No. V.

" This Ordinance provides, that all the different Accidents which ariſe from " Averages, ſhall be carried, in the firſt Inſtance, before the Commiſſioners of " the Chamber of Inſurances, to be by them regulated and decided, in the " Manner eſtabliſhed with reſpect to Inſurances, in the laſt Articles of the " firſt Ordinance, and that the Execution of the Sentences ſhall be performed " according thereto."

No. VI.

" The firſt Part of this Ordinance provides, that they ſhall every three Days " proceed againſt thoſe, who being cited before the Chamber, ſhall not appear; " and that for the firſt, ſecond, third, and fourth Fault of Non-appearance, " they ſhall be condemned upon a ſecond Omiſſion, in a Mulct of ſix Stivers; " on the third in twelve ſtivers; and at the fourth, eighteen Stivers; and that " the Commiſſioners may condemn or abſolve for the Principal at the fourth " Neglect; however, without decreeing a Security in Virtue of the ſaid Fault, " unleſs the Commiſſioners ſee, by the Deduction of the Cauſe, that it is diſ- " poſed ſo that he ought to be ordained to give it, inſtead of a definitive Sentence " in Virtue of the fourth Fault.

" The ſecond Part ordains, that the Decay or Ruin of the Ships that go " from hence to the *Indies*, whether it happens going or coming, ſhall be on " Account of the Inſurers, unleſs theſe Veſſels happen to be employed in an " extraordinary Manner in the ſaid *Indies*, for the trade thereof; and that all " the Merchants ſhall be obliged to place their Merchandize, upon which the " Averages ought to be regulated, according to their true Value; and that this " may be done with the greater Honeſty, the Effects brought under Contri- " bution ſhall be put into the Hands of the Commiſſioners, to the End that " they may be enabled to determine equitably."

This Ordinance was made the 20th of *June*, 1606, before the Eſtabliſhment of the *India* Company, and regards more the Particulars who traded there, than the Company, who never inſure that I know of; but ſince that it charges the Inſurers with the periſhing of Ships in a Country ſo diſtant, there is much ſtronger Reaſon that they ſhould be anſwerable for the ſame Misfortunes in thoſe Seas which are a great deal nearer, in which the Inſurers would certainly be greatly to be pitied, if the Commiſſioners had not ſome Regard to them, which is left to their Diſcretion in the Ordinance, No. XI.

To commit the Effects put under Contribution of an Average into the Commiſſioners hands, that they may judge equitably, is very often impoſſible, and when it is otherwiſe the thing would be equally troubleſome to the Commiſſioners and Merchants; therefore, in ſuch Caſes, the Commiſſioners themſelves have the Ships taxed that lie before the City, and order the Merchants, who have an Intereſt in the lading, to bring in an Account of the juſt Value of their Goods to the Chamber, and as this is often done after the Goods are ſold, thoſe who have diſpoſed of theirs inſert the Produce in their Accounts, and thoſe that are ſtill unſold they paſs according to the Price current; and, upon the Taxation of the Ship, theſe different Accounts of the Merchants, and the Eſtimation of the Damage happened, the Commiſſioners regulate the Average, and decree the Repartition in their Sentence.

No. VII.

This Ordinance, made the 14th of *June*, 1607, contains five Articles; of which the

1ſt Article ordains, " That the Fines proceeding from the Faults obtained " before the Chamber, ſhall be exacted by the Huiſſier of the Chamber; of " which he ſhall have the third for his Trouble, and if he cannot recover " them, they may be exacted by the Serjeant of Monſieur the Officer."

2d Article, " Directs the Commiſſioners to ſend before the Lords Echevins " all thoſe Cauſes of Inſurance in which they have found any Fraud." This is properly a Confirmation and Amplification of that which is ſaid in the firſt Ordinance, Article 31.

3d Article decrees, " That when in any Danger, ſome groſs Goods ſhall have " been thro wn overboard from between Decks on Ships coming from the " *Levant*, they ſhall be brought into an Average on Ship and Cargo."

This is a Law generally received by all *Europe*, to bring into a groſs Average all that is thrown into the Sea, all that is cut away, broken, or loſt in the Danger, to ſave that which remains aboard; which makes me believe, that this Article was only made to ſtop the Mouths of ſome Wranglers, who it is probable

would maintain, that what is put between Decks, being thrown overboard in the Danger, ought not to be brought into an Average.

4th Article, " Authorizes the Commiſſioners to condemn the Parties, in all " or half of the Expences, or to decide them as they ſhall think proper."

5th Article, " Enjoins the Commiſſioners not to carry to the Inſurer's Ac- " count, when they regulate any Average, only what they ſhall find ought to " be carried to Averages."

To underſtand this Article aright, it muſt be obſerved that Averages are frequently regulated in one Manner between the Proprietors of the Ship and thoſe intereſted in the Cargo, and in a different one, with Regard to the Inſurers, who are not obliged generally to pay all that is brought into an Average upon Ship and Goods, but only certain Articles, according to the Circumſtances of the Caſe, which would be too long to deduce here.

No. VIII.

This Ordinance alſo contains five Articles, of which the

1ſt Article, " Decrees, that all the Premiums of Inſurance, which do not " exceed 7 *per Cent.* ſhall be paid in ready Money; without deducting them from " the Damage in theſe Cauſes, which ſhall be brought before the Chamber, but " they ſhall be counted and held as paid."

2d Article, " Ordains, that the Premiums exceeding 7 *per Cent.* ſhall be paid " in ſix Months after ſigning the Policy; but if the Premiums on going and " coming amount to more than the 7 *per Cent.* and to 14 *per Cent.* incluſive, " the Half ſhall be paid down, and the other Half in ſix Months after, with " the Intereſt of 12 *per Cent. per Ann.* after the Expiration of the ſaid ſix " Months, to the time of Payment.

In Obedience to the firſt of theſe Articles, or both of them, the Inſurers never ſign a Policy, that they do not inſert at the ſame Time, that they have received the Premium, although they do not receive it till two or three Months after, and ſometimes never, becauſe they have an open Account with every Broker, and if a Loſs happens, they draw upon him, without having enjoyed the Premiums. It is true they may recover of him directly, and it were to be wiſhed, for their Sakes, that they gave leſs Credit to ſome Brokers, who uſe the Premiums to pay every thing elſe but them; if they gave ſo much leſs Credit to the Brokers, the Inſurers would not ſuffer, as they often do, when any one of the former becomes inſolvent; for if the Merchants, by employing the Brokers, give them an Opportunity of gaining their Brokerage, they are only anſwerable to the Inſurers for the Premiums; and if thoſe were paid in ready Money, the Brokers would not be expoſed to this Riſk.

In Regard to the Premiums in going and coming, the Cuſtom obſerved for a long time, has been in the ſame Manner as above, but the Broker will not engage with the Inſurers only for the Premium out: And when the Ship is arrived, or is upon her way Home, the Inſurer aſſigns the Premium of her Return on the Aſſured; but as it frequently happens, that ſome of the Aſſured fail during the Interval of the Voyage, by which the Underwriters loſe the Premium on the Ship's Return, it is now ſome Years ſince they have obliged the Brokers to be anſwerable for both, in which I think they have acted very prudently.

3d Article, " Ordains, that when the Chamber of Aſſurances has made a " Repartition of the Average or Damage, the Inſurers ſhall be obliged to pay " it directly, and in Default thereof, they ſhall pay the Aſſured an Intereſt on " the Sum in which they have been condemned, after the Rate of 12 *per Cent.* " *per Ann.* to be reckoned from the Day the Repartition is made, till the Time " of its Diſcharge."

This Caſe occurs ſo rarely, that I have never ſeen an Example of it; but on the contrary, a Loſs or an Average is no ſooner regulated by the Chamber, than the Inſurers are the firſt who deſire to pay, unleſs they think themſelves unjuſtly dealt by, and have an Intent to appeal.

4th Article, " Directs the Commiſſioners not to make any Repartition of " total Loſſes, till the three Months of Abandoning be expired, according to the " 25th Article of the firſt Ordinance."

I have

I have remarked upon the ſaid 25th Article, that in ſuch Caſe, the Inſurers ought to pay the entire Loſs, but in agreeing it amicably, they only pay 98 *per Cent.* which is better both for one and the other, than to go to Law, for many Reaſons.

5th Article, " Orders that the Brokerage on Inſurances ſhall not exceed $\frac{1}{4}$ *per* " *Cent.* as well on going and coming, as on going or coming only; to be paid " Half by the Inſurers, and the other Half by the Aſſured."

The Cuſtom is, that the Inſurers only pay the Brokerage at $\frac{1}{4}$ either going or coming, and $\frac{1}{4}$ *per Cent.* Outwards and Homewards; and if this is not agreed to, as the Brokerage for going or coming ſingly is $\frac{1}{4}$ *per Cent.* the Brokers may with Reaſon, firſt make the Inſurance Outwards, and ſome Days after make that Homeward, in Order to get double Brokerage; and I do not doubt of their having done ſo, ſince the making of this Ordinance, *&c.*

No. IX.

It is ordained by this Amplification of the preceding Ordinance, No. VIII. " That all the Premiums of Inſurance, at whatever *per Cent.* they may be, " and let them be what they will, ſhall be paid immediately on ſigning the Po- " licy, under Penalty of their being null; provided that on thoſe which are made " for going and coming, the Premiums for going ſhall be paid directly, and the " the Premiums for returning ſhall be paid on the Arrival of the Veſſels; and of " all the Inſurances which are made by the Month, the Premiums ſhall be paid " down for as many Months as ſhall be ſtipulated in the Policy."

No. X.

As the foregoing Ordinance does not very clearly explain itſelf in ſaying, that the Premiums on the homeward bound Voyage ſhall be paid on the Ship's Arrival, this Article is added, and imports, *that the Premiums on her coming back, ſhall be paid when the Veſſel ſhall be returned, and the Voyage finiſhed.*

It may be ſeen by theſe two Articles, what I have ſaid under the ſecond Article of No. VIII.

No. XI.

In Reply to the Advice which the Commiſſioners of the Chamber requeſted of the Burgomaſters, how they ſhould regulate the Damage upon Woad, Sugar, and other Merchandizes, which came from the Azores Iſlands; as a very great differerence is found in the Price, between thoſe bought with ready Money, and thoſe taken in Barter; and alſo upon what the ſaid Commiſſioners repreſent, that in long Voyages, where the Aſſured gain largely, the Veſſels decay conſiderably, and if they are loſt, the Inſurers pay a great deal more than the Ships would have ſold for, if they had arrived in Safety,

" Our Lords of Juſtice ordained, that the Woad ſhould be reckoned, till " further Order, upon the footing of 800 *Rees* the Quintal, unleſs the Con- " cerned can prove in eight Months, that the Woad was bought in the ſaid Iſles, " at a higher or lower Price; and with Reſpect to Sugars and other Merchan- " dize, the Commiſſioners may value them as they ſhall think proper."

" And touching the Ships, which, by the Length of their Voyages, are worn " out, worm-eaten, or become unnavigable, the Commiſſioners were authoriſed " to act according to their Diſcretion."

It is very juſt to have Regard to the Price of the Goods which are to contribute to an Average, when the Calculation is to be made, more eſpecially when ſome Part of them have been taken in Barter, and the other paid for with Ready-Money; in which Caſe thoſe that are received in Barter, would coſt a good deal more if paſſed at the Price they were taken at in Barter, than thoſe purchaſed with Ready-Money, and would not however be any thing better, and notwithſtanding they would pay conſiderably more than they ought towards the Average. *For Example*, A Quintal of Woad ſhall have been taken in Barter for 1200 *Rees*, and a Quintal of the ſame bought for 600, with Ready-Money; and if the Average is regulated on the footing of theſe two Purchaſes, the Quintal taken in Exchange will pay double the Average that the Quintal bought

with ready Money will, which would be viſibly contrary to Reaſon, and to the Ordinance No. VI. which directs, that things ſhould be put at their true Value.

In Reſpect to the Decay of Ships, it is certainly very equitable, that it ſhould be regulated, as well in the Regulation of Loſſes as in that of Averages; for it is certain, that on many Occaſions the Inſurers loſe, and pay the Damage which happens to Ships, whilſt the Proprietors gain a great deal above it.

No. XII.

This Amplification decrees, "That henceforward any Abandon, Regiſtering, "or Authorization, in Matters of Inſurance, ſhall not be done but by the Secretary "or Huiſſier of the Chamber of Inſurances, who are ſufficiently authorized for "it by this Ordinance, which prohibits all Notaries, Brokers, and other Perſons "to undertake the doing any Act, under Penalty of its being null."

If the Aſſured judge that the Inſurers have any Room to make a Diſpute, they ought not to fail making the Abandon, Regiſtering, or Authorization, as it is ordered here above, becauſe all that they get done by their Brokers is null and invalid, if the Affair comes before the Chamber, and that theſe Pieces muſt abſolutely be drawn up there, and ſigned by the Huiſſier to be valid.

The 5th of *March*, 1688, the following Ordinance was publiſhed:

"Thoſe who would get Inſurance made on Ships or Effects already departed "from the Place of their lading, ſhall be obliged to declare it on the Policy, "and to note the time of their Departure, except they are ignorant of it; and "if they are ſo, they are expreſsly to declare it in the Policies, on Penalty of its "being null."

As this Article has a Relation to or Affinity with the Articles 6, 20, or 21, of the firſt Ordinance, Reference may be made to what I have ſaid under the 6th.

The ſame Day, 5th of March, 1688, *the ſubſequent Order was alſo publiſhed:*

The Lords of Juſtice having been adviſed, as well by many Merchants as Inſurers, that divers Changes were daily made in the Print of Policies, and that almoſt every Broker added ſome Novelty, which obliged both the Merchants and Inſurers to read, as well what was printed as wrote in them, and that this was a troubleſome Practice, by reaſon of the many Affairs they had to tranſact at the Bourſe and elſewhere, from whence proceeded a great Number of Frauds, bad Tricks, *&c.* the which the ſaid Lords willing to prevent, have enacted and ordained, that henceforward no one ſhall print or offer any Policy which does not contain, Word for Word, the ſame as thoſe that follow; and they muſt be marked by the Secretary of the Chamber of Inſurances, who ſhall have three Stivers as his Due for each; and no Policy ſhall be made which is not marked by him, in Want of which, they ſhall be invalid; and the Brokers who offer any Policies, with other Contents than what is in the ſubſequent Forms, ſhall pay, for each, fifty Guilders Mulct.

A Form of the licenced Policies upon Ships.

WE the Underwriters do aſſure you, Mr. or any other to whom it may appertain, in the Whole, or in Part, Friend or Enemy without any Exception, *viz.* every one for the Sum here ſubſcribed, of (*in this Blank is inſerted the Voyage the Ship is to make*)

upon the Body and Tackle of the Ship, which God preſerve, with her Guns, Ammunition, Apparel, and Appearances belonging to the ſaid
or to any other, called
of which is Captain
or any other who may be put in his Place,
the Riſk, Perils, and Adventures which we take upon us, from the Day and Hour, that until the Time that the ſaid Ship, ſhall be arrived as above, with her Guns, Ammunition, Apparel, and Appurtenances, and entirely unladen; and the ſaid Ship may go forward, retreat, turn, and go about to the Right, Left, and on every Side, in the Manner that the Captain or Captains may think

proper, for the Benefit and Advantage of the ſaid Voyage; the above-mentioned Dangers, conſiſting in all Perils of the Sea, of Storms, Fire, and Winds, Arreſt of Friends or Enemies, Detention of Kings, Queens, Princes, Lords, and Communities, Letters of Marque and Countermarque, Imprudence of Captains, or Barretry of the Mariners, and in all other Perils and Adventures which can happen to the ſaid Ship, of whatſoever Sorts they may be, foreſeen or unforeſeen, ordinary or extraordinary, without excepting any one, provided they happen without any Deſign, or Knowledge of the Aſſured; We put ourſelves in all the aforeſaid Caſes in your Place, to pay you the Aſſured, or to your Agent, all the Damage that you ſhall have ſuffered, *viz.* each one, in Proportion to the Sum he ſhall have underwrote, as well the firſt as the laſt Inſurer, and that within one Month after we ſhall have been duly adviſed of the Loſs or Damage; and in that Caſe, we give to you the Aſſured, and to all others, a full Power, whether it turns to our Advantage or to our Loſs, to lend a Hand to ſave the Ship and its Appurtenances, to ſell it, and to diſtribute the Money, if the Caſe requires it, without demanding either our Conſent or Permiſſion: We alſo paying the Charges, which ſhall be occaſioned in this Affair, and likewiſe the Damage which ſhall have happened, whether any Thing is ſaved or not; and, in Reſpect of the Account of Charges, a Certificate ſhall be added to the Oath of him that furniſhed them, without any Contradiction; provided that there ſhall be paid us in ready Money, for the Price of this Aſſurance,

per Cent. engaging for this Effect, and ſubmitting our Perſons and Goods preſent, and to come, according to Law; renouncing, as Men of Honour, all Chicanes and Exceptions, which may contradict the preſent. So done at *Amſterdam*, &c.

N. B. *The Policies on Goods are the ſame with the above, only varying the Terms, as in the* Engliſh *one, therefore I omit the Tranſlation.*

A new Amplification of the Ordinance of the Chamber of Aſſurances, and Averages, of the City of Amſterdam.

THE Lords of Juſtice of the City of *Amſterdam*, having ſeen and examined the Requeſt of many conſiderable Merchants of the ſaid City, preſented to them To-day, beſeeching that there may be ſome Alteration and Redreſs made in Matter of Inſurances; and after having heard the Advice of the Commiſſioners of the Chamber of Inſurances and Averages, have thought proper to enact and ordain, as they do by theſe Preſents;

1ſt Article, " That henceforward Inſurance may be made on the Body and " Tackle of Ships for Seven-eighths of their true Value; however, without Per- " miſſion to make any on their Freight, Powder, Ball, Victuals, or ſuch like " Things which are conſumed; and the Aſſured ſhall be obliged to run Riſk of " the One-eighth, as well for what is above, as under two Thouſand *Livres de* " *Gros*, derogating and altering in this Reſpect the 10th Article of the Ordinance " of the Chamber of Inſurances."

The 10th Article of the firſt Ordinance altered by this, forbids the inſuring Ships for above Two-thirds of their Value, which was ſufficient to diſcourage all thoſe who ſhould have a Deſign to build Ships, it obliging them to run the Riſk of One-third of their Value, which might not ſuit every one; ſo that it is with Reaſon they have changed the ſaid 10th Article of which we are ſpeaking; and it is even very much wiſhed, that they had not obliged the Owners of Ships by this Article, to run the Riſk of the One-eighth; for, beſides its cauſing many Diſputes, there is not naturally any Neceſſity to oblige a Man to run a Riſk, which an Inſurer would take on him for the Premium he receives: There is even, if I may be permitted to ſay ſo, a wide Door opened to Chicanery in this Amplification, which only ſpeaks of the Body of the Ship, without making mention of the Apparel and Appurtenances, which are very often worth as much, or half as much, as the Body of the Ship; I, however, very well know, that when the Commiſſioners of the Chamber have a Ship taxed, it is taxed with all its Apparel and Appurtenances, and without Contradiction from the Inſurers; but I do not know what would happen if ſome one amongſt them would ſtick to the Letter of the Ordinance, which only gives Commiſſion to

inſure

inſure the Body; it may be ſaid, that a Ship cannot go to Sea without Sails Maſts, *&c.* ſo that her Apparel and Appurtenances being abſolutely neceſſary to perform the Voyage, they may be, and effectually are, comprehended with the Body of the Ship; however, this would not ſhut the Mouths of ſome Wranglers, if they were in ſuch a Caſe. But not to extend my Criticiſm any farther, I ſhall only ſay, that when an Inſurance is made on the Body of a Ship, it is very neceſſary to value it in the Policy, and to inſert that it is with all its Appurtenances and Dependencies, and ſuch other Clauſes as an expert Broker ſhould find *à propos* to put in it, according to the Caſes and Circumſtances.

2d Article of this Amplification ſays, " That in like Manner it ſhall be permitted to inſure the ſingle Ranſom, or Redemption of Captains and Sailors, " who run a Riſk of being taken by Corſairs; and that upon Policies, of which " the Plan ſhall be given herewith, the which ought to be marked by the " Secretary of the Chamber, who ſhall have three Stivers for each, as for other " Policies; upon Penalty, that if they are not marked by the ſaid Secretary, " they ſhall not be valid, and that the Brokers, who ſhall make any Policies in " a different Manner ſhall pay fifty Guilders Mulct for each, *&c.*"

The 24th Article of the firſt Ordinance, prohibits the making Inſurance on any Lives whatſoever; and many People confound Liberty with Life, imagining that inſuring the one was not more lawful than the other, which occaſioned many Difficulties between the Owners of Ships, and their Captains bound to the *Mediterranean* and the adjacent Parts, where they run the Riſk of being taken by the *Turks*, when at War with them, and it was undoubtedly for that, that this Article was made; and on the leaſt Rupture that we now have with any one of the States of *Barbary*, the Captains deſigned for the *Mediterranean* will by no Means ſail, till their Owners have inſured 3 or 4000 Guilders upon their Liberty, in order to redeem them with this Money, in Caſe they are ſo unfortunate as to be taken.

3d Article of the ſaid Amplification, " Decrees, that any Inſurance made " upon Money given *a la Groſſe*, a Term uſed in *Holland* for lending Money at a " large Intereſt like Bottomry, upon Goods, ſhall not be valid, unleſs it be " expreſsly mentioned by all the Bills of Lading of the Goods, how the Money " was taken up, with the Date of the Day and the Place, from whom it was " taken, and to whom it was delivered, and for whoſe Account; but the Aſſurance " being made from a Place, where no Bill of Lading was ſigned, it muſt be " proved by the Contract *de Groſſe*, or Bottomry, *&c.*"

The 4th and 5th Articles, authorize the Commiſſioners to condemn, from the ſecond Non-appearance, thoſe whom the Inſurers have cited before the Chamber for the Payment of Premiums, and to proceed to other Cauſes every two Days, and to condemn upon the third Default.

The Form of a Policy of Inſurance upon the Liberty of a Perſon.

WE, the Underwriters, inſure you * or to whom it may appertain, *viz.* Each for the Sum here under ſigned, to on Condition to go every Way, during the whole Voyage, and with Liberty to touch in all Places and in all Countries in the Way; to advance, retreat, get into Port, unlade and lade, at the Will of the Captain or Mate, whether it is with the Liking and Conſent of the Aſſured or his Deputy or not; and that upon the Body and Perſon of bound for upon the Ship, which God preſerve, called commanded by Captain and in Caſe that the ſaid Ship ſhould happen to be loſt, and not accompliſh her Voyage, we run the ſame Riſk on the Ship or Ships upon which the ſaid may embark, to purſue and finiſh his aforeſaid Voyage, be it either by Sea or Land; and we only run the Riſk of his being taken, by any Nation whatſoever, whether *Turk*, *Moor*, or *Barbarian*, or other Infidel Pirates, from whom in Caſe that the ſaid happens to be taken, and ranſomed, which God avert, we promiſe to pay immediately to the Aſſured, or to the Bearer of

theſe Preſents, without any Abatement, each the Sum by us inſured for his Redemption, with the other Charges that this Affair may occaſion; and that as ſoon as the Advice ſhall be received, and that it ſhall appear to us that he is releaſed, or his Ranſom paid, and that the Bills of Exchange have been accepted; but the Sums by us inſured muſt be employed only in his Ranſom and concurrent Expences, and for nothing elſe; and for the Accompliſhment of the above, we engage our Perſons and Effects, preſent and to come, ſubmitting them to all Laws and Tribunals of Juſtice, the Whole ſincerely without Fraud or Deceit; and we have agreed for the Premium.

So done in *Amſterdam*, &c.

Policies of Inſurance in *France*, are generally drawn up in the Regiſtry Office of Inſurance, in thoſe Places where one is eſtabliſhed; and in thoſe Places where there are none, the Policies may be made either before a Notary Publick, or under a private Firm.

D. de C. Pag. 279. Word ASSURANCE.

In foreign Places where *French* Conſuls are ſettled, the Policies of Inſurance may be entered in the Chancery of the Conſulate, before two Witneſſes; and all theſe Policies muſt mention the Name and Place of Abode of the Inſured, his Condition, whether Proprietor or Agent, and the Goods or Effects on which the Inſurance is made: They muſt likewiſe contain the Name of the Ship and Maſter, the Place from whence the Goods are or muſt be laded, of the Haven or Port from whence the Ship is to ſail, or ſhall have ſailed, of the Ports where ſhe is to lade and unlade, and of all thoſe where ſhe is to touch: They muſt alſo expreſs the Time when the Riſks are to begin and finiſh, the Sums that are inſured, the Premium given, the Submiſſion of the contracting Parties to Arbitration in Caſe of Diſpute, and all other Clauſes in general on which they are agreed, according to the Uſe and Cuſtoms of the Sea; about all which, his Moſt Chriſtian Majeſty publiſhed an Ordinance in the Month of *Auguſt*, 1681, where, at *Titre* 6, *du Libre* 3, every Part of Inſurance is fully directed.

Beſides the Inſurances we have hitherto mentioned, others are made in *France*, called Secret or Anonymous ones, which are performed by Correſpondence with Foreigners, even in Time of War.

It is inſerted in the Policies of this Sort of Inſurance, that it is for a Friend's Account, whoſoever he may be, without naming the Perſon; and in Caſe the Ship or Merchandizes ſo inſured happen to be loſt, the Aſſured muſt notify it, and his abandoning the Inſurance, by an Act in Form, either by the Regiſter, a Notary, or Bailiff, demanding Payment of the Sums inſured, in Conſequence of his relinquiſhing, in the Time agreed by the Policy.

Inſurances are made in many Parts of *France*, particularly in moſt of the maritime Towns; and in the Beginning of the Year 1770, a Chamber of Inſurance was eſtabliſhed at *Paris*, with a Fund of twelve Millions of Livres, in which ſome Alterations were made about ten Months after; but as the Articles in their Policies differ very little from the *Dutch*, to avoid Repetitions, I ſhall not enlarge on them.

An Office for Inſurances was likewiſe eſtabliſhed about the latter End of the ſame Year at *Stockholm*; and another about ſix Month after at *Naples*, with a Capital of 100,000 Crowns. And a Company has been long ſettled at *Copenhagen* for this Purpoſe; beſides which, large Inſurances are made in *Norway*, and the Terms generally the ſame as in *Holland*.

All Policies muſt be made on ſtamped Paper, and no Inſurance permitted on Life, Wages, Proviſion, Ammunition, or Materials; only on Ship and Goods, and on theſe no more than Nine-tenths of their real Value.

The Inſurers pay no Average, on Demurrage, or Loſſes under 3 *per Cent.* nor on Wool, Hemp, Flax, Sugar, and Stock-fiſh, under 10 *per Cent.* And the Laws are ſo rigorous, that if the Inſurance is made for above Nine-tenths of the real Value, as afore-mentioned, the Premium is ſunk, and the Perpetrators ſuffer Death.

When a Policy on Goods is ſigned, the Underwriters are anſwerable for all Damages they may receive, from the time of their carrying from the Shore, until their

their being duly delivered on Shore again; and if Credit is given on the Premium, it bears half *per Cent.* Intereſt *per* Month.

On a Loſs of Ship or Goods, the Aſſured may have it notified to the Inſurers, with full Proofs; and if the latter do not pay the Loſs within three Months, he muſt pay the Aſſured half *per Cent.* Monthly, from the Time of the Loſs being notified to him, until its Diſcharge.

A Ship bound to any Part of *Europe*, and no News heard of her within a Year and a Day, the Inſurance is due; and if the Voyage is to any other Part of the World, two Years are allowed; and it is to be noted that a Year and a Day, in Law, is underſtood to be a Year and ſix Weeks.

If the Voyage is altered, and Premium returned, half *per Cent.* is allowed the Underwriters, as in other Parts; and the Inſurance in this Country is void, and the Capital confiſcate, if not made on ſtamped Paper.

Venice, *Leghorn*, *Genoa*, *Piſa*, *Hamburgh*, and many other maritime Cities, have their Underwriters, and pretty conſiderable Inſurances are ſometimes made there; but thoſe I have before mentioned are the principal Places where large Sums are underwrote for, with the greateſt Security.

Of Arbitrators, Arbitraments, Arbitration Bonds, and Awards.

AN ARBITRATOR is an extraordinary private Judge, between Party and Party, choſen by their mutual Conſent, to determine Controverſies between them.

And he is ſo called either from *Arbitrium*, Free Will, as ſome derive it; or becauſe he has an arbitrary Power, as is ſuppoſed by others; for if Arbitrators obſerve the Submiſſion, and keep within due Bounds, their Sentences are definitive, from which there lies no Appeal.

The Power of *Arbitrators* is to be regulated by the Coontracts between the Parties, as to what concerns the Differences which they are to determine, and whatever they decree beyond that is of no Effect.

The Award of *Arbitrators* is definitive, and, being choſen by the Parties, they are not tied to ſuch Formalities of Law as Judges in other Caſes are, and yet they have as great Power as other Judges to determine the Matters in Variance; but their Determination muſt be certain, and it is to be according to the expreſs Condition of the Bond, by which the Parties ſubmit themſelves to their Judgement.

After a definitive Sentence is given, the Functions of *Arbitrators* ceaſe, and they have not Power to retract or alter it.

No Matters wherein the Publick is concerned, or beſides thoſe of a private Nature, which regard Property between Perſon and Perſon, can be ſubmitted to the Deciſion of *Arbitrators*. The Differences ariſing between Merchants, relating to their Commerce, and between Parties, in relation to their Partnerſhips, and alſo Accounts of Guardianſhips, and other Adminiſtrations, are proper Subjects for Arbitration. Therefore all Articles of Partnerſhip ſhould contain a Clauſe, by which the Partners bind themſelves to ſubmit to *Arbitrators* in the Diſputes that may ariſe between them. And if the ſame was done in the Contract, and Policies of Aſſurance, it might prevent many Suits at Law.

It has been a Cuſtom to chuſe two, one by each of the contending Parties, with a Liberty for them to chuſe an *Umpire* in Caſe of Diſagreement; but as this Method has on many Occaſions expoſed the *Arbitrators* to ſome Diſguſts, from thoſe whoſe Differences they were labouring to reconcile, it has been a Practice for ſome Time paſt to nominate three in the Bond, by which Means their different Opinions remain ſecret, and conſequently unknown to the Concerned, who are too apt ungenerouſly to reflect on a Determination, which will naturally differ from the Opinion at leaſt of one of the Parties, and excite in an uncandid manner a Cenſure, where at leaſt their Thanks are due.

Chanc. Rep. 279. 1 *Vern.* 24. The Chancery will not give Relief againſt the Award of the *Arbitrators*, except it be for Corruption, &c. and where their Award is not ſtrictly binding by the Rules of Law, the Court of Equity can decree a Performance.

26 *Hen.* VI. 52. 39 *Hen.* VI. 12. When the *Arbitrators* make an Award upon one Day, they cannot make another between the Parties on any other Day; nor can they do it Part at one Time and Part at another, although the Times are within the Submiſſion.

47 *Edw.* III. 21. Though the *Arbitrators* may agree upon a Thing one Day, and on another Thing at another Time, and at laſt make an Award of the Whole.

2 Mod. Entr. *Eng.* 262. 1 Inſt. 201. 1 *Rol.* Abr. 242. 2 *Saund.* 122. 2 *Lill.* 169. 1 *Salk.* 71. *Arbitrators* are to award what is equal between the Parties, and not on one Side only, and the Performance of it muſt be lawful and poſſible; and the Award muſt be final.

If the *Arbitrators* make an Award of Money to be paid to a Stranger, &c. unleſs the Parties have Benefit by it, it will be void.

And a Party is not to be made a Judge in his own Cauſe by Award.

For it is a general Rule in Equity, that when it appears that any one of the *Arbitrators* was any way *intereſted* in the Matters in Controverſy referred to them, the Award is to be ſet aſide.

Mod. Caſ. 33. Where a Thing is to be done on Payment of Money, a Tender of the Money is as much as an actual Payment.

Brownl. 55. Action of Debt may be brought for Money adjudged to be paid by *Arbitrators*, declaring on the Award; and alſo Action of Debt upon the Bond, for not performing the Award.

8 Rep. 98. When there is but one *Arbitrator*, which happens where the Matter is referred to two, or they cannot agree, but leave it to be determined by a third Perſon, it is called an *Umpirage*.

1 *Ld.* Abr. 170. But the *Arbitrators* are to refuſe, and declare they will make no Award before the *Umpire* ſhall proceed; though an *Umpire's* Award ſhall be good, where the *Arbitrators* make a void Award, which is no Award.

1 *Mod.* Rep. 15. It is ſaid an *Umpirage* cannot be made till the *Arbitrators'* Time is out, and if any other Power be given to the *Umpire*, it is not good; for two Perſons cannot have a ſeveral Juriſdiction at one Time.

But this ſeems to be contradicted by the Practice afore-mentioned, of nominating three *Arbitrators* in the Bond, except the Diſtinction conſiſts in Sounds only, as neither of the three is termed an *Umpire*.

An *Arbitration* is generally an Effect of Moderation in the contending Parties, who think it more ſafe to refer the Matter in Diſpute to the Determination of Friends, than to venture a Trial at Law, more eſpecially as the one is coſtly, and the other tranſacted *gratis*; and although there is no particular Obligation to oblige Parties in *England* to refer their Differences to *Arbitrators*, as is the Cuſtom in *France*, yet our Statutes recommend theſe References to the Subjects, and more particularly to Merchants and Traders, as an uſeful Expedient to end their Diſputes with the greater Eaſe and Expedition.

The *Civilians* make a Difference between *Arbiter* and *Arbitrator*; an *Arbiter* being tied to proceed and judge according to Law, mingled with Equity; but an *Cowel.* *Arbitrator* is wholly at his own Diſcretion, without Solemnity of Proceſs, or Courſe of Judgement, to hear and determine the Controverſy referred to him, ſo as it be *Juxtà Arbitrium boni Viri*.

Arbitrators ſhould give their Award without entering into Particulars, or aſſigning their Reaſons for it, as this might expoſe them to a Chancery Suit from a diſſatisfied Party, and it ſhould be in Writing, and within the Time limited by the *Arbitration* Bonds.

There ſhould be appointed by the *Award* ſome reciprocal Act, to be done by each Party to the other, which the Law requireth to be *quid pro quo*, although it be never ſo ſmall, and reciprocal Acquittances ſhould be directed, either general or particular ones, according as the Nature of the Deciſion ſhall require.

The *Arbitrators* are not to award any Thing, whereby any Matter already determined by a Decree in *Chancery*, or a Judgement at *Common Law*, or any Sentence judicially given in the Cauſe, be infringed or meddled with; for Sentences of

judicial Courts of Record are always of a higher Nature than *Arbitrators'* Awards, and juſtly challenge both Obedience and Reſpect; though *Civilians* themſelves do frequently call Merchants in to their Aſſiſtance, when the Matter in Diſpute is relative to Trade, and ſometimes recommend the Deciſion of a mercantile Point to a Trader, after they have long and curiouſly debated it, without bringing it to a Concluſion.

ARBITRAMENT (in Latin *Arbitrium*) is the Sentence or Determination, pronounced by *Arbitrators*, and publiſhed when they have heard all Parties, and *this* is either *general*, of Actions, Demands, Quarrels, *&c.* or *ſpecial*, of ſome certain Matters in Controverſy: it may be alſo abſolute or conditional. 8 Rep. 98.

To every *Arbitrament*, five Things are incident, *viz.* Firſt, Matter of Controverſy. Secondly, Submiſſion. Thirdly, Parties to the Submiſſion. Fourthly, Arbitrators. And, Fifthly, giving up the *Arbitrament*. *Hard.* 44.

Arbitrators cannot refer *Arbitraments* to others, if the Submiſſion be not ſo; but an *Arbitrament* that one ſhall releaſe to another, by Advice of a certain Perſon, is good, becauſe it is a Reference only for the Execution of it. *Jenk. Cent.* 129.

Submiſſions to *Arbitraments* are uſually by Bond, and the Parties who bind themſelves, are obliged to take Notice of the Award, at their Peril; but Things relating to a Freehold, Debts due on Bond, or on certain Contract, Criminal Offences, *&c.* are not *arbitrable*. *Danv.* Abr. 513. 9 Rep. 78. 1 *Roll.* Abr. 244, 342.

For ending Suits by *Arbitrament*, the following Act is the only one made in any late Reign, *viz.*

After the 11th of *May* 1698, all Merchants and Traders, and others deſiring to end any Controverſy, Suit, or Quarrel, for which there is no other Remedy, but by a perſonal Action or Suit in Equity, by *Arbitrament*, may agree, that their Submiſſion of the Suit to the Award, or Umpirage, of any Perſon or Perſons, ſhall be made a Rule of any of his Majeſty's Courts of Record, which the Parties ſhall chooſe, and may inſert ſuch their Agreement in their Submiſſion, or the Condition of the Bond of Promiſe; and upon producing an *Affidavit* of ſuch Agreement, and upon reading and filing ſuch Affidavit in the Court ſo choſen, the ſame may be entered of Record in ſuch Court, and a Rule of Court ſhall be thereupon made that the Parties ſhall ſubmit to, and finally be concluded by ſuch *Arbitration* or *Umpirage:* And in Caſe of Diſobedience thereto, the Party neglecting, or refuſing, ſhall be ſubject to all the Penalties of contemning a Rule of Court, and Proceſs ſhall iſſue accordingly, which ſhall not be ſtopped or delayed by any Order, *&c.* of any other Court, either of Law or Equity, unleſs it appear on Oath, that the *Arbitrators* or *Umpire* miſbehaved themſelves, and that ſuch Award was corruptly or unduly procured. 9 and 10 *Will.* III. C. 15. Sect. 1.

Any Arbitration or Umpirage, procured by Corruption or undue Means, ſhall be void, and ſet aſide by any Court of Law or Equity, ſo as ſuch Corruption or undue Practice be complained of, in the Court where the Rule is made for ſuch *Arbitration*, before the laſt Day of the next Term, after ſuch *Arbitration* made and publiſhed to the Parties. Sect. 2.

In Conſequence of this Statute, it is now become a conſiderable Part of the Buſineſs of the ſuperior Courts, to ſet aſide ſuch Awards as are partially or illegally made; or to enforce their Execution when legal, by the ſame Proceſs of Contempt, as is awarded for Diſobedience to ſuch Rules and Orders as are iſſued by the Courts themſelves. *Blackſtone's Comment. Vol. III.*

An ARBITRATION BOND.

KNOW ALL MEN by theſe Preſents, that I *A. B.* of the Pariſh, *&c.* in the County, *&c.* Merchant, am held and firmly obliged to *C. D.* of, *&c.* in the County aforeſaid, Eſq. in —— Pounds of good and lawful Money of *Great-Britain*, to be paid to the ſaid *C. D.* or his certain Attorney, his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns, to which Payment, well and truly to be made, I oblige myſelf, my Heirs, Executors, and Adminiſtrators, firmly by theſe Preſents, ſealed with my ſeal, dated at on the Day of in the Twenty-fourth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord King *George*

George II. and in the Year of our Lord God, one Thouſand ſeven Hundred and fifty-one.

The Condition of this Obligation is ſuch, that if the above bound *A. B.* his Heirs, Executors, and Adminiſtrators, for his and their Parts, and Behalfs, do in all Things well and truly ſtand to, obey, abide by, perform, fulfil, and keep the Award, Order, Arbitrament, final End, and Determination of *E. F.* and *G. H.* Arbitrators indifferently named, elected, and choſen, as well on the Part and Behalf of the above bounden *A. B.* as of the above-named *C. D.* to arbitrate, award, order, judge, and determine, of and concerning all, and all Manner of Action and Actions, Cauſe and Cauſes of Actions, Suits, Bills, Bonds, Specialties, Judgements, Executions, Extents, Quarrels, Controverſies, Treſpaſſes, Damages, and Demands whatſoever, at any Time or Times, heretofore had, made, moved, brought, commenced, ſued, proſecuted, done, ſuffered, committed, or depending by or between the ſaid Parties, ſo as the ſaid Award be made, and given up in Writing, under their Hands and Seals, ready to be delivered to the ſaid Parties on or before the next enſuing the Date above-mentioned: But if the ſaid Arbitrators do not make ſuch their Award of, and concerning the Premiſes by the Time aforeſaid, that then if the ſaid *A. B.* his Heirs, Executors, and Adminiſtrators, for his and their Part and Behalf, do in all Things well and truly ſtand to, obey, abide by, perform, fulfil and keep the Award, Order, Arbitrament, Umpirage, final End, and Determination of *J. K.* Umpire, indifferently choſen between the ſaid Parties, of, and concerning the Premiſes, ſo as the ſaid Umpirage do make his Award or Umpire of, and concerning the Premiſes, and deliver the ſame in Writing under his Hand and Seal, to the ſaid Parties, on or before the next enſuing the Date above-ſaid, then this Obligation to be void, or otherwiſe to be, and remain in full Force and Virtue. *A. B.*

Signed, ſealed, and delivered,
in the Preſence of
L. M.
N. O.

Note, if there is no Umpire, the latter Part muſt be omitted, *viz.* from, *but if the ſaid Arbitrators*, &c.

Though I have before obſerved, it is now cuſtomary to chooſe three Arbitrators, and have them nominated in the Bonds.

The aforeſaid Bond muſt be mutual between the Parties, and the following Clauſe may be added at the End of the Condition, as the Agreement mentioned in the preceding Act of Parliament, *viz.*

And the above-mentioned *A. B.* doth agree and deſire, that this his Submiſſion to the Award above-mentioned, be made a Rule of his Majeſty's Court of *King's Bench, or any other Court of Record*, purſuant to the late Act of Parliament for this Purpoſe provided, *and the like for the other Party ſubmitted to ſuch Award.*

AWARD is the Judgement and Arbitration of one or more Perſons, at the Requeſt of two Parties who are at Variance, for ending the Matter in Diſpute, without publick Authority; and may be called an *Award*, becauſe it is impoſed on both Parties to be obſerved by them *Dictum, quod ad Cuſtodiendum, ſeu Obſervandum, Partibus imponitur.* *Spelm.*

An *Award* may be by Word or in Writing, but it is uſually given in the latter, and muſt be exactly according to the Submiſſion. If an *Award* be according to the Submiſſion by Bond, though it is void in Law, if it be not obſerved, the Obligation will be forfeited. 1 *Danv.* Abr. 515.

Where Arbitrators *award* a Thing againſt Law, it is void; if more is *awarded* than ſubmitted, the Award will be void; but when an *Award* ſeems to extend to more than in the Submiſſion, the Words *de & ſuper præmiſſis*, reſtrain it to the Thing ſubmitted. *Cro. Eliz.* 861.

An

An *Award* may be void in ſome Part, and good in another Part, if it makes an End of all the Differences ſubmitted; and if an *Award* be good in Part, and void in Part, the good ſhall be performed. 10 Rep. 31. 2 *Saund.* 293.

An *Award* without a Deed of Submiſſion will be good, in bar of a Treſpaſs. *Danv.* 548.

But the Delivery of the *Award* in Writing, under Hand and Seal, &c. muſt be pleaded, and be exactly replied to by the Plaintiff, in Action of Debt on an *Award*, or it will be ill on Demurrer. *Dyer*, 243. 2 *Mod.* 77, 78. 269.

The Submiſſion to an *Award* may be by Bond, Covenant, or by an *Aſſumpſit* or Promiſe; or without all this, by a bare Agreement, to refer the Matter to ſuch a Perſon or Perſons. 10 Rep. 131. *Dyer*, 270.

A Huſband may ſubmit to an *Award*, for himſelf and his Wife, for her Goods and Chattles, to bind her; but an Infant may not make any Submiſſion to an *Award*, or any other for him, for it will be void. *Plowd.* 189.

If ſeveral Perſons do a Wrong to a Man, and one of theſe, and he to whom the Wrong is done, ſubmit to an *Award*; the other Perſons, who were no Parties to the Submiſſion, may take Advantage of it, to extinguiſh the Wrong. 7 *H.* IV. 31

And where the *Award* of Recompence for a Wrong done is performed, that Wrong is altogether determined; alſo the *Award* of a Perſonal Chattel doth alter the Property of it, and give it to the Party to whom *awarded*, that he may have *Detinue* for it. *Dyer*, 183.

A Submiſſion is of all Actions and Demands, &c. though there be but one Cauſe or Matter between them; an *Award* may be made for this: And where two Things are ſubmitted, and the *Award* but one, it is good, if the Arbitrators have no further Notice of the other; though if it be of three Things, or ſome Particulars with a general Clauſe of all other Matters, in that Caſe they muſt make the *Award* for the Things particularly named, without any other Notice given. *Dyer*, 216. 2 *Cro.* 130. *Godb.* 146.

If the Submiſſion be by divers Perſons, and the Arbitrators *award* between ſome of them only, this is good, but if a Submiſſion is of certain Things in Special, with a *Proviſo* in the Condition, that the *Award* be made of the Premiſſes, &c. by ſuch a Day, there the *Award* muſt be made of all, or it will be void. 8 Rep. 79. *Hob.* 49.

An *Award* of all Actions, *Real*, when the Submiſſion is of Actions *Perſonal*, is not good. *Plowd.* 306. 10 Rep. 132.

Yet if the Submiſſion be of Things *Perſonal*, and the *Award* is, that one of the Parties ſhall do an Act *Real*, in Satisfaction of a perſonal Injury, &c. or a Submiſſion be of one Thing, and the *Award* made of ſomething incident to, or neceſſarily depending upon it; or if the Submiſſion is of all Actions real and perſonal, and the *Award* only of Matters perſonal, &c. it will be good in theſe Caſes, if nothing elſe is notified to the Arbitrators. *Dyer*, 216.

An *Award* made only on one Side, without any Thing on the other, is void in Law; as, that one ſhall pay or give Bond for Money to the other Party, and he do nothing for it; but if it be to give Bond to pay, or to pay a Debt, and that the other ſhall be diſcharged of the Debt, &c. this is good; ſo where it is that one Party ſhall pay Money to the other, and then the other ſhall releaſe all Actions to him. 8 Rep. 72, 98.

If divers Treſpaſſes be referred to Arbitrament, and the Award is, that one of the Parties ſhall make the other Parties Amends, or give Releaſe, and ſay not what Amends, or what Releaſe, &c. it is void for Uncertainty. 5 Rep. *March* 18.

Award was, that each Party ſhould give to the other a general Releaſe of all Demands, provided, that if either of them diſlike the *Award*, within twenty Days after made, and within that Time pay 10 *s.* the *Arbitrament* to be void; it was held, that the firſt Part of the *Award* was good, and the *Proviſo* repugnant and void. 1 *Cro.* 688.

Arbitrators are to make their *Award Secundum allegata & probata* (according to what is alledged and proved) but they may not enjoin any Oath to the Witneſſes; the *Award* ought to be publiſhed; and no one is bound to perform, till he can know what the *Award* is. 4 Rep. 82. *Brownl.* 311.

A Submiſſion to *Award* may be revoked and countermanded before the *Award* made, where there is no Specialty to abide the *Award* of J. S. &c. 8 Rep. 78, 81.

Salk, 72. Pl, 8. A Submiſſion was to an *Award* by Bond, and at the End of the Condition of the Bond was this Clauſe, *and if the Obligor ſhall conſent that this Submiſſion ſhall be made a Rule of Court, that then*, &c. Upon Motion to make this Submiſſion a Rule of Court, it was oppoſed, becauſe theſe Words do not imply his Conſent; but if he would forfeit his Bond, he need not let it be made a Rule of Court; yet becauſe this Clauſe could be inſerted for no other Purpoſe, the Court took the conditional Words to be a ſufficient Indication of Conſent and made the Award a Rule of Court.

Salk. 73, Pl. 10. *Farreſley*, 8. A Matter was referred, by Conſent of *Niſi Prius*, to the three Foremen of the Jury; and before the *Award* was made, one of the Parties ſerved the *Arbitrators* with *Subpœna* out of Chancery, which hindered their Proceedings to make the *Award*. And the Court held this a Breach of the Rule, and granted an Attachment *Niſi Cauſa*.

Salk. 73, Pl. 11. Upon a Submiſſion to the *Award* of the three Foremen of the Jury, who made their *Award*, the *Defendant* moved to ſet it aſide; becauſe they went on without giving him Time to be heard, or to produce a Witneſs; and *Holt*, Chief Juſtice, ſaid, the *Arbitrators* being Judges of the Party's own chooſing, the Party ſhall not come and ſay, they have not done him Juſtice; and put the Court to examine it; *Aliter*, where they exceed their Authority; however the *Award* was examined and confirmed, and the Plaintiff moved for an Attachment for not performing it; and the Court held, that the Non-performance, while the Matter was *ſub Judice*, was no Contempt; then the Plaintiff moved for his Coſts, and that was denied; upon which *Powel*, Juſtice, ſaid, that ſeeing they could not give the Party any Coſts, he ſhould never be for examining into *Awards* again.

Salk. 73, Pl. 12. *H.* bound himſelf in a Bond, to ſtand to the *Award* of *I. S.* which Submiſſion was made a Rule of Court. The Party, for whoſe Benefit the *Award* was made, moved the Court for an Attachment for *Non-performance*, which was granted; pending that, he brought an Action of Debt upon the Bond; upon this Serjeant *Darnell* moved, that he might not proceed both Ways, and likened it to the Caſes, where the Court ſtays Actions on Attornies Bills, while the Matter is under Reference before the Maſter: *Sed per Curiam*, the Motion was denied, and this Difference taken; where the Court relieves the Party by Way of Amends in a ſummary Way, as in the Caſe cited, there it is reaſonable; otherwiſe here, where the Plaintiff has no Satisfaction upon the Attachment; and the Defendant was put to anſwer Interrogatories.

Salk. 87. Pl. 1. Attachment lies not, for not performing an Award made upon a Rule of Court without a perſonal Demand. *Holt*, Chief Juſtice, remembered the firſt Attachment of this Kind was in Sir *John Humble's* Caſe in *Keyling's* Time, in which, and ever ſince, a perſonal Demand has been thought neceſſary. In ſuch Caſes of *Award*, though they be not legally good, an Attachment lies for *Non-performance*; *Aliter*, if impoſſible; but the Party is excuſed as to that Part which is impoſſible only.

1 *Cro.* 211. Debt on Obligation to perform an *Award*, which was, that the Defendant ſhould enjoy a Houſe, of which the Plaintiff was Leſſee for Years, during the Term, paying to the Plaintiff 20*s.* yearly; and for Non-payment of this, the Action was brought; and it was held to lie.

The Form of an Award made by two Arbitrators on a Submiſſion.

TO ALL PEOPLE to whom this preſent Writing indented of *Award* ſhall come. We *E. F.* of *&c.* and *G. H.* of, *&c.* ſend greeting. *Whereas* there are ſeveral Accounts depending, and divers Controverſies and Diſputes, have lately ariſen between *A. B.* of *&c.* of the one Part, and *C. D.* of, *&c.* of the other Part, touching and concerning, *&c.* And whereas for putting an End to the ſaid Differences and Diſputes, they the ſaid *A. B.* and *C. D.* by their ſeveral Bonds or Obligations, bearing Date, *&c.* are reciprocally bound each to the other, in the penal Sum of, *&c.* to ſtand to, abide by, perform, and keep the *Award*, Order, and final Determination of us, the ſaid *E. F.* and *G. H.* Arbitrators, indifferently choſen, between the ſaid Parties, to arbitrate, *&c.*

[*as*

[*as in the Bond*] ſo as the ſaid *Award* be made in Writing, under our Hands and Seals, and ready to be delivered to the Parties in Difference, on or before, &c. next, as by the ſaid in Part recited Bonds, or Obligations, with the Conditions thereunder written, may appear. *Now, know ye*, that we the ſaid Arbitrators, whoſe Names are hereunto ſubſcribed, and Seals affixed, taking upon us the Burden of the ſaid *Award*, and having fully examined, and duly conſidered the Proofs and Allegations of both the ſaid Parties, *do*, for the ſettling Amity and Friendſhip between them, make and publiſh this our *Award*, by and between the ſaid Parties, in Manner following; that is to ſay, *firſt*, We do award and order, that all Actions, Suits, Quarrels, and Controverſies whatſoever had, moved, ariſen, or depending between the ſaid Parties, in Law or Equity, for any Manner or Cauſe whatſoever, touching the ſaid Premiſſes, to the Day of the Date hereof, ſhall ceaſe and be no farther proſecuted; and that each of the ſaid Parties ſhall bear and pay his own Coſts and Charges, in any wiſe relating to, or concerning the ſaid Premiſes; and we do alſo *award* and order, that the ſaid *A. B.* ſhall pay, or cauſe to be paid to the ſaid *C. D.* the Sum of, &c. within the Space of, &c. And further, we do hereby award and order, that the ſaid *C. D.* ſhall, on before, &c. pay or cauſe to be paid to the ſaid *A. B.* the Sum of, &c. or give ſufficient Security for the ſame to the ſaid *A. B.* *And laſtly*, we do *Award* and order, that the ſaid *A. B.* and *C. D.* on the Receipt of the ſeveral Sums of, &c. ſhall in due Form of Law, execute each to the other of them, or to the other's Uſe, general Releaſes, ſufficient in Law, for the Releaſing, by each to the other of them, his Heirs, Executors, and Adminiſtrators, of all Actions, Suits, Arreſts, Quarrels, Controverſies, and Demands whatſoever, touching or concerning the Premiſes aforeſaid, or any Matter or Thing thereunto relating, from the Beginning of the World to the Day of the Date, &c. [*here mention the Date of the Arbitration Bonds*] laſt paſt. *In Witneſs whereof we have hereunto ſet our Hands and Seals, the*, &c. *in the Year*, &c.

An Umpirage, for Want of a Determination by Arbitrators choſen.

TO ALL, &c. I, *I. K.* of, &c. ſend greeting. *Whereas* there are ſeveral Accounts depending, &c. [*here go on as in the former Award, until you come to*] to ſtand to, &c. the Award, Order, and final Determination of *E. F.* of, &c. and *G. H.* of, &c. Arbitrators indifferently choſen, between the ſaid Parties, to arbitrate, &c. [*as in Condition of the Bonds*] ſo as the ſaid Award was made in Writing under the Hands and Seals of the ſaid Arbitrators, and ready to be delivered to the Parties in Difference, on or before, &c. laſt paſt; and if the ſaid Arbitrators did not draw up the ſaid Award in Writing, and deliver the ſame as aforeſaid, on or before the ſaid &c. then the ſaid Parties were to ſtand to, abide, obſerve, perform, and keep the Award, Umpirage, final End and Judgement of me, the ſaid *I. K.* Umpire indifferently choſen, between the ſaid Parties, for the compoſing and ending of Differences aforeſaid; ſo as my ſaid Award, Umpirage, and Determination be made in Writing, under my Hand and Seal, and ready to be delivered to the ſaid Parties, on or before, &c. as by the ſaid in Part recited Bonds or Obligations, with the Conditions thereunder written may appear. *And whereas* the ſaid *E. F.* and *G. H.* did not make up their ſaid Award between the ſaid Parties, within the Time limited by the ſaid in Part recited Bonds or Obligations, as aforeſaid; whereby, and on which Account, the compaſſing, ending, and determining of the ſaid Differences and Matters in Diſpute now depends wholly upon me: NOW, KNOW YE, that I, the ſaid *I. K.* having taken upon me, the Buſineſs and Charge of the ſaid Award and Umpirage, and being willing to ſet the ſaid Parties at Peace and Concord, by making a final End of the Controverſies between them; and having deliberately, and at large, heard, examined, and duly conſidered the Grievances, Allegations, Titles, Vouchers, and Evidences of both the ſaid Parties, in Relation to the ſaid Premiſes in Diſpute, *do* make, publiſh, and declare, and deliver this my Award or Umpirage, in the Manner following, that is to ſay, *Firſt*, I arbitrate, award, judge, order, and determine, that, &c. [*here inſert the ſeveral Particulars of the Award*] In Witneſs, &c.

An Award or Umpirage by a ſingle Perſon, elected to arbitrate.

TO ALL, &c. I, *E. F.* of, &c. ſend greeting; *Whereas*, &c. [*Here go on as in the Award made by two Arbitrators, until you come to*, ſtand to, &c.] the Award, Order, and final Determination of me the ſaid *E. F.* indifferently elected and choſen between the ſaid Parties, to arbitrate, &c. [*as in the Conditions of the Bond*] ſo as my ſaid Award or Umpirage be made in Writing under my Hand and Seal, and ready to be delivered to the ſaid Parties, on or before, &c. as in and by the ſaid in Part recited Bonds, or Obligations, and the Conditions thereof, may appear. *Now, know ye*, that I, the ſaid *E. F.* [*here go on as in the laſt Precedent.*] In Witneſs, &c.

The Form of a Submiſſion to an Arbitration, in Order to make it a Rule of Court.

BE it remembered, that *A. B.* of, &c. and *C. D.* of, &c. being deſirous finally to end and determine divers Controverſies, Suits, and Quarrels that have lately ariſen between them, did on, &c. agree to ſubmit and refer all the ſaid Controverſies, Suits, and Quarrels, to the Award and Determination of *E. F.* of, &c. and *G. H.* of, &c. Arbitrators, for that End indifferently choſen, by the ſaid Parties; which ſaid Award is to be made in Writing, under the Hands and Seals of the ſaid Arbitrators, and ready to be delivered to the ſaid Parties, on or before, &c. And the ſaid Parties did mutually promiſe and oblige themſelves, that they would obey, perform, and execute ſuch Award, as the ſaid Arbitrators ſhould make in the Premiſes. Now the ſaid Parties do further agree, that the ſaid Submiſſion ſhall be made a Rule in his Majeſty's Court of, &c. at *Weſtminſter*, and that they will be finally concluded by the Arbitration that ſhall be made in the Premiſes by the ſaid Arbitrators, purſuant to ſuch Submiſſion. *Witneſs*, &c.

I ſhall add to the preceding Specimens, the Form of a general Releaſe as Part of an Award; and with it cloſe this Chapter.

KNOW all Men by theſe Preſents, that I *A. B.* have remiſed, releaſed, and for ever quit-claimed, and by theſe Preſents, do, for me, my Heirs, Executors, and Adminiſtrators, remiſe, releaſe, and for ever quit-claim, unto *C. D.* his Heirs, Executors, and Adminiſtrators, all, and all Manner of Actions, Cauſe and Cauſes of Actions, Bills, Bonds, Writings, Obligations, Debts, Dues, Duties, Accounts, Sum and Sums of Money, Judgements, Executions, Extents, Quarrels, Controverſies, Treſpaſſes, Damages and Demands whatſoever, both in Law or Equity, or otherwiſe howſoever, which againſt the ſaid *C. D.* I ever had, now have, and which I, my Heirs, Executors, and Adminiſtrators, ſhall or may have, claim, challenge, or demand, for or by Reaſon, or Means of any Matter, Cauſe, or Thing, from the Beginning of the World to the Day of the Date of theſe Preſents. *In Witneſs whereof*, I have hereunto put my Hand and Seal, the Day of, &c.

A. B.

Sealed and delivered in the
Preſence of
R. M.
S. E.

Of

Of Aliens, Naturalization, and Denization.

AN ALIEN is one born in a ſtrange Country, out of the Allegiance of the King, being quite contrary to a Denizen or natural Subject; though a Man born out of the Land, provided the place of his Nativity be in any of his Majeſty's Dominions beyond Sea, or born of *Engliſh* Parents, out of the Obedience of the King, if the Parents at the Time of his Birth were of ſuch Obedience, is no *Alien*. 25 *Edw.* III. c. 2.

And if one born out of the King's Obedience, come and reſide in *England*, his Children, begotten and born here, are not *Aliens*, but *Denizens*. 7 Rep.

All Perſons, being the King's natural-born Subjects, may inherit, as Heirs, though their Anceſtors were *Aliens*. 11 and 12 *Will.* III. C. 6.

If an Ambaſſador, or any other *Britiſh* Miniſter, or Perſon inveſted with any publick Character, under a Commiſſion from the King of *Great-Britain*, or of a Commercial Company, enjoying Rights and Privileges under an Act of Parliament, or by Letters Patent from the Crown, have any Children in a foreign Country, by a Wife, who is an *Engliſh* Woman, they are by the Common Law natural-born Subjects, and not *Aliens*.

And if an *Engliſh* Merchant, reſiding beyond Sea, marries a Woman of the Country, by whom he has a Child, and then dies, this Child is born a *Denizen*, and ſhall be Heir to him, notwithſtanding the Wife be an *Alien*. *Cro. Car.* 605. *March* 91.

Thoſe which are born in the *Engliſh* Plantations, are Subjects born, as are thoſe likewiſe born on the King of *England's* Seas. *Danv.* Abr. 324.

There are two Incidents that are regularly neceſſary to make one a Subject born: *Firſt*, that his Parents, at the Time of his Birth, be under the actual Obedience of the King; or, *Secondly*, that the Place of his Birth be within the King's Dominions. 7 Rep. 18.

It is the Place of Birth that makes the Diſability of an *Alien* to have Lands, *&c.* The Blood is not the Diſability, but the Place where born. *Cro. Jac.* 539.

An *Alien* can hold no Land by Deſcent or Purchaſe, or be Tenant by the Courteſy, or in Dower. 5 Rep. 502.

An *Alien* can have no real or perſonal Action for or concerning Lands, Tenements, or Hereditaments, to him and his Heirs; albeit he can have no Heir, yet he is of Capacity to take a Fee-Simple, but not to *hold*; for the King, upon *Office* found, ſhall have it by his Prerogative. 1 Inſt. 2.

A Deviſe of Lands to an *Alien* is void. 4 *Leon.* 82.

And if a Man be bound to an *Alien* Enemy in an Obligation, the Bond is void to him, but the King will have it. 1 *Lev.* 59. *Danv.* Abr. 322.

Aliens may obtain Goods, and perſonal Eſtate, by Trade, *&c.* and may maintain Actions for the ſame; they may alſo have Action of Aſſault and Battery, and for Support of their Credit. 1 *Bulſt.* 134.

But they cannot bring any real Action, though he may a perſonal, unleſs it be for a Houſe, for a neceſſary Habitation, being for the Benefit of Trade. 7 Rep.

And an *Alien* Enemy cannot maintain any Action whatſoever, nor get any Thing lawfully within this Realm. Terms *de Ley*, 36.

Aliens, living under the Protection of the King, may have the Benefit of a general Pardon. *Hob.* 371.

No *Alien* ſhall be returned on any Jury, nor be ſworn for Trial of Iſſues between Subject and Subject, *&c.* but where an *Alien* is Party in a Cauſe depending, the Inqueſt of Jurors are to be half *Denizens*, and half *Aliens*; but in Caſes of High Treaſon this is not allowed. 2 Inſtit. 17.

An *Alien* ſhall not have any Vote in the Choice of Knights of the Shire, or Burgeſſes to Parliament. *Hob.* 270.

And all *Aliens* are incapable of being Members of Parliament, enjoying public Offices, *&c.* 12 *Will.* III. C. 2.

If an Action is brought againſt an *Alien*, and there is a Verdict and Judgement againſt him, yet he may bring a Writ of Error, and be Plaintiff there, and that ſuch Plea is not good in that Caſe. 1 *Brownl.* 42.

Goldſbor. fol. 29. *Mich.* 30 *Eliz. Coke* 5 Part *Page's* Caſe, fol. 52.

Though an *Alien* may purchaſe and take that which he cannot keep or retain, yet the Law hath provided a Mean of Enquiry before he can be diveſted of the ſame; for until ſome *Office* be found, the Freehold is in him.

Moore, 4. *Walton* v. *Maſhum. Dyer*, 282.

And this Office, which is to gain the King a Fee, or Freehold, muſt be under the *Great Seal* of *England*; for a Commiſſion under the *Exchequer Seal* is not ſufficient to entitle the King to the Lands of an *Alien* born, for the Commiſſion is what gives the King a Title, for before that he hath none.

Lucas's Rep. 92, 94, 120, 122, 124, 136.

An *Alien* cannot purchaſe Lands for his own Benefit, but he may for that of the Crown; therefore if Land be deviſed to an *Alien*, the Crown ſhall have it; yet if an *Alien*, Tenant in Tail, ſuffers a common Recovery before Office found, the Recovery is good.

3 *Cro.* 123. *Plowd.* Com. 477.

If an *Alien* and a Subject born, purchaſe Lands to them and their Heirs, they are *Joint Tenants*, and ſhall join in Aſſize, and the Survivor ſhall hold Place till *Office found*.

By the finding of this *Office*, the Party is out of Poſſeſſion, if the ſame be of Houſe or Lands, or ſuch Things as do lie in Livery; but of Rents, Common, Advowſons, and other Inheritances incorporeal, which lie in Grant, the *Alien* is not out of Poſſeſſion, be they Appendant or in Groſs; therefore if an Information or an Action be brought for the ſame, the Party may reverſe the *Office* in that Court where the Action or Information is brought for the King.

* 29 Aſſize, 30, 31, 32. Aſſize Traverſe, 32.

And if the King obtains not the Poſſeſſion within the Year after the *Office* found, he cannot ſeize * without a *Scire Facias*.

13 and 14 *Car.* II. C. 11. S. 10.

An *Alien* Infant, under the Age of twenty-one Years, cannot be a Merchant Trader within this Realm, nor can he enter any Goods in his own Name at the Cuſtom-houſe.

14 and 15 *H.* VIII. C. 4.

If an *Engliſhman* ſhall go beyond Sea, and ſhall there ſwear Allegiance to any *foreign Prince* or *State*, he ſhall be eſteemed an *Alien*, and ſhall pay the ſame Duties as they; but, if he returns and lives in *England*, he ſhall be reſtored to his Liberties.

Lord *Raym.* 282.

An Alien Enemy commorant here by the King's Licence, and under his Protection, may maintain Debt upon Bond, although he came not with Safe-Conduct.

Cro. Jac. 532. *Dr.* and *St. Di.* 1, C. 7.

The eldeſt Son of an *Alien*, being alſo an *Alien*, cannot inherit; but the Land ſhall deſcend to the younger Brother, if a *Denizen*: As, for Inſtance, if there be three Brothers, of which the eldeſt is an *Alien*, the other two naturalized, and the middle Brother purchaſes, and dies without Iſſue, the younger Brother ſhall have the Land.

Concerning the Rule of Deſcent, a Proximity of Blood is not ſo much to be regarded as the Municipal Laws of the Country in which the Queſtion ariſeth; for the ſeveral Laws of divers Kingdoms have variouſly diſpoſed the Manner of Deſcents, even in the ſame Line and Degree of Nearneſs: For Inſtance, the Father certainly is as near of Kin to the Son, as the Son is to the Father, and is nearer in Proximity than a Brother, and therefore ſhall be preferred as next of Kin in Adminiſtration of the Son's Eſtate.

Lit. S. 3.

According to the Laws of *England*, the Son's dying without Iſſue, or Brothers or Siſters, the Father cannot ſucceed, but it deſcends to the Uncle.

1 Inſt. 10.

There are two Kinds of Deſcent, according to the Common Law of this Realm, *viz.*

Hale's Hiſtory of the Law, C. 1.

1ſt, *Lineal*, from the Father, or Grandfather to the Son, or Grandſon; and

2dly, *Collateral* or *Tranſverſed*; as from Brother to Siſter, Uncle to Nephew, and *è converſo*: And both theſe again are of two Sorts.

1ſt, *Immediate*, as in Lineals, from Father to Son.

Grot. de Jure Belli ac Pac. Lib. 2. C. 7.

2dly, *Mediate*, as in Lineals, from Grandfather to Grandchild; where the Father dying in the Life-time of the Grandfather, is the *Medium Differens* of the Deſcent; Collateral, as in the Lineal, from Uncle to Nephew, or *è converſo*.

And this is mediate Deſcent, or mediate Anceſtor, though to many Purpoſes it may be immediate; for the Father dying in the Life-time of the Grandfather, the Son ſucceeds in Point of Deſcent in the Lands immediately to the Grandfather; and in Writ of *Entry* ſhall be ſuppoſed to be in the Grandfather, and not in the *poſt & cui*.

This is called a mediate Deſcent, becauſe the Father is the *Medium* through whom the Son derives his Title to the Grandfather.

In *Immediate* Deſcents there can be no Impediment, but what ariſes in the Parties themſelves; for Inſtance, the Father ſeized of Lands, the Impediment that hinders the Deſcent muſt be in the Father or Son, as if either of them be an *Alien*.

In *Mediate* Deſcents, the Diſability of being an *Alien*, in him that is called the *Medius Anteceſſor*, will diſable a Perſon to take by Deſcent, though he himſelf have no ſuch Diſability.

In *Lineal* Deſcents, if the Father be an *Alien*, and hath Iſſue a *Denizen* born; and die in the Life-time of the Grandfather; the Grandfather dies ſeized, the Son ſhall not take, but the Land ſhall *eſcheat*.

In *Collateral* Deſcents, *A.* and *B.* Brothers: *A.* is an *Alien*, and has Iſſue *C.* a *Denizen* born; *B.* purchaſes Lands, and dies without Iſſue; *C.* ſhall not inherit, becauſe *A.* which was the *Medius Anteceſſor*, or *Medium Differens*, is incapable. *Dyer*, 274; *Gray's* Caſe.

But in any Deſcents, the Impediment in an Anceſtor, who is not *Medius Anteceſſor*, from whom, and to whom, will not impede the Deſcent.

As for Inſtance; the Grandfather and Grandmother, being both *Aliens*, have Iſſue, the Father, a *Denizen*, who hath Iſſue the Son, a *natural-born Subject*; the Father purchaſes Lands, and dies, the Son ſhall be Heir to the Father, notwithſtanding the Diſability of the Grandfather, and yet all the Blood that the Father hath is derived from the diſabled Parents; for they are not *Medii Anteceſſores*, between the Father and the Son, but *paramount*. *Courtney's* Caſe. Com. Pleas, Coron. Fol. 141.

The Law does not hinder, *but that an Alien is of the ſame Degree and Relation of Conſanguinity as natural-born Subjects, or Denizens born*, the Son, the Father, and Brother, though *Aliens*; the Son, Father, and Brother, our Law takes Notice of as well as natural-born Subjects; and ſo it was adjudged; for he ſhall be preferred in *Adminiſtration*, though an *Alien*, *as next of Kin*. *Cro. Car.* 8, 9. *Caroons'* Caſe.

But in Caſes of *Inheritance*, the Law takes *no Notice of him*, and therefore, as he ſhall not take by Deſcent, ſo he ſhall not *impede* the Deſcent to the younger Brother; as, for Inſtance, *A. an Alien*, *B.* and *C.* naturalized by Act of Parliament, all Brothers; *B.* purchaſes Lands, and dies, *ſine Prole*, without Iſſue, *C.* ſhall inherit, and not *A.* 29 *Ed.* III. Tit. Cozenage, 5.

A. an *Alien*, *B.* and *C.* his Brothers, both naturalized by Act of Parliament; *B.* purchaſes Lands, and dies without Iſſue, the ſame ſhall not come to *A.* nor to his Iſſue, though a *Denizen*, but ſhall come to *C.* and his Iſſue; the Law taking no Notice of *A.* as to *impede* the Succeſſion of *C.* or his Iſſue, though it work a *conſequential Diſability*, to bar the Iſſue of *A.* parallel to what the Law calls Corruption of Blood, which is a Conſequent of Attainder. *Ramſay's* Caſe, 15 *Car.* II. in Com. Ban.

Again, in a Lineal Deſcent, if there be a Grandfather, a natural-born Subject, the Father of an *Alien*, and the Son a natural-born Subject; the Father is made a *Denizen*, yet he ſhall not inherit the Grandfather; and if the Father dies in the Life of the Grandfather, the Grandchild, *though born after the Denization*, doth not remove either the perſonal, or the conſequential Impediments, or Incapacity of the Father.

In *Collateral* Deſcents, the Father, a natural-born Subject, has Iſſue two Sons *Aliens*, who are both made *Denizens*; one dies without Iſſue, the other ſhall not inherit him. *Godfrey* and *Dixon's* Caſe. *Godb.* 275.

A. an *Alien*, marries an *Engliſh* Woman, who is ſeized of Lands, and has Iſſue; the Father and Mother die, yet the Iſſue may inherit the Mother, *non obſtante* the Incapacity of the Father being an *Alien*. Cro. *Jac.* 539. 2 *Roll's* Rep. 92. *Vaughan* 285.

The Statute *de Natis ultra Mare*, declares the Iſſue, born of an *Engliſh* Man upon an *Engliſh* Woman, ſhall be a *Denizen*; and the Conſtruction has been, though an *Engliſh* Merchant marries a Foreigner, and has Iſſue by her born beyond the Seas, that Iſſue is a natural-born Subject. *Levinz.* 59. 25 *Edw.* III. *Cro. Car.* 601.

But if an *Engliſh* Woman goes beyond the Sea, and there marries an *Alien*, and has Iſſue beyond the Sea, that Iſſue are Aliens. *Cro. Car.* 601. *Bacon's* Caſe.

Yet if an *Engliſh* Woman marries an *Alien* beyond the Seas, and then comes into *England*, and has Iſſue, they are not *Aliens*, but may inherit. *Prowd's* Caſe of *Kent*.

No

12 *Car.* II. C. 18. S. 2. No *Alien*, or Perſons not born within the Allegiance of the King, or naturalized, or made a free *Denizen*, ſhall exerciſe the Occupation of a Merchant, or Factor, in any of his Majeſty's Plantations or Territories in *Aſia*, *Africa*, or *America*, upon Pain of Forfeiture of all his Goods, which are in his Poſſeſſion, &c.

9 *Ann.* C. 21. S. 53. All ſuch Perſons as ſhall be born on Board any of the Ships employed about the Trade of the *South-Sea* Company, or in any of the Places which ſhall be diſcovered or poſſeſſed by the Company, ſhall be deemed natural-born Subjects.

1 Inſt. S. 129. NATURALIZATION is the making an *Alien* the King's *natural* Subject by Act of Parliament, whereby he becomes as much a Subject, to all Intents and Purpoſes, as if he was born ſo; for by *Naturalization*, a Perſon's Iſſue, before the *Naturalization*, ſhall inherit.

A Stranger, *naturalized* by Act of Parliament, may have Lands by Deſcent, as Heir at Law, as well as have them by Purchaſe; but until he is *naturalized*, or made *Denizen*, a Stranger is not generally under the King's Protection, to have the Benefit of the Laws.

7 *Jac.* I. C. 2. No Perſon of the Age of eighteen Years, or above, ſhall be *naturalized*, unleſs he have received the Lord's Supper within one Month before any Bill exhibited for that Purpoſe, and alſo ſhall take the Oath of Supremacy and Allegiance in the Parliament-Houſe, before his Bill be twice read; and the Lord Chancellor, if the Bill begin in the Upper Houſe, and the Speaker of the Commons Houſe, if the Bill begin there, ſhall have Authority during the Seſſion to adminiſter ſuch Oaths.

1 *Geo.* I. C. 4. S. 1. The Clauſe in the Act 12 *Will.* III. Cap. 2. whereby it is enacted, that no Perſon born out of theſe Kingdoms, though he be naturalized, except ſuch as are born of *Engliſh* Parents, ſhould be capable to be of the Privy Council, &c. ſhall not extend to diſable any Perſon, who, before his Majeſty's Acceſſion to the Crown, was naturalized.

S. 2. No Perſon ſhall be naturalized, unleſs in the Bill exhibited for that Purpoſe there be a Clauſe to declare, that ſuch Perſon ſhall not be enabled to be of the Privy Council, or a Member of either Houſe of Parliament, or enjoy any Office of Truſt, or have any Grant from the Crown; and no Bill of *Naturalization* ſhall be received without ſuch Clauſe.

4 *Geo.* I. C. 21. S. 1. Children born out of the Allegiance of the Crown of *Great-Britain*, whoſe Fathers ſhall be natural-born Subjects, ſhall, by Virtue of the Act 7 *Ann.* Cap. 5. and of this Act, be natural-born Subjects.

S. 2. Provided that nothing in 7 *Ann.* Cap. 5. or this Act, ſhall make any Children, born out of the Liegeance of the Crown, to be natural-born Subjects, whoſe Fathers, at the Time of the Birth of ſuch Children, were, or ſhall be attainted of High Treaſon, either in this Kingdom, or in *Ireland*, or were liable to the Penalties of High Treaſon or Felony in Caſe of their returning into this Kingdom or *Ireland*, without Licence of his Majeſty; or were, or ſhall be in the Service of any foreign State, then in Enmity with the Crown of *Great-Britain*.

S. 3. If any Child, whoſe Father, at the Time of the Birth of ſuch Child, was attainted of High Treaſon, or liable to the Penalties of High Treaſon or Felony in Caſe of returning without Licence, or was in the Service of any foreign State in Enmity with the Crown, excepting all Children of ſuch Perſons who went out of *Ireland* in Purſuance of the Articles of *Limerick*, hath come into *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, or any other of the Dominions of *Great-Britain*, and hath continued to reſide within the Dominions aforeſaid for two Years, at any Time between the 16th of *November*, 1708, and the 25th of *March*, 1731, and during ſuch Reſidence hath profeſſed the Proteſtant Religion, or hath come into *Great-Britain*, &c. and profeſſed the Proteſtant Religion, and died within *Great-Britain*, &c. at any Time between the 16th of *November*, 1708, and the 15th of *March*, 1731, or hath continued in the actual Poſſeſſion or Receipt of the Rents of any Lands in *Great-Britain*, &c. for one Year, at any Time between the ſaid 16th of *November*, 1708, and the 25th of *March*, 1731; or hath, *bona Fide*, ſold or ſettled any Lands in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, and any Perſon claiming Title thereto, under ſuch Sale or Settlement, hath been in actual Poſſeſſion or Receipt

of the Rents thereof for ſix Months, between the ſaid 16th of *November*, 1708, and the 25th of *March*, 1731, every ſuch Child ſhall be deemed a natural-born Subject of the Crown of *Great-Britain*.

And for the better encouraging foreign Seamen to ſerve on board *Britiſh* Ships, it is further enacted, that every ſuch foreign Seaman who ſhall, after the firſt Day of *January*, 1739, have ſerved during the War, on board any *Britiſh* Man of War, Merchant-Ship, or Privateer for two Years, ſhall be deemed a natural-born Subject of *Great-Britain*, and ſhall enjoy all the Privileges, *&c.* as an actual Native of *Great-Britain*. 13 *Geo.* II. P. 125.

Provided that no Perſon, thus naturalized, ſhall be of the Privy Council, a Member of either Houſe of Parliament, or have any Place of Truſt, civil or military, or have any Grant of Lands, *&c.* from the Crown.

ENACTED, that after the 1ſt Day of *June*, 1740, all Foreigners, who have inhabited or ſhall inhabit for ſeven Years, or more, in any of our *American* Colonies, and ſhall not be abſent from ſome of the ſaid Colonies more than two Months, at any one Time, during the ſaid ſeven Years; and ſhall take and ſubſcribe the Oaths, and make, repeat, and ſubſcribe the Declaration appointed by the Act of 1 *Geo.* I. or, being a *Quaker*, ſhall make and ſubſcribe the Declaration of Fidelity, and take and affirm the Effect of the Abjuration Oath, appointed by the Act 8 *Geo.* I. and alſo make and ſubſcribe the Profeſſion of his Chriſtian Belief, appointed by the Act 1 *W.* and *M.* before any one of the Judges of the Colony, wherein ſuch Perſons have inhabited, or ſhall inhabit, ſhall be adjudged to be his Majeſty's natural-born Subjects of this Kingdom, to all Intents and Purpoſes, as if they had been really born in the ſame; that the ſaid Judges ſhall give the ſaid Oaths, *&c.* in open Court, between the Hours of Nine and Twelve in the Forenoon, which ſhall be entered in the ſame Court, and alſo in the Secretary's Office of the Colony wherein ſuch Perſon ſhall ſo inhabit; for doing whereof two Shillings ſhall be paid at ſuch reſpective Place, under the Penalty of 10*l.* for every Neglect: Every Secretary is alſo required to make ſuch Entry, in a Book to be kept for that Purpoſe in his Office, on Notification by a Judge of the ſame Colony, under the like Penalty. P. 167, 168. P. 169.

All Perſons duly qualifying themſelves to be naturalized, except *Quakers* or *Jews*, ſhall receive the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper in ſome Proteſtant Congregation in *Great-Britain*, or in ſome of the *American* Colonies, within three Months next before their taking and ſubſcribing the ſaid Oaths and Declaration; and ſhall at the Time of taking and ſubſcribing the ſaid Oaths, *&c.* produce a Certificate, ſigned by the Perſon adminiſtering the ſaid Sacrament, and atteſted by two credible Witneſſes, whereof an Entry ſhall be made in the Secretary's Office of the Colony wherein they ſhall inhabit, as alſo in the Court where the ſaid Oaths ſhall be taken, without Fee or Reward.

Whenever a *Jew* preſents himſelf to take the Oaths purſuant to this Act, the Words, *upon the true Faith of a Chriſtian*, ſhall be omitted in adminiſtering the ſame; and the taking the ſaid Oaths, without thoſe Words, as the *Jews* were permitted to take the Oath of Abjuration by the Act of 10 *Geo.* I. ſhall be deemed a ſufficient taking according to this Act. P. 170.

A Certificate, under the Seal of any of the ſaid Colonies, of any Perſon's having conformed in the ſeveral Particulars required by this Act, ſhall be deemed a ſufficient Teſtimony thereof, and of his being a natural-born Subject of *Great-Britain*, to all Intents and Purpoſes, in every Court within the King's Dominions.

The Secretary of every reſpective Colony ſhall ſend over to the Commiſſioners of Trade at *London*, at the End of every Year, to be computed from the 1ſt of *June*, 1740, exact Liſts of the Names of all Perſons who have that Year entitled themſelves to the Benefit of this Act, under Penalty of 50*l.* for every Neglect; all which Liſts ſhall be entered in a Book, by the ſaid Commiſſioners, to be kept at the Office for publick View. P. 171.

Foreign Proteſtants who have ſerved in the Royal *American* Regiment, or as Engineers in *America* for two Years, and ſhall take the Oaths, *&c.* appointed by 1 *Geo.* I. C. 13. and ſhall produce Certificates of their having received the 2 *Geo.* III. C. 25. S. 1.

Sacrament in ſome Proteſtant Church, within ſix Months of the Time of their taking the Oaths, &c. ſhall be deemed natural-born Subjects.

Provided that no ſuch naturalized Perſon ſhall be of the Privy Council, or a Member of either Houſe of Parliament, or capable of enjoying any Place of Truſt in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, civil or military, or of taking any Grant from the Crown to himſelf, or any in Truſt for him, of any Lands, &c. in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*.

20 *Geo.* II. P. 935, 936. After reciting the before-mentioned Act, it adds, and as many of the People of the Congregation called the *Moravian* Brethren, and other foreign Proteſtants, not *Quakers*, who ſcruple the taking of an Oath, are ſettled in his Majeſty's Colonies in *America*, and demean themſelves there as a ſober, quiet, and induſtrious People, and many others of the like Perſuaſion, are deſirous to tranſport themſelves thither; and if the Benefit of the ſaid Act of 13 *Geo.* II. were extended to them, they who are now there, would thereby be encouraged to continue their Reſidence, and others would reſort thither in greater Numbers; whereby the ſaid Colonies would be improved, their Strength increaſed, and

P. 937. their Trade extended; *It is therefore enacted*, that from and after the 25th of *December*, 1747, all foreign Proteſtants, who conſcientiouſly ſcruple the taking of an Oath, and who are born of the Liegance of his Majeſty, who have or ſhall reſide for ſeven Years in any of his Majeſty's Colonies in *America*, and ſhall not have been abſent out of ſome of them longer than two Months at any one Time during the ſaid Term, and ſhall qualify themſelves, as by the recited Act of 1 *W.* and *M.* and 8 *Geo.* I. is directed, before the Chief or other Judge of the Colony, wherein they reſpectively have or ſhall ſo reſide, ſhall be deemed to be his Majeſty's natural born Subjects, to all Intents and Purpoſes, as if they had been born within this Kingdom; which ſaid Affirmation and Subſcription of the ſaid Declarations, the ſaid Chief, or other Judge, is to adminiſter and take, and the ſame ſhall be done in every reſpect, as in the ſaid recited Act of 13 *Geo.* II. is ſet forth and directed, and Liſts ſhall be tranſmitted, &c.

P. 938. No Perſon ſhall be naturalized by Virtue of this Act, unleſs he ſhall have received the Sacrament, &c.

The Proviſions contained in the Act of 13 *Geo.* II. &c. ſhall extend to foreign Proteſtants, who conſcientiouſly ſcruple the taking of an Oath, and who ſhall be qualified as aforeſaid.

The ſaid foreign Proteſtants ſhall enjoy the Privileges of natural-born Subjects, and all the Benefits of this Act, and the ſaid Act of 13 *Geo.* II.

No Perſon who ſhall become a natural born Subject of this Kingdom by Virtue of this Act, ſhall be of the Privy Council, &c.

Nothing in this Act, or in the recited Act of 13 *Geo.* II. ſhall extend to naturalize any Perſon who by Virtue of an Act of 4 *Geo.* II. intituled *an Act to explain a Clauſe in* 7 *Annæ*, &c. is declared not to be intitled to the Benefit of the ſaid Act of 7 *Annæ*, but all ſuch Perſons ſhall remain in the ſame State and Condition to all Intents and Purpoſes, as they would have been in, if the ſaid recited Act of 13 *Geo.* II. or this Act had never been made.

1 Inſt. 129. According to Law, no one can be naturalized but by Act of Parliament, and that cures the Defect as if they had been born in *England*; and Acts of this Nature may be ſo penned, as to cure Defects in the Father or Anceſtor, as well as in the Parties themſelves, which it will not do except expreſs Words to that Purpoſe are inſerted.

Dyer. Fol. 224 Placit. 20. *Crew* ver. *Ramſey*. Children born of Parents, Subjects within any of the Places or Guards poſſeſſed by the King's Army when in an Hoſtile Manner he forcibly enters the Territories of another Prince or State, ſhall be deemed natural-born Subjects, and ſtand in no Need of Naturalization.

Lord *Vaughan* Fol. 301. It has been conceived, that a Foreigner, being naturalized in *Ireland*, may clothe him with the Title of a natural-born Subject of that Country, but not qualify him as one of this.

Bract. Lib. 6. Tract. 5. C. 25. 2 Inſt. 741. DENIZATION is the enfranchiſing an *Alien:* making him a Subject by the King's Letters patent, and he is called *Donaiſon*, becauſe his Legitimation proceeds *ex Donatione Regis*, from the King's Gift. Such a one is enabled in many Reſpects to do as the King's native Subjects do, to purchaſe and poſſeſs Lands, enjoy

enjoy any Office or Dignity; and when he is thus enfranchiſed, he is ſaid to be under the King's Protection, or *eſſe ad Fidem Regis Angliæ*, before which Time he can poſſeſs nothing legally, in *England*. But notwithſtanding this, it is of *Naturalization*; for a Stranger naturalized may inherit Land by Deſcent, which a *Denizen* cannot; and in the Charter, whereby a Perſon is made a *Denizen*, there is commonly contained ſome Clauſe that expreſsly abridges him of that full Benefit which natural Subjects enjoy.

When the King makes a *Denizen* by Letters Patent, he may purchaſe Lands, and his Iſſue, *born afterwards*, may inherit them; but thoſe he had before ſhall not: And though a *Denizen* is enabled to purchaſe, he cannot inherit the Lands of his Anceſtors, but as a Purchaſer he may enjoy them; and he may take Lands by Deviſe. 1 Inſt. 8. 11 Rep. 67. 5 Rep. 52.

Aliens made *Denizens* are incapable of Offices in the Government, to be Members of Parliament, *&c.* 12 *W.* III. C. 2. 1 *Geo.* II. C. 4.

It is ſo high a Prerogative to make *Aliens Denizens*, that the King cannot grant his Power over to any other. 7 Rep. *Wood's* Inſt. 22.

Of Banks and Bankers.

A *BANK* is a public Office for keeping and circulating Money, to be employed in Exchanges, Diſcounts, Government-Loans, *&c.* or to be otherwiſe diſpoſed of for the Profit of the Proprietors.

In other Words, a Bank may be denominated a common Repoſitory, where many Perſons agree to keep their Caſh, to be always ready at their Call, or ſubject to their Directions.

The Word *Bank* is derived from the *Italian*, *Banca* or *Banco*, as thoſe of that Nation uſed formerly to exerciſe the Function of Exchangers, or Bankers, in all the Publick Places, or *Bourſes* of their trading Cities, ſeated on Forms with Benches to count their Caſh, write their Letters and draw their Bills of Exchange on; and ſome Authors add, that when any of them had the Misfortune to fail, his Bench was broke, either as a Mark of Infamy, or to put another in its Place, and from this Occurrence they pretend the Word Bankrupt, in *French Banqueroute*, is derived.

And from which Circumſtance, we may ſee that this Buſineſs was originally confined to private Perſons; but the Advantages ariſing from it to Commerce being very diffuſive and general, ſeveral States thought proper to incorporate ſome of the moſt conſiderable of their Subjects for the Purpoſes of carrying it on with a greater Security to the concerned; whilſt other Potentates retain the Protection and Management in their own Hands.

Before we proceed to an Illuſtration of the Conſtitutions of the moſt reputable Banks now exiſting, in moſt of the capital Cities of *Europe*, which will be done according to the Order of Time in which they were inſtituted; it will be neceſſary juſt to mention the different Kinds of Banks, as they differ widely from each other in their Principles and Practice.

Some are inſtituted wholly on the publick Account, and put under the Direction of the Magiſtrates, who are obliged to take ſuch Care of the Management, that the Money or Bullion depoſited therein, ſhall always be kept for the Uſe of the Proprietors, and ſhall never be let out for Profit or Advantage; of this Kind is the famous Bank of *Amſterdam*, which is adminiſtered with ſo great a Strictneſs and Fidelity, that it is ſaid, a Magiſtrate, who was one of the Directors of it, was ſentenced to Death, for making Uſe of a Sum of Money but for one Day, though he paid it in the next. Wherefore, from an Opinion the Proprietors entertain of the Equity of its Adminiſtration, they judge themſelves ſo ſecure that their Money lies always ready to anſwer their Demands, that they ſeldom draw out large Sums, but make their mutual Payments by transferring the Sums from one Man's Account to another's; and from this great Eaſe and Convenience it is come to paſs, that Payments made by Aſſignments on this Bank are valued at from 3 to 5 and 6 *per Cent.* above the Payment of

Money, which Difference between the Bank and current Money is called the *Agio*.

A ſecond Sort of Banks is ſuch as conſiſt of a Company of monied Men, who being duly eſtabliſhed and incorporated by the Laws of their Country, agree to depoſit a conſiderable Fund or joint Stock, to be employed for the Profit and Advantage of the whole Society, in all thoſe Ways which are compatible with the Nature of ſuch an Undertaking; as borrowing upon their own Credit; and lending Money upon good Securities; buying and ſelling Bullion, Gold and Silver, and foreign Specie; diſcounting of Bills of Exchange, or other ſecure Debts; receiving and paying the Caſh of other Perſons; and of this Kind is the Bank of *England*.

A third Sort is the Banks of private Men, of which we ſhall treat diſtinctly in a ſeparate Chapter.

As to the firſt Kind, it is certain, that nothing can be ſo infallibly ſafe, as where the Value is kept always ready in Specie; and here alſo the Eaſe and Security of Traders are effectually provided for, in the Receipts and Payments of their Money; but yet this Kind of Bank is ſo much the leſs uſeful to the Publick, as it can neither be helpful to Government on Emergencies, nor to Traders, in accommodating them with Money.

The Security of the ſecond Kind conſiſts in the certain Knowledge of its Fund or Stock, the Solidity of its Inſtitution, and the incorruptible Fidelity of its Management; wherein it is always the Intereſt of the concerned to give the Publick the utmoſt Satisfaction: And in this Reſpect the Bank of *England* muſt be ſecure beyond all Apprehenſion to the contrary, as well on Account of the great Sums they have lent to Government, upon the Faith of the *Britiſh* Parliament, which is ſufficient always to keep them above all Suſpicion of Failure, as from the known ſkilful and profitable Management of thoſe who have been ſucceſſively concerned in the Direction. Beſides, as an incorporated Body, they are not, like private Men, ſubject to Death. And as this Kind of Bank has all the Conveniences of the former, it has alſo this beyond it, that its Capacity of lending Money is an invaluable Accommodation to the Community, ſince it will always have a Tendency to keeping the Intereſt of Money Low, and be an effectual and permanent Check to *Uſury*, which is the greateſt Bane to Trade and Navigation.

Of the Bank of GENOA.

THE moſt conſiderable corporate Body in the Republick of *Genoa*, is that which is called *St. George's* Bank, the moſt ancient Eſtabliſhment of the Kind in *Europe*, though the Date of its Inſtitution is not certainly known: But we may be aſſured it is of much greater Antiquity than that of *Venice*, the Republick of *Genoa* being founded *A. D.* 950. The Fund was conſtituted from ſuch Branches of the publick Revenue as were ſet apart by the Government, and ſuch Sums as ſhould be borrowed during the Exigencies of the Commonwealth; which Fund hath never been violated, under the greateſt Troubles and Perplexities of the State. The Adminiſtration of this Bank being for Life, and partly in the Hands of the Citizens, gives this Body a great Authority in the State, and a powerful Influence over the People. This Bank is generally conſidered as a great Load to the State, and as a Kind of Inferior Senate, which breaks the Uniformity of their Ariſtocratic Government. The People however, receive no ſmall Advantage from it, both as it is a Check to their Ariſtocracy, and diſtributes the Power among more private Members of the Republick; and while the State kept itſelf clear of the Quarrels of the great belligerent Powers of *Europe*, this Bank maintained a Circulation for the Support of publick Credit and Commerce; but having unhappily taken Part in their Wars in the laſt and the preſent Century, they exhauſted their publick Treaſure, their Commerce declined, and with it their publick Credit, and the Reputation of *St. George's* Bank, which will never recover its original Importance.

Of the Bank of VENICE.

THIS is commonly called *Banco del Gero*, on Account of the continual Rotation of its Caſh, and is properly a Receptacle, or Office, for publick Depoſits, or a general and perpetual Caſh currency for all Merchants and Traders.

It was eſtabliſhed by a ſolemn Edict of the Republick, which ordains, that all Payments, as well of large Purchaſes, as Bills of Exchange, ſhall be only made in Bank; and that all Debtors and Creditors ſhall be obliged to pay and receive their Money there, which is effected by a ſingle Transfer from the Accounts of the one to that of the other; ſo that the Credit and Debit only change Names, without any real or effective Money being paid.

However, Payments are ſometimes made in Caſh, particularly for the Retail Buſineſs; or when Strangers inſiſt on Ready Money, or ſome Perſons are better pleaſed to have their Funds in their own keeping; and the Neceſſity of ſometimes making theſe effective Payments, was the Occaſion of opening a Ready-Money Office, for thoſe who required it; and it has been experienced, that this Current Caſh has not cauſed any ſenſible Diminution in the Funds of the Bank; but, on the Contrary, the Liberty of withdrawing the Money at the Proprietor's Pleaſure, has rather increaſed than leſſened them.

By this Means the Republick, without reſtraining the Liberty of Trade, and without paying any Intereſt, makes herſelf Miſtreſs of five Millions of Ducats, at which the Funds of this Bank are fixed, and at the ſame Time ſupplies the Neceſſities of State, without being obliged to have Recourſe to extraordinary Impoſitions; and the good Order always obſerved in the Bank's Adminiſtration, for which the Republick is Security, has rendered its Eſtabliſhment ſo ſolid, that there is Room to judge it will laſt as long as the Government itſelf.

In this Bank the Writings are kept, in *Liras*, *Soldi*, and *Denari de Groſſi*, of which one *Lira* is worth ten *Ducats de Banco*, or two hundred and forty *Groſſi*, the Ducat being compoſed of twenty-four Groſſi.

The Money of Exchange, is always underſtood to be Bank Ducats, which are imaginary, and a Hundred of theſe make a Hundred and twenty Ducats current, ſo that the Difference between Bank and Current Ducats is twenty *per Cent*. the Brokers being prohibited to negociate at a higher Price.

The Bank is ſhut up four Times a Year, *viz*. the 20th of *March*, 20th of *June*, 20th of *September*, and the 20th of *December*; and it remains ſhut each Time for the Space of twenty Days: However, this does not prevent their Negociations, as well in Ready-Money as Bank, to be wrote off at its Opening.

The Bank is likewiſe ſhut upon extraordinary Occaſions, *viz*. eight or ten Days at the Carnival, and as long for Paſſion Week; it is likewiſe ſhut every *Friday*, when there is no Holiday, to make their Balance.

The Bills of Exchange drawn for the Fairs, or otherwiſe, muſt all be payable in Bank, and a Seller cannot refuſe Payment of his Goods in the ſame Manner, except by an Agreement to the contrary.

Bills of Exchange here have ſix Days Grace, and in Default of Payment, the Proteſt muſt be made on the ſixth Day, otherwiſe the Holder ſtands to the Damage; but from the Moment the Bank is ſhut, a Debtor cannot be forced to the Payment of Bills, neither in Ready-Money nor otherwiſe, nor can be proteſted againſt for it, till on the ſixth Day after the Bank opens, except when there is a Failure, in which Caſe every one may uſe their Diligencies, provided their Bills are fallen due.

Of the Bank of AMSTERDAM.

THIS Bank, formerly ſuppoſed to be the moſt conſiderable and richeſt in *Europe*; was eſtabliſhed on the 31ſt of *January*, 1609, by the Authority of the States General, under the Direction of the Burgomaſters of this City, who are Security for the ſame, and conſtituted themſelves perpetual Caſhiers for its Inhabi-

tants, to whom it is of the greateſt Conveniency and Service, as Millions may be paid in a Day, by the ſimple Aſſignations of a Draught on it, without the Intervention of any real Caſh.

The Funds of this Bank are related to be ſo great as is hardly credible, many Authors quoting their Value to be, at leaſt, that of three thouſand Tons of Gold, and theſe rated at a Hundred Thouſand Guilders *per* Ton, make, at only thirty-five Schillings *per* Pound Sterling, the prodigious Sum of 58,571,406*l.* but as this Value is unaſcertained, I ſhall give Sir *William Temple's* Opinion of it inſtead of my own, who ſpeaking of this Bank, in his Remarks on the State of the United Provinces, ſays, " In the City of *Amſterdam* is the Bank, " ſo celebrated in all the World, on Account of the Greatneſs of its Trea- " ſure, which exceeds that of all others hitherto known, real or imaginary: The " Place where it is lodged is a great Vault under the Town-Houſe, pro- " vided with Doors, Locks, and every other Security neceſſary for its Safety " and Preſervation; and it is certain, that when any one goes to ſee the Bank, " he will find there a very great Treaſure in Bars and Ingots of Silver, in Plate, " and an incredible Quantity of Sacks full of Metal, ſaid to be Gold and " Silver, as I believe, in effect they are; though as there are none but the " Burgomaſters who have any Direction in this Bank, and as there is no one " who keeps any Account of what is brought in or carried out at different " Times, it is impoſſible to know, or even gueſs with any Exactneſs, the Propor- " tion there is between the real and imaginary Treaſure of it; as it does not " ſolely conſiſt in the effective Gold and Silver, but alſo in the Credit of the " City, and of the State, of which the Funds and Revenues are as great as " that of ſome Kingdoms, and it is obliged to be anſwerable for all the Money " brought in: The greateſt Payments made between the Merchants of this " City, are in Bank Bills, ſo that it may be ſaid, that this Bank is properly " the general Cheſt, in which every one incloſes his Money, becauſe they deem " it there to be in greater Security, both for paying and receiving, than if " they had it in their own Coffers; and the Bank is ſo far from being obliged " to pay an Intereſt on the Money depoſited in it, that what is there is worth " more than the current Money, in which ſmall Payments are handily made, " becauſe it neither admits nor receives any Caſh, but of the beſt and moſt " valuable Species, and thoſe that are moſt current, as well in *Germany* as in the " *Low Countries.*"

By its Eſtabliſhment, it is ordained, that the Payment of Bills of Exchange, and wholeſale Goods, ſhall be only in Bank, except the Sum be under three hundred Guilders, and nothing leſs than this can be wrote into Bank, without paying ſix Stivers, except it be by the *Eaſt* and *Weſt India Companies*, who are exempt from this Duty, and may write in what ſmall Sums they pleaſe, ſo that the Debtor is obliged to carry his Money in there, and the Creditor from thence to receive it.

The Payments are made by a ſimple Transfer, or Aſſignation of one to the other, ſo that he that was Creditor on the Bank Books before, becomes Debtor from the Moment he has aſſigned any Sum to another, who is wrote down as Creditor in his Room.

Although the Bank of *Amſterdam* has no Account of current Caſh open like that of *Venice*, this does not hinder, notwithſtanding its Regulation, but that it ſometimes makes Payments in Ready-Money; and there are particular Caſhiers without the Bank, who make the Payments for an Eighth *per Cent.* that is to ſay, two Stivers and a half for a hundred Guilders.

This Contravention is tolerated as beneficial to Trade, foraſmuch as ſometimes one is obliged to make a Payment in effective Money, more eſpecially in retail Affairs; and it often happens that ſome Perſons are better pleaſed to have their Caſh ready for Uſe elſewhere, than in the publick Bank, either for Negociations or to pay Bills of Exchange, when their Expreſs Tenor is to be paid not in Bank, but in ready current Money.

It is by this Bank, that the City of *Amſterdam* is ſupported in ſo much Splendor and Magnificence, and without interrupting Commerce, poſſeſſes the greateſt Part of the Caſh of its inhabitants, who are not leſs rich for having their

their Fortunes in the Bank, as theſe they may convert into Ready-Money whenever they pleaſe, and again bring them into Bank when it ſhall be agreeable.

And to carry on this Sort of Buſineſs or Exchange, an Application need only be made to certain Merchants, or particular Caſhiers, who are commonly to be met with between ten and eleven o'Clock at the *Dam*, or before the Town-Houſe or Bank, with whom the Negociation may be adjuſted for an Agio, which they endeavour to effect on the higheſt Terms when they are Sellers, and on the loweſt they poſſibly can when they buy.

The Difference between buying and ſelling, is ordinarily from a Sixteenth to an Eighth *per Cent.* and the *Agio* varies from three to ſix *per Cent.* ſometime more, and at other Times leſs, according to the Difference in Exchange or the Scarceneſs of the Specie.

When a Payment is made in *Ducatoons*, or *Rixdollars*, and not in a ſmall Kind of Money, leſs is given for the Agio, becauſe the large Coins are received at the Bank.

Theſe money Negociations are likewiſe made at the *Bourſe*, or at Home, between Merchant and Merchant, with or without the Intervention of Brokers, who have one *per Mil.* for their Pains, paid equally between the Buyer and Seller.

To have an Account opened for a Perſon in the Bank, he muſt pay ten Guilders for once only.

The Bank only receives Ducats of Gold, Ducatoons, Rixdollars, old Louis-d'ors, and other ſuch-like Species, and they have reduced the Ducatoons to ſixty Stivers inſtead of ſixty-three, as they paſſed in ready or current Money, the Rixdollar to be forty-eight from fifty, and other Sorts of Coins in Proportion.

The Bank never engages for the Specie it receives, but on the Footing of five *per Cent.* under their common Value in current Money, *viz.* the Ducatoon at the Value juſt now mentioned, which is the true Original of the Agio, and which conſequently muſt be five *per Cent.*

Ingots of Gold, and Bars of Silver are likewiſe depoſited there, of which the Price is regulated according to their Value after the Aſſay, which is made by the City Aſſayer, and all Sorts of Money, and Species of Gold and Silver are alſo depoſited, and principally Dollars, for which the Bank gives its Receipts, called *Receipts of Mexican Dollars*, and which are commonly negociated at Change.

Thoſe who have Caſh in Bank may draw it out whenever they pleaſe, on paying a Sixteenth *per Cent.* for the Care of it; and if at the Time of taking it out, the Agio ſhould be under five *per Cent.* the Treaſurer will pay the Difference, foraſmuch as that when it was received, there was charged on it the five *per Cent.*

The Books of the Bank are kept in Guilders, Stivers, and Pennings, of which twenty Stivers make a Guilder, and ſixteen Pennings or Deniers a Stiver.

Any one drawing on the Bank more than he has there, incurs a Penalty of three *per Cent.* on the Sum he overdraws.

The Bank is ſhut up twice a Year, *viz.* in *January* or *February*, and in *July* or *Auguſt*, and remains ſo eight, ten, or fifteen Days, during which Time the Books are balancing.

It is ſhut up beſides, on the Feaſts of *Eaſter*, the *Aſcenſion*, and *Chriſtmas*, and on Faſt Days, and about the 22d of *September*, when the Fair begins.

If the ſix of Days Grace, which are allowed on Bills of Exchange, happen to expire whilſt the Bank is ſhut, the Bearer of them is in Time to proteſt them, in Caſe of Non-payment, the ſecond or third Day after its Opening.

When any one who has an open Account with the Bank, happens to die, his Heirs muſt prove by a good title, the Right they have to demand the paſſing the Sums to their Credit, which were due to the deceaſed.

Whenever any Difference happens between Merchants and Tradeſmen about the Bank, it ſhall be ſummarily ſettled by the Commiſſioners named for this Purpoſe by the Magiſtracy of *Amſterdam*.

There are ſome certain Days in the Year, when the Money may be diſpoſed of the very Moment it is brought in, which is often improved by vain and deſigning Men, who, without having a Farthing Property in that Fund, get large Sums credited on their Account, though the Debtor Side Cancels them immediately, yet by this Game they either flatter their Pride or advance their Credit, as the Debit Spunge is not ſeen by many.

The Bank makes no negotiable Bills, but, as before-mentioned, gives Receipts for Effects depoſited, which may be ſold; for Example, a Perſon having one Thouſand Louis d'ors of the Sun, which are commonly from Guild. 11 8*ſt* to 11 14*ſt*. current Money, and wanting ready Caſh, endeavours to ſell his Gold, for which he is only offered Guild. 11 8*ſt*. but reſolving not to admit this low Price, in Hopes of a ſpeedy Riſe, he carries them to the Bank, which takes them on the Footing of Guild. 10 14*ſt*. each, making Guild. 10,700 Bank Money, which he may diſpoſe of at an half *per Cent*. leſs than he muſt allow for ſix Month's Care of it, as accuſtomary; and if during that Time, the Louis are in Demand, he withdraws them, or ſells his Receipt, as he thinks proper: But if on the contrary they ſtill keep low, though with an Appearance of ſoon riſing, he carries his Receipt to the Bank, where they debit his Account in the proper Office, Guild. 53: 10*ſt*. for the half *per Cent*. mentioned in the Receipt, and on theſe Terms he may prolong the Depoſit to the Time it ſuits him to withdraw it, paying every ſix Months the aforeſaid Sum; and this is the only Caſe in which the Bank gives Receipts that are negotiable; and if the aforeſaid one is ſold, the Buyer, before he can make Uſe of its Value, muſt reſtore to the Bank the 10,700 Guild. advanced, and the half *per Cent*.

No Seizure can be made of Money in the Bank, and whenever a Sum is to be entered, in which there is Pennings, it is never wrote in with more nor leſs than 8, ſo that if there be 7, 9, 10, 11, or 12, 8 only are inſerted; but if there be above 12, then there is wrote in a Stiver.

There were formerly only four Book-keepers in the ſaid Bank, and as many Comptrollers, but ſince, ſome have been added, and every one in their Turn, receives the Notes that have been entered in the Books, to diſtribute to others according to their Number; for Example, the firſt Book contains four or five Hundred Leaves, and the four Books only make an End of the Year, and are put on the Archives after balancing.

If a Man wants to know what has been wrote in on his Account, he muſt go to the Bank between ſeven and eight in the Morning, and if he lets this Time relapſe, he muſt pay two Stivers, and if he delays it till after nine, he muſt pay ſix Stivers.

The Officers of the Bank are paid by the City, and all that is received for correcting Accounts, Retardation of Hours, and Forfeits, is for the Poor, as the Fractions of the Stiver are for the Comptrollers.

After opening the Bank from the Time of balancing, all thoſe who have open Accounts ought to make a Note of what remains due to them, and therein they ſhould mark the Folio of the Bank Book, in which their Account is, how many Sums they have got written, if any, ſince the preceding Account, their Name and Surname, and then aſk the Commiſſioners who have the Page of their Account, whether that Remainder or Balance agrees with the Bank Books, which he tells them, and alſo whether the Folio is continued or changed; if the Sum diſagree, he alſo informs them of it, and in this Caſe, he muſt make an Extract of the Bank Account as it ſtands in your Book, to examine it, and ſee from whence the Error or Difference of the Sums proceeds, for which Verification twelve Stivers are generally paid, a little more or leſs: The Account being thus examined, they return it when aſked for, and if they find it does not agree with that ſtated in the Bank Book, on finding the Miſtakes, they note them, if otherwiſe, they put at the Foot of the ſaid Account, *ſeen*, or elſe, *agrees with Book-keepers*, and afterwards they put the Name and Surname of him to whom it belongs, with the exact Balance, deducting one Stiver for every Sum, which he has written to the Credit of his new Account, which he ought to note conformably in his own Books. This Verification is made twice a Year, under Penalty of twenty-five Guilders

Guilders Mulct; and although it has not been poſſible to examine the Account which they have in Bank, they may however, at the opening of *it*, get the Sums wrote to the Bearers of Bills of Exchange, and for Merchandizes bought of the *India* Companies, provided that it be entered as ſome Part, and if they have got too much wrote, they will be ſubject to the Fine of three *per Cent.* as aforeſaid; but this Privilege is only for that Day; for in Regard of other Days, if you are ſure that you have Caſh wrote on to the Credit of your Account, it may be diſpoſed of the ſame Day, and wrote off to another and another.

When Traders or Merchants, who have Accounts with the Bank, cannot go themſelves to get them examined as aforeſaid, they may ſend ſome other in their Room, with a Power, made in the ſame Manner as is before directed, for thoſe Perſons carrying the Notes to be wrote on.

When a Perſon's Bank Account is full, and the Book-keepers are obliged to open another, from the Time of his being advertiſed thereof, he ought to take Care to go to ſee whether the Articles agree, as he does at the opening of the Bank.

The Book-keepers ſend daily to thoſe who deſire it, a Note of the Sums that have been wrote in to their Credit; and for which they are paid ſix, eight, or ten Ducatoons *per Ann.* from each Merchant or Banker, who has this Advice given him, which is divided among the ſaid Book-keepers, after deducting the Expence of a Servant they keep for this Purpoſe.

The Bank obſerves the following Rules, which it is neceſſary for thoſe who keep Caſh there to be apprized of.

1ſt. No one can diſpoſe of his Money paid in till the next Day, except he pays half *per Cent.* upon the Sum he deſires to draw out the ſame Day; for Example, If I have got wrote in 6000 Guilders, and have a Mind to draw out 4000 of them, the ſame Day, my Note will not paſs, neither then, the ſubſequent Day, nor afterwards, till I have paid twenty Guilders for the ſaid half *per Cent.*

2dly. There are, however, commonly three Days in the Year, as has been juſt hinted before, on which the Money may be diſpoſed of that is brought in the ſame Day; *viz.* the ſecond Day after opening the Bank, when it has been ſhut for balancing; and at the Feaſt of Pentecoſt.

3dly. If any more is diſpoſed of than is in Bank, the Penalty of three *per Cent.* and the Overdraft muſt be paid before any Note.

4thly. As the Bank ſhuts up twice a Year, all who have Accounts open muſt balance with it, in ſix Weeks after opening, on Penalty of twenty-five Guilders.

5thly. When an Account is once opened in the Bank, whatever enters to its Credit coſts nothing; and formerly only a Stiver was charged for every Sum that went out, or was paid to another; but as Buſineſs was conſiderably augmented in the Year 1714, and occaſioned a great Number of Clerks to be added to the Bank, for the Diſpatch of the Notes, brought in to be wrote, it was ordained, that inſtead of one Stiver, two ſhould be paid from the firſt of *February*, 1715, which has continued ever ſince, and is always charged the firſt Article in a new Account.

When it happens that, through Miſtake or Forgetfulneſs, a Man writes off a Sum to one he is not indebted to, inſtead of to him he is owing to, although he immediately gives Advice of the Error, and that the Sum is not yet entered in the Bank Books, he cannot withdraw his Note from the Bank by acknowledging he was miſtaken, not even though he carries the Perſon with him in whoſe Favour the Note is wrote, to declare that the Drawer does not owe him any Thing, the Book-keepers will ſay that he muſt pay, as it is wrote in the Books, and that, if he has made a Miſtake, the Perſon in whoſe Favour the Error was committed, has only to return it the next Day, wrote in on the Account.

All thoſe who have any Thing to write in Bank, are obliged to carry their Notes themſelves, in the ſame Manner as thoſe who have Accounts are to go and demand the Balance; or if they will ſave themſelves the Trouble, they muſt empower one of their Counting-houſe to act for them, which will authoriſe

their doing the one and the other; this Procuration, as has been obſerved before, coſts thirty-two Stivers, which is paid for down, and muſt be renewed at the End of a Year and ſix Weeks; and if it ſhould happen, that a Man is obliged to make a pretty long Voyage, and has given an authenticated Procuration to his Wife, or ſome other Perſon, to make all Sorts of Payments, without having left a proportional Number of Bank Notes, ſigned in Blank, to the Sums he imagines he may have to pay during his Voyage, if the Perſon to whom he has given the ſaid Power, ſigns the Bank Notes, without having the Letter of Attorney regiſtered there, none of them will paſs; and in this Caſe, the Perſon ſo authorized muſt carry and leave an authentick Copy of his Power at the Bank, and that he ſigns all the Notes with his Name, *adding*, by Procuration of *ſuch a one*; and the noting the ſaid Power coſts fifty Stivers, whieh is paid out of Hand.

The Time of writing in Bank, is from ſeven or eight in the Morning to eleven, but after eleven to three, every Note carried in, will coſt ſix Stivers, and after three, none are admitted.

When a Man who has an Account with the Bank is ill, and unable to ſign his Draughts, or to go there to ſign a Power, the Perſon who tranſacts his Affairs ought to inform the Bank of his Diſorder, and Incapacity to attend there, for either of theſe Purpoſes, though he is deſirous of paying what he owes; in which Caſe, a Declaration drawn out by a Notary, and ſigned by the Phyſician, and one or two of his neareſt Neighbours or Relations, ſhould be carried to the Bank, which on Receipt of it, ſends a Servant to ſee in what Condition the ſick Perſon is, and if he finds him really as is declared, his Agent is authoriſed to ſign the Draught, in the ſame Manner as if he had ſigned the Letter of Attorney at the Bank; but if the Infirm is in a Condition to ſign, he that is impowered may requeſt the Book-keepers to draw out a Procuration for that Purpoſe, and to ſend it with him to be ſigned, which they do, accompanied by a Servant of the Bank, who carries the Book of Procurations with him to the ſick Man, who ſigns that drawn out for him in the Book, in the Preſence of the Bearer, and from the Time that a Power is thus executed, he that it is made to, may ſign and carry the Notes to the Bank, although he has not yet got the Extract of the Power, which oftentimes is not delivered in eight or ten Days; but when once the Bank has delivered it, he is obliged always to ſhew it when he carries the Draught there, or demands a Balance; if the ſick Man dies after executing the Power, and before it is delivered to him in whoſe Favour it is made, it will not be delivered to him at all, becauſe the Perſon being dead, his Procuration is of no Effect.

When any one who has an Account in the Bank is dead, after having made a Will, his Heirs, or the Guardians he has appointed, muſt carry to the Bank an authenticated Copy of the ſaid Will, paying fifty Stivers down for noting it; at the ſame Time they deſire to know the Balance of the Deceaſed's Accounts, to ſee whether that of his Books correſponds with the Bank, and they may have the Balance tranſported to a freſh Account, either in the Name of the Widow, Heirs, their Guardians, or the Executors, without its coſting them the ten Guilders, which is always paid for opening a new one.

But if one who keeps Caſh at the Bank dies inteſtate, thoſe who pretend to be his Heirs, or meddle with the Succeſſion, muſt firſt be authorized by the proper Judges, and bring a Copy of the Sentence to the Bank, before they will be permitted to diſpoſe of the Deceaſed's Balance.

The Agio has been always fluctuating, ever ſince the Bank's Eſtabliſhment, though not in ſo great a Degree of late Years as formerly; in the Year 1693, it was up to twelve and thirteen *per Cent.* on Account of the bad Schillings of ſix Stivers which were reduced to five and a half; and at the Beginning of the Month of *April*, in that Year, after the Diminution, it returned to two and a half, and as high as ſix *per Cent.* it afterwards fell and roſe till the Year 1703, when it was down to one and a half and two *per Cent.* but ſince then it has got up again, and commonly paſſes now from four to five *per Cent.*

During

During the Heighth of the War between *France* and the *United Provinces*, in the Year 1672, many who had Caſh in the Bank were eager to withdraw it, believing that if the *French* King, already Maſter of *Utrecht*, ſhould become ſo of *Amſterdam*, they would loſe it all; and this Money was refuſed to none: But ſome impatient ones, imagining that the Funds would not be ſufficient to pay ſuch a great Number of Creditors, found People who ſalved or cured this imaginary Ill, by giving them ready Money for four or five *per Cent*. Loſs, which occaſioned the Bank Money to become on a Par with the current, and even under; but Affairs were afterwards ſettled in the Manner as at preſent.

I have already mentioned that the Bank's receiving none but the fineſt Coin, and theſe at about five *per Cent*. under their current Value, is the Occaſion of the *Agio*, or more properly the *Agio* itſelf; and as this Difference is readily to be found by *Practice*, or the common *Rule of Three*, I judge my enlarging thereon would only be ſuperfluous.

Of the Bank of ROTTERDAM.

THIS Bank is not ſo conſiderable as that of *Amſterdam*, of which we have been ſpeaking, though the Difference in its Government is very little. It was eſtabliſhed the 18th of *April*, 1635, and keeps Accounts with thoſe Merchants who chuſe it, both in Bank and current Money; the firſt to pay all foreign Bills, which are in Bank Money, and the ſecond for the Diſcharge of Negociations made at *Rotterdam* on foreign Parts, which are always in current Money.

The Bank daily regulates the Agio on its Caſh, which is conſtantly fixed to a Pillar of the Bourſe, that every one may know it; and as the reſt of its Regulations are ſimilar to the laſt Bank treated of, I ſhall not detain the Reader longer upon this.

Of the Bank of HAMBURGH.

ALTHOUGH the Funds of this Bank are not near ſo conſiderable as thoſe of that of *Amſterdam*, the Integrity and Exactneſs with which every thing is managed has given it a great Reputation over all *Europe*, and more particularly in the *North*.

The Citizens and Corporation are the Sureties for this Bank, in which the Senate has no Inſpection; and the Directors, being four in Number, are choſe by Plurality of Votes from among the principal of the Freemen.

Their Duty is to ſee that the Regulations be punctually obſerved, and to furniſh the Caſhiers with Money when any Payments are to be made, which however is done without touching the Treaſure, the Directors taking Care to provide it from other Funds.

In regard to the Capital of this Treaſure, it is ſuppoſed to be very conſiderable; but as the Book-keepers take an Oath not to diſcloſe the Entries and Extracts of the Bank, nor what each Particular depoſits, it is very difficult to conclude any thing with Certainty; and this Obligation to Secrecy hinders a Creditor from knowing what any one has in the Bank, ſo that no Seizure can be made there.

The Book-keepers, who, like the Directors, are four in Number, are obligated to give the Comptrollers two Balances weekly; and none but Citizens are permitted to have an Account in the Bank, and from ſuch only it will receive any Caſh by way of Depoſit, without any Intereſt; and it is by theſe Notes on the Bank that they have the Conveniency of paying their Bills of Exchange, and for the Purchaſe of many Sorts of Merchandize, by only making a Transfer of their Value.

Nothing leſs than an hundred Mark Lubs can be wrote into Bank, and two Schillings are paid for every Sum not exceeding three hundred Marks; but whatever is above this may be wrote in *gratis*.

There are certain Hours in the Day appointed for writing into Bank, *viz.* from Seven to Ten in the Morning; but if any one has a Mind to write in from Ten to One, and from Three to Five in the Afternoon, he may do it by paying

two

two Schillings for each Sum; and it is alſo in the ſame Morning Hours that a Perſon may inform himſelf, whether the Sums due to him have been entered, which he may alſo do from Ten to One, on paying two Schillings Lubs to the Book-keeper; to avoid which, there are many Merchants who agree with the Bank for a yearly Stipend, to have the Liberty of writing into the Bank at any Hour they pleaſe from Seven to One, which is commonly from twenty to forty Mark Lubs, according to the Extent of the Merchant's Buſineſs, and the Quantity of Affairs he has to tranſact.

When any one has a Mind to open an Account with the Bank, he muſt pay fifty Rixdollars of three Marks, or forty-eight Schillings Lubs.

The Bank is ſhut every Year from the laſt of *December* to the fifteenth of *January* following, and the Species that are commonly received in it are Rixdollars, with their Parts of Halves, Quarters, and Eights, which are generally worth an Eighth, often a Quarter, and even ſometimes a Half *per Cent.* more than the Money which is wrote by Notes into Bank; *that is*, if there is a Want of Rixdollars in Specie, an Eighth, Quarter, and as far as a Half, muſt be wrote into Bank more than the Money received; but on the contrary, if one has Caſh in Specie to put in, the Bank only makes good an Eighth, and ſometimes a Quarter *per Cent.* Benefit.

The Bank-Books and Writings are kept in Marks, Schillings, and Deniers Lubs; and it is to be obſerved, that the Fractions are never wrote under one Schilling or ſix Deniers.

Thoſe who have Effects in Jewels, precious-Stones, Silver, *&c.* and want to raiſe Money on them, may carry them to the Bank, where they are exactly inventoried, a Loan is advanced at a very moderate Intereſt, and they remain depoſited as a Security for the Payment of Principal and Intereſt in ſix Months, which, if not complied with, the Things are ſold at the Bar of the Bank to the higheſt Bidder, after having advertiſed the Day of their Sale and Delivery.

Of the BANK *of* ENGLAND.

WHEN we conſider the vaſt Extent, great Variety, and national Importance of the Buſineſs of the BANK of ENGLAND; the Solidity, Permanency, and Univerſality of its domeſtic and foreign Credit; the known Magnitude of its Capital; the reputed Stores of Wealth in Gold and Silver Specie, and Bullion, depoſited within its Walls; and the diſcreet Adminiſtration of the Whole; we may boldly affirm, that no Bank of any other Nation in the known World, can be placed in Competition with this noble Inſtitution.

It was originally founded on a Charter granted by *William* III. of glorious and immortal Memory; was ingrafted into the reſtored Conſtitution of our Country by an Act of Parliament, paſſed in the 5th Year of the Reign of that illuſtrious Monarch and his good Queen *Mary*, and improved and extended by divers ſubſequent Acts of the Legiſlature. The Subſtance of which Acts, in order that all the Powers, Rights, and Privileges veſted in the Corporate Body, and all the Buſineſs tranſacted by, or to be tranſacted with the Company, may be clearly underſtood—is given correctly in this, and the following Pages.

5 and 6 *Will.* and *Mar.* C. 20. S. 17. Every Year, beginning from the 1ſt of *June*, 1694, the Sum of 140,000*l.* out of Monies to ariſe by Duties of Tonnage, *ſince expired*, and by an Exciſe on Beer, *&c.* hereby granted, *being a Moiety of the Rates granted by* 2 Will. *and* Mary, *St.* 2. *Cap.* 10. ſhall be a yearly Fund for the Annuities in the Act mentioned, and for the Purpoſes hereafter expreſſed, and any Deficiences to be ſupplied out of the unappropriated Revenues.

S. 18. For raiſing 1,200,000*l.* Part of 1,500,000*l. granted by the Act*, the yearly Sum of 140,000*l.* ſhall be kept apart in the Receipt of Exchequer, and paid as in the Act is directed.

S. 19. Their Majeſties, by Commiſſion under the Great Seal, may appoint Perſons to take Subſcriptions on or before the firſt Day of *Auguſt*, 1694, by any Perſons, Natives or Foreigners, *&c.* for raiſing and paying into the Receipt of the Exchequer 1,200,000*l.* Part of the Sum of 1,500,000*l.* and the yearly Sum of 100,000*l.* Part of the ſaid yearly Sum of 140,000*l.* ſhall be applied to the Uſe of

of ſuch Perſons, as ſhall make ſuch Subſcriptions and Payments in the Proportion hereafter mentioned, *viz.* each weekly Payment ſhall, by the Auditor of the Receipt, be divided into five-ſeventh Parts, and two-ſeventh Parts, which five-ſeventh Parts are appropriated towards the Payment of the ſaid yearly Sum of 100,000*l.* and ſhall be paid to the Contributors, raiſing the Sum of 1,200,000*l.*

Their Majeſties, by Letters Patent, may appoint in what Manner the ſaid Sum of 1,200,000*l.* and the ſaid yearly Sum of 100,000*l.* or any Part thereof, may be transferred to ſuch Perſons as ſhall accept of the ſame, and incorporate ſuch Subſcribers, to be one Body Corporate, by the Name of *The Governor and Company of the Bank of England*, and they ſhall be capable to purchaſe and retain Lands, *&c.* S. 20.

The Commiſſioners of the Treaſury, *&c.* are required, without further Warrant, to direct their Warrants yearly, for the Payment of the ſaid 100,000*l.* to the Contributors of the ſaid 1,200,000*l.* and the Auditor of Receipt of the Exchequer, and all other Officers of the Exchequer, are enjoined to iſſue the ſaid Monies without Fee, and under the Penalties inflicted upon any Officer for diverting any Money appropriated by this Act. S. 22.

The Corporation ſo to be made, ſhall not borrow, under their Common Seal, any further Sum than 1,200,000*l.* ſo that they ſhall not, at any one Time, owe more, unleſs by Act of Parliament, upon Funds agreed in Parliament; and if any more ſhall be borrowed under the Common Seal, every Member of the ſaid Corporation ſhall, in their private Capacities, be liable in Proportion to their ſeveral Shares to the Repayment of ſuch Monies; with Intereſt; and in ſuch Caſe, an Action of Debt may be maintained in any of the Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*, by the Creditors, to whom any ſuch Security, under the Common Seal of the Corporation, ſhall be made, againſt all, or any of the Members of the Corporation, in Proportion to their Shares, wherein Judgement may be recovered, as if Security were given in their private Capacities, any Agreement to the contrary notwithſtanding. S. 26.

The Corporation ſhall not trade, or ſuffer any Perſon in Truſt for them to trade, with any of the Effects of the Corporation, in the buying or ſelling of any Merchandize or Goods; and every Perſon ſo trading, or by whoſe Order ſuch Trading ſhall be made, ſhall forfeit treble the Value of the Goods and Merchandize traded for, to ſuch Perſon as will ſue for the ſame in the Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*. S. 27.

But the Corporation may deal in Bills of Exchange, and in buying or ſelling Bullion Gold or Silver, or in ſelling Goods mortgaged to them, and not redeemed within three Months after the Time, or ſuch Goods as ſhall be the Produce of Lands purchaſed by the Corporation. S. 28.

All Bills obligatory and upon Credit, under the Seal of the Corporation, may, by Endorſement thereon under the Hands of the Proprietors, be aſſigned, and the Aſſignee may ſue in his own Name. S. 29.

If the Governor, or other Members of the Corporation to be eſtabliſhed, ſhall, upon Account of the Corporation, purchaſe any Lands or Revenues belonging to the Crown, or lend to their Majeſties, their Heirs, or Succeſſors, any Money by way of Anticipation on any Part of the Revenue, other than ſuch Part only on which a Credit of Loan ſhall be granted by Parliament, then the ſaid Governor or Members ſo conſenting to lend, being thereof lawfully convicted, ſhall forfeit treble the Value of ſuch Sum ſo lent, whereof one fifth Part ſhall be to the Informer, to be recovered in any Court of Record at *Weſtminſter*, and the Reſidue to be diſpoſed of by Parliament. S. 30.

Amerciaments, Fines, and Iſſues againſt the ſaid Corporation, upon Account of any Suits to be brought againſt them, ſhall not be pardoned; and if ſuch be eſtreated into the Exchequer, the Officers of the Exchequer, who are to pay the yearly Sum of a hundred thouſand Pounds, may, out of that, detain ſo much as the ſaid Amerciaments, Fines, or Iſſues amount unto. S. 31.

If any Perſon ſhall obtain a Judgement againſt the Corporation, and ſhall bring Execution thereupon unto the Officers of the Exchequer, then the ſaid Officers are required to pay the Sum in the Execution mentioned to the Plaintiffs, or their S. 32.

Aſſigns; and the ſaid Officers may detain ſo much of the yearly Sum of a hundred thouſand Pounds as the Debt ſhall amount unto.

S. 33. Any Member of the Houſe of Commons may be a Member of this Corporation, notwithſtanding Stat. 5 and 6 *Will.* and *Mar.* Cap. 7.

8 and 9 *Will.* III. Cap. 20. S. 20. The preſent Stock of the Bank of *England* ſhall be enlarged by new Subſcriptions.

S. 21. Before ſuch Enlargement, the Stock ſhall be computed by ſeven of the preſent Members, and ſeven of the new Subſcribers; and if the clear Stock amount not to one Million two hundred thouſand Pounds, the old Members to make it up in Tallies, Orders, Bank-Bills, or Notes; but if it exceed one Million two hundred thouſand Pounds, then the Surplus to be divided among the old Members.

S. 22. Seven Commiſſioners, appointed by his Majeſty for that Purpoſe, ſhall take ſuch new Subſcriptions before the 24th of *June*, 1697.

S. 23. Four-fifths of each Subſcription ſhall be, at the Time of ſubſcribing, anſwered by Tallies and Orders, upon the firſt, third, or fourth Aid of four Shillings *per* Pound, the quarterly Poll, Three-fourths of the Cuſtoms, the Salt Act, Two-thirds of the additional Exciſe, the additional Impoſition, the Stamp Act, the Three hundred thouſand Pounds *per Ann.* on Tonnage and Poundage, the Duties on Marriages, Births, Burials, *&c.* on Wines, Vinegar, and Tobacco, *&c.* and Joint Stocks, *&c.* on Low Wines, *&c.* on the Six thouſand Pounds *per* Week out of the Exciſe, or the Five hundred Pounds *per* Week out of the Poſt-Office; and the other fifth Part in Bank-Bills or Notes.

S. 24. After the 24th of *June*, 1697, Intereſt of eight *per Cent. per Ann.* ſhall be allowed for the Tallies and Orders ſo ſubſcribed, out of the Funds granted by this Act, viz. *the Tonnage and Poundage*; *the Duties on Wine and Vinegar, granted by* Stat. 1 Jac. II. Cap. 3. *the Duties on Tobacco and Sugar*, by 1 Jac. II. Cap. 4. *the additional Impoſitions on Goods and Merchandizes*, by 2 Will. *and* Mar. Stat. 2. Cap. 4. *and* 4 *and* 5 Will. *and* Mar. Cap. 5. *the Stamp Act*, 5 *and* 6 Will. *and* Mar. Cap. 21. *and the Duty on Houſes*, by 7 *and* 8 Will. Cap. 18.

S. 25. The Intereſt payable to the Bank upon ſo many Tallies or Orders as the Bank is already poſſeſſed of, whereof the Principal ſhall be equal to the ſaid fifth Part ſubſcribed in Bank-Bills or Notes, ſhall be likewiſe augmented to eight *per Cent.*

S. 26. The new Subſcribers ſhall, after the ſaid 24th of *June*, be Members of, and united to, the Bank of *England*.

S. 28. During the Continuance of this Bank, no other Bank, or Fellowſhip in Nature of a Bank, ſhall be erected, or permitted by Act of Parliament.

S. 29. The Intereſt due on Tallies and Orders, ſubſcribed into the Bank, ſhall be accepted as ſo much principal Money.

S. 30. The Bank may borrow by Bills, over and above the one Million two hundred thouſand Pounds, to which they were at firſt limited, any Sum not exceeding the Sum ſubſcribed, under an Obligation of paying the ſaid Bills in Money upon Demand; and in Default thereof, on Demand made at the Bank between nine and twelve in the Forenoon, and the Default proved by Affidavit in Writing before one of the Barons of the Exchequer, the ſaid Bills to be paid at the Exchequer, out of the firſt Money due unto the Bank, other than the Fund of a hundred thouſand Pounds *per Annum*; but theſe Bills ſhall be diſtinguiſhed from the Debts contained within the ſaid one Million two hundred thouſand Pounds, and expreſſed to be made by Virtue of this Act.

S. 31. The Capital Stock and Fund of the ſaid Bank ſhall be exempt from Taxes.

S. 32. After completing the ſaid Subſcriptions, the Intereſt of all Tallies and Orders ſubſcribed, together with the ſaid hundred thouſand Pounds *per Ann.* ſhall be applied to the Uſe of the Members of the Bank, proportionably to each Member's Share therein.

S. 33. The Stock of the Bank ſhall be accounted a perſonal, and not a real Eſtate, and ſhall go to Executors, and not to Heirs.

S. 34. No Contract or Agreement, either by Word or in Writing, for buying or ſelling of Bank Stock, ſhall be good in Law or Equity, unleſs it be regiſtered in the

the Books of the Bank within ſeven Days, and the Stock be transferred within fourteen Days.

No Act of the Bank ſhall forfeit the Stock thereof, but the ſame ſhall be ſubject to their Debts. 8 and 9 *Will.* III. Cap. 20. S. 35.

It ſhall be Felony without Benefit of the Clergy, to forge or counterfeit the common Seal of the Bank, or any ſealed Bank Bill, or any Bank Note, or to alter or eraſe any ſuch Bills or Notes. S. 36.

The Officers of the Exchequer ſhall keep Account of all Monies appropriated to the Bank, either upon the Fund of a hundred thouſand Pounds *per Ann.* or any other Parliamentary Funds, or for Tallies belonging to the Bank; and ſhall duly direct, record, and make Payment thereof, under the Penalty of Loſs of Place, Incapacity, and double Damages. S. 37.

The Monies ariſing by the Continuation of the Subſidy of Tonnage and Poundage, *&c.* of Wines, Vinegar, and Tobacco, *&c.* by the additional Impoſitions on Goods and Merchandizes; by ſtamped Vellum, *&c.* by Marriages, *&c.* and by the Duties on Houſes, from the Times that the ſaid Duties are ſeverally continued as aforeſaid, till the firſt of *Auguſt*, 1706; and by the Surplus of the Duties on Wine, Vinegar, and Tobacco, *&c.* over and above the one Million five hundred thouſand Pounds Credit given thereupon, and the Intereſt thereof ariſing by the Act 7 and 8 *Will.* III. Cap. 10. continued till the 29th of *September*, 1701; and alſo on Houſes, after the Repayment of ſeven thouſand three hundred and eighty-two Pounds, eleven Shillings, and four Pence, borrowed thereon, by 7 and 8 *Will.* Cap. 18. and the Intereſt thereof; and of all the Bills ſigned at the Mints for the Six-pence *per* Ounce upon Plate, brought in between the 4th of *May*, 1696, and the 4th of *November*, 1696, granted for ſeven Years, from the 25th of *March*, 1696; and upon Salt, *&c.* after the Repayment of one Million ſeven hundred and twenty-four thouſand Pounds, borrowed thereon, and the Intereſt thereof, ariſing by the Act 7 and 8 *Will.* III. Cap. 31. ſhall be the general Fund for making good the particular Funds in this Act expreſſed, and ſhall be applied accordingly. S. 38.

The Monies ariſing by the ſaid general Fund, after the 28th of *June*, 1698, as well by the ſaid Duties on Houſes, and additional Impoſitions, as for the ſaid Duties on Vellum, *&c.* continued from the 28th of *June*, 1698, to the firſt of *Auguſt*, 1706, and for Tonnage and Poundage, *&c.* continued from the 25th of *December*, 1699, to the 1ſt of *Auguſt*, 1706, and for Marriages, *&c.* and for Wines, Vinegar, Tobacco, *&c.* continued from the 28th of *September*, 1701, to the 1ſt of *Auguſt*, 1706, and by the ſaid Surplus on Wines, Vinegar, and Tobacco, *&c.* and on Salt, *&c.* ſhall be applied towards Principal and Intereſt of the ſaid firſt, third, and fourth Aids of four Shillings *per* Pound; the quarterly Poll; the Three-fourths of the Cuſtoms; the Duties on Salt, *&c.* the Two-thirds of the additional Exciſe; the additional Impoſitions; the Duties on Vellum, *&c.* on Marriages, *&c.* on Wines, Vinegar, and Tobacco, *&c.* and the three hundred thouſand Pounds *per Ann.* out of Tonnage and Poundage, in Proportion to the reſpective Deficiencies, as computed in this Act. And every twenty-eight Days, an Account ſhall be made up at the Treaſury of all the Monies brought in, applicable to the ſaid deficient Funds, which ſhall be applied proportionably, as well to the Bank of *England*, as other Perſons intitled to Principal and Intereſt thereon. S. 41.

Out of the ſaid general Fund the Intereſt due to the Bank ſhall be made up eight Pounds *per Cent.* S. 43.

Where any Revenue is appropriated by Parliament for Repayments in Courſe, the ſame ſhall be paid accordingly; but the new Funds in this Act ſhall be applied as hereby preſcribed. S. 44.

In Caſe of Judgement of Forfeiture given againſt the Bank, the yearly Payments out of the Exchequer, and all the Eſtate belonging to the Bank, ſhall be veſted for three Years in twenty-four Perſons, to be choſen by the Bank, who ſhall have Power to receive the Monies due to the Bank, as if no ſuch Judgement had been given; and to pay and diſcharge the Debts and Contracts, due at the Time of ſuch Judgement; after which, the Surplus ſhall be divided amongſt the ſeveral Members; and then the ſaid yearly Payments ſhall be veſted in the particular S. 45.

ticular Members, in Proportion to a Liſt thereof, to be made up by the ſaid Truſtees, and ſhall be aſſignable in a Book to be kept by the Auditor of the Receipt.

8 and 9 *Will.* III. Cap. 20. S. 46. The Bank may employ a Clerk to copy the Docquets of any Extents, Judgements, *&c.* in any of the Offices of Record at *Weſtminſter*, paying as for a Search only.

S. 47. No Member of the Bank ſhall be adjudged a Bankrupt, by Reaſon of his Stock in the Bank, nor ſhall the Stock be ſubject to foreign Attachment.

S. 48. The Monies received out of the Exchequer for the Bank, ſhalll be divided among the Members proportionably, for their particular Uſe.

S. 49. The Debts of the Bank ſhall never exceed their capital Stock, under Penalty of ſubjecting the ſeveral Members, ſo far as their Dividends received will extend, to ſatisfy the Debts to any Perſon, who may recover the ſame with treble Coſts.

S. 50. If the ſaid Funds for Intereſt ſhall appear inſufficient, they ſhall be made up of ſuch Aids, *&c.* as ſhall be granted in the then next Seſſion of Parliament; and if upon the firſt of *Auguſt*, 1706, or within three Months after, the Produce of the ſeveral Aids, *&c.* ſhall not be ſufficient to diſcharge the Principal and Intereſt intended to be diſcharged by this Act, the ſame ſhall be ſupplied out of ſuch Aids, *&c.* as ſhall be granted the next Seſſion of Parliament.

S. 52. In all future Elections, not above two-thirds of the Directors of the preceding Year ſhall be choſen.

9 and 10. *W.* III. Cap. 3. S. 4. The Bank of *England* ſhall make Dividends of the Monies which ſhall be received by them, by Virtue of the Tallies and Orders which have been ſubſcribed into their Stock, purſuant to the above Act 8 and 9 *Will.* III. Cap. 20. once in every ſix Calendar Months at leaſt.

12 and 13 *W.* III. Cap. 12. S. 14. *The Governor and Company of the Bank of* England, until they ſhall be repaid all Monies which they ſhall lend upon this Act, for or in Part of 420,000*l.* *being the laſt Part of* 820,000*l.* *authoriſed to be borrowed on the weekly Payment of* 3,700*l.* *out of certain Branches of Exciſe*, which Intereſt for ſuch 420,000*l.* after the Rate of ſeven *per Cent.* ſhall not be obliged to make Dividends of the Monies to be received by them, by Virtue of any Tallies or Orders ſubſcribed into their Stock, in Purſuance of the above Act 8 and 9 *Will.* III. Cap. 20. but at ſuch Times only as ſhall be ordered by a general Court.

6 *Ann.* Cap. 22. S. 9. During the Continuance of the Bank of *England*, it ſhall not be lawful for any other Body Corporate, or for other Perſons united in Partnerſhip, exceeding the Number of ſix, in *England*, to borrow Money on Bills or Notes payable at Demand, or at leſs Time than ſix Months. *This Clauſe is repeated in* Stat. 7. *Ann.* Cap. 7, S. 61. *and* Stat. 3. *Geo.* I. Cap. 8. S. 44. *and therefore the ſaid Sections are omitted in the ſaid Acts here following.*

7 *Ann.* Cap. 7. S. 1. Recites that by an Act 5 *Will.* and *Mar.* Cap. 20. the Bank of *England* was erected, 1,200,000*l.* was lent to their Majeſties, for which there is payable to the Governor and Company, the yearly Sum of 100,000*l.* out of the Duties of Exciſe, redeemable by Parliament; reciting another Act made 8 and 9 *Will.* III. Cap. 20. *For making good the Deficiencies of ſeveral Funds and for enlarging the Capital Stock of the Bank.*

And another Act made 5 *Ann.* Cap. 13. *for continuing Duties on Houſes, to ſecure a yearly Fund for circulating Exchequer Bills, now expired*, reciting alſo, that the Governor and Company did lately admit new Subſcriptions for doubling their Stock of 2,201,171*l.* 10*s.* at the Rate of 115*l.* to be paid for every 100*l.* ſubſcribed; and that Subſcriptions have been made for that Sum; *It is enacted*, that 2,201,171*l.* 10*s.* be added to the Stock of the Bank, which before ſuch Additions, conſiſted only of the like Sum; ſo that the whole capital Stock now ſhall amount to 4,402,343*l.* and the new ſubſcribers ſhall be incorporated with the preſent Members of the Bank, and be taken to be one Body Politick and Corporate, by the Name of *The Governor and Company of the Bank of* England.

S. 2. The ſaid Capital Stock ſhall be aſſignable in the ſame Manner as the original capital Stock.

S. 3. The Bank is to pay into the Exchequer 400,000*l.* before the 25th of *Auguſt* 1709.

The Bank of *England*, thus enlarged, ſhall for ever be a Body Corporate, and enjoy the yearly Fund of 100,000*l.* out of the Exciſe. 7 *Ann.* Cap. 7. S. 5.

The Stock and Funds of the Bank, and the Intereſt of every Member therein, ſhall be exempted from Taxes, and ſhall be deemed a perſonal Eſtate, and ſhall go to Executors and not to Heirs, and ſhall not be liable to foreign Attachment. S. 62.

The original Fund of 100,000*l. per Ann.* and all Profits for the Management of the Corporation, ſhall be applied to the Uſe of the Members of the Corporation ratably. S. 63.

It ſhall be lawful for the Bank at any Time to reduce their capital Stock, increaſed as aforeſaid, by Dividends; taking care that the Total of their Debts do not exceed the Value of their Capital: And in caſe the Governor and Company by any Dividend, ſhall reduce their Capital without proportionably reducing the Total of the Debts, ſo that the Value of their Capital ſhall not be ſufficient to anſwer their Debts; in ſuch Caſe, the particular Members who ſhall receive ſuch Dividend, ſhall be ſeverally liable, ſo far as the Shares by them received will extend, to pay the Debts which ſhall remain due to any Perſons, who may ſue for the ſame, beſides treble Coſts, by Action of Debt or upon the Caſe, *&c.* S. 65.

It ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Governor and Company to call in any Sums of Money, which they in a general Court ſhall think neceſſary, to be paid by their Members proportionably, which ſhall have before been divided, out of the ſaid Capital of 4,402,343*l.* and in Caſe any Member ſhall neglect to pay his Share, at the Times appointed, by Notice in the *London Gazette*, and fixed up on the *Royal Exchange*, it ſhall be lawful for the Governor and Company to ſtop the Dividends of ſuch Members, and alſo to ſtop the Transfers of their Shares, and to charge the Defaulters with Intereſt at ſix *per Cent.* and in Caſe the Principal and Intereſt be not paid in three Months, they ſhall have Power to ſell the Stock of ſuch Defaulters, to pay the ſame. S. 72.

Every Perſon who ſhall be elected Governor, Deputy-Governor, or Director of the Bank of *England*, ſhall, during that Year, be incapable of being choſen Director for the management of the Affairs of *the united Company of Merchants of* England, *trading to the* Eaſt-Indies, and *vice verſa*. 9 *Ann.* Cap. 7. S. 11.

The Bank ſhall continue a Body Corporate, and enjoy their yearly Fund of 100,000*l.* ſubject to the following Power of Redemption: 12. *Ann.* Stat. 1. Cap. 11. S. 23.

Upon twelve Months' Notice, after the 1ſt of *Auguſt*, 1742, upon Repayment by Parliament to the Bank of 1,600,000*l.* and all Arrears of the ſaid 100,000*l. per Ann.* and of all Money owing to them upon Tallies, Exchequer Orders, or Parliamentary Funds, ſuch Funds, for Redemption whereof other Proviſion is made, excepted, the ſaid yearly Fund of 100,000*l.* ſhall ceaſe. S. 24.

After ſuch Redemption the Corporation ſhall ceaſe. S. 25.

It ſhall be lawful, as well for the Bank as for any others, to lend Money to the Treaſurers of the Navy, *&c.* upon *South-Sea* Stock, purſuant to the Stat. 10 *Ann.* Cap. 19. S. 185. 12 *Ann.* Stat. 2. Cap. 3. S. 10.

The Governor and Company of the Bank of *England*, being willing to deliver up to be cancelled, as many Exchequer Bills as amount to 2,000,000*l.* in principal Money, and to accept an Annuity of 100,000*l.* being five *per Cent.* for the ſame, to commence from *Chriſtmas*, 1717, redeemable upon one Year's Notice. 3 *Geo.* I. Cap. 8. S. 1.

The Bank ſhall, before *Chriſtmas* 1717, deliver up as many Exchequer Bills as ſhall amount to 2,000,000*l.* in principal Money, to be cancelled. S. 5.

After *Chriſtmas* 1717, the Bank ſhall for ever have one Annuity, of 100,000*l.* being five *per Cent.* computed on the ſaid Sum of 2,000,000*l.* which yearly Sum ſhall be paid out of the Aggregate Fund, and Duties on Houſes, and ſhall be paid to the Bank for ever, at the four uſual Feaſts. S. 6.

Upon one Year's Notice to be given at *Chriſtmas* 1717, or at any quarterly Feaſt after, and upon Repayment to the Bank of the 2,000,000*l.* and of all Arrears of the ſaid yearly Sum of 100,000*l.* the ſaid yearly Sum ſhall ceaſe. S. 7.

For the better Payment of the Annuity of 100,000*l.* ſtanding Orders ſhall be ſigned by the Treaſury. S. 13.

3 *Geo.* I. Cap. 8. S. 14. As the ſeveral Duties chargeable with the Payment of the ſaid Annuity ſhall be brought into the Exchequer, ſuch Money ſhall be iſſued upon ſuch Orders, weekly or otherwiſe, towards diſcharging the ſeveral Annuities thereon charged, to grow due at the End of the Quarter of a Year, ſo as ſuch weekly Payments exceed not the Sums of the ſeveral Quarterly Payments, which ſhall grow due at the End of each Quarter.

S. 16. The ſaid Annuity of 100,000*l.* ſhall be deemed perſonal Eſtate; and the ſame and the Stocks which the Bank now have, and thoſe they ſhall be entitled unto by Virtue of this Act, and the Sums payable to them in reſpect of any ſuch Stock, ſhall be free from all Taxes, and not liable to foreign Attachment.

S. 17. The ſaid Duties on Houſes, Aggregate Fund, and other Duties, ſhall be continued to his Majeſty, his Heirs, and Succeſſors for ever, and ſhall be raiſed, *&c.* by ſuch Methods, *&c.* as are preſcribed by the reſpected Acts now in Force.

S. 18. The Monies of the ſaid Duties, *&c.* which ſhall be brought into the Exchequer for Purpoſes in this Act, except the Charges for raiſing, *&c*, the ſame, are appropriated for diſcharging the growing Payment on the ſaid Annuity of 100,000*l.* which Payments are to be ſatisfied without Charge, but ſubject to Redemption. And in Caſe any Officer of the Exchequer ſhall miſapply any of the Monies, or ſhall not keep Books, and do all other Things by this Act required, he ſhall forfeit his Office, and be incapable to ſerve his Majeſty in any Employment of Truſt or Profit, and be liable to pay double the Sum miſapplied, with Coſts to the Party grieved; to be recovered in any of the Courts at *Weſtminſter*.

S 22. The annual Sum of 100,000*l.* ſhall be preferred in Paymenr before the yearly Sum of 120,000*l.* to the Civil Liſt.

S. 23. After ſatisfying the Payment aforeſaid, the Deficiences on the original Fund of 100,000*l.* *per Ann.* payable to the Bank out of five-ſeventh Parts of certain Duties of Exciſe, ſee 5 and 6 *Will.* and *Mar.* Cap. 20. S. 19. *before recited*, ſhall e ſatisfied out of the Monies by this Act appropriated; after which the yearly Sum of 4000*l.* ſhall be iſſued to the Sheriffs.

S. 24. The Surplus of the Duties, *&c.* hereby appropriated at the End of any Quarter, ſhall attend the Diſpoſition of Parliament.

S. 25. In Caſe the Produce of the ſaid Duties, *&c.* ſhall be deficient, ſuch Deficiency ſhall be made good out of the Produce of the ſaid Duties, *&c.* in any ſubſequent Quarter.

S. 26. If ſuch Deficiency ſhall happen at the End of any Year, reckoning each Year to end at *Michaelmas*, ſuch Deficiency ſhall be made good out of the next Aids to be granted in Parliament.

S. 38. It ſhall be lawful for the Bank, from Time to Time, as they ſhall ſee Cauſe, to call for, from their Members, in Proportion to their reſpective Intereſts in the capital Stock, any Sums of Money, as in a general Court ſhall be judged neceſſary; and all Executors, *&c.* ſhall be indemnified in paying the ſame; and if any Member ſhall neglect to pay his Share of the Money ſo called for, at the Time appointed, by Notice in the *London Gazette*, and fixed upon the *Royal Exchange*, it ſhall be lawful for the Bank not only to ſtop the Dividend of ſuch Member, and to apply the ſame towards Payment of the Money ſo called for, but alſo to ſtop the Transfers of the Share of every ſuch Defaulter, and to charge him with an Intereſt of five *per Cent. per Ann.* for the Monies ſo by him omitted to be paid, till Payment thereof: and if the Principal and Intereſt ſhall be three Months unpaid, the Bank ſhall have Power to ſell ſo much of ſuch Defaulter's Stock as will ſatisfy the ſame, rendering the Overplus to the Proprietors; and the Bank may, in a general Court, when they ſhall adjudge their Affairs will admit thereof, cauſe any Sum of Money ſo called in, to be divided amongſt the then Members, in Proportion to their reſpective Shares in the capital Stock.

S. 39. The Bank may borrow Money on any Contracts, *&c.* under their common Seal, or upon Credit of their capital Stock, at ſuch Intereſt as they ſhall think fit, though it exceed the Intereſt allowed by Law, and give ſuch Security as ſhall be to the Satisfaction of the Lenders; and they may contract with any Perſons, upon ſuch Terms as they ſhall find neceſſary, for the better enabling them to

perform ſuch Things as they are to do in Purſuance of this Act, and take Subſcriptions from ſuch Perſons for that Purpoſe; and ſuch Contract, *&c.* ſhall not be chargeable with Stamp Duties.

No Member of the Bank, for any Thing in this Act contained, ſhall be diſabled from being a Parliament Man, or adjudged liable to be a Bankrupt. 3 *Geo.* I. Cap. 8. S. 43.

The Bank may in a general Court make ſuch Addition to their capital Stock, in Regard of their undertaking to diſcharge Exchequer Bills, as they ſhall think fit; and ſo much as ſhall be ſo declared, ſhall be deemed capital Stock, and the Members of the Bank, who ſhall have a Share in ſuch Stock, may transfer the ſame in Method, *&c.* preſcribed by any Statute or Charter now in Force for Aſſignments. S. 45.

The Bank ſhall continue a Corporation, and enjoy the ſaid ſeveral Annuities, till all the ſaid Annuities ſhall be redeemed, according to the Proviſos in this Act. S. 49.

For Encouragement of ſuch Perſons as are willing to advance Monies for paying of the Principal Sums amounting to 8,762,625*l.* upon the Lottery Acts of 9 and 10 *Ann.* for redeeming Annuities on an Act 12 and 13 *Will.* III. Cap. 12. to Patentees, out of the weekly Sum of 3,700*l.* out of the Exciſe, for which the Perſons advancing the ſame, are to have Annuities of five *per Cent.* redeemable by Parliament: *It is enacted*, that till the Annuities of five *per Cent.* ſhall be redeemed by the Parliament, the Bank ſhall employ two Perſons within their Office of *London*, one to be their chief Caſhier, the other their Accountant General; and the Monies coming into the Exchequer for the Payment of ſuch Annuities, ſhall be paid quarterly to the ſaid Caſhier, by way of Impreſt and on Account, and the Accountant-General ſhall inſpect the Receipts and Payments of the Caſhier, and the Vouchers relating thereto; and all the Monies to be advanced for ſuch Annuities ſhall be one capital or Joint-Stock, on which the ſaid Annuities ſhall be attending; and all Perſons in Proportion to the Monies they ſhall advance, ſhall have a Share in ſuch Stock, and in the Annuity attending the ſame; and ſuch Shares ſhall be transferrable and adviſeable as is preſcribed by the Act 1 *Geo.* I. Cap. 19. and no Stamp Duties ſhall be chargeable on ſuch Transfers: And the Bank, notwithſtanding the Redemption of any of their own Funds or Annuities, ſhall continue a Corporation, relating to the receiving, *&c.* the Annuities laſt mentioned, till the ſame be redeemed by Parliament; and no Fees ſhall be taken for paying the ſaid Annuities, or for ſuch Transfers. Nevertheleſs the Treaſury may allow out of the Monies to be impreſted as aforeſaid, Salaries to the Caſhier and Accountant general. S. 50.

Transfers of Bank Stock ſhall not hereafter be made liable to any higher Duties than are now payable for the ſame. S. 51.

The Bank may, under their common Seal, aſſign the ſaid Annuities of 100,000*l.* or any Part thereof, and alſo ſuch Annuities of five *per Cent. per Ann.* to any Perſons whatſoever, and ſo *toties quoties*; which Aſſignments ſhall not be ſubject to any Tax, ſo as an Entry be made of ſuch Aſſignments in the Office of the Auditor of the Receipt. S. 53.

Nothing in this Act ſhall hinder the making good any Deficiency in the yearly Fund of 1,16,573*l.* 12*s.* mentioned in the Act 1 *Geo.* I. Cap. 2. S. 54.

Any Vote of the Houſe of Commons ſignified by their Speaker in Writing, and delivered at the Office of the Bank, ſhall be deemed a ſufficient Notice within this Act. S. 55.

The Governor and Company of the Bank of *England* having agreed, that from the Feaſt Day of *St. John Baptiſt*, 1727, their Annuity of 100,000*l.* upon the Sum of 2,000,000*l.* *See* 3 Geo. I. *Cap.* 8. *S.* 6. *before recited*, ſhall be reduced to four *per Cent.* It is enacted that after the Nativity of *St. John Baptiſt*, 1727, the ſaid Annuity ſhall ceaſe, and the Governor and Company of the Bank, ſubject to the Proviſo of Redemption in this Act contained, ſhall have in Lieu thereof, one Annuity of 80,000*l*, which ſhall be payable out of the Duties on Houſes, and the Agregate Fund; and ſhall be paid to the ſaid Governor and Company, and their Succeſſors for ever, from *Midſummer*, 1727, at the four uſual Feaſts, in ſuch Manner and on ſuch Conditions. as in the former Act 3 *Geo.* I. Cap. 8. in Relation to the ſaid Annuity of 100,000*l.* 21 *Geo.* I. Cap. 9. S. 1.

On

21 *Geo.* I. S. 2. On Repayment by Parliament to the Bank of *England*, of the Principal Sum of 2,000,000*l.* and of all Arrears of the ſaid Annuity, the Annuity ſhall ceaſe.

S. 3. If at any Time Payment be made of any Sum, not leſs than 500,000*l.* in Part for the principal Sum, and of all Arrearages; then ſo much of the ſaid Annuity as ſhall bear Proportion to the Monies ſo paid in Part of the Principal ſhall ceaſe.

S. 4. The Annuity ſhall be deemed perſonal Eſtate; and the ſame and the Stock which the ſaid Company now have, or may be entitled unto, by Virtue of this Act; and all the principal Sums and Annuities payable to the Company in Reſpect of any ſuch Stock, ſhall be free from Taxes, and ſhall not be liable to foreign Attachments.

S. 5. The former Acts, and all the Powers, *&c.* therein contained, ſuch Alterations as are made by this Act excepted, ſhall continue to be uſed, *&c.* and the Governor and Company of the Bank of *England* ſhall continue a Corporation, and ſhall enjoy theſe Annuities till they ſhall be redeemed, *&c.*

S. 6. If any Perſon ſhall alter, forge, or counterfeit any Bank Bill, or Bank Note, made for Payment of Money, by, or for the ſaid Governor and Company, or any Bank Note, or ſhall eraſe any ſuch Bill or Note, or any Endorſement thereupon, or ſhall tender in Payment, utter, *&c.* any ſuch altered, forged, or counterfeited Bill or Note, or any eraſed or altered Bill or Note, or the Endorſement thereupon, *&c.* knowing ſuch Bill or Note, or Endorſement, to be altered, forged, counterfeited, or eraſed, and with Intention to defraud the ſaid Governor and Company, or any other Perſon; every ſuch Perſon ſhall be adjudged a Felon.

1 *Geo.* II. Stat. 2. Cap. 8. S. 1. The Governor and Company of the Bank of *England* having agreed to pay into the Exchequer 1,750,000*l.* for the Purchaſe of an Annuity of 70,000*l.* ſubject to Redemption; *It is enacted*, that every Year after the Feaſt Day of *St. John Baptiſt*, 1728, a yearly Fund of 70,000*l.* being four *per Cent.* for the Sum of 1,750,000*l.* ſhall be payable in Manner herein expreſſed, for the Satisfying the Annuities to be purchaſed in Purſuance of this Act, till Redemption thereof by Parliament.

S. 2. The ſaid yearly Fund of 70,000*l.* ſhall be payable out of the Monies, which after the ſaid Feaſt of *St. John Baptiſt*, 1728, ſhall ariſe into the Exchequer for the Duties on Coals and Culm, granted by 9 *Ann.* Cap. 22. continued by 5 *Geo.* I. Cap. 9. and made perpetual by 6 *Geo.* I. Cap. 4.

S. 3. The Governor and Company of the Bank of *England* ſhall advance into the Receipt of his Majeſty's Exchequer, the Sum of 1,750,000*l.* by the 24th of *July*, 1728.

S. 5. On Payment by the Bank, of the ſaid Sum of 1,750,000*l.* in Manner aforeſaid, the Governor and Company, and their Succeſſors and Aſſigns, ſhall be intituled to receive at the Receipt of the Exchequer, out of the ſaid yearly Fund, one Annuity of 70,000*l.* to commence from the 24th of *June*, 1728, and to be paid by half-yearly Payments, at *Chriſtmas* and *Midſummer*, till Redemption thereof by Parliament, and the ſaid Annuity of 70,000*l.* ſhall be free from Taxes.

S. 6. An Order ſhall be ſigned by the Treaſury for Payment of the ſaid Annuity, and the ſame ſhall not be determined by the Death or Removal of any of the Commiſſioners of the Treaſury, *&c.*

S. 7. As the Money of the ſaid Duties ſhall be brought into the Exchequer, the ſame ſhall be iſſued upon the ſaid Orders towards diſcharging the ſaid Annuity, to grow due at the End of the Half Year in which ſuch Payment ſhall be made; ſo as ſuch Payment do not exceed the half-yearly Payment which ſhall grow due.

S. 8. The ſaid Annuity ſhall be a perſonal, and not a real Eſtate, and ſhall not be liable to foreign Attachment.

S. 9. If after the 24th of *June*, 1728, the Produce of the ſaid Impoſition on Coals and Culm ſhall be ſo deficient, as that the Monies ariſing therefrom ſhall not be ſufficient to diſcharge the half Year's Annuity then due, then the Deficiency of ſuch half Year ſhall be ſupplied out of the overplus Monies of the ſaid Duties ariſing

ariſing in any ſubſequent half Year; and if at any Time after the 25th of *December*, 1728, ſuch Produce ſhall be ſo deficient, at the End of any one Year, computing the ſame to begin at *Chriſtmas* yearly, as that the ſame ſhall not be ſufficient to diſcharge the whole Year's Annuity then due, every ſuch yearly Deficiency ſhall be made good out of the firſt Supplies which ſhall be granted in Parliament; and if no ſuch Supplies ſhall be granted within ſix Months, then the ſame ſhall be made good out of any Monies which ſhall be in the Receipt of the Exchequer of *the Sinking Fund*, except ſuch Monies of that Fund as are appropriated to particular Uſes.

Whatever Monies ſhall be ſo iſſued out of the Sinking Fund, ſhall be replaced out of the firſt Supplies to be granted in Parliament. 1 *Geo.* II. Stat. 2. C. 8. S. 10.

If there ſhould be any ſurplus Monies ariſing by the ſaid Duties at the End of any Year, computing the ſame to end at *Chriſtmas* yearly, after the ſaid Annuity of 70,000*l.* and all Arrears thereof are ſatisfied, *&c.* ſuch Surplus ſhall be reſerved for the Diſpoſition of Parliament. S. 11.

Upon Repayment by Parliament to the Bank of *England*, of the ſaid 1,750,000*l.* and of all Arrears, the ſaid Annuity ſhall ceaſe; and after ſuch Redemption, the Monies ariſing by the ſaid Duties ſhall not be applied but as ſhall be directed by future Acts of Parliament. S. 12.

If at any Time after the 25th of *December*, 1729, Payment be made to the Bank of any Sum, not leſs than 500,000*l.* in Part of the principal Sum, at which the Annuity is redeemable, and alſo of all Arrears of the ſaid Annuity, then ſo much of the Annuity, as ſhall bear Proportion to the Monies ſo paid in Part, ſhall ceaſe. S. 13.

The Bank ſhall continue a Corporation till the Redemption of the whole Annuity of 70,000*l.* S. 14.

All former Powers granted to the Bank for aſſigning any Annuities or Capital Stock, formerly purchaſed by them, and now belonging to them, ſhall be revived; and the Governor and Company are empowered to transfer the ſaid Annuity of 70,000*l.* as they ſhall think proper; ſubject, nevertheleſs, to Redemption by Parliament, and without Power to enlarge their Capital Stock out of the ſame. S. 15.

After reciting the Act of 12th *Ann.* Seſſ. 2. Cap. 9, *for laying additional Duties on Soap and Paper, and on certain Linens, Silks, Callicoes and Stuffs, and upon Starch, and exported Coals, and upon ſtamped Vellum, Parchment, and Paper*, &c. and that the Governor and Company of the Bank of *England* have agreed to pay into the Exchequer 1,250,000*l.* for the Purchaſe of an Annuity of 50,000*l.* ſubject to Redemption by Parliament, to be charged on the ſurplus Monies to ariſe from the ſaid additional Duties; *it is enacted*, that yearly, from the Feaſt of *St. John Baptiſt*, 1729, a yearly Fund of 50,000*l.* being after the Rate of four *per Cent.* for the Sum of 1,250,000*l.* be ſettled for ſatisfying the Annuities to be purchaſed in Purſuance of this Act, till Redemption thereof by Parliament. 2 *Geo.* II. C. 3. S. 1.

The ſaid yearly Sum of 50,000*l.* ſhall be payable out of the overplus Monies of the ſaid additional Duties, which ſhall remain after ſatisfying, *&c.* ſo much as ſhall be due to the *South-Sea* Company, on their Annuity and additional Allowance for Charges of Management, granted by the Act 6 *Geo.* I. Cap. 4. and the Treaſury ſhall quarterly, in every Year, after the Feaſt of *St. John Baptiſt*, 1729, at the four uſual Feaſts, or within ſix Days after, cauſe the overplus Monies of the ſaid additional Duties to be computed, and applied towards making good the ſaid yearly Sum of 50,000*l.* without diverting any of the Monies which by the ſaid Act 6 *Geo.* I. Cap. 4. ought to be reſerved for ſatisfying the ſaid Annuity to the *South-Sea* Company. S. 2.

The Governor and Company of the Bank of *England* ſhall pay into the Exchequer 1,250,000*l.* before the 6th of *October*, 1729. S. 3.

On Payment of the ſaid 1,250,000*l.* the Company ſhall be intitled to one Annuity of 50,000*l.* from the 24th of *June*, 1729, to be paid by quarterly Payments till Redemption thereof by Parliament; and the ſaid Annuity of 50,000*l.* ſhall be free from Taxes. S. 5.

Orders ſhall be ſigned by the Treaſury for Payment of the ſaid Annuity, *&c.* as *per* 1 *Geo.* II. Stat. 2. Cap. 8. S. 6. S. 6.

Geo. II. C. 3. S. 7. The ſaid Annuity ſhall be a perſonal Eſtate, and ſhall not be liable to foreign Attachment.

S. 8. If the overplus Monies of the ſaid additional Duties ſhall be deficient, *&c.* the Deficiency ſhall be ſupplied, *as in the preceding Act of* 1 Geo. II. Stat. 2. Cap. 8. S. 9, 10, and 11.

S. 11. Upon Repayment by Parliament to the Bank of *England*, of the ſaid Sum of 1,250,000*l.* and of all Arrears of the ſaid Annuity of 50,000*l.* the ſaid Annuity ſhall ceaſe, and the Monies ariſing by the Surpluſſes of the ſaid additional Duty ſhall not be iſſued, or applied to any other Uſe, but as ſhall be directed by future Acts of Parliament.

S. 12. If Payment be made to the Bank of any Sums, not being leſs than 500,000*l.* at a Time, in Part of the ſaid principal Sum, and if Payment be then alſo made of all Arrears of the ſaid Annuity, then ſo much thereof as ſhall bear Proportion to the Monies ſo paid in Part of the ſaid principal Sum, ſhall ceaſe.

S. 13. The Bank ſhall continue a Corporation till Redemption of the ſaid Annuity of 50,000*l.*

S. 14. The Bank may aſſign the ſaid Annuity of 50,000*l.* or any Part thereof, but ſubject to ſuch Redemption by Parliament.

S. 16. Out of the Sinking Fund there ſhall be paid to the Bank, 500,000*l.* for redeeming a proportionable Part of the Annuity of 80,000*l.* granted to them by Stat. 11 *Geo.* I. Cap. 9.

11 *Geo.* II. C. 27. S. 16. At the Feaſt of *St. Michael*, 1738, there ſhall be iſſued to the Governor and Company of the Bank of *England*, the Sum of 1,000,000*l.* out of any of the Aids granted in this Seſſion of Parliament, for redeeming the Annuity of 40,000*l.* Part of the Annuity of 60,000*l.* in further Part of the principal Sum of 2,000,000*l.* being the Amount of Exchequer Bills, delivered up by the Bank according to the Directions of the Act, 3 *Geo.* I. Cap. 8. and in reſpect whereof, an Annuity of 80,000*l.* was payable to the Bank by Act 11 *Geo.* I. Cap. 9. and of which an Annuity of 20,000*l.* was redeemed by Payment of 500,000*l.* purſuant to the Act 2 *Geo.* II. Cap. 3.

15 *Geo.* II. Pages 527, 528, 529, 530, 531. Reciting the ſeveral Acts of 7 and 12 *Ann.* made concerning the Bank, which continued the Governor and Company an Incorporation till 1742, ſubject, however, to Powers of Redemption, as therein mentioned.

And the Time of the ſaid two former Acts being expired, the Company, by this Act, are engaged to ſupply the Government with the further Sum of 1,600,000*l.* before *December* 25, 1742, at different Payments, as demanded by the Treaſury, each Payment not to be more than 400,000*l.* and at a Month's Notice.

P. 532. The ſaid Sums to bear an Intereſt of three *per Cent.* till *Auguſt* 1, 1743, and on any Default, the ſaid Company may be ſued in any of his Majeſty's Courts at *Weſtminſter*, and ſhall forfeit twelve *per Cent.* Damages, and full Coſts, for which their Stock and Funds ſhall be liable.

P. 533. The ſeveral Proviſoes contained in the recited Acts of 7 and 12 *Ann.* and all Proviſoes in any other Acts for determining the ſaid Fund of 100,000*l.* *per Ann.* are hereby repealed; and the ſaid Company, and their Succeſſors, ſhall continue to enjoy the ſaid entire yearly Fund, to be paid out of the Duties of Exciſe, with perpetual Succeſſion, and Privilege of excluſive Banking, and all other Abilities, *&c.* granted to them, by any Acts of Parliaments, Grants, or Charters; ſubject nevertheleſs to ſuch Reſtrictions, and other Agreements, as are preſcribed by any Acts and Charters now in Force; as alſo to the Power of Redemption, as in this Act is hereafter contained.

P. 534. At any Time, twelve Months after *Auguſt* 1, 1764, on Repayment of all Monies lent by the Bank, with Intereſt, *&c.* the ſaid yearly Fund of 100,000*l.* ſhall determine.

P. 535. No other Bank ſhall be allowed by Parliament; nor ſhall any Body Politick or Corporate, or other Perſons whatever, united in Partnerſhip, above the Number of ſix, throughout *England*, borrow or take up any Sums of Money on their Note, payable for leſs Time than ſix Months, during the Continuance of ſuch Privilege to the Governor and Company, who are hereby declared to be a Corporation, with Privilege of excluſive Banking, ſubject to Redemption on a Year's

Year's Notice, after *Auguſt* 1, 1764, and Repayment of the ſeveral Sums lent, with Intereſt, *viz.* 3,200,000*l.* and all Arrears of the 100,000*l. per Ann.* and all Principal and Intereſt owing them on all Tallies, Exchequer Orders, Exchequer Bills, or Parliamentary Funds, except ſuch Funds as are otherwiſe provided for, which the Governor and Company, or their Succeſſors, ſhall have remaining in their Hands, or be entitled to, at the Time of ſuch Notice given, as aforeſaid.

The Governor and Company may enlarge their Capital with any further Sum, not exceeding 1,600,000*l.* additional Stock, and may take in Subſcriptions from ſuch Perſons, and at ſuch Times, as they ſhall think proper; and all ſuch Subſcribers, whether Natives or Foreigners, having paid the Money ſubſcribed for, ſhall be united to, and incorporated with, the ſaid Governor and Company, and adjudged to be one Body Politick and Corporate, by the Name of *the Governor and Company of the Bank of* England; ſubject to the ſame Regulations, and intitled to the ſame Privileges and Advantages with the preſent Members of the ſaid Corporation. 15 *Geo.* II. P. 536.

The Capital Stock, increaſed as aforeſaid, ſhall be aſſignable and transferrable in the ſame Manner as the original Capital Stock was, before the making this Act; and, together with the Produce, ſhall be free from all Manner of Taxes, Charges, or Impoſitions whatever; and the Transfers of the additional Stock ſhall not be chargeable with any other Stamps or Duties than were uſed in transferring the former Stock.

No Perſon concerned in the Stock of this Company, whether as Governor, Deputy-Governor, Director, Manager, or Member, ſhall be diſabled from ſerving as a Member of Parliament, or be liable to any Penalty, or Diſability, preſcribed by any Acts of Parliament, for not qualifying themſelves to execute any Truſt with reſpect to Affairs of this Corporation, as Perſons, who execute any Office or Place of Profit or Truſt, are liable to, by any Law now in Force, or liable to be a Bankrupt within the Meaning of any Statutes of Bankruptcy.

It is the true Intent and Meaning of this Act, that the Governor and Company, and their Succeſſors, ſhall enjoy the ſaid Annuity of 100,000*l.* in reſpect of their original Capital Stock of 1,600,000*l.* till *Auguſt* 1, 1743, beſides the Intereſt of the 1,600,000*l.* to be advanced as aforeſaid, which Intereſt the ſaid Governor and Company are to receive back by Way of Diſcount. P. 537.

Any Vote or Reſolution of the Houſe of Commons, ſignified by the Speaker in Writing, and delivered at the publick Office of the ſaid Governor and Company, and their Succeſſors, ſhall be deemed a ſufficient Notice within the Meaning of this Act.

Any Perſons who ſhall forge, counterfeit, or alter, any Bank Note, Bill of Exchange, Dividend Warrant, or any Bond or Obligation under the Common Seal, or any Endorſement thereon; or ſhall offer to diſpoſe of the ſame, or demand any Money, pretended to be due thereon, of the ſaid Company, or any of their Officers or Servants, knowing ſuch Note, *&c.* to be forged, *&c.* with an Intent to defraud the ſaid Company, or their Succeſſors, or any other Perſons whatever; the Offenders being duly convicted, ſhall be deemed guilty of Felony, and ſuffer Death as Felons, without Benefit of Clergy.

If any Officer, or Servant of the Company, being intruſted with any Note, *&c.* belonging to the Company, ſhall embezzle any ſuch Note, *&c.* the Offender, being duly convicted, ſhall be deemed guilty of Felony, and ſhall ſuffer Death without Benefit of Clergy. P. 539.

By the Charter it is ordained, that there ſhall be for ever, of the Members of the Company, a Governor, Deputy-Governor, and twenty-four Directors; which ſaid Governor, Deputy-Governor, and Directors, or any thirteen, or more, the Governor or Deputy-Governor to be always one, ſhall be a Court of Directors, for managing the Affairs of the Corporation; but as this Limitation, by the unavoidable Abſence, or otherwiſe, of the Governor and Deputy-Governor, may be of great Hindrance to the Buſineſs of the Corporation, *it is therefore enacted*, that whenever a Court of Directors is met, if the Governor and Deputy ſhall be abſent for the Space of two Hours, after the uſual Time of proceeding to Buſineſs, the

Directors then met, being not leſs than thirteen, may chuſe a Chairman by majority, and proceed to Buſineſs; and all Acts done by them ſhall be as valid, as if the Governor or Deputy had been preſent.

This Act ſhall be deemed a publick Act, and judicially taken Notice of as ſuch by all Judges, &c. without ſpecially pleading the ſame.

19 *Geo.* II. P. 155. The Preamble recites an Act paſſed in 16 *Geo.* II. intitled, *An Act for repealing the ſeveral Rates and Duties upon Victuallers*, &c. *and for transferring the Exchequer Bills unſatisfied thereupon, to the Duties for Licences to ſell ſpirituous Liquors, and ſtrong Waters by Retail*, &c. whereby it was enacted, that from the twenty-

P. 156. fourth of *June*, 1743, the ſeveral Duties impoſed by an Act of 12 *Geo.* I. upon all Victuallers, and Retailers of Beer, within the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, and the weekly Bills of Mortality, ſhould thenceforth ceaſe; and that, after the ſaid twenty-fourth of *June*, 1743, the principal Sum of 481,400*l.* in Exchequer Bills (Part of the Sum of 500,000*l.* advanced to his Majeſty's Exchequer by the Bank of *England*, upon Credit of the ſaid Duties, at three *per Cent. per Annum* Intereſt) made forth in Purſuance of the ſaid Act of 12 *Geo.* I. which then remained unſatisfied, with the Intereſt thereon, and the Charges of circulating the ſame, ſhould be transferred from the Duties then charged therewith, and be charged (together with the Sum of 5,18,600*l.* to be raiſed by the before recited Act of 16 *Geo.* II. towards the Supply for 1743) upon the Duties payable to his Majeſty by another Act of the ſaid 16 *Geo.* II. intitled, *An Act for repealing certain Duties upon ſpirituous Liquors*, &c. and in Purſuance of the firſt recited

P. 157. Act of *Geo.* II. the ſaid Sum of 4,81,400*l.* in Exchequer Bills, as alſo the ſaid further Sum of 5,18,600*l* were charged upon the ſaid Duties, ariſing by Licences, at an Intereſt of three *per Cent. per Ann.* And whereas the Bank is willing that the ſaid Sum of 9,86,800*l.* in Exchequer Bills, remaining unſatisfied, on the aforeſaid Duties, may be cancelled and diſcharged, and in Lieu thereof to accept of an Annuity of 39,472*l.* being the Intereſt on the ſaid Sum at four *per Cent.* to be charged on the ſame Securities; and alſo are willing to advance unto his Majeſty's Exchequer, towards the Supply granted for the Service of the Year 1746, the Sum of 1,000,000*l.* upon the Credit of the Duties ariſing by the Malt and Land Tax for 1746, at four *per Cent. per Ann.* for Exchequer Bills to be iſſued for that Purpoſe; provided they may have a Power to create and diſpoſe of the ſaid Sum of 9,86,800*l.* of Bank Stock (to be joined and incorporated with their preſent Capital) in ſuch Manner, and at ſuch Times, as they ſhall think proper; with ſuch further Powers, Privileges, and Advantages, as have uſually been granted by former Acts on that Occaſion. The Parliament, thinking it will be of Advantage to the Public to accept the ſaid Propoſal

P. 158. of the Bank, *have enacted*, that the Bank of *Englanâ*, by the 25th of *March*, 1746, ſhall deliver up unto Perſons nominated by the Treaſury, all the ſaid Exchequer Bills charged upon the Duties aforeſaid, amounting to 9,86,800*l.* to be diſcharged and cancelled as the Treaſury ſhall think fit, without iſſuing again the ſame, or any of them.

All the Intereſt due on the ſaid Exchequer Bills to be delivered up to be cancelled, with the Charges of circulating the ſame, ſhall be paid off.

P. 159. In Lieu of the ſaid Sum of 986,800*l.* in Exchequer Bills to be delivered up to be cancelled, the Bank, from the 25th of *March*, 1746, ſhall receive from the Exchequer an Annuity of 39,472*l.* being four *per Cent.* Intereſt on the ſaid Sum of 9,86,800*l.* until Redemption thereof by Parliament.

The ſaid Annuity ſhall be paid from Time to Time, with Preference to all other Payments whatſoever, out of the Monies that ſhall ariſe into the Exchequer, from the Duties for Licences to ſell Spirituous Liquors and Strong Waters by Retail, in Purſuance of the Act of 16 *Geo.* II.

The ſaid Annuity ſhall be paid at four quarterly Payments, *viz.* on the Feaſts of *St, John Baptiſt*, *St. Michael*, *Chriſtmas-Day*, and *Lady-Day*; the firſt Payment to be made on *St. John's Day*, 1746; ſubject nevertheleſs to Redemption, as provided for by this Act; and the ſaid Annuity of 39,472*l.* ſhall be free from all Taxes and Charges.

For the better and more regular Payment of the ſaid Annuity, Orders ſhall be ſigned by the Treaſury for the Payment thereof, which ſhall be valid in Law; and ſhall not be determinable by the Death or Removal of any of the Commiſſioners of the Treaſury, or Determination of their Power and Offices, nor ſhall the Treaſury revoke or countermand any Orders ſo ſigned. 19 *Geo.* II. P. 160.

And for the more ſpeedy Payment of the ſaid Annuity, *it is enacted*, that weekly, or otherwiſe, as the Monies ariſing by the ſaid Duties ſhall be paid into the Exchequer, the ſame ſhall be iſſued upon the Orders for diſcharging the quarterly Annuity, ſo as ſuch weekly Payments do not exceed the Sum which ſhall be due at the End of every Quarter.

The ſaid Annuity ſhall be adjudged to be a perſonal, and not a real Eſtate, and ſhall not be liable to any foreign Attachment.

If at any Time after the 25th of *March*, 1746, the Produce of the Duties ariſing by Licences aforeſaid, at the End of any Quarter ſhall be inſufficient to pay the Quarter's Annuity, in every ſuch caſe, the Deficiency ſhall be ſupplied out of the overplus Monies of the ſaid Duties, which ſhall be in any ſubſequent Quarter; and if at the End of any one Year, computing the ſame to end at *Lady-Day* yearly, the Produce ſhall not be ſufficient to pay off the whole Year's Annuity then due, the Deficiency ſhall be made good out of the firſt Supplies; and if no Supplies be granted within ſix Months after, then to be paid out of the *Sinking Fund*, ſuch Monies therein excepted, as by former Acts are appropriated to other Uſes. P. 161.

Whatever Money ſhall be iſſued out of the *Sinking Fund*, ſhall be replaced out of the firſt Supplies granted by Parliament.

Upon Repayment by Parliament to the Bank of the ſaid principal Sum of 9,86,800*l.* in full without Deduction, *&c.* and of all Arrears of the ſaid yearly Sum of 39,472*l.* then, and not till then, the ſaid Annuity ſhall ceaſe, and be accounted redeemed; and after ſuch Redemption, the Monies, ariſing from the ſaid Duties for Licences, ſhall be applied as any future Act ſhall direct. P. 162.

If, at any Time after the 25th of *March*, 1746, Payment be made to the Bank of any Sums not leſs than one Moiety of the ſaid 986,800*l.* at any one Time, and alſo of all the Arrears of the Annuity, then ſo much of the Annuity, as ſhall bear Proportion to the Monies paid in Part of the whole principal Sum, ſhall ceaſe, and be underſtood to be redeemed.

The Company of the Bank may admit, and take in by Sale, Call, or Subſcription, or by ſuch other Methods as they ſhall judge proper, from ſuch Perſons, upon ſuch Terms, and at ſuch Times, as they ſhall approve, for enlarging their preſent Capital to a Sum not exceeding the further Sum of 9,86,800*l.* additional Stock, over and above what they are impowered to create, by any former Act in that Behalf, and from Time to Time, in a general Court, and from ſuch Times as they ſhall direct, to order the ſame, or any Part thereof, to be added to the preſent Capital of the Bank; from which Time ſuch Monies ſhall be deemed as Part of the ſaid capital Stock, and ſhall be proportionably enlarged thereby; and all Perſons on whoſe Account any Monies ſhall be paid in, as directed towards the ſaid Sum, they, their Executors, Adminiſtrators, and Aſſigns, ſhall be deemed Members of, and incorporated with, the Company; and ſhall with the other Members of the Corporation, be taken to be one Body Politic and Corporate, by the Name of *the Governor and Company of the Bank of* England, ſubject to the ſame Rules, and enjoying the ſame Privileges, with the preſent Members of the Corporation; and all Executors, Adminiſtrators, Guardians, and Truſtees, ſhall be indemnified in making Payments upon ſuch Calls, *&c.* as aforeſaid. P. 163.

The Capital of the Bank ſo increaſed ſhall be transferrable, in the ſame Manner as the original Stock was before this Act, and, together with the Produce thereof, ſhall be free from all Taxes, *&c.* whatſoever; and the Transfers and Aſſignments of Stock in the Company's Books ſhall be liable to no higher Stamp, or other Duties, than are now payable for the ſame. P. 164.

The Company of the Bank, and their Succeſſors, ſhall continue a Corporation, and enjoy all the Privileges, *&c.* belonging thereto, until the complete Redemption of the ſaid Annuity of 39,472*l.* in as full Manner as the ſame are

ſpecified in an Act of 15 *Geo.* II. intituled, *An Act for eſtabliſhing an Agreement with the Governor and Company of the Bank of* England, *for advancing the Sum of one Million ſix hundred thouſand Pounds*, &c. or in any other Act relating to the ſaid Corporation.

P. 165. The Bank ſhall advance to the Exchequer, towards the Supply for the Service of the Year 1746, 1,000,000*l.* upon the Credit of the Duties ariſing from the Land-Tax and Malt Act, for the ſaid Year, to be paid at ſuch Times, and in ſuch Proportions, as the Treaſury ſhall direct; ſo that they be obliged to pay no more than 250,000*l.* at any Time, nor without fourteen Days' Notice before each Payment.

Upon Payment of the ſaid Million, or any Part thereof, by the Bank, the Treaſury ſhall make out Exchequer Bills for the ſame, payable out of the Duties granted by the ſaid two Acts, together with an Intereſt of four *per Cent. per Ann.* until Repayment of the Principal aforeſaid; and the ſaid Bills ſhall be ſubject to the Rules preſcribed in the laſt recited Acts which relate to Exchequer Bills thereby authorized to be made forth.

P. 166. In Caſe the Bank ſhall make Failure in any of the ſaid Payments, appointed by this Act to be made into the Exchequer, at or before the Times limited in that Behalf, the ſame ſhall be recovered to his Majeſty's Uſe by Action of Debt, or on the Caſe, *&c.* in any of the Courts of *Weſtminſter*, &c. in which Suit, *&c.* the Governor and Company of the Bank of *England* may be declared indebted to his Majeſty, the Monies of which they ſhall have made Default in Payment, *&c.* which ſhall be ſufficient; and upon ſuch Action, *&c.* there ſhall be further recovered, Damages after the Rate of ten *per Cent.* for the Monies ſo unpaid, beſides full Coſts of Suit.

The Bank is to continue a Corporation until the ſeveral Annuities eſtabliſhed by Parliament are redeemed. 4 *Geo.* II. C. 9. S. 33.—15 *Geo.* II. C. 19. S. 13. 16 *Geo.* II. C. 13. S. 32.—17 *Geo.* II. C. 18. S. 28.—18 *Geo.* II. C. 9. S. 33. 19 *Geo.* II. C. 6. S. 15. and C. 12. S. 59.—20 *Geo.* II. C. 3. S. 55. and C. 10. S. 45.—21 *Geo.* II. C. 2. S. 36.—22 *Geo.* II. C. 23. S. 14.—23 *Geo.* II. C. 16. S. 11.—28 *Geo.* II. C. 15. S. 31.—29 *Geo.* II. C. 7. S. 39.—30 *Geo.* II. C. 19. S. 51.—31 *Geo.* II. C. 22.—32 *Geo.* II. C. 10.—33 *Geo.* II. C. 7.—1 *Geo.* III. C. 7.—2 *Geo.* III. C. 10.—3 *Geo.* III. C. 12. And by ſeveral ſubſequent Acts for new Loans, to the preſent Time. It being one of the Clauſes of every Bill for raiſing Money by Annuities payable at the Bank.

In the firſt Seſſion of the fifteenth Parliament of *Great-Britain*, and in the Month of *June*, 1781, the laſt Act of Parliament was paſſed for renewing the Charter of the Bank, upon condition that the Company ſhould lend to Government 2,000,000*l.* at 3 *per Cent.* for three Years, to enable Adminiſtration to pay off the like Sum of the Navy Debt. Having now finiſhed what relates to the Stock, I ſhall deſcribe the Nature of the mercantile Money Tranſactions at the Bank.

And, firſt, whoever has a Mind to keep Caſh with the Bank, muſt give a Specimen of his Firm, in a Book kept for this Purpoſe, and apply to the firſt Clerk of theſe Accounts, commonly called the Drawing Accounts, who will give him a Book, wherein his Account is opened, which Book he takes away with him, and for which it is cuſtomary to give Half a Crown; the Perſon will likewiſe receive a Parcel of Checks, of whoſe Numbers an Account is taken by him that delivers them out, on which he is to draw on the Bank, as he ſhall have Occaſion.

In the Books, which are of ſeveral Sizes, different Columns are adapted for the Entry of Caſh, *paid* and *received*; and alſo, for the Entry of Bills depoſited till due, when they become Caſh to be paſſed forward, which is done the firſt time the Book is carried to the Bank, after they are received.

Whenever you have any Caſh to pay in, you carry it to the Bank, with your Book, in which you have Credit immediately given for it; and on the contrary when you want to pay, you draw the Sum on one of your Checks, in the following Manner.

To

To the Caſhiers of the Bank of *England*. *Auguſt* the 21ſt, 1790.

PAY *to Mr.* A. B. *or Bearer, on Demand, two hundred Pounds, ten Shillings, and two Pence; for Account of* C. D.

£. 200 : 10 : 2.

Which is immediately complied with, and your Account debited in the Bank Books; and whenever you are deſirous of having your Account examined, you carry your Book, and leave it for a Day or two in the Accountant's Office; and on your taking it again, you will find every *Draught* you have made, entered, and your Checks returned you, cancelled: And no Money will be paid, either to yourſelf or your Order, without ſuch a Draught, or what is called a *Write off*, which are printed Slips of Paper, with Blanks left for the Sums wanted, and are always laying, with Pens and Ink, at a Deſk in the great Hall, for every one to make Uſe of at Pleaſure. and when filled up are as follows:

Auguſt the 21ſt, 1790.

WRITE *off from my Bank Book, one hundred and fifty-ſeven Pounds, ten Shillings, and Six-pence.* S. T.

£. 157 : 10 : 6.

Which you give to any one of the Clerks ſitting on the left Hand going into the Hall for that Purpoſe, with your Book, and he debits you the Sum therein deſired, and gives you Money or Notes for it, which you pleaſe; reſerving the Write-off as a Voucher.

If you have any accepted Bills payable in *London*, and, to ſave yourſelf the trouble, have a mind that the Bank ſhould receive them, you muſt endorſe, and carry them with your Book to the Bank, and have them entered by the proper Clerks, who ſit at one End of the great Hall; and after this Depoſit, the value will be carefully received, or the Bills duly proteſted; if the former, their Import will be credited in your Account; if the latter, the Bills will be returned, and the Charges of proteſting debited to you.

If you would have the Bank pay any Bills that are drawn on you, you may accept them payable at the Bank; and in this caſe, you muſt, before they fall due, give the Bank an Order to pay them when preſented, adviſing their Conſents, from whence, and by whom drawn, *&c.* or you may, at the Time of Acceptance, write an Order on them to the Caſhiers, as a Draught, to pay them when due, though, beſides this, a ſeparate Order muſt be left there for their Diſcharge.

The Bank will diſcount Bills for any Sum, if the Holders and Acceptors are to the Directors' Satisfaction; the foreign ones after the Rate of four, and Inland at five *per Cent. per Ann.* and in Order to get this Tranſaction effected, you muſt deſcribe the Bills on a Slip of Paper, with your's and the Acceptor's Names, and deliver it, with the Bills, to a Clerk who attends for this Purpoſe in the ſame Office where the Checks are delivered, and he carries it to the Committee, who either accept or reject the Propoſal, without aſſigning any Reaſon for their Behaviour; if the former, the Money is immediately paid you by the proper Clerk, with a Deduction of the Diſcount.

The Bank will receive by Way of Depoſit, from any Perſon keeping Caſh with them, Bullion, foreign Specie, Jewels or any ſuch Effects that are not bulky, and take Care of them till called for; but they will give no Receipt with them, nor otherwiſe oblige themſelves to be anſwerable for their Safety; as they charge nothing for their Clerks' Attendance, either at their Receipt or Delivery, nor for the Depoſit; but they are ſealed up, and ticketed with the Name of their Owners, *&c.* who may receive them in the ſame Form they were delivered whenever they think proper.

No Body is obliged to pay a perſonal Attendance for any Tranſaction with the Bank, but may ſend another with their Book for Entries, *&c.* as moſt Merchants do their Clerks; and all poſſible Diſpatch is given to every one in their Turn.

The Bank, beſides diſcounting Bills, will advance Money on Government Securities, or on a Depoſit of foreign Specie, or Bullion, but never on Jewels or Eſtates; and they will likewiſe buy Gold and Silver Bullion, after aſſaying, *Spaniſh* Dollars, *&c.* though ſeldom at ſo high a Price as private Purchaſers, theſe latter often buying for their own uſe, but the Bank by Way of Merchandiſe, on which a Profit is expected.

The Buſineſs of this Corporation was for many Years carried on at *Grocers-Hall* in the *Poultry*, though the firſt Subſcription was taken at the *Mercers* in *Cheapſide*, whilſt the other was getting ready, till they erected the ſpacious Pile they at preſent occupy, in *Threadneedle-Street*, where Offices are appropriated for every Branch of their Employment; their Caſh, Notes, and every Thing of Value, are preſerved in the ſubterraneous Vaults, to guard them from Fire, and the whole Building ſecured by very ſtrong ſubſtantial Faſtenings; and ſince the dreadful Riot in the Month of *June* 1780, when an Attempt was actually made to break in and rob the Bank, a military Guard has been appointed to do duty Day and Night, as regularly as in a Garriſon; the Church adjoining to the Bank, called *St. Chriſtopher le Stocks*, having been purchaſed under a ſpecial Act of Parliament, and pulled down, for the Purpoſe of enlarging the Building, and erecting a Guard-houſe and Barracks for the Military nightly guard; which Works have been completed in a ſuperb Manner; and in the beſt Style of modern Architecture.

Here it may be proper to obſerve, that the publick Creditors of the Nation, whoſe Accounts are kept in Books at the Bank, need not be under any future Apprehenſion of Loſs or Confuſion ariſing in their reſpective Accounts from Accidents happening to them at the Bank. For, as the Directors of the Bank only undertake the Management of the publick Funds, that is to ſay, the Transfers, paying of Intereſt, *&c.* for Government, at their Office, for the Conveniency of the publick; duplicates of all the Books are depoſited in his Majeſty's Exchequer at *Weſtminſter*.

The Corporation is under the Management of a Governor, Deputy-Governor, and twenty-four Directors; of which latter, three attend from ten o'Clock till twelve, Sundays and Holidays excepted, for fourteen Days together, and are then ſucceeded by the like Number for the ſame Term, till the whole have taken their rotation; and *Thurſday* being their Court Day, the Governor, Deputy, and all the Directors meet, except ſuch as are out of Town, or are hindered by Sickneſs, as they are very punctual and exact in their Attendance on the Buſineſs of the Corporation; for which the Governor has 200*l.* the Deputy 200*l.* and each of the Directors 150*l.* *per Ann.* They are choſen yearly by a general Court, out of the principal Proprietors of Bank Stock, and are always gentlemen of large Fortunes, but more reſpected and eſteemed for their ſtrict Adherence to Integrity and Honour.

The Qualification of the Governor is 4000*l.* of the Deputy-Governor 3000*l.* and for the Directors 2000*l.* Bank Stock, and that a Perſon may be privileged to vote at their Election, he muſt poſſeſs 500*l.* of the ſaid Stock.

As for the Clerks, the Regularity of their Attendance is ſecured by excellent Rules; amongſt others, they are obliged to enter their Appearance, at nine o'Clock every Morning, in a Book kept in the great Hall for that Purpoſe, which Book is carried into the Parlour to the ſitting Directors every Day, and if any are found miſſing, Enquiry is made if they are abſent the whole Day, or any Part of it, and if proper Reaſons are not aſſigned for the Failure of an Hour's Attendance, a Fine is impoſed. Sufficient Security to the Amount of 1000*l.* is likewiſe taken for their Fidelity; and in Juſtice to thoſe Gentlemen, it ought to be recorded, that their Celerity and Exactneſs in the Diſpatch of Buſineſs, cannot be equalled by any Set of Men of the ſame Denomination in any of the other publick Banks in *Europe*.

From the preceding Account of the Bank's Eſtabliſhment and Direction, it will readily be ſeen how much eaſier Affairs are tranſacted here than in any one of thoſe eſtabliſhed in foreign Countries; in ours, no Fines are extorted, no perſonal Attendance required, nor any Delays occaſioned by ſhuttings-up, or Non-Attendance in the Afternoon, as the Bank of *England* is never ſhut but three Days in a Year, *Sundays* excepted, and tranſacts Buſineſs from nine in the Morning to three in the Afternoon, when that of the Day ends, as to the Receipt and Payment of Money; though the Clerks have ſtill about half, or three quarters of an Hours Employ to balance the Tranſactions of the Day, which after the aforeſaid Hours, they immediately apply themſelves to perform. Here is no Obligation laid on any one to pay in Bank Money, or to be ſatisfied with Bank Notes; but every one is at Liberty to inſiſt on Payment in the current Coin of the Kingdom: Yet, as the former are the readieſt Payment, and a few Minutes may convert them into Caſh, they are commonly preferred, eſpecially for any large Sum; ſo that our Bank, compared with the moſt celebrated and beſt of the foreign ones, muſt in every Shape be preferred by the Mercantile Part of Mankind, as well as by thoſe Gentlemen whoſe largeperſonal Eſtates would make them at a Loſs ſometimes for a Place of ſecurity, if there were no Bank ſubſiſting to ſerve them. And if the Compariſon with the beſt abroad places our's in ſo advantageous a Light, what ſhall we ſay, when we reflect on the ſhocking Conſequences of thoſe unſtaple and diſreputable Banks, particularly the *Caiſe d'Eſcompte* erected of late in *France*, where the fatal Effects are felt to this very Day? How ought every *Engliſhman* to thank Providence for his Lot, in being a Native of a Country ſecured by the moſt wholeſome Laws, under the Government of the beſt of Kings, and where every individual enjoys his property unmoleſted!

Of Bankers.

THIS is an employment of great Antiquity, for there was a Species of it among the *Romans*, though very different in the Exerciſe of it from what the Practice is at preſent; in that famous Empire, they were deemed publick Officers, who as one may ſay, united the Offices of Exchangers, Brokers, Commiſſioners, and Notaries, all in one; negociating Exchanges, undertaking Truſts, intervening in Purchaſes and Sales, and dextrouſly managing all the neceſſary Acts and Writings of ſo many different Functions.

The Bankers of the preſent Times differ very widely from the above deſcription, as thoſe in foreign Parts do even now from the *Engliſh*. However, it muſt be acknowledged that the Bank of *England* does not, in all Reſpects, correſpond with the Idea of a national Bank; if it did we ſhould have no Occaſion for the Buſineſs of private Banking, of which we are to treat in this Chapter. The diſcretionary Power lodged in the Hands of the Directors of the Bank of *England*, admits a Poſſibility of Partiality in the great Buſineſs of diſcounting, which may limit its Utility, and cramp mercantile Credit, and this ſhould never be the Caſe in a commercial Country. Upon ſome occaſions they have even ſuſpended diſcounting for a Time, whereas a general national Bank ought to lay no Reſtraint whatever, if the Bills offered are good; that is to ſay, drawn by a known reſponſible Man on Perſons of like Reſponſibility, and endorſed by one or more of the ſame Deſcription. The only Argument that can be brought againſt making the Bank of *England*, a general national Bank, to anſwer all the Purpoſes of Banking is, the Multiplicity of Buſineſs they are already engaged in for Government, on Account of the national Debt, in Addition to the common Buſineſs in the Circulation of Caſh and Notes. And certain it is, that by uſing proper Precautions, the following Claſs of Men may be made nearly as uſeful as a national Bank. In *France*, *Holland*, &c. they may more properly be termed Remmitters, as the principal Part of their Buſineſs conſiſts in negociating Exchanges; Mr. *Savary* calls them Merchants, Traders, or Dealers in Money, who make Contracts, and Remittances thereof, and confine themſelves to ſuch Tranſactions only: We have alſo ſome Gentlemen of great Fortune, who act on the ſame Footing here in *England*; but when we ſpeak of an *Engliſh* Banker,

ker, he is always to be underſtood as one acting in a different Character and Manner from thoſe laſt mentioned; as theſe limit their Traffick to what may properly be called Banking; their Dealings being ſimilar to the Bank's, and their Advantages ariſing from the ſame Negociations, only in a more limited Degree; for their Shops are the Depoſitories or Receptacles of their Cuſtomer's Money, which is paid in and drawn out by the Proprietors, as in the Bank, at their Pleaſure; and the Bankers will alſo diſcount Bills, and advance Money on ſuch Securities as the Bank does, from which their Buſineſs differs not materially, and though they have no publick Stock as the Bank has, the Profits ariſing from their Negociations are their own.

Bankers are generally Gentlemen of large Eſtates and monied property, and though ſome have unhappily failed, it is an uncommon Cataſtrophe, the Buſineſs being certainly as lucrative as it is genteel.

The Denomination was in *England* firſt given to ſome monied Goldſmiths, in the Reign of King *Charles* the ſecond, as will appear by the following Paragraph in an Act of Parliament made the 22d and 23d of that Prince's Reign, *viz. Whereas ſeveral Perſons being Goldſmiths, and others, by taking up or borrowing great Sums of Money, and lending out the ſame again for extraordinary Hire and Profit, have gained and acquired to themſelves the Reputation and Name of Bankers*, &c. and their Buſineſs, as has already been ſaid, is copied by the Banks in all Parts, though with very conſiderable Additions and Improvements.

By 6 *Anne*, C. 22. S. 9. during the Continuance of the Bank of *England*, no Company of private Bankers are to exceed ſix in Partnerſhip.

The Buſineſs of private Banking having increaſed conſiderably of late Years, and the Liſts of Bankers not only in *London*, but in every capital City and Town in *Great-Britain*, amounting to four Times the Number that ſubſiſted when the laſt Edition of this Work was publiſhed, it is our indiſpenſable Duty to enlarge a little on ſo intereſting a Subject.

The Principle upon which the publick Credit of *Great-Britain* has been enlarged and ſupported, has been the free Circulation of Paper-money; whether conſiſting of Credit given in Books of Accompt for Annuities of various Denominations in Conſideration or Sums of Money in Specie paid for them; or in Exchequer, Navy, or other Bills, Bonds, *&c.* being Government Securities. Alſo in maintaining and encouraging the Acceptance of Bank Notes as equal in Value to their Amount in the current Coin of the Nation; thereby making ſuch Paper-money, as much the Medium of our Exchanges with each other, and even with ſome foreign Countries, as Gold and Silver.

Private Perſons, availing themſelves of the ſame principle, have been enabled to throw into the commercial Circulation of the Kingdom, their own Notes, Bills, and other Paper Securities, and on this Baſis a great Number of Banking Houſes have of late Years been eſtabliſhed; a certain Quantity of Specie however, proportioned to the Extent of their Paper Credit is requiſite for each Houſe, that they may be ready to anſwer all Demands for Specie, where it is required to be given in Exchange for Bills become due; for their own Notes iſſued payable on Demand; or for the Draughts of their Cuſtomers who have depoſited Caſh in their Hands. We therefore plainly perceive in the firſt Inſtauce, that Bankers ought to be Men of conſiderable Property.

Now let us ſtate their great Utility to Merchants, Shopkeepers, and many other Claſſes of the People. In the firſt Place, they will frequently diſcount Bills for Merchants and Tradeſmen, their Cuſtomers, which the Bank from the Smallneſs of the Sums, or from the Security not being generally known or acknowledged, will reject. If the Banker is ſatisfied that his Cuſtomer for whom he diſcounts is a Man of conſiderable Property, it is a ſecondary Object only with him, whether the Bills are drawn upon or accepted by Perſons equally reſponſible. And as the Banker's Profit conſiſts in making as much Intereſt of the Monies laying in his Hands uncalled for, as poſſible, without Loſs of Time; diſcounting of courſe muſt conſtitute a great Part of his Buſineſs. And, if there were not a great Number of Bankers always ready to diſcount the Bills that are circulated in Trade, commercial Credit would be ſtagnated,

ſtagnated, and the trading Part of the Nation would be thrown into a State of Anarchy.

In many Trades, great Part of the Buſineſs is tranſacted by Notes or Bills drawn to become due at remote Periods—three, ſix, nine, and twelve Months after Date. If the Holder of theſe could not convert them into Caſh, it would be impoſſible for him to go on, becauſe his Workmen muſt be paid weekly in Caſh. To exemplify this in one Inſtance—A Bookſeller employs a Printer and pays him with his Note of Hand at three Months after Date; he is perfectly ſatisfied with this Tranſaction; but, if he receives Payments chiefly in this Manner, he muſt have an immenſe Fortune indeed to be able to pay all his Workmen weekly in Caſh. But by diſcounting, the Matter is eaſily ſettled, and the Intereſt he pays for the Advance of the Money muſt be computed and deducted from his Profit, which however will always bear a Proportion to this Circumſtance.

But there is another Superſtructure of private Credit, built upon the Principle of publick Credit.—What is become of the immenſe Sums raiſed by *Three and Four per Cent. conſolidated Bank Annuities* and other Government Securities?—expended long ſince in our Wars; but while the annual Intereſt of the nominal Capitals is regularly paid, and that a Price can be had at Market for the principal itſelf, through the Medium of *Tranſfer-books*; publick Credit ſupplies the Place of Non-Payment of the Principal in Specie. Thus a Number of Perſons in different Parts of the Kingdom, or even in different Parts of ſo large a Metropolis of *London*, agreeing to draw upon each at diſtant Dates, and having a certain Degree of commercial Credit, may, by the Means of Diſcount, raiſe aſtoniſhing Sums of Money, to anſwer temporary Purpoſes, and provided that from the Profits of Commerce, or even the Sale of Merchandizes arriving from foreign Countries within the given Time, they can be anſwerable in Specie for each other's Draughts, all will be well, and this Syſtem of Credit may be not only ſtrictly juſt, but neceſſary and expedient for the ſupport of Commerce under certain Circumſtances. For Inſtance a Merchant may be in Expectation of valuable Cargoes from a diſtant Country, and in Time of War the Delay of Convoys, and other Incidents, may impede their Arrival till ſome Months after the Time he had rationally calculated. In the Interval preſſing Demands come upon him from the Manufacturers of Goods he has exported to the Country from which he expects his Return with Profits in valuable Imports. If a Friend lends him his Paper for three Months, that is to ſay, allows him to draw upon him, and that Friend is a Man of eſtabliſhed Credit, whoſe Paper his Banker will diſcount—here is a Difficulty removed—perhaps the Failure of a good Man prevented.

So far, no Miſchief has ariſen, but on the contrary a Benefit has been conferred, to which no ſolid Objection can be made. But unhappily this Circulation of good Paper, upon juſtifiable Emergencies, has opened a Door to an extenſive Circulation of bad Paper, upon the worſt Principles; and as Bankers of all other Perſons are moſt liable to be impoſed on, and, if they are diſhoneſt, to impoſe upon others, an Explanation of this Species of ſpurious Credit, properly belonged to this Chapter.

But as accommodation Bills to a conſiderable Amount have lately occaſioned ſome remarkable Law-ſuits, and embarraſſed the Courts of Juſtice to ſuch a Degree; that their Deciſions are likely to become the Subjects of Appeal to the ſupreme Tribunal of the *Britiſh* Empite, the Houſe of Lords, for whoſe final deliberation and Determination a Caſe is preparing by the Judges; we ſhall enlarge upon this Species of *Bills of Exchange*, under that Head.

Taking it for granted that the Bankers, being Men of great Experience, will take as much Care of themſelves as poſſible, we ſhall only mention, for the Information of the Publick at large, that Detections have been made of late Years of Perſons who have ſubſiſted entirely upon the Circulation of Paper Money, by drawing upon each other, and converting Part of the Money ſo raiſed, by diſcounting or paſſing their Bills with Tradeſmen, to their own Uſe; and when their Credit has failed, which muſt inevitably be the Caſe ſooner or later, they have abſconded. To leave no Doubt upon the Mind of any Per-

ſon whom this may hereafter concern, it is neceſſary to explain, that by increaſing the Sums drawn for, they have been enabled to live upon Part of the Spoils for one, two, or three Years, and at the Cloſe, when perhaps they have eſcaped to the Continent, it is a general Sweep of the whole Amount of the laſt Bills they could get diſcounted.

With Reſpect to the Power of Bankers to commit Frauds of this Nature, we ſhall ſtate it only as a Power, which they certainly may, but we do not know that any of them have ever exerciſed, and which we hope they never will. A Combination of a Banker with one or more of his Cuſtomers, or with ſome Country Bank, may enable him to raiſe Money upon Bills drawn upon him to a conſiderable Amount. It ſhould, therefore, be a Rule with all Perſons, keeping large Sums in the Hands of Bankers, to enquire, *firſt* into the Solidity of their Capital. *Secondly*, how they employ the Balances that remain with them—that is to ſay, the Difference between their Receipts and Diſburſements—for it will readily be perceived that if the former did not exceed the latter conſiderably, they could not ſubſiſt. If theſe Balances are veſted in Government or other good Securities, readily convertible into Caſh, at a ſhort Notice, to anſwer extraordinary Calls, ſuch Bankers may be confided in; but, if they are liable to be paid away to ſettle Loſſes in Stock-jobbing Accounts, their Cuſtomers are in great Jeopardy.

The laſt Conveniency I ſhall mention of private Bankers, is, that Tradeſmen ſleep in Security, without the Dread of Fire or Thieves, who lodge their Money, above their petty Caſh, in their Hands, which ſome do every Evening. The Houſes and Vaults of Bankers being ſecured in an extraordinary Manner, and properly guarded, which cannot be the Caſe generally, with the Habitations of private Citizens.

Bankers will lend Money on Plate, Jewels, Title Deeds of Houſes and Lands, and other ſimilar Securities, ſuch as the Receipts for Subſcriptions to Government Loans, *&c.* when they are well acquainted with the Owners.

Of Uſury.

3 Inſt. 151. IT is literally defined to be *Money* given for the Uſe of *Money*, or the Gain of any Thing by Contract, above the Principal, or that which was lent exacted in Conſideration of the Loan, whether it be of Money or any other Thing.

Some declare Uſury to be an Exaction of Profit for a Loan made to a Perſon in Want and Diſtreſs; and Mr. *Malynes* in his *Lex Mercatoria* terms it a *Biting*, from the Etymology of the *Hebrew* Word *Neſbech*, by Mr. *Humphreys* in his Annotations on *Neſbech*, which he ſuppoſes a general one for *Uſury*; but after all, it properly conſiſts in extorting an unreaſonable Rate for Money, beyond what is allowable by Law.

3 Inſt. 151, 152. The letting Money out at *Intereſt*, or upon *Uſury*, theſe being formerly regarded as ſynonimous Terms, was againſt the Common Law; and in Times paſt, if any one after his Death was found to have been an Uſurer, all his Goods and Chattles were forfeited to the King, *&c.* and according to ſeveral ancient Statutes, all *Uſury* was unlawful; but now, neither the Common nor Statute Law abſolutely forbid it.

On the contrary, a reaſonable, that is a lawful, Intereſt may be taken for Money. And how can it poſſibly be otherwiſe, when Government itſelf pays ſeveral Rates of Intereſt, half-yearly, to publick Bodies of Men; and private Individuals, for immſe principal Sums borrowed at various Times, from the Publick at large, for the exigencies of the State, in Times of War. The Stat. 27 *Hen.* VIII. Cap. 9. allowed ten *per Cent.* for Money lent on Mortgages, *&c.* which was revived by 13 *Eliz.* Cap. 8. and 21 *Jac.* I. Cap. 17. ordained eight *per Cent.* The 12 *Car.* II. Cap. 13. lowered Intereſt to ſix *per Cent.* and 12 *Ann.* Cap. 16. to five *per Cent.* at which it has remained fixed ever ſince.

Hawk. 256. 1 *Med.* 60. It hath been adjudged on this laſt Statute, that a Contract for ſix *per Cent.* made before the Statute, is not within the Meaning of it; and therefore that it was

ſtill

ſtill lawful to receive ſuch Intereſt, in Reſpect of ſuch a Contract. And if a Man, when Intereſt was at ſix *per Cent.* lent Money at that Rate, and after the Statute comes and ſinks the Intereſt to five *per Cent.* if he continues the old Intereſt on that Bond, the Bond ſhall not be void as *uſurious*, but it is ſaid the Party ſhall be liable to forfeit treble Value.

The Receipt of higher Intereſt than the Law allows, by Virtue of an Agreement ſubſequent to the firſt Contract, doth not void an *Aſſurance* fairly made; and a Bond made to ſecure a juſt Debt, payable with lawful Intereſt, ſhall not be avoided by a corrupt *uſurious* Agreement between others, to which the Obligee was no Ways privy; nor ſhall Miſtakes in drawing Writings make void any fair Agreement. *Hawk.* 246. 1 *Mod.* 60.

If the original Contract be not *uſurious*, nothing done afterwards can make it ſo; and a counter Bond, to ſave one harmleſs againſt a Bond made upon a corrupt Agreement, will not be void by the Statutes; but if the original Agreement be corrupt between all the Parties, and ſo within the Statutes, no Colour will exempt it from the Danger of the Statutes againſt *Uſury*. 1 *Brownl.* 73. 2 *And.* 428. 4 *Shep.* Abr. 170.

A Fine levied, or Judgement ſuffered, as a Security for Money, in Purſuance of an *uſurious* Contract, may be avoided by an Averment of the corrupt Agreement, as well as any common Specialty, or parole Contract. And it is not material whether the Payment of the principal and the *uſurious* Intereſt be ſecured by the ſame, or by different Conveyances; for all Writings whatſoever, for the ſtrengthening ſuch a Contract, are void. Alſo a Contract reſerving to the Lender a greater Advantage than allowed, is *uſurious*, if the whole is allowed by Way of Intereſt, or in Part under that Name, and in Part only by Way of Rent for a Houſe let at a Rent plainly exceeding the known Value; ſo where Part is taken before the End of the Time, that the Borrower hath not the Profit of the whole principal Money, *&c.* 1 *Hawk.* P. C. 248. 3 *Nelſ.* Abr. 509.

By *Holt* C. J. If *A.* owes *B.* 100*l.* who demands his Money, which *A.* acquaints him he hath not ready, but is both willing and deſirous to pay it, if *B.* can procure the Loan from any other Perſon; and thereupon *B.* having preſent Occaſion for his Money, contracts with *C.* that if he will lend *A.* 100*l.* he will give him 10*l.* on which *C.* lends the Money, with which the Debt is paid to *B.* this is a good and lawful Contract, and not *uſurious*, between *B.* and *C.* *Carth.* Rep. 252.

It is not *Uſury* if there be not a corrupt Agreement for more than Statute Intereſt; and the Defendant ſhall not be puniſhed, unleſs he receive ſome Part of the Money, in Affirmance of the uſurious Agreement. 3 *Salk.* 390.

There can be no *Uſury* without a Loan; and the Court hath diſtinguiſhed between a Bargain and a Loan. 1 *Lutw.* 273. *Sid.* 27.

If a Man lend another 100*l.* for two Years, to pay for the Loan 30*l.* but if he pays the Principal at the Year's End, he ſhall pay nothing for Intereſt; this is not *Uſury*, becauſe the Party may pay it at the Year's End, and ſo diſcharge himſelf. *Cro. Jac.* 509. 5 Rep. 69.

And it is the ſame, where a Perſon by ſpecial Agreement, is to pay double the Sum borrowed, *&c.* by Way of Penalty for Non-payment of the principal Debt; the Penalty being in Lieu of Damages, and the Borrower might repay the Principal at the Time agreed, and avoid the Penalty. 2 Inſt. 89. 2 *Rol.* Abr. 801.

A Man ſurrenders a Copyhold Eſtate to another, upon Condition that if he pays 80*l.* at a certain Day, then the Surrender ſhall be void; and after it is agreed between them, that the Money ſhall not be paid, but that the *Surrenderer* ſhall forfeit, *&c.* in Conſideration whereof the *Surrenderee* promiſes to pay to the *Surrenderer*, on a certain Day, 60*l.* or 6*l.* *per Annum*, from the ſaid Day, *pro uſu & intereſſe damnorum*, and not *lucri*, and but limited as a Penalty for Non-payment of the 60*l.* as a *Nomine Pœnæ*, &c. 2 *Roll.* Rep. 469. 1 *Danv.* Abr. 44.

On a Loan of 100*l.* or other Sum of Money for a Year, the Lender may agree to take his Intereſt half-yearly or quarterly, or to receive the Profits of a Manor or Lands, *&c.* and be no *Uſury*, though ſuch Profits be rendered every Day. *Cro. Jac.* 26.

If a Grant of Rent, or Leaſe for 20*l.* a Year of Land which is worth 100*l.* *per Annum*, be made for 100*l.* it is not *uſurious*, if there be not an Agreement that *Jenk. Cent.* 249.

that this Grant or Leaſe ſhall be void upon Payment of the Principal and Arrears, &c.

1 *Cro.* 27. See 1 *Leon.* 119. But if two Men ſpeak together, and one deſires the other to lend him 100*l.* and for the Loan of it he will give more than legal Intereſt; and to evade the Statute, he grants to him 30*l.* *per Annum*, out of his Land, for ten Years; or makes a Leaſe for one hundred Years to him, and the Leſſee regrants it, upon Condition that he ſhall pay 30*l.* yearly for the ten Years; in this Caſe it is *Uſury*, though the Lender never have his own 100*l.* again.

4 *Shep.* Abr. 170. A Man granted a large Rent for Years, for a ſmall Sum of Money; the Statute of *Uſury* was pleaded; and it was adjudged, that if it had been laid to be upon a Loan of Money, it had been *uſurious*, though it is otherwiſe if it be a Contract for an Annuity.

3 *Nelſ.* 510. If one hath a Rent-Charge of 30*l.* a Year, and another aſketh what he ſhall give for it, and they agree for 100*l.* this is a plain Contract for the Rent-Charge and no *Uſury*.

Cro. Jac. 253. 2 *Lev.* 7. See 1 *Sid.* 182. The Grant of an Annuity for Lives, not only exceeding the Rate allowed for Intereſt, but alſo the Proportion for Contracts of this Kind, in Conſideration of a certain Sum of Money, is not within the Statutes againſt *Uſury*; and ſo, of a Grant of an Annuity on Condition, &c.

2 *Cro.* 208. 508. 1 *Cro.* 27. *Show.* 8. Where Intereſt exceeds 5*l.* *per Cent.* *per Annum* on a Bond, if poſſibly the Principal and Intereſt are in Hazard, upon a Contingency or Caſualty, or if there is a Hazard that one may have leſs than his Principal, as when a Bond is to pay Money upon a Return of a Ship from Sea, &c. theſe are not Uſury.

Carthew, 67, 68. *Comberb.* 125. Though where *B.* lends to *D.* 300*l.* on Bond, upon an Adventure during the Life of *E.* for ſuch a Time; if therefore *D.* pays to *B.* 20*l.* in three Months, and at the End of ſix Months the principal Sum, with a further Premium at the Rate of 6*d*, *per* Pound a Month; or if before the Time mentioned *E.* dies, then the Bond to be void; this, differing from the Hazard of a *Bottomry* Bond, was adjudged as an *uſurious* Contract.

3 *Salk.* 391. One Hundred Pounds is lent to have 120*l.* at the Year's End, upon a Caſualty; if the Caſualty goes to the Intereſt only, and not the Principal, it is *Uſury:* The Difference in the Books is, that where the Principal and Intereſt are both in Danger of being loſt, then the Contract for extraordinary Intereſt is not *uſurious*; but when the Principal is well ſecured, it is otherwiſe.

2 *Cro.* 509. A Perſon ſecures the Intereſt and Principal: If it be at the Will of the Party who is to pay it, it is no *Uſury*.

2 *Cro.* 677. 3 *Cro.* 501. And a Lender accepting a voluntary Gratuity from the Borrower, on Payment of Principal and Intereſt, or receiving the Intereſt before due, &c. without any corrupt Agreement, ſhall not be within the Statutes againſt *Uſury*. Yet, this is a ſhameful Encouragement to monied Sharpers, who may receive, by Way of Douceur, a fourth Part of the Amount of the Principal lent; from extravagant Youth, under the Preſſure of extreme Want, and the immediate Dread of a Gaol.

4 *Leon.* 43. And if one gives an *uſurious* Bond, and tenders the whole Money, yet if the Party will take only legal Intereſt, he ſhall not forfeit the treble Value by Statute.

Raym. 191. On an Information upon the Statute of *Uſury*, he who borrows the Money may be a Witneſs after he hath paid the Money.

Lutw. 466. 2 *Lill.* 672. 3 *Nelſ.* 514. In Action for *Uſury* the Statute againſt *Uſury* muſt be pleaded, and a corrupt Agreement ſet forth: It is not ſufficient to plead the Statute, aud ſay that for the lending of 20*l.* the Defendant took more than 5*l.* *per Cent.* without ſetting forth a *corrupt* Agreement or Contract.

1 *Hawk.* 248. And in pleading an *uſurious* Contract by Way of Bar to an Action, the whole Matter is to be ſet forth ſpecially, becauſe it lay within the Party's own Privity; but in an Information on the Statute, for making ſuch a Contract it is enough to mention the corrupt Bargain generally, by reaſon Matters of this Kind are ſuppoſed to be privily tranſacted; and ſuch Information may be brought by a Stranger.

In Caſe of *Uſury*, &c. an Obligator is admitted to aver againſt the Condition of a Bond, or againſt the Bond itſelf for Neceſſity's Sake. *Paſch.* 6 *W.* and *M.* B. R.

The Word *Corruptive* is neceſſary in a Declaration for *Uſury*, &c.

Uſury has been decried in all Ages, both by *Jews* and *Chriſtians*; the former were by their Laws prohibited to take it of their Brethren, though *Moſes*, as Sir *Joſiah Child* ſuppoſes, for a political Reaſon, permitted them to receive it from Strangers, as a ſure Means of enriching the *Hebrews*; and though any Share of Intereſt, or Uſury was ill thought of by the Fathers and others, in the firſt Ages of Chriſtianity, it has for ſome Time paſt been eſteemed rather an Advantage than a Detriment to a trading People, and conſequently been encouraged, though with proper Limitations, by the Legiſlature; a lawful Intereſt has therefore now loſt the Name of Uſury, which is only continued to thoſe illegal Exactions that are the Ruin of many, when Extortioners find Means to evade the wholeſome Laws ſubſiſting between them, and prey upon the Neceſſities of their poor Neighbours: Theſe may juſtly be ſaid greedily to drink up the Widows' and Orphans' Tears; and we have too many of ſuch Miſcreants among us, who being loſt to all Senſe, not only of Religion, but even of Humanity improve the Opportunity of the preſſing Neceſſities of others, to their own Advantage, and grow rich and opulent upon the Spoils and Deſtruction of their fellow Creatures.

All the Exertions of the Britiſh Legiſlature have hitherto been ineffectual to ſuppreſs the Practice of exorbitant uſurious Contracts, for the Loan of Money to diſtreſſed Individuals. Various Stratagems are contrived by the Money Lenders, who advertiſe in the publick Newſpapers, to take Advantage of the Prodigal and the Unfortunate. The moſt common Method, which we introduce here as a Caution, is to ſtipulate for a Premium, which they will oblige the Borrower to pay back on the Inſtant, together with a year's Intereſt in Advance, and then they take the Security, whether Bill, Bonds, or Aſſignments of Land or Houſes, for the ſpecifick Sum lent. Thus, if you apply to them for the Loan of 100*l.* for a Year, they will demand a *Premium* or *Conſideration*, and if the Security is only perſonal, you will hardly obtain it under 20*l.* Having agreed to this exorbitant Demand, and your Bond or Note for 100*l.* being prepared, that Sum is laid before you, and you are directed by the Money-Lender, or his Agent, to return 20*l.* and 5*l.* for the Year's Intereſt, this being done, you deliver the Security for 100*l.* and carry away only 75*l.* If you are not ready to diſcharge the Debt at the Expiration of the Year, it is poſſible, by granting a freſh Note or Bond for 120*l.* you may obtain the Loan of the original Sum you have received, *viz.* 75*l.* for another Year, at the End of which, you will have to pay 125*l.* including the laſt Year's Intereſt, which is exactly 50*l.* for the Uſe of 75*l.* for two Years.

Extravagant as the above Contract may appear, it falls infinitely ſhort of ſome Caſes which within theſe few Years have come before the Courts in *Weſtminſter-Hall*, for Recovery of the Securities given for Money ſo lent. For in ſome, very large Sums were lent to young Gentlemen of Rank and Fortune, and the greateſt Part was to be taken in Goods, the Lender not having ſo much Caſh in Hand; the Goods were taken up of a Friend of the Lender, and as a young Nobleman could not know what to do with Linens, Silks, Drugs, China, &c. a third Perſon in the Confederacy, was recommended to buy them of him, perhaps *thirty per Cent.* under the Eſtimate at which they were delivered to him in Lieu of Caſh. In one Inſtance, it appeared that a young Baronet had received no more than 900*l.* in Caſh, Part of it being the Produce of Goods, Eſtimated at 1000*l.* and Sold for his Account at 700*l.*; for a landed Security, to repay 2000*l.* the Premium and the Loſs upon the Goods abſorbing the Remainder.

It is neceſſary, however, in this Place, to inform thoſe numerous Cormorants who prey upon the Neceſſities of Mankind, that under a Statute of Bankruptcy a ſtrict Scrutiny will be made into the Nature of the Contracts, by which they claim as Creditors, and that our preſent diſcerning and upright Chancellor will not ſuffer their Debts to be proved, if it appears that they are founded on *uſurious* Contracts.

A Debt

Ex parte Skip. 2 *Vez.* 489. A Debt made void by Statute ought not to be permitted to be proved, as a Debt on an uſurious Contract; and though the Rule of the Court of Chancery, is, upon a Bill to be relieved againſt Demands of uſurious Intereſt, not to make void the whole Debt, but to make the Party pay what is really due; in a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy, the Aſſignees have a Right to inſiſt that the whole Debt is void, as an uſurious Contract. And unleſs the Aſſignees and other Creditors ſubmit to pay what is really due, the Lord Chancellor has not Power to order it, and Applications of this Nature have been frequently refuſed.

Ex parte *Thomſon*, 1 *Atk.* 125. Accordingly, where *A.* gave a Note of Hand without Conſideration, payable to *B.* two Months from the Date for 100*l.* *B.* indorſes it over to *Thompſon*, allowing a Diſcount of a *Guinea* and a *Half*, being at the Rate of 9 *per Cent.* When the Note became Due, *Thompſon* took a joint Bond from the Drawer and Indorſer for the 100*l.* though he paid only 98*l.* 8*s.* 6*d.* The Commiſſioners had admitted him as a Creditor under a Commiſſion againſt the Drawer, but finding out this Fact afterwards, they ordered his Dividend to be ſtopped. The Lord Chancellor, upon his Petition would not direct him to be admitted to his Dividend, but ordered an Iſſue at Law, to try whether the Bond was uſurious.

But whatever might be the Event of the Iſſue directed by the Court in this Caſe, it ſhould ſeem that if the Contract was originally uſurious, it is void, and cannot be proved even in the Hands of an innocent Indorſee; for upon an Action brought on ſuch a Note, the Defendant's Plea of Uſury would be a a complete Bar. *Cook's Bankrupt Laws*, 2d. *Edit.* London, 1788.

Having now ſeen how the Law ſtands in our own Country, let us take a conciſe View of the Regulations eſtabliſhed on the Continent, to prevent the pernicious Conſequences to Society of this ſelfiſh Vice.

Uſury is ſtrictly prohibted in all *Chriſtian* Countries, and in many, Banks have been ſet up, with Funds to let out on Pawns, for thoſe whoſe Neceſſities required ſuch Aſſiſtance, and to prevent by this Means the prevailing iniquitous Practice of Uſurers; of this Number was our *ill-conducted Charitable Corporation* here, and that ſtill ſubſiſting at *Amſterdam*, under the Title of the *Lombard*, as being firſt inſtituted by thoſe People, or *Bank of Loans*, which is a ſpacious Building erected for a Warehouſe, in 1550, by the Overſeers of the Poor, who aſſigned it in 1614 to the City, for the Purpoſes afore-mentioned; where every one who is in want of Caſh may have it, on any Pawns he ſhall bring there, as none are refuſed, though never ſo vile or valuable, provided they are ſaleable; ſo that every Thing will be received, from Jewels of a great Price, to the leaſt Particular of Cloaths or Furniture; and the Intereſt on the Loan is paid in the following Manner, *viz.*

For what is under 100 *Guilders*, a *Penning per Guilder* is paid Weekly, which is after the Rate of 16 1-4th *per Cent. per Annum.*

From 100 to 500, is paid an Intereſt of 6 *per Cent. per Annum.*

From 500 to 3000, there is paid 5 *per Cent. per Annum.*

And from 3000 to 10,000, or above, only 4 *per Cent. per Annum* is paid.

Whoever have brought in their Effects may retrieve them whenever they pleaſe, on returning the Sum they have received, with the Intereſt to the Day of their taking them back; though with this Exception, that as the Intereſt is to be paid Monthly, that of the Month entered on muſt be ſatisfied; but to avoid this, the Debtor muſt take Care to free his Goods exactly at the Month's End.

If thoſe, who have brought in their Pawns, neglect to free them at the Expiration of a Year and ſix Weeks, or that they do not prolong the Time of Payment, by ſatisfying the Intereſt of the paſt Year, the *Lombard* ſells them by Auction, and reſerves what they produce more than the Sum lent, Charges and Intereſt deducted, at the Diſpoſition of the Proprietors; but if they do not reclaim the ſaid Surplus in a Year after, it is given to the Poor Houſes, and cannot then by any Means be regained.

For the Conveniency of thoſe who are deſirous of being unknown, and therefore do not Care to carry their Effects themſelves to the *Lombard*, there are ſeveral ſmall Offices eſtabliſhed in the City, with this Inſcription before the

Door—*Hier gaatmen in de Bank van Leeninge*; that is, *Here they go to the Lombard*, or *Bank*. The People eſtabliſhed in theſe Offices take an Oath to the *Lombard*, and are obliged to carry in there daily, the Effects that are brought to them, under Penalty of Caſſation and being fined; the *Lombard* pays them eight Stivers *per* every 100 Guilders that it lends on the Effects that they bring in: Theſe People take Care to carry the Goods to the *Lombard*, where they pawn them in their own Names, and deliver the Money to him who brought them to them, with a Note from the *Lombard*, that contains the Name of the Commiſſary, the Quality of the Thing upon which the Money is taken, and the Sum advanced on it.

If this Note happens to be loſt, and the Proprietor would reclaim his Goods, and reſtore the Sum borrowed, he is not believed on his bare Word, nor will the Effects be delivered to him, without his giving good Security to return them, if it is found that the Note has been made over to another, who comes afterwards to demand them; but if, on the Note's being loſt, any one finds it, or even if it is ſtole from the Owner, and he that has found it, or ſtole it, carries it, and demands the Effects, and pays the Loan before the Proprietor perceives that he has loſt it, the *Lombard* always delivers them to the Bearer, without Enquiry whether he is the real Proprietor or not; and the true one has forfeited the Right he had to reclaim his Effects from the Bank.

The publick Sales made in this Houſe, are made during three Days in every Week. All Sorts of Perſons are admitted to the Auction; and thoſe which are known, have three Months' Credit, particularly for Diamonds and other Jewels.

If it happens, as in Effect it does very often, that the Goods; Merchandiſe, or Jewels, brought to the Bank, have been ſtolen, and their Owners have diſcovered it, they may reclaim them, on proving the Theft, giving Security for their Value, and returning the Sum that has been lent on them.

All the *Lombard's* Officers are paid by the City, of which ſome are eſtabliſhed to controul and value Clothes or Furniture, others upon Merchandiſe, and others upon Jewels and Plate; for the Reception of which there are three Warehouſes, and the Appraiſers are anſwerable for the Price at which they have valued the Things that are brought in; in Caſe they are ſold for leſs than the Valuation, which they have put on them.

The Sums that the *Lombard* have Occaſion for, are drawn from the Money Bank, and all the Profit it produces is deſtined for the Support of all, or the greateſt Part of the Hoſpitals, by which Method the Bank's Caſh, which would otherwiſe lie uſeleſs, is of great Benefit to the Poor, without the publick Security being in any reſpect concerned.

Of theſe *Lombards* there were ſome eſtabliſhed formerly in many Parts of the *Low Couutries*, and one particularly at *Bruges* in *Flanders*, where Money was lent on Pawns without any Intereſt at all; and in ſeveral Cities of *Italy*, there were, and ſtill are, ſeveral *Banks of Charity*, called *Montes Pietatis*, where Caſh is lent on Pledges, for which only an Intereſt of three or four *per Cent. per Annum* is required, to pay the Salaries, *&c.* of the Aſſiſtants, and whoſe Funds have been ſettled by the charitable Donations of many, who have contributed largely to the Poor's Relief in this Shape; and theſe different Ways and Means have been thought of, and carried into Execution, purely to prevent that execrable Sin of *Uſury*, and common Pawn-broking; and to prevent the Calamities the Indigent ſuffered from it.

Of Contracts, Bonds, and Promiſſory Notes.

A CONTRACT, in *Latin*, *Contractus*, is a Covenant, or Agreement between two or more Perſons, with a lawful Conſideration or Cauſes, as when a Man makes the Sale of any thing to another, for a Sum of Money, or covenants, in Conſideration of Fifty Pounds, to make him a Leaſe of a Farm, *&c.*

Theſe are good Contracts, becauſe there is a *Quid pro Quo*, or one Thing for another; but, if a Perſon promiſes me Twenty Shillings, and that he will be

Debtor to me for it, and after, when I demand the Completion of his Promiſe, he refuſes me, I cannot have any Action for its Recovery, becauſe this Promiſe was no Contract, but a bare Promiſe, or *Nudum Pactum*, though if any Thing had been given for the Twenty Shillings, even to the Value of a Penny, then it had been a good Contract. Every Contract doth imply in itſelf, an *Aſſumpſit* in Law for its Performance; for a Contract would be to no Purpoſe, if there were not Means to enforce the Performance thereof.

1 *Lill. Abr.* 308.

Where an Action is brought upon a *Contract*, and the Plaintiff miſtakes the Sum agreed on, he will fail in his Action: But, if he brings this Action on the Promiſe in Law, which ariſes from the Debt, then although he miſtakes the Sum, he ſhall recover.

Aleyn 92.

There is a Diverſity, where a Day of Payment is limited on a *Contract*, and where not; for where it is limited, the *Contract* is good preſently, and an Action lies upon it, without Payment, but in the other not; if a Man buys twenty Yards of Cloth, *&c.* the *Contract* is void if he do not pay the Money preſently; but if Day of Payment be given, there the Seller may have an Action for the Money, and the Buyer *Trover* for the Cloth.

Dyer 30. 293.

If a Man *Contract* to buy a Horſe, or any Thing elſe, but no Money is paid or Earneſt given, nor a Day ſet for Payment thereof, nor the Purchaſe is delivered; in theſe Caſes no Action will lie for the Money, or the Thing ſold, but it may be ſold to another.

Plowd. 309. 128.

All Contracts are to be certain, perfect, and complete: For an Agreement to give ſo much for a Thing, as it ſhall be reaſonably worth, is void for Uncertainty; ſo a Promiſe to pay Money in a ſhort Time, *&c.* or to give ſo much if he likes the Thing when he ſees it.

Dyer 91. 1 *Bul.* 92.

But if I contract with another to give him ten Pounds for ſuch a Thing, if I like it on ſeeing it; this Bargain is ſaid to be perfect at my Pleaſure, though I may not take the Thing before I have paid the Money; If I do, the Seller may have Treſpaſs againſt me; and if he ſell it to another, I may bring Action of the Caſe againſt him.

Noy 104.

If a Perſon agree with another to give ſo much for his Horſe as *A. B.* ſhall judge him to be worth; when he hath judged it, the *Contract* is complete, and an Action will lie on it, and the Buyer ſhall have a reaſonable Time to demand the Judgement of *A. B.* but, if he dies before his Judgement is given, the *Contract* is determined.

Perk. Sect. 112, 114. *Shep. Abr.* 294.

In *Contracts*, the Time is to be regarded, in and from which the *Contract* is made: The Words ſhall be taken, in the common uſual Senſe, as they are taken in that Place where ſpoken; and the Law doth not ſo much look upon the Form of Words, as on the Subſtance and Minds of the Parties therein.

5 *Rep.* 83. 1 *Bull.* 175.

A *Contract* for Goods may be made as well by Word of Mouth, as by Deed in Writing; and where it is in Writng only, not ſealed and delivered, it is the ſame as hy Word; but if the *Contract* be by Writing, ſealed and delivered, and ſo turned into a Deed, then it is of another Nature, and in this Caſe generally the Action on the verbal *Contract* is gone, and ſome other Action lies for Breach thereof.

Plowd. 130, 309. *Dyer.* 90.

29 *Car.* II. Cap. 3.

Contracts, not to be performed in a Year, are to be in Writing ſigned by the Party, *&c.* or no Action may be brought on them; but, if no Day is ſet, or the Time is uncertain, they may be good without it.

And by the ſame *Statute*, no *Contract* for the Sale of Goods, for ten Pounds or upwards, ſhall be good, unleſs the Buyer receive Part of the Goods ſold, or gives ſomething in *Earneſt* to bind the *Contract*, or ſome Note thereof be made in Writing, ſigned by the Perſon charged with the *Contract*, &c.

Mod. Caſ. 249.

If two Perſons come to a Draper, and one ſays, Let this Man have ſo much Cloth, and I will ſee you paid, there the Sale is to the Undertaker only, though the Delivery is to another by his Appointment: but, if a *Contract* be made with *A. B.* and the Vender ſcruples to let the Goods go without Money, and *C. D.* comes to him, and deſires him to let *A. B.* have the Goods, and undertakes that he ſhall pay him for them, that will be a Promiſe within the *Stat.* 29 *Car.* II, and ought to be in Writing.

All Promiſes and Contracts are to receive a favourable Interpretation: And ſuch Conſtruction is to be made, where any Obſcurity appears, as will beſt

anſwer

anſwer the Intent of the Parties; otherwiſe a Perſon, by obſcure Wording of his Contract, might find Means to evade and elude the Force of it. Hence it is a general Rule, that all Promiſes ſhall be taken moſt ſtrong againſt the Promiſer, and are not to be rejected, if they can by any Means be reduced to a Certainty. 1. *New Abridg. of Caſes in Equity*, 168.—But Promiſes are not valid, if the Conſideration be againſt Law: And where there are Frauds in Contracts, an Action on the Caſe will lie. *Clarke's Epit. of Com. Law.*

CONTRACTS and AGREEMENTS are in many Caſes of the ſame Signification, as this latter in its *Latin* Derivation, *Agrementum*, or *Aggregatio Mentium*, ſeems to expreſs, ſignifying a joining together of two or more Minds, in any Thing done, or to be done; and

BONDS are Deeds, or obligatory Inſtruments in Writing, whereby one doth bind himſelf to another, to pay a Sum of Money, or do ſome other Act; as to make a Releaſe, ſurrender an Eſtate for quiet Enjoyment, to ſtand to an Award, ſave harmleſs, perform a Will, *&c.* It contains an Obligation with a Penalty; and a Condition, which expreſsly mentions what Money is to be paid, or other Thing to be performed, and the limited Time for the Performance thereof, for which the Obligation is peremptorily binding; it may be made on Parchment or Paper. duly ſtamped, though it is uſually on the latter, and be either in the firſt, or third Perſon; and the Condition may be either in the ſame Deed, or in another, and ſometimes it is included within, and ſometimes endorſed upon the Obligation, though it is commonly at the Foot of it. *Bro. Obl. 67*

A *Memorandum* on the Back of a *Bond* may reſtrain the ſame, by Way of Exception. *Moore 675.*

A *Bond* may be by any Words, in a Writing ſealed and delivered, wherein a Man doth declare himſelf to have another Man's Money, or to be indebted to him; but the beſt Form of making it, is that which is moſt uſed. *2 Shep. Abr. 477.*

If a *Bond* be thus, *Know all Men by theſe preſents, that I* A. B. *am bound to* C. D. *in the Sum of*, &c. *for Payment of which I give full Power to him to levy the ſame upon the Profits of ſuch Lands yearly, till it be paid:* In this Caſe, the *Obligee* may ſue upon the Obligation, or levy the Money according to the ſaid Clauſe. *3 Leon. C. 299.*

Where a *Bond* is made, *obligo me*, &c. leaving out the Words, *Hæredes, Executores, et Adminiſtratores*, this is good, and the Executors and Adminiſtrators ſhall be bound thereby. *Dyer 13.*

An Obligation made to one, to the Uſe of *A. B.* will be good for him in Equity. *Bro. Obl. 72.*

The Condition of a *Bond* muſt be to do a Thing lawful; wherefore *Bonds*, not to uſe Trades, till or ſow Grounds, *&c.* are unlawful, as they are againſt the publick Good, and the Liberty of a Freeman, and therefore void: And a Condition of a Bond to do any Act, *Malum in ſe*, as to kill a Perſon, *&c.* is void: So alſo *Bonds* made by Dureſs, by Infants, Feme Coverts, *&c.* And if a Woman through Threats, or Flattery, be prevailed upon to enter into a *Bond*, ſhe may be relieved in Chancery. *11 Rep. 53.*

If an Infant, that is, a Perſon under twenty-one Years of Age, ſeal a *Bond* and be ſued thereon, he is not to plead, *Non eſt Factum*, but muſt avoid the *Bond* by ſpecial Pleading; for this *Bond* is only voidable, and not in itſelf void. *5 Rep. 119.*

But if a *Bond* be made by a *Feme Covert*, ſhe may plead her Coverture, and conclude *Non eſt factum*, &c. her *Bond* being void. *10 Rep. 119.*

If a *Bond* depends upon ſome other Deed, and the Deed becomes void, the *Bond* is alſo void. A *Bond* made with Condition not to give Evidence againſt a Felon, *&c.* is void; but the Defendant muſt plead the ſpecial Matter. *1 Leon.*

Condition of a *Bond* to indemnify any Perſon from any legal Proſecution, is againſt Law, and void. *1 Lutw. 667.*

And if a Sheriff takes a *Bond* as a Reward for doing of a Thing, it is void. *3 Salk. 75.*

Conditions of *Bonds* are to be not only lawful, but poſſible; and when the Matter or Thing to be done, or not to be done by a Condition, is unlawful or impoſſible, or the Condition itſelf repugnant, inſenſible, or uncertain, the Condition is void, and in ſome Caſes the Obligation alſo. *10 Rep. 120.*

2 *Mod.* 285. But ſometimes the Obligation may be ſingle to pay the Money, where the Condition is impoſſible, repugnant, &c.

1 *Mod. Rep.* 265. If a Thing be poſſible at the Time of entering into the *Bond*, and afterwards becomes impoſſible by the Act of God, the Act of the Law, or of the *Obligee*, it is become void; as if a Man be bound to appear next Term, and dies before, the Obligation is ſaved. A Conditition of a *Bond* was, that *A. B.* ſhould pay ſuch a Sum on the 25th of *December*, or appear in *Hilary* Term after in the Court of *B. R.* he died after the 25th of *December*, and before *Hilary* Term, and had paid nothing: In this Caſe, the Condition was not broken for Non-Payment, and the other Part is become impoſſible by the Act of God.

Dyer 51. And when a Condition is doubtful, it is always taken moſt favourably for the *Obligor*, and againſt the *Obligee*, but ſo as a reaſonable Conſtruction be made as near as can be, according to the Intention of the Parties.

1 *Brownl.* 33. If no Time is limited in a *Bond* for Payment of the Money, it is due preſently, and payable on Demand.

Jones 140. But the Judges have ſometimes appointed a convenient Time for Payment, having Regard to the Diſtance of Place, and the Time wherein the Thing may be performed; and if a Condition be made impoſſible, in Reſpect to Time, as to make Payment of Money on the 30th of *February*, &c. it ſhall be paid preſently; and here the Obligation ſtands ſingle.

1 *Leon.* 101. Though if a Man be bound in a *Bond* with Condition to deliver ſo much Corn upon the 29th Day of *February* next following, and that Month had then but twenty-eight Days, it has been held that the *Obligor* is not obliged to perform the Condition till there comes a Leap-Year.

2 *Bulſt.* 149. Where one is bound to do an Act to the *Obligee* himſelf, the doing it to a Stranger, by Appointment of the *Obligee*, will not be a Performance of the Condition.

1 *Inſt.* 210. *Litt.* 340. When no Place is mentioned for Performance of a Condition, the *Obligor* is obliged to find out the Perſon of the *Obligee*, if he be in *England*, and tender the Money, otherwiſe the Bond will be forfeited. But when a Place is appointed, he need ſeek no farther.

8 *E.* IV. And if, where no Place is limited for Payment of Money due on a *Bond*, the *Obligor*, at, or after the Day of Payment, meets with the *Obligee*, and tenders him the Money, but he goes away to prevent it, the *Obligor* ſhall be excuſed.

Co. Litt. 208. The *Obligor*, or his Servant, &c. may tender the Money to ſave the Forfeiture of the *Bond*, and it ſhall be a good Performance of the Condition, if made to the *Obligee*, though refuſed by him; yet, if the *Obligor* be afterwards ſued, he muſt plead that he is ſtill ready to pay it, and tender the Money in Court.

3 *Bulſt.* 148. The Condition of a *Bond* being for Payment of Money, it may be performed by giving any other Thing in Satisfaction, becauſe the Value of Money is certain, and therefore may be ſatisfied by a collateral Thing, if the *Obligee* accepts it; but if the Condition is to do a collateral Thing, there it is otherwiſe, and paying Money is no good Satisfaction.

Hob. 68. The Acceptance of a new *Bond* will not diſcharge the old one, as a Judgement may.

1 *Med.* 221. One *Bond* cannot be given in Satisfaction of another, but this is where given by the *Obligor* himſelf, for it may by others.

Noy's Max 15. If a *Bond* be to pay Money at ſuch a Time, &c. it is no Plea for the *Obligor* to ſay, that he did pay it; he muſt ſhew at what Time, or elſe it may be taken, that the Performance was after the Time limited.

Mod. Ca. 22. If a *Bond* be of twenty Years ſtanding, and no Demand be proved thereon, or good Cauſe of ſo long Forbearance ſhewn to the Court, upon pleading *Solvit ad Diem*, it ſhall be intended paid.

Dyer 25. Payment of Money without Acquittance, is an ill Plea to Action of Debt upon a ſingle Bill; but it is otherwiſe upon a *Bond*, with Condition.

1 *Inſt.* 292. If ſeveral Days are mentioned for Payment of Money on a *Bond*, the Obligation is not forfeited, nor can be ſued until all the Days are paſt: But in ſome Caſes, the *Obligee* may proſecute for the Money due by the *Bond* preſently, though it be not forfeit; and by ſpecial wording the Condition, the *Obligee* may be able to ſue the Penalty on the firſt Default.

In

In a *Bond* where ſeveral are bound ſeverally, the *Obligee* is at his Election, to ſue all the *Obligors* together, or all of them apart, and have ſeveral Judgements and Executions; but he ſhall have Satisfaction at once; for if it be of one only, that ſhall diſcharge the reſt. If an obligation be joint and not ſeveral, all the *Obligors* muſt be ſued that are bound; and if one be proſecuted, he is not obliged to anſwer, unleſs the reſt are ſued likewiſe. *Dyer* 19, 310.

Where two or more are bound in a joint *Bond*, and only one is ſued, he muſt plead in Abatement, that two more ſealed the *Bond*, &c. and aver that they are living, and ſo pray Judgement *de Billa*, &c. and not demur to the Declaration. *Sid.* 420.

If a *Bond* is made to three to pay Money to one of them, they muſt all join in the Action, becauſe they are but as one *Obligee*. *Yelv.* 177.

If Action be brought upon a *Bond*, againſt two joint and ſeveral *Obligors* jointly, and both are taken by *Capias*, here the Death or Eſcape of one ſhall not releaſe the other; but the ſame Kind of Execution muſt be taken forth againſt them; it is otherwiſe when they are ſued ſeverally. *Hob.* 59.

When the Condition of a *Bond* is to do two Things, or has divers Points, and the *Obligee*, ſuppoſing a Breach of one of them, doth ſue the *Obligor*; if, Iſſue being joined upon that, it is found againſt him, and he is barred, the whole Obligation is diſcharged: And ſo long as that Judgement is in Force, he can never proſecute upon any other Point. *Dyer* 371. 2 *Shep.* Abr. 487.

If a drunken Man gives his *Bond*, it binds him; and a *Bond* without Conſideration is *obligatory*, and no Relief ſhall be had againſt it, for it is voluntary, and as a Gift. *Jenk. Cent.* 169.

A Perſon enters voluntarily into a *Bond*, though there was not any Conſideration for it; if there be no Fraud uſed in obtaining the ſame, the *Bond* ſhall not be relieved againſt in Equity. But a voluntary *Bond* may not be paid in a Courſe of Adminiſtration, ſo as to take Place of real Debts, even by ſimple Contract; yet it ſhall be paid before Legacies. 1 *Chan. Caſ.* 157.

An Heir is not bound, unleſs he be named expreſsly in the *Bond*, though the Executors and Adminiſtrators are. And if an Obligation be made to a Man, his Heirs or Succeſſors, the Executors and Adminiſtrators ſhall have the Advantage of it, and not the Heir or Succeſſor, by Reaſon it is a Chattel. *Dyer* 14, 271.

A Declaration need not be according to the Letter of the *Bond*, where there is any Omiſſion, *&c.* but according to the Operation of Law upon it. *Mod. Caſ.* 228.

In *Bonds* to ſave harmleſs, the Defendant being proſecuted, is to plead *Non damnificatus*, &c. A *Bond* may be from one to one, one to two, three, or more Perſons; or from two or more Perſons to one, two, three, *&c.* and the Name of the *Obligor* ſubſcribed, it is ſaid, is ſufficient, though there is a Blank for his Chriſtian Name in the *Bond*. 2 *Cro.* 126.

But where another Chriſtian Name is in the *Bond*, and the *Bond* ſigned by the right Name, though the Jury find it to be his Deed, the *Obligee* cannot have Judgement, for the Name ſubſcribed is no Part of the Obligation. 2 *Cro.* 558. *Mod.* 107.

In theſe Caſes, though there be a Verdict, there ſhall not be Judgement. Where an Obligor's Name is omitted to be inſerted in the *Bond*, and yet he ſigns and ſeals it, the Court of *Chancery* may make good ſuch an *Accident*; and in Caſe a Perſon take away a *Bond* fraudulently, and cancels it, the *Obligee* ſhall have as much Benefit thereby as if not cancelled. 3 *Chan. Rep.* 99, 184.

If a *Bond* has no Date, or a falſe Date, if it be ſealed and delivered, it is good. A Plaintiff may ſuggeſt a Date in a *Bond*, where there is none, or it is impoſſible, *&c.* where the Parties and Sum are ſufficiently expreſſed. 5 *Mod.* 282.

A *Bond* dated on the ſame Day on which a Releaſe is made of all Things, *Uſque Diem datus*, &c. is not thereby diſcharged. 2 *Roll Rep.* 255.

And where a *Bond* is made to another's Uſe, it muſt be ſo laid in the Obligation, or he cannot releaſe it, *&c.* *Jenk. Cent.* 225.

A Perſon ſhall not be charged by a *Bond*, though ſigned and ſealed, without Delivery, or Words, or other Thing amounting to a Delivery. 1 *Leon.* 140.

A *Bond* may be good, though it contains falſe *Latin*, or falſe *Engliſh*, if the Intent appears, for they do not make the *Bond* void. 2 *Roll. Abr.* 146.

By the Condition of a *Bond*, the Intent of what Sum was in the Obligation may be more eaſily known and explained. *Moor* 864. 2 *Roll.* 146.

Lutw. 422. And the Condition of the *Bond* may be recorded, and then the Plaintiff demur, &c.

1 *Inſt.* 108, 209. Likewiſe the Conditions of *Bonds* may expound to whom an *Obligor* is bound to pay Money; as if *A.* binds himſelf to *B.* to be paid to *A.* whereas it ſhould be to *B.* which Obligation is good, and the *Solvendum* void.

1 *Nelſ. Abr.* 591. *Interlineation* in a *Bond*, in a Place not material, will not make the *Bond* void; but if it be altered in a Part material, it ſhall be void.

5 *Rep.* 23. And a *Bond* may be void by Raſure, &c. as where the Date, &c. is raſed after Delivery, which goes through the Whole.

1 *Saund.* 66. Such Words, whereby the Intention of the Parties may appear, are ſufficient to make the Condition of a *Bond* good, though they are not proper; and it ſhall not be conſtrued againſt the expreſs Words.

If the Words in a *Bond*, at the End of the Condition, *That then this Obligation to be void*, are omitted, the Condition will be void, but not the Obligation: But if the Words, *or elſe ſhall ſtand in Force*, be left out, it has no Effect to 2 *Geo.* II. C. 25. hurt either the Condition or Obligation. The ſtealing of any Bond or Bill, &c. for Money, being the Property of any one, is made Felony, as if the Offenders had taken other Goods of the like Value.

The Form of a Bond for Payment of Money, with an Obligation from one to one.

KNOW all Men *by theſe Preſents, that I,* A. B. *of the Pariſh of,* &c. *in the County of,* &c. *Merchant, am held and firmly bound to* C. D. *of,* &c. *in the County aforeſaid, Gentleman, in two hundred Pounds, of good and lawful Money of* Great-Britain, *to be paid to the ſaid* C. D. *or his certain Attorney, Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns; to which Payment, well and truly to be made, I bind myſelf, my Heirs, Executors, and Adminiſtrators, firmly by theſe Preſents, ſealed with my Seal. Dated the twenty-third Day of* May, *in the twenty-ſecond Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord* George *the Third, by the Grace of God, of* Great-Britain, France, *and* Ireland, *King, Defender of the Faith,* &c. *and in the Year of our Lord one thouſand ſeven hundred and eighty-two.*

The CONDITION of this Obligation is ſuch, that if the above-bound *A. B.* his Heirs, Executors, or Adminiſtrators, do and ſhall well and truly pay, or cauſe to be paid, unto the above-named *C. D.* his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns, the full Sum of one hundred Pounds, of lawful Money of *Great-Britain*, with legal Intereſt for the ſame, on or before the twenty-third Day of *November* next enſuing the Date hereof; then this Obligation to be void, or otherwiſe to be and remain in full Force and Virtue.

Signed, Sealed, and Delivered
in the Preſence of

A Bond with a Condition from two to one.

KNOW all Men *by theſe Preſents, that we,* A. B. *of,* &c. *and* C. D. *of,* &c. *are held and firmly bound to* E. F. *of,* &c. *in three hundred Pounds, of good and lawful Money of* Great-Britain, *to be paid to the ſaid* E. F. *or his certain Attorney, his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns; to which Payment, well and truly to be made, we bind ourſelves, and each of us by himſelf* (if one of the Obligors be a Woman, write thus; *viz. by him and herſelf*) *for, and in the whole, our Heirs, Executors, and Adminiſtrators, and each of us, firmly by theſe Preſents. Sealed with our Seals. Dated,* &c.

The CONDITION of this Obligation is ſuch, that if the above-bound *A. B.* and *C. D.* or either of them, their, or either of their Heirs, Executors, or Adminiſtrators, do and ſhall well and truly pay, or cauſe to be paid, to the ſaid *E. F.* his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns, the

the full Sum of one hundred and fifty Pounds, of lawful Money of *Great-Britain*, with legal Intereſt for the ſame, on or before the, &c. which ſhall be in the Year of our Lord, &c. then, &c. otherwiſe, &c.

And the Conditions are the ſame from three or more to one, or when the Obligors, as well as the Obligees, are in the Plural; as they are *vice verſâ*, when the Obligors and Obligees, vary in the Reverſe to the afore-mentioned; and I think what I have quoted is ſufficieetly clear, to enable every one to fill up a Bond ſuitable to his Occaſion; which I have done with a View more for the Service of my Country Readers, than thoſe in this Metropolis, as theſe latter may readily furniſh themſelves with printed Bonds of all Sorts, which is not the Caſe with the others, though this Want they may ſupply by a Draught themſelves on ſtamped Paper, where they have not an Opportunity to get it done by an Attorney, which however I would always recommend when to be effected, at leaſt if the Caſe is any Thing more than Common.

A Penal Bill for Payment of Money.

KNOW all Men *by theſe Preſents, that I,* A. B. *of,* &c. *do owe unto* C. D. *of,* &c. *the Sum of one hundred Pounds, of lawful Money of* Great-Britain, *to be paid unto the ſaid* C. D. *his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns, on or before,* &c. *next enſuing the Day of the Date hereof; for which Payment, well and truly to be made, I bind myſelf, my Heirs, Executors, and Adminiſtrators, to the ſaid* C. D. *his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns, in the penal Sum of two hundred Pounds, of like lawful Money, firmly by theſe preſents.* In Witneſs whereof I have hereunto ſet my Hand and Seal, the, &c. in the Year of, &c. ſealed, &c.

A ſingle Bill for Payment of Money, that is, *a Bill without a Penalty.*

KNOW all Men *by theſe Preſents, that I,* A. B. *of,* &c. *do owe and am indebted to* C. D. *of,* &c. *the Sum of one hundred Pounds, of lawful Money of* Great-Britain, *to be paid to the ſaid* C. D. *his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns, on or before,* &c. In Witneſs, &c.

PROMISSORY NOTES being obligatory like Bonds, &c. I have thought it proper to inſert them in the ſame Chapter, though they are in many Reſpects very different; theſe Notes are, like a Bill of Exchange, aſſignable by Indorſement, and in Caſe a Time of Payment be therein aſcertained, they will bear an Intereſt, provided they are proteſted within three Days after becoming due; ſo that it is beſt in all Caſes to inſert a certain Time of Payment, except where the Solvency of the Drawer or Debtor is doubted: The Indorſer becomes equally liable with the Drawer of theſe Notes; and when once an indorſable one, *that is,* payable to Order, is transferred to a third Perſon, it is no longer in the Power of the Indorſer to acquit or free the Drawer from being liable, either by Releaſe, or other Inſtrument in Writing, as the Property the Indorſer before had in the Note is entirely removed by his Indorſement; in which it differs from a Bond or Obligatory Bill; for there the Obligee, after having aſſigned the ſame to a third Perſon, may, by Releaſe or other *Speciality,* deſtroy the Validity of the Obligation, and conſequently free the Obligor from the Burden thereof.

The Form of a Promiſſory Note, commonly called a Note of Hand.

THREE *Months after Date,* or on Demand, *I promiſe to pay to Mr* Richard Thomas, *or Order, one hundred and fifty Pounds, for Value received, in* London, *the* 23*d of* December, 1790.

£. 150. A. B.

The Indorſement ſhould be the ſame as on a Bill of Exchange; and as there are ſome Acts of Parliament in Force, which have altered the Quality of theſe

Notes and inland Bills, from what they were formerly, I ſhall give an Abſtract of them there, without ſeparating what relates to the one from that concerning the other, as I deem this Method the moſt proper; more eſpecially as I ſhall ſoon proceed to treat of Inland Bills.

9 and 10 *W.* III. Cap. 17. S. 1. All Bills of Exchange drawn in, or dated from any Place in *England*, &c. for the Sum of 5*l.* or upwards, upon any Perſon in *London*, or any other Place, in which Bills the Value ſhall be expreſſed to be received, drawn payable at a certain Number of Days, *&c.* after the Date thereof, may after Acceptance, which ſhall be by Underwriting under the Party's Hand, and the Expiration of three Days after the ſame ſhall be due, be proteſted by a Notary Publick, or, in Default of ſuch Notary Publick, by any other ſubſtantial Perſon of the Place, before two Witneſſes, Refuſal or Neglect being firſt made of due Payment; which Proteſt ſhall be made under a Copy of the ſaid Bill, in the Form following:

KNOW all Men, that I A. B. *on the Day of at the uſual Place of Abode of the ſaid have demanded Payment of the Bill, of which the above is the Copy, which the ſaid did not pay; wherefore I, the ſaid do hereby proteſt the ſaid Bill. Dated at this Day of*

Which Proteſt ſhall be notified within fourteen Days after, to the Party from whom the Bills were received, who, upon producing ſuch Proteſt, is to repay the ſaid Bill, with Intereſt and Charges from the proteſting; for which Proteſt there ſhall not be paid above Six-pence; and in Default of ſuch Proteſt; or due Notice within the Days limited, the Perſon ſo failing ſhall be liable to all Coſts, Damages, and Intereſt.

S. 3. If any ſuch Inland Bills be loſt or miſcarry within the Time limited for Payment of the ſame, the Drawer of the ſaid Bills ſhall give other Bills of the ſame Tenor, Security being given, if demanded, to indemnify him, in Caſe the ſaid Bills ſo loſt or miſcarried, be found again.

3 and 4 *Ann.* Cap. 9. S. 1. All Notes ſigned by any Perſon or Perſons, Body Politick or Corporate, or by the Servant or Agent of any Corporation, Banker, Goldſmith, Merchant, or Trader, who is uſually intruſted by them to ſign ſuch Promiſſory Notes for them, whereby ſuch Perſons, *&c.* ſhall promiſe to pay any other Perſon, *&c.* or Order, or Bearer, the Money mentioned in ſuch Note, ſhall be conſtrued to be, by Virtue thereof, due and payable to ſuch Perſon, *&c.* to whom the ſame is made payable. And alſo ſuch Note payable to ſuch Perſon, *&c.* or Order, ſhall be aſſignable over in Manner as Inland Bills of Exchange are, by Cuſtom of Merchants; and the Perſon, *&c.* to whom ſuch Money is payable, may maintain an Action for the ſame, as they might upon ſuch Bills of Exchange. And the Perſon, *&c.* to whom ſuch Note ſo payable to Order is aſſigned or indorſed, may maintain an Action againſt the Perſon, *&c.* who ſigned, or any who indorſed the ſame, as in Caſes of Inland Bills, and recover Damages and Coſts of Suit; and in Caſe of Nonſuit, or Verdict againſt the Plaintiff, the Defendant ſhall recover Coſts.

S. 2. Such Actions ſhall be brought within the Time appointed for bringing Actions, *per* 21 *Jac.* I. *Cap.* 16. *for Limitation of Actions.*

S. 3. No Body Politick ſhall have Power to give out Notes, other than they might before this Act.

S. 4. In Caſe the Party, on whom an Inland Bill of Exchange ſhall be drawn, ſhall refuſe to accept the ſame, by underwriting the ſame, the Party to whom payable ſhall cauſe ſuch Bill to be proteſted for Non-acceptance, as in Caſe of foreign Bills, for which Proteſt ſhall be paid 2*s.* and no more.

S. 5. No Acceptance of ſuch Inland Bill ſhall charge any Perſon, unleſs underwritten or indorſed; and if not ſo underwritten or indorſed, no Drawer to pay Coſts, Damages, or Intereſt, unleſs Proteſt be made for Non-Acceptance, and, within fourteen Days after Proteſt, the ſame be ſent, or Notice thereof given, to the Party from whom ſuch Bill was received, or left in Writing at his uſual Place of Abode. And if ſuch Bill be accepted, and not paid within three Days after due, no Drawer ſhall pay Coſts, Damages, or Intereſt thereon, unleſs Proteſt

Proteſt be made and ſent, or Notice given as aforeſaid; nevertheleſs the Drawer ſhall be liable to Payment of Coſts, Damages and Intereſt, if any one Proteſt be made for Non-acceptance, or Non-payment, and Notice be ſent, given, or left.

No ſuch Proteſt ſhall be neceſſary for Non-payment, unleſs the Value be expreſſed in ſuch a Bill, to be received, and unleſs the Bill be drawn for 20*l.* or upwards, and the Proteſt ſhall be made for Non-acceptance by Perſons appointed *per* 9 *Will.* III. Cap. 17. S. 6.

If any Perſon accept ſuch Bill of Exchange in Satisfaction of any former Debt, the ſame ſhall be eſteemed a full Payment, if he doth not uſe his Endeavour to get the ſame accepted and paid, and make his Proteſt for Non-acceptance or Non-payment. S. 7.

Nothing herein ſhall diſcharge any Remedy that any Perſon may have againſt the Drawer, Acceptor, or Indorſer of ſuch Bill. S. 8.

This Act ſhall continue for three Years. S. 9.

Made perpetual by 7 *Ann.* Cap. 25.

STAT. 15 *Geo.* III. Chap. 51. After reciting, that various Notes, Bills of Exchange, and Draughts for Money for very ſmall Sums, had for ſome Time paſt been circulated or negociated in Lieu of Caſh, in *England*, to the great prejudice of Trade and publick Credit; and many of ſuch Bills and Draughts being payable under certain Terms and Reſtrictions, which the poorer Sort of Manufacturers, Artificers, Labourers, and others could not comply with, without being ſubject to great Extortion and Abuſe, *Enacts*—

Sect. 1. That all Notes, Bills, Draughts, or Undertakings being negotiable for Payment of any Money, leſs than 20 *Shillings*, ſhall be void.

Sect. 2. If any Perſon, by any Means whatever, publiſh or negociate any ſuch Notes, *&c.* or on which leſs than 20*s.* ſhall be due, he ſhall pay 20*l.* or not leſs than 5*l.*

STAT. 17 *Geo.* III. Chap. 30. After reciting the above Act of 15 *Geo.* III. Chap. 51. and that the ſame had been attended with very ſalutary Effects; and that in Caſe the Proviſions thereof were extended to a farther Sum, the good Purpoſes of it would be further advanced, *Enacts*—

Sect. 1. That all Notes, *&c.* negotiable for 20*s.* or above, and leſs than 5*l.* that ſhall remain undiſcharged, and made within *England*, after 1 *Jan.* 1778, ſhall ſpecify the Names and Places of Abode of the reſpective Perſons, to whom, or to whoſe Order, the ſame ſhall be made payable, and ſhall be dated before, or when drawn, and not on any ſubſequent Day, and be payable within 21 Days after their Date, and not negotiable after the Time of Payment; and every Indorſement ſhall be before Time of Payment, and be dated at, or not before the Time of making thereof; and ſhall ſpecify the Name and Place of Abode of the Perſon to whom, or to whoſe Order, the Money is to be paid; and that the ſigning of every ſuch Note, *&c.* and Indorſement ſhall be atteſted by a Witneſs, and drawn as follows:

Leeds, 20 *Nov.* 1777.

Twenty Days after Date, I promiſe to pay *James Hatley*, of *Fleet-Street*, *London*, Hoſier, or his Order, the Sum of four Pounds ten Shillings, for Value received by *Charles Jebb*.

L. 4 10 0.

Witneſs
Richard Bunn.

And the Indorſement *Toties Quoties.*

Norwich, 31 *May*, 1778.

Twenty-one Days after Date, pay to *John Trott*, of *Fetter-Lane*, *London*, or his Order, the Sum of Two Pounds and Two Shillings, Value received, as adviſed by *William Holt*.

To *Matthew Wilks*, of *Shoreditch*, in the County of *Middleſex*.

Witneſs
Mary Munt.

And the Indorſement *Toties Quoties.*

15 *March*, 1777.

Pay the Contents to *Benjamin Hopkins*, of *Guildhall*, *London*, or his Order.

Witneſs *John Trott*.
Chriſtopher Cowper.

And that all Notes, &c. as before, or in which 20*s*. or above, and leſs than 5*l*. ſhall be undiſcharged, and iſſued within *England*, at the Time aforeſaid, in any other Manner, and alſo every Indorſement ſhall be void.

Sect. 2. Publiſhing or negociating in *England*, any Note, &c. of or under the above Value, made in any other Manner than hereby permitted; and alſo negociating ſuch laſt mentioned Note, &c. after the Time aforeſaid, is prohibited under the like Penalties and Forfeitures, and to be recovered and applied as by 15 *Geo.* III. Chap. 51. Sect. 3, &c. is directed. *

Sect. 2. That all Notes, &c. iſſued before 1 *Jan.* 1778, to be payable within *England* on Demand; and recoverable as directed by the Act with Reſpect to Notes, &c. iſſued before 24 *June*, 1775, and all Matters contained in 15 *Geo.* III. are to be in Force in *England* as to Notes, &c. iſſued after 1 *Jan.* 1778, and previous thereto.

Sect. 3. Both Acts are to continue not only for the Reſidue of five Years, in the former Act, but alſo for the further Time of five Years.

Of Bills of Exchange; and concerning the croſs ones of Europe, *known to Foreigners under the Denomination of Arbitrations of Exchange.*

THE original Traffick of Mankind, by Way of Barter, becoming troubleſome, Neceſſity led them to the Invention of ſome more eaſy Manner of continuing their Commerce; and nothing being found ſo commodious a Medium as Money, this was many ages ſince adopted to carry on their Commercial Tranſactions, firſt by the *Hebrews*, then by the *Romans*, and ſince continued and improved by almoſt every civilized Nation; and for the ſtill greater Conveniency of foreign Trade, they made Coins of the moſt valuable Metals, that might anſwer the Intention of an eaſy carriage, by being leſs bulky and heavy than baſer ones; and this Method being generally approved of and practiſed by moſt trading People, they by Degrees fell into an Improvement even of this, and ſubſtituted Remittances and Exchanges by Bills, to ſave the Expence, Riſque, and Trouble, which the Tranſport of Money from one Kingdom to another occaſioned. The *Jews*, baniſhed *France* in the Reigns of *Philip Auguſt* and *Philip le Long*, are ſuppoſed by ſome, to have been the original Inventors of it: whilſt others, with greater Appearance of Probability, aſſign the Contrivance to the *Gibelins*, on their being expelled *Italy* by the Faction of the *Guelphs*; though the Motives given for both are the ſame, *viz.* their Endeavours to withdraw their abſconded Effects with the Secrecy neceſſary to prevent their Confiſcation; and to this Purpoſe they gave Bills on their private Friends to foreign Merchants on the Sums agreed on, and theſe were regulated by the different Value of the Coins exchanged; and as many of theſe Bills came back unpaid, it gave Birth to the Charge of Re-Exchange, firſt begun by the aforeſaid *Lombards*, and theſe, after different Modifications, fixed it into a Branch of Buſineſs, They retired, on their firſt Expulſion from *Italy*, to *Lyons* in *France*, and from thence ſpread themſelves into many other trading Cities of that, and other Kingdoms of *Europe*; and there is ſtill a Street in *Paris* bearing their Name, from its having been a Quarter where the greateſt Part of them reſided, for carrying on their Banking Buſineſs; and it is owing to the ſame Reaſon, and to perpetuate the Memory of the great Buſineſs exerciſed there by theſe People,

* Which is by ſummary Proceeding before a Juſtice of Peace.

People, and by them taught to the *Dutch*, that the Place where the Exchange ſtands at *Amſterdam* was at firſt, and ſtill continues to be, called after them, as does a Street in *London* from the ſame Motive, ſo that it was theſe People who firſt ſowed the ſeeds of theſe Negociations in the Minds of the *Belgick* Merchants, who duly cultivated and ſpread them all over *Europe* for the eaſier conducting mercantile Affairs, and at the ſame Time to prevent the Exportation of their current Coin in Lieu of theſe Paper ones, if I may ſo term them; and this was found ſo beneficial and advantageous to trading Kingdoms as to merit and engage the Protection of ſeveral Princes for its Encouragement and Increaſe; among which ſome of our former Kings made ſeveral Regulations concerning it; *Edward* III. cauſed certain Tables to be ſet up at *Dover* and other Parts of the Realm, declaring the Value of the ſundry Species of Coins current in the Countries trading with his Subjects, and the Allowance Merchants were to give to be accommodated with Remittances; as may be ſeen in the many good Laws of his Reign. Theſe Tables and Exchanges were ſubject to the Direction of the King's Mint-Maſter, who made them *Par pro Pari*, or Value for Value, with a reaſonable Allowance to thoſe who were appointed to interfere as Exchangers, for their Trouble; and many Acts have been paſſed ſince by ſucceeding Princes concerning them.

But as Commerce varied, ſo did Exchanges, though they were generally reduced to four, *viz. Cambio Commune, Cambio Real, Cambio Sicco, and Cambio Fictitio.*

Cambio Commune, in *England*, was that which was conſtituted by the ſeveral Kings, who having received Monies in *England*, would remit by Exchange the like Sums to be paid in another Kingdom, according to the Regulation of the above-mentioned Tables.

Cambio Real, was when Monies were paid to the Exchanger, and Bills were drawn without naming the Species, but according to the Value of the ſeveral Coins, and indeed was no more than the Payment of Money in *England* with a Proviſo to be repaid the juſt Value in Specie in another Country, according to the Price agreed on between the Exchanger and Deliverer, to allow or pay for the Exchange of the Money and the Loſs of Time.

Cambio Sicco, or dry Exchange, is when a Merchant hath Occaſion for 500*l.* for a certain Time, and would willingly pay Intereſt for the ſame, but the uſurious Lender being deſirous to take more than the Statute allows, and yet willing to avoid its Penalty, offers the 500*l.* by Exchange for *Cadiz*, whereunto the Merchant agrees; but having no Correſpondence there, the Lender deſires him to draw his Bill on the ſaid Place, payable at double or treble Uſance, by any feigned Perſon, as the Exchange ſhall then govern, with which the Merchant complies; and on Receipt of the Bill, the Banker pays the Money, and remits the Bill to ſome Friend of his at *Cadiz* to procure a Proteſt there for Non-acceptance, the Charge of which with the Exchange and Intereſt, the Merchant is to pay his Creditor; and theſe Expences formerly were very conſiderable.

Cambio Fictitio, is when a Merchant hath Occaſion for Goods, but cannot well ſpare Money for their Payment; and the Owner of them, to ſecure his Advantage, and avoid the Penalty of the Law, acts as the Uſurer in the former Caſe, and obliges the Buyer to defray the Expences of Re-exchange, *&c.*

Theſe two laſt Methods of raiſing Money for the Neceſſitous were prohibited by an Act of Parliament in the 3d and 4th of *Henry* VII. but on Account of the baſe Monies coined by *Henry* VIII. at the Siege of *Bologne*, Exchanges were diſcontinued, and the aforeſaid Preſſures and Abuſes became again current in the Reign of *Edward* VI. which occaſioned all Exchanges to be prohibited for a ſhort Time, but this being found of great Inconvenience and Detriment to Trade, it was again reſtored; though almoſt quite neglected, and the illegal Part of it connived at in the ſucceeding Reign of *Queen Mary*.

The juſt and true Exchange for Monies that is at this Day uſed both in *England* and otner Countries, by Bills, is *Par pro Pari*, or Value for Value; ſo that the *Engliſh* Exchange, being grounded on the Weight and Fineneſs of our own Money, and the Weight and Fineneſs of thoſe of each other Country, according

to their ſeveral Standards, proportionable in their Valuation, which being truly and juſtly made, aſcertains and reduces the Price of Exchange to a Sum certain for the Exchange of Monies to any Nation or Country whatſoever.

As Money is the common Meaſure of Things between Man and Man within the Realm, ſo is Exchange between Merchant and Merchant within and without the Realm, the which is properly made by Bills, when Money is delivered ſimply in *England*, and Bills received for the Re-payment of the ſame in ſome other Country either within or without the Realm, at a Price certain, and agreed upon between the Merchant and the Deliverer; for there is not at this Day any peculiar or proper Money to be found in Specie whereupon outland Exchanges can be grounded, therefore all foreign Coins are called imaginary.

Having thus far premiſed and ſhewn the Original and Nature of Exchanges, I ſhall deſcend to Particulars, and endeavour, in the cleareſt Manner I can, to inform my Reader of every Circumſtance neceſſary to be known in the Circulation of Bills; and of all Steps to be taken towards their Recovery; of their Form, current Courſes, and the Laws concerning them, both here and in every other Part of *Europe*; that this nice Branch of Commerce may be rendered more intelligible, and be better underſtood than it commonly is, or can be, except duly explained: As Cuſtoms in their Formation, Times of running, and falling due, Days of Grace, *&c.* are almoſt as various as each *European* Nation is from another; and as I conſider this to be the moſt intricate Part of mercantile Literature, I ſhall be as extenſive in my Sentiments and Quotations about it as the Nature of the Thing requires, without fearing the Cenſure of my Readers for Prolixity, which however I ſhall endeavour to avoid incurring, and be as conciſe as my Capacity will permit, without curtailing what is neceſſary to be ſaid on ſo important a Subject.

Roberts's Merchant's Map of Commerce. *Marius's* Advice, Pag. 3.

A Bill of Exchange is commonly drawn on a ſmall Piece of Paper, and compriſed in two or three Lines, being ſo noble and excellent, that though it cannot properly, as is conceived, be called a Speciality, becauſe it wanteth thoſe Formalities, which by the common Law of *England* are thereunto required, as Seal, Delivery, and Witneſſes; yet it is equivalent thereunto, if not beyond, or exceeding any Speciality or Bond in its Punctuality and Preciſe Payment; for if once accepted, it muſt be paid when due, otherwiſe the Acceptor loſes his Credit.

There are ordinarily four Perſons requiſite in making an Exchange, beſides the Broker, *viz.* two at the Place where the Money is taken up, and two where it is payable; as 1ſt, the *Deliverer*, *Giver*, *Remitter*, or *Negociator*, being the Perſon who delivers the Money—2dly, the *Taker* or *Drawer*, who receives or takes up the Money by Exchange—3dly, the Party who is to pay the Money in Virtue of the Bill drawn on him, commonly termed the *Acceptant*—4thly, the Perſon to whom the Bill is made payable, and is to receive it, called the *Poſſeſſor* or *Holder* of it.

But ſometimes only three are concerned in an Exchange, *viz.* the *Drawer*, the *Deliverer*, who has the Bill made payable to himſelf or Order, and Value of him, and the Party that is to pay it, the *Deliverer* carrying it himſelf and receiving it.

Ditto, P. 4. and 5.

There is likewiſe another Way, wherein only three are neceſſary, as 1ſt, the *Drawer*, 2dly, the Party on whom it is drawn, and 3dly he to whom it is payable; for the *Drawer* having Money in his Hands belonging to the Perſon in whoſe Favour the Bill is drawn, confeſſes Value received in his own Hands, and charges it to his Friend or Factor, payable to his Creditor.

And there is yet one Way more, wherein Monies may be remitted only with the Intervention of three Perſons, 1ſt, the *Taker*, 2dly, the *Deliverer*, and 3dly, the *Party to whom payable*, as thus: If I was at *Exon*, and intended for *London*, I would take up Money there, and give Bills of Exchange for the ſame, drawn on myſelf, payable to whom the Deliverer ſhould appoint in Town.

Money may likewiſe be exchanged between two Perſons only, *viz.* the *Drawer* and he on whom it is drawn; the Drawer making a Bill of Exchange payable

to

to himſelf or Order for Value in himſelf, ſubſcribes the Bill, and directs it to the Party that owes him Money, and is to pay it by Exchange; by which Bill, when he on whom it is drawn hath accepted it, he becometh Debtor to the Drawer, and this latter, before the Bill falls due, doth negociate it with another Man, and by this Means draws the Money in at the Place of his Reſidence, and makes only an Aſſignment on the Bill, payable to him of whom he hath received the Value.

All theſe Methods of Exchanges are termed real Exchange, and ſome or all of them will naturally occur to a Man in Buſineſs; therefore the better to conduct my Reader to a perfect Underſtanding of them, he ought to be acquainted, that as the Monies and Species of almoſt every Nation differ, not only in their current Prices, but in their intrinſick Value, there is a juſt and certain *Par* eſtabliſhed between them, according to the real and effective worth of each Species, without any Regard had to their currency in the Countries where they are coined; and the *Par* is by ſome Authors ſuppoſed to be of two Sorts, *viz.* the one of real Monies, and the other of Exchanges, or imaginary Species, though both ſeem to be the ſame Thing, as having a neceſſary Dependence upon each other.

By the *Par* of real Monies is to be underſtood, *The Equality of the intrinſick Value of the real Species of any Country with thoſe of another*; and by that of Exchanges, *the Proportion that the imaginary Monies of any Country bear to thoſe of another*. So that the Riſe and Fall of an Exchange muſt be attributed either to the current Price of the Coins of any Country, or to an extraordinary Demand in one Place for Money in another, or ſometimes it is owing to both; and I think it may eaſily be proved from the very Etymology of the Word *Exchange*, that the variation of the current Coins or Monies of any Country in a Manner conſtitutes and gives it Being; at leaſt has a very great Influence on it, as it is only, according to the aforeſaid Definition, a Bartering or Exchanging the Money of one Kingdom with that of another, which is always effected by the Intervention of two or three Lines of Writing on a Slip of Paper, as I have mentioned before; and I ſhall now proceed to ſhew what the Obligation of every one is who may be concerned in it.

And 1ſt, of the *Drawer*, who in treating about, or negociating a Bill of Exchange, muſt have a ſtrict Regard to his Credit, and never give his Draughts at an Under-Exchange, as this is a certain Indication of his Want both of Caſh and Credit, though without an Impeachment of either he may do his Buſineſs, although ſomething under the very Height of the Courſe, as this cannot always be obtained by every one; therefore when a Drawer is not notoriouſly under the Mark, he will tranſact his Affairs with Reputation; and if his ſole View in drawing proceeds from a Proſpect of Advantage, without any Mixture of Neceſſity, he may watch his Juncture for ſucceeding in his Deſigns by regulating his Draughts or Remittances according to the Plenty or Scarcity of Money or Bills.

2. If, in negociating a Bill of Exchange, only the Price is mentioned without any other Conditions, they ſhall in this Caſe be conſtrued to be ſuch as the Cuſtoms of the Place to which the Bill is directed ordinarily allow of, in all Reſpects.

3. A Drawer ought to obſerve before he ſubſcribes a Bill, and the Remitter before he ſends it away, that it be well and truly made, with all the neceſſary Requiſites fully expreſſed in it, which I ſhall here hint for their Government; and 1ſt, it ought to have its Date rightly and clearly expreſſed—2dly, that it names the Place where it was made and concluded on—3dly, that the Sum be expreſſed ſo diſtinctly both in Words and Figures, that no Exceptions can be taken againſt it—4thly, that the Payment thereof be ordered and commanded—5thly, that the Time of Payment be not dubiouſly expreſſed, nor ſooner or later than has been agreed on—6thly, the Remitter muſt eſpecially obſerve that the Name of the Perſon to whom Payment is to be made, be well and truly ſpelled; or if it be made to his Order, that thoſe Words be clearly written—7thly and 8thly, he muſt alſo obſerve if his Name be therein, and the Value of him

received be expreſſed—9thly, he muſt obſerve that the Bill be ſubſcribed by the Drawer—10thly, the Drawer muſt principally look to the Direction of the Bill, that it be true and directed to the right Perſon—11thly, they muſt both obſerve, that the Place wherein the Payment muſt be made, and the Coin, or Species wherein it muſt be paid, be fully expreſſed in the Superſcription or Body of the Bill: And if a Drawer draws upon one who lives not at the Place where the Bill is intended to be paid, then the Remitter muſt obſerve, that as well the Place where the Perſon lives that is to pay, as the Place where the Payment muſt be made, be expreſſed.

4. A Drawer acts imprudently when he gives more Bills than one for the ſame Sum, to the ſame Perſon, and under the ſame Date, as this may be an Occaſion of Miſtakes; therefore if two Bills for one thouſand Dollars are agreed for, it is better to make them for unequal Sums, than five hundred each.

5. It is a Cuſtom in *England* for the Drawer to deliver only the firſt Bill on the Day of Agreement, and to recover on the 2d and 3d, which are ſent to the Remitter for Payment before the next Poſt goes out; and a Drawer ſhould always obſerve to note how many Bills he gives, leſt by a repeated Loſs he ſhould be led into an Error through forgetfulneſs, and give the Duplicate of one he had given before.

J. Mariut, P. 22.

6. Generally, in all Bills of Exchange, the Drawer is bound to the Perſon from whom the Value is received; as the Acceptor is to him to whom it is made payable; for although the Drawer and Acceptor are both bound in the Bill, and both equally liable for the Payment thereof, yet they are not commonly both bound to one Man; I ſay commonly, for if the Taker of the Bill be Servant to the Party to whom the Bill is payable, then indeed the Drawer may be ſaid to be bound to the Party to whom it is payable, as well as the Acceptor; or if he who pays the Value be the Principal, and he remits his own Money by Exchange, payable to his Agent, in this Caſe likewiſe, both Drawer and Acceptor may be ſaid to be bound to the Purchaſer of the Bill; but for the generality, in Sums remitted and drawn between Merchant and Merchant, it is otherwiſe, as the Drawer is properly bound to one, and the Acceptor to another, though both of them are liable till the Bill be ſatisfied; ſo that if the accepted Bill be not paid at the Time, and Proteſt made for Non-Payment, and there be Occaſion to commence a Suit in Law againſt the Drawer, it muſt be entered in the Name of the Party from whom the Value was received; and in like Manner, if a Suit be commenced againſt the Acceptor, it muſt be made and proſecuted in the Name of him to whom the Bill is made payable; for probably the Drawer takes no great Notice to whom it is made payable, being directed therein by the Perſon that takes the Bill; neither doth he who accepts the Bill much regard the Purchaſer of it, but only regarding the Party who drew it, with whom he correſponds, and him to whom it is made payable, to whom by his Acceptance he binds himſelf for the Payment; and ſo likewiſe where there are any Aſſignments on Bills negociated, always the Party that receives the Value is directly bound to him of whom he hath received it, and the Acceptor to the laſt aſſigned.

7. If a Merchant after accepting a Bill of Exchange, becomes inſolvent, or hath done or ſuffered any thing publickly againſt his Credit, in the Interim before the Bill under his Acceptance falls due, the Holder, on hearing ſuch a Report, ſhould by a Notary demand of the Acceptor a better Security, and on not obtaining it, cauſe a Proteſt to be made for Want thereof, and ſend it away by the very next Poſt, that the Remitter may have an immediate Opportunity to demand and procure Security from the Drawer; and when the Bill is due, if it is not paid, another Proteſt muſt be made for Non-payment, and forwarded as the other; for which Proteſts the Drawer muſt be anſwerable, and pay the Charge of them jointly with thoſe of Poſtage, Re-exchange, if the Money be redrawn, Commiſſion, and Brokage.

8. When any Proteſt is received either for Want of Acceptance, or better Security, the Perſon to whom it is ſent muſt preſently repair with it to the Drawer or Indorſer of the Bill, and upon ſight thereof, he muſt give a ſatisfactory Security,

Security if his own is not ſatisfactory, for Repayment of the Money received, with Re-exchange and Charges, if it is not paid when due; and it is cuſtomary in ſuch Caſes to make a Depoſit ſuitable to the Value, or to procure ſome Perſon of unexceptionable Credit to be bound for its punctual Diſcharge.

9. It is cuſtomary, as I have obſerved before, for a Drawer in *London* to deliver his firſt Bill to the Perſon agreed with, on the Day of its Negociation, and to recover on the ſecond or third Bill, retained till the ſucceeding Poſt, ſo that it has ſometimes happened through Misfortunes, though oftener with Deſign, that the Remitter has abſconded or failed before Payment, ſo that the Bill arriving before the Advice of the Failure or Knavery, is accepted and muſt be paid, though Equity would certainly give Relief to the Party aggrieved, in Caſe of Fraud, provided the Deceiver could be found.

10. And if the Acceptor of ſuch a Bill becomes inſolvent, or refuſes to pay it when due, the Drawer is obliged for its Diſcharge, with Re-exchange, Proviſion, *&c.* although he has not received its Value.

11. If a Merchant draws a Bill of Exchange for his own Account, and remits his Correſpondents others, or Caſh to diſcharge it, or orders him to revalue for its Amount, and in this laſt Caſe, the Re-draughts are accepted; though the Factor becomes inſolvent, or retires with the Money, whilſt the Bill is running on him, the Merchant ſhall be obliged to pay the Bill returned proteſted, with all charges of Re-exchange, *&c.* by which Means he furniſhes not only theſe, but the Value of the Bill twice, ſo that a more than common Regard ſhould be had to the Character of the Perſon employed in ſuch Tranſactions.

12. If a Drawer fails before receiving Value for his Bill given, and the Remitter hath the Bill ſtill in his Hands, he ſhould reſtore it to the Creditors or Truſtees of the Drawer's Effects; but if they refuſe to admit it and inſiſt on his performing his Contract, he is obliged to a Compliance, and muſt demand Acceptance, and endeavour to procure Payment of the ſame, though not till the Creditors or Truſtees who urge him thereto have given him ſatisfactory Security, for the Payment of Re-exchange and incident Charges, in Caſe this Negociation ſhould return with Proteſt; and till they do this, they cannot oblige him to pay them the Value of the Bill.

13. When a Bill of Exchange is accepted, and not punctually paid when due, a Proteſt for Non-payment is ſo far from releaſing the Acceptor, as ſome have formerly erroneouſly thought, that it expoſes him to the Payment of more than he was before liable; as by Acceptance he only obliges himſelf to the Diſcharge of the Sum mentioned in the Bill, but under Proteſt muſt pay all Coſts, Damages, Intereſts, *&c.* and for which he becomes liable to an Action on the Caſe, as ſoon as the Proteſt for Non-payment hath been made, and he may be arreſted for the ſame accordingly.

14. In Caſe of a Remitter's failing, before he has paid the Value, and the Perſon to whom the Bill is drawn gets Advice of this Occurrence before Acceptance, and therefore refuſes to accept it; the Bill on its returning proteſted, ſhall be paid, notwithſtanding, with all Charges by the Drawer, under Proof from the Poſſeſſor, that he negociated the ſaid Bill, and paid a juſt Value for it: But if the Bill be directly forwarded to the Perſon to whom it is made payable; and ſent him by the Remitter in Payment of a Debt he was owing him; then it is dubious whether the Drawer be obliged, as he has received no Value, nor the Poſſeſſor in any other Shape made the ſame good. And though the Drawer in ſuch a Caſe is obliged to pay *extra* of what the Remitter owes him for the Value, the Re-exchange and Charges, yet the ſaid Remitter ſtands indebted for no more than the bare Import of the Bill, nor can any Thing more be recovered of him.

15. When a Drawer acts ſimply for another's Account without engaging as Surety for the Negociation, if the Value by any Caſualty is not received, the Loſs will fall on him for whoſe Account the Bills were given, unleſs the Drawer give the Remitter a Time for Payment, without adviſing his Principal thereof, or that he has neglected to demand the Money in the cuſtomary Time, or

that

that the Remitter was at the Time of tranſacting the Affair known to be inſolvent, or apparently declining in his Circumſtances; in any of which, or ſimilar, Caſes, the Drawer ſhall ſuffer the Loſs, whether he received any Benefit or not thereby, as it was occaſioned by his crediting the Remitter.

16. If, through the Negligence of a Negociator or Poſſeſſor of a Bill, the demanding Acceptance has been omitted or poſtponed till the Drawer has failed, and the Perſon it is drawn on, being ignorant of what has happened, accepts the ſame when preſented, his Acceptance ſhall oblige him to the Payment, though procured after the Drawer's Inſolvency; but if the Remitter or Poſſeſſor hath neglected to demand Acceptance, before the Drawer's Failure, and the Perſon to whom it is directed hath Advice thereof, he cannot be compelled to accept the Draught, though previous to the Knowledge of the Drawer's Misfortunes he hath acquainted him with his Intention to honour his Bill, and even afterwards confeſſes that he ſhould have done it, had it been preſented, and the Acceptance demanded, before the Advice of the Drawer's Failure reached him.

17. It is cuſtomary, in *London*, for the Poſſeſſor of a Bill to ſend it, on Receipt, to the Merchant's Houſe, on whom it is drawn, for Acceptance, and leave it there, if deſired, till the next Day, except the Poſt goes out the ſame Day it is received, which often happens from the unavoidable Irregularity of its Arrival, in which Caſe it ſhould be accepted, or proteſted. And in Caſe a Bill ſo left ſhould happen to be loſt, or miſlaid, either by the Perſon on whom it is drawn, or by any of his Servants to whom it was delivered, ſo that it cannot be returned to him who left it, neither accepted nor unaccepted, in this Caſe he who loſt the Bill, if he intended to accept, or if he had accepted it, ſhould give a Note under his Hand and Seal for the Payment of the Sum mentioned, and to the Party directed in the Bill, at the Time limited, or to his Order, upon Delivery of the *Second*, if it come in Time, or if not upon that Note, which is in all reſpects and Caſes to have the Law Privilege of a Bill of Exchange, as it is but juſt and reaſonable that he who hath loſt another's *Specialty*, ſhould make it good by ſome Means equivalent thereto; and in Caſe of the ſaid Note being refuſed, Proteſt ſhould be immediately made for Non-acceptance, and forwarded to the Remitter, as that for Non-payment ſhould be, though there is neither Bill nor Note to demand it on, if the Contents of the loſt Bill are not ſatisfied at the Time limited for Payment.

18. When any Perſon has Bills ſent him to procure their Acceptance, with Directions to return them or hold them at the Orders of the Seconds, &c. and the Perſon to whom they are ſo ſent either forgets or neglects to demand Acceptance, or if he ſuffers the Party on whom they are drawn to delay their Acceptance, and the Drawers in the Interim fail, he is certainly very blameworthy for his Careleſsneſs and Diſregard of complying with his Obligation, though this will not ſubject him to a Payment of their Value; but if he ſhould be urged and preſſed to procure Acceptance and Payment to a Bill ſent him, and ſhould protract or refer the getting it done, and the Acceptant, being ignorant of the Drawer's Circumſtances, declares he would have accepted it, had it been timely preſented, the Perſon guilty of this Neglect will be obliged to make good the Loſs, that has happened to his Correſpondent, purely through his Omiſſion and Careleſsneſs.

19. If an Acceptor has heard that a Drawer has failed, he ought not to accept any of his Draughts afterwards, although he may, whilſt ignorant of the Drawer's Circumſtances, have promiſed Honour to his Bills; as his ſo doing may either prejudice himſelf, or a third Perſon, which he ſhould carefully avoid, and not engage his Firm without a ſufficient Security againſt all Claims and Demands, that may be made either by the Drawer himſelf, or any other in his Right.

20. And the Reaſons are equally good againſt accepting any Bill from a Bankrupt Drawer, though it ſhould bear Date before the Time of his Failure, and equal therein with the letter of Advice, as fraudulent Dealings are always to be feared in ſuch Caſes, and conſequently to be guarded againſt; beſides it is not

ſafe to accept a Bill under theſe Circumſtances, I mean in Point of Law; therefore every prudent Man will be cautious to ſecure himſelf.

21. If any one be drawn upon, on the Account of a third Perſon, and before accepting, has Advice of the Drawer's Failing, he ought not to accept the Draught, though he has promiſed the Drawer he would, as his Acceptance may be prejudicial to him; for if he has not Effects in his Hands, the Perſon for whoſe Account it is drawn, will naturally and reaſonably ſcruple the ſatisfying the Value, or if he ſhould, it will be a Detriment and Loſs to him, if the other has not a ſufficiency in Hand to anſwer the Bills. And he ought more eſpecially to refuſe Acceptance to any Bills of a Drawer who has failed, if the Perſon, for whoſe Account the ſame is drawn, adviſes of the Drawer's Inſolvency, or on Suſpicion of its Approach, hath forbidden the Acceptant to accept any of the Drawer's Bills for his Account, although he may have directed the Acceptance of them before.

22. When any Drawer fails, the Acceptor is not obliged to give better Security for Payment, but the Poſſeſſor muſt have Patience till the Bill falls due, before he has any Demand on the Acceptor; but then the Acceptor is obliged to pay, though he accepted for the Drawer's Account, and without any Effects in Hand.

23. But if an Acceptor, on a Drawer's having failed, denies Payment of a Bill, the Holder is not obliged to return it with Proteſt to the Place from whence it was drawn, as it is apparent that the Re-Exchanges and Charges are not recoverable from the Drawer, who muſt therefore, after Proteſts made, be proceeded againſt without Delay by Attachment, &c.

24. If an Acceptant fails, or abſents himſelf, the Poſſeſſor is obliged, as ſoon as he has Notice of the truth thereof, to get a Proteſt made by a Notary Publick in due Time, and to ſend the ſame, with the Bill, to the Remitter, that he may procure Satisfaction from the Drawer; and Advice ſhould not only be immediately given to him, but even to the laſt Indorſer, that every one concerned may be acquainted with the Occurrence, and the Drawer thereby impowered to order ſome other to pay his Bill if he pleaſes, and thereby prevent the Loſſes which Re-exchanges bring with them.

25. If the Holder of a Bill, either through Negligence, Ignorance of the Cuſtom, or of the Acceptor's Failure, or that becauſe the Bill did not come to Hand till after it was due, or from any other Cauſe or Motive, did not, or could not, have it proteſted by a Notary Publick, nor ſend it away either before, or after it was due, till probably after the laſt Reſpite Day; yet this Negligence or Ignorance doth not hinder the Poſſeſſor's having Redreſs on the Drawer and Indorſer, although the Acceptant failed before it came due.

26. When an Acceptor fails before the Day of Payment, and the Bill is made payable to Order, the Poſſeſſor ſhould, as ſoon as poſſible, get a Proteſt made, and ſent to the firſt Remitter, though he muſt retain the Bill till it falls due, that in Caſe the Drawer ſhould think proper to order the Payment of his Bill by any other, the Poſſeſſor may be ready to receive it.

27. If when an Acceptor has failed, any other offers to accept and pay the Bill for the Honour of the Drawers or of any Indorſer, the Poſſeſſor is not obliged to admit the Offer, if he has any Reaſon to ſuſpect the Circumſtances of the Perſon who makes it; but if he has not, or if the ſaid Perſon will give ſufficient Security for his Compliance, the Holder cannot refuſe it.

28. Though it ſhould be remembered that it is not ſafe to accept a Bill, whoſe firſt Acceptor has failed, but under Proteſt declarative of the Motives to it, which Proteſt ſhould be immediately ſent to the Drawer, or to him for whoſe Account it is accepted, with the Notary's Atteſtation of its being accepted for his Honour.

29. Though the Failure of an Acceptor be certainly known, and even acknowledged by the Drawer himſelf, yet this latter is not obliged to give any Satisfaction or Security to the Remitter till he produces the Proteſt; but if this is ſent without the Bills, or the Bills without that, or both Bills and Proteſt are returned together, and theſe, or either of them ſhewn to the Drawer, he is obliged

obliged to give immediate Satisfaction, or Caution for the Payment of Re-exchange and Charges; though it would be imprudent in a Drawer to make Reſtitution of the Value received, or of the Re-exchange and Charges, only upon produing a Proteſt for the Acceptant's Inſolvency; but upon producing this, and a Requiſition thereto, he ſhould give Security for the Payment thereof, at the Place where it is made payable, provided it can be done in Time; if not, for the Re-exchange, when the Bill that was accepted by the inſolvent Perſon ſhall be produced; and till the ſaid Bill be produced, he need not reſtore nor repay any Thing, without ſufficient Security to deliver the Bill, and a full Diſcharge from all future Demands; and to make Reſtitution thereof with Intereſt, in Caſe the ſaid Bill be paid to any Perſon, *ſupra* Proteſt. But if there is not Time enough to order the Bill's Diſcharge at the Place it was drawn on, the Drawer muſt give the Remitter Security to pay it at *that* it was drawn from, as ſoon as it becomes due.

30. The Drawer or Indorſer is as much obliged to the Poſſeſſor of a Bill, proteſted for an Acceptor's Inſolvency, as they would be if the Bill was proteſted for Non-acceptance.

31. When a Perſon is drawn upon and remitted to, in Bills payable to himſelf, and hath adviſed that he has accepted the Draught, if he fails before the Bills become due, the Loſs muſt fall upon the Drawer, or upon him for whoſe Account he drew, and he will be obliged to make good the Re-exchange and Charges, though it be not proteſted in due Form and Courſe; but if he fails on the Day of Payment, or after, then the Bill is conſidered as paid, and the Loſs muſt be borne by him for whoſe Account it was drawn, though it ſhould be proteſted within the Days of Reſpite.

32. When a Bill is drawn for the Account of a third Perſon, and is accepted according to its Tenor for his Account, and he fails without making Proviſion for its Payment, the Acceptor is obliged to diſcharge his accepted Draught, without having any Redreſs againſt the Drawer.

33. If a Perſon on whom a Bill is drawn ſcruples the accepting of it for the Account of him it is adviſed to be drawn for, or if through Want of Advice he is ignorant for whoſe Account it is drawn, he may accept the ſame, *ſupra* Proteſt, if he pleaſes, for the Account and Honour of the Drawer.

34. When a Bill is made payable to Order, and indorſed by a ſubſtantial Man, before Acceptance be demanded, and the Acceptor ſcruples to accept it for Account of the Drawer, or for the Account of him it is drawn for, he may, if he thinks proper, do it *ſupra* Proteſt, for the Honour of the Indorſer; and in this Caſe, he muſt firſt have a formal Proteſt made for Non-acceptance, and ſhould ſend it without Delay to the ſaid Indorſer, for whoſe Honour and Account he hath accepted the Bill.

35. An Acceptance, *ſupra* Proteſt, obliges the Acceptor as abſolutely to the Payment, as if no Proteſt had intervened; it being indifferent to the Poſſeſſor of a Bill for whoſe Account the ſame is accepted, and he hath his Redreſs and Remedy as ſufficiently as ever againſt all the Indorſers and Drawers, if the Payment be not punctually made by the Acceptor at the Time of its falling due.

36. The Poſſeſſor of a Bill muſt be ſatisfied and content with an Acceptance *ſupra* Proteſt, if offered by a reſponſible Perſon, as it is of no Importance to him whether it is accepted ſimply or under a Proteſt, as the Acceptor pays the Charges, except he had Orders from the Remitter, not to admit of ſuch an Acceptance, in which Caſe he ſhould and ought to proteſt, if a ſimple Acceptance is refuſed.

37. When a Bill is accepted, *ſupra* Proteſt, and the Holder is not ſatisfied therewith, but by the Notary Publick and Witneſſes demands a ſimple Acceptance, and, upon Refuſal, makes a Proteſt; the Acceptor, if he continues reſolved not to accept ſimply and freely, ſhould renounce the Acceptance he had made, and inſiſt that it be ſo inſerted in the Proteſt; and be conſidered as null and void, as if it had never been done, otherwiſe he will act imprudently, and may ſuffer for it.

38. Nei-

38. Neither the Poſſeſſor of a Bill, nor he that may demand Acceptance, nor any third Perſon whatſoever, may accept a Bill of Exchange previous to a Refuſal from him it is drawn on, or that he cannot be found, and hath left no Order for the Acceptance; in any of which Caſes, either the Poſſeſſor himſelf, or any other, may accept it, under Proteſt, after cauſing it to be proteſted for Non-acceptance; and the Method of accepting *ſupra* Proteſt is as follows, *viz.* the Acceptor muſt perſonally appear before a Notary Publick with Witneſſes, whether the ſame that proteſted the Bill or not is of no Importance, and declare that he doth accept ſuch proteſted Bill in Honour of the Drawer, or Indorſer, *&c.* and that he will ſatisfy the ſame at the appointed Time; and then he muſt ſubſcribe the Bill wiih his own Hand, thus, *Accepted ſupra Proteſt, in Honour of* I. B. *&c.*

39. An Acceptance, *ſupra* Proteſt, may be ſo worded, that though it be intended for the Honour of the Drawer, yet it may equally oblige the Indorſer, and in ſuch Caſe it muſt be ſent to the latter; but ſuch an Acceptance tends rather to the Diſcredit than Honour of the Drawer.

40. When the Poſſeſſor of a Bill hath admitted of a third Perſon's Acceptance, *ſupra* Proteſt, in Honour of the Drawer, then the Drawer is freed from any Obligation to give a further Satisfaction to the Remitter; but if the Acceptance be made in Honour of the Indorſer only, the Bill is as abſolutely proteſted in Reſpect to the Drawer, and he is as much obliged to give Satisfaction, either to the Indorſer, for whoſe Honour it was accepted, or to the Remitter, as if the Acceptance, under Proteſt, had never been made.

41. If a Bill be proteſted for Non-acceptance, and after being accepted, *ſupra* Proteſt, by a third Perſon, the intended Acceptant, on receiving freſh Advices and Orders, determines to accept and pay it: the Acceptor, under Proteſt, may ſuffer it, though the Poſſeſſor cannot be obliged to free him from his Acceptance; and in Caſe the two Acceptors agree, he that was originally deſigned ſuch, is obliged to pay him who has accepted *ſupra* Proteſt, his Commiſſion, Charges, *&c.* as it was by his Acceptance that the Bill was prevented from being returned proteſted.

42. Any Man that will, may, *ſupra* Proteſt, accept a proteſted Bill for the Honour of the Drawer, or any particular Drawer, that was before accepted, *ſupra* Proteſt, in Honour alſo of ſome one particular, but later Indorſer, and the firſt Acceptor is obliged to allow of the ſame, and yet remain obliged for his firſt Acceptance; but the laſt Acceptor is obliged to pay and allow Proviſion and Charges to the firſt, for the Reaſons aſſigned in the preceding Caſe.

43. He that accepts a Bill *ſupra* Proteſt, puts himſelf abſolutely in the ſtead of the firſt deſigned Acceptor, and is obliged to make the Payment without any Exception; and the Poſſeſſor hath the ſame Right and Law againſt ſuch an Acceptor, as he would have had againſt the firſt intended one, if he had accepted.

44. When any one accepts a Bill *ſupra* Proteſt, he may lawfully demand a Recompence for the Credit given him, for whoſe Honour he accepted it, at leaſt his Commiſſion, Poſtage, and other Charges; and in Caſe he ſhould be forced to take his Reimburſement by Re-draughts on the Perſons for whoſe Account he accepted and pays, his Bill ought to meet with a a juſt and ready Compliance, beſides a grateful Acknowledgement of the Favour.

45. No one ſhould accept a Bill under Proteſt for the Drawer's Honour, till he has firſt learned the Reaſons from the intended Acceptor, for his ſuffering it to be proteſted; but if the Acceptance be in Honour of an Indorſer, ſuch an Enquiry is needleſs.

46. Though the Drawer of a Bill, under Proteſt for Non-acceptance, and his Hand-Writing, be ever ſo well known, yet every one ſhould be cautious in accepting it *ſupra* Proteſt for his Honour, provided the Perſon for whoſe Account it was drawn, be unknown, and cannot be found.

47. Any one accepting a Bill *ſupra* Proteſt, either for the Honour of the Drawer or an Indorſer, though it be done without their Orders, or Knowledge, yet hath his Redreſs and Remedy on the Perſon for whoſe Honour he ac-

cepted it, who is obliged to indemnify him, as if he had acted entirely by his Directions.

48. If the Acceptor of a Bill, under Proteſt, for the Honour of a Drawer or Indorſer, receive his Approbation of the Acceptance made, the Acceptor may freely pay the Bill, without any Proteſt for Non-payment; but if the Perſon, for whoſe Honour the Bill was accepted, returns no Anſwer to the Advice, or replies with a Diſapproval thereof, unthankfully remarking that it was done without Orders; in this Caſe the Acceptor, *ſupra* Proteſt, muſt cauſe a formal one to be drawn up for Non-payment, againſt him to whom the Bill was directed, and on his continuing to refuſe Payment, and he that has accepted it, is obliged to do it for him; he ſhould engage the Poſſeſſor to transfer all his Action, Right, and Law of the Bill to him; for though this is not abſolutely neceſſary, yet it will corroborate his Demands, when he comes to have recourſe againſt the Perſon for whoſe Honour he accepted it (whether Drawer or Indorſer) or any of the former Indorſers.

49. He that accepts a Bill in Honour of the Drawer, hath no Remedy againſt any of the Indorſers, becauſe he obligeth himſelf only for the Drawer; and he that accepts for the Honour of an Indorſer, can have no Advantage from any one, ſubſequent to him for whoſe Honour he accepted; but he and all that were before him, the Drawer included, are obliged to make the Acceptor Satisfaction.

50. When a Bill is proteſted for Non-Payment, any Man may pay the ſame, under Proteſt, for the Drawer's or Indorſer's Honour, even he that made, or he that ſuffered the Proteſt.

51. A Man after having freely and willingly accepted a Bill, cannot ſatisfy the ſame under Proteſt, in Honour of an Indorſer, becauſe he as Acceptor, is already obliged to him; but an intended Acceptor, not having yet accepted the Bills, may diſcharge them for the Honour of the Indorſer or Drawer, as if he was a third Perſon unconcerned.

52. When a Perſon has Bills paſſed on him for the Drawer's Account, who, having made no Proviſion for the Payment thereof, gives the Acceptor Room to fear he ſhall have ſome Difficulty in obtaining a Reimburſement; in ſuch Caſe, this latter, may ſuffer them to be proteſted when due, and afterwards either pay them himſelf, or ſome other for him, under Proteſt cauſing the Right and Title to be transferred to him, to enable him to proſecute the Drawer in Caſe of Need, or by this Means the more eaſily to prevail on him to refund the Value he received, when probably it would be difficult to perſuade him to reimburſe what the Acceptor has paid for him.

53. No Man muſt pay a Bill under Proteſt for Non-Payment, till he has declared before a Notary Publick, for whoſe Honour he diſcharges it, whereof the Notary muſt give an Account to the Parties concerned, either jointly with the Proteſt, or in a ſeparate Inſtrument, or Act.

54. He that pays a Bill *ſupra* Proteſt, immediately ſucceeds the Poſſeſſor in the Right and Title thereof, though there be no formal Transfer made, nor no *Ceſſio Actionis* from the Holder to the Payer; yet to prevent all Diſputes, it may be more adviſeable, eſpecially in ſome Caſes, to have this *Ceſſion* made in Form, and to this the Poſſeſſor is obliged whenever it is demanded of him.

55. The Poſſeſſor of a Bill, proteſted for Non-payment, is not obliged to admit of its Diſcharge from a third Perſon, *ſupra* Proteſt, either in Honour of the Drawer or any Indorſer, unleſs he declare and prove that the Honour of that Bill was particularly recommended to him; in which Caſe, the Holder is abſolutely obliged to admit the Payment from him, as if the intended Acceptor had diſcharged it.

56. But if the proteſted Bill be indorſed by the Poſſeſſor's Correſpondent, and was remitted by him, then the Poſſeſſor, if he acts circumſpectly will not admit of any Payment in Honour of the Indorſements, but under the expreſs Condition that the Payer ſhall have no Redreſs or Remedy againſt the ſaid Correſpondent.

57. He that diſcharges a Bill proteſted for Non-payment, in Honour of the Drawer, hath no Remedy againſt the Indorſers; though he that honours a Bill, proteſted for Non-payment, for an Indorſer, hath his Remedy not only againſt the ſaid Indorſer, but againſt all that were before him, including the Drawer, though he hath no Action, Law, or Right againſt the Indorſers that follow him, for whoſe Account the Payer was willing to diſcharge the Bill; as has been mentioned about accepting Bills, *Sect.* 49.

58. When ſeveral Perſons offer to honour a Bill proteſted for Non-payment, he that proffers to do it in Honour of the Drawer ſhould firſt be admitted, and then, he that intends the ſame for the earlieſt Indorſer.

59. When a Bill is paid under Proteſt, in Honour of an Indorſer, and the Acceptor adviſeth the Payer that there is another, or that he himſelf, will diſcharge it for the Honour of an earlier Indorſer, or of the Drawer, and this before he that paid hath reimburſed himſelf by redrawing, then he is obliged to admit of it from the ſecond, and to transfer his Right to him, though the ſecond Payer will be obliged to refund to the firſt, not only his Charges, but half Commiſſion alſo.

60. Men ſhould be very circumſpect and cautious in accepting or paying Bills for the Honour of the Drawers, and ſtill more ſo, when they do it for the Honour of an Indorſer; and ought to be very well acquainted with the Character and Circumſtances of the Perſon for whom they engage their Firm, or pay their Money; and this Precaution is more eſpecially to be obſerved, when a ſolvent Acceptor ſuffers a Proteſt for Non-payment, and his Reaſons for ſo doing are ſtrictly to be enquired into, previous to a Payment for the Honour of any one concerned, as they may be ſuch as might diſſuade any other from paying them *ſupra* Proteſt, though if they are intirely ſatisfied of the Ability of the Acceptor, they may with leſs fear pay the Bill, as he is obliged for its Diſcharge, in Caſe the Drawer or Indorſers refuſe.

61. If the Proteſt for Non-payment be ſent away, it is undaviſeable to offer Payment under Proteſt, though the Bill be ſtill retained, unleſs the Poſſeſſor will give ſufficient Security to make Reſtitution, in Caſe the Drawer or Indorſer ſhould have repaid the Value and Charges, or otherwiſe agreed with the Remitters.

62. A more than ordinary Circumſpection is likewiſe required in the Payment of Bills, under Proteſt, that are made payable to Order, and at ſome Days Sight, when there hath been any Neglect in the procuring Acceptance; and, above all, Men ſhould be fearful to meddle with Bills that were not duly and timely proteſted.

63. When a Bill is paid, *ſupra* Proteſt, in Honour of the Drawer or Indorſer, the Payer uſually, if he has no Effects in his Hands, redraws the ſame directly on him for whoſe Account he paid it, with the Addition to the Sum mentioned in the Bill, of the Charges of Proteſt, Brokerage, Poſtage, and Commiſſion.

64. And when he that pays under Proteſt hath revalued for his Advance, he ought, with his Advice of his Draughts, to ſend the Proteſt with the proteſted, and by him diſcharged, Bills of Exchange, jointly with the Inſtrument of his tendered Payment and its Acquittance, to his Correſpondent, that they may be ſhewn to the Perſon, for whoſe Honour he paid, at the Time of demanding Acceptance of his Bills for Reimburſement, which ought in Gratitude to be punctually complied with; though if it ſhould not, and the Perſon drawn on refuſes Acceptance and Payment, he may be compelled thereto, as well as to defray all the Drawer's Charges and Damages, the Right being now in him, either by or without a Transfer of it from the firſt Poſſeſſor, as has been before explained.

65. If a Drawer make any Diſpute, and alledge that his Bill was accepted, and therefore the Remitter muſt ſeek his Redreſs from the Acceptor, *&c.* he ſhould be informed that he muſt primarily be applied to before it can be ſued for from the Acceptor; and if a Drawer has any ſuſpicion that his Bill, though accepted, will not be paid, he ſhould recommend the Care of it to ſome other

Perſon for his own Credit, who may afterwards have recourſe againſt the Acceptor, as this latter's refuſing Payment expoſes him to immediate Execution.

66. In Caſe of a Perſon's refuſing Payment of his accepted Bills when due, they ought to be proteſted, and ſent with the Proteſt to the Remitter or Drawer, which of the two it was that forwarded them, except they ſhould order their Correſpondent to detain the Bill, with a Proſpect of obtaining their Diſcharge from the Acceptor.

67. The Poſſeſſor of an indorſed accepted Bill, proteſted for Non-payment, and not diſcharged *ſupra* Proteſt, hath his Redreſs on the Drawer and all the Indorſers; and therefore it is uſual for the Poſſeſſor of ſuch a Bill to redraw for its Value, *&c.* on him from whom he received it, whether he be the firſt Remitter, or any other Indorſer; but if he is not to be found, or has failed, or if it is more for the Poſſeſſor's Conveniency, or to comply with the Requeſt of a later Indorſer, he may draw upon ſome earlier Indorſer, and demand of him or the Drawer, Reſtitution of the Value and Charges, and, in Caſe of Refuſal, compel him to it; ſtill, however, the Perſon from whom he received, or with whom he negociated the Bill, is obliged to refund, and he again hath his Redreſs on the Acceptor, Drawer, or any other earlier Indorſer.

68. The Poſſeſſor of ſuch a Bill muſt not directly demand Reſtitution from the Drawer, before he has given Notice of the Non-payment and Proteſt to the Indorſers, leſt he loſe his Redreſs on them; and he ſhould, as well in Caſe of Proteſt for Non-acceptance as for Non-payment, adviſe the Remitter thereof without Delay, and ſend him a Copy of the Proteſt, that he may get Security from the Drawer.

69. No Bills of Exchange, proteſted or to be proteſted, can be attached in the Notary's Hands, except only when an Acceptor can demonſtrate that he hath fully paid their Contents, and in this Caſe the Attachment will lie; otherwiſe it is of no Force or Validity; and the Notary may, nay muſt when demanded, reſtore the Bill and Proteſt to him from whom he received it, to act therewith as he ſhall judge convenient.

70. No Perſon can be compelled to pay a Bill which has not been accepted; nor the Drawer or Indorſer to the making Reſtitution, unleſs the Bill be returned with Proteſt for Non-payment; but if it is, and the Proteſt is in all Circumſtances rightly made, he that gave or negociated the Bill muſt make immediate and punctual Satisfaction for the Value, Re-exchange, Commiſſion, Brokerage, Poſtage, and Proteſt.

71. The Drawer of a Bill payable to Order, is no further obliged, though the proteſted Bill was indorſed in ſeveral Places, and returned the ſame Ways, than for Payment of the Redraught made from the Place where the Bill was to be diſcharged directly to that where it was drawn, and at ſuch a Courſe of Exchange as then governed; and the Indorſers are likewiſe no further obliged than for the Revaluing from the Place intended for its Payment directly to that where it was reſpectively indorſed by them.

72. When a Bill is in the ſame Place ſucceſſively indorſed by ſeveral Perſons, and is returned by Proteſt to the laſt Indorſer, he is obliged inſtantly to make Satisfaction, either by himſelf or by ſome other Indorſer before him or for him; and if he pay, and ſatisfy it himſelf, he is not then to demand Proviſion or Charges of the other Indorſers or Drawer in the ſame Place, more than what he has actually paid.

73. The Remitter or Poſſeſſor of a Bill proteſted for Non-payment, is not preciſely obliged to ſollicit Reſtitution from the Drawer or Indorſer, if he had rather ſeek his Redreſs from the Acceptor; and on the contrary he need not regard the Acceptor, if he prefers ſeeking Satisfaction from the Drawer or Indorſer, nor is he obliged to allow them any Time for the Payment, but may, if it be not punctually complied with, proceed againſt which of them he pleaſes.

74. No Drawer or Indorſer is obliged to make Reſtitution on Sight of the Proteſt alone, nor on Sight of the Proteſt and the unaccepted Bill, when one of them hath been accepted; but he is obliged to give a ſatisfactory Security to the

Remitter on his producing only the Proteſt, and to make Payment when this and the accepted Bill are preſented together.

75. If a Perſon who has accepted a Bill, refuſes Payment when it is due, and the Bill, on being returned with Proteſt that the Drawer may ſatisfy it, meets with a Refuſal from him alſo, and is ſent back again to the Poſſeſſor, this latter in ſuch Caſe has as much Right and Law againſt the Acceptor as againſt the Drawer, and may force either of them to a Compliance.

76. Though the Poſſeſſor of an accepted Bill hath no Redreſs againſt the Drawer, if he omits to proteſt it for Non-Payment, till the Days of Grace are expired, yet if the Drawer be ſtill in Credit, he muſt ſend to him with the Proteſt, as till this is done, and they are returned, he cannot compel the Acceptor to diſcharge it.

77. When a Bill is made payable for the Drawer's own Account, and is not diſcharged when due, but proteſted for Non-payment, the Poſſeſſor need not return it on the Drawer, but may inſtantly compel him to make Satisfaction whenever he is found.

78. The Acceptor of an indorſed Bill, proteſted for Non-payment, cannot be proceeded againſt by Arreſt or Attachment, though any one or all the Indorſers refuſe to make Satisfaction, unleſs the Drawer alſo refuſe to do it, and this be proved by good Evidence; and the Acceptor of a Bill returned to the Drawer with Proteſt for Non-payment, and ſent back undiſcharged by him, is only obliged to pay the Exchange and Re-exchange, Proviſions, and Poſtage, without other Charges.

79. And the Exchange is reckoned according to the Courſe at Sight, at that Time and Place where the Proteſt is made, to the Place where the Payment ſhould be made by the Drawer; but if it is not complied with there, then the Sum is again increaſed, by the Commiſſion and Poſtage being added, and the Courſe is now reckoned upon the whole Sum, according as it ſhall govern at that Time and Place upon Sight, to the Place where the Bill is to be paid, and the Acceptor is obliged to pay the Re-exchange and all the Charges, although the Parcel was not effectually negociated and redrawn, *i. e.* Rechange, Proviſion, and Poſtage muſt be twice paid, *&c.* as Proviſion twice for the Exchange and Re-exchange; the Charges being only for Poſtage, and Proteſts, unleſs the Acceptor, by Delays and Excuſes, forces the Poſſeſſor upon ſome neceſſary Charges to recover, which the Acceptor is obliged to pay; but no extraordinary ones, ſuch as travelling, *&c.* will be allowed.

80. And if the Acceptor under the afore-mentioned Circumſtances refuſe immediate Payment to the returned Bill, a legal Intereſt may be charged him, from the Day that the Bill was due to the Time of its Diſcharge; though he ſhall not be obliged to make good any other Loſſes or Damage than thoſe before-mentioned, notwithſtanding the Expreſſions uſed in the Proteſt, as theſe are not to be conſtrued as obligatory on the Acceptor to ſatisfy any Loſs or Damage which the Poſſeſſor may pretend he has ſuffered from a Want of punctual Payment, and by this Means fruſtrating his Deſigns of ſome beneficial Engagement, or a Loſs of a convenient Opportunity for advantageouſly employing the Sum detained.

81. When a Drawer is not of an eſtabliſhed Credit in the Commerce of the Place he is ſettled at, it is common for ſome Merchant, who inclines to forward and protect, at firſt to indorſe his Bills, till Time and Opportunity have rendered him and his Dealings better known; but if any ſuch Friend excuſes to indorſe his Bills, and yet has a Mind to ſerve him, it is frequent on ſuch Occaſions for that Friend to ſubſcribe the ſecond or third Bill, which is done by the ſole ſetting his Name under that of the Drawer, without adding a ſingle Syllable thereto, as this doth as fully and amply oblige him as it does the Drawer, though the Obligation only extends to the Bill ſo ſubſcribed, for which the Underwriter is anſwerable to the Remitter, or any other this latter negociates it with; but if the Remitter keeps the ſubſcribed Bill himſelf, and the Poſſeſſor of the other two unſubſcribed would ſeek any Redreſs againſt the Security, he cannot for Want of the Bill that is ſubſcribed; but as ſuch Negociations are only

practiſed

practiſed for the Safety and Satisfaction of the Deliverer, without an Intention in any Shape to diſcredit the Drawer, they are uſually concealed, and the ſubſcribed Bill ſeldom ſent away.

82. And when ſuch ſubſcribed Bills are ſatisfied, they ſhould be returned to the principal Drawer, as he in the firſt Bill acknowledges to have received the Value, and the Remitter would be very imprudent if he paid it to the Subſcriber though he contracted with him, and regards his Firm more than that of the Drawer's; but the Subſcribed ſhould take Care to enquire of the Remitter or Poſſeſſor, whether the Bill was punctually complied with when due, that he may for his Security have that which bears his Firm cancelled.

83. Exchange is made in the Name, and for the Account of a third Perſon, when any one acts therein by the Order, full Power and Authority of another, which is commonly called *Procuration*; and theſe Bills may be drawn, ſubſcribed, indorſed, accepted, and negociated, not in the Name or for the Account of the Manager or Tranſacter of any or all of theſe Branches of Remittances, but in the Name and for the Account of the Perſon who authorized him.

84. And as ſuch an unlimited Power, if abuſed, may be of the moſt fatal Conſequence to the Giver of it, who certainly puts his Welfare and Fortune in his *Procurator's* Hands, it ought not lightly to be granted, nor till the moſt ſedate Reflections and thorough Knowledge of the Perſon will juſtify the Step, and bring it within the Limits of Prudence; therefore a diſcreet Man will not hazard his Subſtance by ſuch a Subſtitution, except through mere Neceſſity, and then will act with all the Circumſpection poſſible in his Choice; and when he has paſſed his Nomination, and authentically ſubſtituted his Agent, he muſt adviſe thoſe Correſpondents on whom his Procurator may occaſionally want to draw, *&c.* with his having given ſuch a Power, and deſire them to honour the Firm of his Subſtitute, whenever made uſe of for his Account.

85. And he that by ſuch a Procuration does either negociate, draw, indorſe, ſubſcribe, or accept Bills of Exchange, by ſubſcribing his own Name and Quality, that is, the Attorney of his Employer, does thereby as effectually oblige his Principal as if he himſelf affirmed, whilſt the Procurator is not in the leaſt obligated; but if any one, under the Pretence of having a full Power from a Perſon of Credit, tranſacts any Buſineſs for his own Account, he is not only obliged to perform all that he hath negociated in the Name of another Perſon, but is likewiſe liable to be puniſhed ſeverely for the Deceit; and ſuch a Pretence no Way obliges the Perſon whoſe Name is made Uſe of therein.

86. It will therefore be prudent in every Remitter or Poſſeſſor of Bills to refuſe any Drawings or Acceptance by the Wife, Servant, *&c.* of thoſe they pretend to repreſent, unleſs they firſt produce the Power they ſay they act under, and this be in every Reſpect full and ſatisfactory, and neither antiquated, recalled, or cancelled; and it is aſſerted by *Marius* and others, that a Merchant's Letter to his Wife, Friend, Servant, or any other, to accept Bills of Exchange, is not ſufficient without a Power of Attorney in Form; though if there ſhould be no ſuch Inſtrument made to either of the aforementioned Perſons, yet if either of them have formerly in the Principal's Abſence uſually accepted his Bills, and he approved thereof at his return, I believe, on Proof of this, it would always be conſtrued as his Intention, and be as valid and binding as a legal and formal Inſtrument.

87. In Negociations of Bills, the Procurator ſhould, before he concludes any, adviſe the Perſon treating with him of the Quality in which he acts, that he may be ſatisfied of the Validity of his Deputations; for if without mentioning any Thing thereof previous to his contracting, either by himſelf or a Broker, the other Party is not obliged to ſtand to the Agreement, or pay him any Money if he has acted as a Drawer, but may refuſe to have any Thing to do with him; though, on the contrary, the Poſſeſſor of a Bill muſt admit the Acceptance of a Procurator, provided his Letter of Attorney be general, or expreſsly declaring that all Bills by him accepted, are for Account of the Principal, or limited only to the Acceptance of thoſe Bills that the Poſſeſſor has; but, if the Pro-

curation be not clear and expreſs in theſe Particulars, then the Holder is not obliged to admit the Acceptance of one whoſe Power to perform it is doubtful or inſufficient.

88. When Bills of Exchange are drawn on one Place, and made payable in another, the Intention of ſuch a Draught ſhould be mentioned at the Time of Agreement, otherwiſe it is not binding; and when Bills are drawn in this Manner, it is cuſtomary for the Acceptor to mention the Houſe they are to be paid at. *As for Example*; *A. B.* of *London* draws 500 Dollars on *C. D.* of *Bilboa*, payable at *Madrid*, which the Remitter ſends to his Correſpondent there, and he to his at *Bilboa*, where being preſented to the ſaid *C. D.* he accepts it to be paid by *E. F.* [or in the Houſe of *E. F.*] of *Madrid*, and takes Care to furniſh the neceſſary Fund in Time for its Diſcharge, otherwiſe the Bill will be proteſted for Non-payment in *Madrid*, as *E. F.* lies under no Obligation to pay it, if he has not Effects of the Acceptor's in his Hands, neither is he obliged to declare whether he will pay it or not, before it is due.

89. It is ſometimes cuſtomary in Caſes like the above, for the Remitter, if he has no Correſpondent at the Place the Bill is drawn on, to deſire the Drawer to ſend the firſt for Acceptance, and to return it accepted to him, or elſewhere as he ſhall direct, which the Drawer cannot well refuſe, though he is not ſtrictly obliged to a Compliance; however when once conſented to, and he does not return the Bill accepted in a convenient Time to the Remitter, or forward it according to his Order, this latter ſhould ſend the ſecond Bill to ſome other Perſon to procure Acceptance, as he cannot oblige the Drawer to give him any further Satisfaction, in Caſe this has not been done to the firſt, and if refuſed, to enter a Proteſt.

90. If the Acceptor of a Bill does not live in the Place where it is payable, as in the foregoing Caſes, and in Order to diſcharge it, remits the Holder other Bills due at the ſame Time as his, the ſaid Holder is not obliged to admit them in Payment, and if he conſents to it may juſtly demand his Commiſſion on them, as he has a double Trouble in the Recovery of his Money; and on the contrary, if the Poſſeſſor deſires the Acceptor to ſend him the Value of the Bill in others, or in Specie, the Acceptor is under no Obligation to comply, unleſs he has an Allowance of a Proviſion for his Pains.

91. If the Perſon to whom the Bill is addreſſed will not accept it, a Proteſt muſt be entered againſt him for Non-acceptance, but that for Non-payment is properly made, as before obſerved, at the Place where the Bill is payable; and though the Poſſeſſor is under no Obligation to ſeek elſewhere for Payment, yet he may, in Caſe of its not being punctually diſcharged, proceed againſt the Acceptor wherever he finds him.

92. Beſides the afore-mentioned Method of drawing on one Place and paying in another, there is yet a different Manner of executing ſuch Negociations, as when Bills are not made payable or remitted to the Place directly where the Money is, but to ſome other Place, from whence the Value is to be redrawn or remitted to the Place where the Payment muſt be made. *As for Example:* A Perſon has Money lying at *London*, which he would willingly have at *Dantzick*, but as the *Dantzicker* cannot draw directly on *London*, he firſt paſſes his Bill on *Hamburgh* or *Amſterdam*, and orders his Correſpondent there, to reimburſe himſelf on *London*; and the Motives to this Sort of exchanging are either, firſt, becauſe there is no Courſe ſettled directly; or elſe, ſecondly, where there is, it may be more advantageous not to make Uſe of it, but to negociate otherwiſe.

93. When any one draws by Commiſſion, it muſt be either for the Account of him on whom he draws, or elſe for that of a third Perſon; if for the former, the Drawer ſhould punctually adviſe him of the Sum drawn, and diſtinctly in how many Bills, what Date, to whom, and when payable, from whom the Value, and at what Exchange, and indeed the ſame exactneſs ſhould be always obſerved in Regard to adviſing whenever Bills are drawn, and no Draughts ſhould be paſſed for the Account of a third Perſon without ſpecial Order from him; and it is cuſtomary on ſuch Occaſions for the Acceptor to adviſe that he will honour ſuch Draughts, whenever they appear, previous to the Drawer's

making them; and the Drawer on his Part ſhould give punctual Advice both to his Principal and the Acceptor, whenever he executes his Commiſſion; and it is uſual in ſuch Caſes for the Drawer to mention in the Bill for whom he draws, by concluding it with theſe Words, *and place it to the Account of* A. B. *as per Advice from*, naming the Perſon, or the two initial Letters of his Name, which may prevent and obviate an Exception ſometimes made by an Acceptor, that he did not accept nor ſatisfy the Bills for ſuch an Account, but on the Drawer's only.

94. Bills may be, and many Times are, drawn upon a third Perſon's Account, who yet remains *incog.* to the Acceptor. *As for Example: A. B.* is ſtraitened for Caſh, and *C. D.* his Friend has none to ſpare him, yet willing to ſerve him, he makes his Credit ſupply what his Purſe denies, and paſſes his Bill on *E. F.* of *Amſterdam* for the Sum that *A. B.* wants, with Orders to redraw the ſame on him [*C. D.*] which *A. B.* pays in due Time. And ſometimes Bills are drawn for Account of a third, by Order of a fourth, *viz. A. B.* of *Antwerp* receives Orders from *C. D.* of *Madrid*, to draw for his Account on *E. F.* of *Hamburgh*, but *A. B.* finding no Opportunity of effecting it, directs *G. H.* of *Amſterdam* to value for the Sum ordered on *Hamburgh* for the Account of *C. D.* of *Madrid*, and to remit it afterwards to him the ſaid *A. B.* Or elſe *A.* draws on *B.* with Orders to reimburſe himſelf by Draughts on *C.* for the Account of *D.* but *B.* ſhould refuſe ſuch a Commiſſion, unleſs *A.* be his Security; and when he draws on *C.* he ought to adviſe him that he draws by Order of *A.* for the Account of *D.* and alſo give Advice to *A.* with all the Particulars of the Negociation, though it is unneceſſary to correſpond with *D.* about it, this being *A*'s Obligation.

95. He that hath Orders to draw on one Place, and remit to another, or *vice verſâ*, for the Account of a third Perſon, ſhould not remit before he knows he can draw, nor draw before he knows he can remit, as by the doing one he may be in Diſburſe, and by the other have his Principal's Caſh lie by longer than may be pleaſing; and when he hath an Opportunity to do both, he ſhould, before concluding, make his Calculation whether he can execute his Commiſſion within Limits, if limited, according to the Terms and Exchanges offered him.

96. When a Remitter by Commiſſion hath ſent his Bill to a third Perſon by Order of his Principal, and in his Letter of Advice hath clearly expreſſed for whoſe Account it is, then neither he nor his Employer can alter or recall the ſame, to the Prejudice of him to whom the Remittances are made.

97. If a Remitter in Commiſſion ſtands *del credere*, as Creditor, for the Remittances, he acts indiſcreetly if he has the Bills made payable to himſelf or Order that he may indorſe them; for though this is frequently practiſed by the chief Bankers and Exchangers, with a View to conceal from the Drawer the Perſon to whom they remit it, it does not take off from the Imprudence of the Action, as the following Reaſon will evince, *viz.*

1ſt, The Indorſer may be forgotten, and from this Omiſſion may ariſe endleſs Diſputes and Conteſts; 2dly, the Remitter by this Means makes himſelf liable not only to anſwer all Damages, *&c.* to his Principal, but alſo to every Poſſeſſor and Indorſer of the Bill after him; for,

3dly, By indorſing the Bill, he makes it his own Bill, and obliges himſelf on the Account of his Principal, not only for the Value by him received, but for all other Charges and Re-exchanges.

98. And though a Remitter by Commiſſion does not ſtand *del credere*, he acts with equal Imprudence, in having the Bills, as aforeſaid, made payable to himſelf or Order, and then indorſing them, for thereby he effectually engages himſelf to ſtand *del credere*, without reaping any Advantage therefrom.

99. Any Remitter on Commiſſion that ſtands *del credere*, may, upon the Return of a Bill for Non-acceptance, contract with the Drawer for the Re-exchange and Charges, and on his receiving Satisfaction, not only be compelled to remit, if he hath not indorſed the Bill, the ſame Value for a timely Diſcharge, but alſo to give his Principal the Advance of the Re-exchange, *&c.* but in Caſe he hath

hath indorſed the Bill, he may abſolutely refuſe to give away thoſe Advantages, as by his Indorſement he made it his own Bill, and he, as well as any other Drawer or Indorſer, may have the Bill diſcharged when due, and appropriate the Gains of Re-exchange to himſelf.

100. A Remitter by Commiſſion that ſtands *del credere* is not obliged to make good to his Principal any more than the Value he paid for the Bill, in Caſe it ſhould be returned with Proteſt, and the Drawer is not able to make Satisfaction, as the Re-exchange and Charges muſt be the Principal's Loſs, if they are loſt, becauſe the Remitter had Proviſion only on the Value paid; but if he obtain Satisfaction from the Drawer for the Re-exchange and Charges, he is obliged to make the ſame good to his Principal, though the Commiſſions he receives from the Drawer are his own, unleſs the juſt Sum, with the Proviſion and Charges, be effectually redrawn on him; and in this Caſe, he may place a Commiſſion to his Principal's Account, for the Trouble of accepting and paying the Bill.

101. And a Remitter by Commiſſion with *del credere* is obliged, on a Bill's being returned with Proteſt for Non-payment, immediately to make good its Value, or to ſuffer it to be drawn on him, becauſe his ſtanding *del credere* obliges him not only for the Drawer's Sufficiency, but for its punctual Diſcharge; though in this Caſe the Intereſt, Re-exchange, *&c.* is all for his own Benefit, notwithſtanding the Drawer, incapable to make preſent Payment, ſhould yet give Security to make a future Satisfaction; and the Remitter if he gives Orders for the Payment of the Bill, may charge his Employer with what he effectually pays more than the Bill was for, or what his Diſburſements exceed the Value he paid, provided he remits the Principal to recover the Loſs and Charges he ſuſtains from the Drawer.

102. When a Remitter in Commiſſion, ſtanding Security, has made Bills payable to the Order of his Principal, or to any other Perſon, that are returned proteſted, and they have been indorſed ſeveral Times in different Places, and conſequently the Advice of the Proteſt muſt be for a conſiderable Time retarded in reaching the Remitter, he is notwithſtanding obliged to make good to his Principal the Value by him paid, and that though the Drawer was for a conſiderable Time in Credit after the Advice thereof might have come to his Hands, if it had been ſent directly. And in Caſe any one under the above Circumſtances executes his Commiſſion on his own Bills, and they return proteſted, he is then obliged, both as Drawer and Security, to make good to his Principal the Re-exchange and Charges, as if he had not been the Drawer himſelf, but a Stranger.

103. If any one remitting by Commiſſion with *del credere*, makes the Bills for the Account of him to whom he remits, then the Riſk of ſtanding Security finiſhes with the Day of Payment: ſo that in Caſe the Acceptor, ſuppoſing him to be the Perſon to whom the Remittance was made, ſhould fail the very next Day after the Bills became due, and though a formal Proteſt for Non-payment be not entered, the Loſs will fall on the Principal, and not on him that remits by Commiſſion; but if the Acceptor fails before the Day of Payment, or does timely proteſt againſt himſelf for Non-payment, then the Loſs is the Remitter's, becauſe he alſo is the Drawer to him, for whoſe Account the Draught was made.

104. When a Remitter by Commiſſion hath Orders from his Employer to make Remittances to ſome of his Correſpondents, that he ſuppoſes to be ſubſtantial Men, under the Remitter's Security, and there to wait the Principal's Directions, if the ſaid Remitter adviſe him that he has complied with his Orders, and mentions to whom he remitted, and the exact Sums he paid, he is not obliged to his Principal, though the *Remitted* ſhould fail, becauſe the *del credere* hath only Reſpect to the Goodneſs of the Bills, and not to the Solvency of him to whom they are ſent; as the Money, from the Moment of his receiving it, was at the Order and Diſpoſal of the Principal, and this latter, if he truſted the other with it, it was a Matter of Choice, and at his own Riſk.

105. If a Factor has Orders to draw on one Place, and remit to another with his *del credere*, and cannot recover for his Draughts, he muſt ſuffer the Loſs, as his Security is for the whole Negociation, and not for the Remittances only; and

if the Bills a Remitter takes be returned with Proteſt, and he cannot procure immediate Satisfaction from the Drawer, he may charge him an Intereſt on the Money advanced, although he then gives him Security for the Payment.

106. It is the Duty of every one drawn on by Commiſſion to adviſe the Drawer, immediately on hearing of the Draught, whether he will accept it or not, on the Conditions, and for the Account of him for whom it was made; and if the Bill be for the Account of a third Perſon, the Acceptor muſt give him Advice alſo of the Drawer and Sum paſſed on him for his Account, and add when it falls due, and whether he will honour it or not.

107. He that is drawn upon for the Account of a third Perſon, from whom he has received no Orders for accepting, nor is in Caſh for him, neither hath Directions to revalue on the Principal, acts prudently if he ſuffers the Bill to be proteſted for Non-acceptance, unleſs he knows the Drawer to be a reſponſible Man, and this inclines him to accept, *ſupra* Proteſt, for his Honour, which he may do if he pleaſes, and oblige the Drawer afterwards to make him Satisfaction; but in this Caſe, he ought immediately to adviſe the Drawer of ſuch his Acceptance under Proteſt.

108. He that is drawn on for the Drawer's Account, or that of a third Perſon, and ſcruples to accept it for the one or the other, either freely or under Proteſt, may accept the ſame in Honour of any Indorſer, *ſupra* Proteſt, that he thinks proper to truſt, and is then obliged to give the Drawer, and the Perſon for whoſe Account it is, and alſo the Indorſer for whoſe Honour he accepts, Advice thereof; and to ſend the Proteſt, with the Inſtrument of Acceptance, to the Indorſer, that he may uſe it againſt the Drawer.

109. When the Acceptor hath accepted a Bill, *ſupra* Proteſt, in Honour of the Drawer or any Indorſer, for Want of Advice, Order, or Proviſion, from him for whoſe Account the Bill is drawn, and he afterwards receives both Orders and Effects, he is then obliged to free the Drawer and Indorſer from their Obligations, and to adviſe them that he will pay the Draught for his Account for whoſe it was drawn, and that he therefore diſcharges them.

110. If any one accepts a Bill with the Drawer's Obligation, he muſt at the Day of Payment adviſe the Drawer, whether he for whoſe Account the Bill was drawn, had made Proviſion for it, or otherwiſe diſpoſed its Payment, and if this was done, he in Conſequence diſcharges the Drawer from his Obligation.

111. When any one is drawn on for the Account of a third, by another with whom the Acceptor never had any Correſpondence, and conſequently muſt be ignorant of his Firm, he ought to be deliberate in his Acceptance, though he has Orders from his Principal to honour ſuch Draughts, and ſhould rather wait for the Drawer's Advice, that he may compare his Letter and Bill, than be precipitate in his Acceptance.

112. He that verbally or by Letter has promiſed to accept any Bills drawn on him for a third Perſon's Account, and he to whom the Promiſe was made, does, in Conſequence thereof, give the third Perſon Credit, relying on a punctual Compliance; in this Caſe, he that has engaged his Word is obliged to fulfil it, or be anſwerable for all Damages that ſhall proceed from a Breach thereof, and though he cannot by Law be compelled to an immediate Satisfaction, a regular Proceſs will oblige him to pay at laſt.

113. If a Factor has Orders from his Principal to accept a certain Sum drawn by a third for his, the Principal's Account at Uſance, and the Drawer having no Opportunity of complying therewith at the Time, paſſes his Bills payable at Sight; in ſuch Caſe, the Factor ſhould not accept them ſimply, but if he has a Mind, may, under Proteſt, accept them for the Honour of the Drawer, and revalue the ſame on him, if he continues without Orders from his Principal how to reimburſe himſelf; but if the Drawer ſhould find Occaſion to draw at half Uſance, when the other half is expired, in ſuch Caſe he is obliged to accept the Draughts freely and without Reſerve.

114. If any one be drawn on by Commiſſion, and ordered to redraw the Value on ſome other Place, which he cannot comply with, either from no Money's offering, or that the Exchange is not within his Limits, and it does not

not ſuit his Conveniency to be in Diſburſe, he may in ſuch Caſe revalue directly on the Drawer, or on any other Place, even above the limited Courſe, if he cannot do otherwiſe, though on the beſt Terms he poſſibly can for his Principal's Advantage.

115. When any Perſon drawn on by Commiſſion hath accepted the Bill, and the Payment is not demanded when due, he muſt, notwithſtanding, debit the Principal for its Value, becauſe he is always obliged to pay it whenever it is aſked for.

116. The Acceptor of a Bill on Commiſſion, drawn on him at Time, may, and muſt demand on the Drawer his accepted Bill, if this latter ſhould think proper againſt the Time of Payment to call it in, and pay its Import himſelf, and the Drawer is obliged to reſtore it; but he ſhould, before he parts with it, clearly expreſs in Writing upon it, that he himſelf called in the Bill and ſatisfied it, and he is obliged to allow the Acceptor at leaſt half Commiſſion.

117. It is incumbent on him to whom a Bill is remitted in Commiſſion, 1ſt, to endeavour to procure Acceptance; 2dly, on Refuſal, to proteſt, if not forbidden, though not expreſsly ordered; 3dly, to adviſe the Remitter of the Receipt, Acceptance, or proteſting it, and in Caſe of the latter, to ſend the Proteſt to him; and 4thly, to adviſe any third Perſon, that is or may be concerned in it; and all this by the Poſt's Return, without further Delay.

118. He that has Bills remitted to him for the Account of a third Perſon, or to be at his Diſpoſal, cannot place the ſaid Bills either to his own, the Remitter's, nor to any other's Account, but is obliged to obſerve the Order of him only for whoſe Account and at whoſe Diſpoſal they were remitted.

119. If a Bill, remitted for the Account, or to be at the Diſpoſal of a third Perſon, is indorſed or made payable at firſt to the Receiver thereof, or to his Order, he that receives the Bill, if he has adviſed the Perſon for whoſe Account or at whoſe Diſpoſal it was directed to be, that he hath received ſuch a Bill for his Account, *&c.* cannot revoke his Word to pleaſe the Remitter, but muſt attend the Order of the ſaid third Perſon; though, if he hath not written nor adviſed him thereof, he then may at the Requeſt of the Remitter, or the Remitter at the Inſtance of the Poſſeſſor, obſerve the laſt Order, to wait for further ones.

120. When divers Bills are remitted for Account of ſeveral Perſons, and previous to the Poſſeſſor's adviſing the exact Sum appertaining to each particular, one of the Remittances ſhould be proteſted for Non-payment, he may, if it ſuits him, revalue the ſame on the Remitter; and in Caſe he cannot get Satisfaction there, the Loſs will then fall on all the Bills, to be proportionably divided *pro Rato*, on the Sums recoverable of the ſaid Remittance; and if the Remitter ſtood *del credere* for any, he muſt loſe *pro Rato* with the Reſt.

121. When any one is drawn on for the Account of a third Perſon, and accepts the Bill, under Proteſt, for that of the Drawer, adviſing him expreſsly thereof by the Poſt's Return, then the Acceptor may, if he cannot obtain ſufficient Proviſion from the Principal, or the neceſſary Orders for his Reimburſement before the Draught falls due, revalue upon the Drawer, without being obliged to ſeek his Redreſs firſt from the third Perſon for whoſe Account the Bill was; but if the Acceptance, *ſupra* Proteſt, was with the Obligation of the Drawer, then the Acceptor muſt, if the Drawer require it, have Recourſe firſt for Satisfaction to the ſaid third Perſon, though without being further obliged than to revalue on him; and if his Bill be proteſted, and not accepted or paid, then he hath his Redreſs upon the Drawer, who in this Caſe muſt duly diſcharge the ſame.

122. And when Proviſion for ſuch a Bill, proteſted with the Obligation of the Drawer, is not timely made by the Perſon for whoſe Account it was drawn, but inſtead thereof he gives Orders to revalue for the ſame, either by him directly or on ſome other Place, the Acceptor muſt in ſuch Caſe, before Compliance, conſult the Drawer, as he is obliged to Satisfaction at all Events, and hold him bound till the Sum to be revalued ſhall be punctually diſcharged; and if it is not, but the ſaid Redraughts return proteſted, then the Acceptor who paid the

original Bills, and muſt now ſatisfy thoſe come back with Proteſt, may revalue the Sum, with the Charges, Commiſſions, and Proteſt, on the firſt Drawer, who continued obliged to ſatisfy the ſame.

123. When a Bill is accepted *ſupra* Proteſt, for the Account, or with the Obligation of the Drawer, and the Acceptor repents of the Steps he has taken, as ſuſpicious of the Drawer's Compliance with his Redraughts, he ſhould in ſuch Caſe ſuffer the Bills to return proteſted for Non-payment, after having firſt adviſed him of his Intentions, that the Drawer may take new Meaſures for their Diſcharge.

124. If any one be drawn on for the Account of a third Perſon, and accepts the Bill freely, the Acceptor in ſuch Caſe hath no Redreſs on the Drawer, who is freed from the Obligation of accepting any Redraught on him, as the Acceptor has diſcharged him by his free Acceptance, and has only Recourſe for his Reimburſement on the third Perſon, for whoſe Account he accepted.

125. When a Factor hath Occaſion to redraw for the Principal's Account, to reimburſe Draughts, firſt drawn on him, he may paſs his Bills not only according to Order and within Limits, but may exceed the Order and Limits ſet him; and if he hath no Order, may redraw without it, or even expreſsly againſt it in Caſe of need, as he is under no Obligation to be in Diſburſe; and in Caſe the Principal will not accept his Factor's Bills ſo drawn, under Pretence that they are without, above, or againſt Order, the Acceptor muſt proceed againſt him in Law, and will undoubtedly recover both Principal, Charges, and Damages.

126. In all the Exchanges hitherto mentioned, the Drawer receives Caſh from the Remitter, for Bills given him, whoſe Import he obliges himſelf ſhall be paid in ready Money, at the Time and according to the Conditions therein agreed on. But there is yet another Sort, called mixt, or debt Exchanges, wherein the Drawer receives no Money, but gives Bills in Payment of a Debt; and in ſuch Negociations the Creditor is deemed the Remitter.

127. And ſuch Bills are made either for the Recovery of an old Debt, or to aſſure the Payment of a new one, contracted for Goods bought on Truſt; and whether the Debtor makes the Bills payable by himſelf or another, and whether the Debtor and Creditor ſettle the Courſe or not, the Debt now changes its Nature; and he that gives a Bill of Exchange becomes thereby liable to the Laws concerning them, and may, upon Failure, be proſecuted in a different Manner than he could be for a Book Debt; and therefore a prudent Creditor will, on receiving ſuch a Bill, make an abſolute Agreement with the Debtor concerning the Courſe; and upon Receipt thereof, credit his Account of Goods, and debit his Account current for the Value.

128. It is unneceſſary in moſt Countries to expreſs whether the Value of Bills was paid in Monies or in any other Commodities, and I think *France* is the only Exception to this Rule, if the Debtor do but effectually receive it; and he that gives a Bill for the Payment of an old Debt, or for Goods then purchaſed, ſhould demand an Acquittance from his Creditor, acknowledging to have received Satisfaction for ſuch a Debt, or for ſuch Goods, in ſuch and ſuch a Bill of Exchange, or ſo much of the Debt as the Bill of Exchange amounts to; and on the contrary, the Creditor muſt demand a Receipt from the Drawer, wherein he confeſſes to have received the Value of ſuch a Bill, either in an old Debt, or Goods bought, and for full Payment, or in Part.

129. When a Creditor hath received ſuch a Bill from his Debtor in full or in Part of his Debt, and it is not complied with when due, he muſt not be perſuaded by his Debtor to neglect following the ſtrict Courſe and Law of Exchange, by proteſting, *&c.* nor ſhould give the Acceptor longer Time, though ſolicited thereto, unleſs the Debtor engages under his Hand that it ſhall in no Shape be a Prejudice to him, nor annul or leſſen the Law ſubſiſting againſt himſelf, but that the Poſſeſſor's Rights ſhall be preſerved as entire as if he had actually proteſted in due Form and Courſe; for without this the Debtor might diſown any ſuch Order or Requeſt, and defy his Creditor, after he had neglected to ſecure the Payment by the Means the Law afforded him.

130. When a Bill is drawn by Order, and for Account of a third Perſon and after being duly accepted, the Acceptor fails, the Drawer muſt make good the Re-exchange and Charges; but for theſe he hath his Redreſs on him for whoſe Account he drew, and may charge his Account therewith, though the ſaid Perſon hath already made a ſufficient Proviſion for it to the Acceptor or hath honoured his Redraughts; and if both the Acceptor and the Perſon drawn for fail, the Drawer hath an Action on them ſeparately to recover Satisfaction.

131. If a Bill be drawn, and accepted for the Account of a third Perſon, and he on whom it is drawn fails before the ſaid third Perſon hath made him a ſufficient Proviſion for its Diſcharge, and if the Drawer alſo fails, then he for whoſe Account the Draught was made, is freed from any Obligation to pay it, though drawn for his Account, unleſs the Poſſeſſor will give him a ſatisfactory Security to ſave him harmleſs both from the Drawer and Acceptor, or any of their Creditors, Aſſignees, &c. or unleſs it appears to him that the Poſſeſſor is ſatisfied by the Acceptor or ſome others for him, and doth relinquiſh all Pretences to both the Acceptor and Drawer's Effects.

132. When the Poſſeſſor of a Bill, payable to his Order, fails, and, to defraud his Creditors, indorſeth it to another, who negociates it, and effectually receives the Value, indorſing it again to a third, &c. and though the Creditors, having diſcovered the Fraud, oppoſe it, yet the Acceptor muſt pay it to him who comes to receive it, on Proof that he paid the real Value for it; but, if the inſolvent Poſſeſſor has made it payable to any other directly, he might probably be allowed a Proviſion; but previous to his recovering the Principal, he muſt clearly prove how and when he paid the Value; and muſt ſwear, that before the Failure of the Indorſer was known, the ſaid Bill was, without any Colluſion or Deceit, purchaſed by and delivered to him; and if he refuſes to perform this, on an Oppoſition from the Creditors, he cannot legally receive a Farthing; and in Caſe he has recovered, he muſt refund it for the common Benefit of the Creditors, and muſt alſo draw and indorſe the Bill that he received from the Bankrupt Poſſeſſor with an Intent to defraud them.

133. When a Bill is made or indorſed payable to any Perſon, who, unknown to the Acceptor, is become inſolvent before the Day of Payment, if he, ignorant of the Poſſeſſor's Failure, diſcharge the ſame, ſuch Payment is good and valid; but if he pay to any other upon the Poſſeſſor's Order, after knowing of his Inſolvency, he expoſes himſelf to the Hazard of paying twice, and juſtly merits ſuch a pecuniary Puniſhment for his indiſcreet and unfair Proceedings.

134. When the Poſſeſſor of a Bill fails, and the Acceptor can demonſtratively prove that it was remitted for the former's Account, or upon Account of a Debt due to the Poſſeſſor, either from the Remitter or from any other on whoſe Account the Remittance was made, in this Caſe the Poſſeſſor is the true Owner and Principal of the Bill, and the Acceptor may pay it to him, and he muſt credit the Value to the Perſon for whoſe Account it is; but if the Bill be for the Account of a third, or for the Drawer's own Account, and neither of them have received any valuable conſideration, from the Poſſeſſor, for it, then it ought to be paid to him, as the inſolvent Poſſeſſor is not the true Owner of the Bill, but merely a Demander of Satisfaction; and the Acceptor ſhould be obliged, when due, to pay the ſame to the next Order of the Remitter, or the true Owner of the Bill for whoſe Account it is.

135. If a ſuſpected Poſſeſſor of a Bill ſhould fraudulently twice draw effectually the ſame Bill, and give the *firſt* to one Man, with Directions where to find the *ſecond* accepted; and the *ſecond* to another, with Directions where to find the *firſt* accepted; in this Caſe he only hath Right and Title to the Money that firſt procures Acceptance, he not finding any accepted Bill as he was directed, whether it be to the *firſt* or *ſecond*, it makes no Difference, nor whether it was firſt or laſt negociatiated by the fraudulent Indorſer.

136. When the Poſſeſſor of a Bill is become a Bankrupt, and in Order to defraud his Creditors, or others, conceals the Bill, which they have good Reaſon to conclude muſt ſtill remain in his Hands, the Acceptor is obliged to declare whether he hath accepted ſuch a Draught, and if he anſwer in the Affirmative,

Affirmative, the Creditors, or any other intereſted Perſons, may prohibit the Acceptor's paying it without their Knowledge and Conſent; and if any one appear at the Day of Payment, to recover, he muſt declare and prove, that he is the true Poſſeſſor of the Bill; and if none appear, the Acceptor is obliged to pay the Import of it to the Creditors or Aſſignees of the Bankrupt Poſſeſſor, they giving Security that the Acceptor ſhall be no Ways prejudiced thereby; or if he ſcruple doing it on their Security, he may depoſit it in the Hands of Juſtice, for Account of the true Owners thereof; and if the Acceptor refuſe Compliance, both with one and the other, the Creditors or their Aſſignees may proteſt againſt him for Non-payment, and ſend the ſame to the Remitter to procure Satisfaction of the Drawer, and if he makes none, they may compel the Acceptor thereto.

137. When a Bill is made payable to the Order of any Perſon who has failed before it reach him, and he, notwithſtanding, on Receipt, indorſes it, and makes it payable to ſome other, who demands Acceptance thereof, and the Acceptor, being ignorant of the Failure of the firſt Poſſeſſor, duly honours the ſame; in ſuch Caſe the Acceptor, getting Knowledge of the Bankruptcy of the firſt Poſſeſſor, and that this preceded his Indorſement thereof, may refuſe Payment of the Value to his Order, as the inſolvent Poſſeſſor had no Faculty or Power, after his Failure to indorſe a Bill of Exchange; and therefore it would be honeſt and prudent in the Acceptor, under ſuch Circumſtances, to offer Payment thereof to the Creditors, provided they give him a ſufficient Security for his Indemnification, though if they refuſe this, he ſhould ſuffer the Bill to be returned with Proteſt.

138. It affords a juſt Suſpicion of Fraud, when the Debtor of a Bankrupt pretends a Demand on the latter's Effects for having accepted and paid a third Bill, at the Inſolvent's Requeſt, to ſome of his Creditors, whilſt his Reputation ſtood yet unimpeached; or that the Bill, whoſe third he ſubſcribed, was proteſted, and he forced to pay the Re-exchange and Charges; as the Debtor and Creditor or Poſſeſſor of ſuch a Bill may, by an undertaking between them, make many ſuch Bills to the great Detriment of the Bankrupt's Creditors.

139. When the Poſſeſſor of a Bill hath neglected to procure Acceptance in Time, and the Perſon on whom it is drawn refuſes it afterwards upon Account of the Drawer's Failure, the Poſſeſſor has no greater Privilege or Preference to the Drawer's Effects in the Acceptor's Hands than the other Creditors have, though the Drawer drew merely on thoſe Effects, and the Draught would have been duly honoured if it had been preſented, and Acceptance demanded, before the Failure of the Drawer was known.

140. Though the Poſſeſſor of a Bill, whoſe Acceptor fails before it becomes due, hath an open Account with him, and is his Debtor for a greater Sum than the Bill imports, and may now ſet off its Value, yet it would be more prudent in him to proteſt the Bill for Non-payment, and ſuffer it to be returned.

141. If the Drawer, or the Party for whoſe Account a Bill is drawn, fails before Proviſion is made to the Acceptor, then this latter paying at the Time, or if not accepted or not paid, but returned with Proteſt, the Drawer is entitled to a Preference, before all other Creditors, upon any of the Effects of the Inſolvent that may be in their Hands.

142. When the Acceptor of a Bill hath Remittances made him to diſcharge it, by the Perſon for whoſe Account he accepts, and he, after receiving ſuch Remittances, and before Payment of the Draught on him, *fails*, then the Principal muſt anſwer the Re-exchange and Charges, and be content to come in with the reſt of the Acceptor's Creditors; but if upon the Acceptor's Failure the Remittances are found in his Poſſeſſion unreceived, then the Principal, who made them, has a Right to their Return, and they muſt be paid to his Order; and in Caſe the other Creditors have recovered their Import ſince the Acceptor became inſolvent, they are obliged to repay the ſame.

143. The Poſſeſſor of a Bill proteſted for Non-acceptance or Non-payment, whoſe Drawer and Acceptor are both failed, muſt concur with the reſt of the Creditors, not only for the Value that was paid, but alſo for the Re-exchange and

Charges, and for the Sum that the Drawer or Acceptor ſhould have paid if they had continued ſolvent.

144. If both the Drawer and Acceptor fail, the Poſſeſſor hath a juſt Right and Title to demand Payment of both their Effects; and it is in his Option to begin with which he pleaſes firſt, and where the Appearances are greateſt for a ſpeedy Recovery; and if one of their Effects are not ſufficient for Satisfaction, he may then get as much as he can of the other's, as they are both obliged.

145. And the ſame Right that he hath to the Effects or any Thing elſe appertaining to the inſolvent Drawer, or Acceptor, till he hath received Satisfaction, he has likewiſe againſt any or all the Indorſers, if the Bill be returned unaccepted, and they fail; and if the Bill be accepted, and the Acceptor, Drawer, and Indorſers ſhall all fail, he may come upon all their Effects for Satisfaction.

146. The Poſſeſſor may demand the full Sum, with all Charges, out of the Goods and Effects of that Inſolvent Drawer, Acceptor, or Indorſer, where he ſhall think proper firſt to make his Claim; and what he receives there, he muſt place to account in Part of Payment of his Demands; and if he does not receive full Satisfaction, he cannot demand the whole again from another, but only the Remainder, and ſo from one to another till he be entirely ſatisfied.

147. If the Poſſeſſor of a Bill, whoſe Drawer, Acceptor, and Indorſers are all failed, receives ſomething in Part of Payment, and the Bankrupt's Truſtees do thereupon demand an Acquittance, with the Ceſſion of the Action to him or them, the Poſſeſſor ſhould not acquit nor transfer more of his Right to them than for the Value that he hath received.

148. When the Poſſeſſor hath received from one of the Bankrupts Part of his Demands, and applies to another of them for the Payment of the Remainder, he cannot cede or transfer his Right of Action againſt the Perſon from whom he has recovered Part, becauſe he was therefore admitted into the Concourſe of Creditors for his whole Demand, and accordingly received his Proportion; ſo that though a Poſſeſſor enter into ſuch a Concourſe, and receives as much of his Debt as he can get from one of the failed Parties, and thereupon doth abſolutely diſcharge him, yet for the Remainder he may come upon the other Indorſers or Drawer, till his Bill be fully ſatisfied, only he cannot transfer his Action againſt him whom he hath diſcharged.

149. When the Poſſeſſor of a Bill, whoſe Drawer, Acceptor, and Indorſers are all failed, does firſt receive in Part of his Demands from one of the Bankrupts for whoſe Account the Bill was drawn, but had either drawn, indorſed, or accepted the Bill for that of another, without having any Effects in Hand; then the Poſſeſſor muſt enter into an Agreement with him who paid in Part, jointly to demand of the others (or any one of them) that failed, the remaining Sum, with Charges.

150. If the Poſſeſſor of an accepted Bill dies without leaving Executors, or any one to act in his Affairs, ſo that no one hath Authority to demand Payment of it, or to give a ſatisfactory Diſcharge, and yet ſome pretending hereto, apply for its Recovery when due, and on Refuſal proteſt for Non-payment; in this Caſe the Acceptor muſt adviſe the Drawer of all the Circumſtances, and his Motives for Non-compliance, who muſt on his Part conſult with the Remitter to give further Orders, or he may depoſite the Sum in the Hands of Juſtice, to be reſerved for the true Owners.

151. If the Poſſeſſor of a Bill accepted ſhould agree and compound with the Acceptor, and the Drawer be the Acceptor's Debtor for the Sum he accepted, though the Drawer be thereby diſcharged from the Remitter and Poſſeſſor, and alſo from the ſaid Acceptor, yet the Acceptor can debit the Drawer for no more of that Bill than he effectually paid, according to the Compoſition.

152. But if the Poſſeſſor hath made this Compoſition with the Acceptor, without the Remitter's Order or Conſent, the Remittance being for the Remitter's Account, the Poſſeſſor will be liable to anſwer the whole Sum to him.

153. If the Drawer or Indorſers, being inſolvent, deny that the Bills they have drawn and endorſed, and the Acceptor has accepted, were for Effects of their's which the Acceptor had in his Hand, or that they have ſince or before

Acceptance made Proviſion for the diſcharge thereof, they muſt at the Inſtance of their Creditors prove the ſame.

154. Beſides the different Species of Bills beforementioned there are others, called CONDITIONAL EXCHANGES, being ſuch as the Drawer doth not therein abſolutely oblige himſelf to Payment, but on certain Terms agreed on; and in theſe Bills, the Condition muſt be clearly expreſſed, and on *that* the Acceptor ſhould accept and pay, elſe not; wherefore if the Condition be not clearly expreſſed, theſe Kinds of Bills are like Bonds, liable to great Diſputes and Conteſts.

Vid. *Doug.* 286. If the Acceptance be in Writing, and the Drawer intend that it ſhall be only conditional, he muſt be careful to expreſs the Condition in Writing, as well as the Acceptance; for if the Acceptance ſhould, on the Face of it, appear to be abſolute, he cannot take Advantage of any verbal Condition annexed to it, if the Bill ſhould be negociated, and come to the Hands of a Perſon unacquainted with the Condition; and even againſt the Perſon to whom the verbal Condition was expreſſed, the Burthen of the Proof will be on the Acceptor. But,

A conditional Acceptance, when the Conditions on which it depends are performed, becomes abſolute.

155. The accepting a conditional Bill obliges the Acceptor (whether he be the Drawer himſelf, or any other) abſolutely to the Payment, if the Condition agreed upon be performed, or the Poſſeſſor will oblige himſelf to the Performance. So an Acceptance, on Account of the Ship *Thetis*, when in Caſh for the ſaid Ship's Cargo, is ſufficient to bind the Acceptor. *See Kydd's Treatiſe on the Law of Bills of Exchange and Promiſſory Notes.* London, 1790.

156. Though the Poſſeſſor of ſuch a Bill is ſometimes obliged to perform the Condition, and ſometimes not; as Exchanges grounded on impoſſible, unlawful, or indecent Conditions, are *ipſo facto* null and void.

157. When the Poſſeſſor *is abſolutely obliged* to the Performance of the Condition it is not enough for him to mortify or deſtroy the Bill, excuſing to demand Payment thereof, but he is obliged to make good to the Acceptor the Loſs and Intereſt that he, or any other concerned, is like to ſuffer from the Non-performance of the Condition.

158. And on the contrary, when the Poſſeſſor *is not abſolutely obliged*, then if any Thing happens without the Poſſeſſor's Fault. that may hinder him from performing the Condition, it does not always free and diſcharge the Drawer or Acceptor, but he is in ſuch Caſe obliged to pay the Bill, though the Poſſeſſor do not perform the Condition, if he will but make good the Loſs to the Acceptor or Drawer.

As for Example.——*A.* of *London* contracts with *B.* of *Leghorn*, to provide for him a Bale of Says, on the moſt reaſonable Terms, and to ſend them to *Leghorn* at his own (*A's*) Riſk, charging *B.* ſo much *per Cent.* (as ſhall be agreed) for his Commiſſion, Riſk, and Diſburſe, in the Invoice, whoſe Import *B.* ſhall be obliged to pay in eight Days after the Arrival of the ſaid Goods at *Leghorn*; which Agreement being carried into Execution, and the Says ſhipped, and Invoice ſent, *A.* draws the Amount on *B.* in the Manner following, *viz.*

London, January the 7th, 1791.

Exchange for 100*l.* Str. at 51*d. per* Dollar.

EIGHT Days after the Arrival of the Bale of Says, *per* the *Goodfellow*, Capt. *John Saunders*, marked *B* N°. 1, at *Leghorn*, pay to *C. D.* or Order, for Coſt of the ſame, the Sum of one hundred Pounds Sterling, at fifty-one Pence Sterling *per* Dollar, Value in Account, and place it to Account, as *per* Advice from *A.*

To Mr. *B.*
Merchant at *Leghorn.*

And when *B.* has accepted the Bill, he is obliged to comply with its Contents, without any Regard had to the Riſe or Fall of the Goods, or any other Circumſtance

ſtance whatſoever that does not hinder their Delivery; but if the Says are loſt at Sea, then the Acceptance is null, and the Bill mortified; yet if they arrive and are delivered, though damaged, *B.* muſt receive them and pay the Bill, and afterwards charge *A.* with what the Damage ſhall be rated at, on a Survey taken by Authority.

And, if a Merchant undertake to accept Bills to a certain Amount, on Condition that a Cargo of an equal Value be conſigned to him, and an Order given for Inſurance. If the Cargo conſigned do not equal the Value, he is not bound to accept. *Kyd's* Law of Bills of Exchange, p. 53.

A ſmall Matter will frequently amount to an Acceptance, according to the Circumſtances of the Caſe: Thus, if a Merchant ſay, "Leave the Bill with me, I will look over my Books and Accounts between the Drawer and me, call to-morrow, and accordingly the Bill ſhall be accepted; this is no complete Acceptance, becauſe it depends on the Balance of the Account, and on the Merchant's having Effects in his Hands to anſwer it, ſo that he gives no abſolute Credit to the Bill. Ibid. p. 53.

But if he ſay, "Leave the Bill with me, and to-morrow I will accept it;" this is an Acceptance, for it gives Credit to the Bill, and prevents the Holder from taking the neceſſary Steps againſt the Drawer.

What ſhall be conſidered as an abſolute, or conditional Acceptance is a Queſtion of Law, to be determined by the Court, and is not to be left to the Jury. 1 Term Rep. 184.

159. AMONG Conditional Exchanges may alſo be reckoned thoſe Bills that are given upon Account of any Wager, or for the Aſſurance of Things dubious. And thoſe made upon Account of a Wager, *&c.* are either ſingle or reciprocal and mutual. The ſingle ones are ſuch as follow—a Perſon's giving a Sum of Money to another, who in Return gives him a Bill of Exchange, payable for a larger Sum than he reeeived at the Day of Marriage, Surrender of ſuch a beſieged Town, or any other contingent or uncertain Event; as alſo to ſecure a Requital for ſome Favour or Service done, when the Bill may be made as follows, *viz.*

London, March 7th, 1791.

FOURTEEN Days after I am nominated a Commiſſioner of the Exciſe (*or after I have obtained ſuch a Suit of Law,* &c.) I promiſe to pay to *A. B.* the Sum of one thouſand Pounds, *&c.*

C. D.

N. B. *This I think is rather a Promiſſory Note of Hand than Bill of Exchange; however, as it is termed this latter by ſome good Authors, I ſhall not preſume to new name it.*

160. When a Conditional Bill is not accepted, or if accepted, not paid, the Poſſeſſor muſt proteſt, and ſeek his Redreſs and Satisfaction from the Drawer; taking Care to inſert in the ſaid Proteſt, and alſo to prove that the Condition was performed, or that he was ready and willing to perform it, otherwiſe the Proteſt is of no Value.

161. In Caſe the Poſſeſſor of a Conditional Bill, who is abſolutely obliged to the Performance of its Contents, would mortify the Sum, and not demand Payment to avoid performing the Condition, in ſuch Caſe the Acceptor may compel him thereto, by depoſiting the Money, and proteſting againſt the Poſſeſſor for Non-performance of Conditions and all Damages occaſioned thereby, and then proceed againſt him according to the Law and Cuſtom of Exchanges; and the Reaſon is, becauſe he, the Poſſeſſor, would have acted in like Manner againſt the Acceptant, if he had been tardy.

162. If a Condition whereon an Exchange Contract is grounded, was once poſſible, after the Poſſeſſor had procured Acceptance, if the Poſſeſſor was obliged to perform it, or after the Remitter received the Bill from the Drawer, provided

the former obliged himſelf to a Performance, and it ſhould afterwards be morally impoſſible, their neglecting the Opportunity makes them liable to ſatisfy all the Damage and Loſs that the Drawer, Acceptor, or any other concerned ſhall prove they have ſuffered and ſuſtained in it, becauſe his Condition was the Cauſe of the Contract.

163. A Condition may be ſaid to be performed, though it be not actually performed by the Profeſſor, if another acts for him and does it by his Order, or if another concerned in it acknowledge it as *quaſi* performed, and this will oblige the Acceptor to pay. As thus, if *A.* pay to *B.* then pay to *C.* &c. or if *A.* and *B.* diſcount, or *B.* confeſſes himſelf ſatisfied, the Condition is performed.

164. As *Pro Forma* Exchanges are frequently practiſed, I ſhall mention ſome Particulars concerning them in this general Treatiſe of all the different Species of Bills; and ſhall firſt obſerve, that when any one would draw on his Debtor, and avoid the Riſk of having his Bill returned, he may make his Draught payable to a Friend, or ſome Dependent, and for the greater Formality, inſert Value of ſome one, though he has received none, and another Perſon's Name may be uſed, as a Remitter, with or without his Knowlege and Conſent, or a feigned Name may be inſerted inſtead thereof, though this muſt only be done when the Bill is made payable to a third, or any other Perſon, or his Order, for if the Bill be made payable to the Perſon whoſe Name is uſed as a Remitter, or his Order, it muſt be with his Conſent and Approbation.

165. When a feigned Name is uſed, or any true Name unrequired, and only *pro forma*, the Drawer muſt neceſſarily adviſe the Perſon to whom or to whoſe Order it is payable, that the Value is only ſet *pro forma*, and the Name feigned or uſed without the Perſon's Knowledge; but if any Man's Name is inſerted with his Conſent, the Bills are uſually made payable to his Order, who is the Remitter *pro forma*, demanding Acceptance and Payment in his own Name, by which Means the Correſpondent need not know but that the Bill is real, otherwiſe he muſt be acquainted with the Truth, and that the Bill was only made *pro forma*.

166. A Man ought to be very circumſpect in lending his Name to a *pro forma* Bill made payable to his Order, as ſuch Bills cannot be drawn in, nor will be paid without his Indorſement; and this, though it be only to pleaſure the Drawer, and for Form Sake, will oblige the Indorſer to the Poſſeſſor really and abſolutely, and not formally only.

167. When a Bill, wherein a Perſon's Name is uſed *pro forma*, is made payable to his Order, and drawn in or negociated and indorſed by him, the Poſſeſſor muſt make good the Value to him, and not to the Drawer, though he knew certainly that the Indorſer's Name is only uſed *pro forma*; except the Indorſer, by an Order under his Hand, direct the Holder to make it good to the Drawer, or unleſs the Indorſer, at the Requeſt of the Drawer, had indorſed it in Blank, in which Caſe the Drawer, however, is obliged to indemuify the Poſſeſſor from all Damage or Claims that the Indorſer might futurely make.

168. He that, to pleaſure his Friend, ſuffers himſelf to be made the Remitter of a *pro forma* Bill, and does draw in and indorſe it, whether he receivcs the Value himſelf, or pays, or aſſigns it to the Drawer, he ought, though he has no Intereſt in the whole Negociation, to make a Minute thereof in his Books, at leaſt to enter it in his Waſte-Book, as a Memorandum; and to receive the Value himſelf is moſt prudent, as the Drawer's Aſſignment on him for it afterwards, will be his Acquittance.

169. When any one draws upon his Debtor, and to prevent Loſs by proteſting, makes the Bill payable to the Order of ſome Perſon, who, after Acceptance procured, will draw it in, or direct his Correſpondent to receive it, and for Form makes the Value received; he ſhould be very cautious whoſe Name he makes Uſe of, and to whom he ſends the Bill, that in Caſe the ſaid Remitter ſhould happen to draw it in, and it ſhould be proteſted for Non-payment, and the Indorſer prove inſolvent, he, the Drawer, may not be obliged to ſatisfy the

Re-exchange to the Poſſeſſor of his Bill, without having received any Thing for it, or if the ſame ſhould be paid, he do not barter a bad Debt for a worſe, and quite loſe his Money.

170. When a Drawer dares not draw in the Bill, whoſe Value he hath made received *pro forma*, fearing leſt the Perſon it is addreſſed to ſhould not accept it, or not pay it if he did, and therefore makes it directly payable to one living at the ſame Place with his Debtor, adviſing his Correſpondent that for ſome particular Reaſons the Value is made received, though only *pro forma*; in this Caſe, the Poſſeſſor ſhould act with Prudence and Caution, in paying the Amount of the Bill after receiving it, which ought not to be to the Drawer, without an expreſs Order from the Remitter, or the Perſon whoſe Name is uſed as ſuch, for his ſo doing; or unleſs the Drawer give him a ſufficient Satisfaction, and he knows him to be both a ſolvent and honeſt Man.

171. Among *pro forma* Exchanges, thoſe Bills muſt be reckoned which are drawn on a Debtor, and remitted to a Creditor of the Drawer's; to be paid to his Order, Value of the ſame, *pro forma*, and without agreeing to any Courſe, only requeſting from him to procure Payment, and place it, when received, to his Account.

172. A Debtor, on giving ſuch a Bill to his Creditor, ſhould demand a Receipt from him for the Bill, with an Acknowledgement that his Name as Remitter is only uſed *pro forma*, and obliging himſelf when paid, either to remit or credit it to the Drawer, according to the then current Courſe of Exchange; but, if he cannot recover the Bill, he muſt excuſe putting the Drawer to any further Charge for Proteſts, *&c.*

173. And when a Creditor admits of ſuch a Bill from his Debtor, he ſhould take from him an Order under his Hand, to ſend the ſaid Bill to his Correſpondent, or to demand himſelf Acceptance and Payment, that in Caſe the Money ſhould be received by his Correſpondent, but not remitted to him, or being remitted, the Remittances are not paid, or that Proteſts not being made in due Form, *&c.* the Debtor may have no Room to complain of his Creditor, who will by this Means avoid expoſing himſelf to the Loſs that may accrue from the Correſpondent's Miſmanagement, which, had he acted without Orders, he would be liable to pay.

174. And if in ſuch a Caſe the Debtor fixes his Courſe with his Creditor, whether before or after the Acceptance is procured, and does credit his Account current with the Sum; or elſe when another, whoſe Name is uſed *pro forma* agrees for the Courſe with the Drawer, and pays him the Value, then his Exchange loſes its *pro forma* Nature, and becomes actual and real; and in Caſe of Proteſt, the Drawer is obliged to make good the Re-exchange and Charges.

175. When ſuch a Bill, at the Requeſt of the Debtor, is by the Creditor drawn in, and the Value is made him good in Account current, the Loſs by Re-exchange and Charges appertains to the Debtor; but, if the Creditor draws in the Bill without the Drawer's Order, the Loſs muſt be his, if any happen.

Of the Loſs of Bills of Exchange, &c.

176. BILLS of EXCHANGE are often *loſt* by being miſlaid, the Poſt's Miſcarriage, or various other Accidents; it is therefore cuſtomary to give three of the ſame Tenor or Date, as has been before obſerved, and ſometimes four or more, concerning which I ſhall mention ſome particulars, for my Reader's Government and Information.

177. When a Remitter declares to the Drawer, that the Bills he received are loſt, or ſo miſlaid that he cannot find them, and deſires him to repay their Value, under a ſatisfactory Indemnification from any future Prejudice or Demands about them; the Drawer in this Caſe, is not obliged to comply, though the Negociation was for his own Account; only, he muſt give other Bills, and take Care that theſe be exactly the ſame with the former, differing in nothing, but that, if he

had given the firſt, ſecond, or third before, he now adds the fourth and fifth, though this ſhould not be done neither, after the Bills are fallen due, unleſs the Remitter give the Drawer ſufficient Security to bear him harmleſs.

178. It is the Duty of all Poſſeſſors of Bills to have a ſpecial Care of them, that they may eſcape the aforementioned Accidents; and it would be prudent in every Merchant to fill up blank Indorſements, as ſoon as he conveniently can, after Receipt, leſt he ſhould loſe them, and the Finder do it for him.

179. Whenever a Poſſeſſor diſcovers that he hath loſt a Bill, he ought inſtantly, or at leaſt before the Day of Payment, to adviſe the Acceptor thereof, with the Precaution not to pay it to any other than him, or his Order, and in Caſe another come to recover, to ſtop it, and adviſe him thereof.

180. If the accepted Bill be the *firſt*, and is made payable to the Order of one at the Place of its Diſcharge, and he in whoſe Favour it is, intends to draw in the *ſecond*, but has loſt the *firſt* that was accepted, and has no *third* or *fourth*, nor cannot procure them, as the Drawer is dead, or abſent, *&c.* he may yet draw in and negociate the Sum, if the Indorſer, in Caſe his Firm be unknown to the Acceptor, ſends a full Power, by Letter of Attorney, to him he would have it paid to, for receiving it; but if the Indorſer's Hand be well known, and himſelf in good Credit, then a written Order to the Acceptor for its Payment, with an Indemnification, will be ſufficient.

181. But it ſhould likewiſe be remarked as an Act of Imprudence in an Acceptor, to ſatisfy a Bill made payable to Order, though by him accepted, if that, or another of the ſame Tenor and Date, be not indorſed in due Form, and delivered up to him, with the accepted one, at the Time of Payment, though demanded by the Perſon whom the Remitter or Indorſer hath impowered for that Purpoſe; but when the accepted Bill is loſt, and the *ſecond*, unaccepted, is regularly indorſed till it come to him to whom it is payable, the Acceptor, in ſuch Caſe, is obliged to pay the ſame when due, upon a ſufficient Security given him to deliver up the accepted Bill if it again appeared, or to indemnify him from any future Demands for its Value.

182. When any one miſſes his accepted Bill, whether payable directly to the Poſſeſſor or to his Order, or if ſuch a one receive Advice from his Correſpondent that he has remitted him *ſuch a Sum, in ſuch and ſuch a Bill*, &c. though on opening his Letter he finds the Bill is not incloſed, or if the Letter and Bill have miſcarried, of whoſe forwarding he has Advice by the ſucceeding Poſt, and finds that the Day of Payment draws ſo near, as to hinder his getting other Bills in Room of the loſt one, he may when it comes due, demand Payment upon his Letter of Advice, with the Tender of Security to free and diſcharge the Acceptor from any future Demands of that Sum, by Virtue of the loſt Bill; and if the Acceptor will not pay on thoſe Terms, he may be proteſted againſt for Re-exchange and Charges.

183. When an accepted Bill, proteſted for Non-payment, is loſt, the Drawer is not obliged to make good the Re-exchange and Charges, unleſs he obtain ſufficient Security to indemnify and free him from all future Demands, and engage a Reſtoration of the Sum with Intereſt, which he ſhall have paid for the Re-exchange and Charges, in Caſe it ſhould appear that the Bill, pretended to be loſt, ſhould afterwards be paid by the Acceptor or any other *ſupra* Proteſt.

184. When an accepted Bill is loſt or miſlaid, the Remitter or Poſſeſſor cannot have immediate Satisfaction from either the Acceptor or Drawer, but muſt proceed againſt them in the ordinary Courſe of Law, as if it was for ſome other Kind of Debt, as a Proteſt cannot be made but upon an accepted Bill, or the refuſed Offers of Indemnity,

185. *Marius* adviſes, that as ſoon as the Poſſeſſor of a Bill miſſes it, he ſhould have immediate Recourſe to the Acceptor, and in the Preſence of a Notary and two Witneſſes, acquaint him with its being loſt; and ſignify to him, that at his Peril, he pay it to none but thoſe with his Order; and *he* adds, that no one ſhould refuſe Payment of a Bill he has accepted becauſe it is miſſing: As *he* aſſerts, that Proteſt being made for Non-payment, upon the Offer of a ſufficient Security

and Indemnification, will oblige the Acceptor to make good all Loſſes, Re-exchange and Charges, as he wilfully occaſioned them *.

So, by the Statute of 9 *Will.* III. *Sect.* 3. " It is provided, that in Caſe, any ſuch inland Bill or Bills of Exchange, as mentioned in the former Part of the Act, ſhall happen to be loſt or miſcarried within the Time before limited for the Payment of the ſame, then the Drawer of the ſaid Bill or Bills, is and ſhall be obliged to give another Bill or Bills of the ſame Tenor with thoſe firſt given, the Perſon or Perſons to whom they are or ſhall be ſo delivered giving Security, if demanded, to the ſaid Drawer, to indemnify him againſt all Perſons whatſoever, in Caſe the ſaid Bill or Bills of Exchange, ſo alledged to be loſt or miſcarried, ſhall be found again."

186. If the *firſt* accepted loſt Bill was made payable to him that loſt it, and the *ſecond*, unaccepted, ſhould be made payable to another Man, then if the Money be really paid when due to him, to whom the *firſt* accepted, though loſt Bill was payable, ſuch Payment is warrantable and good, and the Poſſeſſor of the *ſecond* can have no Demand on the Acceptor.

187. And ſuppoſe the ſaid *firſt* accepted Bill ſhould be found by a Stranger, who demands the Money in the Name of him to whom it is made payable, or that the true Poſſeſſor ſhould have aſſigned it to another, and taken up the Value, yet neither can have any Demands on the Acceptor, if previous thereto he has paid it to whom it was payable, though without the accepted Bill, under a proper Security and Indemnification.

188. If a Bill of Exchange be loſt by him, with whom it was left for Acceptance, or that he hath by Miſtake given it to a wrong Perſon, or by any other Change or Intention, the Poſſeſſor cannot obtain a Return of his Bill, neither accepted nor unaccepted, he that loſt it is obliged to give the Perſon to whom it was payable, or to his Order, a Note of Hand for Payment of its Amount on the Day it becomes due, upon Delivery of the *ſecond*, if it arrives in Time, or if not, upon the ſaid Note, which in all Caſes is to have the Law and Privilege of a Bill of Exchange; and, if the Acceptor refuſe this, the Holder muſt immediately proteſt for Non-acceptance, and when due muſt demand the Money, though he has neither Note nor Bill, which, if refuſed, a Proteſt muſt be regularly made for Non-payment.

Where an original Bill is loſt, and another cannot be had of the Drawer, a Proteſt may be made on a Copy, eſpecially where the Refuſal of Payment is not for Want of the original Bill, but merely for another Cauſe. *Kyd's* Law of Bills of Exch. P. 88.

189. The Poſſeſſor of a Bill ſhould be careful that it be ſent to the Place of Payment in Time for its Recovery, and not detain it to the laſt Moment, as the irregular Arrival of the Poſt may hinder it from getting there till after due, in which Caſe, a Proteſt will be inſignificant in Regard to its Recovery of the Drawer, as this was not timely demanded; and therefore he that conſtitutes himſelf another's Agent, and receives Bills to ſolicit their Recovery, and neglects demanding Payment when they are due, or, if refuſed, omits proteſting, will be obliged to make good the Damage that ſhall accrue through his Remiſſneſs.

190. He that is Poſſeſſor of a Bill, which only ſays, *pay*, without mentioning the Time when, or that it is without a Date, or not clearly and legibly written, payable ſome Time after Date, *&c.* ſo that the certain preciſe Time of Payment cannot be calculated or known, muſt be very circumſpect, and demand the Money whenever there is any probable Appearance of the Time's being completed that was intended for its Payment, or that he can demonſtrate any Circumſtance that may determine it, or make it ſeem likely when it ſhould be paid.

191. When a Perſon hath a Bill ſent him to demand Acceptance, with Directions to hold it at the Order of the *ſecond*, and if the ſame is not produced, properly indorſed, at the Time it becomes due, nor the *firſt* aſked for, the Poſſeſſor of this may demand Payment thereof, on giving Security to produce the indorſed Bill

* But if a Bill, loſt by the Poſſeſſor, ſhould afterwards come into the Poſſeſſion of any Perſon, who ſhall have paid a full and valuable conſideration for it, without Knowledge of the Circumſtance of its having been loſt, the Drawer and the Acceptor, if the Bill was accepted, or the Drawer, if it was not accepted, muſt pay it, when due, to ſuch a fair Poſſeſſor, ſo that *Marius's* Law ſeems very doubtful, and the Proviſion of the Statute of *Will.* III. may in many Caſes be uſeleſs, to the Loſer of the Bill.

Bill, and in Caſe of Refuſal he may proteſt for Non-payment, and ſuch a Proteſt is of Validity againſt the Drawer; but yet, if he that hath the Bill omits to demand Payment, and to proteſt, he is no Ways culpable nor reſponſible, but the Detainer of the indorſed Bill may thank himſelf for his Careleſſneſs.

192. Though a Bill be not indorſed, or the Indorſement not right, but ſomething wanting in it, yet the Poſſeſſor is allowed to demand Payment, and the Acceptor is obliged to make it, upon Delivery of the two Bills, if he will under his Hand and Seal oblige himſelf to procure the third properly and truly indorſed.

193. If, through Miſtake, the Words and Figures deſcribing the Sum in a Bill of Exchange differ, the former are to be preferred, until further Advice clear up the Diſagreement; as it is more natural to ſuppoſe that a Man may miſtake in making a few Figures than in Writing ſeveral Words, and the former at the Top of the Bill only ſerving to expreſs an Abbreviation of the latter wrote at Length in the Body, and are indeed the very Subſtance of it, and therefore more particular Regard ought to be had to them than the others; and for the ſame Reaſon, though the Sum figured in the Letter of Advice and Bill do agree, the Words in the Body of the Bill ſhould determine the Affair, at leaſt till the Certainty can be known.

194. And if the Name of the Perſon to whom the Bill is payable ſhould be altered, eraſed, or interlined before Acceptance, this will not juſtify the Acceptor's Refuſal to pay it when due to the Perſon whoſe Name has been ſo mended or interlined, as he muſt or ought to have taken Notice of ſuch an eſſential Particular, when he accepted the Bill, and ſhould have ſtarted the Objection and ſatisfied himſelf about it before accepting, as this obliges him to a Compliance, even though he ſhould aver that the Amendment or Interlining was made after, except he can prove it, which it will lie upon him to do.

195. If the Direction on a Bill of Exchange be forgot, but the Remitter adviſe his Correſpondent on whom it was intended to be drawn, the Poſſeſſor may demand Acceptance, and in Caſe of Refuſal proteſt againſt the Drawer, and recover the Charges of him; and in Caſe the Perſon drawn on have a Letter of Advice from the Drawer, deſiring him to accept ſuch a Bill, he may ſafely do it, though it comes without a Direction.

196. Another Method of exchanging, very different from all thoſe beforementioned, is *that* by Bills on Marts and Fairs, and though the *Engliſh* have very little Concern in theſe Negociations, I have thought it not foreign to my Deſign of giving my Readers a general Notion of Exchanges, to deſcribe the Nature of thoſe particular ones; which I ſhall do in ſpeaking of a few of the moſt conſiderable, and from theſe a juſt Idea may be formed of all the Reſt.

197. There are many Fairs in *Europe*, where Buſineſs for very great Sums is tranſacted; as at *Lyons*, *Rheims*, *Rouen*, *Bourdeaux*, *Troyes*, *St. Denis*, *Dieppe*, *Toulon*, &c. in *France*; *Francfort*, upon the *Main*, *Leipzick* and *Naumbourgh*, in *Germany*; *Bolzano*, in the *Ferol*; and *Novi*, ſubject to the *Genoeſe*; with divers others unneceſſary to be mentioned here; and, as I propoſed, I ſhall limit what I have to ſay concerning them in Regard of Bills, to thoſe of *Lyons*, *Frankfort*, *Leipzick*, or *Leipzig*, and *Naumbourg*, being the moſt conſiderable of all others.

198. There are yearly four Fairs at LYONS, in which each hath his Payment of Bills, bearing the Name of the preceding Fair; the *firſt* is that of the *Epiphany* which alway begins in *January*, the *Monday* after *Twelfth-Day*; the *ſecond* is *Eaſter* Fair, beginning on St. *Niſier's* Day, in *April*; the *third* is *Auguſt* Fair, which begins on St. *Dominick's* Day in that Month; and the *fourth* is the Fair of *All-Saints*, beginning on St. *Hubert's* Day, in *November*; and as each Fair has its Payment, the major Part of the Bills on this City are not made payable in Fair Time; and though they ſhould be, they will only be diſcharged afterwards in the Payment of that Fair, which Payments are regulated as follows, *viz.*

199. The Payment of the *Epiphany* begins the firſt, and ends the laſt of *March*; that of *Eaſter* begins the firſt, and ends the laſt of *June*; that of *Auguſt*

begins the firſt, and ends the laſt of *September*; and that of *All-Saints* begins the firſt, and ends the laſt of *December*; ſo that when Bills are drawn to be paid at one of theſe appointed Times at *Lyons*, that is not yet begun, the Drawer ſays, *Pay this my firſt of Exchange*, &c. *in the next* Epiphany *Payment*, *or in the next* Eaſter *Payment*, &c. but if the Payment is already begun, the Bill muſt then be drawn payable *in this current*, or Preſent *Payment of* Epiphany, *or this current Payment of* Eaſter, *&c.*

200. It was cuſtomary formerly to make the Bills drawn from *Amſterdam* and elſewhere, on the Payments of *Lyons*, in golden Crowns of the Sun; but as this Specie has been long ſince decried in *France*, the preſent uſage in Exchange is to draw for the Payments of *Lyons*, as is practiſed on all other Parts of that Kingdom, *viz.* in Crowns of ſixty Sous.

201. The Bills, drawn in the above Manner, are to be accepted in the ſix firſt Days of the Payment they are made payable in, and the Perſon they are drawn on is not obliged to declare whether he will or will not accept till the ſixth Day, but after that Day, the Bearer may proteſt them for Non-acceptance, though he ſhould detain them during the whole Time of that Payment, to ſee whether any one offers to diſcharge them; however the Proteſt ſhould immediately be forwarded to the Remitters; and if any one pays a Bill of Exchange in the Time of the Payment, before the ſixth Day, or if this be a Feaſt the Day following, it will be at his own Riſque.

202. The Bearers of Bills not ſatisfied by the laſt Day of any Payment, muſt proteſt them on the third Day after the Payment finiſhes, otherwiſe they will loſe their Right againſt the Drawers; but if this is done in Form and in the Time preſcribed, the Holder may afterwards refuſe Payment from any one that offers it, and take his Reimburſements on the Drawer, both for Principal and Charges.

203. And the ſaid Poſſeſſors of Bills are obliged to take their Reimburſement on the Drawers or Indorſers in a Time limited, *viz.* For all Bills drawn from any Part of *France*, in *two Months*; thoſe which are from *Italy*, *Switzerland*, *Germany*, *Holland*, *Flanders*, and *England*, in *three Months*; and thoſe which are drawn from *Spain*, *Portugal*, *Poland*, *Sweden*, and *Denmark*, in *ſix Months*, to be counted from the Date of the Proteſt; and in Default thereof they will loſe their Rights againſt the Drawers or Indorſers.

204. FRANCFORT has two annual Fairs of great Reſort, *viz.* the *firſt* is the Fair of *Eaſter*, beginning the *Sunday* before *Palm-Sunday*, that is, fifteen Days before *Eaſter*; and the *ſecond* is the *September* Fair, which commences the *Sunday* preceding the Birth of the Virgin *Mary*, which is the 8th of *September*, if this Feaſt happens on *Monday*, *Tueſday*, or *Wedneſday*; but if it falls out on *Thurſday*, *Friday*, or *Saturday*, then the Fair does not begin till the *Sunday* following, or on the *Sunday* which that Feſtival may fall on.

205. Each of theſe Fairs laſts fifteen Days or a Fortnight; the firſt Week is appointed for accepting, and the ſecond for paying the Bills of Exchange; the Acceptance payable in Fair-Time is made from the *Monday* of its Opening to the *Tueſday* of the ſucceeding Week at nine o'Clock in the Morning, after which Hour, the Poſſeſſor of a Bill is no longer obliged to wait for Payment, but ſhould proteſt, or at leaſt note it for Non-acceptance, which indeed he may do from the Moment that Acceptance is denied.

206. Bills on theſe Fairs were formerly accepted verbally, but they muſt now be accepted in Form as other Bills are, by Subſcription of the Acceptor's Name, with the Day of its Acceptance; and when a Bill thus accepted is not ſatisfied before *Saturday* Noon in the Week of Payment, the Bearer is obliged to proteſt it for Non-payment, by carrying it to the Notary eſtabliſhed for that Purpoſe, between two o'Clock and Sun-ſet, that he may note it, after which he muſt ſend the Proteſt *per* firſt Poſt.

207. LEIPZICK has three Fairs yearly; the *firſt* being called the *New-Year's* Fair, commences on the firſt of *January*, or on the 2d, if the firſt be on a *Sunday*; the *ſecond* is at *Eaſter*, beginning always on the *Monday* three Weeks from that

Feaſt; and the *third* begins the firſt *Sunday* after St. *Michael*, whether that Day happens on a *Sunday* or not.

208. Theſe Fairs are opened on the appointed Days by the ringing of a Bell, and which rings again eight Days after to finiſh them; ſo that theſe eight intermediate Days between the two Ringings is properly the Fair, and the Acceptance of Bills is demanded on the firſt or ſecond of theſe Days; but if the Perſons on whom they are drawn have a Mind to defer their Acceptance till the Week of Payment, they may; which Week begins immediately after the Bell has rung to end the Fair, and laſts till the fifth Day following incluſive; ſo that the Bills on the *New-Year's* Fair ought to be paid the 12th of *January*, and thoſe on the Fairs of *Eaſter* and *Michaelmas*, the *Thurſday* in the Week of Payment, otherwiſe to be duly proteſted.

209. It is permitted to the Holders of the Bills to proteſt them for Non-acceptance, immediately on Refuſal, but not to return them; on the contrary, they are obliged to keep them till the Fair is entirely finiſhed, to ſee if any one offers Payment; and as what is called the *Convoy of Nuremberg* departs from *Leipzick* at ten at Night of the proteſting Day, there is no Room to make one after that Hour, and the Poſſeſſors will forfeit their Right againſt the Drawers if they let the Time ſlip.

210. NAUMBOURG holds a very conſiderable Fair yearly on the Feaſt of St. *Peter* and St. *Paul*, which is commonly reckoned as the fourth of *Leipſick*, becauſe the Generality of the Merchants attending the one have Recourſe to the other: This Fair begins on the Feſtival of the ſaid two Saints, being always the 29th of *June*, and it only laſts eight Days; Bills are accepted on the firſt and ſecond Days of the Fair, and ought to be paid on the 3d of *July* at furtheſt, or proteſted for Non-payment; but it is not cuſtomary to return them with the Proteſt till after the 5th of the ſaid Month, on which Day the Fair ends; and if the Bills are not then paid, the Holder may ſend them back by the firſt Poſt.

211. As the preceding Exchanges differ from all others, I ſhall here add a few neceſſary Obſervations for the Government of thoſe who engage therein; as it is certain that the greateſt Part of thoſe who take Bills on Fairs do it with the lucrative View of employing their Money to greater Advantage than common, either by negociating the ſaid Bills when the Time of the Fairs or Payments approaches, or by ſending them to the Places drawn on to be recovered and remitted them, which is commonly done with a conſiderable Profit; but as there is indiſputably a much greater Riſque in taking Bills on Fairs, than on Places where their Goodneſs or Validity muſt be immediately known, thoſe who take them on the former, cannot act with too much Caution in Regard of the Drawers.

212. And the Reaſon is very apparent to any one who ſeriouſly reflects on ſuch Negociations; for ſuppoſe I take a Bill of Exchange upon *Lyons*, payable at three Uſances, dated the 22d of *April*, I can immediately ſend it forward, and in a little Time have the Advice of its Acceptance, when I have two Debtors or Securities, *viz.* the Drawer and Acceptant; whereas if I take a Bill of the ſame Date, payable in the Payment of *Eaſter* Fair which finiſhes the 31ſt of *July*, and is the ſame Day, as the laſt of Grace or Reſpite to the above mentioned Bill taken at three Uſances, and whoſe Succeſs, whether it will be accepted or not, I cannot learn till about the 13th or 14th of *July*, becauſe, as I have before obſerved, *the Bills drawn upon the Payments of* Lyons *are only accepted during the ſix firſt Days of Payment*; now if from the 22d of *April* to the Beginning of *July* the Drawer of my Bill fails, I have great Reaſon to beleive it will neither be accepted nor paid; whereas if that drawn at the three Uſo's is not accepted, I ſhall know towards the 8th or 9th of *May*; and may have my Recourſe againſt the Drawer, who may be in a better Condition then to give me Satisfaction or Security than on the 13th or 14th of *July*, or the 10th or 11th of *Auguſt*, after getting my Bill with Proteſt for Non-payment; and this may ſuffice for what regards the Payments and Exchanges on Fairs.

213. I have already quoted ſundry Acts of Parliament in Force, relative to Inland Bills of Exchange, which have greatly altered their Nature from what it was before their Exiſtence; I ſhall now introduce ſome new Caſes which have been

been tried in our Courts of Law, in which very ſingular and unprecedent Circumſtances have occurred; and have ſo greatly perplexed not only the Gentlemen at the Bar, but even the learned Judges on the Bench, that final Deciſions will be ſollicited, upon Caſes made out expreſsly for that Purpoſe, from the ſupreme tribunal of the Kingdom, the Houſe of Lords. But before we proceed to theſe recent Trials, it will be neceſſary to notice in their Order, a few Deciſions prior to them; and which are nevertheleſs of the firſt authority, and of unſhaken Validity.

214. A Writ of Error was brought on a Judgment by *nil dicit* in an Action againſt the Drawer of an Inland Bill of Exchange, and it was objected that ſince the Act of 9 *Will.* III. no Damage ſhall be recovered againſt the Drawer upon a Bill of Exchange, without a Proteſt, and therefore the Action lies not, there being no Proteſt.

But *Holt* C. J. The Statute never intended to deſtroy the Action for Want of a Proteſt, but only to deprive the Party of recovering Intereſt and Coſt upon an Inland Bill againſt the Drawer without Notice of Non-payment by Proteſt: For before the Statute, there was this Difference between Foreign and Inland Bills of Exchange; if a Bill was Foreign, one could not reſort to the Drawer for Non-acceptance or Non-payment without a Proteſt, and reaſonable Notice thereof: But in Caſe of an inland Bill, there was no Occaſion for a Proteſt; but if any Prejudice happened to the Drawer, by the Non-payment of the Perſon drawn upon, and that for Want of Notice of Non-payment, which he to whom the Bill is made ought to give, the Drawer was not liable; and the Word *Damages* in the Statute, was meant only of Damages that the Party is at of being longer out of his Money by the Non-payment of the Drawer, than the Tenor of the Bill purported, and not of Damages for the original Debt: And the Proteſt was ordered for the Benefit of the Drawer; for if any Damages accrue to the Drawer for Want of Proteſt, they ſhall be borne by him to whom the Bill is made; and if no Damage accrue to him, then there is no Harm done him, and a Proteſt is only to give a formal Notice that the Bill is not accepted, or is accepted and not paid; and if in ſuch Caſe the Damage amount to the Value of the Bill, there ſhall be no Recovery, but otherwiſe he ought not to loſe his Debt; but that ought either to appear by Evidence upon *Non Aſſumpſit*, or by ſpecial Pleading: and the Act is very obſcurely and doubtfully penned, and we ought not by Conſtruction upon ſuch an Act to take away a Man's Right. And the Judgment was affirmed *per totam Curiam*.

215. In an Action on the Caſe on an Inland Bill of Exchange brought by the Indorſer againſt the Drawer, it was objected, that there was no Averment of the Defendant's being a Merchant; but it was anſwered and reſolved by the Court, that the Drawing of the Bill was a ſufficient Merchandiſing and Negociating to this Purpoſe. *Salk.* 125.

216. Acceptance of a Bill of Exchange after the Day of Payment paſt is uſual. L. *Raymond*, 364, 474.

So Acceptance for the Honour of the Drawer, *&c.*

217. To intitle the Party to an Action at Law in *England* againſt the Acceptor of a Bill, it matters not whether there be a Proteſt; but to intitle the Party to a Recovery againſt the Drawer beyond the Seas or elſewhere, there muſt be a Proteſt before a Notary Publick.

218. A Bill may be accepted for Part, when the Party on whom it was drawn had no more Effects of the Drawer's in his Hands; though whenever this happens, there muſt be a Proteſt for Non-acceptance, if not for the whole Sum, yet at leaſt for the Reſidue; and after Payment of ſuch Part there muſt be a Proteſt for the Remainder, as the receiving Part of the Money upon a Bill does no Ways weaken it. *Trin.* 20 *Car.* II. in *B. R.*

219. It is aſſerted by *Marius*, *Scarlet*, *Molloy*, and others that have treated of Bills of Exchange, that any Time before the Money comes due, the Drawer of a Bill may countermand the Payment although it hath been accepted, and this is uſually made before a Notary, though if it comes only under the Party's Hand, they allow it to be ſufficient, and in Caſe of Diſcount, or Payment before it is due, they ſuppoſe the Acceptor liable to pay it again in Caſe of a Countermand; from

from all which I muſt diſſent, as this abſolutely overſets the Validity of all Acceptances.

220. When a Bill beyond Seas is accepted, and not complied with when due, the Proteſt for Non-payment by a Notary is ſufficient to ſhew in Court here, without producing the Bill itſelf ; but if a Bill in *England* be accepted, and a ſpecial Action grounded on the Cuſtom be brought againſt the Acceptor, at the Trial the Plaintiff muſt produce the Bill accepted, and not the Proteſt, otherwiſe he will fail in his Action at that Time; therefore it is moſt ſecure that a Bill once accepted be kept, and only the Proteſt for Non-payment be remitted abroad.

221. If a Bill is not accepted to be paid when due, but for a longer Time, the Perſon to whom the Bill is made payable muſt proteſt the ſame for not being accepted according to the Tenor, yet he may however admit the Acceptance; nor can the Acceptor, if he once ſubſcribes the Bill for a longer Time, revoke his Acceptance, or blot out his Name, although it is not according to the Tenor of the Bill; for by this Act he hath made himſelf Debtor, and owns the Draught made by his Friend upon him, whoſe Right another Man cannot give away, and therefore cannot diſcharge the Acceptance ; and this Caſe will admit of two Proteſts, if not three, *viz.*

1. One Proteſt muſt be made for Non-acceptance, according to the Time the Bill is payable at.
2. For Non-payment when due according to the Bill's Tenor.
3. If the Money be not paid according to the Time that the Acceptor ſubſcribed for.

Per L. C J. *Pemberton* inter *Price* & *Shute*. *Paſc.* 33 *Car.* II. in *B. R.*

222. A Bill was drawn payable on the 1ſt of *January*, and the Perſon to whom it was directed accepts it to pay on the 1ſt of *March*, with which the Servant returns to his Maſter, who, perceiving this enlarged Acceptance, ſtrikes out the 1ſt of *March*, and puts in the 1ſt of *January*, and at that Time ſends the Bill for Payment, which the Acceptor refuſes; whereupon the Poſſeſſor ſtrikes out the 1ſt of *January*, and inſerts the 1ſt of *March* again : In an Action brought on this Bill, the Queſtion was, Whether theſe Alterations did not deſtroy the Bill ? and ruled, that it did not.

1 *Salk.* 126.

223. A Bill of Exchange, payable to a Perſon or Bearer, is not aſſignable, ſo as to enable the Indorſee to bring an Action, if Payment be refuſed; but when it is made payable to a Perſon or Order an expreſs Power is given thereby to aſſign, and the Indorſee may maintain an Action; and the firſt is a good Bill between the Indorſer and Indorſee.

Carthew's Rep. 460.

224. The Acceptance of a Bill, although after it is become due, is binding to the Acceptants, an Action is maintainable thereon ; the Effect of the Bill being the Payment of the Money, and not the Day of Payment.

2 *Show.* 1.

225. When a Bill of Exchange is accepted, it is good Ground for a ſpecial Action upon the Caſe, but it doth not make a Debt, *&c.*

1 *Salk.* 23.

226. *Indebitatus Aſſumpſit* doth not lie againſt the Acceptor of a Bill of Exchange, becauſe his Acceptance is a collateral Engagement, though it will lie

Ibid. 125.

againſt the Drawer ; and a general *Indebitatus Aſſumpſit* will not lie on a Bill of Exchange for Want of a Conſideration ; and therefore there muſt be a ſpecial Action upon the Cuſtom of Merchants, or an *Indebitatus Aſſumpſit* againſt the Drawer for Money by him received to the Plaintiff's Uſe.

227. In the Caſe of *Bromwich* and *Lades*, it was ſaid by the chief Juſtice *Treeby*, that Bills of Exchange were of ſuch general Uſe and Benefit, that upon an *Indebitat. Aſſumpſit*, a Bill of Exchange may be given in Evidence to maintain the Action ; and by Mr. Juſtice *Powel*, that upon a general *Indebitat. Aſſumpſit*, for Monies received to the Uſe of the *Plaintiff*, ſuch Bill may be left to the Jury to determine whether this was for Value received or not. In this Caſe the Declaration was on the Cuſtom of Merchants, and a general *Indebitat. Aſſumpſit* thereon. See the Declarations and Exceptions to it, in Caſe of *Bellaſis* and *Heſter*, in 1 *Lutwich*, 1589.

228. If a Bill of Exchange is drawn on two or more Perſons in theſe Terms *To Mr.* A, B. *and* C. D. *Merchants*, in London, they oughtboth to accept the Bill; for the Acceptance of only one is not complying with its Tenor, and it ſhould be proteſted; but if it come directed to *A. B.* and *C. D.* or to either of them; or thus, To *A. B.* or in his Abſence to *C. D.* in this Caſe, the Bill being accepted by either, it is ſufficient.

229. Bankers' or Goldſmiths' Notes are not to be accounted Caſh till received. *Luc.* 109. As for Example, *A.* draws a Note upon a Goldſmith, and ſends a Servant to receive the Money, and to inveſt it in Exchequer Bills; the Servant got *B.* to give him Money for the Note, with which he purchaſed the Exchequer Bills ordered; and two Days afterwards the Goldſmith failed; it was adjudged that *A.* muſt anſwer the Money to *B.* as the Property of the Note was not transferred to *B.* there being no Indorſement; and he could not have ſued upon it, it being only in the Nature of a Pledge or Security to him.

It was the received Opinion, and certainly founded on the Cuſtom of Merchants in the City of *London*, that Draughts on Bankers, payable to *A. B.* or Bearer on Demand, ought to be carried for Payment on the very Day they are received, and when it is conſidered that great Part of the Payments for the Purchaſe of Shares in the public Funds or Stocks are paid by the Purchaſers in Draughts upon their Bankers at the Inſtant of making the Transfer of the Stock, I ſtill think it adviſeable to take the Draughts for Payment without Delay, and not to part with the Receipt for the Transfer till the Banker has honoured the Draught.

But in Point of Law, it has been lately ſaid from the Bench, that if the Poſſeſſor of a Draught on a Banker does not keep it longer than *twenty-four Hours* after he receives it, before he tenders it for Payment, and within that Time the Banker ſtops Payment, the Drawer is obliged to pay the Money. The Caſe was as follows. The Plaintiff took the Defendant's Draught on his Bankers, *Brown and Collinſon*; the next Morning they ſtopt Payment, and the Defendant refuſes to give Caſh for his Draught, alledging, that if the Plaintiff had preſented it for Payment as ſoon as poſſible after he received it, the Bankers would have paid it. *Earl Mansfield* obſerved, that the Whole reſted upon Cuſtom; and the Queſtion to be determined was, Whether the Plaintiff was obliged to go to the Bankers on the Day he received the Draught, for if he had, it appeared he would have been paid? His Lordſhip ſaid, it was unreaſonable to ſuppoſe, that a Tradeſman ſhould be compelled to run about the Town with half a Dozen Draughts from *Charing Croſs* to *Lombard Street*, and other Places, on the ſame Day. The Jury were to conſider that *twenty-four* Hours was the uſual Time allowed, and the Plaintiff kept it no longer from being paid, for the next Morning the Town was alarmed by the Bankers ſtopping Payment. The Jury however found for the Defendant.—*Sittings at Guildhall after Eaſter Term*, 1782. And upon a new Trial, the Court of King's Bench confirmed the Verdict.

230. A Note is no Payment where there was an original and precedent Debt due, but ſhall be intended to be taken upon Condition that the Money be paid in a convenient Time; but the taking a Note in Writing for Goods ſold may amount to Payment of the Money, becauſe it is Part of the original Contract. *Mich.* 2 *Ann.* 3 *Salk.* 118.

231. A Servant of Sir *Robert Clayton* and Mr. Alderman *Morris*, but at that Time actually gone from their Service, took up two hundred Guineas of Mr. *Monck*, a Goldſmith (who knew nothing of his being diſcarded) without any Authority from his *quondam* Maſters, who refuſing to ſatisfy Mr. *Monck* for the ſame, he brought an Action againſt Sir *Robert* and Mr. *Morris*, and being tried at *Guildhall*, it was ruled *per Keeling* Chief Juſtice, that they ſhould anſwer, and there was a Verdict for the Plaintiff; and though there were great Endeavours uſed to obtain a new Trial, yet it was denied; the Courts at *Weſtminſter* being fully ſatisfied that they ought to anſwer, for this Servant had frequently received and paid Caſh for them; and they were obliged to comply, and paid the Money.

2 *Vent.* 310. *Witherley* v. *Sarsfield.*

232. A Person who is no Merchant, drawing a Bill of Exchange, makes him within the Custom of Merchants as to that Bill.

1 *Show.* 125.

233. If the Drawer mentions, *for Value received*, he is chargeable at Common Law; but if no such Mention, then you must come upon the Custom of Merchants only.

2 *Vent.* 310. *Carth.* 5. *Show.* 264. *Hawkins* v. *Gardner.*

234. Concerning a Bill of Exchange being extended for the King, Judgement for the Plaintiff notwithstanding. *Evans* v. *Cramlington.*

Carth. 466. Cases *B. R.* 213.

235. Part of a Bill of Exchange cannot be assigned so as to entitle the Indorsee to an Action; if it were otherwise the Party might be vexed with as many Actions as the Holder of the Bill should think fit.

3 *Sal.* 70.

236. It is not necessary to prove a Protest made by a Publick Notary, for that would tend to destroy Commerce, and publick Transactions of that Nature.

Cases *B. R* 346. Cases *B. R.* 380. Ditto, 517.

237. *I promise to pay the Bearer so much Money on Demand*, is no Bill of Exchange, and declaring on the Custom will not make it so.

238. A Goldsmith or Banker's Note, accepted in Payment, shall not be a Payment, if the Party who gave it knew the Goldsmith to be in a failing Condition, for such Knowledge makes it a Fraud.

Williams v. *Harrison.* *Carth.* 160. 3 *Salk.* 197.

239. Infancy pleaded by the Drawer of a Bill of Exchange and held a good Bar, being drawn in the Course of Trade, and not for Necessaries.

Pearson v. *Garret,* 4 *Mod.* 242. *Comb.* 227. *Skin.* 398.

240. An Action was brought upon a Note, for the Payment of sixty Guineas when the Defendant should marry such a Person, in which the Plaintiff declared as upon a Bill of Exchange, setting forth the Custom of Merchants; and it was held, that to pay Money upon such a Contingency cannot be called Trading, and therefore not within the Custom of Merchants; and Judgment was given for the Defendant.

Buller v. *Crips.* 6 *Mod.* 29.

241. A Note was in this Form: *I promise to pay* J. S. *or Order, the Sum of one hundred Pounds, on Account of Wine had of him.* J. S. indorsed it, and the Indorsee brings an Action against the Drawer, and declares upon the Custom of Merchants; and doubted by *Holt* whether Action would lie, and advised with Merchants, who declared that such Notes had been in Use thirty Years, and that they looked upon them as Bills of Exchange, but *Cur. advisare vult.*

Ibid. *Williams* v. *Williams.* Carth. 269.

Holt declared he remembered when Actions on Bills of Exchange first began.

242. A Note drawn by *J. P.* whereby he promised to pay 12*l.* 10*s.* to *J. W.* on a Day certain; and he indorsed the Note for Value received to *D. F.* who indorsed it to the Plaintiff for Value received, who brought an Action against *J. W.* setting forth the Custom of Merchants; *and held the Action lay.*

2 *Geo.* II. Cap. 25. S. 1.

243. By this Statute it is enacted, that if any Person shall forge, or procure to be forged, or assist in forging, any (*inter alia*) Bill of Exchange, Promissory Note for Payment of Money, Indorsement, or Assignment of any Bill of Exchange, or Promissory Note for Payment of Money, or any Acquittance, or Receipt for Money or Goods; or shall utter or publish, as true, any such forged Bill, *&c.* knowing the same to be forged, with an Intent to defraud any Person, every such Offender shall be guilty of Felony without Benefit of Clergy. And,

7 *Ge.* II. Cap. 22.

244. By this Statute, if any Person shall falsly make, alter, forge, or procure to be falsly made, *&c.* or assist in falsly making, *&c.* any Acceptance of any Bill of Exchange, or the Number or principal Sum of any accountable Receipt for any Note, Bill, *&c.* or any Warrant, or Order for Payment of Money, or Delivery of Goods, or shall utter or publish any such false Acceptance, Bills, *&c.* with Intent to defraud any Person; every such Offender shall suffer as a Felon, without Benefit of Clergy.

Notwithstanding these positive Laws, the absurd and mischievous Custom of making inland Bills payable to fictitious Persons; that of one Person indorsing another's Name; and even drawing in feigned Names had prevailed so generally, and got to such a Height, probably from an Idea that an Indictment for Felony would be easily quashed, upon proving that no Fraud was intended—as to make it necessary to proceed with the utmost Caution, and at the same Time with becoming Firmness in the Courts of Law, to support the Honour and Credit

dit of mercantile Tranſactions within the Realm, and the Dignity of the Legiſlature, whoſe Statutes were thus openly violated with Impunity.

From the Rule in Law therefore, that in an Action againſt a Drawer or Acceptor of a Bill, payable to Order, there muſt be Proof of the Signature of the firſt Indorſer, and of all thoſe to whom an Indorſement has been ſpecially made: has ariſen the Queſtion which has ſo long agitated the commercial World on the Subject of *Indorſements, in the Name of fictitious Payees.* *Kyd.* p. 137.

A BILL payable to the Order of a fictitious Perſon, and indorſed in the fictitious Name, is not a Novelty among Merchants and Traders. A Caſe of that Kind appears to have been brought to Trial upwards of twenty Years ago. It was an Action by the Indorſee againſt the Acceptor of a Bill of Exchange, payable to *Butler* and Co. and their Order, and indorſed in that Name. The Plaintiff was ſo far from proving it to have been indorſed by any Perſons uſing that Firm, that his own Witneſſes ſaid, they believed it was indorſed by *Cox*, the Drawer. It alſo appeared, that there was a Houſe of *Butler* and Co. with whom *Cox* had Dealings; but it was proved that the Bill in Queſtion, had never been in their Hands; it was admitted that the Bill was a true one, and the Defendant had regularly accepted it; it appeared further, that the Acceptor had *expreſsly promiſed to pay*, at the Time the Holder had diſcounted the Bill; but it was inſiſted, that the Indorſement being fictitious, the Plaintiff had failed in making out an eſſential Part of his Title. *Lord Mansfield* obſerved, that the intent of the Bill was only to enable *Cox* to raiſe Money, and the reaſon why it was not made payable to his Order, was, that there were other Bills payable at that Time to his Order, and if this had been ſo too, there would have been too many in the ſame Name in Circulation at the ſame time, which would have had the Appearance of *fictitious Credit*; that Names were often uſed of Perſons who never exiſted: the Defendant, by his Acceptance, and promiſing expreſsly to pay the Bill, had enabled *Cox* to put it in Circulation, and having ſo done, he ſhould not avail himſelf of an Objection that the Plaintiff had not completely made out his Title. *Stone* v. *Freeland*, *B. R.* Sittings at Guildhall after *Eaſter* Term, 1769.

But in the Years 1786, 1787, and 1788, two or three Houſes, connected together in Trade, entering into Agreements far beyond their Capitals, and apprehending that the Credit of their own Names would not be ſufficient to procure Currency to their Bills, adopted, in a very extenſive degree, a Practice, which before had been found convenient on a ſmaller Scale. So long as the Acceptors or Drawers could either procure Money to anſwer their Bills, or had Credit enough with the Holder to have them renewed, the Subjects of theſe fictitious Indorſements never came in Queſtion. But when the Parties could no longer ſupport their Credit, and a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy became neceſſary, the other Creditors felt it their Intereſt to reſiſt the Claims of the Holders of theſe Bills, and inſiſted that they ſhould not be admitted to prove their Debts; becauſe they could not comply with the general Rule of Law, which requires Proof of the Hand-writing of the *firſt* Indorſer. The Queſtion came before the Lord Chancellor by Petition: He directed Trials at Law, and ſeveral have been had: Three againſt the Acceptors in the King's Bench, and one againſt the Drawer in the Common-Pleas; though not all expreſsly by that Direction.

In the firſt Caſe againſt the Acceptor, beſides the general Counts for Money *paid* by the Plaintiff to the Defendant's Uſe, and *Money had and received* by the Defendants to the Plaintiff's Uſe, there were alſo two ſpecial Counts laid on the Bill itself. The firſt was in the Terms of the Bill—"that the Defendant and others drew a Bill of Exchange on the Defendant, payable to *Grigſon* and Co. or Order, three Months after Date, which the Defendant accepted; and that *Grigſon* and Co. indorſed it to *Lewis* and *Potter*, who indorſed it to the Plaintiff. "The ſecond Count ſtated it to be, "a Bill drawn as above in Favour of certain Perſons trading under the Firm of *Lewis* and *Potter*, or Order, and indorſed by *Lewis* and *Potter* to the Plaintiffs." The Circumſtances proved at the Trial were theſe—That there was a Houſe of Trade at *Nottingham* under the Firm of *Harris*, *Harries* and *Plant*, of which the Defendant was one of the Partners; and that the Defendant *alone* carried on Buſineſs in *Wood-Street*, and reſided in *London*; that the Body of the Bill, as well as the Signatures of the Drawers and Acceptors, were in the *Hand-writing* of the Defendant; *Tatlock* v. *Harris*. 3 Term Rep.

that no ſuch Houſe of Trade as that of *Grigſon* and Co. was concerned in the Tranſaction, but that the Defendant had drawn the Bill payable to *Grigſon* and Co. at the Requeſt of *Lewis* and *Potter*; that the Indorſement in the Names of *Grigſon* and Co. was fictitious, and that before the Bill came due, the Defendant knew that to be the Caſe; but it did not expreſsly appear, whether he knew it, at the Time the Bill was drawn: that the Indorſement of *Lewis* and *Potter* was in the Hand-writing of one of the Partners of that Houſe, and that they received the Bill from the Defendant and delivered it to the Plaintiffs: that the Value of the Bill was paid to the Houſe of *Lewis* and *Potter* in Draughts on Bankers, which were afterwards paid in Caſh; and that the Defendant had Credit given him in Account with *Lewis* and *Potter* for the Value of the Bill.

To this Evidence, the Defendant's Counſel *demurred*, as not ſupporting any Count in the Declaration.

Lord Kenyon, in giving the Opinion of the Court, ſaid, that in deciding this particular Caſe, they did not wiſh to have it underſtood that they meant to infringe on the Rule as applicable to Caſes in general; for that generally ſpeaking, there was no Doubt but the Indorſee of a Bill of Exchange, payable to Order, muſt in deriving his Title, prove the Hand-writing of the firſt Indorſer. But that this Deciſion proceeded on the ſpecial Circumſtances of this particular Caſe; that the Defendant, at the Time of entering into this Engagement, knew that there were no ſuch Perſons as *Grigſon* and Co. and, therefore, that in Point of formal Derivation of Title, that which is uſually done, could not be done in this Caſe. That on the firſt Count of this Declaration, the Opinion of the Court did not proceed, neither was it neceſſary to ſay anyThing on the ſecond; though if it had been neceſſary to reſort to that, he himſelf had an Opinion on it. But the Counts on which the Judgement of the Court was given, were thoſe for *Money paid* and *Money had and received*. In Lord Chief Juſtice *Raymond's* Time it had been decided, that a general *Indebitatus Aſſumpſit* might be maintained to recover Money for the Value of a Bill of Exchange, which was not paid. That Caſe, indeed, had been on a Bill payable to Bearer; but the Doctrine of that Caſe was a ſufficient Foundation for the Opinion of the Court in the preſent, and had been recognized in a ſubſequent Caſe, by each of the Judges of this Court. "That to give ſuch a Bill is, as it were, an Aſſignment of ſo much Property, which becomes Money had and received, to the Uſe of the Holder of the Bill." Here the Defendant, being a Debtor to the Houſe of *Lewis* and *Potter*, drew a Bill, which he delivered to them, and drew it in Terms, which could not be proved in a formal Manner: he was not only privy to the Tranſaction, but the very Negociator of it; and by drawing it, put himſelf into a *Situation* to pay, what he was in Conſcience *bound* to pay; therefore it was an Appropriation of ſo much Money to be paid to the Perſon who ſhould become the Holder of the Bill.

Grant v. *Vaughan.*

Vere v. *Lewis* In the next Caſe, the firſt Count ſtated the Bill of Exchange to be drawn by *Liveſay* and Co. on the Defendants in favour of *Lawrence Aſhworth*, who was alſo a fictitious Perſon, and by him indorſed to the Plaintiffs. The ſecond Count ſtated the Bill to be payable to the *Bearer*; the third payable to the Order of the Drawers, and indorſed by them to the Plaintiffs; then followed the Money Counts. An Attempt was made on Behalf of the Defendants, to diſtinguiſh this Caſe from the former, becauſe there was no Evidence that in Point of Fact, they received any Value for the Bill, and that therefore, they could not be liable on the Money Counts. But the Court ſaid, that the Acceptance of the Defendants was alone Evidence that they had received Value from the Drawers, and that on the Demurrer to Evidence, the Court might draw the ſame Inference which would have been drawn by the Jury. Three of the Court alſo *thought*, that the Plaintiffs might recover on the ſecond Count, which ſtated the Bill as drawn payable to *Bearer*.

Minot v. *Cibſon.* The next Caſe was againſt the Acceptor, having alſo a Count in which the Bill was ſtated to be drawn payable to *Bearer*; and the Court being of Opinion that it was decided by the foregoing, gave Judgement for the Plaintiff without hearing any Argument, and added, they underſtood it had been agreed to turn it into the Shape of a ſpecial Verdict, that it might be carried up to the Houſe of Lords. On the Authority of theſe two laſt Caſes againſt the Acceptor in the King's Bench,

was decided the Caſe againſt the Drawer in the Common Pleas, the Circumſtances of which we ſhall here recite.

Collins v. *Emett.*

The Plaintiff ſtated that the Defendant, on the 5th of *April* 1788, drew a Bill of Exchange, directed to *Liveſay* and Co. by which he required them, three Months after Date, to pay to *Mr. George Chapman* or *Order* 1551*l.* Value Received, and delivered the ſaid Bill to them, and "authoriſed them to negociate and indorſe the ſame, in the Name of *George Chapman*, and thereby to raiſe Money thereon," for the Uſe of the ſaid Perſons ſo uſing the Names, Stile, and Firm of *Liveſay* and Co. and then averred, that when the ſaid Bill was ſo made as aforeſaid, or at any Time afterwards, "there was no ſuch Perſon as *George Chapman*, the ſuppoſed Payee in the ſaid Bill of Exchange, but that the ſaid Name was merely fictitious," to wit, at *London*, &c. which ſaid Bill of Exchange afterwards, to wit, *&c.* by one "*Andrew Goodrick*, being a Perſon thereunto in that behalf lawfully authorized by *Liveſay* and Co. upon Sight thereof was accepted," according to the Uſage and Cuſtom aforeſaid. And the ſaid Perſons ſo uſing the Names of *Liveſay* and Co. being ſo authorized as aforeſaid, afterwards and before the Payment of the Sum of Money therein contained, or if any Part thereof, and before the Time thereby appointed for ſuch Payment, to wit, *&c.* "negociated and indorſed the ſaid Bill of Exchange, in and with the Name of the ſaid *George Chapman*, and by that Indorſement, in the Name of the ſaid *George Chapman* appointed the Contents of the ſaid Bill of Exchange to be paid to the ſaid Plaintiffs, and thereby raiſed Money thereon, for the Uſe of the ſaid Perſons ſo uſing the Names, *&c.* of *Liveſay* and Co." and then and there delivered the ſaid Bill of Exchange ſo indorſed to the ſaid Plaintiffs, "who thereupon on the Credit thereof, advanced to the ſaid Perſons," ſo uſing the Name, *&c.* of *Liveſay* and Co. the Sum of Money in the Bill mentioned.

The Circumſtances ſtated in a ſpecial Verdict on this Caſe were theſe, that *Emett*, who was a Partner with *Liveſay* and Co. in the ſpinning of Cotton at *Clithero*, wrote his Name on a Blank Piece of Paper, with a Shilling Stamp on it; and delivered it to *Liveſay* and Co. for the Purpoſe of drawing a Bill of Exchange, for ſuch Sum, payable at ſuch Time, and to ſuch Perſon or Perſons as they ſhould think fit.

That *Liveſay* and Co. on the 5th of *April*, 1788, drew on this Paper, above the Name of *Emett*, a certain Writing, directed to *Liveſay* and Co. in Words and Figures following, *viz. Clithero*, *April* 5th. 1788, 1551*l.* "Three Months after Date, pay to Mr. *George Chapman* or Order, Fifteen hundred and fifty one Pounds, value received, as adviſed, *John Emett*." That the Occaſion and Manner of giving this Paper Writing were as follow: on the fifth of *April*, *Liveſay* and Co. were indebted to *Thomas Jeffery* in the Sum of 1512*l.* 9*s.* on a Bill of Exchange, which became due that day, and which had been previouſly given for Goods ſold by *Jeffery* to them. One *Richard Collis*, Clerk to *Jeffery*, on that Day applied to the Houſe of *Liveſay* and Co. for Payment of that Bill: he there ſaw *Anſtie*, one of the Partners, who informed him, that they could not conveniently then pay the Money, but requeſted him to take a Bill on their Houſe for the Sum, at three Months Date, and the Intereſt in the mean Time, and gave him the Blank above-mentioned, with the Name of *Emett* written on it, to be filled up by one of the Clerks of the Houſe.

That one *Ludlow* a Clerk to *Liveſay* and Co. filled up the Paper, in the Manner as above ſet forth, that immediately afterwards it was carried to *Andrew Goodrick* another Clerk of the Houſe, who was authoriſed by *Liveſay* and Co. to accept it, which he accordingly did, in the Names of *Liveſay* and Co. that with the Authority of *Liveſay* and Co. the Name of *George Chapman* was then indorſed on the ſaid Paper Writing, which being ſo filled up, accepted, and indorſed was then delivered to the ſaid *Collis*, who then delivered up the Bill for 1512*l.* 9*s.* to the ſaid *Liveſay* and Co. That the ſaid *Thomas Jeffery* afterwards negociated the ſaid Paper Writing with the Plaintiffs, and received the full Amount from them, only deducting a Diſcount at four and a half *per Cent.* and delivered the ſame to the ſaid Plaintiffs. That the ſame was duly preſented for Payment to *Liveſay* and Co. who refuſed to pay it, of which *Emett* had due Notice. That

there was no ſuch Perſon as *George Chapman*, the ſuppoſed Payee of the ſaid Paper Writing, being merely fictitious: That *Emett* gave no further or other Authority than as before ſet forth, and knew nothing of this Tranſaction; That the Plaintiffs had then no Knowledge, that the ſaid *George Chapman* was a fictitious Perſon, or of the Circumſtances under which the ſaid Paper Writing was drawn, accepted and indorſed; but that the ſaid *Thomas Jeffery* had full Knowledge of the whole of the ſaid Tranſactions.

In the pronouncing the Judgment of the Court of Common-Pleas on this Caſe, Lord *Loughborough* ſaid, the ſpecial Circumſtances above ſtated in the Declaration would, in his Opinion, have been ſufficient to have entitled the Plaintiff to recover, if the Caſe ſtated in the ſpecial Verdict had not in two or three Inſtances, varied from them.

The Caſe of *Minet* and *Gibſon* has been argued before the Houſe of Lords, and now waits the Opinion of the Judges. The Circumſtances ſtated in the ſpecial Verdict are theſe:

Liveſay and Co. made a certain Inſtrument in Writing directed to the Defendants, requiring them, three Months after Date to pay to *J. White* or Order, 721*l.* 5*s.* *Liveſay* and Co. knew, at the Time of making it, that no ſuch Perſon exiſted as *J. White*, mentioned in the Bill; an Indorſement in Writing was afterwards made by *Liveſay* and Co. purporting to be the Indorſement of *J. White*, and requiring the Contents of the Bill to be paid to *Liveſay* and Co. or their Order: *Liveſay* and Co. afterwards indorſed, by *A. Goodrick*, by Procuration of *Liveſay* and Co. to the Plaintiffs for a full and valuable Conſideration, when the Plaintiffs became the Holders of the Bill; the Defendants afterwards accepted, with the full Knowledge that no ſuch Perſon as *J. White*, mentioned in the Bill, exiſted, and that the Name of *J. White*, ſo indorſed thereon, was not in the Hand-writing of any Perſon of that Name. The Defendants at the Time of making and accepting the Bill had not, nor had they at any Time ſince, any Money, Goods, or Effects, of or belonging to *Liveſay* and Co. or of the Plaintiffs in their Hands.

Beſide the Money Counts, the Declaration contained ſeven ſpecial Counts on the Bill. The firſt, ſtated that *Liveſay* and Co. made a Bill of Exchange, directed to the Defendants, requiring them, three Months after Date, to pay 721*l.* 5*s.* to *John White*, or Order; *Liveſay* and Co. well knowing that no ſuch Perſon as *J. White* exiſted; on which Bill an Indorſement was made, purporting to be the Indorſement of *J. White* named in the Bill, requiring the Contents to be paid to *Liveſay* and Co. or Order; that *Liveſay* and Co. by one *Abſalom Goodrick*, by Procuration of *Liveſay* and Co. indorſed to the Plaintiffs, and that the Defendants accepted it; knowing that no ſuch Perſon as *J. White* exiſted, and that the Name of *J. White*, ſo indorſed, was not the Hand-writing of any Perſon of that Name.

The ſecond Count, after ſtating the Drawing of the Bill as in the firſt, proceeded thus; *Liveſay* and Co. knowing that *J. White* was not a Perſon dealing with or known to *Liveſay* and Co. and uſing the Name of *J. White* on the Bill as a nominal Perſon only, and intending not to deliver the ſame to him, or to procure the ſame to be actually indorſed by him: on which Bill a certain Indorſement was made, requiring the Payment to be made to *Liveſay* and Co. and that *Liveſay* and Co. indorſed to the Plaintiffs, without having delivered the Bill to *J. White*, and without any actual Indorſement or Aſſignment of the Bill by *White*.

The third Count ſtated, that the Bill was made payable to themſelves, *Liveſay* and Co. by the Name and Deſcription of *J. White*.

The Fourth, treated it as a common Bill, payable to *J. White*, or Order, and ſtated that *J. White* indorſed it to the Plaintiffs.

The Fifth, as payable to Bearer, and that the Plaintiffs were the Bearers.

The ſixth payable to *J. White*, or Order, with an Averment that, when the Bill was made, there was no ſuch Perſon as *J. White*, the ſuppoſed Payee, but that Name was merely fictitious; by Reaſon whereof the Sum mentioned in the Bill became and was payable to the Bearer thereof; according to the Effect and Meaning

Meaning of the Bill, averring alſo; that the Plaintiffs were the Bearers and Proprietors thereof.

The Seventh Count ſtated, that there was a Partnerſhip, or Houſe, of certain Perſons uſing Trade, as well in the Name and Firm of *Liveſay* and Co. as in the Name and Firm of *J. White*; that the laſt-mentioned Perſons made a certain other Bill, the Hand of one of them on their joint Account, and in their Copartnerſhip Name and Firm of *Liveſay* and Co. being thereto ſubſcribed, and directed it to the Defendants, requiring them, three Months after Date, to pay to the ſaid laſt-mentioned Copartners, by the Name of *J. White*, or Order; 721*l*. 5*s*. and that the ſaid laſt-mentioned Copartners afterwards, by a certain Indorſement in Writing, appointed the Contents to be paid to the Plaintiffs, and delivered the Bill, ſo indorſed to them.

One Obſervation naturally preſents itſelf to the Mind on the Inſpection of this Record: The two firſt Counts ſtate in Subſtance, all the Circumſtances found by the ſpecial Verdict, yet Judgement was given for the Plaintiffs, not on one of theſe, but on the fifth Count, which ſtates the Bill as payable to Bearer: It appears ſingular, that a Court of Juſtice ſhould decide, that a Man ſhould have a Right to recover on a general Count, ſupported by ſpecial Circumſtances given in Evidence, and that theſe very Circumſtances, when ſtated ſpecially on the Record, ſhould not be conſidered as ſufficient to ſuſtain the Action.——It ſeems impoſſible to account for this apparent Inconſiſtency in any other Way than by adverting to the Declaration in the Caſe of *Vere* and *Lewis*, and the Judgement given upon it; in that, there is no Count which ſtates the Circumſtances ſpecially; but the Court being of Opinion, that the Plaintiff was entitled to recover, thought the Count which ſtates the Bill as payable to Bearer, was a ſufficient Foundation for their Judgement, and a like Count appearing in the Caſe of *Minet* and *Gibſon*, they gave Judgement on that, without adverting to the two Counts, which ſtated the ſpecial Circumſtances of the Caſe.

This Inconſiſtency being pointed out by the Counſel for the Plaintiff in Error, in the Houſe of Lords, as one Ground of impeaching the Judgement of the Court below, it was obſerved in Anſwer, that there being in Fact, but one Cauſe of Action, the Plaintiff could have Judgement only on one Count, and conſequently Judgement was neceſſarily entered for the Defendant on all the reſt; and if upon the whole Record there appeared a ſufficient Cauſe of Action, but the Judgement was entered on the wrong Count, the Court of Error would rectify it.

Independently of the Rule which requires the Proof of the Hand-writing of the firſt Indorſer, one preliminary Objection has been made to the Holder's Right of Recovery in any Form of Action againſt the Drawer or Acceptor: The very Act of indorſing on a Bill, a Name which belongs to Nobody, is, it is ſaid, in itſelf a *Felony*; it has a general Tendency to defraud, though the Fraud be pointed againſt no particular Individual; and in all Caſes which have ariſen, has actually defrauded the Holder of the Bill, by impoſing on him the Idea of a Security which does not exiſt. The Act too of ſending the Bill into Circulation with a fictitious Name on it, it is ſaid, is a Felony in him, who is privy to the Tranſaction.

Whether each or either of theſe Acts be in Reality a Felony, admits of conſiderable Doubt, and is one Point "On which the Opinion of the Judges is required by the Houſe of Lords." Should that Opinion be given in the Affirmative, the Advocates on the Part of the Defendant to the Action inſiſted, that the Holder of the Bill could not recover againſt either the Drawer or the Acceptor, becauſe he could not make Title, through the Medium of a Felony in another: a Felony contaminates a Tranſaction, and the Civil Remedy is completely merged in it, by the Policy of the Law, to prevent, as much as poſſible, Crimes from going unpuniſhed.

The Caſe of *Peacock* and *Rhodes*, they ſaid, could not be cited in Oppoſition to this Doctrine; for in that Caſe, the Bill having been regularly indorſed by the Payee, and having, though after having been ſtolen, come to the Hands of the Plaintiff for a good Conſideration, he was only under the Neceſſity of proving the Hand-Writing of the firſt Indorſer, and was not bound to make any Part of

his Title through the Perſon who ſtole the Bill: But here the Plaintiff deriving his Title through the Indorſement which was a Forgery, was neceſſarily barred of his Action. To this it was anſwered, that this Propoſition with reſpect to the Effect of the Felony was not true to ſuch an Extent; it was true indeed, that a civil Action could not be maintained, where the Cauſe of Action was grounded wholly on an Act of Felony; as if one ſtole a Horſe or Money, the Owner could not maintain Trover, or Money had and received againſt him, becauſe the civil Remedy was merged in the Felony; If the Horſe came into the Hands of another Perſon, under Circumſtances which would not amount to a Change of Property, the original Owner might recover him from that Perſon; though, therefore, the Felony might be an Anſwer to an Action againſt either the Drawer or Acceptor, where it appeared the Defendant was guilty of the Felony; yet that would not preclude the Plaintiff from recovering againſt the other, if he did appear to be guilty.

The Advocates on the other Side of the Queſtion in the Houſe of Lords, profeſſing not to impeach the Judgement of the Common-Pleas, in the Caſe of *Collins* and *Emett*, in which the Defendant was perfectly innocent of the ſuppoſed Felony, were ſatisfied to maintain, that where the Fact of the Felony could be fixed on the Defendant, that was a Bar to a civil Action.

In a Tranſaction of this Kind, it is apprehended, that, whoever in Fact makes the fictitious Indorſement, both the Drawer and Acceptor muſt in general be guilty of publiſhing the Bill with that Indorſement on it, knowing it to b efictitious.

In ſuch a Caſe, whether this amounts to a Felony, is certainly a preliminary Queſtion; for, though independently of that Queſtion, the Plaintiff might be intitled to recover, yet if in Fact, it ſhall be decided to be Felony, he muſt neceſſarily be precluded from his Action, becauſe if he were to recover at all, he muſt recover againſt the Felon himſelf.

But it may happen that the Acceptor may not know that the Bill he accepts, is attended by any Circumſtance different from thoſe attending Bills in the uſual Courſe of Buſineſs; as where the Bill is brought him for Acceptance by a third Perſon, either before the Indorſement is made or afterwards, without Intimation of the Payee's being fictitious: The Drawer too, even in common Caſes, may be ſo far unaffected with the Felony, that he may not be guilty of publiſhing the Bill with a falſe Indorſement on it, knowing it to be falſe, for it may be carried out of his Hands before the Indorſement is made: and in ſome Caſes, as in that of *Collins* and *Emett*, the Perſon appearing as the Drawer may be perfectly ignorant of the Tranſaction.

In any of theſe Caſes therefore, in which the Defendant may appear to have acted without Knowledge of the Circumſtances, the Queſtion of Felony cannot be conſidered as preliminary to the Deciſion on the Plaintiff's Right of Action: If the Adherence to the Rule which requires Proof of the Hand-writing of the firſt Indorſer, be ſo rigid, that the Plaintiff can in no Form of Action recover without it, that is, of itſelf ſufficient without the Intervention of the Felony: If an Action in any Form can be ſuſtained, in which that Rule may be diſpenſed with, then it is not through the Felony that the Plaintiff derives his Title, and conſequently he cannot be affected by the Deciſion of that Queſtion.

If this reaſoning be well founded, it follows that whatever that Deciſion may be, the general Queſtion is ſtill open to Diſcuſſion; if in the Affirmative, then in thoſe Caſes only where the Defendant is innocent; if in the Negative, then in all Caſes.

In Support of the Judgement on the fifth Count, which ſtates the Bill as being drawn payable to Bearer, it has been urged that in ſtating an Agreement or a Deed in pleading, it is ſufficient to ſtate the legal Operation of it, though there might be a verbal Variance between that and the Inſtrument itſelf: as where a Leaſe is made jointly by *B.* Tenant for Life of *C.* and him in Remainder or Reverſion, in Fee; during the Life of C. this may be ſtated as the Leaſe of Tenant for Life, and the Confirmation of him in Remainder or Reverſion; that being then the legal Operation of the Deed: and, for the ſame Reaſon, after the Death of *C.* it may be ſtated as the Leaſe of the Perſon in Remainder or Reverſion, and the Confirmation of *B.*

So

So here, it was ſaid, though the Bill appeared on the Face of it, to be payable to Order, yet as no Body exiſted who could give ſuch Order, the Engagement muſt be to pay the Bill, which was, in Effect, to render it payable to the Bearer.

If, however, Recourſe muſt be had to the Intention of the Parties, it would ſeem that it is only in the Caſe of a blank Indorſement in the Name of the fictitious Payee, that the Bill muſt be conſidered as in Effect payable to Bearer; where the Indorſement is ſpecial, as it was in the preſent Caſe, the Intention to be attributed to the Parties is, that it ſhould be payable to the Order of him to whoſe Order it is made payable by the fictitious Indorſement, and then the third Count would have been better adapted to ſupport the Judgment than the fifth.

But it was objected that this Argument was not applicable to the preſent Caſe; for though it muſt be admitted that a Deed nuſt be ſtated according to it's legal Operation; yet that Operation muſt appear on the Face of the Deed itſelf, without any collateral Circumſtances to explain it, contrary to the evident meaning of the Words.

With reſpect to the joint Leaſe of Tenant for Life, and him in Remainder or Reverſion, if the ſeveral Intereſts which they had in the Land did not appear in the Deed, yet the operative Words of the Leaſe were not of that fixed and determinate meaning that they could not admit of a different Conſtruction, if collateral Circumſtances require it, in Order to give them Effect: But the Words "payable to Order" and "payable to Bearer" were ſo peculiarly appropriated to the diſtinct Species of Bills in which they were reſpectively uſed, that the one could by no Poſſibility be conſtrued to mean the other.

A ſtill ſtronger Objection to the Judgment's being ſupported on this Count, ariſes from a Queſtion put to the Counſel by the Lord Chancellor, whether an Action could be maintained on this Bill againſt an Indorſer. That an Action may be maintained againſt an Indorſer of ſuch a Bill can admit of no Doubt: It is from the Frame of it payable to Order, and transferable by Indorſement: and in an Action againſt an Indorſer, no Queſtion could ariſe about the fictitious Payee, hecauſe, as will be ſeen hereafter, in that Action the Plaintiff derives no Part of his Title, through any of the Parties to the Bill who proceeds the Defendant: But a Bill payable to Bearer, being transferable by Delivery, cannot regularly be indorſed; and it ſeems, from the Queſtion, to have been ſuppoſed that no Action could be maintained againſt the Indorſer; though no Doubt was entertained but that it might, even when it was held that a Bill payable to Bearer could not be the Subject of an Action by the Indorſee, againſt the Acceptor or Drawer. If therefore, the Judgment were affirmed on this Count, it would follow that the ſame Inſtrument muſt, in one Caſe, be conſidered as a Bill payable to Bearer, and in another, as a Bill payable to Order, both of which it cannot be: But the Difficulty ſuggeſted with Reſpect to the Period when the Bill ſhall be ſaid to ceaſe to operate as payable to Bearer, and aſſume the Character of a Bill to Order, admits of an eaſy Solution: As againſt the Drawer and Acceptor it operates as the one; as againſt the Indorſer, it operates as the other.

So general ſeems to be the Opinion that there ought to be a ſtrict Adherence to the Rule which has given riſe to this Queſtion, that the Count which ſtates the Bill in it's own Terms, appears to have been abandoned on all Sides: The Plaintiff's Counſel in the Caſe of *Tatlock* and *Harris* abandoned it; the Advocates on the ſame Side in the Houſe of Lords abandoned it: The Court of King's-Bench profeſſed, that on it their Opinion did not proceed; and the Lord Chancellor in his Addreſs to the Houſe on the Subject of the Queſtions to be referred for the Opinion of the Judges, ſeemed to think it could not be ſupported by the ſpecial Verdict.

One general Objection was made to all thoſe Counts which were founded on the Bill itſelf: It is only in Favour of the Cuſtom of Merchants that the Practice is founded of declaring on thoſe Inſtruments as Specialties, and if ſuch a Bill was not within the Cuſtom of Merchants, then the Plaintiffs could not recover on thoſe Counts: That ſuch a Bill was not within the Cuſtom of Merchants, it was argued, appeared from this; that in no Book on the Subject was there to be found any Alluſion to a Bill of this Kind; the Uſage had provided, and the Law had acknowledged two Sorts of Bills, which were ſufficient to anſwer every Purpoſe of Trade, where the Parties had no ſiniſter View; if it was wiſhed to facilitate the

Circulation of the Bill, it might be made payable to Bearer; if to confine it within certainLimits, it muſt be made payable to Order; but this was a new Invention to enable Men to raiſe Money by a Fraud, and it could not be pretended, that this was within the Cuſtom of Merchants.

To this it was anſwered, that the Cuſtom of Merchants is not to be confined to thoſe Particulars which are to be found in any mercantile Book; nor is the Novelty of the Thing a ſufficient Reaſon to reject it; it had not been doue all at once; that every Thing which makes a Part of the Law and Cuſtom of Merchants at this Day, was eſtabliſhed: it was not without conſiderable Struggles that Bills, payable to Bearer; obtained the ſame Privileges as thoſe payable to Order: new Facts laid the Foundation of new Rules; and unleſs the Deciſion on the Queſtion of Felony could preclude all further Diſcuſſion, there could be to Inconvenience in its being determined now for the firſt Time, that where a Bill was drawn in the Name of a fictitious Payee, and accepted, the Drawer and Acceptor ſhould by the Cuſtom of Merchants, be anſwerable for the Money to a Holder by a fair Conſideration.

That ſuch a Holder, in ſubſtantial Juſtice, ought to recover againſt either the Drawer or the Acceptor, there can be nò Doubt: He has parted with his Property, on the Faith of their Security; and it is not very gracious in them to tell him, that becauſe, by their Contrivance perhaps, he has one Security leſs than he ſuppoſed, he ſhall not have the Advantage of thoſe which really exiſt.

Such is the Subſtance of the Arguments on both Sides of this important Cauſe, and as far as I can recollect, the Points propoſed for the Opinion of the Judges are theſe *.

Firſt, Whether the Publication of the Bill by the Defendant with the fictitious Indorſement on it, he knowing at the Time that it was fictitious, amounts to a Felony?

Secondly, if that be not Felony, whether the Facts found by the ſpecial Verdict ſupport the Judgment on the Count, which ſtates the Bill as payable to Bearer?

Thirdly, if Judgment on that Count cannot be ſupported, whether it can be ſupported by any other Count founded on the Bill as a Specialty?

Fourthly, Whether on any of the other Counts which ſtate all the particular Circumſtances of the Caſe, the Plaintiff be entitled to recover?

It was alſo ſuggeſted by the Lord Chancellor, that if on the firſt Point, the Opinion of the Judges ſhould be in Favour of the Defendant in Error, and on the others againſt him, another Queſtion might not ſtill be conſidered, whether, when the Defendant to the Action was privy to the Fraud, the Plaintiff might not recover in an Action of Deceit?

245. LETTERS OF CREDIT being a Species of Bills of Exchange, and equally binding with them, I ſhall ſpeak of them under this Head, as the proper Place for it; and preſume it will be needleſs to counſel my Readers to be very circumſpect in giving them, as their Honour and Credit is as much concerned for the punctual Re-payment of whatever Sums are advanced in Conſequence thereof, as they would be for the Diſcharge of a Bill of Exchange.

246. Theſe Letters are of two Sorts, *viz.* *General* and *Special*, and both given to furniſh travelling Perſons with Caſh as their Occaſions may require; they are commonly open or unſealed, and contain an Order from the Writer to his Correſpondent or Correſpondents, to furniſh the Bearer with a certain Sum, or an unlimited one; and the Difference between them is, that the former is directed to the Writer's Friends at all the Places where the Traveller may come (though it is not cuſtomary to give ſeparate Letters to each Place) and the other directed to ſome particular one; obliging himſelf for the Re-payment of whatever Monies ſhall be advanced in Compliance with the Credit given, on producing a Receipt or a Bill of Exchange, which he thinks proper to have, from the Perſon credited.

247. If any Money is advanced on either Species of theſe Letters and Bills of Exchange given for the Sum on the Perſon who wrote them, he is obliged to accept and pay the ſame; and in Caſe of Refuſal he may be compelled thereto, rather

* *Kyd* on the Law of Bills of Exchange, 8vo. *London*, 1790. A moſt valuable Tract, as it includes the Arguments in the lateſt Caſes decided by our Courts of Juſtice.

rather than the Drawer, as the Remitter in the Loan of his Caſh had more Regard to his Correſpondent's Sufficiency than the Drawer's, whom it is probable he knew nothing of; therefore, in this Reſpect, the Perſon giving the Credit is to be reputed as the Drawer,

248. And as the Giver of theſe Letters is ſo obliged for the punctual Repayment of the Money advanced, I repeat that he ought to be very cautious to whom he gives them, more eſpecially thoſe without Limitation, as, in the Hands of a diſhoneſt Perſon they may prove his Ruin; and as it is hardly poſſible that he that requeſts the Credit ſhould be ignorant of what Caſh he ſhall want, at leaſt with a little Difference, I think the Compliment, for it can be nothing elſe, of an unbounded Credit ſhould be excuſed, being really of no Service either to him that pays, or him that receives it.

249. Advice by Poſt ſhould always follow a Letter of Credit, and Duplicate of it accompany ſuch Advice; and it would be prudent therein to deſcribe the Bearer, with as many Particulars as poſſible, for Fear he ſhould loſe, or be robbed of his Credentials, and a Stranger reap the Effects of them. Theſe Letters are wrote in various Forms, and though a Copy may be ſuperfluous to moſt of my Readers, yet the Proſpect of its being ſerviceable to ſome few, I hope, will plead my Excuſe for adding it here.

S I R, *London*, the 3d of *January*, 1791,

THIS is deſigned to accompany (*or kiſs your Hands by*) Mr. *John Steevens*, and to requeſt your furniſhing him with a thouſand Doliars of your Money (*or with as much Caſh as he ſhall require of you, if you give an unlimited Credit*) for which pleaſe to take his Bills on me, or on any other he ſhall think proper to draw them; and I do hereby oblige myſelf for the punctual Diſcharge, and remain,

Sir, your moſt humble Servant,

To Mr. Thomas Richardſon, *Merchant, in* Leghorn. W. B.

250, The Time of paying Bills is always ſettled between the Drawer and Remitter, ſometimes on a certain fixed and appointed Day, or at Sight, or ſo many Days after Sight, or ſo many Days, Weeks, or Months after Date; at Uſance, half Uſance, Uſance and half, and two or three Uſos or Uſances.

251. A Bill payable at a certain Day, is due on the Day mentioned, according to the Stile of the Place it is drawn on, not where it is drawn from; ſo that a Bill from *Amſterdam*, made payable at *Hamburgh* on the laſt Day of *November*, is to be underſtood that Day of *Old Stile*, and *vice verſa* for a Bill drawn in the ſame Manner from *Hamburgh* to *Amſterdam*,

252. If Bills are made payable at ſome Days after Sight, their Acceptance is dated on the Day they are preſented, and from thence the Days of their running are counted; but, if they are made payable at Sight, they are to be ſatisfied without any Days of Grace to be allowed.

253. If a Bill be made payable ſome Weeks after Date or Sight, the Weeks muſt be reduced into Days, and in counting theſe, the Almanack ſhould be conſulted; and if a Bill is drawn to be paid one or two Months after Sight or Date, then the Day of Payment falls on the ſame Day in the ſucceeding Month, *&c.* from that in which the Bill was preſented or dated, although the Months differed in the Number of their Days. *As for Example*, A Bill dated the 7th of *January*, and payable a Month after Date, is payable the 7th of *February*, not the 8th, and a Bill dated the 30th of *January*, to be paid a Month after Date, becomes due on the laſt Day of *Febuary*, though this Month hath not ſo many Days in it as the other.

254. And when a Bill is dated according to the *Old Stile*, payable a Month after Date in a Place where the *New Stile* is obſerved, it does not always fall due a Month after the *Old Stile* Date, as will be proved by ſuppoſing the Bill dated the 25th of *April*, O. S. payable a Month after Date, in a *New Stile* Country, and it does not fall due on the 25th of *May*, O. S. which is the 5th of *June*,

N. S. but on the 6th, for when the Bill was dated it was the 6th of *May*, N. S. which ought to be well obſerved, as this will make a Difference of two Days in Leap-Years, and of three in others.

255. A Bill made payable a Month after Date from the 28th of *February*, falls due on the 28th of *March*; but if it be dated *ultimo Feb.* then it is not due till the *ultimo March*, and the ſame in *June* and *July*, as the one hath 30, and the other 31 Days.

256. Bills made payable here at Sight have no Days of Grace allowed; but if it is but one Day after Sight; the Acceptor may claim them, though this ought not to be practiſed in Countries where the Reſpite Days are many.

257. To reckon the preciſe Time of a Bill's Payment, made payable after Date, it is neceſſary to calculate the Difference between the Old and New Stile, and to know what Uſance is in every Country; and for my Reader's Information herein, the following Places obſerve the *New Stile*, viz. *London*, *Amſterdam*, *Dordrecht*, *Haerlem*, *Leyden*, *Rotterdam*, and all the *United Provinces* of *Holland*; as alſo *Middleburgh*, *Ulliſſingen* in *Zealand*; *Antwerp*, *Brüges*, *Dornick*, *Ghent*, *Ryſſel*, *Bruſſels*, *Valenciennes*, and all *Brabant*, *Flanders*, and *Artois*; *Paris*, and all *France*; *Spain*, *Portugal*, and all *Italy*; *Augſburgh*, *Crembes*, *Lints*, *Vienna*, and ſeveral Places of the Empire; *Breſlaw*, and all *Sileſia*; *Colne*, *Dantzick*, *Koningſburgh*, *Thorne* and all *Poland*.

258. The Places that obſerve the *Old Stile* are,

Ruſſia, the Electorate of *Bradenburgh*, *Denmark*, *Eaſt-Friezeland*, *Francfort* on the *Main*, *Geneva*, and the Proteſtant Cantons of *Switzerland*, *Hamburgh*, and all *Holſten*; *Lubeck*, and all *Mechlenburgh*; *Leipzick*, *Magdeburgh*, *Naumbourgh*, and all *Saxony*; *Riga*, *Stockholm*, and all *Sweden*; *Straſburgh*, &c.

The *Popiſh* Electorates and Principalities of *Germany* obſerve the *New Stile*, and the *Proteſtant* ones continue the *Old*; and as the Reaſon of this Difference may not be ſo generally known, I beg leave to intrude ſo much on the Patience of that Part of my Readers who are acquainted with it, as to inform thoſe that are not, which I will do in a few Words.

JULIUS CÆSAR, deſirous of rectifying the erroneous Computation of Time that had prevailed till then, undertook the Reformation; and as the Year was corrected by him, the *Vernal Equinox*, which reduces Day or Night to an equal Length all over the Globe, except juſt under the Pole, happened in 325 to fall upon the 21ſt of *March*; and from this the *Nicene* Council, being then ſitting, regulated the Terms for the Obſervance of *Eaſter*. But Pope *Gregory* XIII. obſerving in the Year 1582, that the *Equinox* was changed from the 21ſt to the 11th of *March*, ordered ten Days to be deducted from the Calendar. and the 11th to be counted the 21ſt; which Edict was generally obſerved by the Nations acknowledging the Supremacy of the See of *Rome*, but it did not obtain univerſally, as moſt of the *Proteſtant* Countries continued to reckon their Time as formerly; and this gave Riſe to the different Ways of Computation that now obtain in *Europe*, diſtinguiſhed by the *Julian* and *Gregorian* Calendars; and I have only to add, that ſince the Time of Pope *Gregory*, the *Equinox* has changed a Day, *viz.* from the 11th to the 10th of *March*, ſo that the Difference between *Old* and *New Stile* is eleven Days. *Great-Britain* and *Ireland* adopted the *New* or *Gregorian Stile* by Act of Parliament, in the Year 1752.

259. USANCE from *London* to any Part in *France* is thirty Days, this being declared to be a Month in Regard of Exchanges in that Kingdom, whetheer the Month has more or fewer in it.

Uſance from *London*, to *Hamburgh*,
Amſterdam,
Rotterdam,
Middleburgh,
Antwerp,
Brabant,
Zealand,
Flanders,—And from theſe Places to *London*, is one Calendar Month after the Date of the Bill.

Uſance from *London* to *Spain*,
Portugal,——And from theſe Places to *London*, is two Calendar Months after Date.

Uſance from *London* to *Genoa*,
Leghorn,
Milan,
Venice,
Rome—And from theſe Places to *London*, is three Months.

The Uſance of *Amſterdam*,

Upon *Italy*, *Spain*, and *Portugal*, two Months.

Upon *France*, *Flanders*, *Brabant*, *Geneva*, and upon any Place in the Seven *United Provinces*, is one Month.

Upon *Frankfort*, *Nuremberg*, *Vienna*, *Augſburgh*, *Cologn*, *Leipzick*, and other Places in *Germany*; upon *Hamburgh* and *Breſlau*, is fourteen Days after Sight, two Uſances twenty-eight, and half Uſance ſeven.

Uſance from *Dantzick*, *Koningſberg*, and *Riga*, upon *Amſterdam*, is at one Month's Sight, though it is common to draw from the firſt at forty Days' Date, and from the others at forty-one, but oftener at ten and eleven.

And from *Amſterdam* on the ſaid Places, at a Month's Date, without mentioning Uſance; though ſometimes at forty and forty-one Days; and ſometimes on *Breſlau* at ſix Weeks Date.

260. Moſt Nations have generally agreed to allow the Acceptor of a Bill ſome ſmall Time for Payment, beyond that mentioned in the Bill, termed Days of Grace, or Reſpite: but they as generally diſagree in the Number, and Commencement of them.

At *London*, *Bergamo*, *Vienna*, three Days are allowed; at *Francfort*, out of the Fair Time, four; at *Leipzick*, *Naumbourgh*, and *Augſburgh*, five; at *Venice*, *Amſterdam*, *Rotterdam*, *Middleburgh*, *Antwerp*, *Cologn*, *Breſlau*, and *Nuremberg*, ſix; at *Naples*, *Denmark*, and *Norway*, eight; at *Dantzick*, *Koningſberg*, and in *France*, ten; at *Hamburgh* and *Stockholm*, twelve; in *Spain*, fourteen; at *Rome*, fifteen; at *Genoa*, thirty. At *Leghorn*, *Milan*, and ſome other Places in *Italy*, there is no fixed Number of Reſpite Days. *Sundays* and other Feſtivals are included in theſe Days at *London*, *Naples*, *Amſterdam*, *Rotterdam*, *Antwerp*, *Middleburgh*, *Dantzick*, *Koningſberg*, and in *France*; but not at *Venice*, *Cologn*, *Breſlau and Nuremberg*: At *Hamburgh* and in *France*, the Day on which the Bill falls due makes one of the Days of Grace, but no where elſe.

261. At *Venice* no Bills are permitted to be paid by Indorſement, ſo that they muſt be payable to a certain Perſon, and not to Order, or to the Procuration of him intended to receive them; and in Places where there are Banks, if Bills fall due when theſe are ſhut, there are always ſome Days of Grace allowed the Acceptor after their Opening.

262. It was formerly agreeable to the Laws of *Portugal*, and I believe is ſtill ſo to thoſe of *Italy*, though certainly quite contrary to Juſtice and Honeſty, for an Acceptor to be freed from this Obligation in Caſe of a Drawer's Inſolvency before Payment; but as ſome remarkable Trials on this Subject in the firſt-mentioned Kingdom ſeem to have altered the Laws for the better, I ſhall acquaint my Reader both with the Occaſion and Succeſs of them.

263. Some few Years ago, a Gentleman from the City of *London*, drew ſome Bills on his Correſpondent at *Liſbon*, and died two or three Days after inſolvent; the Bills were accepted, but on Advice of the Drawer's Death and Inſolvency, Payment was refuſed; and the Acceptor, ſheltering himſelf under the then ſubſiſting Law, ſtood a Trial on being ſued; but the Judge, having a Regard to the Cuſtom of Merchants, gave a Sentence againſt him, and he paid accordingly. However, ſome Time after a Merchant at *Amſterdam* drew two Bills on another at *Liſbon*, which were indorſed by one here, to two ſeveral ones there, and were both punctually accepted; but the Drawer failing, and the Indorſer likewiſe, the Acceptor refuſed Payment, which obliged the Poſſeſſors to ſue him for the Value,

and this they did in ſeparate Suits, carried on before different Judges, whoſe Opinions were ſo oppoſite, that one of the Holders had a Sentence in his Favour, and the other againſt him; upon which new Suits were commenced, and finally determined for them, who accordingly recovered not only the Principal and Charges of the Bills, but thoſe of the Law-Suits alſo; which ſeems to have fixed the Point before conteſtable, and now placed it on a Par with what is obſerved in the other Parts of *Europe*. And though there are ſome few in *Italy* who value themſelves on the Protection of the Laws to ſcreen them from a Payment under the afore-mentioned Circumſtances, yet they thereby irreparably prejudice their Character, and muſt not expect any future Credit; ſo that thoſe who have any Regard for either, act more like Merchants and honeſt Men, and diſcharge their Acceptances whilſt they are able.

264. In the Territories of the King of *Denmark*, no Bills muſt be made payable after Sight for a longer Term than two Months; and whatever proteſted Bills are not ſued for in ſix Months from the Proteſt's Date, ſhall loſe their Right as Bills of Exchange, and thenceforward be only regarded as a Book Debt; and all Law-Suits concerning them muſt be concluded within a Year. It hath long ſince been determined by a ſettled Rule among the Merchants at *Copenhagen*, and confirmed by a Judgment in the higheſt Court, that the Charges on all proteſted Bills ſhall be ſix *per Cent.* for Exchange and Re-exchange, with $\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent*, for Proviſion; and by a Placard of the 26th of *Nov.* 1731, Bill-Bonds, which are a Sort of Inland Bills, and ordered in Lieu of Notes of Hand, were introduced; they muſt be on ſtamped Paper, and drawn at three Months, but not to continue longer than four; they have a Right when proteſted like Foreign Bills of Exchange, to bear an Intereſt of $\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent.* Monthly, and muſt be ſued for within a Month after due.

265. Since I began on this Subject of Bills, a ſmall Diſpute has happened at *Leghorn* about their Payment, which I ſhall juſt mention for my Reader's Information. It has always been cuſtomary at that Place to pay them in Gold; but Zechins have lately been ſo ſcarce there, as to bear a Premium of two or three *per Cent.* above Silver; to avoid which Expence ſeveral tendered Payment of their Bills in the laſt-mentioned Metal, and not being admitted, ſome of them were returned proteſted, which occaſioning a little Confuſion in their Commerce, an Application was made to the Regency, who, as I underſtand, determined that Bills ſhould be paid as uſual; however, ſome here ſtill pretend to have an Inſertion in all they take for their Payment in Gold, which Innovation I preſume will wear off, as the Cauſe that occaſioned it ceaſes. And having treated of every Particular relative to Bills, but their Form, that now naturally challenges a Remark.

266. Bills of Exchange ſhould be written in a fair Hand, cleanly, and without Miſtakes: their Stile admits of ſeveral Variations; as one or more Bills are granted of the ſame Tenour; Difference in the Time and Place of Payment; or according to the Species it is to be made in; which the following Forms may ſerve to illuſtrate.

London, the 18th of *January*, 1791. Exchange for 50*l.* Str.

AT Sight of this my only Bill of Exchange, pay to Mr. *John Rogers*, or Order, fifty Pounds Sterling, Value received of him, and place the ſame to Account, as *per* Advice (or *without further Advice*) from

Samuel Skinner.

To Mr. *James Jenkins*,
Merchant at *Briſtol.*

London, the 18th of *January*, 1791. Exchange for 10,000 Liv. *To.*

AT fifteen Days after Date (or *at one*, *two*, &c. *Uſos*) pay this my firſt *per* Exchange, to Meſſ. *John Rogers* and Comp. or Order, ten thouſand Livres *Tournois*,

Tournois, in Specie known to us this Day, Value of Dittos, and place the ſame to Account, as *per* Advice from

Thomas Bancraft.

To Mr. *Henry Kendrick*,
Banquier, in *Paris*.

The ſecond

London, the 18th of *January*, 1791, Exchange for 10,000 Liv. *To.*

AT fifteen Days after Date (or *at one, two*, &c. *Uſos*) pay this my ſecond *per* Exchange (firſt or third not paid) to Meſſ. *John Rogers* and Comp. or Order, ten thouſand Livres *Tournois*, in Specie known to us this Day, Value of Dittos and place the ſame to Account, as *per* Advice from

Thomas Bancraft.

To Mr. *Henry Kendrick*,
Banquier, in *Paris*.

2)

and in the third write (*firſt or ſecond not paid*) which Example may ſerve for all Bills.

London, the 18th of *January*, 1791. Exchange for D. 1000.

AT Uſance pay this my firſt *per* Exchange to Mr. *Ignatio Teſtori* (or *to the Procuration of Mr.* Ignatio Teſtori) one thouſand Ducats Banco, Value of Mr. *Gregory Laman*, and place it to Account, as *per* Advice from

Nicholas Reubens.

To Mr. *James Robottom*,
Merchant in *Venice*.

London, the 18th of *January*, 1791. Exchange for 1600 *per* 000 Rs

AT thirty Days Sight (or *Uſance*, &c.) pay this my firſt *per* Exchange to *Samuel Fairfax*, Eſq. or Order, one thouſand ſix hundred Mil Reis, Value of Ditto, and place it to Account, as *per* Advice from

Jeremiah Tomlinſon.

To Meſſ. *Brown* and *Black*,
Merchants, in *Liſbon*.

London, the 18th of *January*, 1791.
Exchange for 273*l.* 15*s.* St. at 35 Sc. 7 G. *per £.* St.

AT two Uſos and a half, pay this my firſt *per* Exchange, to Mr. *Joſeph Jacobs*, or Order, two hnndred and ſeventy-three Pounds fifteen Shillings St. at thirty-five Shillings and ſeven Groots *per* Pound Sterling, Value of Mr. *James Merryman*, and place it to Account, as *per* Advice from

John Johnſon.

To Mr. *David Hill*,
Merchant, in *Amſterdam*.

London, the 18th of *January*, 1791. Exchange for 2000 Dollars.

AT Uſance pay this my firſt *per* Exchange, to Mr. *Richard Redman*, or Order, two thouſand Dollars, Value of him, and place them to Account of *W. M.* Eſq. and Co. as *per* Advice from

Abraham Moreton.

To Mr. *Bartholomew Jermain*,
Merchant in *Leghorn*.

N. B. *Bills are drawn in the ſame Manner on* Genoa.

London,

London, the 18th of *January*, 1791.

Exchange for xx 2000. at 400 Rei, *per* Cruſado.

AT Uſance pay this my firſt *per* Exchange, to Mr. *Samuel Levi*, Jun. or Order, two thouſand Cruſadoes, at four hundred Reis *per* Cruſado, Value of Ditto, and place them to Account, as *per* Advice from

John Thomas.

To Mr. *Richard James*,
Merchant in *Oporto*.

London, the 18th of *January*, 1791. Exchange for £. 108 : 10 *Iriſh* Str.

AT thirty-one Days after Date; pay, in *Dublin*, this my firſt *per* Exchange, to Meſſ. *Richard* and *Thomas Moore*, or Order, one hundred and eight Pounds ten Shillings, Sterling Money of *Ireland*, Value of Mr. *Ezekiel Sampſon*, and place it to Account, as *per* Advice from

Nicholas Fairman.

To Mr. *Chriſtopher Reynolds*,
Merchant in *Waterford*.

A Bill drawn in *French*.

Marſeille, 31 *Octobre*, 1790. *B. M.* 350.

A Nonante Jours de Datte, payez par cette premiere de Change, à l'Ordre de Meſſ. *Jean Jacobſon* & Fils, trois Mil. trois Cent cinquante Marcs Banco, Valeur en Compte.

Jean Martel.

A Monſieur
Monſ. *Jacob Geraers*,
A *Hamburgh*.

The Indorſements are as follow:

Pay to Mr. *James Trotter*, or Order, Value in Account. *Stockholm*, the 3d of *November*, 1790.

John Jacobſon and Sons.

Pay to Mr. *Levi Solomon*, or Order, Value received. *London*, the 2d of *December*, 1790.

James Trotter.

The following is a ſecond Bill, in *Italian*.

Londra, 24 *Feb.* 1791. *per* 600 d'8 *r.*

AD Uſo pagate *per* queſta ſeconda di Cambio, una ſol Volta, al mio Ordine, pezze ſei Cento di otto Reale, Valuta Contoci, or *Avuta del Medeſſimo*, ponendole come *per* la d'Aviſo addio

Thomas Deacon.

Al Sar. *Pietro Cambanelli*, à *Livorna*.
La prima *per* accettaz. in Mano di *Sr. Fralli*, &c.

London, the 18th of *May*, 1791. Exchange for 3000 D.

AT Uſance pay this my firſt *per* Exchange to yourſelves, or *to your own Order*, three thouſand Dollars of eight Rials each, Gold or Silver, of the Currency known to us this Day, Value of Mr. *John Crew*, which place to Account, as *per* Advice from

Richard Bingham.

To Meſſ. *Patrick Janſen* and Co.
in *Madrid*.

Patrick Janſen and Co.

When Bills are drawn at Uſance, or ſo many Days Date, the Acceptance muſt be at the Bottom of the Bill, as in that immediately preceding; but when they are drawn payable at ſo many Days ſight, the Acceptance muſt expreſs the Day it is made; and an Indorſer may divide a Bill, and make Part of it payable to one, and Part to another, which is done in the following Manner: *A.* poſſeſſing a Bill for 200*l.* Sterling, indorſes on the firſt 122*l.* payable to *B.* and on the ſecond 78*l.* payable to *C.* and ſends the firſt to *B.* and the ſecond to *C.* ſo indorſed, and on their preſenting them to the Party the Bill is drawn on, he accepts the firſt for the 122*l.* and the ſecond for the 78*l.* in Conformity to their Indorſements.

In *France*, by an Ordinance of the King, in *March*, 1673, it is directed, that the Nature of the Value received for Bills of Exchange ſhall be inſerted in them, and expreſsly mentioned, whether it was in Money, Merchandize, or other Effects, to prevent ſeveral Abuſes that had crept into this Branch of Commerce, by the bare Inſertion only of Value received; for it was common to give a Note, in Payment of a Bill of Exchange, both expreſſing Value received. And this Method was found to be of great Prejudice to Trade, by occaſioning many Failures, which the afore-mentioned Arret was intended to prevent. And in Conſequence thereof, there are four Sorts of Bills of Exchange in that Country, *viz.* the firſt expreſſing ſimply, *Value received*; the ſecond, *Value received in Merchandize*; the third, *Value in himſelf*; and the fourth, *Value underſtood*. The firſt and ſecond need no Paraphraſe, being both alike in their Negociation, and their Diſtinction only anſwering ſome Ends that may occur between the Drawer and Deliverer, in Caſe of any Failure or Fraud. The third Sort is, when a Merchant draws a Bill of Exchange on one who owes him Money, which he ſends to his Friend or Factor, to procure Acceptance and Payment; and as the Acceptor is a Creditor of his, an Inconvenience might accrue to him, ſhould he inſert Value received, as his Friend or Factor might pretend that it belonged to him, appearing by the Bill that the Drawer had received the Value. The fourth is, when a Perſon taking a Bill of Exchange from one on whoſe Credit he cannot rely, gives the Drawer his Acknowledgement of receiving the Bill, whoſe Value he obliges himſelf to ſatisfy, on having Advice that the Bill is paid; but if the Bill returns proteſted, it is again exchanged for the Note, the Drawer defraying the Charges. The Times for which Bills are made payable are alſo four, *viz.* At ſo many Days Sight, eight, ten, fifteen, *&c.* and the Time does not commence running till the Day after it is preſented and accepted; ſo that a Bill drawn payable at ten Days Sight, and accepted the laſt Day of *April*, is not demandable till the 11th of *May*, and the Reaſon is, that the Day of Acceptance which is the 30th of *April*, is not counted, but the Reckoning begins only on the 1ſt of *May*; the 10th of *May*, on which the Bill expires, is not counted neither, becauſe that the 10th does not finiſh till Midnight, and conſequently an Action cannot be brought againſt the Acceptor till the 11th of *May*, which begins the Moment ſucceeding that on which the 10th finiſhes; and in Effect, if one begins to count from the 1ſt of *May*, and continues to the 10th at Midnight incluſive, there will be found no more than ten whole Days, which is the Time the Acceptor had to pay the Bill in.

The ſecond Method of drawing Bills, is to make them payable at a Day certain. For Example—a Drawer gives his Bill to be paid on the 1ſt of *May*, which, according to what is ſaid in the preceding Caſe, is not demandable till the ſecond, as the Day of its falling due is never counted.

And there is no Obligation to procure Acceptance to a Bill of this Tenour, as the Time goes on whether accepted or not; but it is otherwiſe with the foregoing, payable at ſo many Days Sight; though it is certainly more adviſeable to get it accepted, as by this Means another Debtor is added to the Drawer, which becomes a new Security.

The third Time of Bills is at Uſance, which is according to the Places drawn on, double Uſance, or two Uſances, *&c.* and tho' there is no more Obligation to procure Acceptance to this than to the preceding one, as the Time runs on from the Day of its Date, yet the ſame Reaſons ſubſiſt for ſolliciting its Acceptance as occurred then.

And there having been formerly many Diſputes about the Time of Bills falling due that were drawn payable at Uſance, double Uſance, &c. the King by this Ordinance has regulated it for the future, by making Uſance to be thirty Days, whether the Months have more or leſs in them, the thirty Days to be counted from the Day the Bill is dated, and not to be demanded till that ſucceeding the Expiration of the thirtieth, as has been obſerved in thoſe Bills payable at ſo many Days Sight, and at a Day certain; but theſe Laws are only binding in *France*, on ſuch Bills as are payable there, but not on thoſe drawn from thence on other Countries, where different Uſages and Cuſtoms are practiſed.

The fourth Sort of Terms of Bills, is, when Merchants draw them payable at *Lyons* in the Fair-Time, which they term Payment, and which they have four Times a Year, as has been before mentioned.

When Honeſty reigned among the Merchants, theſe Bills payable in Payment at *Lyons*, were never accepted by Writing, he on whom they were drawn only ſaid verbally, SEEN, and the Bearer noted it in his Book accordingly. The *Lyonnois* practiſed this for a long Time without any Accident; but Integrity became ſlack by the Corruption of the Times, and ſome Bankers having denied that Bills had been preſented them, the Merchants for a greater Security now have them accepted in Writing.

It was neceſſary that the Bankers and Merchants of *Lyons*, to eſtabliſh this Diſpoſition in the Acceptations, and to reſtrain many other Abuſes committed in their City, ſhould ſeek a Remedy, and therefore they propoſed a Regulation to the Governor, &c. thereof, the which was approved of, and allowed by an Arret of Council, and regiſtered in the Parliament of *Paris* in the following Words, *viz.* " That the Acceptations of the ſaid Bills of Exchange ſhall be made by " Writing, dated and ſigned by thoſe on whom they are drawn, or by Perſons " duly empowered by a Procuration, of which the Minutes ſhall remain with " the Notary; and all thoſe which ſhall be made by Factors, Deputies, and others, " not furniſhed with Procurations, ſhall be null and of no Effect againſt him on " whom they are drawn, ſave the Recourſe againſt the Acceptor."

This Regulation, which was only for the City of *Lyons*, proved a ſufficient Remedy for the Abuſe that was committed by the Want of Acceptance to Bills; but this did not in any Shape remedy thoſe ariſing from a conditional Acceptance in theſe Words, *Accepté pour repondre au Temps*, accepted to anſwer in Time, for this is the ſame as ſaying nothing, and is contrary to the publick Surety; becauſe a Merchant of *Paris* or other Places, drawing a Bill of Exchange on his Correſpondent at *Lyons*, who ſhall have no Effects of his in Hand, and who only accepting it with the Circumſtance, *To anſwer in Time*, not being willing to advance for his Friend, when the Seaſon of the Fair, or Payment is come, if Remiſſes are made to him, he pays a Creditor with a Debt, if he has the Opportunity, or elſe the Contents of the Bill are diſcharged at the End of the Payment; but, if he has no Proviſion made him, he lets the Bill be proteſted; ſo that a Merchant who does not underſtand this Cuſtom, and who has paid his Money three Months before, comes upon the Drawers or Bearers of Orders, who very often have failed in the mean Time; whereas if he on whom the Bill is drawn, accepts purely and ſimply when it is preſented him, he in whoſe Favour it was, would have had immediate Security, and its Payment when fallen due.

And however ſuitable to the Intereſt of the *Lyonnois* this Practice might be, as they generally accepted without Effects in Hand, yet as it placed them on a different Footing from every other Trader in the Kingdom, it was judged but reaſonable by other Merchants to find out a Method that ſhould put them all on a Level, and oblige thoſe of *Lyons* to a pure and ſimple Acceptation; but though this was obſervedby ſome conſiderable Bankers, who drew their Bills, or took them with the Inſertion of ſuch Words as would not admit of Evaſion in the Acceptor, yet this did not anſwer the Intent, as many of *Lyons* would not accept the Draughts on them in any other Manner than that formerly mentioned; therefore to remedy the Inconvenience and Diſorders which this occaſioned in Trade, and to place all his Majeſty's Subjects on a Level, he directed by his Ordinance, " That all Bills of Exchange ſhall be accepted by Writing purely and ſimply; " abrogating the Cuſtom of a verbal Acceptance, orby theſe Words, *Veu ſans* " *accepter*,

" *accepter*, ſeen without accepting, or *accepted to anſwer in Time*, and all other " conditional Acceptations, which ſhall be deemed a Refuſal, and the Bills may " be proteſted."

I mention thoſe Circumſtances, in which I think moſt *European* Nations are intereſted, as there is hardly one from whence a conſiderable Trade is not carried on with *Lyons*, either in the Commercial or Banking Way.

And though the happy Improvement of our own Silk Manufactures has very conſiderably leſſened for ſome Years paſt, our trading Engagements with that powerful City, yet there ſtill remains ſuch an Intercourſe, that the Knowledge of tranſacting Buſineſs there may occaſionally concern many of my Readers.

I have now done with Bills of Exchange, and exerted my Endeavours to reduce every neceſſary Obſervation on them into as ſmall a Compaſs as the Nature of the Subject would permit, conſiſtent with rendering myſelf intelligible, and the Rules, I have laid down, clear and practicable; and though I might, without incurring an Imputation of Prolixity, have ſwelled a Diſcuſſion of this important Article into a Volume inſtead of a Chapter, I hope, I have left nothing unſaid that could contribute to my Purpoſe of clearing up every Difficulty which might ariſe to my Readers in their Exchanging Buſineſs; having carefully collected and communicated the Sentiments of the beſt Writers in all Languages on this Topick, ſo far as they were agreeable to that Experience which a long Practice in this Branch of Buſineſs has furniſhed me with; and I flatter myſelf that I ſhall not be accuſed of Vanity if I aſſert, that my Labours herein, and Endeavours to have every Section ſuch as to ſtand the ſtricteſt Scrutiny, have by far exceeded thoſe of other Writers that have gone before me, who either have ſuperficially run over the Matter, or blindly propagated the Errors of one another, through Ignorance or Sloth, which I have ſtudied to rectify, and I flatter myſelf with Succeſs.

Before I treat of Arbitrations, I ſhall ſay ſomething of *Brokers*, as a proper Appendage to the preceding Diſcourſe, though they are not ſo much concerned in the Exchanges of Money and Bills as they were formerly; the Revolutions that happen in Commerce as well as Politicks, having thrown the greateſt Part of that Buſineſs into the Hands of the Bankers in *London*, and in moſt of the capital Cities of *Europe*.

Of Brokers.

BROKERS are Perſons ſworn and authoriſed by the Magiſtracy of the Place where they act, and ſuch are always regarded in Preference to others, who interfere in theſe Negociations without being licenſed; as Credit is given to the perſonal Evidence, and to the Books of ſworn Brokers in all Courts of Juſtice, and out of Court, in all Caſes of Arbitration or Compromiſe, though it is not admitted from the others; and in moſt Places, thoſe who illegally exerciſe the Function, are fined for acting without Permiſſion.

The Number of Sworn Brokers in *London* is unlimited; at *Amſterdam* there are three hundred and ſeventy-five *Chriſtians*, and twenty-two *Jews*, acting in Trade and Exchanges; beſides which, there are many who practiſe, as they do here, unſworn and unlicenſed. The Number of theſe at *Amſterdam*, is more than double that of the *Sworn* Brokers, and they go by the Name of *Ambulatory* Brokers, and it is to be obſerved, that a Merchant runs great Riſks in employing them, for in Caſe of Ligitation, the Bargains and Contracts they have made are liable to be rendered null and void.

It is the Duty of Brokers to be *diligent*, *faithful*, and *ſecret*, whether their Dealings be in Exchange, or Purchaſes and Sales, as they are Mediators in all Negociations; and thoſe licenced may properly be called Publick ones, from the Nature of their Buſineſs, which leads them to a general Employ between Merchants, Traders, and Remitters. They are called at *Amſterdam*, as well as here, *Brokers*, Courtiers or Mackelaers, though on the Coaſts of *Provence*, and

up the *Levant*, they are termed *Cenſals*: and at *Paris*, the Exchange Brokers have, for about a Century paſt, bartered this Appellation for that of Agents; and to render the Office yet more honourable, about fifty Years ago the Quality of King's Counſellor was added to it, though the Buſineſs is the ſame, however the Denomination may differ.

Thoſe who exerciſe the Function of Brokers ought to be Men of Honour, and capable of their Buſineſs; and the more ſo, as both the Credit and Fortune of thoſe that employ them may in ſome Meaſure be ſaid to be in their Hands, and therefore they ſhould avoid Babbling, and be prudent in their Office; which conſiſts in one ſole Point, that is, to hear all, and ſay Nothing; ſo that they ought never to ſpeak of the Negociations tranſacted by Means of their Invention, or relate any ill Report, which they may have heard againſt a Drawer, nor offer his Bill to thoſe who have ſpread it.

Before offering any Bills of Exchange, which a Broker is commiſſioned about, he ought to aſk the Perſon he applies to, whether he wants Bills for ſuch a Place, or hath Money to diſpoſe of? and if the Merchant queries whoſe the Bills are which he has to negociate, he ought not to inform him, till his Reply lets him know whether he wants any or not.

When a Merchant has diſcovered his Intentions to draw, or that he has Bills to negociate, the Broker ſhould offer them, purely and ſimply, without any Exaggeration in their Favour or Diſfavour; and if he to whom they are propoſed refuſes them, with ſaying thay do not ſuit him, it would be not only improper, but impertinent in the Broker, to aſk the Reaſon of ſuch a Refuſal, and the Heighth of Imprudence in him to amplify their Goodneſs, or the Solvency of their Owner, in Order to induce the Refuſer to change his Intentions, and take them; on the contrary, he ought to take Care never to deceive the contracting Parties, but to be ſincere in all his Actions, without uſing any Artifice to attain his purpoſed End in his Negociations; and above all, he ſhould avoid offering Things for which he has no Authority, as he may be taken at his Word, and have the Negociation remain for his own Account, to his no ſmall Diſadvantage, if known, both of Purſe and Credit; and the ſame may happen in Purchaſes and Sales, as in Exchanges.

A Broker ſhould take Care in making an Agreement between two Perſons, to be well aſſured of the Place to be drawn on, and when it is; where there is a ſettled Uſance, he has Nothing to treat of but the Price; though, in Caſe the Parties agree on an Exchange for a Place where the Time of the Bill's Running is uncertain, that of Payment muſt be fixed, with every other Requiſite to conclude the Bargain.

When a Broker has adjuſted a Remittance, he muſt enquire of the Remitter to whom he will have the Bills payable, and ſhould always carry ſome Slips of Paper on a Poſt-Day in his Pocket, on which to note it, as alſo the Sum agreed for, the Time of Payment, to whom payable, from whom the Value is to be received, at what Price the Exchange was concluded, and the Day it was agreed on, which Memorandum he muſt give the Drawer, and enter a Duplicate thereof in his Book, that may ſerve as a Teſtimonial, in Caſe of any Diſpute between the contracting Parties.

It is the Broker's Obligation to call for the Bills, and carry them in Time to the Remitter, though this is a good Deal out of Uſe in this great Metropolis, where the Merchant commonly ſends a Clerk with them, to leſſen the Broker's Trouble.

A prudent Merchant will never attach himſelf entirely to one Broker for fixing the Price of the Exchange, nor will prefer one to another in the Execution of his Commiſſion, either though Favour or Friendſhip, but he who offers the moſt beneficial Terms ſhould be the Agent on that Occaſion; and by ſuch Behaviour he diſobliges Nobody, but rather ſtimulates an Emulation in them to procure his Advantage.

It is a great Fault in a Merchant whoſe Credit is not well eſtabliſhed, when he has a Mind to draw, to make Uſe of a Broker who is but young in, or ignorant of his Buſineſs; and he who draws in Virtue of a Letter of Attorney

for another's Account is obliged to declare it to the Broker, who muſt in Conſequence contract in the Name of the Conſtituent, and not in his who gave the Order.

An Exchange once concluded with the Broker, or by his Mediation, ought to be carried into Execution; as it is both unfair and illegal for either the Drawer or Remitter to retract their Words given. And if a Broker concludes any Thing either without or exceeding Orders, more eſpecially at an inferior Price, the Merchant has juſt Reaſon to reſent it, though the Broker offers Satisfaction, as his Credit is concerned, and may be hurt beyond a Poſſibility of Reparation.

The Bills of young Beginners may be offered by a Broker, but if he frequently tenders ſuch as are notoriouſly in Diſrepute, he muſt greatly ſuffer in his Reputation; more eſpecially if he takes on him to recommend them; and if he ſubmits to be employed by one he knows to be inſolvent, or near being ſo, and endeavours to draw or remit for him, when certain that his Bills will not be anſwered, or he as a Remitter not comply with his Engagements, he ought to be ſeverely puniſhed for his Knavery; and his being deprived of any future Buſineſs is the leaſt he can expect, though the Puniſhment is not adequate to his Deſerts.

A Broker ſhould never aſk more, nor admit leſs, than what the Law and Cuſtom allows him; this for Exchanges in *London* is always one *per Mil.* for each of the Parties concerned, though on Purchaſes or Sales *per Cent.* and at *Amſterdam* the Tariff is ſettled at three Stivers for a hundred Guilders, the Half payable by the Drawer, and the other Moiety by the Remitter, as follows, *viz.*

	l.	*s.*	*d.*
A thouſand Ducats on *Venice*	4	0	0
A thouſand Dollars on *Genoa* or *Leghorn*	4	0	0
A thouſand Ducats on *Madrid*, or any other Part of *Spain*	4	0	0
A thouſand Cruſados on *Liſbon*, or any other Part of *Portugal*	4	0	0
A hundred Pounds Sterling on *London*, or any other Part of *England*, *Scotland*, or *Ireland*	1	10	0
A thouſand Crowns on *Paris*, or any other Part of *France*	1	10	0
Though when the Exchange was very high, Brokerage was in Proportion, and formerly Guild. 4. 10 St. *were paidon negociating the thouſand Crowns.*			
A thouſand Rixdales on *Francfort*, *Leipzick*, or *Breſlaw*	3	10	0
A hundred Livres de Groſs, or ſix hundred Guilders, on *Dantzick*, *Koningſberg*, *Anvers*, *Liſle*, and all *Flandkrs* and *Brabant*	0	18	0
A thouſand Daelders on *Hamburgh*, computed 1666$\frac{3}{4}$ Guilders,	2	10	0
A thouſand Guilders on *Rotterdam*, and other Parts of *Holland*	1	10	0
A thouſand Guilders Bank Money changed into Current	1	0	0
A thouſand Guilders of Gold changed into Silver, and *per coutra*	1	0	0
Five hundred Livres de Gros for an *Eaſt-India* Action	6	0	0

And in Proportion on other Places of Exchange; not but that ſome Brokers impoſe on People they find ignorant of the above-mentioned Regulations and Cuſtoms, but this is a Fraud, which no honeſt Man will be guilty of.

At *Paris* Brokerage is $\frac{1}{4}$ *per Cent.* and at *Lyons* forty Sols is commonly given for three thouſand Livres *Tournois*, Half by the Taker and half by the Giver of the Bill; and at this laſt Place, any one is permitted to exerciſe the Function of a Broker, it being a free City.

At *Venice* Brokerage is $\frac{1}{2}$ *per Mil.* at *Genoa* $\frac{1}{3}$ *per Cent* at *Leghorn* $\frac{1}{2}$ *per Mil.* at *Bologne* 1 Sol *per* hundred Crowns; and in all other Banking Cities according to what Government has ſettled.

What we have already advanced, is ſufficient with Reſpect to the Tranſactions of Exchange Brokers in general, and to give an Idea of the Nature of their Buſineſs in foreign Countries, which is all that is neceſſary; for every Merchant travelling to or reſiding in any great mercantile City in *Europe* muſt

make himſelf Maſter of the local Laws and Regulations of the Place with reſpect to Brokers, and act accordingly: for theſe are liable to vary with the Policy and Circumſtances of every Country, and therefore all printed Treatiſes upon ſuch Subjects may become obſolete and uſeleſs. But the ſame Reaſons ſhould oblige the BRITISH MERCHANT to ſtudy all the Laws and Regulations reſpecting Brokers in his own Country, on which Account we ſhall enter into a Detail on that Head, and give ample Information to the very Time of our Publication: What Alterations happen afterwards, it will be eaſy for him to add, and thereby to make this Treatiſe, the Standard for his Tranſactions with Brokers.

Of Exchange and Stock Brokers in England.

VARIOUS Claſſes of Brokers are comprehended under the general Title of EXCHANGE BROKERS, *viz. Inſurance* Brokers, *Ship* Brokers, *Eaſt-India* Brokers, *Stock* Brokers, *Auctioneers*, &c. all of whom, if they tranſact Buſineſs within the Juriſdiction of the City of *London*, muſt be duly ſworn and admitted to act as Brokers by the Lord-Mayor and Court of Aldermen, otherwiſe they are liable to a Fine and Suſpenſion, upon Information given to the ſaid Court, that they tranſact Buſineſs without being ſo duly admitted.

Having already treated of Exchange Brokers, in the limited Senſe of that Title, we ſhall proceed to INSURANCE BROKERS, whoſe peculiar Buſineſs it is to bring together the Parties wanting to inſure Ships and Merchandiſe from the Perils of the Sea, and the Inſurers or Underwriters: to ſettle the Premium, to pay or receive the ſame for the Parties concerned, to fill up the Policies, atteſt them, *&c.* They are likewiſe often called upon to draw up Charter-Parties, particularly when they are to contain any ſpecial Conditions, as thoſe Conditions often relate to, and are connected with the Inſurance.

SHIP BROKERS are employed in buying and ſelling Ships and Cargoes, either by private Contract, or by public Sale, the latter is ſaid to be by CANDLE, on Account of the Cuſtom of lighting an Inch of Candle at theſe public Sales, and ſuffering the Bidders to bid no longer than till the Candle is burnt out, in other Reſpects they do not differ from common Auctions. In Time of War, the Buſineſs of Ship Brokers is conſiderably increaſed by the Sale of Prizes taken from the Enemy.

EAST INDIA BROKERS tranſact the Buſineſs by Commiſſion of purchaſing the Commodities ſold at the Company's public Sales, and they are enployed by the Wholeſale Dealers in Linen, Silk, Teas, Spices, Drugs, China, *&c.*

STOCK BROKERS are Perſons who confine their Tranſactions to the buying and ſelling of Property in the public Funds, and other public Securities for Money; and they are employed by the Proprietors or Holders of the ſaid Securities. Of late Years, owing to the prodigious Increaſe of the funded Debt of the Nation, commonly called the STOCKS, they are become a very numerous and conſiderable Body, and have built, by Subſcription, a Room near the Bank, wherein they meet to tranſact Buſineſs with their Principals and with each other, and to prepare and ſettle their Proceedings before they go to the Transfer-Offices at the Bank, the South-Sea and India-Houſes, thereby preventing a great deal of Confuſion at the public Offices, where the Concourſe of People is ſo great during the Hours of transferring Stock, that if the Buſineſs was not prepared before-hand, it would be impoſſible to tranſact it within the given Time.

But if the Buſineſs of Stock Brokers, was confined ſolely to buying and ſelling the real Property of their Employers in the Funds, there would not be Half the Number that now follow this Profeſſion. It is therefore neceſſary to take Notice that the Intereſt which Foreigners have in our Funds, particularly the DUTCH, gave riſe to Time Bargains, that is to ſay, to Contracts for purchaſing and ſelling any Quantity of Stock to be delivered or adjuſted at a future Time. The uſual Times for which Bargains, founded on real Property, and intended to be ſettled *bona fide*, were made, were from three Months to three Months, four

Times within the Year, *viz.* in *February*, *May*, *Auguſt*, and *November*; and theſe Periods of ſettling the Accounts of ſuch Time Bargains were called the RESCOUNTERS, from a *Dutch* mercantile Term for adjuſting Accounts Current between Merchant and Merchant. The Impoſſibility of aſcertaining whether the Commiſſions from Abroad given by Letters from Foreigners, or by their Correſpondents here, to Brokers to buy and ſell Stocks for Time, were founded upon real Property or not, gave Birth to *Stock-jobbing*, or Dealing in the Funds upon Speculation, and the Perſons that play at this Game, for Gaming it is of the firſt Magnitude, whether Principals or Brokers, are called Stock-jobbers.

They purchaſe or ſell for a given Time, frequently without being poſſeſſed of any Property in the Funds they bargain for, merely upon Speculation. For inſtance: A. imagines that a Peace, or ſome other advantageous national Event will raiſe the Price of any given Fund within the Space of three Months conſiderably above the Price of the Day on which he makes his Time Bargain: On this Principle he gives his Broker Orders to buy a large Quantity to be taken and paidfor three Months from that Date; when the Time expires, if the Stock has riſen according to his Expectation, inſtead of taking it, for probably it has been bought of a Perſon who had it not to deliver, he receives from the Broker the Difference in Money, between the Price on the Day the Bargain was made, and the Price at the Expiration of the three Months, and this is his Profit: If, on the contrary, the Stock has fallen below the Price of the Day on which he purchaſed for three Months, he muſt pay the Difference, and this will be a loſing Account. It is computed that the Bargains on Stock-jobbing Accounts made in the Courſe of a Year, exceed by many Millions, the Transfers made at the Books of real Property, and the Concluſion is apparent, that great Fortunes are made and loſt by Stock-jobbing. It is to be obſerved likewiſe, that the Brokers job for their own Account, which occaſions frequently Failures at the Stock-Exchange.

The whole Buſineſs of Stock-jobbing being contrary to Law, and many Perſons acting as Brokers therein, who have never been admitted as Exchange Brokers by the Lord-Mayor and Court of Aldermen, it is our Duty, in the next Place to give the Form of Admiſſion of regular Brokers, the Regulations to which they are ſubject, and Abſtracts of the Laws in Force concerning them, and Stock-jobbing; after which, if any further Information is wanting, we muſt beg Leave to refer the Reader to a well-known Treatiſe on the Funds, entitled, *Every Man his own Broker* *, as it would far exceed our Limits, and go beyond the Plan of this Work, to diſcuſs the whole Art and Myſtery of Stock-jobbing.

All Perſons, who ſhall act as Brokers within *London*, ſhall be admitted by the Court of Mayor and Aldermen, under ſuch Directions for their good Behaviour as the Court ſhall think fit; and ſhall, upon their Admiſſion, pay to the Chamberlain *forty Shillings*; and ſhall alſo Yearly pay *forty Shillings* upon the 29th of *September*, for the Uſe of the Mayor and Commonality and Citizens of the City of *London*. 6 *Ann*-C. 16. S. 4.

The principal Regulations eſtabliſhed by the ſaid Court, in Virtue of the Powers veſted in them by the ſaid Statute are,

That every Broker upon his Admiſſion is ſolemnly ſworn, truly and faithfully to execute and perform the Office and Employment of a Broker between Party and Party, in all Things appertaining to the Duty of the ſaid Office and Employment, without Fraud or Colluſion; to the beſt of his Skill and Knowledge.

That he do enter into a perſonal Bond, under the Penalty of five hundred Pounds, the Condition of which Bond recites the Duties ſworn to in the Oath of Admiſſion, which, if well and truly performed, then the Obligation is void, otherwiſe it remains in full Force.

A Silver

* Every Man his own Broker; or, A Guide to Exchange-Alley, explaining the Nature of the Funds, the Art and Myſtery of Stock-jobbing, &c. by *T. Mortimer*, Eſq. the Eleventh Edition, *London*, printed for *Robinſon*, 1791.

A Silver Medal is likewiſe delivered to him, having the King's Arms on one Side, and the Arms of the City of *London* on the Reverſe, with the Broker's Name, and he is ordered to produce the ſame upon every Occaſion, when he is required to ſhew his Qualification.

6 *Ann.* C. 16. Sect 5. If any Perſon ſhall take upon him to act as a Broker, or employ any under him to act as ſuch within the ſaid City, not being admitted, every ſuch Perſon ſhall forfeit to the Mayor and Commonalty, *&c.* for every Offence twenty-five Pounds, to be recovered by Action of Debt in the Name of the Chamberlain, in any of her Majeſty's Courts of Record.

Sect. 10. Every Perſon employed as a Broker, Sollicitor, or otherwiſe, in behalf of any other Perſon, to make any Bargain, or contract for the buying or ſelling of any Tallies, Orders, *&c.* or Intereſt in any joint Stock erected by Act of Parliament, or Letters Patent, or Bonds of any Company thereby erected, who ſhall take any Money or Reward exceeding *two Shillings and Sixpence* for every hundred Pounds, and ſo in Proportion, for his Service in ſolliciting or procuring ſuch Contract or Bargain, ſhall forfeit *Twenty Pounds* with Coſts, to ſuch Perſon as will ſue for the ſame in any of her Majeſty's Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*.

7 *Geo.* II. C. 8. S. 1. All Contracts upon which any Premium ſhall be given for Liberty to put upon, deliver, accept, or refuſe, any public Stock or Securities, and all Wagers, Puts, and Refuſals, relating to the preſent or future Stock or Securities, ſhall be void: and all Premiums upon ſuch Contracts or Wagers ſhall be reſtored to the Perſon who ſhall pay the ſame, who ſhall be at Liberty, within ſix Months from the Making of ſuch Contract, or laying ſuch Wager, to ſue for the ſame, with double Coſts; and it ſhall be ſufficient for the Plaintiff to alledge, that the Defendant is indebted to the Plaintiff, or has received to the Plaintiff's Uſe, the Money or Premium ſo paid, whereby the Plaintiff's Action accrued according to the Form of this Statute, without ſetting forth the ſpecial Matter.

Sect. 2. Perſons, who by this Act ſhall be liable to be ſued, ſhall alſo be obliged to anſwer upon Oath ſuch Bill as ſhall be preferred againſt them in Equity, for diſcovering any ſuch Contract or Wager, and the Premium given.

Sect. 4. Every Perſon who ſhall make any ſuch Contract, upon which any Premium ſhall be given for Liberty to put upon, deliver, accept, or refuſe any public Stock or Securities, or any Contract in the Nature of Puts and Refuſals, or ſhall lay any Wager, except ſuch who ſhall *bonâ fide* ſue, and with Effect proſecute, for the Recovery of the Premium paid by them, and alſo except ſuch as ſhall diſcover ſuch Actions in any Court of Equity, ſhall forfeit *Five hundred Pounds*. And all Perſons negociating or writing ſuch Contracts, ſhall likewiſe forfeit *Five hundred Pounds*, which Penalties may be recovered by Action of Debt or Information, in any of his Majeſty's Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*; one Moiety to his Majeſty, and the other Moiety to them who ſhall ſue for the ſame.

Sect. 5. No Money or other Conſideration ſhall be voluntarily given or received for the compounding any Difference, for the not delivering or receiving any public Stock or Securities, but all ſuch Contracts ſhall be ſpecially executed; and all Perſons who ſhall voluntarily compound ſuch Difference, ſhall forfeit *One hundred Pounds*, one Moiety to his Majeſty, and the other Moiety to them who ſhall ſue for the ſame.

Sect .6. No Perſon who ſhall ſell Stock to be delivered and paid for on a certain Day, and which is refuſed and neglected to be paid for, ſhall be obliged to transfer the ſame; but it ſhall be lawful for ſuch Perſons to ſell ſuch Stock to any other, and to receive or recover from the Perſon who firſt contracted for the ſame, the Damage which ſhall be ſuſtained.

Sect. 7. It ſhall be lawful for any Perſon, who ſhall buy Stock to be accepted and paid for on a future Day, and which ſhall be refuſed or neglected to be transferred; to buy the like Quantity of ſuch Stock of any other Perſon, at the current Market Price, and to recover and receive from the Perſon who firſt contracted to deliver the ſame, the Damages ſuſtained.

All Contracts which ſhall be made for the buying or transferring of Stock, whereof the Perſon on whoſe Behalf the Contract ſhall be made to transfer the ſame, ſhall not, at the Time of making ſuch Contract, be actually poſſeſſed in his own Right, or in the Name of Truſtees, ſhall be void: and every Perſon on whoſe Behalf, and with whoſe Conſent any Contract ſhall be made to ſell Stock, whereof ſuch Perſon ſhall not be actually poſſeſſed in his own Name or in the Name of Truſtees, ſhall forfeit *Five hundred Pounds*, one Moiety to his Majeſty, and the other Moiety to them who ſhall ſue for the ſame; and every Broker, or Agent, who ſhall negociate any ſuch Contract, and ſhall know that the Perſon, on whoſe Behalf ſuch Contract ſhall be made, is not poſſeſſed of Stock, ſhall forfeit *One hundred Pounds*, one Moiety to his Majeſty, and the other Moiety to them who ſhall ſue for the ſame. 7 *Geo.* II, C. 8. S. 8.

Every Perſon receiving Brokerage in the buying and diſpoſing of Stocks, ſhall keep a Broker's Book, in which he ſhall enter all Contracts, with the Names of the principal Parties; and ſuch Broker, who ſhall not keep ſuch Book, or ſhall wilfully omit to enter any ſuch Contracts, ſhall forfeit *Fifty Pounds*, one Moiety to his Majeſty, and the other Moiety to them who ſhall ſue for the ſame. Sect. 9.

Nothing in this Act ſhall extend to any Contracts for the Purchaſe or Sale of Stock, to be made with the Privity of the Accountant General of the Court of Chancery, in Purſuance of any Decree or Order of the ſaid Court. Sect. 10.

Nothing in this Act ſhall hinder any Perſon from lending Money on Stock, ſo as no Premium be paid more than legal Intereſt, Sect. 11.

The above Act was made perpetual by 10 *Geo.* II. C. 8.

It was hardly poſſible to frame an Act, better calculated to ſuppreſs the pernicious Practice of Stock-jobbing; yet it is ſhamefully violated, and that daily, with Impunity, juſtifying the Remark made by Foreigners, "That we have the beſt Laws of any Nation in the World, and the worſt executed." However, the Merchant and the monied Man may learn one uſeful Leſſon from attending to the Regulations concerning Brokers, and the Statute againſt Stock-jobbing, which is, that he can have no Remedy whatever for any Fraud or Colluſion, unleſs he employs a licenſed Broker. And that he may know which are licenſed, he need not have Recourſe to a Sight of the Silver Medal, a Liſt of the admitted Brokers being annually printed by Order of the Lord-Mayor and Court of Aldermen, which is hung up in one of the Walks of the *Royal Exchange*, and in *Guildhall* and at moſt of the reputable Coffee-houſes near the Exchange.

Of the Par of Monies.

MOST of what has hitherto been written concerning the Par of Coin is obſcure and confuſed: the greateſt Part of the Authors who have publiſhed any Thing about it give the Par of Monies no longer current; however it is a Thing not over difficult, as it only conſiſts in making the Compariſon between the intrinſick Value of the Gold and Silver Coins of each Country, and the Price they paſs current at; it is therefore neceſſary that the exact Weight and Standard of ſuch Monies be firſt known. The celebrated Sir *Iſaac Newton* publiſhed a Tract of the Standard of foreign Coins, which was printed at the End of Mr. *Arbuthnot's* Work; but ſo many Alterations have ſince been made in the Monies of *France*, *Spain*, and ſome other Countries, that it is neceſſary to examine the laſt Arrets that have been publiſhed about them to clear up this Particular. As for Example: The King of *Spain*, by a Royal Decree, raiſed the Piſtole from thirty-two to thirty-ſix Rials of Plate, and by a ſubſequent Decree, it was ordained that the Dollars ſhould be current in his Dominions at nine and $\frac{1}{2}$ Rials inſtead of eight, which they paſſed at before, and theſe have ſince been raiſed to ten, and the Piſtole to forty Rials: Which Obſervation might be extended to ſeveral other Species, but this would be both

tedious and uſeleſs, we ſhall therefore give ſuch Examples only as will ſufficiently and clearly demonſtrate the Method by which all others may be found out.

The Par of Gold Coin between London *and* Amſterdam.

Of $1\frac{1}{2}$ Mark of Gold of the Standard of 22 Carats are made in *England* $44\frac{1}{2}$ Guineas, as Sir *Iſaac Newton* demonſtrated to the Lords of the Treaſury on the 21ſt of *September*, 1717; each Guinea being then current at 21 Shillings and Sixpence Sterling, but ſince it has been lowered to 21 Shillings. At preſent 1000 new *Holland* Ducats weigh 14 Marks 1 Ounce and $11\frac{3}{8}$ Engels; each Mark is of the Standard of 23 Carats and a little more than 7 Grains, from whence it follows, that there is as much pure Gold in 1000 Ducats as in $451\frac{6}{9\,1}$ Guineas. Commonly in the Payments that are made among the Citizens, a Ducat paſſes in *Holland* for 5 Guilders and 5 Stivers current Money, and according to this Proportion, an *Engliſh* Guinea, or 21 Shillings Sterling, is worth 11 Guilders and 12 Stivers current Money, of *Holland*; or $9480\frac{9}{1\,3}$ Shillings Sterling are equal in Value to 5250 Guilders; or one Pound Sterling to about 36*s*. 11*d*. de Gros current Money; or if the Agio be reckoned at $4\frac{3}{4}$ *per Cent*. it will be found very near 35*s*. 3*d*. de Gros Bank Money.

The Par between London *and* Amſterdam *of Silver Money.*

According to the afore-mentioned Report made by the ſaid Sir *Iſaac Newton*, in the Year 1717, $11\frac{1}{1\,0}$ Ounces of pure Silver, and $\frac{9}{1\,0}$ of an Ounce of Alloy made 62 Shillings Sterling; in *Holland* 200 Pieces of 3 Guilders weigh 25 Marks, 5 Ounces $11\frac{5}{8}$ Engels, and are of the Standard of 11 Penny-weights; or in $1052\frac{2\,0\,0}{1\,3\,3}$ Shillings Sterling there is as much fine Silver as there is in the ſaid 200 Pieces of 3 Guilders, and the Value of 20 Shillings Sterling in 1717, was near to 38 Sch. current Money of *Holland*.

If the Compariſon be made by Ducatons, or by *Holland* Rixdales, inſtead of 3 Guilder Pieces, it will be found very near the ſame Value; for if it be true, as I am informed, that 200 Ducatons weigh 26 Marks 3 Ounces 15 Engels, and their Standard is $11\frac{1}{4}$ Pennyweight; and if 200 Rixdales weigh 22 Marks $6\frac{1}{2}$ Ounces of the Standard of $10\frac{1}{2}$ Pennyweight; when the 3 Guilder Pieces are fixed at 60 Stivers, the intrinſick Value of the Ducaton will be 63 Stivers $3\frac{2}{1\,7}$ Deniers, and the Rixdales 50 Stivers and almoſt 2 Deniers.

The Par between France *and* Holland *for the Gold Coin.*

A Mark of Gold Money, worth at preſent in *France* 720 Livres, is exactly 30 Louidors, and the Standard 21 Carats 7 or $7\frac{1}{2}$ Grains, we will take the Medium when, at 21 Carats $7\frac{1}{2}$ Grains, each Louidor ought to weigh $5\frac{1}{3}$ Engels; thoſe coined in the Year 1731 weigh 5 Engels and 10 Axen, which we may deem the true Weight. In 1000 *Holland* Ducats there is then as much pure Gold as in $466\frac{2\,9}{4\,0}$ Louidors. If the Ducat is counted at 5 Guilders 5 Stivers current Money, a Louidor, or 24 Livres *French*, is worth of *Dutch* Money 11 Guilders 5 Stivers, and the 3 Livre Crown almoſt $56\frac{1}{4}$ de Gros current Money; or 64 *French* Livres were, in 1731, of an equal Value with 30 *Dutch* current Guilders, and 16 *French* Crowns of 6 Livres are at a Par with 15 three Guilder Pieces; or 30 Ducats of *Holland* are worth 14 Louidors. The Proportions I here give are ſufficiently exact; for if 1000 current Guilders are reduced into *French* Money, there will be found by the ſaid Proportions only $\frac{1}{9\,0}$ of a Louidor, or $\frac{4}{1\,5}$ of a *French* Livre, leſs than by the intrinſick Value; $\frac{4}{4\,5}$ of a *French* Livre are $\frac{1}{3}$ of a Guilder.

If the Agio of $\frac{1}{4\,2}$ *per Cent*. upon the Bank Money be taken, the Value of 3 *French* Livres will be a ſmall Matter leſs than $53\frac{7}{8}$ de Gros Bank Money.

The Weight of 1000 Louidors of the Sun is 33 Marks, 1 Ounce of the Standard of 21 Carats, 7 Grains, *Koophandel van* Amſterdam, *2de Deel, pag*. 111. *ed*. A. 1727.

A. 1727, by which it is ſeen that they are near of equal Value with the new Louidor.

The Par between France *and* Holland *of the Silver Money.*

The King of *France*, by an Arret of the 25th of *May* 1726, fixed the Mark of Silver Money at 49 Livres 16 Stivers, and ſince that Time, I believe no Alteration has been made, the Standard is almoſt 11 Pennyweights, and that of the ancient Crown of 9 to the Mark was of 10 Pennyweights and 22 Grains, *Traité des Changes Etrangers, par Mr.* Dernis, Paris 1726. At preſent in *France* there are 6 Livre Crowns of $8\frac{3}{10}$ to the Mark, and it is ſaid that the Standard is 11 Pennyweights. In making the Calculation it will be found, that in 200 three Guilder Pieces there is as much pure Silver as in $213\frac{93}{320}$ *French* Crowns of 6 Livres, or each of theſe Crowns is worth pretty near $56\frac{1}{4}$ Stivers current Money of *Holland*; this is very near the ſame Value which we have found in the Gold.

The Silver Pieces of 24 Sols, coined in *France* 1726 and 1727, only weigh $3\frac{3}{4}$ Engels, and the Value in *Dutch* Money is $10\frac{15}{16}$ current Stivers.

Almoſt all Authors who have treated of a Par, have taken for a Foundation that the ancient Crown of 3 Livres or of 9 in a Mark, *by the Arret of the 16th of* September, 1666, *Mr.* Dernis, *Pag.* 4. was worth 100*d.* de Gros of *Holland*, or that the Mark of 11 Pennyweights *French* Money was worth 22 Guilders 10 Stivers; but at preſent by the Pieces of 3 Guilders the Value of the ſaid Mark is found to be 23 Guilders 7 Stivers, or that of a Crown of 3 Livres $103\frac{7}{9}d.$ de Gros current Money; upon which Footing the Calculation may be made in the preſent Time; for it ſhould be ſtated by the Rule of Three inverted; if, when the Mark of Money is fixed at 27 Livres, the Par is $103\frac{7}{9}d.$ de Gros, how much will the Par be if the Mark is worth $49\frac{4}{5}$. But it is eaſier to make the Calculation by the Crowns, becauſe it is found at preſent that there are $16\frac{3}{5}$ Crowns, of 3 Livres in a Mark; ſo it is ſaid if $16\frac{3}{5}$ Crowns are worth 23 Guilders and 7 Stivers current *Dutch* Money, how much ſhall one Crown be worth; and it will be found as aforeſaid, a little more than $56\frac{1}{4}d.$ de Gros. In the Beginning of the Year 1726 the Par was at $67\frac{1}{2}d.$ de Gros; it may be ſeen then, that it is very eaſy to find the Par, whether the King of *France* riſes or falls the Price of the Coin. In Caſe that it changes not only the Weight but the Standard, the direct Rule of Three ought to be ſtated by ſaying, The ancient Standard is to the Par that is found, as the new Standard is to the Par ſought for.

The Par between Liſbon *and* Amſterdam *for the Gold Coin.*

By an Ordinance of Monſ. the Count de *Daun*, it is ſeen, that the old Louidor of *France* weighed at *Milan* 5 Pennyweights and 12 Grains, and the Cruzado of *Liſbon* 8 Pennyweights and 18 Grains; 1000 of the ſaid Louidors weighed in *Holland* 21 Marks 1 Ounce and 15 Engels, or each Louidor 4 Engels $11\frac{1}{3}$ Azen; according to this Proportion, the Cruzado ought to weigh 6 Engels $29\frac{2}{3}$ Azen; if the Standard is reckoned, with Sir *Iſaac Newton*, at 21 Carats 7 Grains, as the ancient Piſtoles of *Spain* and *France* were, *Koophandel van* Amſterdam, *2de Deel, Pag.* 111 *and* 831, there will be found as much pure Gold in $358\frac{206}{729}$ Cruzados as in 1000 Ducats of *Holland*; and putting the Ducat at 5 Guilders and 5 Stivers, the Value of a Cruzado will be 14 Guilders 13 Stivers and 1 Denier current Money; and becauſe the Cruzado paſſes at *Liſbon* for 4800 Reis, 400 Reis are worth $48\frac{27}{32}d.$ de Gros current Money, or a little more than $46\frac{1}{2}d.$ de Gros Bank Money, if the Agio be taken at 5 *per Cent.* or 47*d.* de Gros, if the Cruzado weigh 7 Engels, as it is commonly reckoned. This may be done by a yet ſhorter Method; for by the Ducat it is found, that a Mark of the ſaid Cruzados is worth in *Holland* 338 Guilders 9 Stivers; and it is ſaid, if 160 Engels are worth 338 Guilders 9 Stivers, how much ſhall 7 Engels and 29 $\frac{2}{3}$ Azen be worth? *In a Book printed at* Amſterdam, 1630, *intitled*

titled, Sleutel des Koopmans, *Pag.* 318, *it is ſaid that the Par is* $63\frac{1}{16}$ *d. de Gros.*

A new Method to avoid the great Fractions.

In calculating the Par, or in making the Compariſon between Coins, great Fractions frequently intervene. As for Example: We have found in $210\frac{866}{1065}$ *Engliſh* Crowns of 5 Shillings Sterling, as much pure Silver as in $213\frac{93}{320}$ *French* Crowns of 6 Livres, or 1 Crown of 6 Livres has as much fine Silver as $\frac{224320240}{227282496}$ of an *Engliſh* one of 5 Shiillings, but the working of this with ſo great a Fraction being very troubleſome, it may be changed for a leſs Fraction that ſhall be almoſt of the ſame Value, which may be expreſſed as in the following Problem,

PROBLEM.

A great Fraction being given to find another, whereof the Denominator is leſs than a certain Number given, ſo that the Value of the Fraction that has been found, is the neareſt that can be to that given.

I change the Fraction given into another whoſe Numerator is Unity, and I do the ſame with the Fraction which is found in the Denominator, and ſo on.

I neglect for a Moment the Fractions of Fractions that are found at the End, and by that will be had all ſimiliar Fractions, which are alternatively the one too big and the other too little, as may be ſeen in the ſubſequent Example.

The Fraction given being $\frac{3147}{7793}$, it is demanded which is the Fraction moſt like it whoſe Denominator is leſs than 100.

But as I think our Author's Solution of his Problem is neither ſo correct nor clear as it ſhould be, I have attempted to make it plainer and more exact, though before I proceed to the Operation, it will be neceſſary to premiſe the following Lemma.

To find a Denominator to a given Numerator which ſhall make it the neareſt Fraction to a larger Fraction before given, let the firſt given Fraction be denoted by $\frac{n}{d}$, and the Numerator to the new Fraction be a, and its Denomiuator x, then we have $\frac{a}{x} = \frac{n}{d}$ therefore $nx = ad$ and $x = \frac{ad}{n}$ which put into Words gives this

Rule.

Multiply the Numerator of the new Fraction into the Denominator of the large one, which then divide by the Numerator of the great Fraction, and you will have the Denominator you ſought for your new Numerator: Now in Regard to the Problem, firſt find the Fraction whoſe Numerator is Unity, that ſhall be equal to $\frac{3147}{7793}$, which by the foregoing Lemma will be expreſſed $\frac{1}{1\times\frac{7793}{3147}} = \frac{1}{2\frac{1493}{3147}}$ if now you reject from the Denominator, the Fraction of Fractions, there is $\frac{1}{2}$ the neareſt (though too great) to $\frac{1147}{7793}$ when the Denominator muſt not exceed 4. But as the Problem admits an higher one, we repeat the Operation, thus $\frac{1}{2\frac{1}{2\frac{149}{1499}}}$ where you only ſubſtitute for $\frac{1499}{1147}$ its Value altered by the ſaid Lemma to $\frac{1}{2\frac{149}{1499}}$ and rejecting $\frac{149}{1499}$ we have $\frac{1}{2\frac{1}{2}} = \frac{2}{5}$ which is too great, but the neareſt of any whoſe Denominator does not exceed 50, to the given Fraction; but the Work may be by the Condition of the Problem repeated again $\frac{2}{5\frac{149}{1499}}$ and for $\frac{149}{1499}$ writing $\frac{1}{10}$ found as before, we have $\frac{2}{5\frac{1}{10\frac{9}{149}}}$ from which leaving out $\frac{9}{149}$, there is $\frac{2}{5\frac{1}{10}} = \frac{2}{\frac{51}{10}} = \frac{20}{51}$ which is too big, though it

is the Fraction ſought: for if the Work be again repeated, you will have a Denominator which ſhall be 817.

N. B. It appears by Inſpection that the higher the Denominator is, the near you approach to the Truth, for there is leſs omitted in the Denominator, ſo at laſt the Work would converge into the given Fraction.

Note alſo, that by the ſaid Lemma you may find a Fraction of a given Denominator, which ſhall be neareſt equal to a higher given Fraction; and as this is of a peculiar Uſe in fractional Works, I ſhall give the Rule it may be performed by.

Multiply the new Denominator into the Numerator of the firſt given Fraction, then divide by the great Denominator, and rejecting the Remainder as inconſiderable, your Quotient ſhall be your new Numerator. By this you may prove the foregoing Work, for if you chuſe a Denominator 51 and would find a Numerator to make it neareſt to $\frac{1147}{7793}$, then $\frac{51 \times 3147}{7793}$ gives 20, as before found.

A Compariſon of ſome COINS.

Of SILVER.

London	*Amſterdam*	If reduced	will be found	If reduced	will be found
20 Crowns of 5 Shill. Ster. worth	19 Pieces of 3 Guil.	100*l.* Str.	leſs $\frac{2}{3}$ Sti.	1000 Guil.	more $\frac{1}{19}$ Shil. Str.
Paris	*Amſterdam.*	Crowns.	*Dutch* Mon.		*French* Mon.
16 Crowns of 6 Liv. worth	13 Pieces of 3 Guil.	1000 of 3 Liv.	leſs $5\frac{1}{5}$ Sti.	1000 Guild.	more $8\frac{1}{2}$ Sols.
Or 337 Cro. of 6 Liv. worth	316 Pieces of 3 Guil.	1000 of 3 Liv.	leſs $1\frac{1}{12}$ Den.	1000 Guild.	more $\frac{1}{9}$ Sols.
Paris	*London*	Crowns.	*Engliſh* Mon.		*French* Mon.
76 Cro. of 6 Liv. worth	75 Cro. of 5 Shill. Str.	1000 of 3 Liv.	more $3\frac{1}{4}$*d.* St.	100*l.* Str	leſs $5\frac{4}{7}$ Sols

Of GOLD.

London	*Amſterdam.*	If reduced	will be found	If reduced	will be found
93 Guineas,	worth 206 Ducats	100*l* St.	more 4 Den.	1000 Guil.	leſs $\frac{1}{4}$ St.
Paris	*Amſterdam.*	Crowus	*Dutch* Mon.		*French* Mon.
14 Louidors,	worth 30 Ducats	1000 of 3 livr.	more $3\frac{3}{4}$ Sti.	1000 Guild.	leſs $5\frac{1}{3}$ Sols.
London	*Paris.*		*French* Mon.	Crowns	*Engliſh* Mon.
30 Guineas,	worth 31 Louidors	100*l.* St.	leſs $21\frac{2}{5}$ Sols	1000 of 3 Liv.	more $1\frac{1}{6}$ St.

Though *Mr. Ricard* has not explained the foregoing Tables, I have judged it neceſſary to do it, that they may thereby be rendered uſeful.

In the firſt Line, the 20 *Engliſh* Crowns are not worth quite 57 Guilders, therefore at that Rate 100*l.* Sterling muſt produce leſs than it would have done had the 100 Shillings and 57 Guilders been exactly equal, and for the ſame Reaſon muſt make ſomething more Sterling Money; and to calculate the Deficiency of the Guilders, firſt find what Part of a Guilder $\frac{2}{3}$ of a Stiver is, which is eaſily diſcovered to be $\frac{2}{3}$ of $\frac{1}{20}$, or $\frac{2}{60}$, or $\frac{1}{30}$, and then the Stating will be,

As 100*l.* —— $\frac{1}{30}$ —— 5*l.*

Or as 20*l.* —— $\frac{1}{10}$ —— 1*l.* to $\frac{1}{600}$.

Therefore the Guilders are only $56\frac{599}{600}$. And by the ſame Reaſoning, the true Differences of the 2d Line in the *firſt*, and of the third Line in the *ſecond* Table may be diſcovered; but the others being of a different Nature; the Method for them may be demonſtrated by the third Line in the *firſt* Table, where 76 *French* Crowns of 6 Livres are worth a little more than 375*s.* Sterling; therefore 100*l.* Ster. muſt accordingly make the *French* Money leſs, and to find the real Value of 456 Livres in Shillings Sterling, ſay,

Fr. Cro.	*d.*	*Fr.* Cro.
As 1000 of 3 Liv.	—3¼ or $\frac{13}{48}$ of a Shill.	—76 of 6 Livres to the Sum ſought.
3		6
3)3000		3)456
8)1000		8)152
125		19

Then $\frac{13 \times 19}{125 \times 48} = \frac{247}{6000}$ which muſt be added to 375 Shillings to make the true Value of 456 Livres.

A Compariſon between fine Gold and Silver.

I ſhall not treat here of the Compariſon made between Gold and Silver by the ancient *Greeks* and *Romans*, but commence my Account of it much nearer our own Times. *Agricola* [a] ſays that a hundred Years before he wrote, or about 1440, one Part of pure Gold was given in *Germany* for thirteen ſimilar Parts of pure Silver [b]. In the Year 1457, it was regarded as a ſettled Price, that had, notwithſtanding the ſeveral Alterations in the Coins, ſubſiſted for ſome Time; the giving 84 Pennings of *Landſberg* Money for a Guilder of the *Rhine* [c], 100 of theſe Pennings weighing a Mark of *Erfurt*, the Standard was 2½ Pennyweights [d]; if the Mark of *Nuremberg* weighed at that Time 152 Engels [e], the Mark of *Erfurt* would be about 149 Engels that Weight [f], or the Guilder of the *Rhine* 23$\frac{1}{37}$ of fine Silver. In the Year 1461, the Mark of Silver at *Erfurt* contained 7$\frac{1}{37}$ *Rheniſh* Guilders [g], or the Value of the ſaid Guilder a little leſs than 21$\frac{1}{3}$ Engels pure Silver. In the Year 1528, a Mark of fine Gold of *Nuremberg* was worth 95 Guilders of the *Rhine*, and a Mark of fine Silver a little more than 8$\frac{1}{2}$ Guilders of the *Rhine* called golden Ones not coined [h]; ſo that 11 Marks of pure Silver were worth one Mark of pure Gold. In the golden Guilder of the *Rhine* there were 2$\frac{1}{16}$ Engels that Weight, of fine Gold [i], or the Guilder of the *Rhine* at that Time was eſteemed as 1$\frac{1}{8}$ Ounce of pure Silver; from that Time to the preſent, the Price of Gold in Regard to that of Silver is augmented in theſe Parts, about $\frac{1}{3}$: An Author aſſerts, that in 1390, Gold, in Reſpect to Silver, had four Times leſs Value than in 1687 [k], but the Error proceeded from this, that he made no Difference between the preſent *Holland* Guilder and the ancient one of the *Rhine*.

In 1717, the coined Silver in *England* was on ſuch a Footing, that 15$\frac{181}{320}$ Marks of pure Silver was of the ſame Value with a Mark of pure Gold; in *France* 15 Marks of fine Silver was reckoned as a Mark of fine Gold; in *Holland* 14$\frac{7}{9}$ Marks: in the *Eaſt-Indies*, in ſome Places, 12 Marks; as in the Kingdom of *Siam* in 1688. *Deſcription du dit Royaume par* M. de la Loubere, P. 221, *Amſt.* 1770. And in *China* and *Japan* about 10 Marks. Suppoſing the Value of Silver to be ſettled, that of Gold it is ſeen was greater in *England* than elſewhere; Strangers made their Payments in that Metal; but becauſe Silver was more valuable abroad, the *Engliſh* ſent their's to Foreigners; and for this Reaſon the Silver Coin became ſo ſcarce at Home, as to occaſion the diminiſhing the Value of the Guinea, by lowering it to 21 Shillings, as has been before obſerved; for by Trade, Gold and Silver would naturally paſs from thoſe Countries where their Value was leſs, to them where it was higher.

In 1000 *Dutch* Ducats there are 334 Carats 9½ Grains of pure Gold, and *if theſe are worth* 5250 *Guilders, how much ſhall* 24 *Carats be worth?* and the Anſwer will be 367 Guilders and 7 Stivers, the Value of a Mark of pure Gold in Coin. We have before found by the *Dutch* 3 Guilder Pieces that a Mark of 11 Pennyweights pure is worth 23 Guilders and 7 Stivers current Money; and the Mark of fine

[a] Dan. Angelocra. doctri. de ponder. Monet. Cap. 2. Pag. 28 and 29 Francf. *A.* 1628. [b] Id. de pretio Metallorum, P. 29. [c] *Hartungi Kamermeiſteri* Annales *Erfurtenſes* col. 1223. Vide *Menkenii* Scriptor. Rerum German. Tome 3. *Leipſ*: *A.* 1730. [d] Id. Col. 1186 [e] Angelocra. P. de pretio Metal. Pag. 47. [f] Id Pag. 26. ex *Agricol.* [g] Annal. *Erfurt.* Col. 1231. [h] Angelocrat. P. 65. ex Bilib. *Pirkheim.* Æſtimatio priſcorum Nummorum. [i] Angelocra. ex *Agricol.* & *Airckh.* P. 34 and 65. [k] *Simon de Uries* Groot. Hiſtoriſch Magazyn, Pag. 580, *Amſt.* P. 1688.

Silver has been found worth a little leſs than 25 Guilders and 9½ Stivers. In the ſame Manner it is ſaid, *if* 21½ *Carats of pure Gold are eſteemed in* France *at* 720 *Livres, how much ſhall* 24 *Carats be worth?* and, *if* 11 *Pennyweights of fine Silver are worth* 49⅘ *Livres, how much ſhall* 12 *Pennyweights be worth?* By Diviſion it will be found as follows; ſuppoſing that in the *Engliſh* Silver Coin there had been no Alteration made ſince 1717.

In { *England* 15 Marks 1 Ounce 13½ Engels, / *France* 14 Marks 5 Ounces 13⅜ Engels, / *Holland* 14 Marks 6 Ounces 4 Engels, } fine Silver for 1 Mark of fine Gold.

From whence it is ſeen that Mr. *Dernis*, Page 2, and Mr. *Wiertz* are not exact, becauſe they ſay, that the Proportion between pure Gold and Silver in *Holland* is fixed at 14⅓; and it is alſo found in this laſt-mentioned Author, Pag. 491, that the Mark of fine Gold is fixed in *Holland* at 355 Guilders current Money, which is very true, but if the Value of a Ducat is taken to be 5 Guilders 5 Stivers, as it commonly paſſes, there is an Agio of 6 *per Cent.* in the Specie of Ducats; I know very well that theſe riſe and fall a Trifle; but the Agio on Gold muſt not be neglected, otherwiſe the Ducat is never worth above 4 Guilders 19 Stivers.

This I think ſufficient to give an Idea of the Par of Monies, and I ſhall finiſh it with an Inſtance of an arithmetical Queſtion abbreviated, concerning *Spaniſh* Wool; as it is ſometning curious, and may be inſtructive.

It is known to all concerned in that Trade, that the Wools of *Germany* and *Poland* are ſold at *Amſterdam* with an Allowance of fifteen Months' Diſcount, and one *per Cent.* for prompt Payment; for which the Merchants deduct exactly a Tenth; and for thoſe of *Spain* 24 lb. are always allowed for Tare on 175lb. beſides a Deduction of twenty-one Months' Diſcount, and one *per Cent.* for prompt Payment; and in Order to inveſtigate a ſhorter Method for calculating theſe Abatements on the *Spaniſh* Wools than has hitherto been practiſed, without neglecting the Fraction which is often found in the Tare, our Author, Mr. *Samuel Ricard*, invented the following Rule.

Rule.

1ſt. Multiply the Pounds by the Price, and from the Product ſubtract a quarter Part, and the Remainder will be expreſſed by *A*.

2d. Take 1 *per Mil.* from *A.* and the 10th muſt be deducted; the Remainder will be *B.* The Difference of *A. B.* will be the Sum ſought for, which will ſurpaſs the true Anſwer upon 11000 Guilders about half a Stiver.

3d. To correct this, there muſt be taken away from the Guilders of *B.* ⅕. and ſubtract as many Deniers as there are of Guilders for the Remainder, and it will come to about 1⅓ Denier too little on 1,000,000 Guilders' Worth of Wool.

Example.

It is demanded how much ought to be paid for ſome Bales of Wool, which weigh, after the Tare marked on the Bales is deducted, 9975lb. Tare 24lb. on 175lb. and each lb. at 31½ Stivers, with twenty-one Months' Diſcount, and one *per Cent.* for prompt Payment? The Anſwer is 11,772 Guilders, 6 Stivers, and 12 Deniers.

Solution

Solution.

9975
29925
4987 : 8

2|0)31421|2 : 8

Guild. 15710 : 12 : 8
$\frac{1}{4}$ 3927 : 13 : 2

A, Guild. 11|782 : 19 : 6
20

15|659
16

10|550

Guild. 11 : 15 : 10
$\frac{1}{10}$ 1 : 3 : 9

B. Guild. 10 : 12 : 1

A. Guild. 11782 : 19 : 6
B. Guild. 10 : 12 : 1

Guild. 11772 : 7 : 5
Correction : : 9

Anſwer. Guild. 11772 : 6 : 12

Of Arbitrations of Exchange.

Monſ. *De la Port, Science des Negocians. Sam. Ricard, Traité gen. de Commerce. J. Laru.* P. 545. Monſ. *de Mondotteguy Traité des Arbitrages.* Mr. *J. P. Ricard, le Négoce d'Amſterdam*, P. 640.

ARBITRATION, a Conſtruction of the *French* Word *Arbitrage*, in Exchanges, has been variouſly defined by the ſeveral Authors who have treated of it.

One ſays it is a Combination or Conjunction made of many Exchanges, to find out what Place is the moſt advantageous to remit or draw on.

Another deſcribes it, by ſaying it is only the Foreſight of a conſiderable Advantage which a Merchant ſhall receive from a Remittance or Draught, made on one Place preferably to another.

A third conſtrues it to be a Truck which two Bankers mutually make of their Bills upon different Parts, at a conditional Price and Courſe of Exchange.

According to a fourth, it is the Negociation of a Sum in Exchange, once or oftener repeated, on which a Perſon does not determine till after havinig examined by ſeveral Rules, which Method will turn beſt to Account.

And though theſe ſeveral Diſtinctions are couched in different Terms, they ſeem, if rightly conſidered, to have the ſame Meaning, whereof ſome may be counted the Text on which the others ſerve as Comments or Expoſitions.

Before any Perſon applies himſelf to the Study of this Subject, it is neceſſary that he ſhould be well ſkilled in all the practical Operations, in Regard to the reducing of the Sterling Money of *England* into the foreign Monies of Exchange, and of Account of all Places of *Europe*, according to the direct Courſes of Exchange eſtabliſhed for theſe Purpoſes, and *vice verſâ*.

Alſo, that he ſhould be acquainted with the Methods of converting Sterling Money into the Monies of Exchange, and of Account, of all other Places of Commerce, wherewith *England* has no direct eſtabliſhed Courſes of Exchange, but is under the Neceſſity of making Uſe of the intermediate Exchange of other Places: Together with the Nature of the *Agios*, and the Manner of converting their Bank Monies into Current, and the Reverſe.

That he ſhould be able to calculate the Par of all foreign Monies throughout *Europe* with thoſe of every diſtinct Country, either according to the direct, or intermediate Exchange, which makes a much greater Variety of Caſes, than thoſe who are not thoroughly acquainted with this extenſive Subject can imagine.

It is neceſſary likewiſe, as a preliminary to the Practice of Arbitration of Exchanges, to know the intrinſic Value of foreign Coins, according to the moſt accurate *Aſſays* which have been made for that Purpoſe.

Finally

Finally, it is requiſite to underſtand the general natural Cauſes of the Riſe and Fall of the Courſes of Exchange between Nation and Nation, or between one trading City and another in the ſame Nation.

Arbitrations are divided by the Writers on them into Simple and Compound, of which I ſhall ſuccinctly give ſome Examples, and endeavour, as plainly as I can, to illuſtrate ſuch Rules for their Operation as may render it eaſy both to the Apprehenſion and Performance; my Predeceſſors having conſigned me this Taſk by unamiouſly leaving the Solution of their Queſtions too much in the Dark to be comprehended by moſt of their Readers, as they have contented themſelves with replying to the Queries, without ſhewing their Method of performing, and have thereby rendered abortive their pretended Deſign of conveying Inſtruction; which could no otherwiſe be done than by a Delivery of their Ideas and Conceptions in ſuch a Manner as might leave them open, and eaſy to be followed and practiſed.

A Simple, or Single, *Arbitration*, is to be wrought by the Direct, or Inverted, Rule of Three; and to diſtinguiſh which of theſe Rules is to be uſed in working any Queſtion relative thereto, it muſt be obſerved:

1. That an Arbitration muſt be cyphered by the direct Rule of Three when the *firſt* Term of Stating is more than the *third*, and that the Quotient is leſs than the middle Term. And,

2. This Rule muſt be uſed when the *firſt* Term is leſs than the *third*, and the Quotient is more than the middle one.

And the two following Remarks will ſhew when the Indirect, or Inverted Rule, is to be followed.

1ſt. The Queſtion muſt be worked by the Inverted Rule of Three when the *firſt* Term is leſs than the *third*, and the Quotient leſs than the middle Number.

2d. The Operation muſt be by this Rule, when the *firſt* Term is more than the *third*, and the Quotient more than the middle Term.

And whether the Arbitrations be ſimple or compound, a Price of Exchange muſt always be ſuppoſed, when a Reimburſement is ordered on any other Place than that from whence it is directed.

Whatſoever Number of Figures enter into a compound Arbitration Queſtion, the firſt and laſt muſt be of the ſame Species, and the Rules muſt be commenced by the Species ſought for.

Theſe Maxims being well underſtood, and applied to the Examples, will facilitate the Operation of the Rules of Arbitration to thoſe who pay any Attention to them.

And as the Uſe of ſome Characters inſtead of Words will conſideably abbreviate the Work in the Solution of the ſubſequent Examples, I have employed them to this Purpoſe, and ſhall here explain them once for all.

× ſignifies multiplied by, as 10 × 54, is 10 multiplied by 54.

A Number above a Line, with another under it, ſpecifies that the uppermoſt muſt be divided by that beneath, or the Numerator by the Denominator, from whence $\frac{24 \times 67 \times 19}{15 \times 28 \times 12}$ ſignifies, that 24 multiplied by 67, multiplid by 19, muſt be divided by 15 multiplied by 28, multiplied by 12; and $\frac{54}{234\frac{1}{793}}$ denotes, that 54 is to be divided by 234, increaſed by $\frac{1}{793}$.

= ſignifies, equal to, as $10 = 5 \times 2 = 8 \times \frac{5}{4}$.

This premiſed, I proceed to my propoſed

Firſt Example.

A. of *Lyons* orders *B.* of *Cadiz* to draw upon him at 76 Sols *per* Dollar, provided at the ſame Time he can remit him on *London*, at 42*d.* Sterling alſo *per* Dollar, but as *B.* drew at $75\frac{1}{2}$, it is demanded at what Exchange he may remit on *London* to complete this Order; and this is anſwered by the Direct Rule of Three as follows:

If 76 Sols give 42*d*. Sterling, what ſhall $75\frac{1}{2}$ Sols give?

42
150
300
21
76)3171(41 $\frac{5}{6}$ *d*. Ster. Anſwer.
304
131
76
55

Second EXAMPLE.

A. of *Oporto* had Orders to draw on *Rouen*, at 490 Rees *per* Crown of 60 Sols, provided he could at the ſame Time remit on *Leghorn* at 770 Rees *per* Dollar; but as on Receipt of the ſaid Order he could get no more for his Bill than 488 Rees, it is demanded at what Price he ought to remit on *Leghorn*, to recompenſe the ſaid Diminution in his Draughts; which is ſolved by the Inverted Rule of Three, in the following Manner.

If 488 Rees——770——490
770
34160
3416
490)375760(766 $\frac{42}{490}$ or $\frac{6}{7}$, the Anſwer.
343
327
294
336
294
42

Third EXAMPLE.

To be anſwered by the Double Rule of Three.

A. of *Amſterdam* orders his Friend at *Madrid* to remit him upon *Lyons*, at 64 Sols *Tournois* for a new Dollar of 340 Maravadis, and to draw upon him at 100*d*. de Gros *per* Ducat of 375 Maravadis. It is demanded at what Price the Exchange turns out to him between *Amſterdam* and *Lyons*.

The common Way of Working it.

64 Sols——340 Marav.
375 Marav.——100*d*.——60 S.
320
448
192
24000
Dv ſor.
34000
60
2040000
Dividend, therefore $\frac{2040000}{24000} = \frac{204}{24}85 =$ Groots.

And

And the moſt compendious Method by abridging the Numbers I ſhall thus ſhew.

If $\left.\begin{matrix}64\\374\end{matrix}\right\}$ are equal to $\left\{\begin{matrix}340\text{ Mar.} & 16\text{ Sols}\\100\text{ Groots} & 15\text{ Mar}\end{matrix}\right\}$ muſt be equal to $\left\{\begin{matrix}85\text{ Maravadis.}\\4\text{ Groots, then}\end{matrix}\right.$

Quere 60 Sols as before. But to reduce the Work lower ſtill, it appears that you may divide a Member on each Side of the laſt Equation by 4. and another on each Side alſo by 5, therefore feu will have 4 Sols 17 Mar.

3 Mar. 1 Groot, wher

4 multiplied by 3 is in the ſame *Ratio*, or Proportion, to 17×1 or 17, as 64×375 is to 340×100. But as the Anſwer was found by multiplying 60 into the laſt *Ratio* $\left(\text{or }\frac{340\times100}{64\times375}\right)$ ſo it may be likewiſe had by multiplying the 60 into the foregoing *Ratio*, *viz.* $\frac{17}{12}$ whence we have the Work brought into this ſmall Compaſs $\frac{60\times17}{12}$, which may be yet more contracted, as 60 and 12 are commenſurable by 6, and will become $\frac{10\times17}{2}=85$, the ſame as before. This well obſerved fully explains the Method for contracting the moſt extenſive compound Arbitrations, as well as theſe ſimple ones. The Manner of ſtating the compound ones I ſhall give in another Place.

Fourth Example.

B. of *Amſterdam* gives an Order to *E.* at *Cadiz*, to remit on *Hamburgh* at 124 Gros Lubs for 1 Ducat of 375 Maravadis, and to draw for him at 126 Groots de Gros for the ſaid Ducat. It is demanded at what Price the Exchange will be between *Amſterdam* and *Hamburgh?* Anſwer at $32\frac{16}{31}$ Stivers *per* Daalder of 32s. Lubs.

For $\frac{31}{124}$ Gros Lubs = 1 Ducat.

1 Ducat = 126 Groots of *Amſterdam* — 31s. Lubs.

8 — 8

31)1008(32$\frac{16}{31}$ Anſwer.
93.
78
62
16

The four preceding Examples may ſuffice to ſhew the different Methods of Working by the Direct, Inverted, and Double Rule of Three; but thoſe that follow being more complex, and their Operations more difficult to be reduced into as ſmall a Cyphering as what has been juſt now done, and the common Practice ſhews, I have borrowed the Aſſiſtance of the following Tables from Mr. *Samuel Richard*, as he did the Principles of them from another, of which he himſelf gives the ſubſequent Account.

" It is ſome Years ſince, that Monſieur *John Henry Laſkoſky* delivered a Me-
" morial into the late Duke of *Orleans's* Hands, then Regent of France, ſuc-
" ceeded by a Second, preſented by the Marquis *de Grancey*; in both which he
" offered to communicate to the Publick a very ſhort and uſeful Method for
" calculating of Arbitrations, which he termed *The principal Part of Arithmetick*;
" provided his Royal Highneſs would be pleaſed to appoint him Secretary to the

" Council of Trade. In the mean Time, he kept the Demonſtration of his Pro-
" blem a Secret, though with Offers to diſcloſe it, if the Regent would conde-
" ſcend to grant him a private Audience. In the firſt Memorial there was a
" Fragment of three Tables for the Exchanges, between *France*, *Spain*, and
" *Holland*; and in the ſecond there was alſo a Part of three other Tables, for the
" Exchanges of *Genoa*, *Lyons*, and *Venice*; but whether a Want of Friends or
" other Reaſons impeded his Succeſs, he never was able to obtain his Requeſt.
" The Copy of theſe Memorials is fallen into our Hands, and we have diſco-
" vered the true Foundation, not very difficult to be found out: I obſerve in this
" Method, 1ſt, That the Author from the over Care he took to hide the Origin
" of his Tables, fell into an Inconvenience, that induced him to alter or change
" his own Rule. 2dly, That it requires more Tables, and theſe greatly extended,
" to ſuffice for Uſe on the principal Places of Exchange. 3dly, If any one would
" calculate with Exactneſs, he cannot expect Profit and Loſs in the ſame Table,
" and to remedy theſe Defects, we have compoſed the following Tables, which
" may ſerve for all Parts, that can be propoſed, if the Trouble is only taken to
" put them into the Table Number IV. which is no ways difficult to be effected;
" and not to make a Secret of this Projection, we have placed the Numbers
" ſo clearly, that a Mathematician will immediately perceive the Source.
" Our Manner then is ſuch, that all Perſons may do it, without over much
" Attention, provided they are Maſters only of the firſt four Rules of Arith-
" metick, and it will even ſuffice that they know Addition and Subſtraction in
" entire Numbers. If any one is deſirous of extending or making the Table
" Number I. greater, it is only neceſſary for him that makes the Calculation
" to have a Knowledge of the Coins uſed in Exchanges."

A Rule for what is received, and for what is given.

If the Money of the Place remitted to is fixed, and the Exchange varies in that from whence the Remittance is made, then it muſt be written *given*; as for Example, a Merchant at *Amſterdam* remits on *London*, *Paris*, *Cadiz*, &c. in which three laſt Places, the Coin is fixed, with Reſpect to the firſt; but if the Specie of the Place remitting is fixed, and that the Exchange of thoſe, where the Remittance is made to, riſes and falls, as from *Amſterdam* on *Dantzick*, *Coningſbergh*, &c. it ought to be written *received*.

TABLE

TABLE I.

	¼	½	¾		¼	½	¾		¼	½	¾
25	460	512	554	597	64	4551	4568	4585	4601	103	6617	6628	6638	6649
26	639	680	721	762	65	4618	4635	4651	4668	104	6659	6670	6680	6691
27	803	843	880	922	66	4684	4701	4717	4734	105	6701	6711	6722	6732
28	961	999	1037	1075	67	4750	4766	4782	4798	106	6742	6752	6762	6773
29	1112	1150	1187	1224	68	4814	4830	4846	4862	107	6783	6793	6803	6813
30	1260	1296	1332	1367	69	4877	4893	4909	4924	108	6823	6833	6843	6853
31	1403	1437	1472	1506	70	4940	4955	4971	4986	109	6863	6873	6883	6893
32	1540	1574	1608	1641	71	5002	5017	5032	5047	110	6903	6913	6923	6932
33	1674	1707	1739	1772	72	5062	5077	5092	5107	111	6942	6952	6962	6971
34	1804	1836	1867	1899	73	5122	5137	5152	5167	112	6981	6991	7001	7010
35	1930	1961	1991	2022	74	5181	5196	5211	5225	113	7020	7029	7039	7049
36	2052	2082	2112	2142	75	5240	5254	5268	5283	114	7058	7068	7077	7087
37	2171	2200	2229	2258	76	5297	5311	5326	5340	115	7096	7105	7115	7124
38	2287	2315	2344	2372	77	5354	5368	5382	5396	116	7134	7143	7152	7162
39	2400	2427	2455	2482	78	5410	5424	5438	5452	117	7171	7180	7189	7199
40	2510	2537	2564	2590	79	5465	5479	5493	5506	118	7208	7217	7226	7235
41	2617	2643	2669	2696	80	5520	5533	5547	5560	119	7244	7254	7263	7272
42	2721	2747	2773	2798	81	5574	5587	5601	5614	120	7281	7290	7299	7308
43	2824	2849	2874	2899	82	5627	5640	5654	5667	121	7317	7326	7335	7344
44	2924	2948	2973	2997	83	5680	5693	5706	5719	122	7353	7361	7370	7379
45	3021	3045	3069	3093	84	5732	5745	5758	5770	123	7388	7397	7406	7414
46	3117	3140	3164	3187	85	5783	5796	5809	5821	124	7423	7432	7441	7449
47	3210	3233	3246	3279	86	5834	5847	5859	5872	125	7458	7466	7475	7484
48	3301	3324	3346	3369	87	5884	5897	5909	5921	126	7493	7501	7510	7518
49	3391	3413	3435	3457	88	5934	5946	5958	5971	127	7527	7536	7544	7553
50	3479	3500	3522	3543	89	5983	5995	6007	6019	128	7561	7570	7578	7586
51	3565	3586	3607	3628	90	6031	6043	6055	6067	129	7595	7603	7612	7620
52	3649	3670	3691	3711	91	6079	6091	6103	6115	130	7628	7637	7645	7653
53	3732	3752	3773	3793	92	6127	6139	6150	6162	131	7662	7670	7678	7687
54	3813	3833	3853	3873	93	6174	6185	6197	6209	132	7695	7703	7711	7719
55	3893	3912	3932	3951	94	6220	6232	6243	6255	133	7728	7736	7744	7752
56	3971	3990	4009	4029	95	6266	6278	6289	6300	134	7760	7768	7776	7784
57	4048	4067	4086	4105	96	6312	6323	6334	6346	135	7793	7800	7808	7816
58	4123	4142	4161	4179	97	6357	6368	6379	6390	136	7824	7831	7840	7848
59	4198	4216	4234	4252	98	6401	6412	6423	6434	137	7856	7864	7872	7880
60	4270	4289	4307	4324	99	6445	6456	6467	6478	138	7888	7896	7903	7911
61	4342	4360	4378	4395	100	6489	6500	6511	6521	139	7919	7927	7935	7943
62	4413	4430	4448	4465	101	6532	6543	6554	6564	140	7950	7958	7966	7973
63	4482	4500	4517	4534	102	6575	6586	6596	6607	141	7981	7990	7997	8004

TABLE II.

LONDON.

	½d.			½d.			½d.			½d.			½d.	
33s. 0d.	2466	2471	33s. 11d.	2585	2590	34s. 10d.	2701	2706	35s. 9d.	2814	2819	39s. 8d.	2924	2928
1	2477	2482	34s. 0d.	2596	2601	11	2711	2716	10	2824	2829	9	2933	2938
2	2488	2493	1	2606	2612	35s. 0d.	2721	2727	11	2834	2839	10	2943	2948
3	2499	2504	2	2617	2622	1	2732	2737	36s. 0d.	2844	2849	11	2953	2958
4	2510	2515	3	2627	2633	2	2742	2747	1	2854	2859	37s. 0d.	2963	2968
5	2520	2526	4	2638	2643	3	2752	2758	2	2864	2869	1	2973	2977
6	2531	2537	5	2649	2654	4	2763	2768	3	2874	2879	2	2982	2987
7	2542	2547	6	2659	2664	5	2773	2778	4	2884	2889	3	2992	2997
8	2553	2558	7	2669	2675	6	2783	2788	5	2894	2899	7	3002	3007
9	2564	2569	8	2680	2685	7	2793	2798	6	2904	2909	5	3011	3016
10	2574	2580	9	2690	2696	8	2803	2809	7	2914	2919	6	3021	3026

TABLE III.

HAMBURGH.

Shil.	1/16	1/8	3/16	5/16	3/8	7/16	9/16	5/8	11/16	13/16	7/8	15/16
31	1411	1420	1429	1446	1455	1463	1481	1489	1498	1515	1524	1532
32	1549	1557	1566	1583	1590	1600	1516	1622	1633	1649	1658	1666
33	1682	1693	1699	1715	1723	1731	1748	1756	1764	1780	1788	1796
34	1812	1820	1828	1844	1852	1860	1875	1883	1891	1907	1914	1922
35	1937	1945	1953	1968	1976	1984	1999	2007	2014	2029	2037	2045

TABLE IV.

Amsterdam, Antwerp, Paris, &c.

Amsterdam and *Antwerp.* | *Antwerp* and *Paris.*
Amsterdam and *Paris.* | Number fixed 6489.

If you take for *Paris, London, Cadiz,* or *Venice,* this makes no Alteration, and the fixed Number ſhall be the ſame.

Amsterdam, Venice, and *Lyons.*

Amsterdam and *Venice.* | *Amsterdam* and *Lyons.*
Venice and *Lyons.* | Number fixed 6489.

Amsterdam, Paris, and *Hamburgh.*

First Caſe.

From *Amsterdam* on *Hamburgh* and *Paris.*
From *Hamburgh* on *Paris* and *Amsterdam.*
From *Paris* on *Amsterdam* and *Hamburgh.*
Amsterdam and *Hamburgh.* | *Amsterdam* and *Paris.*
Hamburgh and *Paris.* | Number fixed 1470.

This may ſerve likewiſe for *Amsterdam, Hamburgh,* and *Venice*; but you muſt take half of the Deniers Lubs, which are given at *Hamburgh* for a Ducat, and inſtead of *Paris,* you muſt read from *Venice.*

Second Caſe.

From *Amsterdam* on *Paris* and *Hamburgh.*
From *Hamburgh* on *Amsterdam* and *Paris.*
From *Paris* on *Hamburgh* and *Amsterdam.*
Amsterdam and *Paris.* | *Amsterdam* and *Hamburgh.*
½ *Paris* and *Hamburgh.* | Number fixed 8250.

Amsterdam, London, Paris, &c.

Amsterdam and *London* | Number fixed 291.
London and { *Paris,* / *Venice,* / *Genoa,* / *Leghorn.* } | { *Paris,* / *Venice,* / *Genoa,* / *Leghorn.* } and *Amsterdam.*

Amsterdam, London, and *Spain.*

Amsterdam and *London.* | *Amsterdam* and *Spain.*
London and *Spain.* | Number fixed 1104.

Amſterdam, *London*, and *Liſbon*.

Amſterdam and *London*.	*Amſterdam* and *Liſbon*.
London and *Liſbon*.	Number fixed 4270.

Amſterdam, *Genoa*, and *Venice*.

Amſterdam and *Genoa*.	*Venice* and *Amſterdam*.
Genoa and *Venice*.	Number fixed 6454.

Amſterdam, *Dantzick*, and *Hamburgh*.

Amſterdam and $\frac{1}{2}$ *Dantzick*.	*Dantzick* and *Hamburgh*.
Amſterdam and *Hamburgh*.	Number fixed 2510.

Amſterdam, *Liſbon*, and *Lyons*.

Amſterdam and *Liſbon*.	*Lyons* and *Amſterdam*.
$\frac{1}{4}$ *Liſbon* and *Lyons*.	Number fixed 6489.

But if the Change from *Liſbon* on *Lyons* exceed 567 Reis, take $\frac{1}{8}$ inſtead of $\frac{1}{4}$, and the fixed Number will be 3479.

Amſterdam, *Paris*, and *Spain*.

Amſterdam and *Paris*.	*Spain* and *Amſterdam*.
$\frac{1}{4}$ from *Paris* and *Spain*.	Number fixed 2876.

That is, whatever *French* Livres are given or received for a Piſtole of *Spain* muſt be reduced into Sols, and the quarter Part taken.

There might be choſen many other Places, but to be ſhort, we have taken no more than two particular Caſes, which we have in the 7th and 8th Propoſitions.

Berlin, *Amſterdam*, *Genoa*, *Turin*, *Geneva*, *Frankfort*, and *London*.

Berlin and *Amſterdam*.	*Turin* and *Genoa*.
Amſterdam and *Genoa*.	*Geneva* and *Frankfort*.
Turin and *Geneva*.	*London* and 10 Times *Berlin*.
Frankfort and *London*.	Fixed Number 8193.
Proviſion.	
Profit.	

Genoa, *Venice*, *Florence*, *Leghorn*, *Novi*, *Milan*, *Amſterdam*, and *London*.

$\frac{1}{2}$ of *Leghorn* and *Novi*.	*Genoa* and *Venice*.
Milan and *Amſterdam*.	*Venice* and *Florence*,
Amſterdam and *London*.	*Florence* and *Leghorn*.
Proviſion.	$\frac{1}{2}$ *Milan* and *Novi*.
Profit.	Number fixed 9549.

For the Proviſion at $\frac{1}{3}$ *per Cent*. the fixed Number is $14\frac{1}{2}$; and at $\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent*. $21\frac{3}{4}$.

The

The Profit TABLE V.

perC		1/10	2/10	3/10	4/10	5/10	6/10	7/10	8/10	9/10
0	0	4	9	13	17	22	26	30	35	39
1	43	48	52	56	60	65	69	73	77	82
2	86	90	95	99	103	107	111	116	120	124
3	128	133	137	141	145	149	154	158	162	166
4	170	175	179	183	187	191	195	199	204	208
5	212	216	220	224	228	233	237	241	245	249
6	253	257	261	265	269	273	278	282	289	290
7	294	298	302	306	310	314	318	322	326	330
8	334	338	342	346	350	354	358	362	366	370
9	374	378	382	386	390	394	398	402	406	410
10	414	418	422	426	430	434	438	441	445	449
11	453	457	461	465	469	473	477	480	484	488

The Loſs TABLE VI.

perC		1/10	2/10	3/10	4/10	5/10	6/10	7/10	8/10	9/10
0	0	4	9	13	17	22	26	30	35	39
1	44	48	52	57	61	66	70	74	79	83
2	88	92	97	101	106	110	114	119	123	128
3	132	137	141	146	150	155	159	164	168	173
4	177	182	186	191	195	200	205	209	214	218
5	223	227	232	237	241	246	251	255	260	264
6	269	273	278	283	287	292	297	301	306	311
7	315	320	325	329	334	339	344	348	353	357
8	362	367	372	376	381	386	391	395	400	405
9	410	414	419	424	429	434	439	443	448	452
10	458	462	467	472	477	482	487	491	496	501
11	506	511	516	521	526	531	535	540	545	550

An Explanation of the Tables.

N°. II. is for *London*; N°. III. is for *Hamburgh*; if the Exchange is found in the 8ths and 16ths: N°. I. is for all other Places; and for *Hamburgh* when the Exchange is in Shillings, $\frac{1}{2}$ Shillings, and $\frac{1}{4}$ Shillings, N°. IV. ſerves to ſhew the Numbers that muſt be added together, *viz.* all thoſe that are found on the ſame Side.

The 5th and 6th are for Profit and Loſs. If it is found that the Sum of the Addition of the Side in which to find that given is leſs than the other Sum of the Side where what is received is, it muſt be ſought for in the Table of Profit, N°. V. and when there is a Loſs, in that of N°. VI. And that the Uſe which may be made of theſe Tables may the eaſier be comprehended, I ſhall here add ſome Examples.

First EXAMPLE.

A. of *Amſterdam* remits on *London* to *B.* at 34*s.* $5\frac{1}{2}$ Groots, what *B.* remits for the Account of *A.* to *Cadiz* at $49\frac{3}{4}d.$ Sterling *per* Dollar. If the Merchant at *Cadiz* remits the Produce on *Amſterdam* at $121\frac{1}{2}$ Grts. of *Holland per* Ducat of 375 Maravedis; it is demanded how much *A.* hath gained or loſt excluſive of the Charges.

Solution by the Tables.

He gives		He receives	
34*s.* $5\frac{1}{2}$ Grts.	2654	$121\frac{1}{2}$	7335
$49\frac{3}{4}d.$	3457		7215
Fixed Number	1104		
	7215		120

$2\frac{4}{5}$ *per Cent.* gained.

The Operation.

d,	Maravedis.	*d.*
If $49\frac{3}{4}$	272	240 will give $1312\frac{32}{199}$ Maravedis.
Mar.		
If 375	$121\frac{1}{2}$ Grts.	$1312\frac{32}{199}$
	2	199
	243	11810
	2	11821
		1312
		261120
		199

Now

Now the 2d and 3d Terms multiplied, and divided by the firſt in the Order they now ſtand, will be expreſſed as follows:

$\frac{243 \times 261120}{2 \times 199 \times 375}$, which gives 425 Groots.

Now the Difference between 34*s*. 5 Gts. $\frac{1}{2}$ and 425 Gts. is 11 $\frac{1}{2}$ Gts. therefore

$\frac{11\frac{1}{2}\text{ Gts.}}{34s.\ 5\frac{1}{2}\text{Gts.}} \times 100 = \frac{23}{827} \times 100 = 2\ \frac{8}{10}$ nearly.

By the Double Rule of three

d.	M.	*d.*	Groots.	Mar.
$49\frac{3}{4}$	375	240	$121\frac{1}{2}$	272
4			2	
199			243	
4			2	

You may now expreſs the laſt three Terms divided by the firſt two, thus,

$\frac{240 \times 243 \times 272 \times 4}{199 \times 375 \times 2} = 425$, as before.

Second EXAMPLE.

A. of *Amſterdam* remits to *B.* of *Dantzick*, at 276 Groſs of *Poland*, for one Livre of Groſs, the which *B.* remits on *Hamburgh* at $115\frac{1}{2}$ Groſs for 148 Shillings Lubs; if *Hamburgh* remits what it amounts to, to *A*, at $33\frac{3}{10}$ Stivres *per* Daalder of two Marks Lubs: it is demanded how much *per Cent*. *A.* has gained or loſt, omitting the Charges.

Solution by the Tables.

A. gives $115\frac{1}{2}$	7115	*A.* receives	
N°. fixed	2510	$\frac{1}{2}$ 276 is 138	7888
		$33\frac{3}{10}$	1699
	9625		
	9587		9587

39 or $\frac{9}{10}$ *per Cent*.

By the Rule of Three.

Groſs	Shillings Lubs	Groſs
If $115\frac{1}{2}$	48	276 will give $114\frac{54}{77}$, then
Shil. Lubs	Sti. of *Amſterd.*	S. Lubs
If 32	$33\frac{3}{10}$	$114\frac{54}{77}$

This ordered according to the foregoing Example will produce $118\frac{9}{10}$ Stivers, which taken from the 120 Stivers firſt given, there remains $1\frac{1}{10}$ Stivers, therefore

S.	S.	S.
as 120	$1\frac{1}{10}$	100 to $\frac{11}{12}$, the Loſs *per Cent*.

By the Double Rule of Three.

Groſs	S. L.	Groſs	Stivers of *Amſterd.*	S. L.
$115\frac{1}{2}$	32	276	$33\frac{3}{10}$	48

The fractional Terms being reduced into improper Fractions, as theſe in the firſt Example, the Operation then will be entirely ſimilar to the laſt in the ſaid Example, and gives $118\frac{9}{10}$ Stivers, as before.

Third Example.

Two Perſons *A.* and *B.* at *Paris*, have Occaſion for Money at *Cadiz*; *A.* remits directly, and gives 18 Livres 3 Sols *per Spaniſh* Piſtole; *B.* chuſes the Way of *Holland*, and orders to be remitted him from *Amſterdam* at 121 $\frac{1}{4}$ Groots for a Ducat of 375 Maravedis; *Amſterdam* reckons $\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent.* Charges, and draws for his Reimburſement at the Rate of 56 $\frac{1}{4}$ Groots *per French* Crown of 60 Sols; it is demanded which of the two Methods proved moſt advantageous.

Anſwer; his who remitted directly.

Operation by the Tables.

A. gave 56 $\frac{1}{4}$	3990	*B.* gave 121 $\frac{1}{4}$ Groots	7326
$\frac{1}{4}$ of 36 Sols is 90 $\frac{3}{4}$	6067	$\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent.*	22
	10057	Fixed Number	2876
			10224
			10057
		Seek in Number VI.	167

$3\frac{4}{5}$ *per Cent.*

Otherwiſe,

By reflecting on the Nature of the Queſtion, it appears, that what *Amſterdam* reckons for Charges may be conſidered to increaſe the Number of Sols ſo much more than *B.* would otherwiſe have paid for the 375 Maravedis; therefore firſt ſay, if 100 —— $\frac{1}{2}$ ——60, or if 10 —— $\frac{1}{2}$ —— 6, or if 5 —— $\frac{5}{100}$ ——3 muſt give $\frac{3}{100}$, which *B.* muſt pay at *Amſterdam* for his Charges for every 60 Sols in the Value of the 375 Maravedis. But inſtead of finding the Sols *B.* muſt pay, excluding the Charges, and then computing the Charges, and adding them to the Sols laſt found for *B*'s whole Payment, you may by Parity of Reaſon ſay,

	Groots	Sols	Groots	
As	56 $\frac{1}{4}$ ——	60 $\frac{3}{100}$ ——	121 $\frac{1}{4}$	to 129 $\frac{29}{50}$ Sols paid by *B.* for a Ducat.

Laſtly, to compare whether *A.* or *B.* has ſucceeded beſt, ſay,

	£. s.	the Maravedis in a Piſtole	Sols	
If	18—3 ——	1088 ——	129 $\frac{29}{50}$	will give 389 Maravedis, which *B.* would have got inſtead of 375, had he changed as *A.* did; therefore it is manifeſt, that in receiving only 375 he had leſs than *A.* for the ſame Sum of *Paris* Money by 14 Maravedis; and to make a Calculate *per Cent.* it will

	Mar.	Mar.	
be as	375 ——	to 14 ——	100 to $3\frac{7}{10}$, the Anſwer.

Fourth Example.

A Merchant of *Hamburgh* orders us to draw for his Account on *Dantzick*, at 270 Groſs of *Poland* for 1 Livre de Groſs, and to remit the Amount on *London* at 35 Schillings *per* Pound Sterling, or at other Rates' which may be more advantageous for him, provided he can draw on *Dantzick* at 261 Groſs of *Poland*; it is demanded at how much he ought to remit to follow the laſt Order? Anſwer, at 36 Schillings 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ Groots.

Solution

Solution by the Tables.

Take the Half of the Groſs of *Poland* according to the Order, and the Exchange will be 135 and $130\frac{1}{2}$

Order { 135 — 7793
35 Schil. 2721

10514
$130\frac{1}{2}$ 7645

2869 this muſt be ſought for in the Table for *London*; and the Schillings and Groots of Groſs, which correſpond with this Number will be found to be 36 Schillings $2\frac{1}{2}$ Groots.

By the Rule of Three

In this Queſtion it is obvious that as the Groſs of *Poland* given for a Livre de Groſs decreaſe, the Schillings given for a Pound Sterling muſt proportionably increaſe, to follow the Condition of the laſt Order; hence the Queſtion is an inverted one in the Rule of Three, and thus ſtated.

Groſs of *Poland* — Schillings — Groſs of *Poland*
If 270 ——— 35 — 261, wherefore

$\frac{270 \times 35}{261}$ gives 36 Schillings, and the Remainder multiplied by 12 for Groots, and the next by 2, for half Groots, at each Time dividing by 261, brings out $2\frac{1}{2}$ Groots nearly.

Fifth Example.

There is an Order to *A.* of *Amſterdam* to draw on *Paris* at $53\frac{3}{4}$ Groots *per* Crown, and remit on *London* at 34 Schillings 1 Groot *per* Pound Sterling, or at other Prices which might be as profitable to him who gave the Order. If they can draw at $56\frac{1}{4}$ and remit at 34 Schillings $7\frac{1}{2}$ Groots; it is demanded whether he can comply with this Commiſſion, and how much this differs *per Cent*. Anſwer, our Correſpondent receives more than he firſt ordered about 3 *per Cent*.

Solution by the Tables.

		S.	Groots	
34 Schil. 1 Groot	2606	34	$7\frac{1}{2}$	2675
$56\frac{1}{4}$ Pence	3990	53	$\frac{1}{4}$	3793
A. receives by the Exchange	6196	and by the Order		6468

6468

128 ſeek in the Table of Profit, and you will find about 3 *per Cent*.

By the Rule of Three.

Groots — S. Groot — Groots Sch. — Groots
As $53\frac{3}{4}$ ——— 34 — 1 ——— $56\frac{1}{4}$ to 35 — 8 — the Rate at which *A.* might remit *per* Pound Sterling to *London*, when he drew on *Paris* at $56\frac{1}{4}$ Groots *per French* Crown; but he only remitted at 34*s*. $7\frac{1}{2}$ Gts. therefore in remitting this laſt Sum he gained 1 Schil. $\frac{1}{2}$ Grt. the Difference between 35 Schil. 8 Gts. and 34 Schil. $7\frac{1}{2}$ Grts. and to find what that comes to *per Cent*, ſay,

Sch. — Grts. — Grts. — Grts.
If 34 — $7\frac{1}{2}$ — $12\frac{1}{2}$ — 100 will bring out the Anſwer.

Sixth

Sixth Example.

There is an Order to draw on *Frankfort* 100 Rixdollars current Money of *Amſterdam* for $128\frac{1}{4}$ Rixdollars of *Frankfort*, and to remit on *London* at 35 Schillings Bank Money *per* Pound Sterling, on Condition that the *Agio* ſhall be 5 *per Cent.* If after this our Correſpondent writes to us, to omit executing his Order, if not already done, unleſs he receive 2 *per Cent.* more from *London* than he had ordered: If they can only draw on *Frankfort* at 135 Rixdollars that Money for 100 Rixdollars of *Amſterdam*, it is demanded, at how many Schillings the Remits muſt be made to follow the laſt Order? Anſwer, 34 Schillings $4\frac{1}{3}$ Groots.

Solution by the Tables.

$128\frac{1}{2}$	7586	135	7793
5 *per C.*	212	2 *per C.*	86
35 Schil.	2721		
	10519		7879
	7879		
	2640		

This Number ſeek in the Table for *London*, and you will find 34 Schillings $4\frac{1}{3}$ Groots correſpond thereto.

For a different Solution, it is eaſy to conceive that when the *Agio* is high the leſs *Frankfort* Money is given for current Money of *Amſterdam*, the Exchange being by Banco Money, conſequently the leſs Banco Money muſt be remitted to *London per* Pound Sterling; whence it is clear, that the Way to get 2 *per Cent.* from *London* by remitting at the ſame Rate as before, you muſt conſider the *Agio* as ſo much leſs; therefore inſtead of 95, we have 97 Rixdollars Banco Money of *Amſterdam* for $128\frac{3}{4}$ Rixdollars of *Frankfort*, at which Rate I find the Bank Money of *Amſterdam* equal to 135 Rixdollars of *Frankfort*; thus,

Rixd. of *Frank.*	Rixd. Banco of *Amſt.*	Rixd. *Frank.*
If $128\frac{3}{4}$	97	135 will give

$101\frac{73}{103}$. But by the Queſtion there are only 100; therefore the Remittance on *London* muſt be made accordingly leſs, by ſaying,

	Schil. Banco	Rixd.
As $101\frac{73}{103}$	35	100 to the Sum ſought.
103		
306		
1017		
		Sch. Groots.
10476	Now $\frac{35 \times 100 \times 100}{10476}$ will give	34 $4\frac{2}{11}$ the Anſwer.

Seventh Example.

T. of *Berlin* remits for his proper Account to *U.* of *Amſterdam*, a certain Sum of Bank Money, at 133 Rixdollars for 100 Rixdollars Bank Money of *Amſterdam*, ordering him to remit the nett Produce to *A.* of *Genoa*; *U.* effects it at 96 Groots *per* Dollar of 5 *Genoeſe* Livres. *A.* on his Part remits this to *B.* who lives at *Turin*, at 128 Sols of *Piedmont* for one Crown of *Genoeſe* Money of $7\frac{3}{5}$ Livres, who takes Bills on *Geneva* at 84 *Piedmont* Sols for one Crown current of *Geneva*, and remits them to *C.* who in his Turn remits the Amount on *Frankfort* to *D.* at 130 Rixdollars of *Frankfort* for 100 Crowns current of *Geneva*, who finally takes Bills at 132 Batz Money of *Frankfort* for one Pound Sterling, 1 Rixdollar at *Frankfort* makes $22\frac{1}{2}$ Batz, the which he remits to *T.* himſelf: If the five Commiſſioners,

namely, *U. A. B. C.* and *D.* deduct each $\frac{1}{3}$ *per Cent.* for their Proviſion; it is demanded at what Rate the Exchange muſt be between *Berlin* and *London* ſo that *T.* gains 3 *per Cent.* Anſwer, $6\frac{1}{48}$ Rixdollars *per* Pound Sterling.

Solution by the Tables.

133	7728		128	7561
96	6312		130	7628
84	5732		Numb. fixed	8193
132	7695			
3 *per C.*	128			23382
5 Proviſions at $\frac{1}{4}$ *per C.* each	73			
	27668			
	23382			
	4286			

This ſought in Table I. there will be found $60\frac{5}{24}$, wherefore take $\frac{1}{10}$ and it ſhall be your Anſwer, $6\frac{1}{48}$ Rixdollars.

Otherwiſe.

The general Method for ſuch extenſive Queſtions is as follows: The Inveſtigation whereof I ſhall clearly ſhew before I conclude this Subject.

1 Pound Sterling at *London*	= 132 Batz Money of *Frankfort*.
$22\frac{1}{2}$ Batz Money of *Frankfort*	= 1 Rixdol. Money of *Frankfort*.
100 Rixdol. Money of *Frankfort*	= $99\frac{2}{3}$ Rixdol. Mon. the Proviſion deducted.
130 Rixdol. Money of *Frankfort*	= 100 Crowns current of *Geneva*
100 Crowns current of *Geneva*	= $99\frac{2}{3}$ Crowns current at *Geneva*, the Proviſion deducted.
1 Crown current of *Geneva*	= 21 84 Sols of *Piedmont* at *Turin*.
100 Sols of *Piedmont*	= $99\frac{2}{3}$ S. of *Piedmont*, the Proviſion deducted.
4 112 Sols of *Piedmont*	= 1 Crown of *Genoa*.
1 Crown at *Genoa*	= 152 Sols of *Genoa*.
20 Sols at *Genoa*	= 1 Livre at *Genoa*.
100 Livres at *Genoa*	= $99\frac{2}{3}$ Livres at *Genoa*, the Proviſion deducted.
5 Livres at *Genoa*	= 3 90 Groots Banco of *Amſterdam*.
100 Groots Banco of *Amſterdam*	= 1 Crown of *Amſterdam*.
100 Crowns Banco of *Amſterdam*	= $99\frac{2}{3}$ Crowns Banco of *Amſterdam*, the Proviſion deducted.
100 Crowns Banco of *Amſterdam*	= 133 Rixdol. of *Brandenburgh* at *Berlin*.
how much	= 1 Pound Sterling at *London*.

22½
13
66
226½
292½
2
585
5
2925
100
292500
100
29250000
100
2925000000
100
292500000000
100
29250000000000
100
2925000000000000

21
7
9) 147(16
9
57
54
3

132
8
9) 1056(117
9
15
9
66
63
3

133
99⅔
1197
1197
44⅓
44⅓
13255⅔
3
39767
99⅔
357903
357903
13255⅔
13255⅔
3963444⅓
152
7926888
19827220
3963444
50⅔
602443538⅔
99⅔
5421991842
5421991842
200814512⅔
200814512⅔
66⅔
600435393537/9
21
600435393537
120087078706
16⅓
1260914326429⅓
99⅔
11348228937861
11348228937861
42030477547 6⅓
42030477547 6⅓
33⅔
1256711278674 56/9
132
251342255734912
377013383602368
1256711278674 56
117⅓
16588588785043 09⅓

To be carried over.

Brought over.
1658858887850430 9 1/3
99 2/3

1492972999065387 81
1492972999065387 81
5529529626168103
5529529626168103
33 2/9

29250000000000000)16533|29358224262830 2/9 (5 63/100 Rixdol. of *Brandenburgh* for 1 Pound Sterling at *London*.
|14625|
19082935822426283022/9
100

190829|3582242628302 2/9
17550

15329
14625

704

But to know how many Rixdollars muſt be remitted *per* Pound Sterling to *T.* ſo that he may gain 3 *per Cent.* ſay by the Rule of Three Direct.

If 100 —— 5 63/100 —— 103

103
65

515
618

1|00)66|95

5 63/100
103

515
66 19/20

1|00)5|81 19/20 (5 81/100 Rixdollars of *Brandenburgh per* Pound Sterling.
100

81|95

Eighth EXAMPLE.

C. of *Genoa* remits for his own Account to *D.* of *Venice*, a certain Sum at 104 Marchetti for 4 Livres of *Genoa*, ordering him to remit the nett Produce to *E.* at *Florence*; *D.* effects it at 75 Crowns d'Or of *Florence* for 100 Ducats of *Venice*. *E.* takes Bills on *Leghorn* at 119 Sols for 6 Livres of *Florence*, which he remits to *F.* who takes others on *Novi*, at 175 Dollars for 100 Crowns de Marc of *Novi*, who remits them to *G.* who in his Turn remits them to *H.* of *Milan* at 180 Sold. Imp. for a Crown de Marc, who makes a Remiſs at *Amſterdam* to *I.* of 52 Sols of *Milan*, whereof 140 are worth 106 Soldi Imp. for a Guilder of *Amſterdam*, who finally takes Bills on *London* at 34 Sch. *per* Pound Sterling, which he remits to *C.* himſelf, for whoſe Account all theſe Negociations were made. If ſix of the Correſpondents deduct each 1/2 *per Cent.* for Charges, it is demanded at what Price the Exchange was between *Genoa* and *London*, if *C.* finds that the Money he has been in Diſburſe for 6 Months has brought him in an Intereſt after the Rate of 8 *per Cent. per Annum.* Anſwer, 55 89/100 *d.* Sterling *per* Dollar of 5 Livres.

Solution

Solution by the Tables.

$\frac{1}{2}$ of 175 is $87\frac{1}{2}$	5909	114	6659
52	3649	75	5240
34	1804	119	7244
Fixed Number	9549	$\frac{1}{2}$ of 180 is 90	6031
6 Proviſions at $\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent.* each	$130\frac{1}{2}$		
4 *per Cent.* gain	170		25174
			$21211\frac{1}{2}$
	$21211\frac{1}{2}$		

$3962\frac{1}{2}$ which anſwers to $55\frac{89}{160}$.

Operation for the Exact Value.

1 Dollar of *Genoa*
4 *Genoeſe* Livres
124 Marchetti Banco of *Venice*
100 Ducats Banco of *Venice*

108 Ducats Banco of *Venice*
1 Crown d'Or of *Florence*
100 Livres of *Florence*

7.6 Livres of *Florence*
2.172 ordinary Sols of *Leghorn*
100 *Leghorn* Dollars

7.175 *Leghorn* Dollars
100 Crowns de Marc of *Novi*

1 Crown de Marc of *Novi*

106 Soldi Imp. of *Milan*
100 Sols current of *Milan*
87 Sols current of *Milan*

7.6. common Stivers Banco of *Amſt.*

100 Stiv. de Groſs Banco of *Amſt.*

34 Stiv. de Groſs Banco of *Amſt.*
how much for

5 Livres *Genoeſe*
2.704 Marchetti Banco of *Venice.*
1 Ducat Banco of *Venice.*
$99\frac{1}{2}$ Ducats Banco of *Venice*, the Proviſion deducted.
3.78 Crowns d' Or of *Florence.*
$7\frac{1}{2}$ Livres of *Florence.*
$99\frac{1}{2}$ Livres of *Florence*, the Proviſion deducted.
119 ordinary Sols of *Leghorn.*
1 *Leghorn* Dollar
$99\frac{1}{2}$ *Leghorn* Dollars, the Proviſion deducted.
100 Crowns de Marc at *Novi.*
$99\frac{1}{2}$ Crowns de Marc, the Proviſion deducted.
3.180 Soldi Imp. or Sols of Exchange of *Milan.*
74 Sols current of *Milan.*
$99\frac{1}{2}$ Sols current of *Milan.*
7 common Stivers Banco of *Amſterdam.*
1 Stiver de Groſs Banco of *Amſterdam.*
$99\frac{1}{2}$ Stivers de Groſs Banco of *Amſterdam.*
6.74*d.* Sterling of *London.*
1 *Genoa* Dollar.

124
2
248
106
1488
2480
26288
34
105152
78864
8937920000000000

99
3
16)297(18
16
137
128
9

21
7
32)147(4
128
19

54
5
64)270(4
256
14

99
3
8)297(37
57
1

119
5
16)595(37
48
115
112
3

99½
6
597
99½
5373
298½
59401½
99½
534609
534609
29700½
49¾
5910449¼
99½
53194041
53194041
2955224½
24¾
⅛
588089700⅜
99½
5292807300
5292807300
294044850 3/16
37⅛
585149251875/16
119
526634326683
585149251875
5851492518737 3/16
6963276097290 3/16
99½
6266948487561 0
6266948487561 0
348163804864 5 3/32
18 9/16
692845971680373 21/32
7½
484992180176261 1
345422985840186 1/2
4 19/32
21/64
5196344787602802 27/64
To be carried over.

Brought over.
$519634478760280 2\frac{17}{64}$
2

$1039268957520560 4\frac{54}{64}$
5

$5196344787602802 4\frac{14}{64}$

$51963447876028024\frac{14}{64}$

893792,00000000)51963447,876028024$\frac{14}{64}$(58$\frac{13}{100}$ *d.* Sterling for a *Genoa* Dollar.
4468960

7273847
7150336

123511.87
893792

3413261
2681376

731885

After having found the Exchange, which is here between *London* and *Genoa* 58$\frac{13}{100}$*d.* Sterling for a Dollar, it muſt be ſeen how much *per Cent.* ought to be gained by the Exchange, which the Example tells us is 8 *per Cent. per Annum.* We ſee, beſides this, that *C.* has been in Diſburſe 6 Months; ſo it ought to be worked by the direct Rule of Three, and ſay,

If 12 Months gain 8, how much ſhall 6 gain?

2 4

The Anſwer will be 4, that is to ſay 4 *per Cent.*

Afterwards there is to be obſerved what has been ſaid before of the certain and uncertain Price, and of the direct and indirect Rule in our Example. *Genoa* gives the Price certain, then it muſt give to *London* 4 *per Cent.* leſs than it has received, and conſequently it muſt be wrought by the indirect rule of Three, and ſay,

If 100——give 58$\frac{13}{100}$*d.*——how much ſhall 104 give?

100

104)5813(Anſwer, 55$\frac{92}{104}$*d.* Sterling for a *Genoa* Dollar.
520

613
520

93
100

9300
832

980
936

44

Having

Having ſolved the two preceding Problems in the moſt conciſe Method that I believe is poſſible, except by Tables; I ſhall now demonſtrate in their Explanation how to perform, in the ſame Manner, all Queſtions relative to Arbitrations. And firſt, I ſhall deduce the Rule for ſtating them from the ſecond Example of the Double Rule of Three preceding the Tables, where the firſt Term is fixed; the ſecond ſhewing what different Money was given for it; the third, how much of the ſame Specie as the ſecond is given for the fourth; then what Quantity of the Specie of the fourth, for a fifth Term given, which is of the ſame Name as the firſt Term. Now as all ſuch Queſtions, exceeding five given Numbers, may according to that Exceſs be called Queſtions of the Treble, Quadruple, Quintuple, *&c.* Rule of Three, for whoſe Stating I derive the Rule from the foregoing Remark, which will be exactly ſimilar or agreeable to it; only I ſhall, for Brevity's Sake call the firſt Term, the firſt Antecedent; the ſecond Term, the firſt Conſequent; the third Term, the ſecond Antecedent; the fourth Term the ſecond Conſequent, *&c.* and now expreſs the Rule.

The firſt Antecedent muſt be a fixed Exchange, and of the ſame Denomination with the laſt Conſequent; the ſecond Antecedent muſt be of the ſame Name as the firſt Conſequent; the third Antecedent of the ſame Specie as the ſecond Conſequent, and ſo on, always making the Antecedents of the ſame Name or Specie as their preceding Conſequent, which you cannot but do if you follow the Conditions of a given Queſtion, and if you have ſo done you will find your laſt Term of the ſame Specie with the firſt, and then the Demand or Anſwer will be of the ſame Name as the laſt Conſequent but one: if you find your Work ſtand otherwiſe, moſt likely you have miſtaken the firſt Term. The Queſtion being thus prepared, it is plain that the Sum of the Antecedents muſt be regarded as equal to the Sum of their Conſequents, as each Antecedent is ſuppoſed equal to its reſpective Conſequent; therefore their Products muſt be accordingly ſo; for Inſtance, if

5 = 2 more 3, and
6 more 4 = 10, and
7 more 5 = 8 more 4

then 5 × by both 6 and 4, × by both 7 and 5 = 600 = 10 × by both 2 and 3, by both 8 and 4;

but as one of the Antecedents in every Queſtion is unknown, whilſt all the Conſequents are otherwiſe, we have an unknown, though ſuppoſed, Quantity multiplied by the known Antecedents, = to the Product of the Conſequents, therefore the unknown Quantity, or Anſwer, is found by dividing the Product of the Conſequents, multiplied by one another, by that of the Antecedents, multiplied in the ſame Manner. For Example; ſuppoſe the Caſe were, what unknown Quantity × by 59 would be equal to 472, then I ſay 472 divided by 59 gives the ſought Quantity, *viz.* 8. Now in order to contract the Work, it is plain that it is the ſame thing whether you divide a Product, which had divers Multiplicators, or you divide one of the Multiplicators, which will admit it, by *that* Number, and then multiply by the reſt $\left(\text{Inſtance } \frac{2 \times 3 \times 12}{6} = 12 = \frac{12}{6} \times 2 \times 3\right)$ It is likewiſe evident, that if any two Numbers be divided by the ſame Number, their Quotients will be in the ſame Proportion as the Numbers were. Inſtance 12 divided by 4 is 3, and 20 divided by 4 is 5; wherefore as 3 is to 5, ſo is 12 to 20; which was to be ſhewn. Hence it follows, that, if when a Queſtion is ſtated you can divide any Antecedent and Conſequent, though they are not Oppoſites, by the ſame Number, the Equality is ſtill kept up; and thus you muſt continue to do, till you can find no Antecedent and Conſequent commenſurable by the ſame Number, then ordering this laſt Equation as above directed, you will have the Solution; and *note*, that the laſt Conſequent, to which the Anſwer is ſought, is ſubject to the Diviſion as the reſt; for the Product of the laſt, multiplied by the other Conſequents, is ſtill the ſame, whether the laſt or any other is divided by the ſame Number; this may be ſeen by the laſt Inſtance but one, if you call 12 the laſt Conſequent; and from what has been ſaid, I infer, that every Antecedent after the firſt muſt be of the ſame Denomination, as

well as the ſame Specie, as its preceding Conſequent; and that if any Antecedent or Conſequent conſiſts of different Denominations, you muſt, to retain the Equality, either reduce both them and their reſpective Conſequents and Antecedents into the ſame Denomination, or otherwiſe make the lower Denomination an aliquot Part or Parts of the higher, as 3*l.* 3*s.* Sterling would be $3\frac{3}{20}$ and then the others remain unaltered; and *note*, that in the ſecond given *Examples*, where the Antecedents and Conſequents are ſcratched, they have been divided, and the Quotients ſtand towards the left, ſeparated by a point, *thus*, 4. 11 8; and what has been here ſaid in Regard to the Queſtions of Money, holds good alſo for thoſe concerning Weights and Meaſures, which may be wrought exactly by the foregoing Rules.

EXAMPLE.

If 100lb. at *London* be equal to 106lb. at *Lyons*, and 30lb. at *Lyons* are worth 32lb. at *Paris*, and 113lb. at *Paris*, made 90lb. at *Frankfort*, and 12lb. at *Frankfort* are given for 18lb. at *Venice*, and 125lb. at *Venice* are the Value of 97lb. at *Cadiz*; then how many lb. at *Cadiz* are equal to 60lb. at *London*? Anſwer $51\frac{7}{10}$

Being ſtated and contracted according to the preceding Rules, the Work will ſtand thus.

100	lb. at *London*	=	106	lb. at *Lyons*.
5. 30	lb. at *Lyons*	=	4. 32	lb. at *Paris*.
113	lb. at *Paris*	=	3. 90	lb. at *Frankfort*.
1. 4. 12	lb. at *Frankfort*	=	3. 18	lb. at *Venice*.
19. 125	lb. at *Venice*	=	97	at *Cadiz*, then
how many	lb. at *Cadiz*	=	60	at *London*.

113	106
5	3
565	318
19	3
5085	954
565	97
10735 Diviſor	6678
	8586
	92538
	6
	555228 Dividend

10735)555228(51.7 Anſwer.
53675

18478
10735

77430
75145

2285

If

If 100 Ells at *Amſterdam* are equal to 120 Ells at *Hamburgh*, and 30 Ells at *Hamburgh* make $21\frac{1}{2}$ Ells at *St. Gall*, and 86 Ells at *St. Gall* are equal to 60 Ells at *Geneva*, and 15 Ells at *Geneva* are worth 28 Ells at *Dantzick*; *Quere*, How many Ells at *Dantzick* are equal to 45 Ells at *Amſterdam*? Anſwer $50\frac{4}{10}$

5. 100 Ells at *Amſterdam* = 2. 4. 110 Ells at *Hamburgh*.
30 Ells at *Hamburgh* = $21\frac{1}{2}$ Ells at *St. Gall*.
43. 80 Ells at *St. Gall* = 3. 00 Ells at *Geneva*.
15 Ells at *Geneva* = 28 Ells at *Dantzick*.
How many Ells at *Dantzick* = 3. 45 Ells at *Amſterdam*.

43
5
215

$21\frac{1}{2}$
2
43
3
129
28
1032
258
3612
3
215)10836(50,4 Anſwer.
1075
860
860

With the preceding, I finiſh the Examples of Arbitrations, having therein given an Inſtance of every Caſe that can happen in this curious Branch of Arithmetick, ſo that any Addition would be ſuperfluous, and unneceſſarily encroach on my Reader's Time, without adding any thing to his Inſtruction; which I believe he will find more truly promoted in this ſhort Tract, than he would by conſulting the many Volumes publiſhed on the Subject; as he has here the Reaſons for all the Operations propoſed, added to the Solutions, which other Authors have contented themſelves with giving alone.

I have only one Remark to add to this Chapter, which is, that thoſe who are well ſkilled in this Buſineſs generally agree to ſupport their Correſpondent's Commiſſion free on all Sides; wherefore, when it is conſidered what Opportunities the Merchant, or Remitter of general Credit and Correſpondence has, the Benefits, by a judicious Combination, or Compariſon of the Exchange throughout *Europe*, are far more conſiderable than moſt People imagine. Thoſe, who are ſhrewd Exchangers themſelves, generally make Choice for theſe Negociations of Correſpondents not leſs ſo; and then they are certain of the Profits they have in View, for they know that their Orders will lie by unexecuted till the advantageous Criſis arrives.

Concerning Bankruptcy.

Felix quem faciunt aliena pericula cautum

THE preceding Chapters contain the whole Theory and Practice of Commerce; and I hope I have been ſo plain and explicit in them as to render myſelf intelligible, and to anſwer my Deſign of conveying Inſtruction to thoſe who have given themſelves the Trouble of ſeeking it in this Work.

I have now gone through every Branch of Commerce, and purpoſely reſerved this Cataſtrophe of an imprudent or miſtaken Conduct to the laſt, as the propereſt Place for it. And I could wiſh that the Misfortunes, conſequent to an ill judged and indiſcreet Courſe or Management, did not render this additional Chapter neceſſary for the Guidance of thoſe who have unhappily incurred the Want of it, through the gloomy Vale of Trouble: For could Trade be always carried on with that Credit which is neceſſary to ſupport it, and with that Succeſs which every one hopes for, by adventuring in it, it would be the moſt pleaſant as well as the moſt beneficial Employ that any could undertake; but as we are all ſubject to the uncertain fluctuating State of Humanity; our Serenity will ſometimes be interrupted, and our Calms and Sunſhine be obſcured and ruffled by the Clouds and Tempeſts of Adverſity, as well in this as in all other Walks of Life, and the ſmooth Paths of Buſineſs will often become rugged and ſtrewed with thorny Troubles, to the utter Change of the pleaſing Scene, by introducing inevitable Loſſes and Misfortunes, inſtead of the Advantages we flattered ourſelves with the Hopes of reaping from our commercial Engagements. Thus the beſt-laid Scheme may be overſet by ſome intervening Occurrence, for a trifling Accident frequently demonſtrates the Weakneſs of our Judgement, and the Shallowneſs of our Deſigns; though whilſt we ſubmit our Actions to the Directions of Prudence, and ſuffer our Steps to be guided by *her*, we may juſtly be ſaid to act like reaſonable Men; and however Providence, for our Puniſhment, may diſpoſe otherwiſe, we certainly take the beſt and likelieſt Method of ſecuring to ourſelves that Succeſs and Proſperity which we are ſolliciting: and in Order to guard againſt their Reverſe, permit me to intrude ſo long on your Patience as to expatiate a little on the Subject of Bankruptcy, and to ſhew you the Cauſes which naturally drive Men to ſplit on that Rock, where ſo many Thouſands have been wrecked, reminding you of my Motto, where you will ſee the great Poet from whom I have taken it, pronounced that Man happy who has been made wiſe by the Misfortunes of others.

Mr. *Savary* ſays, in his *Parfait Negociant*, that the Failures of Merchants oftener proceed from *Ignorance*, *Imprudence*, and *Ambition*, than from *Malice* and *Deſign*; aud I am entirely of his Opinion, more eſpecially in this Kingdom: For, whoever reflects on the Conſequences of Fraud and Deceit under a Statute of Bankruptcy here, I ſhould think would avoid it with the utmoſt Care; as he not only expoſes himſelf to the Penal Laws, but can never expect to be cleared by his Creditors, though he ſhould not be convicted under the former, and conſequently is rendered incapable of making any Thing his own for the future. But as I hope none of my Readers are of this Number, I ſhall direct my Advice to thoſe on whom I am in Hopes it may prevail, and endeavour to guide them from running on the aforementioned Shoals, by perſuading them to aim at the Diſſipation of the Fogs of *Ignorance* by the Sunſhine of Learning; to correct *Imprudence*, and to baniſh *Vain-Glory* or *Ambition*. The firſt may be done by a ſtrict Application to Buſineſs, whilſt under the Tuition of a Merchant in an Apprenticeſhip; or if this has been neglected, and my Reader comes into Trade without ſuch uſual Form and Inſtruction, I hope this Work will ſupply the Deficiency, not only by teaching every one how to act in the Branch of Commerce he has elected, but by diſplaying to him a general Trade, that he may have all the Variety poſſible to chuſe out of: Sound Judgement and common

Senſe

Senſe duly applied, will be too hard for *Imprudence*; and *Ambition*, I ſhould think, would be checked by diſplaying the fatal Conſequences of it; and thus a Failure proceeding from all or any of the above-mentioned Cauſes may be prevented; though ſtill there remains one, from which no Foreſight or Care can defend us, I mean the immediate Diſpoſitions of Providence; whereas the above are but ſecondary, to which we ought chearfully to ſubmit with a perfect Reſignation, and never murmur nor repine at any of his Diſpenſations, in a full Aſſurance that he will afford Support and Comfort under the Affliction, to every one who ſincerely truſts in him, and, when he ſees convenient, will give a happy Releaſe from it. It is true theſe are hard Leſſons to Mankind, and rendered more irkſome by the barbarous Treatment the Unhappy too commonly meet with; for though it is natural to imagine, that a Man who has been truly honeſt in all his Dealings, and eſteemed for his Integrity, ſhould on a Reverſe of Fortune meet with that Pity and kind Uſage he has ſhewn to others under ſimilar Diſtreſſes; yet Experience convinces us that this is rarely the Caſe; on the contrary, it is generally found that though Friends may ſeem many and ſtaunch in the time of proſperity, yet on a Change of Circumſtances they will drop off like blaſted Fruit, quite forgetful of Favours ſhewn to and Kindneſſes done them, and at the Time you become Bankrupt in your Fortune, you will certainly find them ſo in Affection and Returns of Gratitude: Favours ſeem no longer regarded than while you are in a Capacity to continue them, and Obligations are thruſt among the Number of the Non-entities, or at leaſt are become ſuch unfaſhionable Things, as only to be owned by the Conſcientious and Benevolent.

Acts of Beneficence are not to be expected from Creditors, whoſe Loſſes generally ſour their Tempers, and keep their Reſentments warm againſt the unhappy Occaſion of them, even to the Extinction ſometimes of Humanity. But one ſhould think that the Lamentations of a fallen Familiar and Intimate, frequently heightened by the Tears of a tender Wife, and affecting Cries of their innocent Children, would be prevailing Objects to excite Compaſſion from thoſe who have always experienced a courteous and gentle Treatment from the unhappy Sufferers; but Philanthrophy is almoſt loſt among us, and Mankind are grown ſo degenerate, as to become inſenſible to the Diſtreſſes of others; the unfortunate Man is now equally ſhunned with the infected one, and the beſt Uſage he finds is Coldneſs and Reſerve from almoſt every individual of his Acquaintance, whilſt the worſt is ſwelled to an immoderate Height by the Inſults offered him; Contumelies and Reproaches are thrown out againſt him; and Abuſes, Invectives and unmerited Aſperſions are frequently added to complete the Catalogue, and augment his Miſeries; few regard him, fewer ſtill careſs him, and the Paucity of thoſe who protect or aſſiſt him, is reduced to the loweſt Degree of Compariſon. This is generally the Caſe with thoſe whom Fortune has proſtrated and laid low; though there is ſtill a ſmall Remnant of Men among us, who are actuated by every tender Sentiment of Humanity, and, as Opportunities offer, exerciſe every ſocial Virtue; whoſe Compaſſion at leaſt is extended to all afflicted Objects, and their Charity ſtretched to the utmoſt Limits that Prudence and Diſcretion can warrant; they remain uninfluenced by the Example of their Neighbours, and continue fixed and immoveable in the Principles of Goodneſs and Benevolence; but theſe Guardian Angels are ſcarce, and even when found can, at beſt, only alleviate, and in ſome Degree mitigate and take off the ſharp Edge of Affliction, but they cannot reſtore loſt Credit and Reputation; this is only to be done by the Man himſelf, and the ſole means is the making all the Satisfaction to his Creditors that his Abilities will permit, either at preſent or in future, till his whole Debts are diſcharged; for ſo long as any Part of theſe remain unpaid, that Obligation ſubſiſts. This Leſſon, Honeſty and a juſt Reflection on Things will teach men; and as the Miſeries ſubſequent to, and attendant on a Failure, are extenſive, it is natural to ſuppoſe the bare Deſcription will render every other Perſuaſive ſuperfluous, for avoiding the Cauſes of ſuch great Unhappineſs; therefore, I ſhall conclude this Introduction with my beſt and ſincereſt Wiſhes, that none of my Readers may ever experience it, by adding one to the Number of the Unfortunate.

Of Bankruptcy in *England.*

The Derivation of the Word *Bankrupt* I have given under that of *Banks* and *Bankers*; and though, according to our Laws ſuch Inſolvents are generally eſteemed a crafty, fraudulent, deceitful, and extravagant Sort of Perſons, yet Experience evinces the Unjuſtneſs of this Aſſertion, and that many unhappily fall into this Dilemma through the Badneſs of Trade, or ſome inevitable Accident, without bringing it on themſelves either by Extravagance or Knavery. The Laws of Bankruptcy in England are therefore juſtly conſidered as Laws calculated for the Benefit of Trade, and founded on the Principles of Humanity as well as Juſtice; and to that End, they confer ſome Privileges not only on the Creditors, but alſo on the Bankrupt himſelf. On the Creditors, by compelling the Bankrupt to give up all his Effects to their Uſe, without any fraudulent Concealment: On the Bankrupt, by exempting him from the Rigour of Common Law, whereby his Perſon might be confined at the Will of his Creditor, though in Reality he had no Effects to ſatisfy the Debt: Whereas the Law of Bankrupts, taking into Conſideration the ſudden and unavoidable Loſſes to which Men in Trade are liable, has given them the Liberty of their Perſons, and ſome pecuniary Allowances, upon Condition they ſurrender up their whole Eſtate to be divided among their Creditors*. But ſtill it is cautious of encouraging Prodigality and Extravagance by this Indulgence to Debtors, and therefore it allows the Benefit of the Laws of Bankruptcy to none but actual Traders; ſince that ſet of Men are, generally ſpeaking, the only Perſons liable to accidental Loſſes, and to an Inability of paying their Debts, without any Fault of their own. I ſhall give a Tranſcript of the Acts now in Force, and of the beſt Reports and Pleadings I can collect on the Subject; and ſhall in the firſt Place ſhew,

What Perſons may, *or* may not, *be Bankrupts.*

13 *Eliz.* C. 7. Any Perſon uſing the Trade of Merchandize by Way of
Bargaining, in Groſs or Retail,
Exchange,
Rechange,
Bartery,
Cheviſance,
or otherwiſe,

21 *Jac.* 1. C. 19. Or, ſeeking his Trade or Living by buying and ſelling, being a natural-born Subject;

21 *Jac.* 1. C. 19 S. 15. Or, an Alien, or being a Denizen, may become Bankrupts.

5 *Geo.* II. C. 30 S. 39. Bankers, Brokers, and Factors, may be Bankrupts.

An Inn-keeper as ſuch can be no Bankrupt.

Nor one victualling the Fleet, though he ſells the Overplus to Merchants.

Skinner, 276. 291. 3. Mod. 327. 328. 1 *Show.* 96, 268. 3 *Lev.* 309. *Mich.* 1 *W.* and *M.* in *B. R.* A meer buying and ſelling brings not a Man within the Statute (for buying and ſelling of Land will not make a Man liable to be a Bankrupt) but it is intended of ſuch who gain the greateſt Part of their Living both by buying and ſelling of perſonal Effects. Having a Share in a Ship; being a Farmer, or keeping a Boarding-School, makes not a Bankrupt; Buying only, or ſelling only, makes not a Bankrupt, but buying in *England*, and ſelling in *Ireland* does.

The Caſe of Sir *Thomas Littleton*, Mr. *Papillon*, & al. 1 *Vern.* 687. *Raym.* 375. 1 *Syd.* 411 per *Hardw.* Chan. *Mich.* 1737. 1 *Sal.* 110. *John Aſhley* went from *England* in 1720, and reſided in *Barbadoes* till 1735, where he was a Factor and a Planter, and traded to *England*, by ſending Goods, from his Plantation, and receiving Goods back again bought in *England*, and he diſpoſed of Goods ſent from *England* in *Barbadoes*, for Merchants in *England* as a Factor, and being greatly indebted came to *England* in 1737, and committing an Act of Bankruptcy, a Commiſſion iſſued, and upon a Queſtion, *whether he was within the Statutes of Bankrupts*; upon the Authority of *Bird* and *Sedgwick* (where a Gentleman of the *Temple* going to *Liſbon*, turning Factor, trading to *England*, and breaking) was adjudged a Bankrupt.

* Blackſtone's Comment. Vol. II. P. 472.

Where a Man buys and ſells under a particular Reſtraint, as a Commiſſioner of the Navy, or a Farmer, he is not a Seller within the Statute. 1 *Sal.* 110. *Mar.* 35. *Criſp. and Pratt.*

Sir *Anthony Bateman* had been a great Merchant, and was Mayor of *London*, but had left off Trade fifteen Years; the Court held he could not be a Bankrupt upon a Debt contracted after; but the Jury found him ſo upon ſuch Debt, and a new Trial was refuſed. *Cro. Car.* 549.

If a Trader contracts Debts and leaves off his Trade, he is ſtill liable to be a Bankrupt for thoſe Debts, but not for thoſe he ſhall contract afterwards. 1 *Syd.* 411. 1 *Vent.* 29. S. C. 166.

If a Man whilſt a Trader owes a Debt of 100*l.* to *A.* and leaving off his Trade borrows another 100*l.* of the ſame perſon, and then pays him one of the 100*l.* without mentioning, whether in Satisfaction of the former or the latter Debt, yet it ſhall be applied to the former, and the Creditor ſhall never charge him with a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy for that which remains. Reſolved *per Holt*. *Comb.* 463.

A Farmer, as ſuch, cannot be a Bankrupt; but if he deals in buying and ſelling Potatoes, Wool, *&c.* as a Trader in thoſe Commodities, he may be a Bankrupt. *Cro. Car.* 549.

No perſon who ſhall adventure any Money in the *Eaſt-India* Company, or *Guinea* Company, or any joint Stocks of Money by them raiſed for carrying on the Trade by the *Eaſt-India* Company or *Guinea* Company to be managed; or who ſhall adventure any Money in any Stocks for managing the Fiſhing Trade, called the Royal Fiſhing Trade; nor any Member of the Bank of *England*, on Account of his Stock; nor Perſons having Shares in the *London* or *Royal Exchange* Inſurance Companies, ſhall be Bankrupts in Reſpect thereof. 13 and 14 Caſes C. 24 S. 3, *Geo.* I. C. 18. S. 10.

No Farmer, Graſier, or Drover of Cattle, or any Receiver-General of Taxes granted by Act of Parliament, ſhall be deemed a Bankrupt. 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 40.

Thoſe Perſons who live on their Manual Labour only, as Huſbandmen, Labourers, bare Handicrafts-men, *&c.* are not within the Statutes; but ſuch as buy Wares, and convert them into ſaleable Commodities, and ſo get their Living by Buying and Selling, may be Bankrupts; as a Shoemaker, who buys Leather and ſells it in Shoes; an Ironmonger, buying Iron and cauſing it to be wrought into Wares; a Nailer, Lockſmith, *&c.* *March.* Rep. 37. *Cro. Car.* 31.

A Carpenter in *London* has been adjudged a Bankrupt, but not as a working Carpenter. *Chapman* v. *Lampſhire.*

A Clothier that buys Wool, and has it made up into Cloth, or works it into Cloth himſelf, may become a Bankrupt; but a Taylor who makes Garments only, as a Servant to his Cuſtomers, cannot be a Bankrupt, though a Saleſman may. *Crump's* Caſe.

It is held, that a Vintner, Brewer, Baker, Weaver, Dyer, Tanner, *&c.* may be Bankrupts.

Members of Parliament, being Merchants within the Deſcription of the Statutes relating to Bankrupts, are made ſubject to the Bankrupt Laws; but are not liable to Arreſt, except in Caſes made Felony by thoſe Laws. 4 *Geo.* III. C 3.

An action of the Caſe will lie, for ſaying, of a Merchant, Mercer, Grocer, Shoemaker, Dyer, Weaver, Corn-Maſter, or Baker in *London*, a Milliner, or any other Tradeſman that gets his Living by Buying and Selling, that he is a Bankrupt. *Noy* 158. 4 Rep. 19. 1 Ro. Abr. 61.

What makes a Man a Bankrupt.

1ſt, To depart the Realm, or 13 *Eliz.* C. 11
2d, To begin to keep Houſe, or otherwiſe,
3d, To abſent himſelf. 1 *Jac.* 1 C. 15.
4th, To take Sanctuary.
5th, To ſuffer himſelf wilfully to be arreſted, for any Debt or Thing not grown due, or for a juſt Conſideration.
6th, To ſuffer himſelf to be outlawed.
7th, To yield himſelf to Priſon; and
8th, To depart from his Dwelling-houſe to the Intent or Purpoſes to defraud or hinder a juſt Creditor or Creditors of his or their juſt Debts or Duty.

9th, Willingly or fraudulently to procure himſelf to be arreſted, or his Goods, Money, or Chattels, to be attached or ſequeſtered.

21 *Jac.* I. C. 15. 10th, To make any fraudulent Grant or Conveyance of his Lands, Tenements, Goods or Chattels, to the Intent, or whereby his Creditors may be defeated or delayed in the Recovery of their juſt Debts.

21 *Jac.* I. C. 19. 11th, Being arreſted for Debt, ſhall after his Arreſt lie in Priſon two Months upon that or any other Arreſt or Detention for Debt. Theſe to be Lunar Months.

12th, Procuring any Protection; as that of Foreign Ambaſſadors, the Verge of the Court, or any other than that of Privilege of Parliament.

13th, Being arreſted for 100*l.* or more, of juſt Debt or Debts, and eſcaping out of Priſon.

Palm. 325. 14th, If a Man conceals himſelf in his Houſe but a Day or an Hour, to delay or defraud his Creditors, it makes him a Bankrupt.

15th, If a Merchant-Trader indebted keeps in another Man's Houſe, or on Ship-board; it is adjudged a keeping in his Houſe; but the withdrawing muſt be on Purpoſe to defraud Creditors; and if a Man goes ſometimes at large ſo as he may be met with one Time or other, it will excuſe him.

16th, Neglecting to make Satisfaction for any juſt Debt to the amount of one hundred Pounds, within two Months after Service of legal Proceſs for ſuch Debt, upon any Trader having Privilege of Parliament.

5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 24. 17th, Paying or giving Security to a petitioning Creditor whereby he ſhall privately have more in the Pound than the other Creditors, conſtitutes a freſh Act of Bankruptcy, ſuperſedes the Commiſſion obtained by ſuch favoured Creditor; and another Creditor by Petition, ſhall have a new Commiſſion granted; and the firſt petitioning Creditor ſhall be obliged to refund the Sum or Sums he had partially received from the Bankrupt, and ſhall be excluded from all Benefits whatever under the ſecond Commiſſion; his whole Debt being forfeited.

4 *Geo.* III. C. 35. 18th, Any Member of Parliament being a Merchant and owing more than 100*l.* to any one Creditor, and not paying, receiving, or compounding with ſuch Creditor, or not giving Bond with two ſufficient Sureties to be approved by a Judge of the Court in which the Action is brought, within two Months after he has been ſerved with a Summons for that Purpoſe, ſhall be accounted a Bankrupt.

1 *Sal.* 110. If a Man commits a plain Act of Bankruptcy, as keeping Houſe, *&c.* though he after goes abroad, and is a great Dealer, yet that will not purge the firſt Act of Bankruptcy: but if the Act was not plain, but doubtful, then going abroad, and trading, will be an Evidence to explain the Intent of the firſt Act; for if it was not done to defraud Creditors, and keep out of the Way, it will not be within the Statute.

Hopkins v. *Ellis*, on an Iſſue directed.

If after a plain Act of Bankruptcy committed, he pays off, or compounds with all his Creditors, he is become a new Man.

Sal. 109. *Came* v. *Coleman.* Adjudged in *B R.* and confirmed Exh. C. Lying in Priſon makes a Man a Bankrupt from the firſt Arreſt, that is from the time of his firſt Arreſt, upon which he lies in Priſon, and not where he puts in ſufficient Bail, for that might be infinitely prejudicial and miſchievous, and no Man would ever ſafely pay or receive from a Tradeſman.

Sal. 110. The laſt Reſolution is contradicted by that in *Smith* and *Stracy*, where it is held by *Holt*, that if a Defendant renders in Diſcharge of his Bail, and lies two Months, he is a Bankrupt from the firſt Arreſt, and not from the Render only,

2 *Show.* 519. but the Commiſſion being taken out before the two Months were expired, it was held ill taken out.

Hope v. *Gill.* adjudged by Lord *Raym.* at *Guildhall*, *Mich.* 5 *Geo.* II. The lying in Priſon two Lunar Months makes a Man a Bankrupt from the firſt Arreſt, and although the Commiſſion was taken out before the two Months were expired, yet he appearing afterwards to be a Bankrupt by a Relation to a Time before the taking out the Commiſſion, it was held ſufficient.

1 *Keb.* II. *Bradford's* Caſe. Acts of Bankrupts muſt be *in fraudem Creditorum*, as if a Man be outlawed it muſt be *in fraudem Creditorum*.

Hutt. 42, 43. *Cartwright* v. *Underhill.* though darkly reported. A fraudulent Deed, made long before any other Act of Bankruptcy committed, ſhall not be deemed an Act of Bankruptcy.

If after a Commiſſion is iſſued, the Bankrupt ſhould pay, or ſatisfy, or ſecure, the petitioning Creditor his Debt, ſuch Payment, Satisfaction, or Security

ſhall

ſhall be an Act of Bankruptcy, and the firſt Commiſſion ſhall be ſuperſeded, and a new one granted. 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 24. 21 *Jac.* I. C. 19. S. 1.

To prefer a Bill or Petition to the King, or any of his Courts, to compel the Creditors to compound, or give further Time, is an Act of Bankruptcy. But theſe Sort of Bills will not now lie and therefore are diſuſed.

In Reſpect to the Attachments and Sequeſtrations, they muſt be of the Party's immediate procuring, and not by his mere *Default* or *Laches* to make him a Bankrupt within the Stat. 1 *Jac.* I. C. 15. And what Sales and Conveyances made by Perſons, ſhall be deemed fraudulent within the Statute to make them Bankrupts may be conſidered two Ways;

1. Either ſuch as are made long before a Perſon becomes a Bankrupt, &c. or;

2. Such as are made ſome ſhort Time before; for what is done after the Time of Bankruptcy is totally void. *Gooding* 30, 31.

If a Trader finding himſelf in a ſinking Condition with Reſpect to his Fortune makes a Conveyance of all his Land and Goods to Truſtees, for the Payment of his real Debts, and then abſconds; this Conveyance, though it may be truly and honeſtly intended, ſhall not excuſe him, for his very abſenting makes him a Bankrupt; but if he does not abſcond, and declares his Intention to pay his Debts, and the Truſtees act accordingly, paying proportionably as far as it will go; ſuch a Conveyance, without other Act, ſhall not make him a Bankrupt, as here is no Fraud.

Before the making the Statute 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. one *Norcourt*, who had long followed the Buſineſs of a Goldſmith, on *Michaelmas* Day 1726, after ſhutting up his Shop, and contemplating his Inability to pay what he owed, made an Aſſignment to one *Small*, of two Leaſes, and alſo of two Thirds of his Stock in the Wine Trade, which he was concerned in with one *Oudley*, being about the Value of 300*l.* and this he did to give a Preference to his Creditor *Small* (though without his Knowledge) and to ſecure his Debt, who in Friendſhip had then lately advanced him a conſiderable Sum of Money. *Norcourt* never opened his Shop again, but went off the very next Day, and was afterwards found a Bankrupt, and to have become ſuch the Day after *Michaelmas* Day; and on taking out the Commiſſion all his Eſtate was aſſigned by the Commiſſioners to one *Man*, an Aſſignee.

On this, *Small*, who was the Aſſignee of theſe Leaſes, and likewiſe of the two Thirds in the Wine Trade, brought his Bill againſt *Man*, the Aſſignee in the Commiſſion, and againſt *Oudley*, the Partner in the Wine Trade, to oblige them to account; it was here objected for the Defendants, that this Aſſignment made by the Trader when it was reſolved by him that he would be a Bankrupt the next Day, and to prefer this Creditor to all others, by which the equal Diſtribution of his Effects intended by the Statute is prevented, muſt be a void Aſſignment; beſides it being made without the Privity of *Small*, &c. is therefore fraudulent; after all which, *Small* comes to have this eſtabliſhed, and through Partiality to be aſſiſted in a Court of Equity, which, if allowed, will effectually ſet aſide ſuch Parts of ſeveral Statutes as give an equal Diſtribution of the Bankrupt's Eſtate to all his Creditors.

Maſter of the Rolls. This is a Caſe of Conſequence, as it affects Trade in general, and as it tends to fruſtrate the Statutes made for the equal Diſtribution of Bankrupts' Effects; but I ſtill think the Aſſignment made by *Norcourt* to *Small* the Plaintiff is good, and that he is entitled to an Account of this Wine Trade againſt the Defendant *Oudley*,

As to the Matter of Bankruptcy, that is a Term not known to our commen Law, but introduced by Statutes; the 3d of *Hen.* VIII. C. 4. which is the firſt, is very imperfect, the next of the 13th of *Eliz.* C. 11. is more large, and that Statute has been ſince enlarged by ſeveral ſubſequent ones: Now theſe Statutes do aſcertain what Acts make a Bankruptcy, and there can be no ſuch Thing as an equitable Bankruptcy, it muſt be a legal one.

There may be juſt Reaſon for a ſinking Trader to give Preference to one Creditor before another; to one that has been a faithful Friend, and for a juſt Debt, for Money lent to him in Extremity, when the reſt of his Debts might be due from him as a Dealer in Trade, wherein his Creditors may have been Gainers; whereas the other may not only be a juſt Debt, but all that ſuch a Creditor has in the World to ſubſiſt upon; in this Caſe, and ſo circumſtanced, the Trader honeſtly

may, nay, ought to give the Preference; and in ſuch Caſe, it is not the Time when the Aſſignment was made by the Trader that is material, provided it be before the Bankruptcy, but the Juſtneſs of the Debt is very material.

The Objection, that *Small* the Aſſignee did not know of this Aſſignment ſeems rather an Advantage to him, for this ſhews, that there was no Fraud nor Importunity uſed by the Aſſignee; and oftentimes, upon the Account of mere Importunity, a Trader has, when in Trouble, been prevailed upon to make ſuch Aſſignment.

And as to the Creditor, the Aſſignee's coming into Equity, I admit that every Perſon who comes here, ought to come with an innocent and juſt Cauſe; and the now Plaintiff, for what appears, does ſo; however, what diſtinguiſhes the preſent Caſe in his Favour is, that the Aſſignment being of a *Choſe in Action*, he could in the Nature of the Thing apply no where elſe for Relief, or to have the Benefit of the Aſſignment, but in Equity.

As to Precedents, the ſame was done in the Caſe of *Cock* and *Goodfellow*, where the Aſſignment was made by Mrs. *Cock*, juſt before her Bankruptcy, and in Truſt for her own Children; and as to Part, it was but a Direction to the Truſtee to aſſign her Stock in the Bank, *&c.* and Lord *Macclesfield* declared, that this was ſo far from being an Act of Fraud in Mrs. *Cock*, though it was for her own Children, that it ſeemed to be juſt and commendable. So in the Caſe of *Jacob* and *Shepherd*; the Trader *Shepherd* was on the Brink of Bankruptcy, and the Deed brought ready engroſſed to him, which he executed a little before his Bankruptcy, to give a Preference to ſome of his Creditors; indeed I doubted this, but on an Appeal, the Lord Chrncellor *Macclesfield* ordered a Trial, to be informed when the Trader became a Bankrupt: and the Execution of the Deed being found to have been before the Bankruptcy, the Decree was in Favour of the Deed. The like happened in Sir *Stephen Evans's* Caſe, who having executed a Deed immediately before his Bankruptcy, and with a View to prefer ſome Creditors, the ſame prevailed. So that according to theſe Precedents, I muſt decree in Favour of this Deed, giving a Preference to the Plaintiff.

Norcourt's Caſe, *Mich.* 1727.

With reſpect to plain Acts of Bankruptcy, after what has been ſtated, no Doubts can ariſe; but there are ſome delicate Circumſtances, to which it is highly neceſſary for all Merchants and Traders to pay ſtrict Attention, leſt they ſhould inadvertently commit an Act of Bankruptcy, which may ſubject them to temporary Diſgrace; and conſiderable Expence before the Commiſſion can be ſuperſeded.

Any keeping Houſe for the Purpoſe of delaying a Creditor, even for a very ſhort Time, will be an Act of Bankruptcy.

Colkett v. *Freeman*

Thus upon a Rule to ſhew Cauſe why a new Trial ſhould not be granted, it appeared that at the Trial, the only Queſtion that aroſe was concerning the Act of Bankruptcy alledged to have been committed by *Falch*; as to which the Facts were as follows: *Falch* being in bad circumſtances, on the Evening of the 7th of *January*, 1786, expreſſed his Concern to his Clerk, and his Fears that he ſhould not be able to anſwer a Bill which would become payable the next Day; and deſired him to come earlier than uſual the next Morning, and be in the Way; in Caſe the Holder of that Bill ſhould enquire for him, to deny him. In Fact, that Bill-holder did call the next Morning before nine o'Clock, and preſented a Bill for Payment, when the Clerk gave him the Anſwer as he was directed, that his Maſter was not at home. Afterwards however, in the Courſe of the ſame Day, *Falch* appeared in Public, and having procured ſome Money from a Friend whom he met, he ſent for the Bill and paid it before five o'Clock that Day. The learned Judge directed the Jury to find their Verdict for the Plaintiffs, in as much as the Act of Bankruptcy was compleat, by the Denial of a Creditor with Intent to delay him, notwithſtanding the Jury, which was a ſpecial one, ſuggeſted to him at the Time, that by the Practice of Merchants in the City of London, the Payer of the Bill has the whole of the Day on which it becomes due till five o' Clock to pay it in. However, the Judge repeating to them his Opinion upon the Point of Law, they found their Verdict accordingly.

The Court of King's Bench in delivering Judgement againſt the Rule for a new Trial argued the Point of Law very amply, each of the Judges aſſigning his Reaſons

Reaſons for ſupporting the Direction of *Judge Buller*, who tried the Cauſe, to the Jury; and the Sum of the whole Argument appears to have been compriſed in the following Obſervations of Judge *Aſhhurſt*. "I have always underſtood the general Rule to be, that when a Trader commits an *unequivocal* Act of Bankruptcy, nothing that paſſes afterwards can explain it away." The Converſation with the Clerk on the Evening preceding the Denial, and the Denial conſequent upon it, clearly proved an Intention to delay the Creditor; and Earl *Mansfield's* Opinion was cited, who had directed the Jury to find a Verdict for the Plaintiff in a Caſe ſtill more remarkable, with Reſpect to the Delicacy of mercantile Credit, than the preſent. The Circumſtances were theſe: A Bill having become due, and the Acceptor being preſſed for Payment, deſired the Holder to call upon him the next Morning at a Friend's Houſe in *Bridge-Street*, and he would pay him; the Holder went accordingly, and the Acceptor, at his own Requeſt, was denied to him. Upon being aſked by his Friend, if he was aware that he had been committing an Act of Bankruptcy; he anſwered with Surpriſe in the Negative, and ſaid that he did not mean to do ſo, and went afterwards and paid the Bill. His Lordſhip ſaid, that if the Jury were ſatisfied that the Denial had been with a View to delay the Creditor at the Time, it was an Act of Bankruptcy, and if ſo, it could not be purged by paying the Bill afterwards.

It was obſerved alſo by the Court, that the Term of "purging an Act of Bankruptcy" is frequently perverted, and had often been complained of by Lord *Mansfield*, who, on ſeveral Occaſions, took the Opportunity to declare, that it can only mean, that, if the Act done be in itſelf *equivocal*, other Circumſtances may be called in to explain it; but, if the Act be a clear *unequivocal* Act of Bankruptcy, it cannot be purged or explained away by ſubſequent Circumſtances. See the Speeches of the Judges, in a valuable Treatiſe intitled, *The Bankrupt Laws*, by *William Cooke, Eſq.* Second Edition, 2 Vols. 8vo. London, 1788.

Of the Commiſſion and Commiſſioners, and how they may examine the Bankrupt, his Wife, and others.

A Commiſſion of Bankruptcy can iſſue only upon the *Petition* and *Affidavit* of a Creditor or Creditors, and not unleſs the ſingle Debt of ſuch Creditor, or of two or more, being Partners, petitioning, amounts to 100*l.* or unleſs the Debt of two Creditors, ſo petitioning, ſhall amount to 150*l.* or unleſs the Debt of three or more Creditors, ſo petitioning, ſhall amount to 200*l.* and alſo upon ſuch Creditors, giving Bond to the Lord Chancellor, Keeper, or Commiſſioners of the Great Seal, in the Penalty of 200*l.* conditioned for proving their Debts, as well before the Commiſſioners, as on a Trial at Law, as alſo for proving the Party Bankrupt at the Time of taking out the Commiſſion, and farther to proceed on ſuch Commiſſion as by the Statute directed. 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 23.

One petitioned for a Commiſſion of Bankrupt againſt *Lee*, and his Debt (amounting to 100*l.*) appeared to conſiſt of Notes, made payable by the Bankrupt to other Perſons, who had indorſed them to the Petitioner, and to have been bought in by him at ten Shillings in the Pound; upon which it was objected, that a Creditor coming by his Debt in this Manner was not entitled to ſue out a Commiſſion; but Lord Chancellor *Macclesfield* ruled, that though the Petitioner had thus gained the Notes, he was a Creditor for the full Sums of them, and may ſue out a Commiſſion accordingly. 1 *Peer Will.* 782. Hil. Term 1721. ex Parte *Lee*.

A Commiſſion of Bankruptcy is not a Matter diſcretionary, but to be granted *de Jure*; and it has been adjudged, that if all the petitioning Creditors for a Commiſſion ſhould agree to have it diſcharged or ſuperſeded, it may be granted; and in Caſe other Creditors, that were not Petitioners, ſhould pray a Renewal of the Commiſſion, or a Revocation of the *Superſedeas*, it may be granted. 1 *Vern.* 152. Alderman *Backwell's* Caſe.

After a Commiſſion is iſſued forth, and dealt in by the Commiſſioners, they may proceed though the Bankrupt die. 1 *Jac.* I. C. 15. S. 1.

The Commiſſion ſhall not abate by the Death of the King; and Commiſſions ſhall be renewed on the Death of the Commiſſioners, upon paying half Fees. 2 *Show.* Caſes 193. 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 45.

The

13 *Eliz.* C. 7. The Commiſſioners are appointed under the Great Seal, and ought to be Men, as the Lord *Coke* ſays, of Wiſdom, Honeſty, and Diſcretion; as they have Power over the whole Eſtate, Freehold, Copyhold, Goods, Debts, Chattels, and Effects of the Bankrupt.

Ditto. 1 *Vent.* 360. The Commiſſioners may ſell the Bankrupt's Land by Deed inrolled; they may ſell his Goods without Inrolment, but not Land.

13 *Eliz.* C. 7. S. 5. The Commiſſioners may ſend for and examine ſuch Perſons as have, or are ſuſpected to have, any of the Bankrupt's Goods, Wares, or Debts in their Cuſtody, Power, or Uſe, and who are, or be ſuſpected to be indebted to the Bankrupt, and to examine them on their Oaths, or otherwiſe, as they ſhall think fit, touching the Premiſes; and if any refuſe to be examined, or do not diſcover the whole Truth, they ſhall forfeit double the Value of the Goods concealed, to be diſtributed by the Commiſſioners, as the reſt of the Bankrupt's Eſtate.

1 *Jac.* I. C. 15. S. 10. The Commiſſioners have Power to commit Perſons refuſing to appear to be examined, or appearing, who refuſe to be examined on Interrogatories.

5 Mod. 308. *Comb.* 390. S. C. Sett & Rem. 234. S. C. 1 *Sal.* 348. One *Bracey* was committed by the Commiſſioners for refuſing to be examined, and the Warrant concluded, that he ſhall be committed until he conform to the Authority of the Commiſſioners; the Words of the Statute 1 *Jac.* I. C. 15 are "*until he ſubmit to the Commiſſioners*, and be by them examined."

This was held to be a void Commitment, and *Bracey* was diſcharged upon an *Hab. Corp.*

1 *Jac.* I. C. 15. S. 11. Witneſſes to have their Charges, to be taxed by the Commiſſioners, and paid out of the Eſtate; and being guilty of Perjury, or Subornation of Perjury, indictable and puniſhable according to the Stat. 5 *Eliz.* againſt Perjury.

S. 15. The Commiſſioners ſhall declare to the Bankrupt how they have beſtowed his Lands and Goods.

21 *Jac.* I. C. 19. The Commiſſioners empowered to examine the Bankrupt's Wife, touching the Eſtate.

They may by their Warrant appoint their Officers to break open the Bankrupt's Houſe, Shop, *&c.*

5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 16. 17. 18. Commiſſioners may examine all Perſons, as well by Word of Mouth, as on Interrogatories; relating to the Trade, Eſtate, and Effects of the Bankrupt, or any Act or Acts of Bankruptcy committed, and may reduce into Writing the Anſwers on verbal Examinations, which ſhall be ſigned by the Examinant, and in Caſe of a Refuſal to anſwer, or not fully anſwering all lawful Queſtions, or refuſing to ſign the Examination, not having a reaſonable Objection to the Wording thereof, or otherwiſe to be allowed by the Commiſſioners, they may commit till the Party complies; but the Queſtion refuſed to be anſwered muſt be ſtated in the Warrant of Commitment.

If a Warrant of Commitment be inſufficient in Form, and a *Hab. Corp.* be brought; the Court or Judge before whom the *Hab. Corp.* is brought, ſhall make a new Commitment to the ſame Priſon, unleſs it appears that the Party had before complied.

5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 43. Commiſſioners are incapable of acting till they have taken an Oath that they will faithfully, impartially, and honeſtly behave in the Execution of the Commiſſion, which Oath they are to adminiſter to each other, and keep a Memorandum thereof by them, ſigned, among the Proceedings.

The Oath is as follows:

I A. B. *do ſwear, that I will faithfully, impartially, and honeſtly, according to the beſt of my Skill and Knowledge, execute the ſeveral Powers and Truſts repoſed in me, as a Commiſſioner in a Commiſſion of Bankrupt, againſt* E. F. *late of,* &c. *and that without Favour or Affection, Prejudice, or Malice.*

So help me God.

No Time is generally limited for the taking out the Commiſſion, though the ſooner doubtleſs the better for the Creditors; and the *Proviſo* in the Stat. 21 *Jac.* I. C. 19. as to particular Caſes, mentions, that the Commiſſioners muſt be ſued within five Years after the Time when the Party became a Bankrupt.

A. took

A, took out a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy againſt *B*. and kept it for ſix Months without doing any Thing therein; he then executed it, and the Party was found a Bankrupt: On a Petition to ſuperſede this Commiſſion, it was ſaid by *A*. in Excuſe for keeping it ſo long by him unexecuted, that he was not at firſt certain his Proof was ſufficient to find *B*. a Bankrupt; but it appeared afterwards there were good Grounds for a Commiſſion, and that he was found to be a Bankrupt accordingly.

In this Caſe the Lord Chancellor ſaid that it was very wrong in *A*. to keep the Commſſion thus long in his Pocket; and until he had ſufficient Proof of the Bankruptcy he ought not to have taken out the Commiſſion, which, by having been kept ſo long private, might have been the Means of drawing in Multitudes of People to give Credit to the Bankrupt, and of furniſhing him with Opportunities of defrauding many; wherefore he ſuperſeded the Commiſſion; and it being objected that this would only bring a freſh Expence upon the Bankrupt's Eſtate by the Charge of another Commiſſion; his Lordſhip replied, he would take Care that the former Commiſſion ſhould not be at the Charge of the Bankrupt's Eſtate. 2 *Peer Will:* Rep. 545, 546.

A Commiſſion, at the Complaint of 15 Creditors, was iſſued on the Statute of Bankrupts, againſt Alderman *Backwell*, who died ſhortly after; and theſe Creditors having a Judgment, and ſuppoſing thereon they might have better Remedy than their Proportion would amount to on the Commiſſion, they ſtuck to that, and the Heir of the Bankrupt paid their Debts; and no other Creditors appearing then to proſecute, the Commiſſion by their Conſent was ſuperſeded; after which, thirty other Creditors ſued for a Diſcharge of the *Superſedeas*, which, after being argued before Lord Chancellor *Jefferies*, was done, and his Lordſhip renewed the Commiſſion; for the Reaſons, that when a Commiſſion is granted, it is not for the Benefit of the Petitioners only; but expreſsly for the Benefit of all the Creditors. 2 Chan. Caſe 143, 191.

If there is a joint Commiſſion againſt two Partners, though one of them ſhould die, the Commiſſion may ſtill proceed; but if one of the joint Partners be dead at the Time of taking out the Commiſſion, it abates, and is abſolutely void, becauſe they muſt be each found Bankrupts. And where a joint Commiſſion is proſecuted all the Partners muſt be included, for a joint Commiſſion againſt two of ſeveral Partners cannot be ſuſtained; *Beaſley* v. *Beaſley* 1. Atk. 97.

Therefore, in an Action brought by *Allan* and others, as Aſſignees of *Marlar* a Bankrupt, together with *Down* ſurviving Partner of *Pell*, againſt *Hartley* and *Francis*, upon a Bill of Exchange due from the Defendants to the Houſe of *Marlar*, *Pell* and *Down*, an objection was taken at the Trial to the Mode of proving the Aſſignee of *Marlar* intitled to join in the Action with *Pell*, the Solvent and ſurviving Partner. To ſupport their right they firſt produced a Commiſſion againſt *Marlar*, *Stewart*, and *Boyd* as Partners, but that failed them, becauſe on the evidence it appeared that the Commiſſion as to *Boyd* was fraudulent, he not having committed any Act of Bankruptcy, but by Contrivance. The Plaintiffs next produced a Commiſſion againſt *Marlar* and *Stewart* only, to which it was objected that there was no ſuch Partnerſhip, the Firm being *Marlar*, *Stewart* and *Boyd*. The Plaintiffs then offered in Evidence, a Plea in an Action brought three Years before, upon the ſame Bill againſt the preſent Defendants, in which they had pleaded that *Marlar* was a Bankrupt, and therefore the Action not maintainable by *Marlar*, *Pell* and *Down*. To this Plea there had been a Demurrer, but upon the Argument, the Parties conſented that no Judgment ſhould be given, and the Plaintiffs diſcontinued. *Allan* v. *Hartley* Mich. Term 25. *Geo.* 3. B. R.

It was contended by the Plaintffs' Counſel that the Defendant having pleaded that *Marlar* became a Bankrupt, and the Demurrer having admitted that Fact, it was Evidence againſt the ſame Defendants, being in Truth their own Allegation. Mr. Juſtice *Buller*, who tried the Cauſe, non-ſuited the Plaintiffs. The Court was moved to ſet aſide the Non-ſuit; and after hearing the Argument of Counſel, Lord *Mansfield* ſaid, the Plaintiffs came as Aſſignees, and to ſupport their Claim they ſet up two Commiſſions. There is no Doubt there may be a Commiſſion

againſt one Partner ſeparately, without making the Reſt of the Partners Bankrupts. So there may be a Commiſſion againſt all the Partners in a Houſe, and under ſuch Commiſſions both the joint and ſeparate Eſtate will be aſſigned, and the different Claſſes of Creditors will have the Shares alloted to each. But the Objection to one of the preſent Commiſſions is, that it was taken out againſt three Partners, and only two are found to have committed Acts of Bankruptcy. Such a Commiſſion is void to all Purpoſes, for it cannot be void as to one, and valid as to the Reſt, and no Inſtance is cited to the Contrary. The Objection to the other is, that it is a Commiſſion againſt two of three Partners. A Commiſſion may be joint or ſeveral, but this is neither; on the Ground of the Plea, it appears that no Judgment was given, and no uſe made of the Plea. There is no Caſe to ſhew that the Pleadings of Counſel are Evidence of the Facts alledged. An Anſwer in Chancery is Evidence, for there it is preſumed a Man ſpeaks upon Deliberation, what is true and upon Oath; but a Bill is fictitious, it does not aver Facts as true, but ſuggeſts them, and calls for Anſwers to aſcertain them. It may be withdrawn or amended, and decides nothing: "Let the Rule for ſhewing Cauſe why the Nonſuit ſhould not be ſet aſide, be diſcharged."

A Commiſſion having iſſued againſt one *Hughes*, on a certain Day at eleven o'Clock in the Morning, the Commiſſioners met, and proceeded to declare him a Bankrupt, and the Declaration was ſigned by them between three and four o'clock in the Afternoon, and the Aſſignment of the Bankrupt's Goods executed by Six, at which Inſtant the Commiſſioners had Notice, that the Bankrupt died that Day at one in the Afternoon, which was the firſt Notice they had of his Death: On a Bill brought againſt an Aſſignee under the Commiſſion, for an Account of ſuch Goods of the Bankrupt, as had come to his Hands, the Defendant pleaded the Commiſſion, and the Proceedings thereon; and the Lord Chancellor *Talbot* held the Plea to be good.

Talbot's Chan. Caſe. 184. *Hill.* 1735.

For the Meeting of the Commiſſioners in Order to declare the Party a Bankrupt, and whatever is done in Purſuance of the Commiſſion, ſhall be taken to be a Dealing in it, if never ſo minute; and the rather, for that the Statutes of Bankrupts, being remedial Laws, are to be beneficially conſtrued in Favour of the Creditors; and therefore my Lord would not overthrow this Commiſſion, and all the juſt Right of the Creditors claiming under it.

Mich. 1726.

A Commiſſion of Bankruptcy was taken out againſt a Perſon, and upon the Bankrupt complaining, that one of the Creditors had come in under the Commiſſion and proved his Debt, yet he had arreſted the ſaid Bankrupt, who in his Petition prayed to be diſcharged; and here Lord Chancellor *King* obſerved, that it had been the Conſtruction of the Court of Equity upon the latter Statute, which diſcharges the Bankrupt of his Debts, on his procuring a Certificate, ſigned by four Fifths of his Creditors and allowed by the Chancellor, that where a Trader becomes a Bankrupt, and any one of his Creditors comes in on the Commiſſion, to prove his Debt, though with Deſign only to oppoſe the Bankrupt's Certificate, nevertheleſs this Proceeding of the Creditor is an Election to take his Remedy for his Debt under the Commiſſion; and, if pending that, the Creditor ſues and arreſts the Bankrupt, it is taken to be an Oppreſſion: Therefore he ordered the Creditor at his own Expence to diſcharge the Bankrupt out of Cuſtody. But he ſaid, if ſuch Creditor would wave having any Benefit under the Statute, ſtay a reaſonable Time, and there was an Improbability of the Bankrupt's being able to gain his Certificate, ſigned by four Fifths, in Number and Value, of his Creditors, or allowed by the Court; in ſuch Caſe, if the Creditor ſhould apply to the Court, declaring his Conſent to wave any Right or Share of the Bankrupt's Eſtate under the Commiſſion, and praying that he might ſue the Bankrupt; it would be reaſonable and proper for the Court to give Leave to ſuch a Creditor to proceed at Law againſt the Bankrupt for his Debt.

Salkeld's Caſe. 1 *Peer Will.* Rep. 560. *Trin.* 1729. L. C. *Parker.*

One *Salkeld*, a Clothier in Town, was indebted to one *Hale*, for Cloths which *Salkeld* made over to a Relation for a pretended Debt; on which *Hale*, brought an Action againſt him, and having obtained Judgment, took him in Execution on a *Capias ad Satisfaciendum*, about two Years after the Act 5 *Geo.* I. C. 24. was made. The Relation took out a Statute againſt *Salkeld*, in Order

to ſerve him, and *Hale* was prevailed on to be an Aſſignee, though the Bankrupt's Eſtate proved to be only a few Shillings, and ſome deſperate Debts.

Salkeld thereupon petitioned that he might be diſcharged out of Execution, ſince *Hale*, at whoſe Suit he was taken, had come into the Commiſſion and proved his Debt, and not only ſo, but was the Aſſignee under it. That though *Hale* had propoſed waving all Benefit and Advantage accruing from the Commiſſion, yet this was now too late, he having come in under it, proved his Debt, and conſented to be an Aſſignee, which was a plain Election to proceed this Way, and ſuch Election being once made, could not be waved afterwards. But by Lord Chancellor *Parker*: This Commiſſion was plainly ſued out fraudulently by the Bankrupt's Relation, to diſcharge the Bankrupt out of Cuſtody; the Propoſal is fair on the Creditor's Side to wave any Benefit under the Commiſſion, and therefore ought to be accepted; and the Creditor cannot be ſaid to elect to be ſatisfied out of an Eſtate, when there is no Eſtate, which more particularly diſtinguiſhes this Caſe. I will not diſcharge this Bankrupt to the Prejudice of a Creditor, where it appears, on the Face of the Thing, that the Commiſſion was ſued out in Favour of the Bankrupt himſelf, by his Relation, and not for the Service and Advantage of the Creditors.

Of the Bankrupt's Surrender, Examination, Diſcovery, Allowance, and Certificate; and of entering the Proceedings, &c. of Record.

AFTER the Commiſſioners named in a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy ſued for, have, in Conſequence of Proofs made to them, found any one to be a Bankrupt; they make and ſign the following Declaration, *viz.*

'WE whoſe Names are hereunto ſubſcribed, or underwritten, being the 'major Part of the Commiſſioners appointed for the Execution of the 'Commiſſion of Bankruptcy, awarded againſt *C. D. &c.* upon the Oath and Ex-'amination of divers Witneſſes, do conceive, or have found, that the ſaid *C. D.* 'the —— Day of *January* laſt, or before the ſuing forth of the ſaid Commiſſion, 'was and did become a Bankrupt, within all or ſome of the Statutes, made 'concerning Bankrupts; and accordingly we declare him to be a Bankrupt, and 'to have been ſo from that Time.

G. H.
I. K.
L. M.

But the Commiſſioners are generally cautious in declaring the Bankruptcy from a certain Time, but leave it to a Trial at Law, in Caſe there be any Queſtion or Doubt of it; and this is to ſecure themſelves from Actions that may be brought againſt them.

Alſo it is here obſerved, that the Declaring of the Commiſſioners, whether he be a Bankrupt or not, doth not acquit or charge him, unleſs in Truth it were ſo.

And after they have declared the Party a Bankrupt, they then make out the following Warrant for ſeizing his Effects.

'WHEREAS the King's Majeſty's Commiſſion under the Great Seal of *Great-'Britain*, grounded upon the ſeveral Statutes made concerning Bankrupts, 'bearing Date at *Weſtminſter* the ſame Day with this our Warrant [or *according to 'the Date*] had been awarded againſt *A. B.* of, *&c.* Dealer and Chapman, di-'rected to us who have hereunto ſet our Hands and Seals, together with *F. C.* Eſq; 'and *D. S.* Gentlemen; and we being the major Part of the Commiſſioners 'named and authoriſed by Virtue of the ſaid Commiſſion, having begun to put 'the ſaid Commiſſion in Execution, upon due Examination of Witneſſes, or other 'good Proof upon Oath before us taken, have found that he the ſaid *A. B.* did 'for ſeveral Years laſt paſt trade and deal as a Chapman, and by ſuch his Dealings 'became indebted to *C. D.* of, *&c.* Hatter, in the Sum of one hundred and eighty

'Pounds; and being ſo indebted as aforeſaid, he the ſaid *A. B.* became Bankrupt 'to all Intents and Purpoſes, within the true Intent and Meaning of the ſeveral 'Statutes made againſt Bankrupts, ſome or one of them, before the Date and 'ſuing forth of the ſaid Commiſſion; theſe are therefore, by Virtue of the ſaid 'Commiſſion, and the ſeveral Statutes therein mentioned, to will and require, 'authorize and impower, you, and every of you, to whom this our Warrant is 'directed, forthwith to enter into and upon the Houſe and Houſes of him the 'ſaid *A. B.* and alſo into all other Place or Places, belonging to him the ſaid '*A. B.* where any of his Goods are, or are ſuſpected to be, and there ſeize all the 'ready Money, Jewels, Plate, Houſehold Stuff, Goods, Merchandize, Books 'of Account, and all other Things whatſoever belonging to him the ſaid *A. B.* and 'ſuch Things as you ſhall ſo ſeize you ſhall cauſe to be inventoried and appraiſed, 'by honeſt Men of Skill and Judgment, and the ſame you ſhall return to us 'with all convenient Speed, and what you ſhall ſo ſeize you ſhall ſafely detain 'and keep in your Poſſeſſion until we ſhall give you Order for the Diſpoſal 'thereof; and in Caſe of Reſiſtance, or of not having the Key or Keys, of any 'Door or Lock belonging to any Place or Places of him the ſaid *A. B.* where 'any of his Goods are, or are ſuſpected to be, you ſhall break open, or cauſe 'the ſame to be broken open, for the better Execution of this our Warrant. 'Given under our Hands and Seals this 24th Day of *January*, in the Year of 'our Lord 1791.

J. H.
J. W.
A. H.

'*To G. H. our Meſſenger, and*
'*alſo to* J. K. *his Aſſiſtant.*'

'*To all Mayors, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other his Ma-*
'*jeſty's loving Subjects, whom we require to be aiding and aſſiſting in the*
'*Execution of this our Warrant, as Occaſion ſhall require.*'

5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 2. And likewiſe ſend a Summons to the Bankrupt, which is alſo his Warrant of Protection from Arreſts during the forty-two Days allowed for his Examination, or the farther Time granted for finiſhing it, being forty-nine Days, the Form of which is as follows:

'WHEREAS a Commiſſion of Bankrupt on the 24th Day of *January*, '1791, iſſued under the Great Seal of *Great Britain*, againſt you *A. B.* of '*&c.* Dealer and Chapman; and whereas the major Part of the Commiſſioners 'in the ſaid Commiſſion named and authorized, have declared you to be a Bank-'rupt; We the ſaid Commiſſioners do hereby ſummon and require you the ſaid '*A. B.* perſonally to be and appear before the Commiſſioners in the ſaid Com-'miſſion named, or the major Part of them, on the Day of In-'ſtant, at nine in the Morning, and on the and Days of next, 'at three in the Afternoon, at *Guildhall, London*, then and there to be examin-'ed, and to make a full and true Diſcovery and Diſcloſure of all your Eſtate and 'Effects, according to the Direction of the Acts of Parliament now in Force 'concerning Bankrupts; and particularly the Act paſſed in the fifth Year of his 'late Majeſty's Reign, entitled, *An Act to prevent the committing of Frauds* '*by Bankrupts*; and herein fail not at your Peril. Given under our Hands 'Day of 1791.

J. H.
J. W.
A. H.

To A. B. *the Bankrupt.*

As ſoon as the Warrant of Seizure is executed, and the Bankrupt has received his Summons from the Commiſſioners, he ought in Prudence to ſurrender himſelf at their firſt Meeting, as well to ſhew his Willingneſs of complying with the Statute as to ſecure himſelf from Arreſts and Impriſonment, though his appearing at the ſaid Time is not abſolutely required.

And

And after ſuch Surrender, the Bankrupt ſhall, at all reaſonable Times, before the Expiration of the forty-two Days, or ſuch further Time as ſhall be allowed him to finiſh his Examination, be at Liberty to inſpect his Books, Papers, Writings, and Accounts, in the Preſence of his Aſſignee or Aſſignees, or any Perſon appointed by them, and ſhall have Liberty to bring with him ſuch Perſons as he ſhall think fit, not exceeding two at a Time, to make out ſuch Extracts and Copies from thence as he ſhall think fit, the better to enable him to make a full and true Diſcovery of his Eſtate and Effects; and in Order thereto the ſaid Bankrupt ſhall be free from all Arreſts, Reſtraint, or Impriſonment of any of his Creditors in coming to ſurrender, and from the actual Surrender of ſuch Bankrupt for and during the ſaid forty-two Days, or ſuch farther Time as ſhall be allowed him for finiſhing his Examination. 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 5.

Provided the Bankrupt was not in Cuſtody at the Time of ſuch Surrender, and in Caſe he ſhall be arreſted for Debt, or on any Eſcape Warrant in coming to ſurrender himſelf, or after his Surrender within the Time afore-mentioned, that then upon producing ſuch Summons, under the Hands of the Commiſſioners or Aſſignees, to the Officer who ſhall arreſt him, and making it appear to ſuch Officer, that the Summons was ſigned by the Commiſſioners or Aſſignees, and giving the Officer a Copy thereof, he ſhall be immediately diſcharged; and in Caſe any Officer ſhall detain ſuch Bankrupt, after he ſhall have ſhewn ſuch Summons to him, and made it appear it was ſigned as aforeſaid, in his Cuſtody, ſuch Officer ſhall forfeit and pay to the Bankrupt for his own Uſe, the Sum of five Pounds for every Day the Officer ſhall detain him, to be recovered by Action of Debt in any of his Majeſty's Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*, in the Name of the Bankrupt, with full Coſts of Suit.

A Commiſſion of Bankrupt iſſued againſt *Philips de Fries* in the Month of *July* 1732, and he was declared a Bankrupt, and required to ſurrender himſelf to the Commiſſioners; and when the Meſſenger executed the Warrant of Seizure, the Bankrupt, without Reſiſtance, delivered up his Keys and Effects to him, and promiſed to ſubmit to the Commiſſioners, and comply with the Directions of the Act.

The Summons was not ſerved upon him till the firſt Day mentioned for his Surrender in the *Gazette*, and three Days after executing the Warrant of Seizure, and about an Hour after the Service of the Summons, and before he ſurrendered himſelf, he was arreſted, and thereupon he petitioned the Lord Chancellor, amongſt other Things, to be diſcharged; and the Petition came to be heard before he had ſurrendered himſelf; and upon the Hearing, Lord Chancellor *King* ſo far conſidered what he had done, and which was all that he could then do, as a Compliance with the Act, that he held he ought to be diſcharged, but diſſuaded the Bankrupt from ſuing the Officer for the Penalty; and thereupon an Order was made accordingly by Conſent.

Every ſuch Bankrupt, after Aſſignees ſhall be appointed, is to deliver upon Oath or Affirmation, before one of the Maſters of Chancery, or Juſtice of Peace, unto ſuch Aſſignees, all his Books of Accounts and Writings, not ſeized by the Meſſenger of the Commiſſion, or not before delivered up to the Commiſſioners, and then in his Power, and diſcover ſuch as are in the Power of any other Perſon, that any Ways concern his Eſtate; and every ſuch Bankrupt, not in Priſon, ſhall after ſuch Surrender be at Liberty, and is required to attend ſuch Aſſignees upon Notice in Writing, in Order to aſſiſt in making out the Accounts of the Eſtate. Ditto, S. 6.

If the Perſon againſt whom the Commiſſion is taken out, is in Priſon or Cuſtody, the Commiſſioners grant their Warrant to the Warden of the *Fleet*, or Marſhal of the King's Bench, or to any Perſon who has the Bankrupt's Body in Cuſtody on meſne Proceſs, to bring him to be examined before them.

But if the Bankrupt is in Execution, and cannot be brought before the Commiſſioners, then the acting Commiſſioners ſhall from Time to Time attend the Bankrupt in Priſon or Cuſtody, and take his Diſcovery as in other Caſes.

It

It is undoubtedly the Obligation of every Perſon, who is ſo unfortunate as to have a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy taken out againſt him, to behave in every Reſpect with the greateſt Integrity, and to do all Things in his Power to ſerve his Creditors, as well by his Aſſiſtance in ſettling his Accounts, which he ſhould carefully place in the cleareſt and trueſt Light, as by his diligent Attendance on the Aſſignees, and putting them in the beſt Method of ſecuring and recovering his Effects; for the Loſs of his Creditors ſhould not be augmented through his Neglect, as a Man has it always in his Power to be honeſt, though he cannot command Fortune, or very often prevent Misfortune; however, as Honeſty is not a conſtant Attendant on all Bankrupts, the Law has furniſhed the Commiſſioners with a ſufficient Power to oblige them to ſubmit to an Examination, and to make them be juſt in it. For

13 *Eliz.* C. 7. 1 *Jac.* I. C. 15. 21 *Jac.* I. C. 19. If the Bankrupt ſhall refuſe to be examined, or not give a full and ſatisfactory Anſwer to every Interrogatory miniſtered to him by the Commiſſioners, it ſhall be lawful for them to commit the ſaid Offender to ſome ſtrait or cloſe Impriſonment, there to remain until he ſhall better conform himſelf. And,

5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 1. If the Bankrupt ſhall not, within forty-two Days after Notice for his Surrendering in Writing, left at the uſual Place of his Abode, or on Perſonal Notice if the Bankrupt be in Priſon, and Notice given in the *London Gazette*, that ſuch a Commiſſion is iſſued, and of the Time and Place of Meeting of the Commiſſioners, ſurrender himſelf to them, and ſign ſuch ſurrender, and ſubmit to be examined from Time to Time upon Oath, by and before ſuch Commiſſioners, and in all Things conform to the ſeveral Statutes already made and now in Force concerning Bankrupts, and alſo upon ſuch his Examination, fully and truly diſcloſe and diſcover all his Effects and Eſtate, real and perſonal, how and in what Manner, and to whom and upon what Conſideration, and at what Time or Times he hath diſpoſed of, aſſigned or transferred any of his Goods, Wares, Merchandizes, Monies, or other Eſtate and Effects, and all Books, Papers, and Writings relating thereto, of which he was poſſeſſed, or in, or to which he was any Ways intereſted or intitled, or which any Perſon or Perſons had or hath, or have had in Truſt for him, or for his Uſe, at any Time before or after the iſſuing of the ſaid Commiſſion, or whereby ſuch Perſon, or his Family, hath, or may have, or expect any Profit, Poſſibility of Profit, Benefit, or Advantage whatſoever, except only ſuch Part of his Eſtate and Effects as ſhall have been really and *bona Fide* before ſold or diſpoſed of in the Way of his Trade and Dealings, and except ſuch Sums of Money as ſhall have been laid out in the ordinary Expences of his Family; and alſo upon ſuch Examination, deliver up to the ſaid Commiſſioners all ſuch Part of his Goods, Wares, Merchandizes, Money, Eſtate, and Effects, and all Books, Papers, and Writings relating thereto, as at the Time of ſuch Examination ſhall be in his Poſſeſſion, Cuſtody or Power, his neceſſary Wearing-Apparel, and that of his Wife and Children only excepted, then he, the ſaid Bankrupt, in Caſe of any Default and wilful Omiſſion, in not ſurrendering and ſubmitting to be examined as aforeſaid, or in Caſe he ſhall remove, conceal, or embezzle any Part of ſuch his Eſtate, real or perſonal, to the Value of twenty Pounds, or any Books of Accounts, Papers, or Writings relating thereto, with an Intent to defraud his Creditors, and being thereof lawfully convicted by Indictment or Information, ſhall be deemed and adjudged to be guilty of Felony, and ſhall ſuffer as a Felon, without Benefit of Clergy, or the Benefit of any Statute made in Relation to Felons; and in ſuch Caſe, ſuch Felon's Goods and Eſtate ſhall go and be divided among the Creditors, ſeeking Relief under Commiſſion.

Ditto, S. 3. Though it is lawful for the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commiſſioners of the Great Seal, to enlarge the Time for ſuch Perſon's ſurrendering himſelf, and diſcovering his Effects, as the ſaid Lord Chancellor, *&c.* ſhall think fit, not exceeding fifty Days, to be computed from the End of the ſaid forty-two Days; ſo as ſuch Order for enlarging the Time be made by the Lord Chancellor, *&c.* ſix Days, at leaſt, before the Time on which ſuch Perſon was to ſurrender himſelf, or make ſuch Diſcovery as aforeſaid.

When the Bankrupt has paſt his laſt Examination, and his Certificate is ſigned by four Fifths of his Creditors in Number and Value, who have proved their Debts, and have each owing to them 20*l.* or upwards, the Commiſſioners then certify to the Lord Chancellor, that the Bankrupt hath in all Things conformed to the ſeveral Statutes made and now in Force concerning Bankrupts, and the ſaid Bankrupt having made Oath that the ſigning his Certificate was obtained fairly and without Fraud, and due Notice having been given of his ſaid Conformity in the *London Gazette*, and no Objection made by any of the Creditors to the Allowance thereof, his Lordſhip is pleaſed to allow the Certificate in the following Manner: 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 10.

May 10, 1791.

'WHEREAS the uſual Notice hath been given in the *London Gazette* of *Tueſ-*
'*day* the Day of and none of the Creditors of the above-named
'*A. B.* have ſhewn any Cauſe to the contrary, I do allow and confirm this
'Certificate.

Thurlow, C."

When ſuch Certificate is allowed, the Bankrupt is diſcharged of his Debts, and is not liable to be ſued or arreſted for any one entered into before his Failure, although he ſhould be taken in Execution or detained in Priſon in Conſequence of a Judgement obtained before his Certificate was allowed and confirmed; and it ſhall be lawful for any one or more of the Judges of the Court wherein Judgement has ſo been obtained, on the Bankrupt's producing his Certificate allowed and confirmed, to order any Sheriff, Bailiff, or Officer, Gaoler or Keeper of any Priſon, who hath or ſhall have ſuch Bankrupt in his Cuſtody, by Virtue of any ſuch Executions, to diſcharge him without Payment of any Fee or Reward. Ditto, S. 13.

A Bankrupt having his Certificate allowed, and having ſlipt his Time of Pleading at Law to a Debt precedent to the Bankruptcy, is not to be relieved in Equity. Ex Parte *Goodwin* 2 *Vern.* 696.

A Bankrupt after his Certificate was allowed, was ſued for a Debt due before his Bankruptcy; the Court on the Circumſtances of the Caſe did relieve, though it will not relieve on a Matter purely of miſpleading. *Trin.* 1715. *Blackwall* v. *Combs.*

A Certificate diſcharges not only the Perſon of the Bankrupt but alſo his Eſtate ſubſequently accrued. *Tr. Atk.* Rep. 257. Pl. 138.

The Preamble to this Act ſtates, That many Bankrupts are confined in Priſon, notwithſtanding they have delivered up their Effects. And, that Bankrupts; for Fear of being arreſted and thrown under long Impriſonment, abſcond and ſecrete themſelves from their Homes, or go abroad into foreign Parts, to the great Diſtreſs of their Families, and the Detriment of the Kingdom: For Remedy whereof it is enacted, 12. *Geo.* III. C. 47.

That Bankrupt who was in Cuſtody on or before 25th *March*, 1772, for any Debt due before Commiſſion iſſued, and who conforms to the Bankrupt Laws, and never was committed for Contumacy, or Non-compliance with theſe Laws; any Judge of the Court whence the Proceſs iſſued againſt the ſaid Bankrupt, on his Petition may ſummon Plaintiff to appear to ſhew Cauſe, why he ſhould not be diſcharged from his Impriſonment; Bankrupt firſt making Oath that Debt did not accrue before iſſuing Commiſſion, and Plaintiff not appearing, or not proving that Bankrupt concealed any of his Effects, or did not conform himſelf to the Laws againſt a Bankrupt, the Judge ſhall by Warrant or other Inſtrument, diſcharge him from Impriſonment for any Debt due before Commiſſion iſſued; and he ſhall not be liable to be arreſted for any Debt due or contracted before ſuch Commiſſion iſſued. And, if arreſted, ſhall be diſcharged in like Manner as aforeſaid from every ſuch Arreſt. Sect. 3

Bankrupts included in Stat. 12 *Geo.* III. C. 47. S. 3. having not as yet returned Home, or not being able to Act in their Occupations, from ſome certain Circumſtances of their Caſe, ſuch Perſons, though they have not gained a total Diſcharge from their Creditors, or their Debts under their Commiſſions, may apply by Petition or Motion to the Court of *Chancery*, ſetting forth ſuch Grievance and Circumſtance they may lie under, relative to ſuch Commiſ- 14 *Geo.* III. C. 77. Sect. 63.

ſion, which Petition, &c. the Court is to refer to a Maſter; and, upon Report or Hearing thereof, ſhall direct the Commiſſioners to certify the Proceedings under the Commiſſion, and Court ſhall make ſuch Order thereupon for the Relief of ſuch Bankrupts, as ſhall ſeem proper.

16 *Geo.* III. C. 38. S. 69. Bankrupts on or before the 22d *Jan.* 1776, who have duly conformed, ſurrendered, and ſubmitted, and who have not been guilty of Contumacy, nor diſcharged under their Commiſſions, may petition and move the Court of Chancery, upon this Grievance of the Caſe: Which Matter the Court may refer to a Maſter, and, upon Report, the Chancery may direct the Commiſſioners to certify Proceedings, and order their Diſcharge or Relief.

18 *Geo.* III. C. 52. S. 75. Bankrupts who have not obtained their Certificates, and Diſcharge from their Debts under the Bankrupt Acts, or being impriſoned before the 28 *Jan.* 1778, and againſt whom Commiſſions have been awarded, who have duly conformed, and not been committed by Commiſſioners for Contumacy, and are in Priſon for Debt, or ſecrete themſelves for Fear of their Creditors, and ſhall be ſued, may apply to the Judge of the Court where Proceſs iſſued, to ſummon Plaintiffs, to ſhew Cauſe why Bankrupts ſhould not be diſcharged, on making Oath that the Debt accrued previous to the Commiſſion; and on ſatisfying the Judge, that they fully diſcloſed and delivered up their Eſtate and Effects, and upon alſo making it appear to him, that they had duly conformed, and that the Commiſſions were not fraudulently obtained, hereupon, the Plaintiffs not proving any Concealment, the Judge may diſcharge Bankrupts, on their entering common Appearances; and if they be afterwards arreſted, ſuch Judge may order them, upon Summons, to be diſcharged, which Sheriffs and their Officers are to do on Notice; but Bankrupts in all other Reſpects remain ſubject to the Law.

Sect. 76. Bankrupts before 28 *Jan.* 1778, who have conformed, and not been committed for Contumacy, and yet not diſcharged, for Want of their Certificate, may, within twelve calendar Months from the Date of the Commiſſion, petition or move the Court of Chancery, on the true Circumſtances of the Caſe; which Court may order the Commiſſioners to certify Conformity, or Non-conformity; whereupon Court of Chancery is to direct an Advertiſement in the Gazette for allowance of *Certificate* (though ſame be not ſigned by four-fifths in Number and Value of Creditors) and if no ſufficient Cauſe be ſhewn within the Time limited by the Advertiſement, the ſame is to be allowed and the Bankrupt ordered Relief and Diſcharge *.

2 *Peer Will.* 70. *Trin. Term.* 1722. *Lewis* v *Chaſe.* A Creditor petitions againſt the Allowance of a Bankrupt's Certificate, upon which the Bankrupt gives him a Bond for Payment of his whole Debt, in Conſideration of withdrawing his Petition, and in Conſequence of his ſo doing the Bankrupt obtains his Certificate; but refuſing afterwards to comply with his Bond, the Creditor put it in Suit againſt the Bankrupt, who pleaded the Act of Parliament, and that the Bond was obtained in Order to procure his Diſcharge; but he could not be relieved in Equity againſt the Bond.

1 *Peer Will.* 181. L. C. *Parker*, *Eaſter* Term. 1720. *Howard* v. *Poole.* *Mich.* 8 *Geo.* II. in B. R. before Lord *Hardwicke.* *Page*, *Probyn*, and *Lee.* A joint Commiſſion was taken out againſt the Defendant and Partner, and their Certificate was allowed; and the Defandant was now ſued by the Plaintiff for a Debt due on his ſeparate Account, and arreſted; to which the Plaintiff pleaded, that the Cauſe of Action aroſe before that of Bankruptcy, and therefore moved that he ſhould be diſcharged out of Cuſtody, upon filing common Bail, which was allowed; it being held, that the Statute of the 5th of *Geo.* II. which ſays, *that in Caſe in any ſuch Bankrupt ſhall afterwards be arreſted, proſecuted, or impleaded for any Debt due before ſuch Time as he became Bankrupt, ſuch Bankrupt ſhall be diſcharged upon common Bail*, is in general Words, that the Bankrupt ſhall be diſcharged on common Bail, from all Debts owing by him before the Bankruptcy, and makes no Diſtinction between a joint and ſeparate Commiſſion.

Three Commiſſions of Bankrupt iſſued at the ſame Time, one againſt *A.* ſeparately, one againſt *B.* ſeparately, and a joint one againſt *A.* and *B.* as Partners in Company; and the Certificates on the two ſeparate Commiſſions were confirmed

* Theſe are the moſt recent Statutes made in Favour of Bankrupts.

by the Lord Chancellor, and delivered to the Bankrupts, and four Fifths in Number and Value of the Company Creditors ſigned a Certificate for the Bankrupt's Diſcharge on the joint Commiſſion:

But at the Time the joint Certificate was to have been confirmed, one of the joint Creditors applied by Petition to the Lord Chancellor; ſuggeſting that *A.* had loſt more than five Pounds at Gaming in one Day, within the Year before the Commiſſion iſſued, and therefore was not entitled to be diſcharged; and the Lord *Macclesfield* not only refuſed to confirm the joint Certificate, but ordered the former ſeparate Certificate of *A.* to be recalled and diſallowed, and allowed the joint Certificate as to *B.* only.

And being a Matter of great Conſequence to *A.* who as ſoon as his Certificate was allowed, had engaged very conſiderably in Trade, he ordered his Caſe to be ſtated, and took the Opinion of the moſt eminent Counſel thereon; and the Queſtions ariſing from this Caſe, were,

1ſt, Whether it was in the Power of the Lord Chancellor, after a Certificate was duly allowed and delivered to the Bankrupt, and enjoyed by him for ſeveral Months, to recall the ſame *ex Officio*, and deprive the Party of the Benefit of the Diſcharge.

If the Bankrupt has loſt five Pounds at one Time, and the Fact ſhall be proved before the Allowance of the Certificate, I think the Certificate ought not to be allowed by the Commiſſioners of Bankruptcy, or by the Great Seal; but if the Bankrupt hath conformed in all Things, and his Certificate hath been allowed, without any Objections made upon the Account of Gaming by the Creditors, I conceive there is not a Power given to the Great Seal to recall the Certificate.

Spencer Cowper's Anſwer.

S. Cowper, 14 *June*, 1725.

2dly. Whether a ſeparate Certificate diſcharged the Partner from joint Debts; and the Anſwer of a great and learned Perſon, was this,

I was clearly of Opinion at firſt, that the Bankrupt's ſeparate Certificate, ſo long as it continued in Force, diſcharged the Bankrupt, not only from ſuch Debts as were owing from the Bankrupt on the ſeparate Account, but likewiſe ſuch as were owing on the Partnerſhip Account; ſo I continue in the ſame Opinion. I alſo concur in Opinion with Mr. *Cowper*, that the Lord Chancellor cannot legally recall the Certificate after it is once confirmed, upon the Account of a Fact which was never proved, or ever objected, before the Allowance of the Certificate.

The Anſwer of another great Counſellor.

The Opinion of another moſt eminent Perſon to theſe Queſtions, was as follows:

1ſt. As to the Chancellor's Power of recalling the Certificate, he ſays thus—This is a Queſtion of conſiderable Difficulty; but I am rather of Opinion that ſuch a Confirmation cannot be revoked, ſo as to prevent the Bankrupt's Diſcharge; becauſe, by the Statutes, conforming to the Acts, and a Certificate confirmed, is made an actual Diſcharge of the Bankrupt's Debts due at the Time of his Bankruptcy; and a Revocation, after the Debts are once extinguiſhed, ſeems to come too late.

The Anſwer of another eminent Lawyer.

And as to the ſecond Queſtion, whether a ſeparate Commiſſion diſcharged joint Debts? his Anſwer was this:

As the Statute extends expreſsly to all Debts, I am of Opinion that Partnerſhip Debts, being Debts of *A.* the Certificate is equally a Diſcharge to thoſe Debts as well as others.

There was another Queſtion which aroſe on this, and being equally intereſting with the preceding ones, I have choſen to give the whole at large, for the Satisfaction and Information of my Readers, and it was this, *viz.*

The ſaid *A.* before his Bankruptcy being a Merchant in *London*, and in the Way of his Trade, at the Time he became a Bankrupt, was indebted to ſeveral Perſons in *Virginia*, and other Plantations: And the Queſtion was, whether his Certificate when confirmed here, would diſcharge him againſt ſuch Debts, in Caſe he went into thoſe Parts?

And the Opinion of the late Lord *Talbot*, when he was a Counſellor, was as follows:

The

Lord *Talbot's* Opinion, when Counſel, as to Plantation Debts.

The Effects of *A.* in the Plaintations are liable to the Commiſſion here, and the Right to them is veſted in the Aſſignees; and it ſeems reaſonable that this Certificate ſhould be equally extenſive as to his Diſcharge: However as the Laws of *England*, made ſince *Virginia* and the other Plantations were ſettled, do not extend to them unleſs they are expreſsly named, and as the Laws relating to Certificates do not expreſsly extend to the Plantations, I am of Opinion, that a Certificate confirmed here will be no Diſcharge to *A.* if a Suit is commenced againſt him in *Virginia*, or the other Plantations.

C. *Talbot*, *Dec.* 24, 1723.

Another Opinion.

And there was alſo the Opinion of another great Man to this Purpoſe:

I am of Opinion, that the Act of Parliament will not extend to any of the Plantations, unleſs they had been particularly mentioned; they being governed by particular Laws and Conſtitutions of their own making.

In the Year 1732, a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy iſſued aaginſt *Richard Jackſon*, Tea Merchant, and an Aſſignment was made of his Eſtate to *Thomas Wright* and *James Huey*, in Truſt for his Creditors.

ExParte *Jackſon*, before Lord *Hardwicke*, in 1744.

Upon his Examination he made a Diſcovery of his Eſtate and Effects, and four Parts in five of his Creditors ſigned his Certificate; but the Commiſſioners did not think proper to ſign it.

Afterwards he ſet up the Trade of a Diſtiller, and in Conſequence of ſuch Trading, he became indebted to ſeveral Perſons, and particularly to one *Thomas Sorrel* in 100*l.* and upwards.

On the 31ſt of *June* 1739, *Sorrel* ſued out another Commiſſion of Bankruptcy againſt him, and he ſubmitted to ſuch ſecond Commiſſion, and obtained his Certificate, which was allowed by the Lord Chancellor on the 5th of *June*, 1740.

He then returned to his firſt Trade, of a Tea Merchant, and contracted Debts to the Amount of ſeveral hundred Pounds.

In *May* 1740, *Wright* and *Huey*, the Aſſignees in the firſt Commiſſion preferred a Petition, in the Names of themſelves and all the Reſt of the Creditors under the ſaid firſt Commiſſion, in order to ſet aſide the ſecond Commiſſion and his Certificate, which was advertiſed in the *Gazette* to be allowed, unleſs Cauſe was ſhewn to the contrary.

And pending this Petition, *viz* 24 *May* 1740, a Notice was publiſhed in the *London Gazette*, for a Meeting of the Creditors under the firſt Commiſſion, who afterwards met thoſe under the ſecond Commiſſion; and theſe latter agreed to give the former a Sum of Money to withdraw their Petition, which they accepted, and withdrew their Petition accordingly; and the Bankrupt having had his Certificate confirmed, continued his Buſineſs as before.

But two of his Creditors under the firſt Commiſſion, on the 17th of *December* 1743, preferred a Petition to the Lord Chancellor, ſetting forth the Matters before mentioned, and that *Jackſon* had not made a fair Diſcovery of his Eſtate, and had prevailed on the Aſſignees under the firſt Commiſſion not to attend their Petition, by Means whereof the ſaid Bankrupt, to their great Surprize, had obtained his Certificate.

That they were adviſed, that the ſecond Commiſſion was obtained fraudulently, and that the iſſuing of the ſame under thoſe Circumſtances was irregular, and that the ſaid Certificate was obtained in order to prevent the Creditors under the firſt Commiſſion from recovering their Debts, though they were aſſured the Bankrupt was then able to pay them.

They therefore prayed that the Commiſſion might be ſuperſeded, and that all Proceedings under the ſame, with the Bankrupt's Certificate, might be ſet aſide.

But his Lordſhip ordering the Parties to attend, and that the Proceedings under both Commiſſions ſhould be produced; and the Petition coming on before his Lordſhip, after being learnedly argued by the Gentlemen at the Baron both Sides, he, was pleaſed for the following Reaſons, among others, to diſmiſs the Petition:

1ſt. Becauſe the Parties had acquieſced in the Allowance of the Certificate under the ſecond Commiſſion, from the 5th of *June* 1740, being the Time of *Jackſon's* obtaining

obtaining ſuch Certificate, to the 17th of *December* 1743, and had never made any Complaint of the ſame.

2dly. That there had been a Meeting between the Aſſignees and ſeveral of the Creditors, under the firſt and ſecond Commiſſion; and that the Petition, which was intended to be preſented to the Court for ſtaying the Bankrupt's Certificate under the ſecond Commiſſion, was by the Conſent of the Aſſignees and Creditors under the firſt Commiſſion, who were preſent and had publick Notice in the *Gazette* to meet the Aſſignees and Creditors under the ſecond, and circular Letters ſent them for that Purpoſe; and that they had agreed, that ſuch Petition ſhould be withdrawn, in Conſideration of a Sum of Money paid by the Creditors under the ſecond Commiſſion, to the Creditors under the firſt Commiſſion; and that this was in the Nature of an Acquieſcence and Conſent from the Creditors of the firſt Commiſſion, that *Jackſon* ſhould have his Certificate under the ſecond Commiſſion.

3dly. That it did not appear to him, but that the Petitioners were well acquainted with the Steps that were taken by the Aſſignees and Creditors in the firſt Commiſſion, in Regard that they had not denied the ſame by their Affidavit, but had only ſwore that they did not know, remember, or believe, that they ever conſented to the withdrawing of the Petition, preferred by the Aſſignees as aforeſaid, to ſet aſide the Certificate under the ſecond Commiſſion; and that if the Aſſignees had done amiſs, the Creditors had a Remedy againſt them.

4thly. That *Jackſon* had, under the Sanction of the Court, carried on a conſiderable Trade, and that it would be contrary to the Juſtice of a Court of Equity, to prejudice innocent Perſons, who might have been induced to give future Credit, believing him to be a free Perſon, on having ſuch Certificate; and the Conſequence would be, that all his Dealings from that Time muſt opened and unravelled.

When a Bankrupt has in all Things conformed himſelf to the Acts made concerning Bankruptcy, he ſhall be allowed by the Aſſignees 5*l. per Cent.* out of the nett Produce of all the Eſtate that ſhall be recovered in and received; provided the ſaid nett Produce, after ſuch Allowance, ſhall be ſufficient to pay the Creditors ten Shillings in the Pound, and ſo as the ſaid 5*l. per Cent.* ſhall not amount in the whole to above 200*l.* and in Caſe the nett Produce, after deducting the following Allowance, ſhall be ſufficient to pay the Creditors twelve Shillings and Sixpence in the Pound, the Bankrupt in this Caſe ſhall be allowed 7*l.* 10*s. per Cent.* ſo as that ſuch Allowance ſhall not amount in the whole to above 250*l.* And in Caſe the nett Produce, after the following Allowance is deducted, ſhall be enough to pay the Creditors fifteen Shillings in the Pound, the Bankrupt ſhall be allowed 10*l. per Cent.* provided it does not amount in the whole to above 300*l.* But if the ſaid Bankrupt's Eſtate is not ſufficient to pay the Creditors ten Shillings in the Pound nett, as aforementioned, then, and in ſuch Caſe, the Bankrupt ſhall only be allowed ſo much as the Aſſignees and Commiſſioners ſhall think fit, not exceeding 3*l. per Cent.* 5 *Geo.* II C. 30. S. 7.

The Commiſſioners ſhall, upon lawful Requeſt made to them by the Bankrupt, not only make a true Declaration to him of the employing and beſtowing all his Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments, Offices, Fees, Goods, Wares, Money, Chattels, and Debts paid and ſatisfied to his Creditors; but alſo make Payment of the Overplus of the ſame, if any ſuch ſhall be, to the ſaid Bankrupt, his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns; and the Bankrupt, after full Satisfaction of his Creditors, ſhall have full Power and Authority to recover and receive the Reſidue and Remainder of the Debts to him owing. 1 *Jac.* I. C. 15. Sect. 15

Lord Hardwicke directed, that a Bankrupt who had paid 14*s.* 6*d.* in the Pound, who had his Certificate, and a Releaſe from his Creditors of all further Demands, ſhall ſtand in the Place of the Aſſignees to get in the Remainder of the Debts, on giving a proper Indemnity to the Aſſignees, that they might not be called to an Account for ſuch Money ſo received. *Tr. Atk.* Rep. 145. Pl. 84.

And though the Bankrupt ſhall have obtained his Certificate, and the ſame has been duly confirmed, it does not put an End to his Duty of Attendance, as he is obliged to give it upon every reaſonable Notice in Writing delivered to him, or left at his uſual Place of Abode, by the Aſſignees, thereby requiring him to attend them, 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 8.

them, in Order to make up, adjuſt, or ſettle any Account or Accounts between ſuch Bankrupt, and any Debtor to, or Creditor of him, or to attend any Court or Courts of Record, in Order to be examined touching the ſame, or for ſuch other Buſineſs as the Aſſignees ſhall judge neceſſary, for getting in the Bankrupt's Eſtate and Effects; and for which Attendance the Bankrupt ſhall be allowed the Sum of two Shillings and Sixpence *per Diem* by the Aſſignees, to be paid out of the Eſtate; and in Caſe ſuch Bankrupt ſhall neglect or refuſe to attend, or on ſuch Attendance ſhall refuſe to aſſiſt in ſuch Diſcovery, without good Cauſe to be ſhewn to the Commiſſioners for ſuch his Neglect or Refuſal, to be by them allowed as ſufficient, ſuch Aſſignees making due Proof thereof upon Oath, before the ſaid Commiſſioners, they the ſaid Commiſſioners are hereby impowered and required, to iſſue a Warrant directed to ſuch Perſon or Perſons as they ſhall think proper, for apprehending ſuch Bankrupt and him committing to the County Jail, there to remain in cloſe Cuſtody without Bail or Mainprize, until he ſhall duly conform to the Satisfaction of the ſaid Commiſſioners, and be by them, or the ſpecial Order of the Lord Chancellor, or otherwiſe by due Courſe of Law diſcharged; and the Jailor is thereby required to keep ſuch Perſon in cloſe Cuſtody within the Walls of the Priſon, until he be duly diſcharged as aforeſaid.

5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 9. In Caſe any Commiſſion of Bankruptcy ſhall iſſue againſt any Perſon, who after the 24th of *June*, 1732, ſhall have been diſcharged by Virtue of this Act, or ſhall have compounded with his Creditors, or delivered to them his Effects, and been releaſed by them, or being diſcharged by any Act for Relief of Inſolvent Debtors, then the Body only of ſuch Perſon conforming, ſhall be free from Arreſt and Impriſonment; but the future Eſtate of ſuch Perſon ſhall remain liable to his Creditors; the Tools of Trade, neceſſary Houſehold Goods, and neceſſary Wearing Apparel of ſuch Bankrupt, and his Wife, and Children excepted, unleſs the Eſtate of ſuch Perſon ſhall produce clear fifteen Shillings in the Pound.

Ditto, S. 12. Nothing in this Act ſhall give any Advantage to any Bankrupt, who ſhall upon Marriage of any of his Children have given above the Value of 100*l.* unleſs he ſhall prove by his Books, or otherwiſe, upon his Oath or Affirmation before the Commiſſioners, that he had remaining other Eſtates ſufficient to pay every Perſon to whom he was indebted their full Debts; or who ſhall have loſt in one Day the Value of 5*l.* or in the whole the Value of 100*l.* within twelve Months next preceding his becoming Bankrupt, at Cards, Dice, Tables, Tennis, Bowls, Billiards, Shovel-board, or Cockfighting, Horſe-races, Dog-matches, or Foot-races, or other Game, or by bearing a Share in the Stakes, or betting; or that within one Year before he became Bankrupt, ſhall have loſt 100*l.* by Contracts for Stocks, or Shares of any publick Funds, where ſuch Contract was not to be performed within one Week from the Making, or where the Stock was not actually transferred.

Ditto, S. 14. Upon Certificate under the Hands and Seals of the Commiſſioners, that ſuch Commiſſion is iſſued, and ſuch Perſon proved before them to become Bankrupt, it ſhall be lawful for any of the Juſtices of any of his Majeſty's Courts of King's Bench, or Common Pleas, or Barons of the Exchequer, *&c.* and they are required, upon Application made, to grant their Warrants for apprehending ſuch Perſon, and him to commit to the common Jail of the County, where he ſhall be apprehended, there to remain until he be removed by Order of the Commiſſioners; and the Jailer to whoſe Cuſtody ſuch Perſon ſhall be committed, is required to give Notice to one of the Commiſſioners, of ſuch Perſon being in his Cuſtody; and the Commiſſioners are impowered to ſeize the Effects of ſuch Bankrupt, the neceſſary Wearing-Apparel of ſuch Bankrupt, or of his Wife or Children, excepted, and his Books of Writings, which ſhall be then in the Cuſtody of ſuch Bankrupt, or of any other Perſon in Priſon.

Ditto, S. 15. If any Perſon ſo apprehended ſhall, within the Time allowed, ſubmit to be examined, and conform as if he had ſurrendered, ſuch Perſon ſhall have the Benefit of this Act, as if he had voluntarily come in.

Ditto, S. 41. Upon Petition of any Perſon, the Lord Chancellor may order ſuch Commiſſions, Depoſitions, Proceedings, and Certificates to be entered of Record; and in

Caſe of the Death of the Witneſſes, proving ſuch Bankruptcy, or in Caſe the ſaid Commiſſions or other Things ſhall be loſt, a Copy of the Record of ſuch Commiſſions or Things ſigned and atteſted as herein is mentioned, may be given in Evidence to prove ſuch Commiſſions, and Bankruptcy, or other Things; and all Certificates, which have been allowed, or to be allowed, and entered of Record, or a true Copy of every Certificate ſigned and atteſted, as herein is mentioned, ſhall and may be given in Evidence in any Courts of Record, and without further Proof taken to be a Bar and Diſcharge againſt any Action for any Debt contracted before the iſſuing of ſuch Commiſſion, unleſs any Creditor of the Perſon that hath ſuch Certificate ſhall prove ſuch Certificate was fraudulently obtained; and the Lord Chancellor ſhall appoint a Place near the Inns of the Court, where the Matters aforeſaid ſhall be entered of Record, where all Perſons ſhall be at Liberty to ſearch; and the Lord Chancellor ſhall by Writing appoint a proper Perſon, who ſhall, by himſelf, or Deputy to be approved by the Lord Chancellor by Writing, enter of Record ſuch Commiſſions, and other Things, and have the Cuſtody of the Entries thereof; and alſo appoint ſuch Fee for his Labour therein, as the Lord Chancellor ſhall think reaſonable, not exceeding what is uſually paid in like Caſes; and the Perſon ſo to be appointed, and his Deputy, ſhall continue to enter of Record all the Matters aforeſaid, and to have the Cuſtody of the ſame, ſo long as they ſhall behave themſelves well; and ſhall not be removed but by Order in Writing, under the Hand of the Lord Chancellor, on good Cauſes therein ſpecified.

Contingent Debts not proveable under the Commiſſion are *not* diſcharged by the Certificate. *Bur.* Rep. 2446.

It does not diſcharge Bankrupt from Bond of Indemnity, where the Breach was after the Bankruptcy.

Bankrupt's Certificate will not diſcharge him from a Debt which he owes as *Executor*. *Tr. Atk.* Rep. 101.

Nor, according to *Lord Mansfield*, from a Judgement *de bonis teſtatoris ſi*, &c. and *de bonis propriis* for the Coſts, obtained between the Commiſſion and Certificate, on a falſe Plea of no Aſſets, in an Action on Teſtator's Bond. Pl. 50, 51. *Bur.* Rep. 1368.

Bankrupts not obtaining their Certificates, are excepted from the Act for the Benefit of Inſolvent Debtors, unleſs they are relieved by Conformity, *&c.* according to 12 and 14 *Geo.* III. 28 *Geo.* II. C. 13. S. 22. 1 *Geo.* III. C. 17. S. 80.

Of the Aſſignment, and Bargain and Sale of the Bankrupt's Eſtate. Of the Inrolment, and what ſhall paſs thereby, or be ſuch an Intereſt as the Commiſſioners may aſſign.

THE Commiſſioners may ſell by Bargain and Sale, all the Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments, as well Copy as Freehold, which the Bankrupt had in his own Right, before he became Bankrupt; and alſo all ſuch Lands, Tenements, and Hereditaments, as he ſhall have purchaſed or obtained by Money, or other Recompence, jointly with his Wife or Children, to the only Uſe of ſuch Offender, and all ſuch Uſe, Intereſt, Right, or Title as he ſhall have in the ſame, which he may part withall. This muſt be by Deed indented and inrolled; and Bargainee may not enter till *compoſit*, with the Lord and Admittance. 13 *Eliz.* C. 7. S. 2. Bargain and Sale of a Copyhold by Commiſſioners paſſes the Eſtate, and veſts it in the Aſſignees withont Admittance. *Cro. Car.* 569

The Commiſſioners may likewiſe aſſign all the Bankrupt's Fees, Annuities, Offices, Goods, Chattels, Wares, Merchandizes, and Debts. 13 *Eliz.* C. 7. S. 3.

If a Bankrupt after his Bankruptcy purchaſe any Lands, Tenements, or Hereditaments, Free or Copy; Offices, Fees, Goods, or Chattels; or in Caſe any of them ſhall deſcend, revert, or by any Means come to any Bankrupt before his Debts are paid, ſuch future Acquiſitions are made ſubject to the Commiſſion, and may be aſſigned. *William Jones* 451. S. C 13 *Eliz* C. 7. S. 11. *Moyſes* v. *Little.* 2 *Vern.* 194.

The Father, on the Marriage of his Son, covenants, during his own Life, to pay him fifteen Pounds *per Ann.* the Son becomes a Bankrupt; and the Aſſignee files a Bill againſt the Father, to have the Benefit of the Agreement, and to compel Payment of the fifteen Pounds *per Ann.* It was held that the Aſſignee is not entitled to have a Performance of an Agreement made with the Bankrupt.

A Le-

Toulſon v. *Grant.* 2 *Vern.* 432. But he had obtained a Decree for ſuch Legacy before his Bankruptcy, and was reported due. C. 637.

A Legacy given to a Bankrupt before his Bankruptcy was aſſigned.

If a Bankrupt convey to his Children, or other Perſons, any of his real or perſonal Eſtate, except the ſame ſhall be purchaſed, or conveyed, or transferred to his Children in Conſequence of Marriage, or ſome valuable Conſideration, the Commiſſion ſhall over-rule.

Commiſſioners may aſſign all Debts, due, or to be due to the Bankrupt, which ſhall fully veſt the Property in the Aſſignee, and he may ſue in his own Name.

1 *Jac.* I. C. 15. S. 5. Ditto, S. 11. 21 *Jac.* I. C. 19. S. 12, 13.

The Commiſſioners by Bargain and Sale, indented and inrolled in one of the Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*, may grant any Lands or Hereditaments, of which the Bankrupt hath an Eſtate in Tail, in Poſſeſſion, Reverſion, or Remainder, except whereof the Gift of the Crown, the Reverſion or Remainder ſhall be in the King, and the Commiſſioners may redeem Mortgages upon Lands or Goods.

Abr. Equity Caſes, 54.

A Man deviſed his Lands in Mortgage to be ſold, and the Surplus to be paid his Daughter, who married a Man who ſoon after became Bankrupt and died; upon a Bill brought by the Aſſignees againſt the Wife, to have the Land ſold and the Surplus paid to them, the Court diſmiſſed the Bill.

Allen's Caſe.

As to the Sale of Lands in a Bankrupt's own Poſſeſſion at the Time of his Failing, the Caſe of *Allen*, in the *Chancery*, 1 *Jac.* I. is a very remarkable one; and was as follows: *Edwards*, a Citizen of *York*, who had ſerved the Office of Sheriff there, being indebted to *Allen*, *Haberſley*, and others of *London*, for Wares ſold, became a Bankrupt; upon which *Allen* and *Haberſley*, and ſome other Creditors of *London*, by a Petition to the Lord Chancellor, procured a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy againſt the ſaid *Edwards*, to certain Commiſſioners therein named; who, by Deed of Bargain and Sale inrolled, ſold all the Bankrupt's Lands, to *Allen* and *Haberſley* for 400*l.* the Land being then worth 2400*l.* but was ſold ſo cheap on account of many Incumbrances on it, made long before *Edwards* was a Bankrupt, or became indebted to *Allen*, or any of the *Londoners* who ſued out the Commiſſion.

After this Sale, the Commiſſioners, *Allen*, and the other petitioning Creditors, upon full Conſideration had of the Bankrupt's Eſtate, which ſtood encumbered with a Mortgage, Statute, and Leaſes, made an Agreement with the Bankrupt and his Friends to this Effect; *viz.* That the Creditors would take ten Shillings in the Pound for their due Debts, and *Smith* and *Wood* were the Bankrupt's Securities for Payment of the ſame; and it was agreed, that *Allen* and *Haberſley* ſhould convey the Bankrupt's Land to them for their Security, which Agreement was certified by the Commiſſioners: and they did alſo certify, that *Allen*, after this Agreement refuſed to comply therwith, and ſought the Advantage of Law, to the great Loſs and Hindrance of the reſt of the Creditors, and to the Undoing of *Edwards*, his Wife, and Children.

In Execution of this Agreement, twelve Pounds ten Shillings was paid to one of the Creditors, and Books were drawn and ingroſſed by one of the Commiſſioners ready for perfecting the Aſſurance; notwithſtanding all which, *Allen* refuſing the Agreement with *Haberſley*, preferred a Bill againſt *Edwards* and others, complaining, that the Mortgage, Statute, and Leaſes were all fraudulent, and the Money being paid was kept on Foot by Practice, to prejudice the Creditors, and the Sale made by the Commiſſioners: Wherupon *Edwards*, *Smith*, and *Wood*, preferred a croſs Bill againſt *Allen* and *Haberſley*, for the Performance of the Agreement of ten Shillings in the Pound, and to convey the Land to *Smith* and *Wood* according to the Agreement.

At the Hearing of the Cauſe upon *Allen's* Bill, the Lord Chancellor, finding it confeſſed, that of the Mortgage Money there was but thirty Pounds unpaid, ordered that *Allen*, paying the thirty Pounds, ſhould have the ſame conveyed to him and *Haberſley & al.* and the Statute to be diſcharged, which was done accordingly and a Decree made, that *Allen* and *Haberſley*, and their Heirs, ſhould enjoy the Lands according to the Sale of the Commiſſioners, free from the Incumbrances and Charges of the Statute, and the Perſon who had it was left to the

the Law; but upon another Motion, his Lordſhip had ſtayed the *Liberate*, after Extent upon that Statute; and ſo it reſted.

Allen having gotten the Incumbrances thus cleared by the Court of *Chancery*, ſought to hold the Lands for the 400*l.* only, which were worth 2400*l.* although he had covenanted with the Commiſſioners in the Bargain and Sale, that if the Lands were ſold for more than 400*l.* within three Years, he would pay the Overplus towards the Satisfaction of the Creditors; and all Incumberances being diſcharged within the three Years, as aforeſaid, yet he would hold the Land for 400*l.* and pay no more for it.

In another Term, *Allen* gets a Commiſſion out of *Chancery*, to the Sheriffs of *York* there, to put him in Poſſeſſion of the Land, upon the firſt Decree in *Chancery* made for him; and *Allen*, with the Under-Sheriff, caſt *Edwards's* Children all out of Doors in Froſt and Snow, that they were inforced to ſuccour themſelves in a Maſh Fat, and when ſome of the Tenants of the Land would have taken them in, and relieved them, *Allen* threatened to turn them out of their Tenements if they did ſo; and did turn one of the Tenants out of his Houſe, who entertained them but one Night. Alſo *Allen* took divers Cattle and Goods that were *Edwards's* Father's, and not the Bankrupt's; and the old Man ſueing for them in the *Kings-Bench* Court, *Allen* procured an Injunction out of *Chancery*, and ſtaid all the Suits as long as the old Man lived, who ſhortly died; and *Edwards* and his Wife at *London*, following the Suit to be relieved againſt *Allen*, died both together of the Plague, leaving ſeven poor Children behind them.

The Lord Chancellor, being informed of this Extremity by Petition and Affidavit, gave Direction that the Bill which *Edwards*, *Smith*, and *Wood* preferred upon the Agreement of ten Shillings in the Pound, ſhould be revived in Behalf of the poor Children; and his Lordſhip aſſigned *Wood* their Guardian to proſecute, and *Francis Moore* he aſſigned to be of their Counſel *in Forma Pauperis*.

This Cauſe coming to Hearing, and the Agreement appearing confeſſed by *Allen's* Anſwer, and proved by the Certificate of the Commiſſioners, and divers Witneſſes; the covetous and unconſcionable Dealing of *Allen* likewiſe appearing plainly, by the Covenant which they took of *Allen*, the Lord Chancellor decreed *Allen* ſhould pay the Overplus of the Value of the Lands above 400*l.* if they ſhould be ſold for more; and the uncharitable and unchriſtian Uſage of *Allen* towards the poor Children of *Edwards*, being all Infants not able to help themſelves, conſidered, did decree, that *Allen* and the Reſt ſhould be ſatisfied with ten Shillings in the Pound for their Debts, according to the Agreement certified by the Commiſſioners; but no Abatement to be made of the 400*l.* paid for the Land, nor of the 30*l.* paid for the Mortgage; and withall, that *Allen* ſhould have reaſonable Allowance for Coſts of Suit; and for this Purpoſe his Lordſhip made a Reference to Sir *John Tindal*, a Maſter in *Chancery*, to caſt up the Eſtate of the Bankrupt and the Debts, and to certify what Overplus he found for the Relief of the poor Children.

Sir *John Tindal* often heard the Cauſe, and the Allegations of *Allen* and his Counſel, and in the End made a Certificate of the Eſtate real and perſonal of the Bankrupt, and of the Debts, and made all Allowances as by the Order was directed, and gave to *Allen* for Coſts of Suit two hundred Marks, and to *Haberſley* a hundred Marks, and ſeventy Pounds to all the Creditors that ſued out the Commiſſion; and for the Reſidue, did propoſe it as his Opinion, that *Allen* ſhould keep the Land, and pay the Overplus of the Value thereof above the 400*l.* or part with the Land to *Smith & al.* who would pay *Allen* and the other Creditors according to the Report. and yield the Overplus to the Children, amounting to 600*l.* or thereabouts.

On reading the Maſter's Report, the Lord Chancellor gave Time to *Allen* to make his Election, whether he would keep the Land and pay the Money, or part with the Land and receive the Money; And as *Allen* made no Election, but inſiſted upon the Advantage, to have the Land for 400*l.* worth 2400*l.* and would render nothing to the Creditors, nor to the poor Children;

The Lord Chancellor did now decree, that *Allen* ſhould receive the Money mentioned in the Report, which was much more than in Equity was any Ways due unto him, and convey the Lands according to the Report; and for not performing this Decree, *Allen* was committed to Priſon. *This Cauſe began the* 1 *Jac. and ended* 11 *Jac.* I.

W. Jones, Rep. 203. 4 *Car.* I. *B.R. Audley* and *Halſey.*

It is laid down as a Rule, that where the Owner of Lands, *&c.* by his own Act may not controul a Gift or a Charge; there, if he becomes a Bankrupt, the Gift or Charge may not be defeated: ſo that if a Man bargain and ſell Lands, and before Inrolment becomes a Bankrupt; and the Deed afterwards is inrolled; in that Caſe, the Land may not be ſold by the Commiſſioners of Bankrupts, but the *Bargainee* ſhall hold the Land diſcharged from the Commiſſioners. And where a Perſon gives Lands, upon a precedent Condition, to be performed by the *Donee*, and becomes a Bankrupt, after which the Condition is performed, this defeats the Power of the Commiſſion.

Although the Commiſſioners in the aforementioned Caſe cannot ſell the Land, where the Party before Inrolment becomes a Bankrupt, according to the Rule laid down by *Jones*, yet it is ſaid, if he makes a Feoffment of Lands, and a Letter of Attorney to give Livery, and then becomes Bankrupt before the Seiſin is delivered, theſe Lands may be ſold by the Commiſſioners. The Reaſon of the Difference is, in the firſt Caſe the *Bargainee* is in by the Bargain and Sale, by Relation from the Execution thereof, and not by the Inrolment; and the Bankrupt could not by his own Act defeat this; but no Eſtate in the other Caſe paſſeth at all till the Livery be executed; and then in this laſt Caſe, his Letter of Attorney is revocable, and his becoming a Bankrupt before the Eſtate is executed, is *quaſi* a Countermand or Revocation in Law.

In Ejectment, upon a ſpecial Verdict, the Queſtion was, whether the *Vendee* or *Bargainee* of the Commiſſioners upon the Statute of Bankrupts, of Lands by Deed indented, may by his Leſſee maintain an Ejectment before the Inrolment of the Deed, although it be inrolled after the Action brought; Here it was ſaid by the Court, that there is a great Difference between this Caſe and the Caſe of a Bargain and Sale by the Statute 27 *Hen.* VIII. Cap. 10. of Uſes; for the Eſtate there paſſeth by the Contract, and the Uſe is executed by the Statute: Then comes the Statute of Inrolments, Cap. 16. of the ſame Year, which enacts, That *no Eſtate ſhall paſs without Inrolment of the Deed indented, and that within ſix Months*, the Words of the Act being, *unleſs it be by deed indented and inrolled*, and therefore the Contract is with the Party that had the Eſtate, and the Deed is appointed to be inrolled within a certain Time.

Perry v. *Bowes.* 1 *Jones* 196, 197.

But here the Commiſſioners have not any Eſtate, only a Power whichought to be executed by the Means preſcribed by the Statute, with the Circumſtances thereby directed; that is, not only by the Deed indented, but inrolled alſo: And if they do not purſue the Act according to their Power, there is no Execution or Effect to paſs the Eſtate; and it would be very dangerous to make any other Conſtruction, as no Time is limited by the ſaid Act for the Inrolment; for it were inrolled any Time after ſeven, or twenty Years, or a longer Time, it ſhall relate as well to the making of the Deed, as any ſhorter Time; and Judgment was given for the Defendant.

1 *Vent.* 361.

The Caſe being argued by *Saunders*, as reported in *Ventris*, he pleaded, that in the Caſe of Inrolment of a Bargain and Sale, the Deed itſelf paſſeth the Uſe, and the Statute of Inrolment obſtructs the Operation of it till Inrolment; but when that is done, it paſſeth by the Deed: That here needs no Relation to avoid the Miſchief of mean Aſſignments from the Bankrupt, becauſe he is reſtrained from the Time of his firſt Act of Bankruptcy; and on the other Side, the Miſchiefs would be very great, if there ſhould be a Relation from the Inrolment, in Regard the Statute limits no Time for the doing of it, ſo that it may be inrolled many Years after; and if this ſhould relate to puniſh *meſne Treſpaſſes* the Inconvenience would be very great, for ſuch Treſpaſſes are, until the Inrolment, expoſed to the Actions of the Bankrupt.

That generally in Caſes of common Law, there is no Relation, as in the Caſe of Feoffment and Livery, but ſtronger in Caſe of a Grant of a Reverſion, where the

the Attornment is but the Aſſent of the Tenant; yet it ſhall not relate to the Grant: It would be hard if Relation ſhould be admitted to make a Man liable to Treſpaſs; and it has been much doubted, whether a Bargainee before an actual Entry can maintain Action of Treſpaſs.

Per Curiam, where Executors ſell by Authority given by Will, the Vendee is in the *Per* from the *Diviſor*, but here in the *Poſt*, and by the Statute; and it muſt be very inconvenient to admit of Relation, becauſe no Time is fixed for the Inrolment.

The Judges in this Caſe afterwards gave their Opinions, that Sale by Commiſſioners of Bankrupts, if of Lands, ought to be by Deed inrolled, and is void if otherwiſe; and that this depends upon the different Penning of the Statute from that of Inrolment; they likewiſe held, that here ſhall be no Relation. *Skin.* 30.

A Sale of intailed Lands by the Commiſſioners ſhall be good againſt the Bankrupt and his Iſſue, and bar Perſons in Remainder or Reverſion, as much as if himſelf had ſuffered a common Recovery. A Caſe has been put on this Clauſe of the Statute 21 *Jac.* I. If Lands are ſettled on *A.* and *B.* his Wife, before Marriage, for their Lives; and after their Deceaſes, to the Uſe of the firſt Son of their Bodies lawfully begotten, and to the Heirs Male of ſuch firſt Son; and for Want of ſuch Iſſue, to the Uſe of the ſecond Son, *&c.* in Tail Male, and ſo to the tenth Son; *A.* becomes a Bankrupt before he hath a Son; whether the Commiſſioners may ſell theſe Lands, and make a good Eſtate to the Purchaſer? It is held they may; for though *A.* is here not Tenant in Tail, but a bare Tenant for Life, the Words in the Statute being, that the *Bargain and Sale ſhall be good againſt all and every other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, whom the Bankrupt might cut off and debar by common Recovery, or otherwiſe from any Remainder, Reverſion, Rent, Profit, Title, or Poſſibility:* It ſeems this Bargain and Sale ſhall be good; for *A.* the Father, before Iſſue, by his bare Feoffment, might deſtroy the contingent Eſtate; as it is in *Archer*'s Caſe, 1 Rep. 67. But was the Settlement made ſo, as to ſupport the contingent Remainder, as is uſually done, ſo that the Father could by no Means debar it by any Act he could do, then it would make a greater Queſtion; and yet if the Commiſſioners could not ſell in ſuch Caſe, as Settlements are generally made now, the Act in this Point might be eaſily eluded: However this is to be underſtood in voluntary Settlements.

In Conſideration of Marriage, a Man makes a Conveyance to the Uſe of himſelf and his Wife; afterwards he becomes a Bankrupt, on which a Commiſſion is taken out, and the Lands are ſold by the Commiſſioners; the Sale has been adjudged good. It is obſerved in this Caſe, that within half a Year after the Settlement, the Party became Bankrupt; ſo as there ſeems to be a Fraud in the Conveyance; but it is not expreſſed in the Pleading, as it might have been; and this is not in Diſpute upon a ſpecial Verdict, but comes in Queſtion on a Point of Pleading, which is to be ſtrongly taken againſt him that pleads it; and he does not expreſs any valuable Conſideration, as he might have done; as Conſideration of a Portion, or Performance of Articles made on Marriage, or that the Wife had joined in ſelling ſome Part of the Land. *Gooding.* 82.

A Settlement was made by the Huſband, for a Jointure of his Wife, reciting, that the Wife had joined with the Huſband to ſell Part of her former Jointure, in which he and ſhe were Tenants for Life, the Remainder in Tail to the firſt and tenth Son, Remainder to his Heirs: By *Hale* C. J. at a Trial at Bar, this is not fraudulent, though he alone, having no Iſſue, might bar this contingent Remainder. *Stile*'s Rep. 288. *Tucker* v. *Cloſh.*

And a Man may ſettle Lands on his Son, before he be a Bankrupt; and if it be not by Frand and to deceive Creditors, it ſhall be good, and the Fraud muſt be found by the Jury. The Statute ſaith, *The Sale of the Commiſſioners ſhall be good againſt ſuch Offenders*, and he is no Offender till he is a Bankrupt. *Scot* v. *Bill.* 3 *Keb.* 82

If a Man purchaſes Lands after the Time of his Trading, and his being in Debt, and doth purchaſe it in the Name of his Wife or Children fraudulently, this will be liable to Sale by the Commiſſioners: Though it is otherwiſe, if it be purchaſed before he comes to be a Merchant. Alſo any Sale of Lands or Goods by a Bankrupt before he comes to be in Debt, or before his Trading, *Jones* 438.

is

March Rep. 34. *Stone* 163. is without Queſtion good; and ſo are all the Acts he doth, before he comes to appear to be a Bankrupt.

174. *Langham* v. *John Bew-tt's Wife.* 1 *Cro.* 68. In Caſe a Bankrupt hath Lands in Right of his Wife, they may be ſold during the Coverture; and if ſhe be a *Feme Sole* Merchant in *London*, ſhe becoming Bankrupt, the whole ſhall be ſold; and it ſhall be counted the Huſband's Folly to ſuffer her to trade, and her Trading ſhall be looked upon as his; ſo that ſhe and her Eſtate in Trade ſhall be affected by his Bankruptcy. But the Dower of a Bankrupt's Wife ſhall never be ſold, unleſs ſhe marries one that is a Bankrupt.

1 *Jac.* I. It is clearly held, that if two Perſons are jointly ſeiſed of Lands, and one becomes a Bankrupt, his Moiety may be ſold by the Commiſſioners: even though he be dead, and the Survivorſhip ſhall not take Place.

Gooding, 89. 90. And where two Women are joint Tenants of a Leaſe for Years, and one takes a Huſband who becomes a Bankrupt; the Commiſſioners may ſell the Intereſt of a Moiety: And yet this has been queſtioned; for Chattels real are given to the Huſband, if he ſurvive; but if he die before the Wife, ſhe ſhall have them. If two joint Tenants are diſſeiſed, it is likewiſe a Queſtion, whether the Commiſſioners ſhall ſell on the Bankruptcy of one of them; for before Entry he could not grant his Moiety, though he might releaſe it.

Stone 147. As to Lands *deſcended* or *deviſed* to the Bankrupt after his Bankruptcy, the Commiſſioners may ſell the ſame: as they may all Offices of Inheritance, ſuch as Warden of the *Fleet*, Keeper of a Foreſt, *&c.* but no judicial Office, or Office of Truſt which is annexed to the Perſon, and may not be executed by a Deputy; for if ſuch Officer abſents, he forfeits his Office, and then the King's grant is over.

Billingburſt, 116. As for Lands mortgaged, or Eſtates on Condition, by 21 *Jac.* I. Chap. 19. if a Merchant makes a Feoffment on Condition, *that upon paying a certain Sum he may re-enter*, and then becomes a Bankrupt, the Commiſſioners may tender the Money at the Day, and make Sale of the Land. But where Lands are mortgaged to a Bankrupt, as of a Feoffment in Fee, in Conſideration of a Sum of Money, to be paid to him and his Heirs, provided that if the Feoffor do not pay ſuch a Sum on ſuch a Day, then the Feoffor is to make it an Eſtate abſolute: The Feoffee becomes a Bankrupt, and the Money is not paid on the Day; the Commiſſioners cannot by this Act force the Feoffor to make an abſolute Fee, though *Chancery* will compel him.

1 Chan. Caſe. 71. 2 *Vern.* 97. By the Statute, the Commiſſioners are enabled to perform the Condition, *&c.* of a Mortgage; but if the Mortgage is forfeited, it has been formerly a *Quere* whether the Commiſſioners might diſpoſe of the Equity of Redemption; but Serjeant *Newdigate* ſaid it had been ruled in *Chancery*, that Commiſſioners may aſſign an Equity of Redemption.

Where the Equity of Redemption of Lands mortgaged was conveyed over to a third Perſon by a Bankrupt, after his Bankruptcy, though before the Aſſignment of his Eſtate by the Commiſſioners; Lord Chancellor *Talbot* held that nothing paſſed by this Conveyance; for Creditors after Bankruptcy are in Nature of Purchaſers, and have a prior Equity to any other Perſons.

Talbot's Caſe, 68. 69. And as the Statutes concerning Bankruptcy are found on ſuppoſed Frauds of the Bankrupts; and conſequently intended to put them under Diſabilities to prejudice their Creditors; ſo his Lordſhip decreed, that the Mortgagee ſhould re-convey to the Plaintiff, the Aſſignee, upon Payment of the Principal and Intereſt.

Barnardiſt. Rep. 30. 32. *Paſch.* 1740. In general, no Perſon ſhall be allowed to come into Equity for a Redemption, but he that has no legal Eſtate of the Mortgager; and where there are proper Perſons as Aſſignees to get in the Eſtate of a Bankrupt, a Court of Equity will not ſuffer the Creditors to bring in a Bill in order to redeem or recover that Eſtate, unleſs the Aſſignees under a Commiſſion make Default or collude with a Debtor, when a Creditor may bring his Bill, in order to take Care of the Eſtate, and charge the Aſſignee with ſuch Colluſion.

21. *Jac.* I. C. 15. S. 11. If a Bankrupt, before his Bankruptcy, ſells his Goods to other Perſons, and yet keeps and diſpoſes of the ſame as if they were his own, ſuch Goods ſhall be ſold by the Commiſſioners; and accordingly it hath been always ſo adjudged:

And if a Man, with an Intent to ſupport the Credit of a Bankrupt, ſuffers him to have his Goods in his Cuſtody, and to diſpoſe of them, the Property of theſe Goods ſhall be accounted to be in the Bankrupt, and not in the true Owner; for the Owner ſhall loſe his Right, as a Puniſhment for his falſe Dealing herein, and of the Miſchiefs that may grow by ſuch Devices to evade the Laws; and the Law cannot take Notice of ſuch private Things done between the Parties, but will judge of them as they appear to be.

If one becomes a Bankrupt after an *Extent* and before the *Liberate*, and the Commiſſioners ſell the Goods to the Creditors; it has been adjudged they cannot be ſold. Though the Words of the Statute are, *That the Commiſſioners have Power to ſell the Goods which were his at the Time that he became a Bankrupt*; notwithſtanding he becomes a Bankrupt before the *Liberate*; and although the Property remains in the *Conuſor* until the Delivery by that *Writ*; yet the *Extent* has bound the Goods ſo, that when the *Liberate* comes it defeats this, and diveſts the Property of the Goods out of the *Conuſor*, as to any mean Act or Incumbrance, from the Time of the *Extent*. 1 *Lill.* Abr. 195.

In this Caſe, all the Court reſolved, and ſeverally delivered their Opinions, that thoſe Goods extended before the Party became a Bankrupt, and delivered by the *Liberate* after he was a Bankrupt, could not be ſold by the Commiſſioners; becauſe they being extended, are *quaſi in Cuſtodiâ Legis*, ſo as the *Conuſors* have not any Power to give, ſell, or diſpoſe of them; and they are as Goods gaged or diſtrained, which cannot be forfeited by Outlawry, or taken in Execution, from the Perſon that has them in Gage, or by Way of Diſtreſs, without Payment of the Money, for the Goods are bound by the Teſt of the Writ of Extent or Execution ſued. *Cro. Car.* 149; *Audley* v. *Halſey*.

They alſo held, when the Writ of *Liberate* is ſued out, it has Relation to the Writ of Extent, and they are as but one Extent; and the Goods are ſo bound by the Extent and Appraiſement, that the *Conuſor* hath no more Property in them but *ſecundum quid*, that is, if the *Conuſee* refuſe to accept them; for it is a conditional Writ to deliver the Goods to the *Conuſee*, if he will accept thereof, and when he accepts them, they are bound *ab initio*. And they all conceived, that the Statute being with an Exception, when Execution or an Extent is ſerved or executed; that this is to be accounted the Execution of an Extent, when the Goods are appraiſed, and the Writ returned; but ſo long as they remain in the Hands of the *Conuſor*, they may be ſold; but when they are delivered by the *Liberate*, and the Extent is returned ſerved, the Goods are not ſubject to any other Execution, nor the power of the Commiſſioners, to meddle with them.

An Execution was ſued by a Perſon, the Money levied, and in the Sheriff's Hands, and the Man became a Bankrupt: *By the Court*; the Money recovered in the Hands of the Sheriff is not aſſignable by the Commiſſioners to the Creditors, for it is *in Cuſtodia Legis*. 1 *Jones* 202. *Cro. Car.* 166 176. *Benſon* v. *Flower* and *Blackwell*.

But it is nevertheleſs held, that the Aſſignees of the Commiſſioners may bring a *ſcire facias* againſt the Defendant, in Caſe the Money lie in his Hands, in Order to try the Bankruptcy, and ſo gain the Money recovered by the Bankrupt. See the Caſe of *Monk* v. *Morris* and *Clayton*.

One *Thompſon* had a Judgement againſt *Watkins* for 600*l.* and the 19th of *June* ſued out a *fieri facias* thereupon, which the 30th of *June* was delivered to the Sheriff in the Morning, and *Watkins* having Notice thereof, in the Night of the ſame Day departed from his Houſe, and thereby became a Bankrupt; the 1ſt of *October* the Sheriff levied 400*l.* of the Goods of *Watkins*, and paid it to *Thompſon*, and the Commiſſioners aſſigned it in the Hands of *Thompſon* to the Plaintiff, as the Goods of *Watkins* in his Hands, for which an Action on the Caſe was brought, and a ſpecial Verdict on it found; and being learnedly argued on both Sides, a Judgement was finally given for the Defendant. 1 *Vent.* 193. 1 *Mod.* 93.

In an Action of Treſpaſs brought by the Aſſignees of Commiſſioners of Bankruptcy, for taking of their Goods; on Not guilty pleaded, the Jury found a ſpecial Verdict, the Subſtance of which was as follows, *viz.* One *Toplady*, a Vintner, on the 28th of *April* became a Bankrupt, againſt whom a Judgement was formerly obtained; the Judgement Creditor ſued out a *fieri facias*, and the Sheriffs of *London* by Virtue thereof, on the 29th of *April* ſeized the Goods of the ſaid *Toplady*; and after the Seizure, but before any *Venditioni exponas* came, an Extent, *Phillips* v. *Thompſon*. 3 *Lev.* 69, 191.

tent, which is a Prerogative Writ, iſſued out of the *Exchequer*, againſt two Perſons who were indebted to the King, and by Inquiſition, this *Toplady* was found to be in Debt to them, whereupon Part of the Goods mentioned in the Plaintiff's Declaration, were ſeized by the Sheriff, and ſold, and the Money paid, *&c.* but before the ſaid Sale, or any Execution of the *Exchequer* Proceſs, a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy was had againſt *Toplady*, and the Commiſſioners aſſigned the Goods to the Plaintiff.

The Queſtion here was, whether this Extent did not come too late? Or whether the *fieri facias* was well executed, ſo that the Aſſignees of the Bankrupt's Eſtate could not have a Title to thoſe Goods, which were taken before in Execution, and ſo in Cuſtody of the Law? The Court adjudged, That the Extent, though a Prerogative Writ, and likewiſe the Aſſignment by the Commiſſioners of Bankrupt, came too late, becauſe the Execution being well executed, the Goods were made liable to the Judgement Creditor.

Lechmere v. *Thorowgood* & al. 3 *Mod.* 236.

A Perſon that is a Bankrupt, becomes *Felo de ſe*; it has been a Queſtion, whether the Commiſſioners may aſſign the Goods to be ſold for the Creditors, or if the King ſhall have them? And it was reſolved for the Creditors: For though it is adjudged in Lady *Hale's* Caſe, in *Plowden*, that when two Titles come together, *viz.* the King's and that of a Subject, the King's Title ſhall be preferred; yet the King by the Acts of Parliament has given away his Title to the Creditors: And nevertheleſs this may admit of a Diſpute, the Judges never conſtruing a Statute to give away the King's Right, but wherein he is mentioned. In a Queſtion whether the Creditors by a Commiſſion ſhall have the Goods of a Perſon outlawed; It is conceived the King ſhall have them by Outlawry, *&c.* where he has a Title at common Law.

See *W. Jones* Rep. 203. and Sir *Simon Nevil's* Caſe, *Hil.* 3 *Car.* I.

In the *Chancery*, it has been decreed, that Money overpaid on an uſurious Contract, as where a Sum is lent to a Perſon in neceſſitous Circumſtances, at ſix or eight *per Cent.* who afterwards becomes a Bankrupt, ſhall be accounted for and refunded, notwithſtanding the Agreement of the oppreſſed Party to allow ſuch Payment, and the Securities therefore to be delivered up. But in the Caſe of Money loſt at Gaming and paid, the Court will refuſe Relief, where it cannot be recovered at Law; for there the Plaintiff in Equity is *particeps Criminis*.

Boſanquet v. *Daſhwood.* *Talbot's* Caſe, 38, 41.

Of uncertain and contingent Eſtates, and which do or do not centre in the Bankrupt.

THESE are ſeveral, which I ſhall mention in Order, beginning with the Bankrupt's Wife; and, firſt, concerning her *Dower*.

Dower is a Portion which a Widow hath of the Lands or Houſes of her Huſband after his Deceaſe; and by the common Law it is a third Part of the Lands which the Huſband died ſeiſed of, either in *Fee Simple* or *Fee Tail*, which ſhe is to enjoy during Life.

By the Cuſtom of *Kent* called *Gavelkind*, the Widow is entitled to the half Part of the Huſband's Eſtate, either in *Fee Simple* or *Fee Tail*, *quamdiu remanet Sola et Caſta*, ſo long as ſhe remains ſingle and continent; but if ſhe marries, or is guilty of Incontinency, then ſhe forfeits ſuch Eſtate.

1 Inſt. 33. b. 2 *Peer Will.* 634.

Lord *Coke* ſays, that all Kinds of Dower were inſtituted for the Wife's Subſiſtance during her Life; which Right of Dower is not only a *legal* but a *moral* Right, as it was held by Sir *John Trevor*, Maſter of the Rolls, in the Caſe of Lady and Lord *Dudley*.

Sir *Joſ. Jekyl's* Argument and Reſolution.

Secondly, the Relation of Huſband and Wife, as it is the neareſt, ſo it is the earlieſt; and therefore *the Wife is the proper Object of the Care and Kindneſs of her Huſband. The Huſband is bound, by the Laws of God and Man, to provide for her during his Life; and after his Death the moral Obligation is not at an End, but he ought to take Care of her Proviſion during her own Life.* This is the more reaſonable, as during the Coveture, the Wife can acquire no Property of her own. If before the Marriage ſhe had a real Eſtate, this by the Coverture ceaſes to be her's and the Right thereto, whilſt ſhe is married, veſts in the Huſband; her perſonal Eſtate becomes his abſolutely, or at leaſt is ſubject to his Controul; ſo that unleſs ſhe has a real Eſtate of her own, which is the Caſe but of few, ſhe may, by his

Death, be deſtitute of the Neceſſaries of Life, unleſs provided for out of his Eſtate by a Jointure or Dower. As to the Huſband's perſonal Eſtate, unleſs reſtrained by ſpecial Cuſtom, which very rarely takes Place, he may give it all away from her; *ſo that his real Eſtate, if he had any, is the only Plank ſhe can lay hold of to prevent her ſinking under her Diſtreſs.* Thus is the Wife ſaid to have a moral Right to her Dower.

The Huſband, on the Contrary, has no Right to a Tenancy by the Courteſy, but from poſitive Inſtitutions or Proviſion of the Laws: His Right does not ariſe from the Relation of Huſband and Wife, for then every Huſband would have it, which is not ſo; nor doth he want it, if it be not his own Fault, or at leaſt his Misfortune. During the Coverture, he is Maſter not only of his own, but of his Wife's Eſtate; and by his Induſtry and provident Care, may acquire Property ſufficient, without any Part of her Eſtate, to maintain himſelf after her Death: So that the Huſband's Tenancy by the Courteſy hath no moral Foundation, and is therefore properly ſtiled Tenancy by the Courteſy of *England*; that is, an Eſtate by Favour of the Law of *England*.

Dower alſo is a legal Right created by Law, which ſettles the Quality of the Eſtate out of which the Wife's *Dower* ariſes, and likewiſe aſcertains the *Quantum* thereof. The common Law ſays, the third Part is *rationabilis Dos*; and a ſpecial Cuſtom, which is *lex loci*, enlarges or abridges the common Law of Dower, and gives the Whole, Half, or leſs than a Third.

The common Law likewiſe aſcertains Dower, with reſpect to the Nature and Quality of the Huſband's Eſtate. 1 Inſt. 33, b.

It ſays, the Wife's Dower muſt come out of ſuch an Eſtate as would deſcend to the Iſſue of the Huſband by that Wife; and gives Dower of the Huſband's *Seiſin*, though not actual, or reduced into Poſſeſſion; it annexes Privileges to Dower as not to be liable to Diſtreſs for the Huſband's Debts to the King, much leſs for any due to the Subject; with ſeveral other Privileges. Again, the Law fixes the Age when a Woman is dowable; and, by the Way, fixes it at ſuch a Time, as, by the Courſe of Nature, at leaſt in this Part of the Word, it ſeems impoſſible ſhe ſhould have Iſſue, or be pregnant, *viz.* at nine Years old. But it is not ſo favourable to a Tenancy by the Courteſy, which it allows only in the Caſe of a *Seiſin* in Deed; it annexes no Privileges thereto. And though the Huſband may be Tenant by the Courteſy of a common Sans Number, of which the Wife is not dowable, yet that is becauſe of its Indiviſibility; in which Caſe if Dower was allowed, it would be injurious to other Perſons, and the Lands be doubly charged. Thus the Law, where it can juſtly do it, prefers the Title of Dower to that of Courteſy.

Dower is alſo an equitable Right, and ſuch a one as is a Foundation for Relief in a Court of Equity. It ariſes from a Contract made upon a valuable Conſideration, Marriage being in its Nature a Civil, and in its Celebration a ſacred Contract; and the Obligation is a Conſideration moving from each of the contracting Parties to the other; from this Obligation ariſes an Equity to the Wife in ſeveral Caſes, without any previous Agreement, as to make good a defective Execution of a Power, a defective Conveyance, or ſupply the Defect of a Surrender of a Copyhold Eſtate; in all which the Court relieves a Wife, and makes a Proviſion for her, where it is not unreaſonable, or injurious with Reſpect to others. Indeed in the Caſe of the Huſband, Marriage, as it is a legal Conſideration, ſo it is an equitable one; but then it is not carried ſo far in his Favour, as in her's; and in the Caſes before-mentioned, the Court would not ſupply a defective Title for the Huſband; at leaſt it has not been done.

A Bill was brought by a Widow, to be endowed of an Equity of Redemption, though the Mortgage was made in Fee before the Marriage, upon her paying a Third of the Mortgage Money, or keeping down a Third of the Intereſt. And his Honour the *Maſter of the Rolls*, after citing ſeveral Authorities, *declared*, that the Plaintiff, being the Widow of the Perſon entitled to the Equity of Redemption, of the Mortgage in Queſtion, which was a Mortgage in Fee, hath a Right of Redemption; and accordingly decreed her the Arrears of her Dower from the Death of her Huſband, ſhe allowing the Intereſt of the Third of the Mortgage Money, unſatisfied at that Time, and the Dower to be ſet out if the Parties differed.

A Wo-

Caſes in Chancery. Lord *Talbot*, 138. Attorn. Gen. v *Scot. Mich.* 9 *Geo.* II. 1 *Vern.* 356. Lady *Bodmyn* v *Vandebendy.*

A Woman is not entitled to Dower where the Huſband purchaſes an Eſtate with a Truſtee; but if the Truſtee die in the Life-Time of the Huſband, the Joint Tenancy between the Huſband and the Truſtee will ſurvive to the Huſband, and then the Wife will be entitled to Dower.

The Defendant for 4400*l.* purchaſed of Lord *Bodmyn* the Reverſion after the Death of Lord *Warwick*, of Lands of near 1000*l. per Ann.* and for Protection of the Eſtate, and to prevent the Plaintiff's Dower, the Defendant upon his Purchaſe took an Aſſignment of a Term for Years, which was veſted in Truſtees to ſecure the Payment of certain Annuities, and afterwards in Truſt to attend the Inheritance, and likewiſe took an Aſſignment of an ancient Statute that had been kept on Foot for the Protection of the Eſtate.

The Plaintiff had recovered Dower at Law, but was prevented from taking out Execution by Reaſon of the Term and Statute.

To be relieved againſt which, and to be let into the Poſſeſſion of her Thirds, was the End of the Plaintiff's Bill.

The Defendant inſiſted he was a Purchaſer, and that he ought to have the Benefit of this Term for the Protection of his Purchaſe.

Caſes in Parl. 69.

But the Plaintiff's Bill was diſmiſſed, and upon an Appeal to the Houſe of Lords, the Decree of Diſmiſſion was affirmed.

The Wife of a Bankrupt, of a Perſon *non compos mentis*, or of an outlawed or excommunicated Perſon, or of a Perſon committing Felony, is not barred of her Dower.

And in Caſe of the Bill for taking away the Eſtates of the *South Sea* Directors in the Year 1720, all the Wives of their Huſbands were entitled to their Dower, and received Satisfaction for the ſame.

But the Wife of a Perſon guilty of High-Treaſon, or of an alien *Jew*, is not dowable; and if the Wife herſelf commits High-Treaſon, or Felony, or if ſhe elope from her Huſband, and lives with the Adulterer willingly, without being reconciled to her Huſband, ſhe ſhall loſe and forfeit her Dower; but if the Huſband be reconciled, and ſhe live with him again, ſhe ſhall be endowed.

If a Wife levies a Fine with her Huſband, and they join in the Sale of an Eſtate to a Purchaſer, ſhe is barred of her Dower.

By the Statute of the 27 *Hen.* VIII. Cap. 10. Sect. 6. it is enacted, that where Perſons have purchaſed, or have Eſtate made of Lands and Hereditaments, *&c.* to them and their Wives, and to the Heirs of the Huſband, or to the Huſband and to the Wife, and to the Heirs of their two Bodies begotten, or to the Heirs of one of their Bodies to be begotten, or to the Huſband and to the Wife for Term of their Lives, or for Term of Life of the Wife, for Jointure of the Wife; every Woman having ſuch Jointure ſhall not claim any Dower of the Reſidue of the Lands that were her Huſband's.

S. 7. And then it provides, that if any ſuch Woman ſhould be lawfully evicted from her Jointure, or any Part thereof, ſuch Woman ſhall be endowed of as much of the Reſidue of her huſband's Tenements, as the Lands ſo evicted ſhall amount unto.

S. 9. Provided alſo, that if any Wife ſhall have Lands, aſſured after Marriage in Jointure, except the Aſſurance be made by Act of Parliament, ſhe may at her Liberty, after the Death of her Huſband, refuſe the Lands, to her aſſured in Jointure, and demand her Dower according to the common Law.

Wife's Title to her Free-Bench.

FREE-BENCH, is that Eſtate in Copyhold Lands which the Wife hath on the Death of her Huſband for her Dower, according to the Cuſtom of the Manor; and in ſeveral Manors there are various Cuſtoms with Reſpect to ſuch Eſtate; and in ſome Places the Wife hath the Whole of the Lands, in others the Half, and in others the Third: and I ſhall cite the following Caſe:

Parker v. *Edith Bleeke.* *Hil.* 15 *Car.* 13 *Car. Roll.* 1002. 3 *Cro.* 568.

This was an Action of Treſpaſs, and upon a ſpecial Verdict it was found, that the Land was Copyhold of Inheritance of the Manor of *Cheltenham* in *Glouceſterſhire*, whereof *Arthur Bleeke*, late Huſband of the Defendant, was ſeiſed in Fee.

And in this Manor there was a Cuſtom, that if a Copyholder, ſeiſed in Fee of a Copyhold Tenement, died, leaving a Wife at the Time of his Death ſurviving him, that ſhe ſhould hold the ſaid Copyhold Land during her Life, and for twelve Years after.

And by Virtue of the Stat. 13 *Eliz.* he was found Bankrupt; and by Indenture dated the 5th of *April* 10 *Car.* and inrolled within the ſix Months, they ſold the Copyhold Lands to the Plaintiff *Alexander Parker* and to *William Sotherne* and their Heirs, for 600*l.* paid for the Uſe of the Bankrupt's Creditors.

And the Jury by Virtue of a private Act of Parliament, made 1 *Car.* found, that by the Cuſtom of that Manor, the Wife of the Copyholder ſhould have Dower, and may have a Jointure aſſigned for her Life; and that a Copyholder of Inheritance may grant for his Life, and twelve Years after.

And that all Women then living, and late the Wives of any of the Copyholders of the ſaid Manor, dying Tenants, ſhould and may enjoy the cuſtomary Lands of their now, or late Huſbands, and be Tenants for their Lives, and twelve Years after, as if that Act had never been made.

And that all the Cuſtoms and Uſages heretofore uſed and allowed within the ſaid Manor concerning the enjoying any cuſtomary Lands, *&c.* by any Widow of any cuſtomary Tenant, or any after-taken Huſband of ſuch Widow, or the Heir or Heirs of ſuch Wife, hereafter taking Huſband, or concerning the Deſcending of any ſuch Lands to any other Perſon or in any other Form than is before expreſſed, ſhall be void; and that all other lawful Uſages and Cuſtoms, heretofore uſed within the ſaid Manor, which were not repugnant and contrary to the true Meaning of that Act, ſhould be and remain good and effectual to be ratified by that Act.

And the Jury found, that at a Court Baron of the ſaid Manor, held the 1ſt of *April* 12 *Car.* it was found by the Homage, that *Edith* ſurvived her Huſband, and ought to enjoy the ſaid Tenements for her Life, and for twelve Years after; and that upon a Preſentment the 1ſt of *April*, 12 *Car.* and before the Admiſſion of *Alexander Parker* and *William Sotherne*, the ſaid *Edith* was admitted Tenant of the Tenements aforeſaid, according to the Cuſtom of the Manor, and by Virtue of ſuch Admiſſion ſhe entered.

And this was very well argued at the Bar by *Glyn* for the Plaintiff, and *Moreton* for the Defendant, where two Points were inſiſted on.

1ſt. Whether by the Bargain and Sale made by the Commiſſioners, by Virtue of the Statute of Bankrupts, the Eſtate of the Copyholder was veſted in the Bargainee before Admittance; for then the ſaid *Arthur Bleeke* did not die Tenant, and ſo it is not within the Cuſtom, that his Wife ſhould have Widow's Eſtate.

2dly. Admitting he died Tenant, and the Widow had ſuch an Eſtate veſted in her, whether the Vendees, by the Bargain and Sale to them before made, ſhall not afterwards diveſt the Eſtate of the *Feme* by Relation, and then the Plaintiff hath a good Title.

And it was argued that the Bargain and Sale binds the Copyholder, and bars his Eſtate; and that he is no Copyholder after the Bargain and Sale enrolled; and the Bargainee by the Statute is only barred to take the Profits until Admittance, which is for the Lord's Benefit, in Reſpect to the Fine due to him thereupon. 2dly, It was held, when the Bargainee is admitted by the Lord, it ſhall veſt in the Bargainee, and ſhall have Relation to the Bargain and Sale, and ſhall diveſt the Eſtate which the *Feme* claimed by the Cuſtom, as in the Caſe of 7 *Edw.* VI. *Brook*, Title *Inrolments*. Where one Joint Tenant bargains and ſells, and before the Inrolment the other dies, and afterwards the Deed is inrolled within the ſix Months, yet the Moiety only paſſed. And it is like the Caſe where one bargains and ſells by Indenture, and takes a Wife and dies, and afterwards the Deed is inrolled within ſix Months, the *Feme* ſhall not have her Dower; and ſo the Caſe 22 *Eliz.* where a Mortgagee dies, his Heir being in Ward to the King, the Condition is afterwards performed, the Wardſhip ſhall be diveſted. *Jones* and *Bramſton* doubted of the Point, until they ſaw the Record finds the Act to be particularly, that ſhe ought to be the Wife of a Tenant, and it is not intended, that, after the Sale of a Copyhold he ſhould die Tenant, and he did not die Tenant, becauſe the Bargain and Sale took his Eſtate from him, and ouſted him of

the Copyhold. Wherefore they agreed Judgement ſhould be entered for the Plaintiff.

Having exhibited theſe Caſes concerning the Wife's Dower and Free-Bench, I ſhall now mention ſome concerning *ſeparate Settlements* before Marriage, and Proviſions of Parents after.

Separate Settlements

ARE frequently made before Marriage; and the fitteſt and ſecureſt Manner of making them is as follows:

The intended Wife names Truſtees of her own; and that Part of her Fortune or Eſtate, which ſhe or her Friends think fit to ſettle for ſuch ſeparate Uſe, is, with the Privity and Conſent of the intended Huſband, and who ought always to be made a Party to the Deed, conveyed or aſſigned to ſuch Truſtees for her ſole and ſeparate Uſe and Benefit, and to and for ſuch Uſes, Intents, and Purpoſes, as the ſaid intended Wife, by Deed or Deeds in Writing, or by her laſt Will, ſhall direct or appoint: And there is a particular Agreement that ſuch ſeparate Eſtate ſhall not be ſubject in any Reſpect to the Debts, Control, or Engagements of the Huſband; but that the Truſtees are to pay and apply ſuch ſeparate Eſtate, or the Rents or Intereſt thereof, into her own proper Hands, or to permit her, or her Aſſigns, to receive the ſame for her own ſeparate Uſe, excluſive of her Huſband, as ſhe ſhall appoint.

And by this Deed the intended Huſband uſually covenants with the Truſtees, that they ſhall quietly enjoy ſuch ſeparate Eſtate or Money; and he conſents to the Settlement; and he agrees that any Deed or Will that ſhe may make, according to that Deed, ſhall have its full Effect; and that he will not obſtruct the Execution of the ſame.

Theſe ſeparate Proviſions are alſo frequently made by Deed or Will, by Parents to their Daughters that are married, as a Proviſion for their Support and Maintenance, in Caſe any Misfortunes or Loſſes may happen to their Huſbands; and if they are ſecured in this Manner, they are effectual againſt any of the Huſband's Creditors, or any Incumbrance or Act of Bankruptcy.

And the Reaſon why Settlements ſhould be made in this Manner will appear from the following Caſes.

2 Chan Rep. 18. *Howard* and *Hooker*. A Widow makes a Deed of Settlement of her Eſtate, and marries a ſecond Huſband, who was not privy to that Settlement; and it appearing to the Court, that it was in Confidence of her having ſuch an Eſtate that the Huſband married her, the Court ſet aſide the Deed as fraudulent.

2 Chan. Rep. 79. So where the intended Wife the Day before her Marriage entered into a Recognizance to her Brother, it was decreed to be delivered up.

2 *Vern.* 17. *Carleton* and the Earl of *Dorſet*. *Hil.* 1688. So where a Conveyance was made by the Wife before her Marriage to Truſtees in Truſt, that they ſhould permit her to receive the Rents and Profits of the Eſtate, and act in every Thing as ſhe, whether Sole or Covert, ſhould appoint; the Lady being crazed in her Underſtanding, endeavoured to run away from her Huſband, and ſtirred up her Creditors to ſue him; and the Conveyance appearing to be without the Huſband's Privity, the Lord Chancellor held it to be in Derogation of the Rights of Marriage; and decreed the Poſſeſſion of the Eſtate to the Huſband, and a Conveyance from the Truſtees to the Six Clerks, that it might be Subject to the Order of the Court.

2 *Vern.* 17. *Edmonds* and *Dennington*. A Woman, on Agreement before Marriage with her Huſband, being to have a Power to act as a Feme Sole; and the Huſband dying, and ſhe marrying again, the ſecond Huſband, not being privy to the Settlement on the firſt Marriage, it was decreed, that the ſecond Huſband ſhould not be bound by the Settlement made on the former Marriage. A Caſe cited to be decreed.

1 *Vern.* 408. *Hunt* and *Matthews*. *Mich.* 1689. But when a Widow, before her Marriage with a ſecond Huſband, aſſigned over the greateſt Part of her Eſtate to Truſtees, in Truſt for Children by her former Huſband; and though it was inſiſted, that this was without the Privity of her Huſband, and done with a Deſign to cheat him, yet the Court thought that a Widow may thus provide for her Children, before ſhe put herſelf under the Power of an Huſband; and it being proved that 800*l.* was thus ſettled, and that

that the Huſband had ſuppreſſed the Deed, he was decreed to pay the whole Money, without directing any Account.

William Daviſon having deviſed a Legacy of 600*l.* to his Son, payable at twenty-one, for which he had obtained a Decree, and 637*l.* reported due; before he received the Money he became a Bankrupt, and the Commiſſioners aſſigned the Legacy and Benefit of the Decree. *Toulſon* v. *Grout.* 2 *Vern.* Rep. 432. *Hil.* Term. 1701. in *Cur. Can.*

The Bill was brought by the Aſſignees to have the Benefit of the Decree; to which the Defendants, the Executors, demurred, inſiſting that a Legacy was not within the compaſs of Proviſion of any of the Acts made againſt Bankrupts, to be aſſigned to the Creditors.

But the Demurrer was overruled; and ſaid that the Act of Parliament ought to be taken in the moſt beneficial Senſe for the Advantage of the Creditors.

Wills in Favour of a Bankrupt's Wife, &c.

J. S. Married his Daughter to one *Bennett*, a Tradeſman in *London*, who was extravagant and in Debt; the Father makes his Will, and deviſes the Premiſes in Queſtion, being Lands in Fee, to his Daughter, the Wife of *Bennett*, for her ſeparate Uſe, excluſive of her Huſband, to hold to her and her Heirs; and that her Huſband ſhould not be Tenant by the Courteſy, nor have theſe Lands for his Life in Caſe he ſurvived his Wife, but they ſhould, upon the Wife's Death, go to her Heirs. *Bennett* v. *Davis.* 2 *Peer Wil.* 316. *Mich.* 1725, at the *Rolls.*

Soon after this, the Teſtator dies, and *Bennett* becoming a Bankrupt, the Commiſſioners aſſign the Lands to the Defendant *Davis*, in Truſt for the Creditors; and upon *Davis's* bringing his Ejectment, the Bankrupt's Wife, by her next Friend, prefers her Bill againſt *Davis*, the Aſſignee and Huſband, to compel them to aſſign over his Eſtate to her ſeparate Uſe.

It was objected on Behalf of the Defendant, that he being a Creditor, and having the Law on his Side, it would be hard to take that Benefit from him; and that, though the Teſtator might intend theſe Lands for the ſeparate Uſe of his Daughter, yet that this Intention was not executed according to Law, as the Premiſes were not deviſed to Truſtees for the ſeparate Uſe of the Wife, and according to Law the Huſband, during the Coverture, was entitled to his Wife's Eſtate in her Right; and it was farther urged, that the Caſe of a Deviſe of a Legacy or of a Term to the Wife for her ſeparate Uſe might be good, becauſe theſe remained in the Executor until Aſſent, and Equity would not compel the Executor to aſſent, whereby the Intention of the Teſtator ſhould be diſappointed, but would continue the Executor a Truſtee for the Feme Covert. Whereas in the preſent Caſe, the Deviſe being of Lands in Fee to the Wife, who by the Will only had an immediate Title thereto, the Huſband muſt conſequently be entitled to the Profits in her Right.

That there was no Truſt, the Teſtator never having intended to truſt the Huſband, and the Wife could not be a Truſtee for herſelf; beſides, the Huſband could not be a Truſtee for the Wife, they both being but one Perſon.

On the other Hand, the Plaintiff's Counſel would have read *parole Evidence*, to prove that the Teſtator did not intend theſe Lands ſhould be liable to the Huſband's Debts; but the Court would not permit ſuch Evidence to be read, it being in the Caſe of a Deviſe of Land, which by the Statute muſt be all of it in Writing.

As to the chief Point, the Maſter of the *Rolls* took it to be a clear Caſe, that it was a Truſt in the Huſband, and that there was no Difference where the Truſt was created by an Act of the Party, and where by the Act of Law.

If I ſhould deviſe that my Lands ſhould be charged with Debts or Legacies, my Heir, taking ſuch Lands by Deſcent, would be but a Truſtee; and no Remedy for theſe Debts and Legacies but in Equity: So in the principal Caſe, there being an apparent Intention that the Wife ſhould enjoy theſe Lands to her ſeparate Uſe: By that Means, the Huſband, who would otherwiſe be entitled to take the Profits in his Right during the Coverture, is now declared and made a Truſtee for his Wife; and admitting the Huſband to be a Truſtee, then the Argument of the Creditors having the Law on their Side, was immaterial; as if the Bankrupt had been a Truſtee for *I. S.* his Bankruptcy ſhould not in Equity affect the Truſt Eſtate;

Eſtate; and that though the Huſband, the Bankrupt, might be Tenant by the Courteſy, yet he ſhould be but a Truſtee for the Heirs of the Wife. Alſo when the Teſtator had a Power to deviſe the Premiſes to Truſtees, for the ſeparate Uſe of the Wife, this Court, in Compliance with his declared Intention, will ſupply the Want of them, and make the Huſband Truſtee. And the Defendant, the Aſſignee, who claiming under the Huſband can have no better Right than the Huſband, muſt join in a Conveyance for the ſeparate Uſe of the Wife, which was *decreed accordingly*.

2 *Vern.* 96. *Eaſt.* Term. 1689.

The Defendant's Teſtator by his Will deviſed 800*l.* to be paid within ſix Months after his Death to one Mr. *Define*, in Truſt, that he ſhould lay it out and inveſt it in a Purchaſe for the Benefit of the Wife of *I. S.* and to ſettle it ſo, as after the Death of his Wife it might come to her Children, and the Intereſt in the mean Time to be paid to ſuch Perſons as ought to receive the Profits. *I. S.* becomes a Bankrupt, and the Plaintiff, as Aſſignee under the Statute, would have the Intereſt of this Money decreed to him, during the joint Lives of Baron and Feme.

Vandenanker v. *Deſbrough.*

Per Curiam: This not being any *Truſt created by the Huſband, or any Thing out of his Eſtate*, but given by a Relation of the Wife's, and intended for her Maintenance, it is not liable to the Creditors of the Huſband, and the Plaintiff hath no Title thereto as Aſſignee of the Commiſſion of Bankruptcy; and therefore *decreed* it ſhould be paid to *Define* the Truſtee, to be laid out in Land, and ſettled according to the Will.

The Caſe of *Drake* and the *Mayor of Exeter* was cited, where there was a Leaſe for twenty-one Years, with a Covenant for Renewal at the End of the Term; the Leſſee became Bankrupt; adjudged, the Aſſignee under the Statute ſhould have no Benefit of that Covenant.

Jacobſon & al. v. *Williams.*

Walter Wallinger by his Will left to his Niece *Elizabeth Tayleur*, an Infant, 1000*l.* payable after the Death of the Teſtator's Wife, and at his ſaid Niece's Age of twenty-one Years, if ſhe ſhould ſo long live.

1 *Peer Will.* 383. Caſe 100. *Mich.* Term. 1717 L. C. *Cowper*, Abr. Caſes in Eq. 54.

The Niece married *I. S.* without the Knowledge or Conſent of her Father; *I. S.* being at that Time much in Debt by Judgment and otherwiſe; and gained the young Gentlewoman's Conſent by the Influence of a Maid Servant, whom he had bribed to his Intereſt. The Niece was about eighteen Years of Age.

Soon after the Marriage, *I. S.* became a Bankrupt, and the Commiſſioners of Bankruptcy aſſigned over all the Eſtate and Effects of the Bankrupt to the Plaintiffs, in Truſt for the Creditors, who brought their Bill for this Legacy; the Teſtator's Widow being dead, and the Niece being about twenty-one Years old, and conſequently the Legacy due; and the Bankrupt had two Children by his Wife then living.

This Cauſe coming on before Baron *Price*, in the Abſence of the Lord Chancellor, the Baron, in Regard to the Creditors, did decree the Legacy and Intereſt to be paid to the Plaintiffs.

But upon an Appeal from that Decree to the Lord Chancellor, his Lordſhip declared, that foraſmuch as the Plaintiffs, the Aſſignees of the Commiſſion, claimed under the Bankrupt, they ought not to be in a better Caſe than the Bankrupt himſelf; and ſince, if he had brought a Bill for his Legacy, the Court would not have allowed it him, without obliging him at the ſame Time to make ſome Proviſion for the Wife and Children; ſo, for the ſame Reaſon, when theſe claiming under the Bankrupt, and who muſt be exactly in the ſame Caſe as he himſelf would have been in, come for Equity, they ought to do Equity, which would be to provide for the Wife and Children of the Bankrupt, from whom they derived their Claim. But with Regard to the Intereſt of the Money, as the Bankrupt commonly was allowed to receive that, ſo the Aſſignees ought to receive the ſame during the Bankrupt's Life; alſo if the Bankrupt's Wife ſhould die without Iſſue, then the Bankrupt would have been allowed to receive the whole Money, and therefore in ſuch Caſe the Aſſignees ſhould be allowed to receive it alſo.

However his Lordſhip ſaid, that as a Judge had been of a contrary Opinion, he would take Time to conſider of it.

And on the Cauſe coming on again, the Caſe of *Taylor* and *Wheeler* was cited; and it was moreover obſerved to the Court, that the Bankrupt had in this Caſe gained his Certificate and was diſcharged, and that the Aſſignment made to the

Complainants being before the Legacy was veſted, if they could not now ſupply the Aſſignment, by making a new one, the Conſequence was that the Legacy was veſted in the Bankrupt.

But the Lord Chancellor replied, that this not appearing in the Pleadings, he would take no Notice of it; nevertheleſs at another Day, the Fact being made to appear by a Petition with the Certificate of the Commiſſioners, and the Allowance of the Lord Chancellor *Harcourt* annexed, the Court ſaid it was clear, the Commiſſioners could not aſſign this Poſſibility of Right which the Bankrupt had to the Portion, and conſequently the Aſſignees being Plaintiffs in the Bills, and entitling themſelves under this Aſſignment, and this Aſſignment being void, with reſpect to ſuch Poſſibility *, therefore the Bill muſt be diſmiſſed, but without Coſts, becauſe the Plaintiffs were Creditors.

* *But the Reaſon given above,* viz. *becauſe the Bankrupt, the Huſband, could not have come to his Wife's Portion without the Aſſiſtance of a Court of Equity, which would not have decreed it to him, but on his making ſome Proviſion for his Wife, ſeems to have been the beſt Foundation for this Decree; ſince a Poſſibility or contingent Intereſt is certainly aſſignable by the Commiſſioners. Thus in the Caſe of* Higden verſ. Williamſon, *firſt heard at the* Rolls, Mich. 1731, *and afterwards affirmed by Lord Chancellor* King, *in* Mich. 1732. *The Caſe in Effect was, an Eſtate was deviſed to be ſold, and the Monies ariſing from ſuch Sale to be divided among ſuch of the Children of* A. *as ſhould be living at his Death:* A. *had ſeveral Children, one of whom,* viz. B. *became a Bankrupt, and the Commiſſioners aſſigned over his Eſtate; after which* B. *got his Certificate allowed; and then* A. *died: Declared that his Share of this Money, which on* A.'s *Death belonged to* B. *ſhould be paid to the Commiſſioners; for that not only the latter Statutes relating to Bankruptcy mentioned the Word* Poſſibility, *but alſo becauſe the* 13 Eliz. *Cap.* 7. *Sect.* 2. *empowers the Commiſſioners to aſſign all that the Bankrupt might depart with; and here* B. *in the Life-time of* A. *might have releaſed this contingent Intereſt. Beſides, the* 21 Jac. I. *Cap.* 19, *enacts, that the Statutes relating to Bankrupts ſhall be conſtrued in the moſt beneficial Manner for Creditors.*

Afterwards, in Trinity Term 1718, the Wife of *I. S.* by her next Friend, having brought a Bill, ſetting forth her having been ſeduced into this Marriage, and the Huſband's Bankruptcy, together with the Certificate for his Diſcharge, prayed that the Money might be put out to her ſeparate Uſe for her Life, and afterwards for her Children; to which the Huſband putting in his Anſwer, and declaring himſelf ſenſible of his having injured his Wife, in Manner as above, ſubmitted to what was deſired by the Bill, only prayed the Arrears of Intereſt.

On the other Hand, the Aſſignees oppoſed the Bill, inſiſting, that the Commiſſioners might ſtill make a new Aſſignment of this which was now and not before veſted.

But by Lord Chancellor *Parker*, the Commiſſioners have executed their Power, and the Debts which the Huſband, the Bankrupt, owed to the Creditors before the Bankruptcy, are now extinct by Act of Parliament; and this Portion is as a new-acquired Eſtate by the Huſband in Right of his Wife; wherefore ſince the Huſband agreed to this Prayer of his Wife's Bill, which is but a reaſonable Reparation for the Wrong he had done her, *decree* the Huſband the Arrears of Intereſt, deducting the Coſts, and let the Legacy be laid out in a Purchaſe; and in the mean Time let the Wife have the Intereſt for her ſeparate Uſe, *&c.* by which Means the whole Legacy was ſaved to the Wife, and to her ſeparate Uſe.

Of Marriage Bonds, and Articles before Marriage.

MARRIAGE BONDS are frequently given before the Eſpouſals, by Perſons who are engaged in Trade or Buſineſs, and where it would be inconvenient to lay out the Portion in Land, becauſe the Woman's Fortune is ſuppoſed to be added to the Huſband's, and to be inveſted in the Stock in Trade, in Order to be there managed by the Huſband for the mutual Support of themſelves and their Children.

And theſe Bonds muſt be given to two Truſtees, to be named and appointed by the intended Wife, or one of them by her, and the other by the Man, and according to the Portion or Fortune, which the Woman brings her Huſband, the Huſ-

band becomes bound, to pay at his Deceaſe, to the Truſtees, or the Survivor of them, or the Executors or Adminiſtrators of ſuch Survivor, the Sum agreed between them in Truſt, and for the ſole Uſe and Benefit of the Wife, in Caſe ſhe ſhall ſurvive him; or Part for the Wife, and Part for the Children, as the Parties ſhall agree between themſelves; and in Caſe the Wife ſhall not ſurvive the Huſband, and there ſhall be no Children, then the Bond is uſually declared to be void.

The Reaſon of giving this Bond to Truſtees is in Order to ſupport the Demand againſt the Eſtate of the Huſband; and it is effectual againſt his real as well as perſonal Eſtate, but it muſt not be made to the intended Wife in her Name, before Marriage, becauſe upon the Marriage, the Huſband and Wife are become one Perſon in Law; and whatever Securities might be given to her before Marriage, unleſs they were ſupported by Truſtees, would, on ſuch Marriage, revert back again, and be merged in the Huſband's Fortune, and be unſafe for the Wife.

A Marriage Bond is of no greater Effect or Force than any other Bond Debt; but as the Wife is frequently Executrix to her Huſband, and the Law uſually throws the Right of Adminiſtration upon her, whenever ſhe is either Executrix or Adminiſtratrix, ſhe as well as any other Executor or Adminiſtrator has a Right to pay her Bond Debt firſt, and preferable to all other Bond Debts, or Debts of an equal or inferior Degree.

But if the Huſband becomes a Bankrupt in her Life-time, this has been adjudged to be ſuch a contingent or uncertain Debt, that her Truſtees cannot come in as Creditors to prove ſuch Debt under ſuch Commiſſion, which the following Caſes will illuſtrate:

A Huſband who was a Trader, in Conſideration of a Marriage, and of a Portion, gave a Bond to his Wife's Truſtees, to leave the Wife, if ſhe ſurvived him, 1000*l.* The Obligor became a Bankrupt; and it was objected, that in Lord *Cowper's* Time it had been ordered, in Caſe of Bond given on ſo valuable a Conſideration, that the Money computed upon the Diſtribution to be the Share of the Obligee in this Bond, ſhall be put out at Intereſt, and the Creditors have ſuch Intereſt during the Life of the Huſband, the Bankrupt; and if the Huſband ſhould die, leaving the Wife, the Money to be paid to the Wife; but, if the Wife ſhould die in the Life-time of her Huſband, then the Money to be paid to the Creditors.

2 *Vern.* 663. *Holland* v. *Calliford.*

On the other Hand, Lord *Macclesfield* was ſaid to have doubted of this, wherefore this Caſe coming again in Queſtion before the then Lord Chancellor *King*, his Lordſhip ordered the Precedents made in Lord *Cowper's* Time to be left with him.

Ex Parte *Bayly* in *Hil.* Vac. 1720. 2 *Peer Will.* 497. *Mich.* T. 1728. L. C. *King.*

And his Lordſhip was of another Opinion, conceiving, that no Part of the Bankrupt's Eſtate ſhould wait, or be deferred from being diſtributed; the Act ordering that the Bankrupt's Eſtate ſhould be diſtributed within Months; eſpecially that the Diſtribution ſhould not wait, as in the preſent Caſe, for a Debt which was neither *debitum in preſenti*, and never might be *debitum in futuro*, in regard the Wife might die in the Life-time of her Huſband; beſides the Huſband, after his Certificate allowed, might go to his Trade again, and become a ſolvent Perſon able to pay off his Bond: The Court reſolved, that the contingent Creditor ſhould not come in for a Diſtribution, neither ſhould the Money be reſerved in Favour of ſuch Contingency.

But his Lordſhip declared, that though the Debt was contingent when the Obligor became a Bankrupt, yet if the Contingency happen before the Diſtribution made, then ſuch contingent Creditor ſhould come in for his Debt; ſo if ſuch Contingency happened before the ſecond Dividend made, the Creditor ſhould come in for his Proportion thereof, though after the firſt Dividend.

The Obligor on a Bottomree Bond became Bankrupt before the Return of the Ship, and the Ship did not return before the Diſtribution made; whereupon it was held that the Obligee ſhould have no Benefit of the Diſtribution upon the Commiſſion. And,

Whereas it was objected, that this Bond would be barred, after the Bankrupt's Certificate allowed, which could not be unleſs it was then done;

Note, The cautious Way of declaring in ſuch Caſe.

Per Curiam: This cannot be, if the Obligor is careful in declaring upon his Bond; indeed if the Party declares upon the Bond only, he ſhall be barred; otherwiſe, if he ſets forth as well the Condition as the Bond in the Declaration; for then

then it muſt appear, that the Cauſe of Action did not accrue at the Time of the Obligor's becoming a Bankrupt.

But the above Caſe is ſince altered, and the Obligee in any Bottomree Bond ſhall be admitted to claim, and after the Loſs or Contingency ſhall have happened, to prove his Debt or Demands in Reſpect of ſuch Bond, in like Manner as if the Loſs had happened before the Time of the iſſuing of the Commiſſion of Bankruptcy againſt the Obligor, and ſhall be entitled unto, and have and receive a proportionable Part, Share, and Dividend of the Bankrupt's Eſtate, in Proportion to the other Creditors of ſuch Bankrupt, and in like Manner as if ſuch Loſs and Contingency had happened before ſuch Commiſſion iſſued. 19 *Geo.* II.

And this Act makes it the ſame with the Obligors and Obligees on a Policy of Inſurance.

One *Blanchard*, a Cabinet-Maker, married the Siſter of *Calliford*, who had 500*l.* Portion ſecured by Land. *Blanchard*, on his Marriage, gives a Bond to leave his intended Wife, if ſhe ſurvived him, 500*l.* or a third of his Eſtate, at her Election. *Blanchard* v. *Calliford.*

Blanchard became a Bankrupt; Bill by the Aſſignees to have the 500*l.* raiſed by a Sale; and decreed accordingly: But with this, that the Wife ſhould come in as a Creditor upon the 500*l.* Bond; and what ſhall be paid in Reſpect thereof, to be put out at Intereſt, and received by the Creditors, during the Life of the Huſband, and if the Wife ſurvived then the Money to be paid to her.

I. S. indebted by Bond to the Wife of *A.* became a Bankrupt; the Huſband comes in and claims the Debt, pays the Contribution-Money, but dies before any Dividend was made; the Wife ſurvives, but dies alſo before any Diſtribution. *Mich.* 1719. 2 *Vern.* 707.

Lord Chancellor directed the Diſtribution to be made to the Executors of the Wife, and not to thoſe of the Huſband; repaying to the Huſband's Executors what he had advanced for Contribution.

The Huſband's paying the Contribution-Money did not alter the Property of the Debt, but it remained a Choſe in Action, and ſurvived to the Wife.

The Plaintiff brought an Action of Debt againſt the Defendant for 800*l.* wherein the Plaintiff declared, that *William Donalſon* in his Life-time, *viz.* the 6th of *May*, 1704, by his Bond then dated, obliged himſelf, his Heirs, *&c.* to the Plaintiff *Tully*, and one *Philip Ruſby*, whom the Plaintiff ſurvived, in the ſaid Sum of 800*l.* *&c.* with Condition, that if the Heirs, *&c.* of the ſaid *William* ſhould pay to the ſaid Plaintiff *Tully* and *Philip*, or the Survivor of them, or the Executors, *&c.* of the Survivor of them, 400*l.* within two Months after the Death of the ſaid *William*, in Caſe one *Martha Latimer* ſhould marry the ſaid *William*, and ſhould happen to ſurvive him; in Truſt for the Benefit and Behoof of the ſaid *Martha*, her Executors, *&c.* then the Obligation ſhould be void, *&c.* and the Plaintiff in Fact ſays, that after the making the ſaid Bond, the ſaid *Martha* married the ſaid *William Donalſon*, and that after the ſaid Marriage, the ſaid *Philip Ruſby* died, and the Plaintiff ſurvived him; and that the ſaid *William* made his Will, and appointed the Defendants his Executors; and afterwards, the ſaid Will not being revoked, died; and the ſaid *Martha* ſurvived him, and is yet alive: and that after the Death of the ſaid *William Donalſon*, the Defendant *Frances* proved the ſaid Will in due Form of Law; that the ſaid *Frances* and *Chriſtopher*, or either of them, did not pay to the Plaintiff the ſaid 400*l.* within two Months after the Death of the ſaid *William*, according to the ſaid Condition, whereby the Bond became forfeited; and the Action aroſe to the Plaintiff, to demand of the ſaid Defendants the ſaid 800*l.* but the Defendants the ſaid 800*l.* though often requeſted, have not yet paid, *&c.* *James Tully* v. *Frances Sparks* and *Chriſtopher May*, Executors of *William Donalſon.*

The Defendants, after praying Oyer of the Bond and Condition, which was granted, plead in Bar, that the ſaid *William Donalſon*, after making the Bond, for ſeven Years, before and after that Time, exerciſed the Trade of a Biſcuit Baker, and got his Living thereby, and became indebted to Sundries in the Sum of 200*l.* and more, and became a Bankrupt, and was declared ſuch by the Commiſſioners, and had his Certificate allowed.

This Caſe was learnedly argued both for the Plaintiff and Defendant, and the Cauſe coming on in *Michaelmas* Term 1728, *Judgement was given by the whole Court*

upon the Merits, that the Plaintiff's Debt was not barred by the Matter compriſed in the Plea, becauſe it was not within the 7 Geo. I. *Cap.* 31.

In the Matter of James King, *a Bankrupt, on the Part of* Ann King *his Wife.*

The ſaid *Ann King*, by her Petition in *January* 1742, ſet forth, that on the 16th of *Feb.* 1731, by Articles tripartite made before her Marriage with *James King*, between *James King* the elder, and the Bankrupt, of the firſt Part; *James Sutton*, and the ſaid *Ann King*, by the Name of *Ann Sutton*, his Daughter, of the ſecond Part, and *Robert Sutton* and *John Complin*, of the third Part; reciting the intended Marriage, it was, amongſt other Things, covenanted and agreed, that the ſame *James Sutton* ſhould, within three Months after the Marriage, pay the ſaid *James King* the younger 1000*l.* as her Marriage Portion; and if *James* and *Ann* ſhould have Iſſue living at the Death of *James Sutton*, that then his Heirs, *&c.* ſhould pay to the ſaid *James King* the younger, the further Sum of 1000*l.* if he ſhould be then living; but if *King* ſhould die before the laſt 1000*l.* became payable to him, then the ſame ſhould in like Manner be paid to the ſaid *Robert Sutton* and *John Complin*, &c. in Truſt, to place out the ſame at Intereſt, on ſuch Securities as the Truſtees, with the ſaid *Ann King*, ſhould approve of, and ſhould pay the Intereſt to be made thereof to her, during her Life; and after her Deceaſe, for the Maintenance and Education of the Children of the ſaid *James* and *Ann King*, till they ſhould attain twenty-one, and then to be paid to them in ſuch Parts and Proportions as the ſaid *James* and *Ann King* ſhould appoint; and for Default of ſuch Appointment, to be divided equally between them.

And in Caſe they had no Iſſue, then to ſuch Perſon or Perſons as the ſaid *James King* the younger ſhould by Deed or Will give or appoint the ſame unto; and in Default thereof, the ſame was to be paid to the Executors or Adminiſtrators of the ſaid *James King*.

And by the ſame Articles, *James King* the younger covenanted, that if he received the ſaid 1000*l.* payable after *James Sutton's* Death according to ſuch Covenant, that then the Heirs, *&c.* of the ſaid *James King* the younger, would, within three Months after his Deceaſe, pay to the ſaid *Robert Complin* and *John Sutton*, &c. 1000*l.* to be by them employed in ſuch Manner and Form, and for ſuch Uſes, Intents, and Purpoſes as were before expreſſed and limited, touching the 1000*l.* payable after the Death of *James Sutton*.

The Articles were executed by all Parties, and the Marriage ſoon after took Effect.

In *January* 1739, *James Sutton*, the Father died; and *James* and *Ann King* having Iſſue a Daughter named *Ann*, who was then living, *James King* became entitled to the 1000*l.* after *James Sutton's* Death, and the Executors of *Sutton* accordingly paid him the ſame; and he gave them a Diſcharge for it.

In *January* 1741, *Robert Sutton*, one of the Truſtees, died; and a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy iſſued againſt *James King*, and he was duly found a Bankrupt, and his Eſtate was aſſigned to *Edward Grace*, *Thomas Garaway*, and *Timothy Denham*.

That ſhe apprehended that *John Complin*, the ſurviving Truſtee, ought to be allowed the 1000*l.* ſo paid to her Huſband *James King*, by *Sutton's* Executors, in the Nature of a Debt under the Commiſſion, by Virtue of the Covenant in the Articles, and that a proportionable Part of *King's* Eſtate, in proportion to what was to be paid to his other Creditors, might be paid to the Truſtees, to be diſpoſed in ſuch Manner as might anſwer the Intention of the ſaid Articles.

That ſhe had applied to *Complin*, and had requeſted him to prove the ſaid Debt of 1000*l.* before the Commiſſioners, and to be admitted a Creditor for the ſame; but that he pretended, though his Name was mentioned as a Truſtee in the Articles, yet that he had never executed them; and refuſed to act in the Truſt, whereby ſhe and her Daughter were in Danger of being totally deprived of the Benefit of the 1000*l.* intended as a Proviſion for her by the ſaid Articles.

She therefore prayed his Lordſhip, that ſhe might be at Liberty to name a new Truſtee in *Complin's* room; and that ſuch new Truſtee might be admitted a Creditor under the ſaid Commiſſion for the ſaid 1000*l.* and might be paid a Dividend

in Proportion with the Reſt of *James King's* Creditors, and that the Money to be received by ſuch new Truſtee, by Virtue of ſuch Dividend, might be placed out at Intereſt, in ſuch Manner as that ſhe might receive the Intereſt thereof during her Life, in Caſe ſhe ſurvived her Huſband; and that the principal Monies to be received for ſuch Dividend might go and be paid to ſuch Child or Children of her by *James King*, as ſhould happen to be living at the Death of the Survivor of them, in Caſe there ſhould be any ſuch Iſſue; and in ſuch Manner as was directed by the Articles; or that his Lordſhip would make ſuch other Order, as to him would ſeem meet.

And on the 21 *Jan.* 1742, this Petition came on to be heard before his Lordſhip, and was learnedly argued by Counſel on both Sides: And the Caſes of *ex parte Cazalet*, *Holland* and *Calliford*, *Tully* and *Sparks*, were cited; and on the firſt Hearing, his Lordſhip gave the Gentlemen who were Counſel for the ſaid *Ann King*, further Time to ſpeak to it, and in the mean Time to ſearch for Precedents; and upon this Petition coming on again before his Lordſhip, and no other Precedents to the Point appearing, his Lordſhip was pleaſed to be of Opinion, that he could not relieve the Petitioner *Ann King*; and therefore he ordered ſuch Petition to be diſmiſſed.

Debts due to, and from the Wife, when ſingle.

MILES brought Debt againſt Huſband and Wife, upon a Bond entered into by the Woman when ſingle. The Defendants jointly plead in the Bar, that the Plaintiff ought not to have his Action, *&c.* and ſay, that after the Intermarriage, *Williams* the Huſband became a Bankrupt, and a Commiſſion iſſued againſt him, and he ſubmitted, and in all Things conformed himſelf to the Statute of the 4 *Anne*, and to all other Statutes relating to Bankrupts; and therefore the aforeſaid *John* and *Eleanor*, by Virtue of the aforeſaid Statute, ſay, that the Action aforeſaid aroſe to the ſaid *Miles*, before the ſaid *John Williams* became Bankrupt; and that they were ready to verify, and therefore they demanded Judgment, if the ſaid *Miles* ought to maintain his Action. The Plaintiff demurred, and ſhewed for Cauſe, that the Debt ariſing upon the Bond made by the Wife ſolely, was not diſcharged by the Statute mentioned in the Defendant's Plea; and alſo that the Plea ought to have concluded to the Country. The Defendants joined in Demurrer. And after ſeveral Arguments in this Caſe, *Parker* Chief Juſtice, having ſtated the Record at large, delivered the Reſolution of the Court. *Miles* v. *Williams & Ux.*

The two great Queſtions which have been made in this Caſe are theſe:

1. Whether this, being a Bond given by the Wife *dum ſola*, be ſuch a Debt as ſhall be diſcharged by the Bankruptcy of the Huſband, by Virtue of the Statute of 4 *Anne*, Cap. 17. mentioned in the Plea?

2. Whether the Defendants have well concluded their Plea or not; it being to the Judgment of the Court, and not the Country?

As to the firſt we are all of Opinion that it is a Debt within the Act.

The Words of the Clauſe upon which it depends, are, *That the Bankrupt ſhall be diſcharged from all Debts by him due and owing, at the Time he became Bankrupt*; and then in Caſe he be ſued for any ſuch Debt, the Act directs, that he ſhall, and may plead in general, that the Cauſe of Action did accrue before he became a Bankrupt. S. 7.

Upon theſe Words the immediate Queſtion is, whether this was a Debt due, and owing by the Huſband, at the Time he became Bankrupt?

It was ſaid, and, I think, admitted at the Bar, *That a Debt due by the Wife, and one due to the Wife, dum ſola*, muſt fall under the ſame Conſideration.

This is very reaſonable, and therefore I have conſidered how far a Debt due to the Wife would be within this Act, to be aſſigned by the Commiſſioners of Bankruptcy. And in Order to underſtand this, it is neceſſary to go back to the former Acts.

And thoſe of 13 *Eliz.* Cap. 7. and 1 *Jac.* I. Cap. 15. give the Commiſſioners Power over the Bankrupt's Body, Lands, *&c.* and to aſſign all Debts due, or to be

due, to and for the Benefit of the Bankrupt, and the ſame to be recovered in the Name of the Aſſignees.

Now I take the Intention of theſe Laws to have been, that the Bankrupt having been guilty of a Fraud ſhould not be truſted any more with the Management of his Eſtate, *&c.* So that upon this Intention, all thoſe Effects and Debts, which he could take in, or turn into Money, the Aſſignees were deſigned to have in as full a Manner, either by Action or otherwiſe, and that in their own Names.

The beſt Rule of conſtruing Acts of Parliament, is by the common Law, and by the Courſe which that obſerved in like Caſes of its own, before the Act.

Thus it is in the Statute *de Donis*, which enacts, that Tenant in Tail *non habeat poteſtatem alienandi Tenementa*, to prevent their coming to the Iſſue; and that a Fine levied by him, *ipſo jure ſit nullus*. Now,

The Effects of this Statute being a Diſability to alien to the Prejudice of others, therefore the Law ranks the Perſon incapacitated thereby, *with Biſhops, and other Eccleſiaſtical Perſons, and with Huſbands*, who were by the Common Law diſabled to alien to the Prejudice of their Succeſſors and Wives.

And, therefore, though the Words be, that the Tenant in Tail ſhall not have Power to alien, and that his *Fine* ſhall be void, yet it has been conſtrued, *that a Fine by Tenant in Tail is not merely void, but makes a Diſcontinuance*, thereby putting the Iſſue to his *Formedon*; and that other Alienations either put the Iſſue to his Action, or allow of his Entry, juſt as the Law ſtood before in Relation to Biſhops, *&c.*

At Common Law it is a general Rule, *that no body can have an Action but a Creditor*, or, if he be dead, *his Repreſentative:* But there are two Caſes wherein this Rule fails, *viz.* in the Caſe of Forfeiture, and of an Aſſignment to the King. For though a *Choſe in Action* cannot be aſſigned to a common Perſon, yet it may to the King. And in both theſe Caſes, the King, or his Grantee or Aſſignee, may ſue for theſe Duties in their own Name, 21 *Hen.* VII. 19. Though generally the Grantee ſued in the King's Name; but that was only in order to take Advantage of the King's Prerogative.

Now let us ſee, how far the Wife's Debts were liable in theſe Caſes.

In the Caſe of Forfeiture, as by Outlawry, *&c.* the Debts of the Wife were always extended and ſeized.

The Caſe of Aſſignment of Debts to the King, in *Hob.* 2. 253. is an Authority in Point; and notwithſtanding the 7 *Jac.* I. Cap 15. which makes Aſſignment of Debts void, other than ſuch as grew due originally to the King's Debtor *bonâ fide*. For the Purpoſe of that Law was, that no Debtor of the King ſhould procure another Man's Debt to be aſſigned, which was the common Practice. But this ſays the Book, is his own Debt, though not to his own Uſe, which he may himſelf releaſe and diſcharge, and by the ſame Reaſon may aſſign. This proves two Things.

Firſt, That the Huſband might aſſign theſe Debts by the common Law.

Secondly, That he was not reſtrained from doing it, by the Statute, becauſe they were the Huſband's own Debts.

This Reaſon concludes to the Caſe at Bar.

Firſt, As it is the Huſband's own Debt within the Words of the Act.

Secondly, That as the Huſband might aſſign it, *ergo*, ſo might the Commiſſioners.

Beſides, it is to no Manner of Purpoſe, and can ſerve no good End, to ſay, that ſuch Debts are not aſſignable: For if they ſhould be left in the Huſband, as ſoon as he recovers them, the Commiſſioners muſt have the Money. and apply it to the Uſe of the Creditors.

But in Order to confine the Senſe of the Words, *Debts due and owing to him*, it has been objected,

Firſt, That the Statute does not extend to Debts due to a Bankrupt, as Executor.

Reſponſ. This is true; but it is for this particular Reaſon, becauſe they are appropriated to pay the Debts of the Teſtator: And if they were aſſigned, it would be a Wrong, *viz.* a *Devaſtavit*.

Secondly

Secondly, It has been objected, that the Statute does not extend to Debts due to the Bankrupt jointly with another.

Reſp. The Caſe cited for that Purpoſe from 1 *Lev.* 17. is not determined; ſuch Debt might be aſſigned to the King by any one of the Creditors; and ſo it is adjudged, *Mich.* 19 *Hen.* VI. And it would be forfeited by the Outlawry of one.

However, that Caſe is not before us. Thus far is plain, that a Debt due from him and another would be within this Act of 4 *Anne*, for it is ſo declared by the declaratory Act of 10 *Anne*, which provides at the ſame Time, that the Diſcharge of the Bankrupt ſhall not extend to diſcharge the other joint Debtor. Cap. 15 S. 3.

But this of a Huſband and Wife is a different Caſe; for it is his Debt, as he is one with her.

But it is contended, that the Bankruptcy ought not to give the Huſband a better Right to his Wife's Debt, and bar her of her Contingency by Survivorſhip.

Reſp. It does not give him a better Right; for his Releaſe for a Conſideration to himſelf alone would have barred her of the Contingency; and this is a Conſideration in Law, and amounts to the ſame Thing.

Beſides, that is anſwered by the Fiction of Law whereby the Statute of 1 *Jac.* Cap. 15. and this Statute has made it as a Debt, and new Security to the Aſſignees. Suppoſe a Bond was made to *A.* in Truſt for *B.* who becomes a Bankrupt, the Aſſignees may bring the Action in their own Name, though B. muſt have brought it in the Name of his Truſtee.

Objected. The Huſband muſt join with his Wife in this Action, but the Aſſignees cannot do it.

This is anſwered as before, and by the Caſes of Forfeiture and Aſſignment to the King. But to put another Caſe:

Suppoſe a Bill of Exchange be made to the Wife, *dum ſola*, the Huſband may aſſign it, and the Aſſignee ſhall bring the Action in his own Name.

This Reaſoning holds ſtronger, in the Caſe of Debts due from the Wife; for,

Firſt, Certainly it is the Huſband's Debt, and the Action muſt be brought in the *Debet* and *Detinet*. It is admitted to be the Huſband's Debt after Judgement; and it were hard to ſay, that a Judgment of Law charges a Man with a Debt, who was not chargeable with it, when that Judgment was given againſt him.

Secondly, If the Intent of that Act be conſidered, and the Queſtion aſked, *Cui bono*? it will appear ſtill ſtronger. The Perſons concerned in this Matter, are *Firſt*, The Bankrupt; *Secondly*, the Creditors; *Thirdly*, the Wife.

As to the Bankrupt, if an Action be brought againſt him on ſuch Bond, what Execution can the Plaintiff have? If he takes a *Fieri facias*, or *Elegit*, as ſoon as he finds Goods or Lands, the Commiſſioners ought to ſeize them; this would be wholly in effectual; and if he takes a *Capias*, it will only ſerve to lay the Bankrupt up in Priſon, when all his Eſtate wherewith he ſhould make Satisfaction, and deliver himſelf, is taken out of his Power. And that is the Reaſon of his being diſcharged, *viz.* becauſe his Ability to pay is entirely taken from him.

And this diſtinguiſhes it from the Caſe of an Executor, and ſhews that he ought not to be diſcharged as to the Teſtator's Debts, for he retains his Ability to pay them, by keeping the Effects which he has as Executor; and the Commiſſioners cannot meddle with them, becauſe they are appropriated.

It was inſiſted at the Bar, that he ought to be diſcharged from all his Debts, becauſe he is not only obliged to part with all his Eſtate, liable to pay thoſe Debts, but all whatſoever wherewith he might pay his Debts; as for the Purpoſe, *Copyhold Lands, which are liable to no Execution.*

Secondly, As to the Creditor:

It cannot be for his Benefit that this Debt ſhould not be within the Act; for the Bankrupt's whole Eſtate will be otherwiſe diſpoſed of, and his Action againſt the Bankrupt can be worth nothing; but if this Debt be within the Act, then may he come in for his Dividend.

The Conſequence of the contrary Opinion is, *that you take from him every Thing wherewith his Debts may be paid, and at the ſame Time will not let him in for a Share.*

Thirdly,

Thirdly, As to the Wife:

It will be a Diſcharge to her, at leaſt a temporary one; *viz.* during the Huſband's Life. But though it be not neceſſary to give any Opinion upon that, yet I think it will amount to a perfect Releaſe, and the Wife will be diſcharged for ever.

But no Harm can ariſe from this, for the Creditor is ſuppoſed to have had his Dividend, and the Debt is paid in Conſideration of Law.

A Caſe may poſſibly be put, where a Woman being in Debt may make over all her Effects in Truſt, and then marry a Bankrupt, and by that diſcharge all her Debts, and yet preſerve her Eſtate; but that would be a fraudulent Conveyance, as againſt Creditors, *quoad* as much of the Eſtate as would ſatisfy their Debts, and for that they might have Remedy.

It was objected, that this Diſcharge is a perſonal Privilege, and not communicable to the Wife.

Reſp. It is a neceſſary Conſequence that it muſt extend to her, becauſe every Thing in the Huſband's Power is aſſignable, and all her Eſtate is in his Power.

1 Inſt. 46. b. *If the Huſband be poſſeſſed in a Term for Years in the Right of his Wife, it may be ſold on a* Fi. Fa. *and yet it is not actually transferred to the Huſband by Intermarriage.*

For theſe Reaſons, *we are all of Opinion, that this is the Huſband's Debt, within the Meaning of the Statute.*

As to the ſecond Queſtion, *viz.* whether the Plea be good or not? We are likewiſe all of Opinion, that it is ill, *not to conclude to the Country.*

A Liberty of Pleading generally is given to the Bankrupt, and ſo he may avoid the Hazard of pleading ſpecially; but then he muſt take upon him the Proof of his Conformity to the Statute in every Particular: Or if he thinks fit to plead the Matter ſpecially, then he muſt ſet forth every Point; and by it he has every Advantage againſt the Plaintiff, that he muſt reply to one Particular only, upon which Iſſue muſt be taken. Here the Defendant has pleaded the Matter ſpecially, but not ſet forth the Whole, and therefore it is ill for that Reaſon; for by the expreſs Words of the Act, this is to be pleaded, ſo as that the whole Merits may be tried.

There are ſeveral Caſes at common Law, where a Man ſhall conclude his Plea to the Country, though there be no Affirmative and Negative, to prevent the Inconvenience that would ariſe by going on to a Replication, as in 33 *H.* VI. 21. *to a Fine, quod Partes finis nihil habuerunt; & de hoc ponit ſe ſupra Patriam.*

So in Dower, *ne unques ſeiſie de Dower, & de hoc*, &c.

And the Reaſon of this is, for that it would be inconvenient to go on to a Replication, becauſe to reply generally would leave it too large and comprehenſive, and to reply any particular Kind of Eſtate, would be too narrow, and conſequently immaterial.

This Statute has found a new general Iſſue in this Caſe; and this was the Foundation of Judgement in *Bird* and *Lacy*'s Caſe, *Mich.* 6 *Anne*, *C. B. Rot.* 321. that a Plea upon this Act was well concluded to the Country; and if ſo, it cannot conclude to the Court.

It may be obſerved on the Statute of Sewers, 23 *Hen.* III. Cap. 5. that by theſe Words of that Act, a general Replication is expreſſly given, to avoid the Forcing the Plaintiff to a ſingle Point; and ſo the Miſchief which would be in this Caſe is prevented; thus it muſt have been in this Act, if it had not been the Intention of it to make the Plea a general Iſſue.

For this Fault in the Plea, which is ſhewn for Cauſe of Demurrer, and which would put a Difficulty upon the Plaintiff, not intended by the Statute, Judgement muſt be given for the Plaintiff.

Boſwill v. *Brander.* 1 *Peer Will.* 458. Caſe 131. at the *Rolls.*

A *Feme ſole* is a Mortgagee in Fee for 800*l.* and marries a Tradeſman, who becoming a Bankrupt, a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy is taken out againſt him, and the Commiſſioners aſſign over all his Eſtate, real and perſonal; afterwards the Huſband dies, and the Writings relating to this Mortgage being in the Aſſignees' Hands, the Widow of the Bankrupt brings a Bill in Equity againſt the Aſſignees, for theſe Writings, and to have the Benefit of the Mortgage.

This Cauſe came on to be heard, and, for its Difficulty, was ordered to be

ſpoke to again, when his Honour delivered his Opinion ſolemnly for the Plaintiff, the Wife.

But afterwards, being diſſatisfied with that Opinion, he ordered the Decree to be ſtayed, and to be attended again by Counſel.

Whereupon his Honour gave his Opinion, that if there had been any Articles before the Marriage, purporting, that this Mortgage Money ſhould continue in the Wife, as her Proviſion, or ſhould be aſſigned in Truſt for her, there would have been a ſpecifick *Lien* upon the Mortgage, and have preſerved it from the Bankruptcy.

Alſo it might have been a Matter of different Conſideration, if the Aſſignees had been Plaintiffs in Equity, and deſired the Aid thereof, to ſtrip an unfortunate Widow of all that ſhe had in the World; towards the doing of which, Equity would hardly have lent any Aſſiſtance; becauſe the Aſſignees claiming under the Bankrupt Huſband, could be in no better Plight than the Huſband would have been; and if the Huſband had in Equity ſued for the Money, or elſe prayed that the Mortgage might be foreclоſed, Equity, probably, would not have compelled the Mortgageor to have paid the Money to the Huſband, without his making ſome Proviſion for his Wife, by an Application to the Court againſt the Huſband, and the Mortgageor might have prevented the Payment of the Money to the Huſband, unleſs ſome Proviſion were made for her.

But in the preſent Caſe, the Widow was Plaintiff againſt the Aſſignees, ſo that ſhe, and not the Creditors, ſought the Aid of Equity.

And here being in the Mortgage Deed, a Covenant to pay the Mortgage Money to the Wife, this Debt, or *Choſe in Action*, was well aſſigned by the Commiſſioners to the Aſſignees, and veſted in them, like the Caſe of *Miles* and *Williams*, laſt cited, where a Bond made to the Wife, *dum ſola*, was adjudged to be liable to the Huſband's Bankruptcy, and aſſignable by the Commiſſioners.

Wherefore if the Right of the Debt was veſted in the Aſſignees, as plainly it was, though the legal Eſtate of the Inheritance of the Lands in Mortgage continued in the Wife, yet this was not material; it being no more than a Truſt for the Aſſignees, like the common Caſe where there is a Mortgage in Fee, and the Mortgagee dies; here the Mortgage Money belonging to the Executors, though the Heir takes the legal Eſtate by Deſcent, yet he is but a Truſtee for the Executor, for the Truſt of the Mortgage muſt follow the Property of the Debt, elſe the Mortgageor would be in a very hard Caſe, liable to be ſued by the Aſſignees of the Commiſſioners upon the Covenant; and alſo in an Ejectment by the Wife of the Mortgagee; whereas the latter Suit would be enjoined in Equity.

Then it was inſiſted, that here were Articles entered into before the Marriage of the Bankrupt and his Wife, by which the Huſband covenanted to ſettle the Wife, in the Manor of *Dale*, or to leave her 1000*l.* within three Months after his Death.

But in this Agreement it appeared, that the Huſband had his Election all his Life-time, and that if the Wife had brought her Bill in Equity againſt the Huſband, ſhe could not have compelled him to do the one or other; neither could ſhe, upon ſuch Bill, or otherwiſe, have compelled him to give any farther or better Security for the Payment of this 1000*l.* becauſe ſhe had that Security which ſhe at firſt agreed to take, and the Court could not better it againſt her own Agreement.

But upon another Point, *viz.* as to 200*l.* Part of the Wife's Portion, on a Note given by the Huſband at his Marriage, ſignifying his Conſent that the Wife ſhould have this 200*l.* the Court held the ſame was ſpecifically bound thereby; ſo that with Reſpect to this only, the Plaintiff was relieved, and the Bill, as to the Reſt, diſmiſſed.

Of the Rights which are veſted in the Bankrupt's Children by Virtue of Marriage-Settlement, and Truſtees for ſupporting contingent Remainders.

IF a Man before Marriage with his Wife makes a Settlement, or enters into Articles with Truſtees to make ſuch Settlement upon his Wife, and conveys, or agrees to convey, ſuch Eſtate to Truſtees, to the Uſe of himſelf or his Aſſigns,

for the Term of his Life, without Impeachment of Waſte; and, after the Determination of that Eſtate, to the Uſe and Behoof of *A. B.* and *C. D.* and their Heirs during the Life of the Huſband, upon Truſt, to preſerve the contingent Uſes and Eſtate therein after limited, from being barred, deſtroyed, or prevented; and for that Purpoſe to make Entries and bring Actions as Occaſion ſhall require; but, nevertheleſs, to permit and ſuffer the Huſband and his Aſſigns, during his Life, to receive and take the Rents, Iſſues, and Profits of the ſame Premiſes to his and their own Uſes; and from and after the Deceaſe of the Huſband, to the Uſe of the Wife for Life; and afterwards to the Uſe of the firſt and other Sons of their Bodies according to Priority, and their Heirs Male; and for Default of ſuch Iſſue, to the Daughters and their Heirs equally; with proper Proviſions for raiſing Portions for Daughters and younger Children, as is uſual in Marriage Settlements; though the Remainder in Fee is limited to the Bankrupt, for Want of Iſſue Male or Female; yet if ſuch Perſon becomes a Bankrupt, and has a Wife and Children, or Children and no Wife, though this is an entailed Eſtate, yet it is not ſuch an Eſtate as he can lawfully or equitably bar by a Fine or common Recovery, and conſequently he will be only Tenant for Life, and his Wife will enjoy the Jointure, and his Children his Eſtate after his Death; and the Creditors cannot defeat ſuch an Eſtate.

But if he dies without Children, and becomes a Bankrupt, and there are no Remainders over, but the Remainder in Fee is in him, *Query*, whether a Court of Equity would not, after confirming his Wife's Jointure, direct and enable the Truſtees, in Conjunction with him, to bar the Eſtate Tail, for the Benefit of his Creditors: But there have been Inſtances where Truſtees have joined with the Huſband, and defeated the legal Eſtate by a Recovery; but Acts of this Kind have been always looked upon as the higheſt Breaches of Truſt; and if a Purchaſer was to buy the Eſtate, or a Mortgagee to lend any Money upon it, with Notice of the Truſt, he would be unſafe in ſo doing. And as this is a Matter of great Conſequence to Families, I ſhall for that Reaſon cite the following Caſes.

See the ſubſequent Caſe of *Baſſet* v. *Chapman*.

Pye v. *George*, 1 *Peer Will.* Rep. 128. *Salk.* 680. *Mich.* 1710.

It was declared by the Lord Keeper *Harcourt*, that where there were Truſtees appointed by Will to preſerve contingent Remainders, and they, before the Birth of a Son, joined in a Conveyance to deſtroy the Remainders, this was a plain Breach of Truſt, and any Perſon taking under ſuch Conveyance, if voluntarily, or having Notice, ſhould be liable to the ſame Truſts.

And though it was objected, that this had been only *obiter* ſaid in Equity, and that there never was any Precedent of a Decree in ſuch a Caſe:

Lord Keeper ſaid, it was ſo very plain and reaſonable, that if there was no Precedent in this Caſe, he would make one.

But this was the principal Caſe, which was, that there was a Son born before the Conveyance by the Truſtees, and the Eſtate being in Mortgage, the Son came into Equity, after the Death of Tenant for Life, to redeem.

Agreeably to what was thus declared by Lord *Harcourt*, it has been ſince expreſſly decreed by Lord Chancellor *King*, aſſiſted by Lord *Raymond* and Chief Baron *Reynolds*, in the Caſe of *Manſell verſ. Manſell*, *December* 1732, hereafter mentioned; which was the Caſe of a voluntary Settlement, and where the Court unanimouſly delivered it as their Opinion, that Nothing in common Juſtice, Senſe, and Reaſon, could be a plainer Breach of Truſt, than that thoſe who were appointed Truſtees, to the Intent to preſerve the Eſtate to the firſt Son, and for that Purpoſe only, ſhould directly contrary to their Truſt, join in the Deſtruction of the Settlement.

But where there is Tenant for Life, Remainder to the firſt Son, *&c.* and no Truſtees to preſerve contingent Remainders, in ſuch Caſe, if Tenant for Life by Fine or Feoffment deſtroys the Remainders, there being no Truſtee, there can be, conſequently, no Breach of Truſt; and this being the Law, Chancery will not interpoſe.

But then as this was a Hardſhip at Law, to prevent which the Method of appointing Truſtees was invented, ſo it is reaſonable that the Truſtees, when they let in this Hardſhip by violating the Truſt repoſed in them, ſhould themſelves be liable for the ſame; but if the Conveyance be voluntary, or if there be Notice of the Truſt, ſuch Truſt ſhall follow the Land.

One after Marriage makes a voluntary Settlement of his Lands to himſelf for Life, Remainder to Truſtees to ſupport contingent Remainders, Remainder to his firſt, *&c.* Son in Tail ſucceſſively, Remainder to himſelf in Fee; and contracting Debts, he after makes a Conveyance of his Eſtate to other Truſtees, for Payment of theſe Debts. *Trin.* Term. 1717. *Baſſet* v. *Clapham*, 1 *Peer Will.* 358.

The Creditors bring a Bill, and, *int' al*, inſiſt, that the Truſtees for preſerving contingent Remainders ſhould join in the Sale to deſtroy the contingent Remainders: And this came on by Conſent before Sir *Joſeph Jekyl*, who took Time to conſider of it, alledging, that though in the Caſe of Sir *Thomas Tippin*, where Truſtees had joined in cutting off Remainders created by a voluntary Settlement, the Court, on a Bill brought by a remote Relation, had refuſed to puniſh them, as diſtinguiſhing betwixt a voluntary Settlement, and one made on a valuable Conſideration; yet he had not known a Precedent where the Court ever decreed the Truſtees to join in deſtroying the contingent Remainders; this being the Reverſe of the Purpoſe for which they were at firſt inſtituted. *Tippin* v. *Pigot*, *vide poſtea*.

But this Cauſe coming on in *Auguſt* 1717, and a Precedent being ſhewn where ſuch a Decree was pronounced, his Honour decreed, that the Truſtees ſhould join to deſtroy the contingent Remainders, and be indemnified, it being at the Suit of the Creditors, and for raiſing of Money for Payment of Debts.

NOTE, Sir *Thomas Tippin*'s Caſe was, where, upon a Marriage, Settlement was made by a third Perſon to the Uſe of the Huſband for ninety Years, Remainder to Truſtees, during the Life of the Huſband, to ſupport contingent Remainders; Remainder to the Wife for Life, Remainder to the Firſt, *&c.* Son of the Marriage, Remainder to the Heirs of the Body of the Huſband, Remainder to the right Heirs of the Huſband: There was no Iſſue of the Marriage, and the Remainder in Fee being contingent, in Regard the Limitation to the Huſband was for Years only, and the Eſtate not moving from the Huſband (for if it had, the Remainder limited to the right Heirs of the Huſband, would have been the old Reverſion) the Truſtees joined to deſtroy this contingent Remainder.

And on this Caſe being cited, it was ſaid by the Maſter of the *Rolls*, that if a Son had been afterwards born, it would have been a Breach of Truſt; but this Remainder to the right Heirs of the Huſband, being a remote Limitation, and not within the Conſideration of the Settlement, and voluntary, Equity would not puniſh it as a Breach of Truſt.

This Cauſe came on, upon an Appeal to my Lord Chancellor *King*, from the Decree of the *Maſter of the Rolls*. *Trin.* Term, 1732.

Edward Vaughan ſeiſed in Fee in 1683, deviſed Lands to his Siſter *Dorothy*, afterwards the Plaintiff's Mother, for Life, Remainder to Truſtees to preſerve contingent Remainders, Remainder to the Uſe of her firſt, and other Sons in Tail Male, Remainder to the Uſe of his Couſin *Edward Manſell* in Fee, and charges the Eſtate with a Debt of 1200*l.* and dies. *Manſell*, v. *Manſell.*

The Plaintiff's Mother intermarried with Sir *Edward Manſell*, and in 1685, they, with the Remainder-man in Fee, joined in a Feoffment, with a Covenant to levy a Fine to Truſtees to the Uſe of the Plaintiff's Father in Fee; and this is expreſſed to be to the Intent that the Fee ſimple might be veſted in him, for the raiſing of Money for the Payment of the Debts of *Edward Vaughan* the Teſtator, whoſe Inheritance it was, by demiſing, ſelling, or mortgaging the Eſtate, or any Part thereof, and for other good Cauſes and Conſiderations; a Fine is levied accordingly at the grand Seſſions in *Caermarthenſhire*, where the Lands lay. About a Year after, the Truſtees to preſerve contingent Remainders, reciting the Will, Feoffment, and Fine, convey the whole Eſtate by Leaſe and Releaſe to the Plaintiff's Father in Fee, *Dorothy* being then with Child, and then the Plaintiff is born; after, the Father makes the Plaintiff Tenant for Life, *&c.* and then dies.

The Plaintiff brought his Bill to have the Benefit of Mr. *Vaughan*'s Will, and inſiſted on the Breach of Truſt; and that the Parties who claim under the Fine and Feoffment, being Parties to the Breach of Truſt, ought not to take Advantage of it.

The Defendant in his Anſwer inſiſted on the Fine and Feoffment.

The *Maſter of the Rolls* decreed for the Plaintiff for ſo much as was not alienated *bonâ fide*; and this Decree was confirmed in *Mich.* Vacation, 6 *Geo.* II. by

Lord Chancellor *King*, aſſiſted by Lord Chief Juſtice *Raymond*, and Lord Chief Baron Reynolds, as before mentioned.

At the *Rolls*, *Mich.* 1698. *Parker* v. *Dyke.*

A Man had deviſed Lands, which were in Mortgage to be ſold, and the Surplus of the Money to be paid to his Daughter; the Daughter married a Man who ſoon after became a Bankrupt, and the Commiſſioners aſſigned this Intereſt of the Wife's. The Huſband died, and the Aſſignees brought this Bill againſt the Wife and Truſtees, to have the Land ſold, and the Surplus of the Money paid to them. But the Court would not aſſiſt in ſtripping the Wife, who was wholly unprovided for, of this Intereſt, but diſmiſſed the Bill.

Of Poſſibilities.

5 *Geo.* II. S. 1.

BY this Statute it is enacted, that the Bankrupt is to diſcover to the Commiſſioners upon Oath, ſuch Eſtate and Effects as he may have any Profit, or Poſſibility of Profit, Benefit, or Advantage whatſoever by.

1 *Peer Will.* 382.

And a Poſſibility is defined to be ſuch an uncertain Thing as may or may not happen; but it muſt be ſuch a Right, according to the Caſe of *Higden* and *Williamſon*, as a Perſon may lawfully depart withal, and which, by ſome Deed or Writing, he may have a Poſſibility one Time or other to enjoy.

But if a Bankrupt has Relations, who may poſſibly provide or not provide for him, as they ſhall think fit; this uncertain Poſſibility is no Part of the Bankrupt's Eſtate: and if he obtains his Certificate, will not paſs to his Creditors; becauſe he had it not in his Power to part with his Relation's Fortune, nor could he tell what his Will or Intention might be, or whether he would give him any Thing or no.

Hil. Term. 1701. *Taulſon* v. *Grout.* 2 *Vern.* Rep. 432.

William Davidſon having deviſed a Legacy of 600*l.* to his Son, payable at twenty-one, for which he had obtained a Decree, and 637*l.* reported due; before he received the Money he became a Bankrupt, and the Commiſſioners aſſigned the Legacy and Benefit of the Decree.

The Bill was brought by the Aſſignees to have the Benefit of the Decree; to which the Defendants, the Executors, demurred; inſiſting that a Legacy was not within the Compaſs or Proviſion of any of the Acts made againſt Bankrupts, to be aſſigned to the Creditors.

But the Demurrer was over-ruled; and ſaid, that the Act of Parliament ought to be taken in the moſt beneficial Senſe for the Advantage of the Creditors.

Of Intereſts which have been determined not to center in the Bankrupt.

Mich. 1690. *Moyſes* v. *Little.* 2 *Vern.* Rep. 194.

THE Defendant, upon Marriage of his Son, ſettles Lands upon himſelf for Life, Remainder to his Son for Life, *&c.* and covenants, during his own Life, to pay his Son 15*l. per Ann.* The Son becomes a Bankrupt; the Plaintiff, as an Aſſignee, brings the Bill againſt the Defendant, the Father, to have the Benefit of this Agreement, and to compel Payment of the 15*l. per Ann.*

Per Curiam: An Aſſignee, under a Statute of Bankrupt, is not entitled to have the Performance of an Agreement made with the Bankrupt; and that it was ſo adjudged in the Caſe of *Drake* and *the Mayor of Exeter*. And therefore diſmiſſed the Bill.

Coates, poſſeſſed of a Leaſe for Years, contracted with the Committee of the Company for a new Leaſe, and paid Part of the Fine; and, by *Coates*'s Conſent, a new Leaſe was made to *Moſſe* by the Company, and to him executed. *Coates* was at the Time of Treaty a Bankrupt. The Queſtion was, whether the Commiſſioners could aſſign the Leaſe to the Prejudice of *Moſſe*, and *Drake*'s Caſe was cited.

The Lord Keeper ordered that the Plea and Demurrer be ouſted, and the Benefit thereof ſaved till the Hearing; he doubted of the Leaſe: There were other Matters for the Benefit of *Moſſe* alſo in the Plea.

Of the Creditors, who are ſuch; and therein of proving their Debts, and how Notice of their Meeting is to be given; and of Debts due to the Crown.

EVERY one to whom the Bankrupt is indebted, either on Bonds and Notes, or by Book-Debts or ſimple Contracts, by Recognizances, Statute Staple, or Judgments, Specialities with Penalties, Attachments, and Securities where no Execution is ſued out, is a Creditor, and has a Right to a Share in the Bankrupt's Eſtate.

Creditors on Bonds or Notes, by Book-Debts or ſimple Contracts, are equally entitled to a Dividend under a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy, with Creditors by Judgment, Statute, *&c.* and Creditors that have Debts due to them payable at a future Day, may petition, or join in petitioning, for a Commiſſion. 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30, S. 22.

But Creditors upon contingent or uncertain Debts, or upon Bottomree Bonds, could not come in as Creditors, or prove their Debts, till ſuch Contingency happened, before paſſing the ſubſequent Act, *viz.*

And as Merchants and other Traders frequently lend Money on *Bottomree*, or at *Reſpondentia*, and cauſe their Veſſels with their Cargoes to be inſured; and where Commiſſions of Bankruptcy have iſſued againſt the Obligor, or the Aſſurer, *&c.* before the Loſs of the Ship or Goods has happened, it hath been made a Queſtion whether the Obligee, or the Aſſured, ſhould be let in to prove their Debts, or be admitted to have any Benefit under ſuch Commiſſion, which may be a Diſcouragement to Trade: For Remedy whereof, *it is enacted*, that from the 29th of *October*, 1746, the Obligee in any Bottomree or Reſpondentia Bond, and the Aſſured in any Policy of Inſurance made *bonâ fide* upon a valuable Conſideration, ſhall be admitted to claim; and after the Loſs or Contingency, to prove the Debt thereon, in like Manner as if the ſame had happened before the Iſſuing of the Commiſſion of Bankruptcy; and ſhall receive a proportionable Dividend with the other Creditors of the Bankrupt's Eſtate; and after the ſaid 29th of *October*, every Bankrupt ſhall be diſcharged from the Debt on ſuch Bond and Policy of Inſurances as aforeſaid, and ſhall have the Benefit of all the Statutes againſt Bankrupts, in like Manner as if ſuch Loſs or Contingency had happened, and the Money payable thereon had become payable before the Time of the iſſuing of ſuch Commiſſion. 19 *Geo.* II.

Creditors may come in within four Months after iſſuing the Commiſſion, and until a Dividend be made, and ſhall be at Liberty to prove their Debts under the Commiſſion, without paying any Contribution or Sum of Money whatſoever, for or on Account of ſuch Debt. 1 *Jac.* c. 15. S. 4.

Creditors, upon what Securities ſoever they be, come in equal, *unleſs* ſuch as have obtained actual Execution, or taken Pledges for their juſt Debts before the Bankruptcy. *Bacon's* Abr. 258.

A Creditor, though he hath Security, may come in and prove his Debt, becauſe poſſibly his Security may prove deficient; and every Creditor is to ſwear, whether he has a Security, or not; and if he has a Security, and inſiſts upon proving his Debt, he muſt deliver up the Security for the Benefit of the *Creditors at large, under the Commiſſion, unleſs* it be a joint Security for the Bankrupt and another Perſon; for then he may come in for his whole Debt under the Commiſſion, without being compelled to deliver up ſuch joint Security, as he is intitled to get in what he can from the Co-Security. 7 Vin. abr. pl. 8.

Where a Creditor proves a Debt under the Commiſſion, and alſo proceeds at Law for the Recovery thereof, and detains the Bankrupt in Cuſtody on the Action; his only Relief is to petition the Chancellor, that the Creditor or Plaintiff may make his Election, either to abide by the Commiſſion, or to proceed in his Action; whereupon he will be ordered to make ſuch Election within a limited Time, uſually about a Week; and whichever Remedy the Creditor chuſes, he will be at liberty to aſſent to, or diſſent from the Certificate: But if the Election be to proceed by Law, the Creditor muſt wave all Dividends under the Commiſſion. *See Greene's Spirit of the Bankrupt Laws.*

If a Man trade with a Bankrupt between the Act of Bankruptcy and the Commiſſion ſued out, whether by Delivery of Goods, or Payment of Money, without 7 Vin. Abr. 69 pl. 6.

without Notice of the Act of Bankruptcy, the Bankrupt keeping open Trade, ſuch Perſon ſhall come in as a Creditor for ſuch Goods or Money.

Special Caſes of Debts that may be proved under the Commiſſion.

2 *Vez.* Rep. 489. *ANNUITY.* Lord *Hardwicke* referred it to the Commiſſioners to ſettle the Value of an *Annuitant*'s Life, and that ſhe be admitted a Creditor for ſuch Valuation, and the Arrears of the Annuity, and not for the whole Purchaſe Money.

Apprentice. The Commiſſioners may allow a groſs Sum out of the Eſtate for binding him to another Maſter, but the Court alone can order him to be admitted a Creditor; accordingly, Lord Chancellors, *King*, *Talbot*, and *Hardwicke*, ordered an *Apprentice*, whoſe Maſter became a Bankrupt, to be admitted as a Creditor under the Commiſſion, on Account of the Apprentice-Fee received by the Maſter, only for the remaining Sum thereof, after deducting for the Time he lived with the Bankrupt.

Bail. If *A.* is Bail for *B.* either to bring his Body, or to pay the Condemnation Money, and *B.* becomes Bankrupt, he may come in as a Creditor.

If the Bail be liable, that is, if he has juſtified himſelf as ſuch, before his Principal becomes Bankrupt, though he be not *fixed* till *after*, yet it ſeems he is well entitled to make his Claim forthwith, and to *prove*, as ſoon as he has paid the Condemnation Money.

Children. A Child living with and maintained by a Parent, who receives the Earnings of the former, may be admitted a Creditor under her Father's Commiſſion, but with Caution:

Ex parte *Macklin* 2 *Vez.* 675. Thus, upon a Petition on the Part of Miſs *Macklin* to be let in as a Creditor on the Eſtate of her Father a Bankrupt, for the Money he had received from the Managers of the Threatres on her Account, offering an Allowance thereout for living with, and being maintained by him, during the Time of her acting upon the Stage: It was alledged on her Part, that the Court is ſo far from giving the Father all the Earnings of the Child, as not to ſuffer a Father to be eaſed of the Maintenance of a Child, who has a Fortune, but will let the whole Intereſt accumulate, and the Father maintain the Child, unleſs unable to do ſo.

The Lord Chancellor ſaid, he was under ſome Difficulty for the Sake of the Precedent; for if it is true, that this Queſtion is the ſame as it would have been between the Daughter and the Father, if he had not been a Bankrupt, and could anſwer to an Action for himſelf; whether after all this Tranſaction the Daughter could in an Action have recovered againſt the Father all this Money, as Money had and received to her Uſe? He ſaid, it might be dangerous in *London* to lay it down as a general Rule, that if a Father having ſeveral Children, who earn Money which he receives, becomes Bankrupt, every Child can come and claim his Debt for that Money ſo had and received while they lived together, and were Part of his Family. A Father frequently ſends out his Son to work as a Journeyman, and his Earnings are taken to be his Father's. Here, ſaid his Lordſhip, the Father, Mother, and Daughter were all Actors and lived together; the Father received the whole. It is extraordinary to ſay, that after a Length of Time, this ſhall be all called back, becauſe of an Act of Bankruptcy. He reſerved it therefore to the Commiſſioners to inquire, how much the Father received to the Child's Uſe, unleſs as to ſo much as was a Covenant with the Daughter herſelf.

Relations. Debts of near Relations to the Bankrupt, eſpecially Securities, as Bonds, Bills, *&c.* are generally looked upon with a jealous Eye by the other Creditors, therefore great Care ſhould be taken by the Commiſſioners to be ſatisfied of the Validity of the Demand. And ſuch Creditors ſhould take every Precaution to eſtabliſh the Validity by proper Vouchers, if called upon. *Green's Spirit of Bankrupt Laws.*

Servants. The Commiſſioners generally recommend to the Aſſignees to pay the Whole of the Wages of menial Servants; but where the Wages of Clerks, and other ſuperior Servants are very large, and the Arrears long, they ſhould prove their Debts, and come in as common Creditors. *Ibid.*

One

One ſeized of Lands in Fee, owes a Debt by Statute, and afterwards becomes a Bankrupt, and the Creditor by Statute extends the Lands; then a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy is ſued out; and whether the Lands ſhould be liable to the Statute Creditor, was the Queſtion.

Sir *George Rowland*, & al. againſt — 1 *Peer Will.* 92. *Eaſter* Term, 1706.

This was referred by Lord Chancellor to the Judges of the *Common Pleas*, who held that a Creditor by the Statute, and a Statute not ſued, and executed before the Bankruptcy ſhould come in only *pro rata*, though there were Lands in Fee bound by the Statute.

In *February* 1716, the Defendant *Fletcher*, being ſeized in Fee of ſome Lands in *Bedfordſhire*, borrowed 1500*l.* of the Plaintiff *Orlebar*, one of the Maſters in *Chancery*. On a Judgement afterwards, *viz. Auguſt* 20, 1717, the Defendant *Fletcher* articled with the other Defendant, the Duke of *Kent*, to ſell the Premiſes to the Duke in conſideration of 5000*l.* to be paid down, and 650*l.* to be paid at *Chriſtmas* then next; the Duke to be let into Poſſeſſion at *Michaelmas*; ſubſequent to which Tranſactions, the Defendant *Fletcher* becoming a Bankrupt, the Plaintiff Mr. *Orlebar*, brought his Bill againſt the Duke of *Kent*, *Fletcher* the Bankrupt, and the Aſſignees under the Commiſſion, praying that the 650*l.* remaining in the Duke's Hands might be paid to the Plaintiff towards Satisfaction of his Judgement.

Mich. 1721. *Orlebar* v. *Fletcher* and the Duke of *Kent*. 1 *Peer Will.* 737. Caſe 212.

In the principal Caſe the Court ſaid that the Duke could not be deemed a Purchaſer until he had paid the 650*l.* which remaining in the Duke's Hands, was Part of the perſonal Eſtate of the Bankrupt, and muſt be liable to his Creditors.

Wherefore, *per Curiam*, let the Aſſignees convey the Premiſes in Fee to the Duke of *Kent*, in the ſame Manner as the Bankrupt had articled to do, they ſtanding in his Place; and in Conſideration of this, let his Grace pay the 650*l.* to the Aſſignees, for the Benefit of the Creditors; and as to the Plaintiff Mr. *Orlebar*, the Judgement Creditor, he muſt come in for a Proportion only with the Reſt of them.

A. draws a Bill payable to *B.* on *C.* in *Holland* for 100*l.* *C.* accepts it; afterwards *A.* and *C.* become Bankrupts, and *B.* receives 40*l.* of the Bill out of *C.*'s Effects, after which he would come in as a Creditor for the whole 100*l.* out of *A*'s Effects. *B.* permitted to come in as a Creditor for 60*l.* and the Maſter directed to ſee whether the other 40*l.* was paid out of *A*'s Effects in *C*'s Hands, or out of *C*'s own Effects; if the latter, then *C.* is a Creditor for this 40*l.* alſo, but if out of *A.*'s Effects, then the 40*l.* of the 100*l.* is paid off.

Ex parte Roſwicke. 2 *Peer Will.* 89. *Hil. T.* 1728, Lord *Macclesfield.*

A. gives a Promiſſory Note for 200*l.* payable to *B.* or Order; *B.* endorſes it to *C.* who indorſes it to *D.* *A. B.* and *C.* become Bankrupts, and *D.* receives five Shillings in the Pound, on a Dividend made by the Aſſignees againſt *A*; *D* ſhall come in as Creditor for 150*l.* only out of *B*'s Effects, and if *D.* paid Contribution-Money for more than 150*l.* it ſhall be returned.

Ex parte Lefebure. 2 *Peer Will.* 407. Eaſter Term, 1727. L. C. *King*

Francis Venaker, Eſq. Son and Heir, and alſo Executor of *Nicholas Venaker*, his Father, Plaintiff, ſued the Commiſſioners and Aſſignees of a Statute of Bankruptcy againſt one *Shelbury*, to be let in to pay his Contribution Money, and to have a proportionable Benefit of the Bankrupt's Eſtate with the Reſt of the Creditors.

Francis Venaker, Eſq. v. *Edw. Naſh.* Eſq. & al. *Finch's* Rep. in *Chan.* S. 60. Hil. 1672. 25 *Car.* II.

The Caſe was, that *Shelbury*, who was a Scrivener, and Agent for the Plaintiff's Father, had got ſeveral thouſand Pounds of the Father's Money in his Hands, for which he had only *Shelbury*'s ſingle Bonds, on ſome of which he got Judgement and Execution on *Shelbury's* Goods, which were appraiſed, and Part thereof came to the Father's Poſſeſſion in his Life-time, or to his Bailiff after his Death, and were ſold by them. That a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy was ſued out againſt the ſaid *Shelbury* by the Defendants, who pretended that *Shelbury* had committed an Act of Bankruptcy before the Father had obtained any Judgement againſt him.

That *Leeſon* and *Naſh* had brought ſeveral Actions againſt the now Plaintiff and his Truſtees, in three of which Actions they were non-ſuited; that in another Action he had obtained a Verdict for 920*l.* ſince which the Plaintiff, before any Aſſignment of the Bankrupt's Eſtate, hath offered to pay his Contribution Money, being a Creditor for above 6000*l.* The Commiſſioners inſiſt that they found *Shelbury* a Bankrupt before the Father's Judgement, and the Aſſignees ſay that they have recovered againſt the Plaintiff 53*l.* Damages, in an Action of *Trover*, for *Shelbury*'s

Goods

Goods in his Hands, &c. But now the Counſel for the Plaintiff offering that he ſhould ſtand in his Father's Stead, and be accountable for all that the Father had received of the Bankrupt's Eſtate, and that he ſhould pay a reaſonable Proportion of Contribution-Money, ſo that he may be let into the Statute, which Offers *the Court decreed* ſhould be accepted, and he admitted a Creditor accordingly.

Ebſworth & al. v. *John Kent* & al. *Finch's* Rep. 316. *Mich.* 1677. 29 *Car.* II.

The Plaintiffs lived in *Glouceſterſhire*, where alſo one *Blithe* lived, who owed them Money, and having committed ſome Acts of Bankruptcy, he afterwards came to an Account with the Plaintiffs, and ſold them ſeveral Parcels of Goods in Satisfaction of their Debts.

The Defendants lived in *London*, to whom alſo the ſaid *Blithe* was indebted; and they having employed a Perſon to diſcover his Eſtate in the Country, and how it had been diſpoſed of, and to procure the ſame to be diſtributed equally amongſt all his Creditors; it was at laſt agreed amongſt them, that the Plaintiff ſhould wave the Diſpoſal of the Goods to them already made by the ſaid *Blithe*, and that they ſhould have an equal Diſtribution with the Defendants, in Proportion to their reſpective Debts; and for that Purpoſe, that a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy ſhould be taken out at *London*, and executed there, and all the ſaid Debts put in *Hotchpot*.

Accordingly a Commiſſion was executed at *London*, but without giving Notice thereof to the Plaintiffs, or any Commiſſioners ſent into the Country, to join with the others therein, in Order to a perfect Diſcovery of the ſaid *Blithe*'s Eſtate, as agreed on.

And afterwards the Defendants prevailed with the Commiſſioners in *London*, within a Month after the Execution of the Commiſſion, to make an Aſſignment and Dividend of the ſaid Bankrupt's Eſtate, contrary to the ſaid Agreement: intending thereby to exclude the Plaintiffs; and now refuſe to let them come in for their Shares, though they have offered to pay their Contribution-Money, and Proportion of the Shares of Commiſſion; but have brought Actions of *Trover* for the Goods ſo ſold and delivered by the ſaid *Blithe*.

To be relieved againſt which Actions, the Plaintiffs have brought this Bill; and that the ſaid Agreement might be performed, and the Dividend made amongſt the Defendants be ſet aſide, and that the Plaintiffs may be let in to have an equal Diſtribution with them.

All which Matters appearing to the Court, though the Defendants denied the ſaid Agreements, yet ſuch Relief was decreed, as the Plaintiffs had prayed.

Mich. 7. *Geo.* II. *Braſſey* v. *Dawſon*, K. B before Lord *Raymond*.

An Action was brought by the Plaintiff, an Aſſignee under the Commiſſion of Bankruptcy, againſt the Commiſſioners of Land-Tax. In this Caſe, one *Farlow* was a Collector of the Land-Tax, and had collected a great deal of Money for the publick Uſe, and on *July* 7, 1731, abſconded and became a Bankrupt; and on the 16th of the ſame Month and Year, the Commiſſioners brought their Warrant, and ſeiſed his Goods, &c. after a Commiſſion was taken out, and the Aſſignees appointed. This Caſe was tried before Lord *Raymond*, and Verdict given for the Plaintiff, ſubject to the Opinion of this Court.

Serjeant *D.* The only Queſtion in this Caſe is, whether the Act of Bankruptcy ſo took away the Property of the Goods before Aſſignment, as to make them ceaſe to be his?

C. J. If an Extent be iſſued out, nay, only one *teſted*, before the Goods, &c. are aſſigned, that Extent will be good.

D. That is a Prerogative Caſe, but this is in the Caſe of a private Perſon. In *C. B.* in *London*, 3 *Geo.* II. *Andrews* and Sir *Matthew Decker*'s Caſe was tried at *Niſi Prius*, before Chief Juſtice *Eyre*, and the Action was brought againſt Sir *Matthew* for a falſe Return to a *Fieri Facias*, *viz. nulla bona*. It appeared on Evidence, that Goods of the Defendant were in the Houſe at the time of the *Return*, but that the Party whoſe Goods were to be taken, became a Bankrupt before the Writ was delivered to the Defendant, and that a Commiſſion was iſſued againſt him, but his Goods were not aſſigned over by the Commiſſioners. Here the Commiſſion was held to be ſufficient Proof of his being a Bankrupt.

Serjeant *E.* This Caſe concerns the Crown, and therefore the Property is not altered till Aſſignment, and an Extent in Aid executed before the Aſſignment is good; ſo in 3 *Keb.* 14. The Crown is not bound by Statutes relating to Bankrupts; ſo Sir *William Jones* 203. An Extent and a Warrant from the Commiſſioners of the Land Tax, alters only the Manner of collecting the Money of the Crown. By the Statute of 3 *Geo.* II. fol. 25. if any Collector refuſes to pay the Money which he has collected, any Commiſſioner may commit him, and ſeize his Eſtate; and this is a new Law, and ſhall control all the former Reſolutions. 3 *Lev.* 69. 191, *S. C.*

D. This Caſe does not concern the Crown; for by the Statute 3 *Geo.* II. fol. 18. it appears that the Seizure of the Collector's Eſtate is for the Benefit of the Pariſh, which is anſwerable for the Money at all Events; therefore the Pariſh is to return to the Commiſſioners ſubſtantial Men to be Collectors and Aſſeſſors, and the Money collected comes not to the Crown till it is paid into the Hands of the Receiver.

C. J. In this Caſe are two Queſtions; the firſt is, whether, if this be the Caſe of a private Perſon, what Effect an Act of Bankruptcy has on the Goods, in that Caſe, before an Aſſignment? In the Caſe of a private Perſon, there is no actual veſting the Bankrupt's Eſtate before Aſſignment, becauſe the Commiſſioners have only a Power of Diſpoſal; but after Aſſignment they veſt to many Purpoſes by Relation from the Time of the Bankruptcy, as to avoid the Acts done by the Bankrupt himſelf; and therefore I think, if a Judgment be given againſt one before a Bankruptcy, and the Execution be completely executed by Sale of the Goods and Payment of the Money over before the Aſſignment, that the Execution will be good. But here, in a Caſe of a private Perſon, the Execution would not be completed, for the Goods were not diſpoſed of by the Officer before the Aſſignment; and then I think this Commiſſion will over-reach it. So the Queſtion is, whether this is a Prerogative Caſe? And it ſeems to me that it is; for though the Money when levied is to be applied to the public Uſe, yet it is always conſidered as Money of the Crown; therefore it is always recovered by the Prerogative Power; and I think it hard to imagine that the ſummary Remedy given to the Commiſſioners by the Statute of 3 *Geo.* II. ſhould put the Crown in a worſe Caſe than it was before; and if an Extent in this Caſe had been ſued out, the Goods would have been bound even from the *Teſt* of it; and there could be no Relation.

The Queſtion here is, whether this Warrant can have the ſame Effect as an Extent would have had? As to the Pariſh being liable, that makes it not leſs the Money of the Crown than before, for that is only giving the Crown a double Security for the Money. And in the Caſe of *Box* and *Norton*, it was held that an Extent and Execution, after Aſſignment, would be good. The other Judges ſaid little to it. See *Salkeld* 111. contrary to *Andrews*'s Caſe cited by *Darnall*, and *per Curiam*. It was ordered to ſtand over.

A. ſells Land to *B.* who afterwards becomes a Bankrupt, Part of the Purchaſe Money not being paid. *A.* ſhall not be bound to come in as a Creditor under the Statute, but the Land ſhall ſtand charged with the Money unpaid, though no Agreement for that Purpoſe. 1 *Vern.* 267. *Mich.* 1684. *Chapman* v. *Tanner.*

If there be an Act of Bankruptcy committed, and a Creditor obtains a Judgment ſubſequent to it, the Judgment is hereby avoided. *Eaſter* Term. 13 *W.* III.

A. and *B.* were Sureties for *C.* for the Payment of ſome Money, and had Counter-Bonds to ſave them harmleſs; the Money was not paid at the Day, and the Sureties paid it, and afterwards *C.* became Bankrupt; the Queſtion was, whether they were Creditors within the Statute, and it was reſolved that they were; and ſo it has been determined in ſeveral ſubſequent Caſes. *Holt* at *N. P.* 2 *Cro.* Rep. 127. *Oſborn & al.* v. *Churchman.*

No Commiſſion of Bankruptcy can remove or carry away any Goods belonging to a Bankrupt, till all the Rent due to a Landlord is paid, although there be ſeveral Years in Arrears, provided the Landlord ſeizes for Rent before the Goods are removed; but if the Landlord does not ſeize before the Commiſſion takes the Goods off the Premiſes, he muſt then come in as a Creditor with the Reſt of the Bankrupt's Creditors.

Alſo if there are not ſufficient Goods upon the Premiſes to pay the Landlord's Rent, he can only take what Goods there are, and after they are appraiſed and ſold,

as the Law in Caſes of Diſtreſs for Rent directs, then the Landlord may come in as a Creditor for the Rent remaining due, with the Reſt of the Creditors.

All Debts due to the Crown are preferable, and to be paid before any others, except where an Eſtate or Intereſt is incumbered, conveyed, or conſigned, prior to ſuch Debts due to the Crown; and in the Caſe of a Landlord, where a Year's Rent is to be retained before an Extent can take Place.

And in the Caſe of a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy, if an Extent is taken out the ſame Day and executed with the Commiſſion, the Extent ſhall take Place, and carry away the Effects before the Commiſſion; and according to the Caſe of *Braſſey* and *Dawſon*, hereafter mentioned, an Extent ſhall take Place before the *Teſte* of the Writ, though not executed till ſome Days after a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy; and notwithſtanding an immediate Aſſignment has been made of the Eſtate and Effects.

But if an Aſſignment is made before the Execution, or the *Teſte* of the Extent, ſuch Aſſignment takes Place before the Crown, and the Crown can then only come in as a Creditor, *pari paſſu*, with the Reſt of the Bankrupt's Creditors; which the following Caſes will make appear.

Monk v. *Clayton*. 3 *Keb*. 14. *Eaſter*. 24. *Car*. II. *Mod*. Rep. 93. pl. 1.

Mr. Sollicitor prayed the King's Proceſs might take Place againſt the Aſſignee of Commiſſioners, the Defendant being a Bankrupt; which by the Court cannot be, unleſs Seizure be made and returned by Inqueſt before the Aſſignment; alſo this being not an immediate Debt, but in Aid of Receivers, who were jointly bound with *Monk*, the Court refuſed to deliver Money, till an Inqueſt be returned of this particular Debt, though *Clayton* himſelf was Sheriff, and would return none; and an *Adjournatur* till Notice to the King's Attorney.

Monk v. *Clayton*. *Mich*. 24. *Car*. II.

Mr. Attorney *Finch* prayed, that Money of the Plaintiff's, being a Bankrupt and an immediate Debtor to the King by Returns of Money from the Commiſſioners of the Exciſe, which in Truth was from one *Thiſtlewait*, a Collector, might not be delivered out of the Court to the Aſſignees of the Commiſſioners. On *Norwich*'s Caſe, 4 *Car*. I. in the *Exchequer*, that the King in ſuch Caſe ſhall be firſt ſatisfied; contrary, where his Debt is but in Aid of another. But it was not allowed, but the Money ruled to be delivered to the Aſſignees, and that the King may, by *Scire Facias* againſt them, recover it.

Special Caſes of Debts that cannot be proved under the Commiſſion.

3 *Wilſ*. Rep. C. B. 270. 7 *Geo*. I. C. 31.

DEBTS payable upon a Contingency, which may poſſibly never happen, cannot be proved.

One having only a Cauſe of Action, cannot come in and prove it as a Debt.

3 *Wilſ*. Rep. C. B. 272.

Creditor, during Bankruptcy, having a Verdict with Damages and Coſts, in Aſſault and Battery, *before* Bankruptcy, but not Judgment till *after* Certificate, cannot, in the Opinion of the Court of *C. B.* come *in* under the Commiſſion; ſuch Demand not being a proveable Debt, becauſe not due at Time of Bankruptcy.

Ibid. 13. 530.

Reſolved, that the Acceptor of a Bill of Exchange, drawn on him by Bankrupts, who promiſed to indemnify him, before their Bankruptcy, could not, on his being ſued and charged in Execution, come in as a Creditor under the Commiſſion; becauſe no Debt was due or owing from the Bankrupts to the Acceptor, until he was charged in Execution; and his Body being in Priſon upon Judgment and Execution for a certain Sum, was held by the Court of Common Pleas to be the ſame Thing as if the Acceptor had paid the Debt and Coſts due on the Bill; and *then*, and not before, the Bankrupts became indebted to the Acceptor, which was after the Bankruptcy.

Ibid. 270.

If *A*. has a Bond of Indemnity from *B*. and the Condition be broken, and afterwards *B*. becomes Bankrupt before *A*. has been ſued or damnified, though *A*. had a good Cauſe of Action againſt *B*. before the Act of Bankruptcy; yet as *A*. had not been damnified by paying any certain Sum of Money, by Reaſon of *B*.'s Breach of the Condition, *A*. cannot poſſibly ſwear to any Debt due and owing from *B*. at the Time of the Act of Bankruptcy.

Leſſor cannot prove a Penalty incurred by his Leſſee for ploughing up Meadow Ground, as a Debt under a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy.

Obligee

Obligee cannot prove Penalty in an Obligation forfeited for Breach of Covenant by Obligor, before he became Bankrupt, as a Debt under the Commiſſion.

Aſſignor cannot prove Damages ariſing from a Breach of a collateral, independent, expreſs Covenant by the Aſſignee of a Leaſe to indemnify the Aſſignor, as a Debt under the Commiſſion.

One guilty of Uſury cannot come in to prove his Debt as a *bonâ fide* Creditor under the Commiſſion, for the whole Debt is void. 2 *Vez.* 489. *Tr. Atk.* Rep. 125.

The Commiſſioners ſhall forthwith, after they have declared the Perſon a Bankrupt, cauſe Notice thereof to be given in the *Gazette*, and ſhall appoint Time and Place for the Creditors to meet, which Meeting for the City of *London*, and all Places within the Bills of Mortality, ſhall be at *Guildhall*, in Order to chuſe Aſſignees; at which Meeting the Commiſſioners ſhall admit the Proof of any Creditor's Debt that ſhall live remote from the Place of ſuch Meeting, by Affidavit or ſolemn Affirmation, and permit any Perſon duly authorized by Letter of Attorney (Oath or Affirmation being made of the Execution thereof, either by an Affidavit ſworn, or Affirmation made before a Maſter in *Chancery*, ordinary or extraordinary, or before the Commiſſioners *vivâ voce*; and in Caſe of the Creditor's reſiding in Foreign Parts, ſuch Affidavits or Affirmations to be made before a Magiſtrate where the Party ſhall be reſiding, and ſhall, together with ſuch Creditor's Letters of Attorney, be atteſted by a Notary Publick) to vote in the Choice of Aſſignees, in the Place of ſuch Creditor. 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 26.

An Oath of a Creditor for proving his Debt before the Commiſſioners.

'YOU ſhall ſwear that *C. D.* late of, *&c.* at the Time of his becoming a Bankrupt, was juſtly and *bona fide* indebted to you in the Sum of, *&c.* and that you have not ſince that Time been any Ways paid or ſatisfied for the ſame, or any Part thereof.'

Note, every Man is to ſubſcribe his Debt, and the Commiſſioners are to enquire whether the Debts were contracted during the Trade.

Where Copartners are Bankrupts, having joint and ſeparate Eſtates and Creditors.

OF two Partners, Brewers, the one becomes Bankrupt, and the whole Debt was aſſigned over; but it was reſolved that the Aſſignee ſhould only recover a Moiety, becauſe only one Moiety paſt by Aſſignment. *Ruſhworth* v. *Hodſon.* 2 *Show.* Rep. 103. *Eaſter* Term. 32 *Car.* II. *Nelſon. Lutw.* 85. 219 135. *Gibſon.* Peer *North* C. J 1 *Mod.* Rep. 215.

If there are Accounts between two Merchants, and one of them becomes Bankrupt, the Courſe is not to make the other, who perhaps, upon ſtating the Accounts, is found indebted to the Bankrupt, to pay the whole that was originally intruſted to him, and to put him, for the Recovery of what the Bankrupt owes him, into the ſame Condition with the Reſt of the Creditors, but to make him pay that only which appears due to the Bankrupt on the Foot of the Account, *otherwiſe it will be for Accounts betwixt them, after the Time of the other's becoming Bankrupt*, if any ſuch were. *Trin.* Term, 28 *Car.* II. in *B. R.*

If there be ſeveral joint Partners, and a Perſon has Dealings generally with one of them in Matters concerning their joint Trade, whereby a Debt becomes due to the ſaid Perſon, *it ſhall charge them jointly, and the Survivors of them:* But if in Caſe the Perſon had rather deal with one of them upon his own ſeparate Account, he muſt make his Agreement ſpecially; in which Caſe the Debt ſhall be only his and his Executors, and ſhall not ſurvive. At *Niſi Prius*, C. *J. Holt.* 13. *Will.* III. C. in *B. R.* 446.

If one or more of the joint Traders become Bankrupt, his or their Proportions only are aſſignable by the Commiſſioners, to be held in common with the Reſt who were not Bankrupts.

If there be an Act of Bankruptcy committed, and a Creditor obtains Judgment, ſubſequent to it, then a Commiſſion is taken out; now the Judgment is thereby avoided.

If there be ſeveral joint Traders, Payment to one of them is Payment to all. So if they all, except him to whom the Payment was made, were Bankrupts, the Payment is only unavoidable as to his Proportion. And if there be four Partners, whereof three are Bankrupts, and their Shares aſſigned, and a Payment is made to him

him that was no Bankrupt, it is a Payment to all the Aſſignees, for now they are all Partners.

Whitacre v. *Pawlin.* 2 *Vern. Eaſter* Term, 1691.

A. and *B.* became Partners in ſome Iron-Mills, and ſome Time after *A.* alledged that *B.* had not brought in his Proportion of the Stock, and had waſted the joint Stock, for which he brought a Bill againſt him to be relieved, and the Matter by Conſent was referred, and the Referree awarded that B. ſhould, in Conſideration of the above Allegations being proved, deliver to *A.* what remained of the Joint-Stock, and the Leaſe of the Iron-Mills to be by him enjoyed to his own Uſe, and general Releaſes to be given; which award, after Exceptions taken to it, was afterwards confirmed and decreed by the Court. *B.* was afterwards found a Bankrupt, and the Plaintiff, being a Creditor to him by Bond, had an Aſſignment made to him by the Commiſſioners, and brought a Bill to have an Account of *B.*'s Eſtate that came to the Hands of *A.* and alledged, if any ſuch Award was made, it was after ſuch Time as *B.* became a Bankrupt; but there appearing no Fraud in the obtaining of the Award, and the ſame being in an Adverſary Cauſe, and the Award afterwards excepted to, *&c.* although *B.* might be then a Bankrupt, yet not being known ſo to be at the Time of the Award, the Court decreed ſuch Award ought to ſtand. *Quere*, if the Decree upon a Rehearing was not reverſed?

Richardſon v. *Goodwin*, &c. 2 *Vern.* 292. *Trin.* Term, 1693. See the Caſe of *Goſs* and *Dufreſnay* poſt.

A. B. and *C.* were Partners in Trade, and *C.* embezzles the Joint-Stock, contracts private Debts, and becomes a Bankrupt: The Commiſſioners aſſign the Goods in Partnerſhip, and *A.* the Plaintiff, brought a Bill for an Account, and to have the Goods ſold to the beſt Advantage, and inſiſted that out of the Produce of them, the Debts owing by the Joint-Trade ought firſt to be paid; and that out of *C.*'s Share, Satisfaction muſt be made for what he had waſted; and that the Aſſignees could be in no better a Caſe than the Bankrupt, and were entitled only to what this third Part would amount unto, clear, after Debts paid, and Deductions for his Embezzlement. And the Court ſeemed to be of that Opinion; but ſent it to a Maſter to take the Account, and ſtate the Caſe.

A. and *B.* being joint Traders, a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy iſſued againſt them; their ſeparate Creditors applied by Petition, that they might be let in for their Debts upon the reſpective ſeparate Eſtates of the Bankrupts under that joint Commiſſion, as the ſeparate Eſtates were of ſmall Value, and would not bear the Charge of taking out two new Commiſſions againſt them reſpectively.

Ex parte Crowder. 2 *Vern.* 706. *Mich.* Term, 1715.

The Lord Chancellor ordered them to be let in to prove their ſeparate Debts, upon the joint Commiſſion, they paying Contribution to the Charge of it; and directed, that as the joint or Partnerſhip Eſtate was firſt to be applied to pay the Partnerſhip Debts; and as ſeparate Creditors are not to be let in upon the joint Eſtate, until all the joint Debts are firſt paid; ſo likewiſe the Creditors to the Partnerſhip ſhall not come in for any Deficiency of the joint Eſtate, upon the ſeparate Eſtate, until the ſeparate Debts are firſt paid.

Ex parte Cook. 2 *Peer Will.* 500. *Mich.* Term, 1728. L. C. *King.*

Two joint Traders becoming Bankrupts, there is firſt a joint Commiſſion taken out, and the Commiſſioners aſſign the real or perſonal Eſtate of them both, or either of them; and afterwards ſeparate Commiſſions are taken out againſt them, and an Aſſignment is made by the Commiſſioners of theſe Commiſſions to other Aſſignees, and theſe apply by Petition to the Court, that they might be at Liberty to ſue at Law for the ſeparate Eſtates; but the Lord Chancellor decreed, that the Aſſignment made by the Commiſſioners upon the joint Commiſſion, paſſes as well the ſeparate as the joint Eſtate of the two Bankrupt Partners; therefore the Aſſignees on the ſeparate Commiſſions can make nothing of their Action at Law, and he would not ſuffer them to ſpend the Eſtate in vexatious Suits there; but if they would join in a Bill in Equity for an Account of the ſeparate Eſtates, he would not hinder them.

2 *Vern.* 7. 6. *Ex parte Crowder*, as mentioned before.

It is ſettled, and is a Reſolution of Convenience, that the joint Creditors ſhall be firſt paid out of the Partnerſhip or joint Eſtate, and the ſeparate Creditors out of the ſeparate Eſtate of each Partner; and if any Surplus of the joint Eſtate, beſides what will pay the joint Creditors, it ſhall be applied to pay the ſeparate Creditors; and if a Surplus of the ſeparate Eſtate, beyond what will ſatisfy the ſeparate Creditors, it ſhall go to ſupply any Deficiency that may remain as to the joint Creditors; but, for the Eaſe of both Parties, let it be referred to a Commiſſioner

in each Commiſſion, to take an Account of the whole Partnerſhip Effects, and the ſeparate Eſtate and Effects of each of the Partners; and if the Commiſſioners find any Thing difficult, they are to ſtate it ſpecially; and with Regard to the Surplus of the Partnerſhip Effects, beyond what will pay the Partnerſhip Debts, and the Surplus of the ſeparate Effects, if any, above what will pay the ſeparate Debts, each Side to apply to the Court for ſuch Surpluſſes.

If there are two joint Traders, and one of them becomes a Bankrupt, the Commiſſioners cannot meddle with the Intereſt of the other, for it is not affected by the Bankruptcy of his Companion. *Holt.* Rep. 2. *Sal.* 59. 61. *Eaſter*, 7 *W* III.

The Defendant *A.* being indebted to the Plaintiffs, became bound to them in ſeveral Bonds; and the ſaid *A.* and the Defendant *B.* were for ſeveral Years Copartners, by whoſe Articles of Copartnerſhip, *A.* was entitled to two Thirds of the whole Stock, and *B.* to one Third: The ſaid *A.* and *B.* became Bankrupts, and a Commiſſion was awarded againſt them; the Commiſſioners of the ſaid Bankrupts aſſigned all their Eſtate to the Defendant *C.* and others, refuſing to let the Plaintiffs, Creditors of the Bankrupts, come in, and intend to divide the Eſtate among the joint Creditors of both the Bankrupts, by Reaſon whereof the Plaintiff's Debts will be utterly loſt. per *Holt.* C. J. *Widdows* and *Berman.* *Craven & al.* and *Knight.* *Chan.* Rep. *Eaſter* Term, 25 *Car.* II.

The Defendant inſiſts, that it was agreed by Indentures of Copartnerſhip, that all ſuch Debts as ſhould be owing on the joint Account, ſhould be paid out of the joint Stock, and at the End of the Partnerſhip, each Copartner take and receive to his own Uſe his Share of the joint Stock; and that the joint Stock or Trade ſhould not be charged with the private or particular Debts of either of the Partners, but that each ſhould pay their private Debts out of their particular Eſtates not included in the joint Stock; that if both of the ſaid Parties ſhould be living at the End of the firſt three Years, of the ſix Years, that the ſaid *B.* ſhould come in joint Partner accordingly; and during the ſaid joint Trade, the Copartners became jointly indebted to the other Defendants, *C. &c.* in 6000*l.* and that *A.* became indebted to the Plaintiffs as aforeſaid, without the Conſent of *B.* and the Money due upon the ſaid Bonds was not brought into the Account of the joint Stock; and the ſaid *A.* was only a Surety, and received none of the Money; and the Defendant inſiſted that the joint Creditors ought firſt to be paid out of the Eſtate in Partnerſhip, and that the Commiſſioners have no Power to grant the joint Eſtate to pay the Plaintiffs, they being ſeparate Creditors of *A.* and if a Surplus of the joint Eſtate, after the joint Creditors paid, then the Plaintiffs can have but a joint Moiety of ſuch Surplus towards their Satisfaction, the ſaid *B.*'s Moiety not being liable to pay the ſaid *A.* his ſeparate Debts; and the Debts then claiming were the proper Debts of the ſaid *A.* and yet, after all the joint Debts are paid, there will be an Overplus, ſo that thereby the ſaid *B.* will be diſcharged, and have Money paid unto him; but if the Plaintiff and other ſeparate Creditors of *A.* be admitted to the joint Eſtate, there will not be ſufficient to pay the joint Creditors, ſo that thereby not only *B's.* Eſtate will be applied to pay *A.'s* Debts, but will be liable to the joint Creditors. But there can be no Diviſion of the joint Eſtate, whereby to charge any Part thereof with the private Debts of either Party; and till the joint Debts are paid, and till Diviſion made of the Surplus, both Parties are alike intereſted in every Part of the ſaid joint Stock; that the Commiſſioners have no Power by the Commiſſion to adminiſter an Oath to the Plaintiffs for Proof of their Debts, they claiming Debts from the ſaid *A.* only, and the Commiſſion is againſt *A.* and *B.* jointly, and not ſeverally; and therefore cannot admit the Plaintiffs Creditors.

The Court declared, that the Eſtate belonging to the joint Trade, as alſo the Debts due from the ſame, ought to be divided into Moieties, and that each Moiety of the Eſtate ought to be charged, in the firſt Place, with a Moiety of the ſaid joint Debts; and if there be enough to pay all the Debts belonging to the joint Trade, with an Overplus, then ſuch Overplus ought to be applied to pay the particular Debts of each Partner; but if ſufficient ſhall not appear to pay all the joint Debts, and if either of the ſaid Partners ſhall pay more than a Moiety of the ſaid joint Debts, then ſuch Partner is to come in before the ſaid Commiſſioners, and be admitted as a Creditor for what he ſhall ſo pay over and above the Moiety; and was decreed accordingly.

28 *March*, 1734. *Peter Goſs* and *John Neaulme* Plaintiffs. *Sam. Duſreſnay & al.* Complainants.

Four Bookſellers entered into Partnerſhip for carrying on a joint Trade, and being then all in *Holland*, according to the Cuſtom of the Country, appeared before a Notary, and executed Articles of Copartnerſhip, declaring jointly and ſeparately, that each had advanced 24600 Guilders, Total 98400 Guilders, which Sum was to pay all the Debts they had then contracted, as mentioned in an Inventory; but no Debts ſhould be paid not mentioned in the ſaid Inventory, nor any Debts which either of the Copartners might contract on his own private Account; that a Sum agreed on between them ſhould be allowed for Maintenance; and that all Loſs and Gains ſhould be equally ſhared and borne, with other uſual Covenants.

The Copartnerſhip was carried on from *November* 1725 to *May* 1728, when one of the Partners, for a Sum agreed on to be paid him, quitted and releaſed his Claim to the other three, between whom the Articles were continued and carried on, on the firſt Conditions, and one of them was intruſted with the Goods in Shop and Warehouſe.

But he became profuſe, and embezzled the Copartnerſhip Stock, and applied the ſame to his own Uſe, and ſuffered the Partnerſhip Debts to be unpaid; and having contracted private Debts on his own Account, became a Bankrupt, and a ſeparate Commiſſion was taken out againſt him.

The Meſſenger took Poſſeſſion of the Partnerſhip Goods, and the Commiſſioners executed an Aſſignment to the Defendants, who in Conſequence thereof took Poſſeſſion of the Partnerſhip Goods and Books, and received ſeveral of the Partnerſhip Debts, and were getting in the Reſt, with an Intention to apply them to the Payment of the ſeparate Creditors, whereas the Goods are Copartnerſhip Goods, and ought to be applied to the Copartnerſhip Debts; and to make the Plaintiffs Satisfaction for what the Bankrupt had embezzled for his own ſeparate Uſe, and the Reſidue to be divided into equal Parts, two Thirds to the Plaintiff, and one Third to the Bankrupt, to which he is entitled, and is to be Part of his ſeparate Eſtate, this was the Prayer of the Plaintiff's Bill, as that the Defendants may be reſtrained from ſelling any Part without the Plaintiff's Concurrence.

The Aſſignees admit the Bill, and the Articles, that they have taken Poſſeſſion and ſold ſome of the Stock without Conſent of the Plaintiffs, and have ſet forth an Account in the Schedule to their Anſwer, of the Stock, and ſubmit to apply the Eſtate as the Court ſhall direct; and his Lordſhip was pleaſed to decree as follows:

Lord *Talbot's* Decree.

1. That it ſhould be referred to Mr. *Lightbourn* to take an Account of the Partnerſhip Debts received by the Plaintiffs in *Holland*.

2. To take an Account of the Partnerſhip Eſtate in *England*, received by the Aſſignees, or any for their Uſe.

3. To take an Account of the Partnerſhip Debts owing by the Bankrupt and the Plaintiffs.

4. To cauſe an Advertiſement for the joint Creditors of the Bankrupt and Plaintiffs to come in and prove their Debts.

5. To take an Account of what Embezzlements the Bankrupt has made of the Copartnerſhip Eſtate; and in taking Accounts, Plaintiffs and Defendants to be examined on Oath, to produce all Books, *&c.* and to have all juſt Allowances.

6. That what the Maſter ſhall certify the Copartnerſhip Debts ſhall amount to, ſhall, in the firſt Place, be paid by the Plaintiffs and Defendants to the joint Creditors, in Proportion to their Debts, as far as the Copartnerſhip Eſtate in their Hands will extend.

7. That if it ſhall appear any of the Partnerſhip Eſtate remains in the Plaintiffs and Defendant's Hands after the Partnerſhip Debts are paid, then the Maſter to divide the ſame into three Parts.

8. And the Plaintiffs are to take two Thirds; and out of the Bankrupt's one third Part, they are to take what it ſhall appear he has embezzled of the Partnerſhip Eſtate.

9. And if there ſhall be any Reſidue of the Bankrupt's third Part, after the Partnerſhip Debts, and the Bankrupt's Embezzlements are ſatisfied, then the ſame is to be paid to, or retained by, the Aſſignees, for the Benefit of the Bankrupt's ſeparate Creditors.

10. The Maſter may ſtate any Thing ſpecially; and all Parties are to be paid their Coſts of this Suit out of the copartnerſhip Eſtate, to be taxed by the Maſter.

On the 11th of *September*, 1742, a joint Commiſſion iſſued againſt *Peter Powell* and *Peter Powell* the Younger, of *Exeter*, and the Commiſſioners executed an Aſſignment of the Eſtate and Effects to the Aſſignees that were choſen, and they, by Virtue of the ſaid Aſſignment, poſſeſſed themſelves of all the joint and ſeparate Eſtate of the Bankrupts. *Dec.* 23, 1742, Lord *Hardwicke's* Order.

And the ſaid Bankrupts, having ſeveral ſeparate Creditors, they the ſaid Creditors, in a Petition to the Lord Chancellor, ſet forth their ſaid ſeveral ſeparate Debts, and that they had applied to the Commiſſioners to be admitted Creditors, which they refuſed, as this was a joint Commiſſion, and they therefore prayed, that they might come in and prove their Debts under the ſaid joint Commiſſion, and that the Commiſſioners might take joint and ſeparate Accounts of the joint and ſeparate Eſtates; and that what ſhould be found on ſuch Accounts to belong to the ſeparate Eſtates, might be applied by the Aſſignees towards Satisfaction of the reſpective ſeparate Creditors; and that the Petitioners might be paid their Coſts of the Application by the Aſſignees.

Upon which Petition, his Lordſhip ordered as follows:

1. Let the Commiſſioners give Notice in the *London Gazette*, appointing a Time and Place, when and where the ſeparate Creditors of each of the Bankrupts are to be at Liberty to prove thoſe Debts under the joint Commiſſion.

2. Let the Commiſſioners take ſeparate Accounts of the joint and reſpective ſeparate Eſtate of the Bankrupts, come to the Aſſignee's Hands, or of any others by their Order, or for their Uſe, diſtinguiſhing the joint and ſeparate Eſtate of *Peter Powell*, as alſo the joint and ſeparate Eſtate of *Peter Powell* the younger, from each other.

3. That what on ſuch Account ſhall belong to the Bankrupt's joint Eſtate, ſhall be employed by the Aſſignees towards Satisfaction of the joint Creditors; and in Caſe there ſhall be any Surplus of the joint Eſtate, after all the joint Creditors ſhall be paid their whole Demands, then the Moiety of the Surplus is to be carried to the Account of the ſeparate Eſtate, and to be applied to ſatisfy the ſeparate Creditors reſpectively.

4. And if there is any Surplus of the ſeparate Eſtates, after all the ſeparate Creditors ſhall be paid their whole Demands, then ſuch Surplus of the ſeparate Eſtates, or either of them, is to be carried to the Account of the joint Eſtate, and to be applied towards Satisfaction of the joint Creditors; and let the reſpective ſeparate Eſtates bear a proportionable Part of the Charge of ſuing out the Commiſſion, and executing it, to be appointed by the Commiſſioners; and let the Coſts of this Application be paid the Petitioners by the Aſſignees out of the Bankrupt's ſeparate Eſtate; and let it be referred to Mr. *Bennett* to tax the Coſts, if the Parties cannot agree.

On this Day a ſeparate Commiſſion of Bankruptcy was taken out againſt *William Criſpe*, by *William Perritt*, Plaſterer. *Criſpe* was a Partner with *Edward Burnaby*, Eſq. and Captain *Barbett*, in the Undertaking of building *Ranelagh* Amphitheatre; and this Debt which amounted to 426*l.* or thereabouts, was Part of a Sum of Money due to *Perritt*, for Plaſterer's Work done in and about the ſaid Amphitheatre. 2 *Feb.* 1742. The Caſe of Mr. *William Criſpe*.

Criſpe petitioned the Lord Chancellor to ſuperſede the Commiſſion, inſiſting that this was a joint Debt, and that he did not owe *Perritt* any Thing on his ſeparate Account; and on the 18th of *Feb.* 1742, this Petition was heard before his Lordſhip, and on hearing Counſel on both Sides, and it not then appearing to his Lordſhip whether *Criſpe* was, or was not, a Bankrupt, his Lordſhip did order the Commiſſioners to execute a proviſional Aſſignment, and did direct an Iſſue to be tried in an Action of Trover before Lord Chief Juſtice *Willes* in *London*, wherein the ſaid *William Criſpe* was to be Plaintiff, and ſuch Aſſignee Defendant, and in which the Point of Bankruptcy would come in Queſtion.

And on the 19th of *June*, 1743, the Cauſe was tried at the Sittings in *London*, and by a ſpecial Jury, between the ſaid *William Criſpe*, Plaintiff, and *William Perritt*, who was choſe Proviſional Aſſignee, Defendant.

And the iſſuing the Commiſſion, the joint Debt of *Perritt*, the Aſſignment, and an Act of Bankruptcy committed by *Criſpe*, were proved: And after his Lordſhip

ſhip had clearly and fully ſummed up the Evidence to the Jury, it appearing to them to be a joint Debt, they were pleaſed to give a Verdict for the Plaintiff *Criſpe*, with 10*l.* Damages, and 40*s.* Coſts, and did not find him Bankrupt for this Debt. But a Point of Law ariſing, the laſt Clauſe made in the 10th Year of Queen *Anne* was read, which declares, that the Diſcharge of any Bankrupt by Force of any Acts relating to Bankrupts, from the Debts owing by him, at the Time he became Bankrupt, ſhall not be conſtrued, nor was intended or meant, to releaſe or diſcharge any other Perſon or Perſons, who was or were Partner or Partners with the ſaid Bankrupt in Trade, at the Time he became Bankrupt, or then ſtood jointly bound with him for the ſaid Debts, from which he was diſcharged; but that notwithſtanding ſuch Diſcharge, ſuch Partners or joint Obligors with ſuch Bankrupts, ſhall be and ſtand chargeable with, and liable to pay ſuch Debts, and to perform ſuch Contracts, as if the ſaid Bankrupt had never been diſcharged for the ſame.

And the Caſe was drawn up, and approved of by the Lord Chief Juſtice for the Opinion of the Court of *Common Pleas*.

Where the Queſtion was, whether a ſeparate Commiſſion can be taken out for a joint Debt, which was learnedly ſpoke to on both Sides, but the Court came to no Opinion.

Feb. 1743. And it came again to be argued before the Lord Chief Juſtice *Willes* on the ſame Queſtion; when after hearing the Reaſons offered *pro* and *con*, by the learned Counſel, the Court gave Judgement, and the Lord Chief Juſtice delivered his Opinion, and his Lordſhip, Mr. Juſtice *Abney*, and Mr. Juſtice *Burnet*, were all of Opinion, from the Caſes which had been cited, and the Reaſons and Precedents that had been laid before them, that the Commiſſion was regularly iſſued, and that a joint Creditor had a Right to take out a ſeparate Commiſſion, and therefore made the following Rule:

May 1743. *William Criſpe* againſt *William Perritt: Ordered*, that the Verdict found for the Plaintiff be void, and that a Verdict be entered for the Defendant.

And on the 11th of *May*, 1744, *Perritt* preferred his Petition to the Lord Chancellor, ſetting forth the ſeveral Steps and Proceedings, and the Determination of the Court in this Caſe, and *Criſpe* having, purſuant to his Lordſhip's Order of the 18th of *Feb.* 1742, depoſited 100*l.* in the Bank, in the Name of the Accomptant-General, to be placed to the Credit of this Matter, and in Order to ſtay all Proceedings under the Commiſſion, he therefore prayed his Lordſhip to diſcharge his Order of the 18th of *Feb.* 1742, and that the Commiſſioners might be at Liberty to proceed in the Execution of the Commiſſion, and that the 100*l.* paid into the *Bank* by *Criſpe*, might be paid to him towards the Coſts which he had been put to, on Account of ſuing out the Commiſſion, and Proceedings at Law.

And on the 24th of *May*, 1744, ſuch Petition was heard before his Lordſhip, and his Lordſhip after hearing Counſel on both Sides, ordered that the major Part of the Commiſſioners named in the ſaid Commiſſion ſhould be at Liberty to proceed in the Execution thereof, and that the 100*l.* paid into the *Bank* of *England* ſhould be paid to *Perritt*, as Part of the Bankrupt's Eſtate and Effects.

And on the 26th of *May*, 1744, *Criſpe* was declared a Bankrupt in the *Gazette*.

How far the Commiſſioners ſhall overreach the Acts of a Bankrupt, from the Time of the Act of Bankruptcy committed.

1ſt, AS to the Bankrupt's receiving Debts due to him from his Debtors.
2dly, As to his ſelling his Goods *bonâ fide*.
3dly, As to his ſelling and mortgaging his Lands.
4thly, As to his mortgaging or pledging his Goods.
5thly, As to his paying Debts.

1 *Jac.* I. C. 15. And, firſt, A Bankrupt may receive his Debts after the Act of Bankruptcy, from ſuch Debtors as do not know him to be a Bankrupt, and the Payment will be good.

2 *Show.* 522. Cafes in *Chan.* 156. *Wagſtaff* and *Read.* 2dly, All Perſons buying Goods of a Bankrupt, not knowing him to be ſo, and paying for them *bonâ fide*, ſhall be received in the Equity of the *Proviſo*, 1 *Jac.* I. Cap. 15.

And Contracts, where there is *quid pro quo*, the Bankruptcy ſhall not over-reach.

72. *Parrat* v. *Ballard*. Where it ſeems to be taken, that though Goods were bought and paid for, they may be recovered at Law, though not in Equity. *Fowel's* Caſe cited by Lord *North. Skin.* 149. 3 *Lev.* 58. 21. 19 *Geo.* II. P. 515.

And the Reaſon is, that if it was otherwiſe, it would be a great Prejudice to Trade, inſomuch that it could not be carried on with Safety, and the Law would be a Snare for the innocent and fair Contractor, who cannot poſſibly have any Notice of the Act of Bankruptcy; as the following Abſtract clearly determines.

The Preamble obſerves, that many Perſons within the Deſcription of, and liable to the Statutes concerning Bankrupts, frequently commit ſecret Acts of Bankruptcy unknown to their Creditors, and other Perſons with whom they have Dealings; and after committing thereof, continue to appear publickly, and carry on Buſineſs, by buying and ſelling Goods, drawing, accepting, and negociating Bills of Exchange, and paying and receiving Money on Account thereof in the uſual Way of Trade, and in the ſame open Manner as if they were ſolvent and not become Bankrupt: And as the permitting ſuch ſecret Acts of Bankruptcy to defeat Payments really made in the Caſes and Circumſtances above-mentioned, where the Perſons receiving the ſame had no Notice of, or were privy to their having committed any Act of Bankruptcy, will be a Diſcouragement to Trade, and a Prejudice to Credit in general: *It is therefore enacted*, that after the 29th of *October*, 1746, no real Creditor of a Bankrupt, in Reſpect to Goods ſold to, or Bills of Exchange really drawn, negociated, or accepted by ſuch Bankrupt in Courſe of Dealing, ſhall be liable to refund to the Aſſignees of the Bankrupt's Eſtate, any Money, which before the ſuing forth of ſuch Commiſſion was really in the Courſe of Trade received by him of ſuch Bankrupt, before he had Knowledge or Notice of his becoming a Bankrupt, or being in inſolvent Circumſtances. P. 516.

3dly, If a Man ſells or mortgages his Lands, the Bankruptcy will over-reach it, although the Purchaſer had no Notice of the Bankruptcy, if the Commiſſion iſſued within five Years after the Act of Bankruptcy, becauſe this is a Miſchief which does not immediately concern Trade, and he who buys Lands, does it at his Peril, ſubject to all ſuch Incumbrances as Lands are liable to. 2 *Show.* 522.

4thly, If a Man mortgages or pledges his Goods after an Act of Bankruptcy, the Commiſſion will over-reach it, becauſe the Mortgage or Pawning Goods does not immediately concern Trade as Buying and Selling does, and he who takes a Pawn does it at his Peril.

5thly, If a Bankrupt pays Debts after the Bankruptcy, the Aſſignee may recover the Money again, if it were otherwiſe, it would be in the Power of the Bankrupt to prefer ſuch Creditors as he ſhould think fit, which is contrary to the Deſign of the Statutes concerning Bankrupts, which is to put all Creditors upon a Footing.

A remarkable Caſe, tried under a ſecond Commiſſion of Bankruptcy.

ON this Day a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy iſſued againſt *William Kell* of *London*, Merchant, who was found a Bankrupt, and ſubmitted to the Statutes, and finiſhed his laſt Examination, but never obtained his Certificate under ſuch Commiſſion. 17 *May*, 1735.

Afterwards he ſet up the Trade of a Diſtiller near *Maidenhead* in *Berkſhire*; and becoming acquainted with one *Aſhley*, they entered into Copartnerſhip, on the 1ſt of *Auguſt*, 1741, to carry on the Trade of diſtilling and rectifying Melaſſes Spirits, for five Years or thereabouts, and during this Copartnerſhip, *Aſhley* took off all, or moſt of the Spirits which *Kell* diſtilled.

Afterwards ſome Diſputes ariſing between them, and *Kell* being Debtor to *Aſhley* on a ſeparate Account, excluſive of the Copartnerſhip, *Aſhley*, on the 2d of *July*, 1742, took out a ſecond Commiſſion againſt *Kell*, and was choſe ſole Aſſignee of his Eſtate and Effects; but *Kell* having in all Reſpects ſubmitted to the Statutes relating to Bankrupts, *Aſhley* and the Reſt of *Kell's* Creditors ſigned his Certificate under this ſecond Commiſſion, which was duly confirmed and enrolled; and *Aſhley* ſold back to *Kell* ſeveral Parcels of his Houſehold Goods, and Part of his Stock in Trade, as a Diſtiller; for Part of which Goods *Kell* paid *Aſhley* in Money, and for the Remainder, amounting in Value to 100*l.* or thereabouts

abouts, *Kell* gave *Aſhley* a Bond for 100*l.* dated the 28th of *October*, 1742, payable in ſix Months with Intereſt, at five *per Cent.* and *Aſhley* promiſed to deal with *Kell* afterwards.

Then *Kell* again ſet up the Trade of a Diſtiller on his own Account, and *Aſhley* dealt with him, and paid him for two Parcels of Spirits, after the Rate of 4*s.* *per* Gallon to the amount of 88*l.* 16*s.*

On the 4th and 28th Days of *April*, 1743, *Kell* ſent *Aſhley* two other Parcels of Spirits, at the ſame Price, amounting to 184*l.* 4*s.* and *Kell's* Bond of 100*l.* being then due to *Aſhley*; and *Kell* being unwilling that his Bond ſhould be out againſt him, he deſired *Aſhley* to pay himſelf out of the Goods, for the Bond and Intereſt due to him, and only give him the Balance for the Spirits.

But inſtead of ſo doing, *Aſhley* in *Eaſter* Term, 1743, brings an Action againſt *Kell* for the 100*l.* and Intereſt due on the Bond, and holds *Kell* to Bail; and at the ſame Time by the Meſſenger under the Commiſſion, ſeizes the Spirits, amounting to 182*l.* 4*s.* as Aſſignee under the ſecond Commiſſion, and he inſiſted to retain the ſame, in Truſt for himſelf and the other Creditors of *Kell*, under the ſecond Commiſſion, by Virtue of the ninth Clauſe of 5 *Geo.* II. *Aſhley* proceeded in his Action, and *Kell* by Way of Set-off to the Debt pleaded, that before the bringing of this Action, *Aſhley* was indebted to him in a much larger Sum, *viz.* in 184*l.* 4*s.* for Goods ſold and delivered, out of which Sum *Kell* was willing to allow the Principal and Intereſt due to *Aſhley* on his Bond; and upon this Iſſue was joined.

Mich. Term. 1743. Pending this Action *Kell* filed a Bill in Chancery againſt *Aſhley*, and prayed that *Aſhley* might diſcover, whether he had not agreed to purchaſe ſuch Goods of him, and if ſuch Goods did not come to his Poſſeſſion; and to be relieved in ſeveral other Matters complained of in ſuch Bill, and that *Aſhley* might be enjoined from proceeding in ſuch Action.

To this Bill *Aſhley* put in his Anſwer, in which he denied the Spirits were ever ſold to him, or that he ever promiſed to pay for them, and he inſiſted upon his Right of retaining them as Aſſignee under the ſecond Commiſſion by Virtue of the above-mentioned Clauſe; *Kell's* Effects under the ſecond Commiſſion not amounting to pay fifteen Shillings in the Pound; but whether ſuch Goods were, or were not, rightly ſeized, he was adviſed was a Matter ought to be tried at Law, where *Kell*, if at all, had his Remedy; and the Court did not think proper to grant an Injunction, but ſent the Parties to Law, and then *Aſhley* proceeded in the Cauſe.

And on the 30th of *November*, 1743, it was tried before the Lord Chief Juſtice *Lee*, at *Guildhall*.

And upon the Argument of this Caſe, it was inſiſted by the Counſel for *Aſhley*, that theſe Goods were not the Property of *Kell*, and therefore that he could not ſell them; but that they came to *Aſhley*, as Aſſignee under the ſecond Commiſſion.

That *Aſhley* had the Spirits, but not as a Buyer, and that by the afore-mentioned Clauſe *Kell's* future Effects were liable, he not having paid fifteen Shillings in the Pound; and conſequently that the Goods belonged to the Aſſignee, either under the firſt, or ſecond Commiſſion.

But by *Kell's* Counſel, it was inſiſted that *Kell* was never diſcharged by the Act of 5 *Geo.* II. after 24 *June*, 1732, except by the laſt Commiſſion, and therefore poſſibly could not be within the Intent of that Act, having but once had the Benefit of it.

That ſuppoſing *Kell's* future Effects had been liable to his Creditors by the aforeſaid Clauſe, that *Aſhley* could not in any Manner ſeize them as Aſſignee under the ſecond Commiſſion; and if he had a Right, he muſt have proceeded in a legal Way, and have brought his Action againſt *Kell*; and then *Kell* would have pleaded his Certificate in Diſcharge of his Perſon, and let *Aſhley* have taken Judgement againſt his Goods, as in the Caſe of an inſolvent Debtor; but that this was by no Means *Kell's* Caſe, he not being within the Meaning of the Clauſe of the Act, as having but once had Relief.

And his Lordſhip, after having with great Judgment ſtated the Caſe, and ſummed up the Evidence, to the Jury, was clearly of the ſame Opinion with the

the Gentlemen who were Counſel for *Kell*, that his Caſe was not within the Intent and Meaning of that *Clauſe*, and that the taking of the Goods by *Aſhley*, as Aſſignee, was illegal; and the Jury, concurring with his Lordſhip, found the Plea of the Defendant *Kell* to be true, as was alledged, and therefore gave a Verdict for him.

But the L. C. J. gave *Aſhley* Leave to move, if he thought proper, in Arreſt of Judgment, within ſix Days of *Hilary* Term then next; and *Aſhley* not moving in Arreſt of Judgment in all *Hilary* Term, the L. C. J. ordered the *Poſtea* to be delivered to the Defendant *Kell's* Attorney, who thereupon taxed the Coſts at 30*l.* and took out Execution againſt *Aſhley* for ſuch Coſts, which *Aſhley* paid the ſaid Attorney.

And after *Aſhley* had paid *Kell's* Coſts, in *Eaſter* Term following, *Aſhley* moved in Arreſt of Judgment, and a Rule was made for *Kell's* Attorney to attend with the *Poſtea*.

And the ſame Arguments were made uſe of before the Court of *King's-Bench*, by the Counſel on both Sides, as were at the Trial of the Cauſe; but the whole Court were alſo of Opinion that the Verdict was right, and entirely concurred with the L. C. J. *Lee* in his Judgment, and therefore they diſcharged the Plaintiff's Rule.

And in *Trinity* Term, 1744, *Kell* brought an Action in the Court of *Common-Pleas* againſt *Aſhley*, for the Balance of the Sum of 184*l.* 4*s.* due for the Spirits.

And on the 23d of *June*, 1744, this Cauſe was tried at *Guildhall*, before the L. C. J. *Willes*, where the ſame Arguments were made uſe of by the Counſel both for Plaintiff and Defendant, as were inſiſted on before the L. C. J. *Lee*, at the firſt Trial, and before the Court of *King's-Bench*, on the ſpecial Argument of this Caſe; but the L. C. J. *Willes*, upon ſtating it, and fully ſumming up the Evidence to the Jury, was clearly of the ſame Opinion with the L. C. J. *Lee*, and the Court of *King's-Bench*, and was pleaſed to make this Obſervation, *viz.* That by the very Clauſe in the Act of Parliament, the Effects of a Bankrupt that had received the Benefit of the Act, according to that Clauſe, remained liable to his Creditors, as before the making of the Act; but that it could never be ſuppoſed that they were liable to be ſeized in a ſummary Way, without a legal Trial, by an Aſſignee, becauſe nothing was veſted in the Aſſignee but what the Bankrupt had before he was a Bankrupt, and *Kell* had not received the Benefit of the Act.

And the Jury being of the ſame Opinion, they therefore gave a Verdict in this Action for the Plaintiff *Kell*, for 54*l.* 18*s.* beſides Coſts of Suit; being what was proved to be the Value of the Spirits, after ſome Allowances were made for Waſte and Leakage, and after the Bond of 100*l.* and Intereſt was paid by *Kell* to *Aſhley*.

Of Factors and Executors becoming Bankrupts, having Effects of other Perſons in their Hands.

IF a Bankrupt is a Factor, although he has the Poſſeſſion of the Goods of his Principal, and the Power of immediately ſelling them and taking the Money; yet that is not a Poſſeſſion within the Meaning of the Statute of 21 *Jac.* I. C. 19. S. 11. nor will the Caſe be altered, if the Factor acts upon a *del Credere* Commiſſion.

The *Bonnels* were conſiderable Merchants in *London*, and had two Bales of Silk conſigned to them by *Altenory* and *Alteory* from *Leghorn*; but before the Ship ſailed, Advice arrived there, that the *Bonnels* had failed; and thereupon *Altenory* and *Alteory* altered the Conſignment of the Silk, and made it to the Defendant. *Wiſeman* v. *Vandeput* 2 *Vern.* 303. *Hill.* 1690.

On which the Plaintiffs, being Aſſignees under the Statute againſt the *Bonnels*, brought their Bill for a Diſcovery and Relief.

Upon the firſt Hearing, the Court ordered all Letters, &c. to be produced, and that the Parties proceed to a Trial in Trover, to ſee whether the firſt Conſignment, notwithſtanding the altering thereof, and new Conſignment made before the

the Ship ſailed, veſted the Property of thoſe Silks in the *Bonnels*; and upon the Trial and Verdict being given for the Plaintiffs, the Cauſe now came on upon the Equity reſerved.

The Court declared, the Plaintiffs ought not to have had ſo much as a Diſcovery, much leſs any Relief in this Court, in Regard that the Silks were the Goods of two *Florentines*, and not of the *Bonnells*, nor the Produce of their Effects; and therefore, they having paid no Money for the Goods, if the *Italians* could by any Means get their Goods again into their Hands, or prevent their coming into the Hands of the Bankrupts, it was but lawful for them ſo to do, and very allowable in Equity.

And it was decreed, that if any Thing was due from the *Italians* to the *Bonnels*, that ſhould be paid the Plaintiffs; but they ſhould not have the Value of the Silks, by Virtue of the Conſignment or Verdict, and put the *Italians* to come in as Creditors under the Statute of Bankrupts.

Eſcot v. *Milward.* Sittings after *Mich.* Term, 1783.

An Action was tried at *Guildhall*, before Mr. Juſtice *Buller*, in which it appeared the Plaintiffs were Merchants in *London*, and in *June*, 1783, had a Quantity of Wheat conſigned to them from *Oſtend*; the Sale of which they intruſted to one *Farrer*, as their Factor.

The Factors in the Corn Trade, like thoſe in the Linen Trade, receive a *del Credere* Commiſſion, beſides their Factorage, and never communicate the Names of the Purchaſers to the Owners, except in Caſe of the Factor's Failure. *Farrer*, on the 9th of *June*, 1783, ſold 211 Quarters of the Plaintiff's Wheat to the Defendant *Milward*. On the 16th of *June*, *Farrer* being about to ſtop Payment, gave up the Wheat under his Care to the Plaintiffs, and ſent them the Names of the Buyers. On the 20th of *June*, *Farrer* ſtopt Payment; and, a ſhort Time afterwards, his Creditors executed a Deed of Compoſition. On the 21ſt of *June*, the Plaintiff delivered the Defendant *Milward* a Bill of Parcels of the Wheat ſold to him by *Farrer*, as their Factor; and deſired him to accept a Bill, at a Month, for the Amount, which he refuſed, inſiſting that he had a Right to ſet off a Debt due to him from *Farrer*, againſt the Price of the Wheat.

Mr. Juſtice *Buller*, in his Charge to the Jury, declared the Doctrine laid down by Lord Chief Juſtice *Lee*, in *Scrimſhire* v. *Alderton*, to be Law; and the Plaintiff recovered a Verdict.

Again, one *Murray*, of *Belfaſt* in *Ireland*, in 1782, conſigned a Quantity of Linens to *Bate* and *Henkell*, of *London*, to be diſpoſed of by them, as his Factors, upon a *del Credere* Commiſſion. *Bate* and *Henkell* ſold the Linens for 192*l.* 14*s.* and, before they received the Money, became Bankrupts. The Aſſignees afterwards received the Money of the Purchaſer, which *Murray* demanded of the Aſſignees, who refuſed to pay it, inſiſting that he ſhould come in as a Creditor under the Commiſſion. *Murray* preſented a Petition to the Lord Chancellor, praying that the Aſſignees might be ordered to pay him the Money the Linens ſold for, after deducting the Commiſſions and Charges, and a ſmall Sum due from *Murray* to the Bankrupts, on another Account.

His Lordſhip, after hearing the Point of Law argued, was clearly of Opinion, that the Purchaſer not having paid for the Linens previous to the Bankruptcy, *Murray*, the Conſignor, was intitled to receive the Price of the Linens; and accordingly ordered the Aſſignees to pay him the Money.

Copeman v. *Gallant*, before Lord *Cowper*. 1 *Peer Will.* 314. *Trin.* Term. 1716.

A. made a Bill of Sale of ſome Leaſes and perſonal Eſtate to *B.* and *C.* in Truſt to pay *A.'s* Debts; *B.* at firſt acted in the Truſt, but afterwards *C.* took the whole into his Poſſeſſion, and acted alone, and became a Bankrupt.

And *A.* brought a Bill againſt *C.* and others, to bring *C.* and his Aſſignees to an Account, touching the perſonal Eſtate of *A.* ſo aſſigned, in Truſt for the Payment of his Debt as aforeſaid.

And his Lordſhip, declaring that he thought the 21 *Jac.* I. S. 10. to govern this Caſe, diſmiſſed the Plaintiff's Bill with Coſts.

But further Argument being granted on the Caſe, his Lordſhip held that it was not within the above-mentioned Clauſe and Statute, in Regard this Aſſignment was with an honeſt Intent, *viz.* for the Payment of the Debts of the Aſſignor.

And therefore he ordered the Aſſignees of *C.* to account for all the Eſtate of *A.* which the Court declared ſhould not be liable to the Bankruptcy of *C.*

Jonathan Scott and *Francis Richardſon*, Plaintiffs, *Robert Surman & al.* Defendants. In the *Common Pleas.*

The Plaintiffs brought an Action againſt the Defendants for Money had and received to the Plaintiffs' Uſe; and the Caſe was as follows:

The Plaintiffs being concerned as Partners in a large Quantity of Tar, conſigned it to *Richard Scott*, who was their Factor, and Brother to one of the Plaintiffs, between which two Brothers there had been mutual Dealings, and Accounts which were at that Time unſettled.

The Ship arrived in the *Thames*, with the Goods from *Carolina*, on the 22d of *May*, 1739, of which the Factor had before received a Bill of Lading; and on the 28th of *March* following, he ſold the ſaid Tar to Meſſ. *Cornelius* and *Jeremiah Owen*, who agreed to pay for it in Promiſſory Notes, payable in four Months after the Delivery of the ſaid Goods, and that a Debt of 31*l.* at that Time owing to the Buyers from the Factor, upon his own private Account, ſhould be deducted out of the Purchaſe Money.

On the 1ſt of *April*, 1740, the Owners paid the Factor in Part, by giving him one Promiſſory Note of 66*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* and another of 102*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* which, with the 31*l.* due to them from the Factor, amounted to 200*l.*

On the 3d of *April* following, the Factor, *Richard Scott*, committed an Act of Bankruptcy, and on the 4th a Commiſſion iſſued againſt him, on the Petition of one of the Defendants, and the three Defendants were choſen Aſſignees, to whom the Bankrupt delivered up the ſaid two Notes, received from the Buyers in Part of Payment for the Tar, and the ſaid Aſſignees afterwards received the Money for them.

The Defendants, as Aſſignees, likewiſe confirmed the Sale of the Tar to the ſaid *Owens*, and ſettled the Account with them, and received the Balance, being 378*l.* 4*s.* and there being a Bounty allowed by Act of Parliament, at ſo much *per* Ton, payable to the Importer of this Tar, the Defendants, as Aſſignees, did alſo receive that Bounty, amounting to the Sum of 299*l.* 8*s.*

The Aſſignees inſiſted that they, as ſuch, were entitled to all this Money, and that the Plaintiffs muſt come in as Creditors under the Commiſſion; and the Plaintiffs inſiſted, that the Bankrupt, being their Factor, *could be only conſidered as a bare Truſtee*, and therefore that the Notes delivered up to them by the Bankrupt, though payable to him or Order, were the Notes of the Plaintiffs, and that the Defendants receiving the Money for thoſe Notes, and alſo the remaining Part of the Money for the Tar, and the Bounty due to the Importer of that Tar, they received thoſe Monies for the Uſe of the Plaintiffs.

This Cauſe was tried by a ſpecial Jury, and the Damages were computed at 358*l.* 10*s.* and a Verdict was given for the Plaintiffs, ſubject to the Opinion of the Court upon this Queſtion:

Whether the Plaintiffs were entitled to ſuch Sum of 358*l.* 10*s.* given by the Verdict, or to any, or what Part thereof?

And the principal Caſes which were cited by the Plaintiffs, were thoſe of *Copeman* and *Gallant*, herein before-mentioned; the Caſe of *L'Apoſtree* v. *Le Plaiſtier*, which was tried before Lord *Holt*, where an Action of Trover was brought againſt an Aſſignee in a Commiſſion againſt one *Levi*, to whom the Plaintiff had delivered ſome Diamonds to ſell; and this being a Queſtion depending upon the Clauſe of 1 *Jac.* c. 19. S. 10 and 11, it was made a Caſe for the Court of *King's-Bench*; and it appearing that the real Property of the Diamonds belonged to the Plaintiff, and that the Bankrupt had only a bare Authority to ſell them for his Uſe, therefore the Court were of Opinion they were not liable to his Bankruptcy.

The Caſe of *Burdett* and *Willett* was alſo cited, where, in the Court of *Chancery*, it was decreed, that the Factor was only in the Nature of a Truſtee for his Principal, and that delivering Goods to him did not alter the Property of the real Owner; and upon the Argument of this Caſe, the Court took Time to conſider of it, and ſome Time afterwards gave their Judgment for the Plaintiffs, *viz.* That the Plaintiffs ſhould be at Liberty to enter up that Judgment for the Debt and Coſts, deducting thereout the 31*l.* due from the Factor to the *Owens*.

In like Manner, if Bills of Exchange or Goods are ſent to a Merchant for a particular Purpoſe, and the Merchant breaks, having the Bills of Exchange or the Goods in his Poſſeſſion, they do not paſs by the Aſſignment.

Neither does the Statute extend to the Caſe of an Executor or Adminiſtrator becoming Bankrupt; for the Property they may poſſeſs as ſuch, cannot be aſſigned by the Commiſſioners.

Hill v. *Mills*. *Holt* Rep. *Mich.* 3 *W.* and *M.* Com. 185. 1 *Show.* 223.

Motion for a Prohibition to the Eccleſiaſtical Court from granting Adminiſtration to *A.* where *B.* was named Executor by the Teſtator, for that *B.* was a Bankrupt.

Holt C. J. The Ordinary is not to grant Adminiſtration, where an Executor is named; and Bankruptcy is no material Diſability; he acts *en autre Droit*, and the Teſtator had intruſted him; but in Caſe of *non ſane Memory*, there is no abſolute Neceſſity to grant Adminiſtration.——A Prohibition granted.

If an Executor becomes Bankrupt, a Legatee is to be Creditor.

Neither does Aſſignment paſs Property which may be ſtopt in *Tranſitu*.

If a Merchant conſigns Goods to a Trader, and before their Arrival the Conſignee becomes a Bankrupt; if the Merchant can prevent the Goods getting into the Bankrupt's Hands, the Commiſſioners' Aſſignment will not affect them.

If Goods are delivered to a Carrier or Hoyman, or the Maſter of a Veſſel, to be delivered to *A.* and the Goods are loſt by the Carrier, the Conſignee can only bring the Action; which ſhews the Property. But, though ſuch Goods are actually delivered to a Carrier to be delivered to *A.* and while the Carrier is upon the Road, and before actual Delivery to *A.* by the Carrier, the Conſignor hears that *A.* his Conſignee, is likely to become a Bankrupt, or is actually one, and countermands the Delivery, and gets them back into his own Poſſeſſion again, no Action of *Trover* would lie for the Aſſignees of *A.* becauſe the Goods, while they were in *Tranſitu*, might be ſo countermanded.

The Commiſſioners cannot aſſign the Benefit of an Agreement made with a Bankrupt.

Moyſes v. *Little*, 2 *Vern.* *Sed quære.*

Where the Defendant, on Marriage of his Son, ſettles Land on himſelf for Life, Remainder to his Son for Life, *&c.* and covenants, during his own Life, to pay his Son 15*l. per Annum*; the Son becomes a Bankrupt; the Plaintiff, as Aſſignee, brings a Bill againſt the Father, to have the Benefit of this Agreement, and to compel Payment of the 15*l. per Annum*. *Per Cur.* An Aſſignee under a Statute of Bankruptcy is not entitled to have the Performance of an Agreement made with the Bankrupt; and ſaid that it was ſo adjudged in the Caſe of *Drake* v. the *Mayor* of *Exeter*; where the Court held, that, if a Leſſor covenants with his Leſſee and his Aſſigns to renew his Leaſe, and the Leſſee becomes a Bankrupt, and the Commiſſioners aſſign this Covenant, the Aſſignees cannot have any Relief againſt the Leſſor.

Commiſſioners cannot aſſign future Earnings ariſing from the Labour of the Bankrupt.

Chippendale v. *Tomlinſon*. *B. R. Trin.* 25 *Geo.* III.

Chippendale brought an Action of *Aſſumpſit* for Work and Labour as an Attorney. The Defendant pleaded that the Plaintiff was a Bankrupt, and averred that the Commiſſion was ſtill in Force.

The Plaintiff replied, that the Work and Labour was done after the Commiſſioners' Aſſignment, and for the neceſſary Support of himſelf and Family. Rejoinder, that the Plaintiff had not obtained his Certificate; and thereupon a Demurrer.

Lord *Mansfield* ſaid, the only Queſtion is, whether the Aſſignees of a Bankrupt are entitled to the Profits ariſing from his perſonal Labour?

1 *Atk.* 253.

Mr. Juſtice *Buller* obſerved, that the Caſe in *Atkins* did not ſupport the Doctrine laid down at the Bar; for Lord *Hardwicke* there ſays, "All his future perſonal Eſtate is affected by the Aſſignment;" by which he evidently meant, that, if the Aſſignees claim it, the Bankrupt muſt deliver it up; and ſo far the Aſſignment affects it: But no other Perſon can have the ſame Plea. It is certain, Lord *Hardwicke* meant to go no further than the Caſe in *Strange*, which is deciſive of his Meaning; therefore he was of Opinion with the Plaintiff, for whom Judgment

on the Demurrer was accordingly pronounced. See the Caſe referred to by Judge *Buller*, 2 *Strange* 1207, *Aſhley* v. *Kell.*

Of chuſing Aſſignees, and of their Power and Duty.

WHEN any Commiſſion of Bankruptcy is iſſued out, the Commiſſioners therein named, or the major Part of them, ſhall forthwith, after they have declared the Perſon Bankrupt, cauſe Notice to be given in the *London Gazette*, and ſhall appoint a Time and Place for the Creditors to meet; which for the City of *London*, and all Places within the Bills of Mortality, ſhall be at *Guildhall*, in order to chuſe an Aſſignee, or Aſſignees, of the Bankrupt's Eſtate and Effects; at which Meeting the Proof of any Creditor's Debt, that ſhall live remote from the Place of the ſaid Meeting, ſhall be admitted by Affidavit, or if Quakers, by Affirmation, or if from abroad, by Letters of Attorney; and all Creditors who ſhall ſo prove their Debts at this Meeting, and whoſe Debts amount to 10*l.* or upwards, ſhall be qualified to vote in the Choice of Aſſignees; and he, or they, that ſhall be ſo choſen by the major Part in Value of the Creditors then proving their Debts, ſhall have an Aſſignment from the Commiſſioners, or the major Part of them, of the Bankrupt's Eſtate and Effects. 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 26, 27.

The Commiſſioners have Power immediately to appoint one or more Aſſignees, if they ſee Cauſe, for the better ſecuring and preſerving the Bankrupt's Eſtate; which Aſſignee, or Aſſignees, may be removed or diſplaced at the Meeting of the Creditors for the Choice of Aſſignees, if the major Part of them then met, and duly qualified, ſhall think fit; and ſuch Aſſignee, or Aſſignees, as ſhall be removed or diſplaced, ſhall, within ten Days after Notice given in Writing by the Aſſignee or Aſſignees choſen by the Creditors of the ſaid Choice, make an Aſſignment and Delivery to the ſaid Aſſignee or Aſſignees of all the Bankrupt's Eſtate and Effects which ſhall have come to their Hands and Poſſeſſion, on Penalty of 200*l.* each, to be diſtributed among the Creditors, in the ſame Manner as the Bankrupt's Eſtate ſhall be. And the Lord Chancellor has Power, on the Petition of any Creditor, to remove ſuch Aſſignees as ſhall have been choſe by the Commiſſioners, to vacate the Aſſignment, and to cauſe a new one to be made. Ditto, S. 30.

Aſſignees have Power to order the Bankrupt's Attendance on them as often as they think convenient for the Benefit of the Eſtate, and may have ſome ſkilful Accomptants to ſettle his Books of Accounts, and employ ſome faithful Perſon to collect and get in the Debts; but for this laſt they ought to have Security.

Aſſignees may bring Actions at Law without the Conſent of the Creditors; though, if the Suit in Law is a Matter of Conſequence, or which may produce a Suit in Equity, they ſhall ſummon all the Creditors to a Meeting, by Notice in the *London Gazette*, and lay before them the true State of the Caſe, and take the Conſent of the major Part in Value of the ſaid Creditors in Writing, to the bringing ſuch Suits, and that a ſufficient Sum remain in the Aſſignees' Hands to defray the Charges; and in Caſe they apprehend that they ſhall not have ſufficient, they may take an Agreement under the Creditors' Hands to indemnify them, and oblige themſelves every one to pay his Share, in Proportion to their reſpective Debts; for Aſſignees are not obliged to bring any Suit in Law or Equity, though the Creditors vote that they ſhould, unleſs they are indemnified, where there is any Appearance of a Hazard. Ditto, S. 38.

And the Aſſignees may, with the Conſent of the major Part in Value of the Creditors who ſhall have duly proved their Debts, and be preſent at any Meeting of the ſaid Creditors, purſuant to Notice to be for that Purpoſe given in the *London Gazette*, ſubmit any Difference or Diſpute between the Aſſignees and any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, relating to the Bankrupt's Effects, to Arbitration; the Arbitrators to be choſen by the Aſſignees, and the major Part in Value of ſuch Creditors, and the Party or Parties with whom they have the Difference, and to perform the Award of ſuch Arbitrators, or otherwiſe to compound and agree the Matters in Diſpute, in ſuch Manner as the Aſſignees, with ſuch 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 34.

ſuch Conſent as aforeſaid, ſhall think fit; and the ſame ſhall be binding to all the Creditors.

5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 35. The Aſſignees, by and with the Conſent of the major Part of the Creditors in Value, who ſhall be preſent at a Meeting to be had for that Purpoſe, of which Notice ſhall be given in the *London Gazette*, may make Compoſition with any Perſon or Perſons, Debtors or Accomptants to the Bankrupts, where the ſame ſhall appear neceſſary and reaſonable, and to take ſuch reaſonable Part as can upon ſuch Compoſition be gotten in full Diſcharge of ſuch Debts and Accounts.

Ditto, S. 28. Aſſignees ſhould be careful in examining the Nature of the Bankrupt's Debts, to prevent the Statute of Limitation from taking Place. Where it ſhall appear to the major Part of the Commiſſioners, that there has been mutual Credit given by the Bankrupt and any other Perſon, or mutual Debts between the Bankrupt and any other, at any Time before he became Bankrupt, the major Part of the Commiſſioners, or the Aſſignees of the Eſtate, may ſtate the Account between them, and one Debt may be ſet againſt another, and what ſhall appear to be due on either Side, on the Balance of ſuch Account, and on ſetting ſuch Debts one againſt another, and no more, ſhall be claimed or paid on either Side reſpectively.

Ditto, S. 32. Before the Creditors ſhall proceed to the Choice of Aſſignees, the major Part in Value of the Creditors preſent, ſhall, if they think fit, direct how, and with whom the Monies to be received out of the Bankrupt's Eſtate ſhall remain, until the ſame be divided; to which Rule ſuch Aſſignees ſhall conform as often as 100*l.* ſhall be got in.

Ditto, S. 33. Aſſignees are obliged, at ſome Time after the Expiration of four Months, and within twelve Months from the Time of the Commiſſion's iſſuing, to cauſe at leaſt twenty-one Days public Notice to be given in the *London Gazette*, of the Time and Place they and the Commiſſioners intend to meet, to make a Dividend or Diſtribution of the Bankrupt's Effects; at which Time the Creditors who have not before proved their Debts, ſhall then be at Liberty to prove them; which Meeting, for *London* and all Places within the Bills of Mortality, ſhall be at the *Guildhall*; and at ſuch Meeting the Aſſignees ſhall produce to the Commiſſioners and Creditors then preſent, juſt and fair Accounts of all their Receipts and Payments touching the Bankrupt's Eſtate and Effects, and the Particulars of all that ſhall remain outſtanding, and ſhall, if the major Part of the Creditors then preſent require it, be examined upon Oath before the Commiſſioners, touching the Truth of ſuch Accounts. And the Aſſignees ſhall be allowed to retain all ſuch Sums as they ſhall have paid or expended in ſuing out and proſecuting ſuch Commiſſion, and all other juſt Allowances on Account of their being Aſſignees; and the major Part of the Commiſſioners ſhall order ſuch Part of the nett Produce of the Bankrupt's Eſtate, as by ſuch Accounts, or otherwiſe, ſhall appear to be in the Hands of the Aſſignees, as they ſhall think fit to be divided forthwith among ſuch of the Creditors who have duly proved their Debts under the Commiſſion, in Proportion to their ſeveral and reſpective Debts; and they ſhall make ſuch their Order for a Dividend in Writing under their Hands, and ſhall cauſe one Part of ſuch Order to be filed amongſt the Proceedings under the Commiſſion, and ſhall deliver unto each of the Aſſignees a Duplicate of ſuch their Order, likewiſe under their Hands; which Order of Diſtribution ſhall contain an Account of the Time and Place of making ſuch Order, and the Sum total or *Quantum* of all the Debts proved under the ſaid Commiſſion; and the Sum total of the Money remaining in the Hands of the Aſſignees to be divided, and how much in particular in the Pound is then ordered to be paid to every Creditor under the Commiſſion; and the ſaid Aſſignees, in Purſuance of ſuch Order, and without any Deed or Deeds of Diſtribution to be made for that Purpoſe, ſhall forthwith make ſuch Dividend and Diſtribution accordingly, and ſhall take Receipts in a Book to be kept for that Purpoſe for each Creditor, for the Part or Share of ſuch Dividend or Diſtribution, which they ſhall make and pay to each Creditor reſpectively; and ſuch Order and Receipt ſhall be a full and effectual Diſcharge to ſuch Aſſignees.

And the Aſſignees are further obliged within eighteen Months after iſſuing of the Commiſſion, to make a ſecond Dividend of the Bankrupt's Eſtate and Effects, in Caſe the whole was not divided on the firſt Dividend, and ſhall cauſe Notice to be inſerted in the *London Gazette* of the Time and Place the Commiſſioners intend to meet to make a ſecond Dividend, and for the Creditors who ſhall not before have proved their Debts, to come and prove them; and at ſuch Meeting the Aſſignees ſhall produce upon Oath their Accounts of the Bankrupt's Eſtate and Effects; and what upon the Balance thereof ſhall appear to be in their Hands, ſhall by the like Order of the major Part of the Commiſſioners be forthwith divided among ſuch of the Bankrupt's Creditors, as ſhall have made due Proof of their Debts, in Proportion to their ſeveral and reſpective Debts; which ſecond Dividend ſhall be final, unleſs *any Suit at Law or in Equity ſhall be depending, or any Part of the Eſtate ſtanding out that cannot have been diſpoſed of, or that the major Part of the Creditors ſhall not have agreed to be ſold or diſpoſed of in Manner aforeſaid; or unleſs ſome other or future Eſtate or Effects of the ſaid Bankrupt ſhall afterwards come to, or veſt in the ſaid Aſſignees*; in which Caſe the Aſſignees ſhall, as ſoon as may be, convert ſuch future or other Eſtate or Effects into Money in Manner aforeſaid, and ſhall within two Months next after the ſame ſhall be converted into Money, by the like Order of the Commiſſioners, divide the ſame amongſt the Creditors who ſhall have made due Proof of their Debts. 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 37.

It is the Duty of the Aſſignees to make a Dividend as early as poſſible after the Time given by the Statute for Creditors to come in, and prove their Debts. And if they neglect making a Dividend and keep the Money in their own Hands, they will be liable to pay intereſt for it.

This Queſtion as to Intereſt aroſe in a Caſe where a Commiſſion iſſued in 1766, againſt *Beale* and others, Copartners; and *Townſhend*, *Ruſſel* and another were choſen Aſſignees. *Beale* and his Partners having carried on the Negociation of Bills of Accomodation to a very large Amount, with ſeveral Perſons who were alſo Bankrupts, the Aſſignees of *Beale* deferred proceeding under the Commiſſion, in Order that the ſeveral Holders of the Bills might prove their Debts and receive Dividends under the other Commiſſions, before they made any Claim on the Eſtate of *Beale*. In Fact, no Dividend was ever made. The Clerk of the Commiſſion was dead and all the Papers were loſt. *Townſhend* had received a conſiderable Part of the Bankrupt's Effects. *Ruſſel* had alſo received ſome ſmall Part, but he died in 1773. *Treves* v. *Townſhend* in Chan, Nov. 17. 1783.

In 1782, the Creditors renewed the Commiſſion, and this Bill was brought by the Creditors againſt *Townſhend* and the Executors of *Ruſſel*, for a Diſcovery of the ſeveral Facts, and for an Account of the Money received by them.

It appeared by *Townſhend's* Anſwer, that he kept the Money he received as Aſſignee, in common with his own at his Banker's; but he ſwore that he generally had there more than the Amount of ſuch Receipts; and the only Queſtion in the Caſe was, whether *Townſhend* and the Executors of *Ruſſel* ſhould be charged with Intereſt for the Money kept in their reſpective Hands.

Lord *Loughborough*, the Seals in Commiſſion, "As to *Ruſſel's* Executors, they cannot be looked upon in the Light of Aſſignees, and as Executors, are not required to pay till called upon; and though the Plaintiffs might charge *Ruſſel's* Eſtate in Reſpect of the Money retained in his Hands in his Life-time, yet, as the Sum is comparatively ſmall, it is ſcarcely an Object. But with Regard to *Townſhend*, I was ſurpriſed to hear it argued that the Aſſignees were not to make a Dividend, or to take an active Part in ſettling the Bankrupt's Affairs, unleſs called upon by the Creditors. And as to the Idea of diſcouraging honeſt Men from taking upon themſelves the Office of Aſſignees, no honeſt Man can ever have any Difficulty. The Effect of giving in to ſuch Doctrine would be, that it would be canvaſſed for as an Office, and no honeſt Man would ever be appointed. There is nothing ſo likely to make the Bankrupt Laws reprobated, or to bring about their Annihilation. This is the groſſeſt Caſe that Imagination can make. The Aſſignees' only Excuſe is, that they could not make a Dividend, becauſe they had been ſo very negligent. They never called upon the Clerk of the Commiſſion, and he is now dead, and all the Papers are loſt. And the Expences of a Suit are brought upon the Eſtate by their Neglect. Now what Ground is there for not

charging them with Intereſt? The Money being mixed by *Townſhend* with his own, it is juſt as clear that a Profit has accrued, as if it had been ſpecially placed out. *Townſhend* was employed in Trade, and knew how to make the moſt of Money. Money is Part of a Merchant's Stock in Trade: a circulating Capital on which Profit ariſes. The Sum in the Banker's Hands was fluctuating, and he muſt have been an unthrifty Merchant if he did not make great Profit of the Money by diſcounting Notes, *&c.* Since the Year 1768, the Sum of 1936*l.* has been ſo employed by him. If the Court ſhould ſuffer him to do this, when the very Nature of the Truſt repoſed in him, required that he ſhould not keep it in his Hands, when will there be a ſufficient Ground to charge Aſſignes? *Townſhend* muſt therefore pay the Intereſt at 5 *per Cent.* and pay all the Coſts of this Suit, and alſo all the ſubſequent Coſts ariſing from the Enquiry in the Maſter's Office, which has been occaſioned by his Neglect.

Let this Caſe ſerve as a Precedent and a Warning to tardy Aſſignees, who but too frequently deſerve the ſevereſt Cenſures, and even Puniſhnment, for delaying Dividends to the great Injury of the poorer Claſſes of Creditors under Commiſſions of Bankruptcy.

If Creditors want to inſpect the Aſſignees' Accounts, and are refuſed by them, the Court, on Petition, will oblige the Aſſignees to ſhew their Accounts according to the Directions of the Statutes.

If an Aſſignee is guilty of a Breach of Truſt, by miſapplying the Creditor's Money or keeping the Money in his Hands, when he ought to have divided it, the Court, on a Petition and Proof being made, will Order an Account to be taken before the Commiſſioners, and a Dividend to be made; and if any manifeſt Delay or Neglect appears in them, will oblige them, as we have ſeen to pay Intereſt and Coſts.

If Aſſignees attempt to ſell Eſtates at an under-Value, or enter into any clandeſtine Agreement either with the Bankrupt or any other Perſon, the Court, by Application, will by Order reſtrain them from ſelling ſuch Eſtates or Intereſts, or remove them.

If Aſſignees have had Suits in Law or Equity, on Application to the Court the Court will Order the Commiſſioners to ſettle the Accounts, allowing them all reaſonable Coſts and Charges, and direct the Aſſignees to make a Dividend of the Reſidue.

The Court on a Petition will Order the Commiſſioners to enquire into the real Conſideration of Debts and Notes, and of uſurions Contracts; and will Order the Aſſignees to be reſtrained from making any Dividend, till the Commiſſioners ſhall have made their Certificate to the Court; and if there appears to have been more than legal Intereſt received, or any unfair Tranſactions, with Regard to the obtaining or ſwelling ſuch Debt, the Court, on bringing a Bill, will, by Decree, reduce ſuch unconſcientious Demand to the Sum which is really due.

If an Aſſignee dies, the Truſt devolves to the ſurviving Aſſignee, or to ſuch new Aſſignee as the Court ſhall join to the ſurviving Aſſignee, if the Creditors ſhall petition for the ſame; and the Executor or Adminiſtrator of the deceaſed Aſſignee muſt pay the Money in his Hands to the ſurviving Aſſignee, and ſuch additional Aſſignee, if appointed; or account before a Maſter in *Chancery* for Aſſets come to his or her Hands becauſe the Commiſſioners cannot take an Account of Aſſets.

But if the Bankrupt's real Eſtate is conveyed to Aſſignees, and one of them dies, this is a Joint-Tenancy, and goes to the Survivor; and he may alone ſell ſuch an Eſtate to the Purchaſer; but if both die before any Conveyance is made, then the Heir at Law of the Survivor muſt convey to ſuch new Aſſignees as the Court ſhall appoint, or join with ſuch new Aſſignees in Conveyance to a Purchaſer.

Ld. *Talbot*, *Mich.* Term. 1 *Geo.* II. 11 *Nov.* *Beſanquett* v. *Daſhwood.*

If Money is overpaid in Purſuance of an uſurious Contract, the Aſſignees have a Right to demand and recover it, notwithſtanding the Agreement of the oppreſſed Party to allow ſuch Payments. The two *Cottons* became Bankrupts, and their Aſſignees brought a Bill againſt *Daſhwood*, as Executor of Sir *Samuel Daſhwood*, who had in his Life-time, lent ſeveral Sums to the Bankrupts upon Bonds bearing 6 *per Cent.* Intereſt, and had taken Advantage of their neceſſitous Circumſtances,

pp. 38 to 41.

cumſtances; and compelled them to pay 10 *per Cent.* to which they ſubmitted, and entered into other Agreements for that Purpoſe, and continued paying at the ſaid Rate of 10 *per Cent.* from the Year 1710 to 1724; it was decreed at the *Rolls*, that the Defendant ſhould account; and that for what had been really lent, legal Intereſt ſhould be computed and allowed; and what had been paid, over and above legal Intereſt, ſhould be deducted out of the Principal at the Time paid, and the Plaintiffs to pay what ſhould be due on Account; and if the Teſtator had received more than was due with legal Intereſt, that was to be refunded by the Defendant, and the Bonds to be delivered up.

Aſſignee's Right to a Mortgage made by a Bankrupt. *Chapman* v. *Tanner.* 1 *Vern.* 276. *Mich.* Term. 1684.

A Bankrupt, before he became ſuch, having made a Mortgage of his Eſtate, the Aſſignees of the Statute bring an Ejectment for the Recovery of the Lands compriſed in the Mortgage; the Mortgagee refuſes to enter, but ſuffers the Bankrupt to take the Profits, and to fence againſt the Aſſignees with this Mortgage. Ld. Keeper ordered, the Mortgagee ſhould be charged with the Profits from the Time of the Ejectment delivered.

An Aſſignee dying in Debt by Bond.

Ex parte *Markland.* 2 *Peer Will.* 546. *Trin.* Term, 1729. L. C. *King.*

THE Aſſignees under a Commiſſion taken out againſt *I. S.* petitioned that *I. N.* the Daughter and Adminiſtratrix of *I. D.* who was the ſurviving Aſſignee under the Commiſſion, ſhould account before the Commiſſioners, for the Bankrupt's Effects come to her Hands; and an Affidavit was made, that *I. N.* had confeſſed ſhe believed that her Inteſtate, the Aſſigneee, kept the Bankrupt's Money in a ſeparate Bag, with a Note in it, ſhewing it to be ſuch; and alſo that the Aſſignee left Lands of Inheritance, deſcended to *I. N.* the Heir, which would be Aſſets by Deſcent, to anſwer the Covenant entered into by the Aſſignee for himſelf and Heirs, with the Commiſſioners, duly to account for the Bankrupt's Effects.

But againſt the Petition it was urged, that this Matter was not fit to be ended in a ſummary Way, but by a Bill to determine it; for that *I. N.* the Heir and Adminiſtratrix of the Aſſignee, had made an Affidavit, that ſhe never confeſſed the Aſſignee, her Father, kept the Bankrupt's Money in a ſeparate Bag or Place, nor did ſhe believe the Fact to be ſo; that the Aſſignee the Father, died indebted by Specialty and otherwiſe ſeveral thouſand Pounds beyond all his Aſſets: that ſhe has paid ſome Bonds, and Actions were depending upon others; that it was in her Election to prefer which of the Specialties ſhe pleaſed, and the Commiſſioners were not proper to determine in a ſummary Way, whether the Payments already made by the Adminiſtratrix, or which ſhe ſhould make, were, or would be, good and legal; or if they ſhould make ſuch Determination, this could be no way binding to the other Creditors; therefore the Order now deſired, that the Daughter and Adminiſtratrix of the Aſſignee ſhould account with the Commiſſioners, would be of no Uſe; ſince the Creditors might bring their Action, or Bill in Equity againſt the Daughter and Adminiſtratrix of the Aſſignee; for which reaſon Ld. Chancellor ordered the Petition of the new Aſſignees to be diſmiſſed, and directed them to bring their Bill.

Though Aſſignees are generally choſen from among the Creditors, and thoſe commonly to whom the Bankrupt is moſt indebted, yet they may be made, notwithſtanding they are no Creditors, nor any Ways concerned in the Commiſſion, provided the major Part in Value of the Creditors appoint them.

2 *Cro.* 105. 1 *Saund.* 37. *Jones* v. *Pope.*

And Aſſignees may bring Actions for Debts due to the Bankrupt in their own Names, *&c.* for they ſhall have the ſame Remedy as the Bankrupt himſelf might have had againſt his Debtors. But if the Commiſſion of Bankruptcy be not taken out within ſix Years, the Time directed by Law for ſuing of Debts, then the Defendant in an Action may plead the Statute of Limitations: In Caſe the Commiſſion be taken out within ſix Years, and the Aſſignment made within that Time, the Statute preſerves the Debt by the Aſſignment, it being to relieve Creditors againſt Fraud.

1 *Salk.* 108, 111.

It is a conſtant Practice to make an Aſſignment of the Debts and Eſtate of the Bankrupt to Aſſignees in Truſt for themſelves, if Creditors, and the other Creditors; it has been held, that where a Commiſſion of Bankrupt is taken out, the Bankrupt's Goods do not thereupon belong to the Commiſſioners, for until

an

an Aſſignment thereof is made, the Property is not transferred out of the Bankrupt; but it is ſaid, the Aſſignee is in by Relation from the Time of the Bankruptcy, ſo as to avoid all *meſne* Acts, but not ſo as to be actually inveſted with the Property.

Of Removing Aſſignees.

5 *Geo.* II. C. 39. S. 31. IF an Aſſignment of a Bankrupt's Eſtate already made by the Commiſſioners, or hereafter to be made, purſuant to the Choice of Creditors ſhould be found neceſſary to be vacated, and a new Aſſignment made of the Debts and Effects unreceived, and not diſpoſed of by the then Aſſignees, to other Perſons, to be choſen by the Creditors as aforeſaid, it is lawful for the Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, or Commiſſioners of the Great Seal, upon the Petition of any Creditor, to make ſuch Order therein as he or they ſhall think juſt and reaſonable; and in Caſe a new Aſſignment ſhall be ordered to be made, then ſuch Debts, Effects, and Eſtate of the Bankrupt ſhall be thereby effectually and legally veſted in ſuch new Aſſignee or Aſſignees, and it ſhall be lawful for him or them to ſue for the ſame in their Names, and to diſcharge any Action or Suit, or give any Acquaintance for ſuch Debts, as effectually to all Intents and Purpoſes as the Aſſignees in the former Aſſignments might have done; and the Commiſſioners ſhall cauſe publick Notice to be given in the two *London Gazettes* that ſhall immediately follow the Removal of ſuch Aſſignees; and the Appointment of ſuch others as aforeſaid, that ſuch Aſſignees are removed, and ſuch others appointed in their ſtead, and that ſuch Perſons as are indebted to the Bankrupt's Eſtate do not pay any Debts to the Aſſignees removed; and if an Iſſue is directed to be tried in the Time of the old Aſſignees, the Court, on Petition, will order the ſame Iſſue to be tried by the new ones.

If an Aſſignee himſelf become Bankrupt, that will be a ſufficient Ground for his Removal. Or if the Commiſſioners act improperly in the Choice of Aſſignees.

And where an Aſſignee is removed on Account of his own Bankruptcy, Lord *Hardwicke* was of Opinion, that he and his Aſſignees muſt join with the Commiſſioners in executing an Aſſignment to the new Aſſignees.

If there is any Injuſtice committed by Aſſignees, and that they, with the Bankrupt's Conſent, will admit of ſham Debts being proved, the Court will remove ſuch Aſſignees, and order the Conſideration of ſuch Debts to be inquired into, and all Parties to be examined upon Interrogatories, and appoint new Aſſignees, and direct the Commiſſioners to ſee what is really due from the Bankrupt's Eſtate to his Creditors; and after the Aſſignees are choſen, will order Coſts of the Parties ſo unjuſtly acting, to be taxed by a Maſter and be paid by them.

If Aſſignees live at a great Diſtance from the Bankrupt's Eſtate or Effects, whereby ſuch Eſtate or Effects may be incumbered with heavy Charges, or occaſion a Neglect in getting in ſuch Effects; upon the Application of the Majority of the Creditors who have proved their Debt under the Commiſſion, and proving the ſame by Affidavit, the Court will diſcharge ſuch Aſſignees, and direct a new Aſſignment to be made to ſuch other Aſſignees as the Creditors ſhall appoint, and direct that the old Aſſignees ſhall join in ſuch new Aſſignment.

If it appears that there are Accounts between the Bankrupt and the Aſſignees, and although there may be Notes or Bonds ſubſiſting, ſo as to entitle them to prove their Debts, yet if upon the Balance of ſuch Accounts, the Aſſignees appear to be Debtors to the Bankrupt's Eſtate, the Court will for ſuch Reaſon remove them.

If there appears Partiality or Unfairneſs in the Choice of Aſſignees, the Court, on Petition will remove them.

If it appears that Aſſignees have prevented Creditors from proving their Debts, to make Number and Value for the Bankrupt's Certificate, and for that Purpoſe have conteſted ſuch Debts, and have refuſed to admit them; the Court will for ſuch Unfairneſs remove the Aſſignees, and admit ſuch Creditors to prove ſuch Debts as ſhall appear to be juſtly due to them.

Penalties

Penalties on Perſons concealing Effects, and pretended Creditors ſwearing falſely; and Allowances made to the Diſcoverers of Bankrupts' Effects.

BY this Statute it is enacted, for the better Diſcovery of a Bankrupt's Eſtate, that all and every Perſon who ſhall, after the Time allowed to ſuch Bankrupt, voluntarily make a Diſcovery of any Part of ſuch Bankrupt's Eſtate, not before come to the Knowledge of the Aſſignees, ſhall be allowed 5 *per Cent.* and ſuch further Reward as the Aſſignees, and the major Part of the Creditors in Value, preſent at any Meeting of the Creditors, ſhall think fit. 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 20, 21. 13 *Eliz.* C. 7. S. 6.

And every Perſon who ſhall have accepted of any Truſt, or Truſts, and ſhall wilfully conceal or protect any Eſtate, real or perſonal, of any Perſon or Perſons becoming Bankrupt, from his Creditors, and ſhall not, within forty-two Days next after ſuch Commiſſion ſhall iſſue forth, and Notice thereof be given in the *London Gazette*, diſcover and diſcloſe ſuch Truſt and Eſtate, in Writing, to one or more of the Commiſſioners or Aſſignees of ſuch Bankrupt's Eſtate, and likewiſe ſubmit himſelf to be examined by the Commiſſioners, in and by the ſaid Commiſſion authorized, if thereunto required, and truly diſcover the ſame, ſhall forfeit the Sum of one hundred Pounds of lawful Money of *Great Britain*, and double the Value of the Eſtate, either real or perſonal, ſo concealed, to and for the Uſe and Benefit of the ſaid Creditors.

And whereas many Abuſes have been committed by pretended Creditors of Bankrupts, be it enacted, by the Authority aforeſaid, that if any Perſon, at any Time hereafter, ſhall, before the acting Commiſſioners in any Commiſſion of Bankrupt, or by Affidavit or Affirmation exhibited to them, ſwear or depoſe that any Sum of Money is due to him or her from any Bankrupt, which Sum of Money is not really due or owing, or ſhall ſwear or affirm that more is due than is really due or owing, knowing the ſame to be not due or owing, and that ſuch Oath or Affirmation is falſe and untrue, and being thereof convicted by *Indictment* or *Information*, ſuch Perſons ſhall ſuffer the Pains and Penalties inflicted by the ſeveral Statutes made and now in Force againſt wilful Perjury, and ſhall moreover be liable to pay double the Sum ſo ſworn or affirmed to be due or owing as aforeſaid, to be recovered and levied as other Penalties and Forfeitures are upon penal Statutes, after the Conviction, to be levied and recovered; and ſuch double Sum ſhall be equally divided among all the Creditors ſeeking Relief under the ſaid Commiſſion. 5 *Geo.* II. S. 29.

Where any Perſon ſhall fraudulently ſwear, or being a *Quaker* affirm, before the major Part of the Commiſſioners in a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy, or by Affidavit or Affirmation exhibited to them, that a Sum of Money is due to him from any Bankrupt, which ſhall in Fact not be really and truly owing, and ſhall, in Reſpect of ſuch fictitious Debt, ſign the Certificate of ſuch Bankrupt's Diſcharge, in every ſuch Caſe, unleſs ſuch Bankrupt ſhall, before the major Part of the Commiſſioners have ſigned ſuch Certificate, by Writing ſigned by him, and delivered to one or more of the Commiſſioners, or of the Aſſignees of his Eſtate and Effects, diſcloſe the Fraud, and object to the Reality of ſuch Debt, ſuch Certificate ſhall be null and void, and the Bankrupt ſhall not be intitled to his Diſcharge, or to any of the Benefits or Allowances given to Bankrupts by the Act of 5 *Geo.* II. 14 *Geo.* II. P. 1157.

Where any Creditor of a Bankrupt reſides in foreign Parts, the Letter of Attorney of ſuch Creditor, atteſted by a Notary Publick in the uſual Form, ſhall be a ſufficient Evidence of the Power by which any Perſon thereby authorized ſhall ſign the Bankrupt's Certificate.

Of ſuperſeding Commiſſions.

THE Reaſons for ſuperſeding Commiſſions are many and various; as,

1ſt, If there is not a Debt due to the petitioning Creditor; in which Caſe the Court will order the Commiſſioners to enquire into the Nature of the Debt, and to certify the ſame to the Court; and if there is not a ſufficient Foundation for the Debt, the Court will ſuperſede it.

2dly, If the Party inſiſts he is no Trader, the Court uſually directs ſuch Facts to be tried; and if on ſuch Trial it appears to the Court that he is not a Trader, the Court will for ſuch Reaſons ſuperſede the Commiſſion.

3dly, If the Party againſt whom the Commiſſion is iſſued, appears to be an Infant, the Court, on full Proof of ſuch Infancy, will ſuperſede the Commiſſion.

4thly, If, after the iſſuing a Commiſſion, the Party makes a Satisfaction, or gives a ſufficient Security for performing it to all his Creditors, and they in Conſequence give him a Releaſe, theſe Motives, on Petition to the Court, will induce it to ſuperſede the Commiſſion.

5thly, If a Bankrupt conveys all his real Eſtate to Truſtees for the Benefit of his Creditors, and they accept of this Conveyance, the Court, in this Caſe, will order the Creditors to deliver up their Securities to the Bankrupt, and that the Bankrupt ſhall deliver up all the Title Deeds, and join in the Conveyances; and that the Truſtees ſhall proceed in the Truſt, and that the Bankrupt ſhall pay the Charges of the Commiſſion, deducting the Money out of the Aſſignees' Hands.

5 *Geo.* II. Fol. 128. 6thly, If a Bankrupt makes a private Agreement with his Creditor, and prevails on him to take out a Commiſſion, in Conſideration of being paid his whole Debt, or at leaſt more than the Reſt of his Creditors, the Court, on Proof made thereof, will order the Commiſſion to be ſuperſeded, and award a new one; and the Perſon receiving ſuch Goods, or Satisfaction, ſhall loſe his whole Debt and the Money received, and pay the ſame to ſuch Perſons as the Commiſſioners ſhall appoint, in Truſt for the Bankrupt's Creditors, in Proportion.

7thly, If a Perſon has not a Mind to be a Bankrupt, and is conſcious that he is no Trader, nor has committed any Act of Bankruptcy, or does not owe any Debt ſufficient whereon to ground a Commiſſion, he may, if he ſuppoſes a Commiſſion is going to be taken out againſt him, enter a Caveat in the Secretary's Office againſt it; or if it has iſſued, he may petition the Court that no ſuch Commiſſion may be executed againſt him, or that it may be ſuperſeded; and, upon hearing the Merits of ſuch a Petition, the Court in ſome Caſes determines the Point, and in other Caſes directs an Iſſue at Law to try the ſame.

8thly, If a Commiſſion taken out in an adverſe Manner is ſuperſeded, and the Party on the Trial is not found Bankrupt, the Court, according to the Nature of the Caſe, frequently will order Coſts to the Party againſt whom the Commiſſion is taken out, or may, if they think proper, aſſign over the Bond given to the Lord Chancellor.

Coſts of Commiſſions, how to be ſettled and paid.

5 *Geo.* II. C. 39. S. 25. THE Creditors who ſhall petition for a Commiſſion of Bankrupt, ſhall be obliged, at their own Coſts, to proſecute the ſame, until Aſſignees ſhall be choſen; and the Commiſſioners ſhall, at the Meeting appointed for the Choice of Aſſignees, aſcertain ſuch Coſts, and by Writing ſhall order the Aſſignees to reimburſe ſuch petitioning Creditors out of the firſt Effects of the Bankrupt that ſhall be got in; and every Creditor ſhall be at Liberty to prove his Debt without paying Contribution.

Ditto, S. 42. There ſhall not be paid out of the Eſtate of the Bankrupt any Monies for Expences in Eating or Drinking of the Commiſſioners, or of any other Perſons, at the Times of the Meeting of the Commiſſioners or Creditors; and no Schedule ſhall be annexed to any Deed of Aſſignment of the perſonal Eſtate of ſuch Bankrupt; and if any Commiſſioner ſhall order ſuch Expence to be made, or eat or drink at the Charge of the Creditors, or out of the Eſtate of ſuch Bankrupt, or receive above 20*s.* each Commiſſioner for each Meeting, every ſuch Commiſſioner ſhall be diſabled to act in any Commiſſion of Bankrupts.

Ditto, S. 46. All Bills of Fees or Diſburſements demanded by any Solicitor, employed under any Commiſſion of Bankrupt, ſhall be ſettled by one of the Maſters of Chancery; and the Maſter who ſhall ſettle ſuch Bill ſhall have for his Care in ſettling the ſame, as alſo for his Certificate thereof, 20*s.*

Concerning

Concerning the Duty of, and Remedy againſt Gaolers, where Bankrupts or Witneſſes are committed, and ſuffered to eſcape.

IN Caſe the Commiſſioners appointed in any Commiſſion of Bankruptcy, ſhould, in Virtue of their Power, commit the Bankrupt or any Perſon or Perſons to Priſon, for not conforming to the Acts relating to Bankrupts; and if the Gaoler or Keeper of the Priſon to which ſuch Bankrupt, Perſon, or Perſons ſhall be ſo committed, wilfully ſuffer ſuch Bankrupt, Perſon, or Perſons, to eſcape from ſuch Priſon, or to go without the Walls or Doors thereof, until he or they ſhall be duly diſcharged, ſuch Gaoler or Keeper ſhall, for ſuch his Offence, being duly convicted by Indictment or Information, forfeit five hundred Pounds, of lawful Money of *Great-Britain*, for the Uſe of the Creditors of ſuch Bankrupt. 5 *Geo.* II. C. 30. S. 18.

And the Gaoler or Keeper of ſuch Priſon as aforeſaid, ſhall, upon Requeſt of any Perſon, being a Creditor of ſuch Bankrupt, and having proved his Debt under the Commiſſion, and producing a Certificate thereof under the Hands of the Commiſſioners, which they are hereby required to give *gratis*, forthwith produce and ſhew ſuch Perſon or Perſons ſo committed as aforeſaid to any ſuch Creditor requeſting the ſame; and in Caſe ſuch Gaoler or Keeper of ſuch Priſon ſhall refuſe to ſhew, or ſhall not forthwith produce ſuch Perſon or Perſons ſo committed as aforeſaid, and being in his actual Cuſtody at the Time of ſuch Requeſt, to ſuch Creditor of the Bankrupt requeſting to ſee ſuch Perſon or Perſons committed as aforeſaid, ſuch Gaoler or Keeper of ſuch Priſon ſhall forfeit for ſuch his wilful Refuſal or Neglect, the Sum of 100*l.* of lawful Money of *Great-Britain*, for the Uſe of the Creditors of ſuch Bankrupt, to be recovered by Action of Debt in any of his Majeſty's Courts of Record at *Weſtminſter*, in the Name of the Creditor requeſting ſuch Sight of ſuch Priſoner. Ditto, S. 19.

And for every other ſuch Offence ſhall forfeit the Sum of 200*l.* for the Uſe of the Bankrupt's Creditors, as aforeſaid. 5 *Geo.* I. C. 24.

Concerning Privilege of Parliament.

BY Stat. 4 *Geo.* III. Cap. 36. the Stat. 5 *Geo.* II. Cap. 30. concerning Bankrupts is further continued to *September* 29, 1771, and from thence to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament. And with Reſpect to Perſons intitled to the Privilege of Parliament not paying their Debts, the following Act was made, intitled, 'An Act for preventing Inconveniences ariſing in Caſes of Merchants, and ſuch other Perſons as are within the Deſcription of the Statutes relating to Bankrupts, being intitled to Privilege of Parliament, and becoming inſolvent.'

Stat. 4 *Geo.* III. Cap. 33. Sect. 1. Whereas Merchants, Brokers, Factors, Scriveners, and Traders, within the Deſcription of the Statutes relating to Bankrupts, having Privilege of Parliament, are not compellable to pay their juſt Debts, or to become Bankrupts, by Reaſon of Freedom of their Perſons from Arreſt upon Civil Proceſs; and ſome Doubts have alſo ariſen, whether in Caſes of Bankruptcy, a Commiſſion can be ſued out during the Continuance of ſuch Privilege: To remedy which Inconveniences, and to ſupport the Honour and Dignity of Parliament, and good Faith and Credit in commercial Dealings, which require, that in ſuch Caſes, the Laws ſhould have their due Courſe, and that no ſuch Merchants, Bankers, Brokers, Factors, Scriveners, or Traders, in Caſe of actual Inſolvency, ſhould, by any Privilege whatever, be exempted from doing equal Juſtice to all their Creditors; be it enacted, *&c.* that from and after the 1ſt Day of *May*, 1764, it ſhall be lawful for any ſingle Creditor, or two or more Creditors, being Partners, whoſe Debt or Debts ſhall amount to 100*l.* or upwards, and for any two Creditors whoſe Debt ſhall amount to 150*l.* or upwards, or any three or more Creditors whoſe Debts ſhall amount to 200*l.* or upwards, of any Perſon or Perſons deemed a Merchant, Banker, Broker, Factor, Scrivener, or Trader or Traders, within the Deſcription of the Act of

Parliament relating to Bankrupts, having Privilege of Parliament, at any Time, upon Affidavit being made and filed on Record in any of his Majeſty's Courts at *Weſtminſter* by ſuch Creditor or Creditors, that ſuch Debt or Debts is or are juſtly due to him or them reſpectively, and that every ſuch Debtor, as he or they verily believe, is a Merchant, Banker, Broker, Factor, Scrivener, or Trader, within the Deſcription of the Statutes relating to Bankrupts, to ſue out of the ſame Court Summons, or any original Bill and Summons, againſt ſuch Merchant, Banker, Broker, Factor, Scrivener, or Trader, and ſerve him with a Copy thereof; and if ſuch Merchant, Banker, Broker, Factor, Scrivener, or Trader, ſhall not, within two Months after perſonal Service of ſuch Summons, Affidavit of the Debt or Debts having been duly made and filed as aforeſaid, pay, ſecure, or compound for, ſuch Debt or Debts, to the Satisfaction of ſuch Creditor or Creditors, or enter into a Bond in ſuch Sum, and with two ſuch ſufficient Sureties, as any of the Judges of that Court out of which ſuch Summons ſhall iſſue ſhall approve of, to pay ſuch Sum as ſhall be recovered in ſuch Action or Actions, together with ſuch Coſts as ſhall be given in the ſame, he ſhall be accounted and adjudged a Bankrupt from the Time of the Service of ſuch Summons; and any Creditor or Creditors may ſue out a Commiſſion againſt any ſuch Perſon, and proceed thereon in like Manner as againſt other Bankrupts.

Sect. 2. Provided always, and it is hereby declared, that this Act ſhall not extend, or be deemed or conſtrued to extend, to any ſuch Debt or Debts as aforeſaid contracted before the 8th Day of *March*, 1764; any Thing herein before contained to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Sect. 3. And be it further enacted, by the Authority aforeſaid, that if any Merchant, Banker, Broker, Factor, Scrivener, or Trader, ſhall, after the laſt Day of this Seſſion of Parliament, commit any Act of Bankruptcy, that then, and in ſuch Caſe, any Creditor or Creditors as aforeſaid may ſue out a Commiſſion of Bankruptcy againſt any ſuch Merchant, Banker, Broker, Factor, Scrivener, or Trader; and the Commiſſioners in ſuch Commiſſion, and other Perſons, may proceed thereon in like Manner as againſt other Bankrupts; any Privilege of Parliament to the contrary notwithſtanding.

Sect. 4. Provided nevertheleſs, and be it enacted, that nothing in this Act ſhall ſubject any Perſon intitled to Privilege to be arreſted, or impriſoned during the Time of ſuch Privilege, except in Caſes made Felony by the Acts relating to Bankrupts, or any of them.

HAVING now made every neceſſary Remark on the Laws and Practice for and againſt an *Engliſh* Bankrupt, I ſhall add, how thoſe under ſuch unhappy Circumſtances are treated in *France* and *Holland*; as it may unfortunately happen for my Reader, that the Courſe of his Dealings may lead him into ſome unlucky Engagements with ſuch inſolvent Perſons; and it will then be natural for him to be deſirous of knowing how far the Laws of the Country will protect the Debtor from the Creditor's Suit, and what Steps theſe latter ought to take for the Securing or Recovery of their Property: In Order therefore to give my Reader this Satisfaction, I ſhall obſerve to him, that in *France* a conſiderable Diſtinction is made between a *Bankruptcy* and a *Failure*; the former being underſtood to be voluntarily and fraudulent, whilſt the other is ſuppoſed to be by Conſtraint and Neceſſity, cauſed always by ſome unforeſeen and unavoidable Accident; but as *Savary* has made a very juſt and nice Diſtinction between the Signification of theſe two Terms, I ſhall give my Reader the Senſe of his Obſervations thereon. He ſays, the Publick ſeldom makes the Difference it ought on theſe Occaſions, but confounds the Diſtinctions, which are in their Nature very apparent, and are made ſuch in all the King's Ordinances relative to thoſe Affairs. The Trader who has failed, or ſtopped by Reaſon of his Incapacity punctually to comply with his Notes of Hand, Bills due, or immediately to return the Money he had received for thoſe come back proteſted, and is obliged to this Demur by ſome unforeſeen Accident, or Loſs in Trade, and reduced to the Neceſſity of aſking Time of his Creditors for the Payment of the Whole, or what he can,

Parfait Negociant, P. 522.

of

of his Debts, is not to be placed on a Footing with the Bankrupt, who by Fraud and Treachery has ſecured to himſelf a Proviſion for Futurity, at the Expence of his Creditors, to whom he gives up the trifling Remains of his ranſacked Fortune in Payment of his Clearance; and though this Man's Villainy continues undiſcovered, he always remains infamous in the Eyes of the Publick; whilſt the other, who complies as far as he is able, is reſtored to Credit, though he continues incapable of enjoying any publick Poſt till the whole of his Debts are paid with Intereſt.

Although a Merchant be never ſo ſkilful and aſſiduous in his Buſineſs, though he keeps his Affairs under the beſt Regulation, and has ſet out in the World with a handſome Fortune; though he has obſerved all poſſible Application, and made Prudence his Guide in the Management of his Trade; and though he has omitted no Circumſtance that might naturally attract and ſecure Succeſs, yet if all is not accompanied by *good Luck*, he is not ſure to proſper in his Enterprize and Undertakings; for Fortune very frequently determines all contrary to Expectation, as ſhe is whimſical, and often favours the ſilly and ignorant, whilſt the beſt and moſt capable Men are experiencing her Frowns: This is what no one as yet has been able to account for; and Experience demonſtrates, that Miſfortunes are daily happening to Merchants, whoſe Probity, Expertneſs, Prudence, and Capacity, render them worthy of Compaſſion, and undeſerving this Reverſe of Fortune, that expoſes them to Miſery and Contempt. Though, ſeeing Men, who follow the moſt approved Maxims in their Buſineſs, do not always meet a correſpondent Succeſs, but on the contrary are expoſed to Miſhaps and Loſſes, or ſuppoſing them conſiderable Gainers by their Trade, and they have more than ſufficient to diſcharge their Debts, yet their Effects may undeſignedly be ſo diſperſed, that they may be incapacitated to anſwer an immediate Demand made by ſome inexorable Creditors, who will give no Quarter, or liſten to the Calls of Benevolence and Humanity; I ſay, ſeeing Men of Integrity are expoſed to theſe unjuſt Reſentments of uncompaſſionate Creditors, the *French* Laws have provided a Means, by granting Letters of Reſpite, or Arrets of Parliament, to protect them from theſe unrelenting Tempers; which I am now about mentioning.

Letters of Reſpite are always granted by the King, and *Arrets of general Protection* by the Parliament, and ſometimes by the King's Council, both tending to defend an honeſt Debtor from the Proſecutions of his Creditors, during the Term for which they are granted; and to allow him Time to liquidate his Effects, in Order to pay his Debts, or to agree with thoſe to whom he is indebted; and that he may obtain the ſaid Protection, he muſt ſtrictly obſerve and ſubmit to the King [*Lewis* XIV]'s. Ordinances of *Auguſt* 1669, and *March* 1673; and to his Majeſty's Declarations of the 23d of *December* 1699, and that of *September* 1664, which enjoin the following Particulars.

1ſt. *Letters of Reſpite* are never granted but on important Conſiderations, to begin with Proofs and authentick Accounts, which ought to be explained in the ſaid Letters, and affixed under the counter Seal; with a State of his Effects, which the *Grantee* muſt certify to be a true one, as well of his Moveables and Immoveables, as of Debts, under Pain of ſuffering the Penalties mentioned in the aforeſaid Ordinances; and he muſt take Care to be very exact herein, becauſe if he is found fraudulent in any one Particular he will forfeit the Protection of the ſaid Letters, although they have been granted peremptorily with all his Creditors, and he will not only be unable to procure others, but he ſhall not even after this be admitted to the Benefit of ceding or giving up his Effects to his Creditors, which is only denied to one convicted of Fraud and Deceit.

Dict. de Com- Word *Ceſſion*, p. 726. Vol. I. which ſee for Particulars.

2d. This State, ſo drawn up and certified, ought to be depoſited at the Regiſtry or Rolls of the Conſular Juriſdiction, if there is one at the Place of his, the Debtor's, Reſidence, if not, at the Town-Houſe; of which Depoſit he muſt take a Certificate, to be fixed to the Petition he preſents to the King, Council, or Parliament, for obtaining the *Letters of Reſpite* or *Protection*; and immediately after the Sealing and Expedition of the *Letters*, the *Grantee* ought to deliver into the Office, as well of the Judge to whom they are addreſſed, as that of the neareſt Conſular Juriſdiction, a Duplicate of that State, whoſe Truth has been ſo certified, of whoſe Depoſit he ought to procure Certificates from the

different Regiſters, and give a Copy to each of his Creditors, as well of the State as of the Certificates, at the Time of notifying the *Letters*, which are only valid in Regard of thoſe to whom a Copy has been given, and therefore he remains expoſed to the Proſecutions of them who have been forgotten or neglected in the Delivery of the ſaid Copies.

3dly. If he who obtains Letters is a Merchant, Banker, or Shopkeeper, he is obliged, beſides the Formalities before recited, and under the ſaid Penalties, to deliver into the Judge's Office to whom the Letters are addreſſed, his Books and Accouuts, of which he muſt take a Certificate from the Regiſter, and alſo give a Copy of it to each of his Creditors, when the Letters are notified to them; but previous to this Depoſit, he ought to ſhew them to his Creditors, that they may examine them if they pleaſe, and ſee whether the State of his Affairs delivered into the Office be a true one, and in all Reſpects conformable to his ſaid Books and Accounts; but he is not obliged to make this Offer till the Letters are notified, as it is only from the Moment of their Notification, that his Failure is eſteemed, known, or publiſhed, and that if he preſented his Books before having obtained and publiſhed the protecting Letters, his Creditors, knowing thereby the bad State of his Circumſtances, might Value themſelves on that Diſcovery, to make him Priſoner, even whilſt he was ſoliciting the Arret, which by this Means would be rendered unſerviceable, as the Violence offered him in the Arret could not be repaired by it, for Want of its having a retroactive Effect.

4thly. To enjoy the Benefit of the Time granted by the Letters, the Debtor ought to notify them to his Creditors, and others concerned in his Failure, who live in the ſame Place with him, in eight Days from their Date, but to thoſe reſiding at a Diſtance, to be counted from the eight, at one Day for every five Leagues; and, as was before obſerved, they only protect from the Suits of thoſe to whom they are intimated; not that the Omiſſion to notify them to ſome of the Creditors within the ſaid eight Days renders them null and void, but becauſe that in Regard to the Creditors neglected or forgotten, they are ineffectual till after their Notification; though the Vigilance which the other Creditors have uſed to preſerve the Effects of their common Debtor, is nevertheleſs equally ſerviceable to thoſe who are ignorant of the Letters, and to thoſe who have acted either by Oppoſition, or otherwiſe endeavoured to preſerve their Dues and make their Reaſons valid.

The Deſign of the Arret's being notified in eight Days from its Date, is to afford the Creditors an Opportunity of deducing and offering their Reaſons againſt it, if they have any; and that they may be admitted to make Proof of the Cheat, Fraud, and Knavery of their Debtor, if they ſuppoſe, and are capable of proving it; and it is not otherwiſe either reaſonable or juſt, that he who has obtained the Letters ſhould remain Maſter of the Time for notifying them, as he might greatly abuſe that Liberty, either by abſconding the beſt of his Effects, or making new Purchaſes, and then retiring with them into ſome foreign Part where his Creditors cannot reach him; and this he may eaſily do, if iniquitous enough to attempt it; as his Creditors not knowing that he was poſſeſſed of his Protection, and conſequently not ſuſpecting the bad State of his Affairs, would naturally take no Precaution to prevent either his Fraud or Flight.

5thly. A Merchant, after obtaining theſe Letters, is not at Liberty to pay any one Creditor in Preference to another; nor no longer Maſter, but a Depoſitary or Truſtee, of his Effects, which ought to be divided equally among them, and they participate of the bad Fortune of their common Debtor, without procuring an indirect and particular Advantage to any one of them; as this Preference is not only unjuſt and odious, but, if diſcovered, renders the Letters unprofitable to him that has obtained them, by their becoming null, for his having acted ſo contradictorily to the Intent and Purpoſe of them.

And beſides this Penalty ſo juſtly ordained againſt the Treachery of a Debtor, who, either through Inclination or Fear, ſo unequally treats his Creditors, to whom he owes an unbiaſſed Juſtice, and a Part of his remaining Effects proportionable to their Credits, the neglected or forgotten Creditors, and who have been only paid a Part, whilſt others have received their whole Debts, have a Right, if they have ſufficient Proofs, to demand a Drawback of as much as will be ſufficient to

putt hem all on a Level, according to the common Contract which has been regulated and agreed between them and their Debtor; for as the Ordinance diſpoſes, that thoſe Creditors who ſhall have received any Effects within a ſmall Space before a Bankruptcy, ſhall be obliged to reſtore them to the Stock; there is a much ſtronger Reaſon for their doing ſo who have received them after a Failure is become known and publick.

6thly. The Letters always order the Judge to whom they are directed, that in proceeding to their Accompliſhment, the Creditors being called, he give to the Grantee ſuch Time as he ſhall deem reaſonable for the Payment of his Debts; which however muſt not exceed five Years, except with the Conſent of two Thirds of the Hypothecated Creditors; and in the mean Time the Letters grant him ſix Month's Delay to ſolicit their Accompliſhment, during which Term the attempting his Perſon, or moveable Furniture ſerving his Uſe, is prohibited.

7thly. He cannot be excluded from obtaining the Arret under the Pretext of Renunciations, which he has or might make in paſt Acts and Contracts.

8thly. Thoſe who have obtained Letters of Reſpite, *&c.* cannot value on them when they are accuſed of Bankruptcy, when they are actual Priſoners, or that the Seal is put on their Effects.

9thly. Second Letters of Reſpite, or Arrets, are never granted, at leaſt without new and conſiderable Cauſes whereof he ought to make a Beginning with Teſtimonies and Proofs, as has been ſaid before.

10thly. There are many Caſes in which Letters of Reſpite, *&c.* are not to be obtained, *viz.* for Penſions, Aliments, Medicines, Houſe-hire, Crops of Corn, Servant's Wages, Hire of Workmen and Journeymen, Balances of Guardians' Accounts, neceſſary and voluntary Depoſits, Couzenage, Reparations, Damages and Intereſts adjudged in criminal Matters, Management of Publick Money, Bills of Exchange, Merchandizes ſeized at Marts, in Fairs, Markets, and publick Ports, Freſh-Water Fiſh, dry and ſalted, Securities judicial and extra-judicial, and of joint Bondſmen, Funeral Charges, Arrears of Ground-Rent, Obligations of Long Leaſes, Merchandizes and Effects bought of the *Eaſt-India* Company, or Things ſold of Uſe to it.

11thly. It muſt be remarked, that from the Moment the aforeſaid Letters are obtained and notified, the Grantee forfeits his Honour, and is thereby not only rendered incapable of aſpiring to any Poſt, or publick Employ, but is diſſeized of them all from that Period, if he is then in Poſſeſſion; and can only be reſtored to his loſt Credit and Reputation by Letters of Rehabitation, granted by the King, which places them in the ſame Condition with Regard to Honour, and Capacity of enjoying publick Employment, that they were in at the Time of their Miſfortunes; but theſe have never been obtained, as has been before obſerved, till their whole Debts are paid, with Intereſt; and under theſe Circumſtances they are ſometimes, though rarely, granted to Bankrupts alſo.

What I have ſaid concerning thoſe trading People, who have obtained Letters of Reſpite, or general Protection, will ſuffice to ſhew how far, and on what Conditions they are valid; and I ſhould now proceed to inform my Reader how thoſe Bankruptcies and Failures are treated in *France*, who have not been able, either through Surpriſe or Neglect, to obtain the ſaid Letters: But as the Wife's Fortune or Jointure is equally regarded under any of theſe Circumſtances, I ſhall mention the Proceedings thereabout, prior to the others, as the Knowledge of that Circumſtance makes a neceſſary Part of this Subject.

It is the Uſage and Cuſtom of ſome Places in that Kingdom, for Women on their Marriage with Men in Trade, to become Partners with their Huſbands for one-third or half the Fortunes they bring; except it is otherwiſe agreed in the Marriage Articles, and the Wife thereby expreſſly renounces the ſaid Uſe or Cuſtom; and ſuch Renunciations are regiſtered, and publiſhed, by fixing it in Writing to the publick View, at the Place of the Conſular Juriſdiction, if there be any there, if not, at the Town-Houſe, under the Penalty of its being null, as it is valid only from the Day of its Regiſtry and Publication; and that my Reader may judge of the Motives of the King's Ordinance enjoining this Circumſtance, he may pleaſe to obſerve that in Conſequence of the Copartnerſhip, the Woman, on the Huſband's

band's Failure, is obliged to come in as a Creditor in common with the others in this Manner, *viz.* Suppoſing ſhe brought a Fortune of 4000 Livres, the Half is put into the joint Stock, and the other Moiety ſecured to her own Uſe, by Marriage Articles, but remaining in the Huſband's Hands, and he failing, her 2000 Livres Stock ſinks with his, and ſhe comes in as a common Creditor, for the other 2000 Livres. On the contrary, a Woman renouncing the Copartnerſhip in the Manner above recited, and bringing 4000 Livres Dowry, generally has in Lieu of the expected Profits from Trade, a Sum, ſuppoſe 10,000 Livres, joined to her Fortune, and ſettled on her by Marriage Contract; and in Caſe the Huſband afterwards becomes a Bankrupt, ſhe is entitled to an equal Share of his Effects, with all his other Creditors, proportionable to the ſaid Sum, ſo that ſhe is greatly benefited by her Renunciation, in Caſe the Huſband proves unfortunate; but as the Publication of this Circumſtance was not formerly made obligatory, many People, knowing the Cuſtom of the Place, were drawn in to truſt a Man who had married a rich Woman, with much more than they would have done, had they been acquainted with her Renunciation; as they conjectured ſhe had greatly augmented his Stock, and conſequently that their Credit was well founded, and a Compliance from the Debtor would be both punctual and ſure; when, in Reality, the matrimonal Agreement was quite the Reverſe, and a Change of Circumſtances open to them the Fallacy of their Expectations, by expoſing the little Foundations they had to ſupport the Reaſon of what were only ideal and ill-grounded; and to avoid a Continuance of ſuch Deceptions, the King publiſhed the afore-mentioned *Arret* in *March* 1673, ſo that not one now can be impoſed on in this Matter except through Indolence, or wrong Information, but may take ſuch Steps in their Dealings with Traders under either of the aforeſaid Circumſtances, as they ſhall deem prudent, and not run any unwarrantable Lengths in their Credit, through a miſtaken Notion of a larger Fund for Payment than there truly is; and thus much I thought proper to mention on this Subject before I treated on the *French* Laws concerning *Bankruptcy* and *Failures*, where protecting Letters have not been obtained, which I ſhall now go through with as much Brevity as the Nature of the Thing will admit of.

It has been remarked, in a preceding Part of this Chapter, that from the Moment Letters of Reſpite, *&c.* are obtained and notified, the Grantee is deemed to have failed; and thoſe, whoſe unexpected Misfortunes have too ſuddenly reached them to leave Room for procuring ſuch a Safeguard, and obliged them to abſcond, their ſo doing, and the conſequent ſealing up of their Effects, by Order from the Judge, who has been petitioned ſo to do by ſome Creditor, is eſteemed a Declaration of their Stopping, or Failing; and as there is a Diſtinction made in all the King's Ordinances, before remarked, between the Man who has by a Chain of unhappy Events been reduced to theſe Diſtreſſes, and he who has brought them on himſelf through Debauchery or Deſign, I ſhall mention the Laws in Force, in Regard both to the one and the other, and begin with thoſe concerning the innocently unfortunate firſt, in whoſe Favour an Ordinance was made at *Paris*, the 12th of *March*, 1678, in the following Words, *viz.*

By Order of the King.

MONSIEUR the Provoſt of *Paris*, or Monſieur the Lieutenant Civil, upon what has been preſented to us, by the King's Attorney, that it has for ſome Months paſt been perceived, by the Requeſts that have been preſented us, that many Merchants, Bankers, and other Traders, have been obliged to retire from this City, and to abandon their Effects and Families, and have determined to know the true Cauſes of their Retreat, and examine whether it might be preſumed, that the Knavery and Deſign of committing fraudulent Bankruptcies had made them take that Reſolution, it has been found, that it has been more through ill Luck than Knavery; and that many foreign Bankers and Merchants, who have failed and broke, have carried away, and diverted large Sums, which were owing to the Bankers and Merchants of this and other Cities of the Realm, which has reduced and put them in a Condition, not to have ready Money ſufficient to

acquit the Bills of Exchange, daily falling due, although they have more, or as much in Effects, as in Debts: And as it is juſt, ſeverely to puniſh fraudulent Bankruptcies, according to the Rigour of the Ordinances, it is not leſs ſo to hinder that Merchants and Bankers who have truſted their Money with Strangers, under the good Faith or Credit of Trade, ſhould not be treated in the ſame Manner as if they had committed a Cheat; and that their precipitated Abſence to avoid a Priſon, and the conſequent Charges hindering their Return to Trade, and Reeſtabliſhment of their Credit, require that ſome Proviſion be made in it. And we, having Regard to the Requeſt of the King's Attorney, do ordain, that all Merchants, Traders, Bankers, and others, concerned in Commerce, who, without Fraud, find themſelves in a Condition unable to diſcharge their Debts, whether for Bills of Exchange or otherwiſe, by Reaſon of the Loſſes they have met with, may appear before us by Petition, to which they ſhall tack Duplicates of two Accounts, which they ſhall ſign and affirm to be true; the one of the Value of their Effects, and the other of their Debts; in Virtue of the Ordinance which ſhall be put at the Bottom of the Petition, they ſhall ſummon all their Creditors the following Day to appear before us, to agree among themſelves, or two Merchants, or other Perſons they know, who ſhall examine the Accounts, and make a ſummary Inventory, and value and appraiſe their Effects, in an amicable Manner; and to agree together on the Terms and Times of Payments, and Remiſſes if any are made, and ſell the ſaid Effects in a friendly Way, if poſſible; and after having heard the Merchants which ſhall have been named, proceed to the Confirmation of the Contract, which ſhall have been paſſed, in all Things appertaining to it, the Whole without Expence or Application of the Seal, though without Prejudice to the Creditors, who ſhall become Accuſers of a fraudulent Bankruptcy, and to the King's Attorney to proſecute extraordinarily, and demand the Sealing of the Effects of thoſe who ſhall have abſented themſelves, or become Bankrupts, embezzled, hid, and concealed their Effects in Prejudice to their Creditors, upon which Petition let Juſtice be done. And the preſent Ordinance ſhall be read, publiſhed, and affixed, where Need ſhall be, *&c.*

And in Conſequence of this Ordinance, a Merchant who finds himſelf in the unhappy Situation it treats of, and, to avoid the Violence which ſome of his Creditors may offer him, has abſconded, if prudently adviſed, will by ſome Friend ſolicit a ſafe Conduct from them for fifteen Days, or a Month, that he may appear and render an Account of his Actions; and after having obtained it from the greateſt Part, if there is any one who refuſes to ſign it, he ought, before diſcovering himſelf, to petition the Judge and Conſuls, or other Royal Judges, or even the Parliament; and it would be ſtill better, in order to evitate all Tricks and Shifts, to ſolicit the Confirmation with thoſe who have ſigned, and a Permiſſion to ſummon the Refuſers for to decree and ordain, that it ſhall be allowed by them, and in the mean Time they ſhall be prohibited attempting his Perſon or Effects; upon which Petition a Sentence or Arret will be given, granting his Demands; the which being carried to the Regiſtry, it ought to be noted to the diſſenting Creditors as ſoon as poſſible.

If all the Creditors are not reſident in the ſame Place with him, but ſeveral of them in other Towns of the Realm, he muſt write them to come, or ſend their Procuration to ſome one of their Friends to attend the Aſſemblies of the Creditors who are preſent, that they may have no Reaſon to complain of him. The ſecond Thing this unfortunate Trader ought to do on his Return Home, if he has the Seal put on his Goods and Effects, is to requeſt the taking it off in an amicable Manner; but if this is refuſed, it muſt be ordained by the Authority of Juſtice. And the third Thing is, that from the Moment he receives his Books again, he muſt make out a general State of all his Effects, as well what he owes as what is due to him, to deliver to his Creditors, when they aſſemble to examine his Affairs; and this is in Conformity with the ſecond Article of the Eleventh Title of the Ordinance in 1673.

Having drawn out his Accounts in the moſt exact Manner, he muſt put the following Certificate at the Bottom of them, *viz.*

I The underwritten do certify to all whom it may concern, that the State here above of all my Effects, as well Debtor as Creditor, contains the Truth; and that I have not omitted any Thing, or made Uſe of any Perſons, or Names in it, that are not my true and lawful Creditors; in Faith of which I have ſigned the Preſent, the 29th of May, 1750.

And it is not ſufficient that he has drawn out this State, but he muſt alſo ſtrike a Balance for the greater Eaſe of his Creditors, that they may ſee with a Caſt of an Eye the Truth of his Affairs, and what they have to expect; and he muſt likewiſe put underneath the ſaid State, an Account of all the Loſſes that have happened to him, whether by Shipping, Bankruptcies, or otherwiſe, the Intereſts that he has paid, and his Houſe Expences, that he may juſtify his Conduct to his Creditors, in Caſe he has not Effects ſufficient to pay them their whole Due, that they may have nothing to reproach him with.

When he is ready to render this Account to his Creditors, of his Conduct and their Eſtate, he muſt convoke an Aſſembly of them, by Summons ſent in Writing to each of them, and being all met, his Behaviour to them ought to be free from Affectation, either of too great Dejection or Arrogance, but with ſuch Concern and Humility as a juſt Reflection of his Circumſtances will naturally excite; and although ſome of them ſhould ſo far degenerate from Reaſon and good Manners as to be abuſive and ſlanderous in their Treatment of him, it ought not to exaſperate him to make correſpondent Returns; but command his Paſſion, by reflecting that it is not every one has Philoſophy enough to bear Loſſes with Temper and Equality of Mind; and it is probable what they ſuffer by him, though he could not help it, may reduce them to the ſame Condition with himſelf; therefore Allowances ought to be made, and no injurious Language returned from the unhappy Sufferer, though ſuch a Shock is certainly not the leaſt of his Misfortunes; however, he ought to ſubmit without murmuring; and, together with the State of his Affairs, he ought to deliver the Creditors his Books, that they may compare the one with the other; but in Caſe no one will take them under his Care, the Inſolvent may then deliver them into the Regiſtry, as was before ordered to be done, by thoſe who had procured Letters of Reſpite, *&c.*

At the firſt Meeting of the Creditors there is ſeldom much done, the greateſt Part of the Time being generally employed in Complaints and Injuries againſt the Failed; and, at moſt, Directors or Aſſignees are choſen to take Care of the common Intereſt of the Creditors, to ſee and examine the Books and Papers of the Debtor, and to fix the Days of Meeting to conſult about the Affair.

It is to be remarked, that while this is tranſacting, each Creditor in particular endeavours, as much as he can, to get himſelf paid the full of his Debt; the Engagement in which he ſtands with his Debtor, renders him ingenious and fertile in Inventions to incline him to conſent to his Demand; one by threatening to proſecute him as a fraudulent Bankrupt, and aſſerting that it will not be difficult to bring Proof of his Knavery; another menaces him with his Determination of hindering his Compoſition by his Influence and Intereſt; whilſt a third flatters and careſſes him, laments his Misfortunes, and affecting a Generoſity, offers him his Purſe, proteſts never to forſake him, that he may depend on his uſing all his Induſtry and Power to facilitate his Accommodation, that it is unreaſonable he ſhould be deſpoiled of all his Effects, and heartily pities both him and his Family; in fine, he makes Uſe of every ſoft and coaxing Expreſſion which he thinks may influence his Debtor, and incline him to diſtinguiſh this Flatterer from the Reſt of his Creditors, by ſatisfying him at their Expence. But if unable to prevail, and the Lamb's Skin has been of no Service to him, he quickly puts on the Lion's, and there are no Sorts of Threats or Injuries he leaves unuſed to the unhappy Debtor, who, combated by Hopes and Fears, ſometimes falls into the Snares laid for him, and quits thoſe juſt Rules of putting all his Creditors on the ſame Footing, and by ſo doing, completes his own Ruin; for the Fawnings and Menaces of Creditors can in no Shape operate to the Prejudice of an honeſt Bankrupt, who has punctually

punctually rendered an exact Account of his Conduct and Affairs as the Law directs.

But having hitherto only mentioned the Duty of the Debtor, I ſhall proceed to hint the Obligation of the Creditors; and the firſt Step they ought to take when aſſembled about their common Affairs, is to elect ſome among them for Aſſignees by the Plurality of Votes, who are Men of Probity and Capacity, to ſee and examine the State of their Debtor's Affairs, and to make their Report about them; and that they may proceed with the greater Order and Regularity, if the Failure is very conſiderable, it is adviſable that they chuſe a Notary to receive the Acts of the Creditors' Deliberations, and for this it is neceſſary to aſſign the Place, and Days of their Meeting, that no one may pretend Ignorance; and for the Security of thoſe elected, the Act of their Nomination ought to be approved and confirmed by the conſular Juriſdiction, if there is one, or in the Royal, or in the Parliaments if there is any in the Town or City where the Failure has happened.

The Power which the Creditors ordinarily gave to the Aſſignees, is

1ſt, To proceed in taking off the Seal, if it has been put on.

2d, To deſcribe and inventory all the Debtor's Effects, as well active as paſſive, which ſhall be found belonging to him; and alſo his Books, Letters, and other Papers and Inſtructions which can ſerve to the Eclairciſſement of his Affairs.

3dly, To ſee and examine the State which he ſhall have given in, in his Books and Accounts, and whether they have been regularly kept according to the Ordinance.

4thly, To ſell the Merchandize and Houſehold Goods of the Bankrupt, and pay the Money into the Hands of the Notary that ſhall have been choſen, or to any other that the Creditors ſhall direct.

5thly, To recover all the Debts, and to undertake all the neceſſary Proceedings towards it.

6thly, To examine the Tranſactions, Contracts of Compoſition, Bonds, Promiſſory Notes, Bills of Exchange, and other Proofs of thoſe who pretend themſelves Creditors of the Failed: From all which Things to make a good and faithful Report to the general Aſſembly of Creditors, which ſhall meet for that Intent.

And the Aſſignees of a Failure ought to obſerve the folllowing Maxims:

1ſt, They ought never to abuſe the Authority given them by the Creditors, in favouring the Bankrupt to their Prejudice, from a Motive of private Intereſt, as this would be wanting in that Honeſty which ought religiouſly to be obſerved by thoſe who are charged with the Management of joint Affairs.

2dly, As it often happens that the Creditors of a Bankrupt are not all Inhabitants of the Town of his Reſidence, but of ſeveral others in the Kingdom, who deſire their Friends to aſſiſt at the Aſſemblies, only to ſee what paſſes, without a Power of engaging them in the Reſolutions of the Creditors: This Maxim ought to be obſerved; *never to admit any one to their Meetings who are not Bearers of ſpecial Powers, for Conſent; and agreeing to all that ſhall be deliberated and done by Plurality of Votes; though this Plurality is not to be counted by the Number of Perſons, but the Import of their Debts; or in other Words, not by Number but Value, and the Creditors to whom three Fourths of the whole is owing, ſhall decide this and every other controverted Affair.*

3dly, The Aſſignees having got their Power authoriſed in the accuſtomary Manner, ought in the firſt Place to take with the Commiſſary a Copy of all the Opponents to what is ſealed of the Failure, and to make them aſſign a certain Day and Hour in his Houſe, for to come and ſee, and conſent to the taking it off; and whereas in theſe Meetings, each Opponent has his Attorney, ſo that ſometimes there may be thirty of them, it ought to be ſettled and ordained, that the ancienteſt ſhall plead for all the Opponents, in Order to evitate the great Expences that would otherwiſe occur, from each Opponent's having one to plead for him.

4thly, If, on inventorying, any Creditor claims the Merchandize that he ſhould have ſold to the Debtor he muſt give a Deſcription of it, as well in Reſpect to the Quality, as of the Quantity and Colours, whether both Ends are uncut, and the

Lead untouched whereon is imprinted the Mark and Tickett on which is wrote the Name of the Reclaimant, and which gives him a Right to the pretended Return; this being the Cuſtom always practiſed and obſerved on ſuch Occaſions, in Order to prevent unhappy Conteſts, which might ruin both the Debtor and Creditor in Expences.

5thly, The Inventory and Deſcription of the Merchandizes, Houſehold Goods, and Papers appertaining to the Failed being made, the Aſſignees ought diligently to ſee and examine the Books and Entries of the Bankrupt, in Order to find out whether the State which he has given in be conformable to them, before they proceed to the Sale; and they ſhould make a Calculation as near as poſſible of the Value of his Effects, which they ſhould report to the Creditors at the next Aſſembly, that it may there be diſcuſſed, whether it will be moſt for their Intereſt to put the Effects into the Debtor's Hands, under proper Clauſes and Conditions, or to diſpoſe of them entirely, and part their Produce among them.

6thly, But before they proceed to the ſaid Deliberation, the Debtor ought to juſtify his Conduct to them, and clearly prove how his Loſſes have ariſen; as it would be imprudent to truſt a Man with the Management of their Affairs, by returning him his Goods, of whoſe Integrity they ſhould have the leaſt Suſpicion.

7thly, After having examined the Conduct of the Debtor, they ought alſo ſtrictly to ſcrutinize the Pretenſions of every Creditor, to ſee that their Demands are juſt, as on theſe occaſions Tricks and Cheats are too frequent.

8thly, In examining the Books and Papers, the Aſſignees ſhould carefully remark, whether the Bankrupt has not made any illegal Sales or Ceſſions of his Effects; which becomes ſo, if they are not tranſacted at leaſt ten Days before the Failure is publickly known, and all Agreements or Conveyances whatſoever, made or done within theſe Limits, become null and void by all the King's Ordinances; although all the Acts and Obligations of them are paſt before a Notary Publick, and the Effects ſhall return again to the Stock, and be divided with it among his Creditors.

9thly, After the Aſſignees have exactly perſormed all Things before-mentioned, and made the neceſſary Remarks upon the Vouchers and Evidences concerning the Debt of each Creditor, they ought to draw out an exact Balance of all the Effects, in Order to give the Creditors an Inſight into the Debtor's Affairs, and thereby make them capable of judging how to act moſt for their mutual Benefit, and to determine whether it would be moſt advantageous for them to return him all, and wait a reaſonable Time for the Recovery of their entire Dues, or to adjuſt the Payment with a certain Loſs, or to ſell all and divide the Produce.

And the preſenting the ſaid Balance to the Aſſembly, which the Aſſignees ſhall convoke for that Purpoſe, ought to be done by the moſt capable among them for explaining it; and he ought to be ſo circumſpect in his Behaviour on the Occaſion, as to give no Offence by exclaiming againſt either the Bankrupt or any of the Creditors, for either real or imaginary Offences, as this is contrary to the Rules both of Prudence and good Manners; for theſe Complaints ſhould only be made to the ſuppoſed Offenders by themſelves, and not in a general Aſſembly, it being ſcandalous and may move the Paſſions of ſome, who may not have all the Honeſty and Civility that could be wiſhed, to be influenced by the Outcry and unreaſonable Violence, to turn the Meeting into a Crowd and Rout, and fruſtrate the Deſign of their aſſembling, by diſperſing them with Noiſe without coming to any Reſolution.

If it is judged neceſſary by a Majority of the Creditors to appoint ſome one to recover Debts that may appear to be in Danger, it is lawful for them to do it proviſionally, notwithſtanding any Oppoſition or Appeal by the fewer Number; and it is equally conformable to the King's Ordinances, to pay off any Mortgage or Rent-Charge, as theſe carry Intereſt, with the ready Money that ſhall be found in Caſh, although the Minority ſhould be againſt it; and this Minority is always to be underſtood not to exceed one Fourth Part of the Creditors in Value, ſo that when three Fourths of them conſent to any thing, the Oppoſition of the one Fourth is not to be regarded.

What has been ſaid hitherto, only regards the Perſon who breaks through adventitious Loſſes and Misfortunes, and who conſequently merits the charitable Attention of his Creditors; and I proceed to ſpeak of the Treatment that the fraudulent *French* Bankrupt has to expect from the Laws of his Country, and every one unhappily concerned with him.

The Bankrupt, who becomes ſo with the premeditated Intention to cheat, and unjuſtly riſe up with the Effects of thoſe who have truſted him, deſerves not only the Averſion of all his Creditors, but of the Publick, and merits an exemplary Puniſhment; a fraudulent Bankrupt being worſe and more infamous than a High-way Robber, as Travellers generally go provided to defend themſelves from theſe latter, though it is not ſo eaſy to guard againſt an Attack from the malicious Deſigns of ill-intentioned Men.

The fraudulent Bankrupts are *thoſe* who embezzle and convey away their Effects to feigned Creditors, that by their Means they may bring their real ones to greater Conceſſions, and benefit themſelves by the Sums thus iniquitouſly obtained; *thoſe* who put their Effects under Cover of fictitious Names, by falſe Sales of their Eſtates or Goods, and by pretended Ceſſions, or Conveyances of them; in fine, *thoſe* who deſtroy or hide their Books, Records, Papers, or Documents, to hinder an Account of their Effects from coming to the Knowledge of their Creditors, muſt alſo be reputed and counted among the Number of fraudulent Bankrupts.

There is nothing ſo pernicious or dangerous to the State and Publick, as fraudulent Bankrupts; for which Reaſon, a Puniſhment ſufficiently ſevere, and adequate to the Crime, is hardly yet diſcovered; notwithſtanding there are many Ordinances ſubſiſting, which decree exemplary Chaſtiſements to thoſe who maliciouſly, and in Fraud of their Creditors, become Bankrupts, though till the Time of *Henry* IV. this Crime was not puniſhable with Death; but the Frequency of it in that Prince's Reign, induced him to change the more lenitive Laws of his Predeceſſors, into the ſevere one now mentioned.

Of Bankruptcy in Holland.

EXPERIENCE daily demonſtrates that it is in Places of the greateſt Commerce that Failures and Bankruptcies moſt frequently happen; and the Reaſon is not difficult to be diſcovered, as it is clear that among a great Number of Merchants, it would be a Sort of Miracle if all of them were equally ſucceſsful in their Enterprizes; if it were otherwiſe, to commence Merchant, and lay a Foundation for Riches and Proſperity, would be the ſame Thing. But God has ſo diſpoſed the Affairs of this World, that we often ſee one Merchant ruined and undone by the ſame Trade which has enriched another; and on the contrary, that Traffick which has been productive of great Wealth to ſome, has proved ruinous and deſtructive to the Eſtates and Fortunes of others. But not to dwell on theſe Reflections, I ſhall mention the Diſtinction made here between two Sorts of Bankruptcies, Failures, or Breakings, which are three ſynonimous Words, and though they frequently expreſs the ſame Thing, the one however is more ſoft, and leſs heavy or burthenſome than the other; for the Name of a Bankrupt is opprobrious and odious to all honeſt Men, and is only applied to thoſe who become ſo to enrich themſelves at their Creditors' Expence, or thoſe who give Room to ſuſpect the Honeſty of their Intentions, when they ſtop lightly, or for trivial Cauſes; inſtead of its being only ſaid that ſuch a one has been unfortunate, or had the Misfortune to break, when it is ſeen that he is reduced by inſupportable Loſſes, which every honeſt Man is expoſed to, by a great Number of unforeſeen Accidents; but if he deſigns always to continue his Integrity, and not wound his Conſcience in detaining for himſelf his remanent Effects, which are juſtly his Creditors', he will make no Difficulty to deliver them up his Books, to communicate to them the true State of his Affairs, and to commit himſelf to their Mercy and Diſcretion.

So that in my Opinion the Chamber of the deſolate Funds, called in *Dutch, de Kamer van de deſolate Boedels*, which we have in this City, *Amſterdam*, was not eſtabliſhed for this laſt Sort of Perſons, but with the ſole View to prevent the

Knavery of thoſe who in Breaking would detain to themſelves the greateſt Part of the Effects they poſſeſs, and fruſtrate their Creditors' Endeavours to ſecure them; for when an honeſt Man has the Misfortune to fail, he makes no Difficulty of declaring it to his Creditors, and frankly to communicate the State of his Circumſtances and Effects; and if his Creditors find that the Loſſes and Diſaſters which he alledges to have been the Occaſion of his Stopping are true, and that his Integrity ſtands unimpeached, they frequently agree on Terms ſettled among themſelves, leaving him ſomething wherewith to endeavour his Re-eſtabliſhment; but if it happens that any of the Creditors refuſe to ſign this Agreement, he is obliged to declare his Affairs at the Chamber afore-mentioned, which, after the Formalities in the following Ordinance, will oblige the Refuſants to ſubſcribe the Agreement, if it has been ſettled between the Inſolvent and two Thirds of the Creditors for three Quarters of the Debt, or three Quarters of the Creditors for two Thirds of the Debt, as will be ſeen in the ſubſequent Ordinance.

Inſtructions and Orders for the Commiſſioners of the deſolated or ruined Eſtates.

THE *States of Holland and Weſt-Friſe* make known, that it has been remonſtrated to us by the Burgo-maſters and Regents of the City of *Amſterdam*, that they thought proper, ſome Years ago, to eſtabliſh in the ſaid City a Chamber for the deſolate Eſtates, under certain Regulations, as was then convenient; that they, the Remonſtrants, having ſeen ſuch abundant Fruits and good Effects, that they were in the Deſign, not only to continue it, but were deſirous alſo to provide for it by a more particular and ample Ordinance, drawn up on a Plan which the Commiſſioners of the ſaid Chamber have made, and which they have found to be advantageous and neceſſary, by the Experience they have had, according to the Terms of the Copy which has been delivered us, and hereafter inſerted; that to the End ſo good a Work might have a greater Force and Virtue, the Remonſtrants have prayed, that we would be pleaſed to give our Approbation and Grant, in the beſt and moſt ample Form, containing the ſaid Inſtructions and Order as follow:

I.

In the firſt Place, there ſhall be yearly appointed, on the 4th of *February*, by the Lord Juſtices, five fit Perſons, for the Direction of the Chamber, of which two ſhall be taken from among the old *Echivens*, which I think may be tranſlated *Aldermen*, and the others to be expert in Trade.

II.

Of theſe Commiſſioners there ſhall be at leaſt two continued for three ſucceſſive Years, but not for any longer Time; and touching the Election and Continuation of others, it ſhall be done as is cuſtomary in the other Banks and Chambers directed by Commiſſioners.

III.

The ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall aſſemble daily to attend all the Affairs which may happen in Relation to the inſolvent Funds or Eſtates.

IV.

When there are any inſolvent Eſtates in the ſaid City, or its Juriſdiction, either by Death, or Failure of ſome Perſon, and that it ſhall have come to the Knowledge of the ſaid Commiſſioners, they ſhall immediately go with their Secretary, who ſhall be ordered thereto, and in their Preſence, or others appointed thereto, exactly inventory all the Effects, and put them in good and ſafe Cuſtody, to the Creditors' greater Advantage, and as they judge they ought to be; they ſhall alſo ſecure, without Delay, the Books and Papers appertaining to the ſaid Eſtates.

V.

The Effects being ſo inventoried and ſecured, with the Books and Papers, they ſhall give Order, that two or more Perſons be appointed Truſtees of the ſaid Funds, who by Letters or Expreſs, if it is neceſſary, ſhall endeavour to ſecure all the Eſtates, Effects, and Debts, belonging to the ſaid Funds, whether within or without the Juriſdiction of that City, or of this Country.

VI.

This being done, there ſhall be let paſs at leaſt ſix Weeks, or more, at the Diſcretion of the Commiſſioners, without proceeding to the Sale of any of the Effects; but the ſame Time ſhall be left to the inſolvent Perſon, or to the Relations of the deceaſed, to the End that in the ſaid Space, they may find ſome Method to ſettle with the Creditors; nevertheleſs the ſaid Truſtees ſhall be uſing their Endeavours during that Time to recover whatſoever is due to the Inſolvent, and to procure and promote the Creditors' Advantage.

VII.

And to the End that in ſuch Compoſitions every Thing be done in Order, all Merchants or others who have already failed, or become inſolvent, or that ſhall hereafter fail or become inſolvent, and their Heirs, may convoke or ſummon all their Creditors before the Chamber of the deſolate Funds, by Citation of Bills fixed up, or by Letters of Advice to thoſe who live without the Diſtrict of this City; and that in Preſence of the ſaid Commiſſioners, or the greateſt Part of them, they may, after a ſincere Opening and Declaration of the State and Condition of their Stock, as alſo a true State of their Debts and Dues, undertake and draw up a Commiſſion or Agreement, for the Payment of what they owe, totally, or in Part, in ready Money, or in ſuch a Time, giving Security, as they are able, and that the Parties ſhall think reaſonable.

VII.

And the Minority of the Creditors ſhall be obliged to follow and conform themſelves to the Majority; the which ſhall be three Quarters of the Creditors for two Thirds of the Debt, or two Thirds of the Creditors for three Quarters of the Debt.

IX.

But thoſe who have Securities or Pledges, ſhall not be admitted to the Agreement; but only thoſe who have been Securities, who alone ſhall have a perſonal Action for their Indemnity, and the ſame Right, and of the ſame Nature with perſonal Creditors.

X.

All thoſe who pretend to be Creditors of an inſolvent Eſtate, ſhall alſo be obliged to juſtify their Debts before the Commiſſioners of the deſolate Funds, who in Caſe of Diſpute ſhall determine it, whether the Failed has agreed or not.

XI.

No Agreement begun between the Failed, or any one on his Part, and the Creditors ſhall be made nor concluded, but with the ſaid Commiſſioners' Conſent.

XII.

The Agreement between the Inſolvents, or their Heirs, on the one Part, and their Creditors on the other, being made under ſufficient Security, and ſigned by the

the Creditors, or the greateſt Part of them; the Parties agreed, and their Effects, ſhall be diſcharged from the ſaid Chamber, and reſtored to their former Liberty, to trade, receive, and pay, in the ſame Manner as before their Failure, after paying the ſaid Commiſſioners all the Expences occaſioned on Account of their ſaid Affairs, at their Diſcretion; ſo that in the mean Time they ſhall not ſatisfy any one of their Creditors to the Prejudice of the others, under Penalty of forfeiting the ſaid Agreement.

XIII.

And the Failed and his Securities ſhall be obliged to furniſh and put into the ſaid Commiſſioners' Hands, as ſoon as the Agreement ſhall have been paſſed as aforeſaid, on the Day and on the Terms therein contained, for the Security and Advantage of the Creditors, the Sums they ſhall have promiſed, *pro rata*, of what they owe, to the End that the ſaid Creditors may receive their Sum from the ſaid Commiſſioners when they ſhall come to ſign the Agreement.

XIV.

Nevertheleſs, if it is found that the Inſolvent or his Heirs have acted knaviſhly and fraudulently, in, or after making the Compoſition, either by having hid his Books, Letters, or Papers, removed their Effects, Merchandiſes, or Debts, conveying them away to defraud their Creditors; or that they have underhand agreed with ſome one of the Creditors on other Conditions: Such ſhall not only have their Agreement ſet aſide, but ſhall be corrected and puniſhed according as the Caſe requires.

XV.

And thoſe who ſhall pretend to be, and make themſelves paſs for Creditors, without being ſo, by an Underſtanding with the Inſolvents, or from their own Motive, againſt their Knowledge, or that demand a greater Sum than their Due, in order to wrong the Creditors, and Benefit the Inſolvent, they ſhall be puniſhed as Cheats, and beſides be condemned to pay, as their own Debt, all the Creditors.

XVI.

The aforeſaid Time of ſix Weeks, or more, at the Commiſſioners' Diſcretion, being paſt, without their having been able to mediate an Agreement, the Truſtees ſhall proceed directly to the Sale of the Effects, as well moveable as immoveable, as alſo the Stocks and Credits, provided that the Immoveables are not ſold without the Conſent of the Echevins, and between the 1ſt of *November*, and the 2d of *February*, *dans les douze Nuits*. But the Merchandizes, Furniture, and other Effects, may be ſold publickly, and at Auction, at the Diſcretion of the ſaid Commiſſioners, without Prejudice to the Rights of the Secretaries and Keeper. But in Caſe there ſhould be among the Effects ſome Merchandize, which it ſhould be thought proper to keep for ſome Time unſold, either upon Account of an apparent Riſe or Price, or for ſome other Reaſon alledged by the Truſtees to the Commiſſioners, then the Sale of the ſaid Merchandize, may be retarded for ſome Time, but not otherwiſe.

XVII.

All this being performed, the Commiſſioners ſhall appoint a Day for their Sitting on the Acts of Preference and Concurrence, by which Day all the known Creditors inhabiting this City ſhall be ſummoned by the uſual Citation, thoſe Abroad by Letters of Advice, and the unknown by Bills fixed up; with a convenient Interval of Time, to the End that on the ſaid Day they may come to give in their Names and their Acts of Pretenſion, whether they be for a Preference or Concurrence.

XVIII.

The fixed Day being come, the Commiſſioners ſhall firſt proceed to examine the Debt, and the Preference of every one of the Creditors preſent, who ſhall endeavour to agree on this Subject: If this cannot be done, the Creditors, who cannot agree together, ſhall each be ordered to deliver into the Commiſſioners' Hands, in the Space of fourteen Days, according to the State of Affairs, a diſtinct Demand, with the neceſſary Pieces and Documents properly inventoried, on Penalty, that if, in the aforeſaid Time, any one ſhall be found that has not furniſhed the ſaid Demand, he ſhall be held and regarded as deſiſting from his Pretenſion, and Right ſhall only be made on the Demand, and on the Evidences delivered by the other Pretenders: Thoſe alſo, who in the ſaid fourteen Days have furniſhed their Inſtruments and Proofs, may demand, in other fourteen Days after, a Copy of the Pretenſions and Deeds of every one of thoſe who have produced them, to the End that in other fourteen Days following, they may write to debate and contradict, without allowing any longer Time for it; but after the ſaid Time of twice fourteen Days, the Thing ſhall be held to be in a Condition to be judged, and the Commiſſioners ſhall decree upon the Inſtruments which ſhall be till then delivered.

XIX.

The Preference being regulated and determined, thoſe who think themſelves aggrieved thereby, may appeal in ten Days after the Publication, or after they have had Knowledge of it, to the *Eſchevins*, in Conformity with the thirteenth Article of the eighteenth Chapter of the Ordinance, and the Inſtruments ſhall remain in the Secretary's Hands until the ſaid Time is paſt, or till the Appeal is renounced; ſo that the Impetrant, or Petitioner, muſt, after having receiced Appointment from the Auditor, diſpoſe ſo, that they be put, all perfect and concluded, in ten Days after the Demand, into the *Eſchevin's* Hand, to be adjudged *ex iiſdem actis* A BENE VEL MALE, under Penalty of a Nonſuit, or dropping the Appeal; and the Sentence of the *Eſchevins* ſhall be proviſionally executed, without Diminution, and without Prejudice of more ample Pleadings.

XX.

The Commiſſioners ſhall afterwards proceed to a Repartition, without attending that all the Money be fallen due or come in; but thoſe who are to be preferred to others ſhall be admitted, in Order to receive their Debt, on giving an Acquittance and Security, or elſe on receiving it from the Hands of the Commiſſioners, according to the State of the Affairs of the Effects; and the remaining Money ſhall be diſtributed and paid to the other Creditors *pro rata*, under a parallel Security, which ſhall be given in the Secretary's Office. Nevertheleſs the Creditors, who in Right, as ſhall be found in the Sequel, ought to be firſt, as alſo thoſe who have not been able to learn the Settling of the Preference and Concurrence ſoon enough, may demand a freſh Day to appear in, to the End that they may be heard, at their Expenſe, on the Preference and Concurrence.

XXI.

If a Tenant of any Houſe he inhabits, happens to fail between the Month of *May* and the firſt of *December*, in this Caſe the Proprietor, or he that let the Houſe, ſhall retake it for the Years the Leaſe has yet to run, and ſo diſcharge the Eſtate; ſo that he ſhall only have the Right of Preference upon the Effects which ſhall be found in Kind in the Houſe, for the Hire of the current and preceding Year, and for no longer; and for what might be due to him before that Time, he ſhall equally concur with the other Creditors.

XXII.

But the Failure happening between the firſt of *December* and the Month of *May* following, the Rent ſhall remain for Account of the deſolate Funds for a Year, commencing from the Month of *May*, except the Proprietor ſhall think proper to retake upon him the ſaid Houſe for the ſaid Year.

XXIII.

And as the Advantage of the Creditors conſiſts in having the Affairs of an Eſtate ſoon finiſhed, and that honeſt Men may have their own the ſooneſt poſſible, the Creditors that would prove their Debts, or that would reclaim ſome Effects from the Eſtate as their Property, ſhall henceforth proceed in the firſt Inſtance before the ſaid Commiſſioners in the following Forms againſt the Truſtees, who in this Caſe ſhall be Defendants, and who on the contrary ſhall proceed as Plaintiffs againſt thoſe who ſhall be found to be Debtors, or reſponſible to the Eſtate.

XXIV.

The Creditors who would prove their Debts, and all others reclaiming any Effects of the Eſtate, as their own, ſhall be obliged to enter their Action againſt the Truſtees in the Time, or at lateſt before the Sitting for the Preference and Concurrence, and before the Sale and Removal of the ſaid Effects; and to this End they ſhall appoint the Truſtees three Days before by ſending them their Demands with the Citation, as alſo a Copy of all the Inſtruments and Papers of which they intend to make Uſe; and in Caſe the Plaintiffs do not appear on the Day appointed, they ſhall be nonſuited, and the Inſtance diſcharged with Condemnation of Charges, which the Plantiffs ſhall pay before they can make a new Inſtance.

XXV.

But if any one has arreſted the Effects, which he maintains to be his, he ſhall be obliged to cite the Truſtee within the third Day of the Arreſt, and to eſtabliſh his action under Penalty of a nonſuit.

XXVI.

The Truſtees being cited or appointed as before, and not appearing, there ſhall be Default againſt them; and on having a ſecond Citation, and not appearing, the Commiſſioners ſhall judge upon the Demands and Papers of the Party appearing alone, and thoſe ſummoned ſhall be condemned to the Expence of the Proceſs, *propter contumaciam*.

XXVII.

The Parties ſummoned appearing, the Cauſe muſt be pleaded and determined forthwith, without giving or taking a Day to reply, except ſome ſtrong Reaſons induce the Commiſſioners to permit it.

XXVIII.

If the Truſtees ſummon any one in the Manner aforeſaid, and afterwards they do not appear themſelves, they ſhall be nonſuited; with the ſame Advantages to the perſon ſummoned as is before mentioned; and in this Caſe the Truſtees ſhall be obliged to pay the Expence out of their own Pockets.

XXIX.

But the Parties ſummoned not appearing, the firſt Default ſhall be granted, with a ſecond Citation for the Week following, and on Non-appearance the ſecond Time, the Citation being duly made, a ſecond Default ſhall be granted, with a proviſional Aſſignment, and a third Citation to ſee to change the Aſſignment into a definitive Condemnation, or to eſtabliſh a Right in ſome other Manner.

XXX.

But if the Parties ſummoned appear, they may conclude and finiſh their Cauſe in Pleading, or take a Day in the following Week, on which Day the Cauſe coming again to be conſidered, it muſt of Neceſſity be then determined and concluded, if the Commiſſioners have not Reaſon to order otherwiſe.

XXXI.

The Truſtees having arreſted any Perſon or Effects, ſhall be obliged, at the Inſtance of the arreſted or intereſted Perſon, to bring the Proſecution in three Days before the Commiſſioners, to make their Demand and join Iſſue; upon which, the Perſon arreſted or intereſted muſt anſwer, or that he takes a Day to do it, without derogating from the proviſional Determination, under Security, if the Thing is found to be ſo diſpoſed; but the Perſon arreſted or intereſted, not making any Proſecution, the Arreſt ſhall be brought back and proſecuted the next *Vierſchar*, according to Cuſtom.

XXXII.

The Cauſe being prepared and pleaded, the Commiſſioners ſhall diſpoſe of the Proviſion, or Principal, according to the State wherein it is found, and if either the one or the other Party will appeal, the Cauſe ſhall be carried and proſecuted before the *Eſchevins*, on the *Rolle Privilegié*, privileged Liſt or Catalogue, who ſhall determine it, and the Execution ſhall be done by Proviſion, without Prejudice of more particular Pleadings.

XXXIII.

The Creditors of any inſolvent Funds, being diſcontented with the Proceedings and bad Management of the Truſtees, may make their Complaints to the ſaid Commiſſioners, who ſhall cite the Truſtees, hear them, and ſettle Affairs; proceeding according to the Exigency of the Caſe.

XXXIV.

The Perſons whom the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall eſtabliſh Truſtees of the inſolvent Eſtates, ſhall be obliged to give them ſufficient Security for all their Adminiſtration, at the Diſcretion of the ſaid Commiſſioners, that they may have Recourſe againſt the Securities, in Caſe of any Miſdeameanor of the Truſtees, unleſs theſe latter were elected from among the Creditors.

XXXV.

The Truſtees, or Aſſignees from among the Creditors, having received any Money belonging to the Eſtate, muſt not keep it with them, but ſhall immediately deliver it to the ſaid Commiſſioners.

XXXVI.

XXXVI.

And thoſe who ſhall be called or advertiſed, ſhall be obliged to appear not only at the End of their Adminiſtration, but at all Times, before the ſaid Commiſſioners, to give in their Accounts and Proofs; and being called for this Purpoſe, they ſhall be obliged to appear on the firſt Order, on Pain of three Guilders Mulct if they have a ſecond Summons, and of ſix Guilders at the third; and if notwithſtanding they fail to appear, and do not give in any Account, they ſhall be called a fourth Time on Penalty of Impriſonment, after that the ſaid Commiſſioners have communicated it to the *Eſchevins*.

XXXVII.

And at the End of the Truſtees' Adminiſtration, when the Commiſſioners ſhall diſcharge them from their Truſteeſhip, they ſhall grant them what they think proper for their Trouble.

XXXVIII.

Any one of this City or its Juriſdiction, being deſirous to make a Ceſſion of his Effects, the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall proviſionally put them in Security, under the Care of the Perſons whom they ſhall eſtabliſh for that Purpoſe, as ſoon as the Letters of Ceſſion ſhall have been delivered to the Creditors, and they ſhall have enquired about the Validity of the Ceſſion, to the End that they may give Advice to the *Eſchevins*.

XXXIX.

And to prevent as much as is poſſible, all the Abuſes and bad Practices which are daily perpetrated by many Perſons, in the Petition and Solicitation of the Letters of the Burgo-Maſters of this City, to the noble, high, and mighty Lords the States of *Holland*, to obtain the *Safety of the Body*, and the Continuation of it; the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall make an exact information of the State and Condition of the Premiſes, to let the Burgo-Maſters know it, and to ſerve them for Information and Advice.

XL.

Any one being ſummoned, he ſhall be obliged to appear before the Commiſſioners, and in Default ſhall pay ſix Stivers Mulct for the firſt Time, twelve Stivers for the ſecond, and twenty-four Stivers for the third; after which the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall acquaint the *Eſchevins* with it, and ſend to fetch the Perſons by one of their Subſtitutes.

The Remainder of this Ordonnance relates only to the Government of the Clerks and Truſtees belonging to the ſaid Chamber, and is immaterial to this Diſcourſe. The Laws concerning Bankrupts being but few, and generally ill obſerved in other Countries, I ſhall not enlarge on this Subject.

OF THE

GENERAL COMMERCE

OF THE

W O R L D.

THE Commerce of the Ancients was at firſt carried on by Barter, which ſtill ſubſiſts even in ſeveral Parts, though of the moſt uncultivated ones, of *Europe*; as in *Siberia*, and the *Daniſh* and *Muſcovite Laplands*; and it was but in the laſt Century, that the *Engliſh*, *French*, and *Dutch* Traders firſt carried their Merchandize to *Archangel*, and there trucked them with the *Ruſſians*, for the Products of that vaſt Empire. Many Nations on the Coaſt of *Africa*, almoſt all of *America*, and ſome of *Aſia*, have preſerved this Method of giving what is ſuperfluous to them, for that which they have not, or at leaſt not in Plenty.

It is not preciſely known when *Commerce* commenced by Purchaſe and Sales, or when it began to make Uſe of Gold, Silver, or Copper Money; as the firſt Species were thoſe of Wood, Leather, and Iron; and even at this Day a certain Value is fixed on different Shells and Cocoa-Nuts in ſeveral Parts of both *Indies*, and given in Payment of ſuch Merchandize, Drugs, and Commodities as they want.

The oldeſt Examples found of this Commerce in the Sacred Hiſtory are in the Time of the Patriarch *Abraham*; profane Authors place the *Epocha* under the Reigns of *Saturn* and *Janus* in *Italy*; and the ancient *Gauls*, as *Julius Cæſar* reports in his *Commentaries*, attribute the Invention to the God *Mercury*.

The *Egyptians*, *Phœnicians*, and *Carthaginians*, are cited as the firſt, ableſt, and moſt daring Traders of Antiquity, by many great Authors; but being conteſted by others, the Reader is referred, for their different Sentiments, to the hiſtorical Preface.

And it did not appear to the Ancients, that an Application to Commerce was unworthy the Attention of the moſt illuſtrious Perſons; even *Solomon*, that ſage and powerful Monarch, did not diſdain an Engagement therein, but often, as before mentioned, joined his Merchant Fleets with thoſe of the King of *Tyre*, in a Voyage to *Ophir*, from whence they brought him thoſe precious Metals and Commodities as rendered him, though governing but a ſmall State, the richeſt Prince in the World.

Under the *Aſiatick* and *Grecian* Monarchies, Ancient Hiſtory diſcovers to us, from Time to Time, the Traces of a Commerce cultivated by different Nations, though it ſeems principally to have flouriſhed under the *Roman* Government; and one may judge, by the Teſtimony of Hiſtorians, and that of antique Inſcriptions, how many conſiderable Colleges, or Companies of Merchants, were eſtabliſhed in different Cities. The Deſtruction of the *Roman* Empire by the Irruption of a Multitude of barbarous Nations, affected Commerce by ſuſpending its ordinary Operations for a Time; but it afterwards revived, and by little and little made a new Progreſs, more eſpecially in *Italy*.

It was from thence that the *Piſans*, *Genoeſe*, and *Venetians*, whoſe numerous Fleets ſpread themſelves in all the Ports of the *Levant* and *Egypt*, to load Silk,

Spices, and other Merchandiſes of thoſe Countries, which for a long Time poſſeſſed the almoſt ſole Diſtribution of them to *France*, *Germany*, and the other States of *Europe*.

About the End of the fifteenth Century, the greateſt Part of this Traffick paſſed from them to the *Portugueſe*, after theſe latter had opened a new Navigation in the Ocean, and were eſtabliſhed in divers Parts on the Coaſts of *Africa*, *India*, and *Arabia*.

The *Portugueſe* did not poſſeſs theſe different Branches of Commerce for above an hundred Years, or thereabouts; for the *Dutch*, at the Beginning of the ſeventeenth Century, ſhared them with them, and very ſoon after ſtripped them of them almoſt entirely.

The *Engliſh*, *French*, *Danes*, and even the *Hamburghers*, excited by the Example of their Succeſs, made alſo ſome Eſtabliſhments in the *Indies*, and on the Coaſts of *Africk*, though much leſs conſiderable ones, excepting thoſe of the *Engliſh*, who have a very extenſive Commerce in thoſe Parts.

In fine, *America*, which the *Spaniards* diſcovered a little While after the *Portugueſe* had ſecured a Way to the *Eaſt* by the *Cape of Good Hope*, became a freſh Object of a vaſt and important Trade to all the Nations of *Europe*, though it is true, that the firſt Conquerors of this New World have always poſſeſſed the beſt and richeſt Part of it, and preſerve the Traffick to themſelves with an extreme Jealouſy; but beſides that the *Engliſh*, *French*, *Portugueſe*, and *Dutch*, have many flouriſhing Colonies, as well among the Iſlands as on the Continent, it is certain that it is, though undeſignedly, full as much for other Nations as for themſelves, that the *Spaniards* ſend their Flota or Galleons yearly to load the Treaſure of *Mexico* and *Peru*.

Commerce is a Profeſſion, in general, not leſs honourable than profitable, and is at preſent divided into that by Land and by Sea, in Groſs and by Retail, for which every Country furniſhes ſomething peculiar to itſelf; as the various States, or even the different Provinces of them, have neither one Sun nor Clime equally ſuited to all Sorts of natural Productions; beſides, the Diverſity of Men's Genius, and Humour in general, and of Nations in particular, influences their Application to ſome Sorts of Works and Employs rather than to others; ſo that a mutual Communication becomes neceſſary by the Intervention of Commerce, that what is wanting to ſome, may by this Means be ſupplied by others; and it is of no ſmall Conſequence to thoſe who embrace the mercantile Profeſſion, to inform themſelves exactly of what is to be found among their Neighbours, as well as to make themſelves perfectly well acquainted with the Products and Manufactures of their own Country. But not to enlarge on the Merchant's Qualifications, which I have already ſpoke to, I ſhall proceed to open to him the promiſed Scene for Practice, and begin, as it is natural, with the Trade of my own Country, the Extent and Value of which may claim this Preference, at leaſt from an *Engliſh* Author.

The united Trade of *England*, *Wales*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*, does jointly contribute to form that conſiderable Commerce which the Subjects of the *Britiſh* Crown carry on, whether domeſtick or foreign.

ENGLAND. The commodious Situation of our Country, both for long and ſhort Voyages; the many excellent Ports proper for the Conſtruction of an infinite Number of Veſſels built there; the Ability and Intrepidity of our Pilots and Sailors; a Soil fertile in Fruits, Corn, and Paſturage; our Hills encloſing Diverſities of Metals, and Minerals; Cattle of all Sorts; and more eſpecially the Sheep producing thoſe precious Wools, of whoſe Exportation we are juſtly ſo jealous; Manufactures of almoſt every Species, and the greateſt Part of them ſuperior to thoſe of other Countries; our Colonies in *America*, and our Settlements ſo rich and flouriſhing in the *Eaſt Indies*, give us at leaſt as much as to any other Nation, wherein to prove our Genius for Trade, and demonſtrate that we have not been idle in it.

Voltaire, in his tenth Letter concerning the *Engliſh*, ſays, that Trade which has enriched them, has contributed to make them free; and that this Freedom has in its Turn extended their Commerce.

This

This proves that the fundamental Maxim of our Country is a very juſt one, *viz.* that Trade is the Nurſery of Sailors, that Sailors are the Soul of the Navy, that the Navy is the Security of Commerce, and that theſe two united produce the Riches, Power, and Glory of *Great-Britain*.

Under *Henry* the VIIIth, the Trade and Navigation of theſe Kingdoms began conſiderably to augment, and has ſince always gone on increaſing. We then engaged in a conſiderable Commerce to the *Levant*, and made frequent Voyages to *Guinea* and *Braſil*; but the *Engliſh* were not ſenſible of what they were capable in commercial Affairs, till towards the Middle of Queen *Elizabeth's* Reign, whoſe Protection and Encouragement animated her Subjects to the Formation of different Trading Companies, and the Eſtabliſhment of divers Manufactures in her Capital, on the Ruins of thoſe of the *Low Countries*, which rendered the Traffick of *England* ſo flouriſhing as to have it ſoon carried to *Archangel*, and extended to all the Ports of the *Mediterranean*. It alſo reached the richeſt Coaſts of *Africk*, as well as the *Eaſt* and *Weſt-Indies*, and there took ſuch a deep Root, and was ſettled on ſuch ſolid Foundations, as to remain immoveable, and to ſtand in leſs Need of Aggrandiſements, than of Moderation.

Although our domeſtic Trade is very conſiderable, and of great Advantage to the Inhabitants, the foreign vaſtly exeeeds it; and it is not becauſe that *England* cannot ſubſiſt without it, Providence having abundantly bleſſed us with every Neceſſary of Life, but as foreign Trade occaſions an Employ for all Sorts of Artiſts, furniſhes Work for the Poor, and augments our Manufactures, proving an efficacious Means of enriching the Nation, ſtrengthening the State, and rendering it formidable to the neighbouring Powers, that we are animated to engage ſo deeply in it.

It is for this that the *Engliſh* extend their Traffick to all Parts of the World where any is carried on; and there is no Nation under the Sun that drives ſo great a Trade with their own Products and Merchandizes. This renders us powerful in our Marine, augments the Number of our Sailors, enriches our People, and procures us all that the Univerſe can furniſh to ſatisfy the Imagination, or content the Appetite. In a Word, it is by foreign Trade that *England* is become the Support of its Friends, and the Terror of its Enemies; and whilſt the Commerce of our Neighbours, the *Dutch*, conſiſts chiefly in the Tranſportation of Merchandizes, not their own, from one Country to another, our's is principally furniſhed and ſupported by the redundant Products of our Soil and Induſtry.

Our Commerce, like that of all other Kingdoms, is compoſed of Inland and Maritime, though with great Difference in Regard to the Profits it leaves, as our foreign Trade certainly exceeds that of any other State in the World, in the three Articles of which it conſiſts, *viz.* Exportation, Tranſportation, and Importation; *France* can pretend to little more than the Firſt of theſe; *Spain*, *Italy*, and the two Northern Crowns, to the Firſt and Third; and *Holland* only vies with us in the Second.

Exportation.

OUR Country furniſhes the exporting Branch of Commerce with Butter, Corn, Cattle, Cloth, and many other Woolen and Cotton Manufactures, Iron, Lead, Tin, Copper, Leather, Copperas, Coal, Allum, Saffron, *&c.* beſides a Variety of Fabrications of Linens, Steel, Paper, Crockery, and other Articles of modern Invention and Improvement.

The neighbouring Kingdoms have many Times owed their Preſervation to our Supplies of Corn, and our Horſes are generally eſteemed for their Beauty, Strength, and Paces; neither our own Fleets, nor thoſe of any Strangers at Amity with *Great-Britain*, want any foreign Supplies for their Victualling, having Abundance of Beef, Pork, Biſcuit, and freſh Proviſions always ready, beſides the vaſt Quantities carried to the *European* and *Weſt-Indian* Markets.

Our Iron is exported, manufactured in Guns, Carcaſſes, Bombs, *&c.* and our Cloths and Woollens are ſent to moſt Parts of the World, though not in thoſe Quantities as formerly; many Princes having ſettled Manufactories of their own, to the no ſmall Prejudice of our's; and the Value of our Exports in the Articles of Cloth, Northern Dozens, Raſhes, Kerſies, Bays, Serges, Flannels, Perpetuances,

Says, Stuffs, Frieze, Penniſtone, Stockings, Caps, Blankets, Rugs, &c. I fear does not exceed the two Millions *per Annum* that Dr. *D' Avenant* and Mr. *King* ſuppoſed ſome Years ago they amounted to; according to their Calculation, that the yearly Produce of Wool in *England* was about two Millions Sterling, and this worked up to produce in Exports eight Millions; of which they computed, ſix Millions for Home-Conſumption, and the other two for Exportation.

The other Exports from hence, of Hops, Flax, Hemp, Hats, Shoes, Ale, Beer, Cyder, Herrings, Pilchards, Salmon, Oyſters, Saffron, Liquorice, Optick Glaſſes, and Mathematical Inſtruments, Works of Horology, Ribbons, Toys, &c. are prodigious, and of a Value almoſt incredible.

The Veſtments, Shoes, Hats, and Houſehold Stuffs, carried from hence yearly, only to *America*, is ſuppoſed to be worth at leaſt 200,000*l.*—This muſt amount to a much larger Sum ſince the Conqueſts from the *French* in *America*.

England produces yearly 5,000,000 Chaldrons of Sea-Coal, and the Mines would furniſh much more if wanted, near a Million and a half Pounds of Tin, a thouſand Fodders of Lead, eight hundred Furnaces of Iron, and as many Tons of Allum; of all which great Quantities are exported, to the Value at leaſt of 500,000*l. per Annum*.

We tranſport alſo annually from our Plantations in *America*, beſides what we conſume ourſelves, of Sugar, Indigo, Tobacco, Cocoa-Nuts, &c. about 400,000*l.* and our Fiſh, Pipe-ſtaves, Maſts, Beaver, &c. from the Northern Parts do not produce a much leſs Sum.

It would be tedious and difficult to enumerate our Tranſportations and their Value from *Denmark*, *Sweden*, *Spain*, *Portugal*, and other Parts in the *Straits*, *Turkey*, *Guinea*, &c, but the moſt conſiderable of all is that of the Commodities brought from the *Eaſt Indies*, of which it is ſuppoſed of late Years, we have tranſported to the Value of 500,000*l. per Annum*, in Pepper, Salt-Petre, Callicoes, Muſlins, Silks, Drugs, Diamonds, &c. after having retained a Sufficiency for our own Uſe and Conſumption.

Importation. THE Article of IMPORTATION, or the bringing hither ſuch Goods as we conſume among ourſelves, is very great, though not equally advantageous from all Countries. But this will appear more evidently hereafter in the Statement of the Commerce carried on by *Great-Britain* with different foreign Nations. And that this Statement may be made with as much Accuracy as the Nature of the Subject, and the Secrecy of late Years ſo ſtrictly obſerved by the Adminiſtrators of our commercial Affairs, will admit.—I ſhall divide it into two Branches; *Domeſtic Trade* and FOREIGN COMMERCE and under each give a general Sketch of what each County in *Great Britain* and *Ireland* furniſhes towards, carrying on both; either by its natural Products or its Manufactures.

GREAT-BRITAIN was thought by the Ancients, to be the largeſt Iſland of the then known World; and though the latter diſcovered ones of *Madagaſcar* and *Japan* vie with, and by ſome are ſuppoſed to exceed it, yet the Uncertainty of their Dimenſions ſtill leaves a Doubt, whether the Magnitude of our Iſle is not ſuperior to them, and yet equal to what it was formerly accounted.

It was at firſt called *Albion*, and by the *Romans Britannia*, though I think the Etymology of both the Words is ſtill unſettled.

The Situation of its Southern Part, *viz. England* and *Wales*, is between the 17th and 22d Degrees of Longitude, and the 50 and 56th Degrees of Northern Latitude; being in Shape triangular, and the longeſt Side from *Berwick* North, to the *Land's End* S. W. three hundred eighty-ſix Miles; from *Sandwich* E. to the *Land's End* W. by S. two hundred ſeventy-nine Miles; and the Perpendicular from *Berwick* to *Portſmouth* N. and S. three hundred and twenty Miles; containing by Computation about 39,938,800 Acres, and 1,219,952 Houſes; is almoſt ten Times as big as the *United Netherlands*; leſs than *Italy* by near one Half, and in Compariſon with *France*, is as thirty to eighty-two.

According to a Catalogue exhibited by *Camden* to King *James* I. it was parcelled out into 6,284 Pariſhes; but Mr. *Chamberlaine*, in his *Magnæ Britanniæ Notitia*, ſays, there are, in all, nine thouſand nine hundred and thirteen Pariſhes, ſeven hundred and fifty great Towns, and twenty five Cities; though the anony-

mous Author of *The preſent State of Great-Britain* differs from both, by making the Cities to be twenty-eight, the Market Towns ſeven hundred and ninety, and the Pariſhes to be ten thouſand ſix hundred and three.

The Counties in this Diſtrict are fifty-two, forty in *England*, and twelve in *Wales*, whoſe Products ought now to be conſidered; but as our Wool and Woollens are the moſt ſtaple Commodities of our Iſle, and the Neglect or Abuſe of thoſe excellent Laws in Force concerning them has been ſo ineffectual to the keeping the one at home, and detrimental to the Sale of the other abroad, I ſhould, previous to my ſaid Intention, give ſome Account of the Statutes relating to the Cleanſing, Packing, Carding, *&c.* of the firſt, having at P. 78 and *ſeq.* done it for what regards its Running, and for the good Government of all Manufacturers and their Dependants, concerned in the latter; but as they are many and very extenſive, it is impoſſible to reduce them within thoſe ſmall Bounds I have limited myſelf to for the Remainder of this Work, ſo muſt content myſelf with obſerving, that the Legiſlature's Care of theſe Particulars began very early; for though formerly the Exportation of Wool was not only licenſed, but the principal Trade of this Country, and the greateſt Branch of our King's Revenues yet as ſoon as we had learnt the manufacturing of it ourſelves, and experienced the Advantages ariſing from this Improvement, by a comfortable Employ for our diſtreſſed Poor, and the Encreaſe of our Commerce, the Prohibition of its Export was judged neceſſary, and enforced by many good Laws, in Order to ſecure the Benefit to ourſelves, and prevent other Nations from reaping it, as they had ſo long done to our Prejudice; the Statute therefore of 27 *Edw.* III. declared the Tranſporting it Felony, and many others in ſucceſſive Princes' reigns have mitigated or enhanced the Penalties, as Circumſtances and the Times have required; they have alſo guarded againſt Frauds and Abuſes in the Combing, Spinning, Winding it, *&c.* that crept in, during its infant State; by ſeveral penal Laws to the guilty Tranſgreſſors of them.

In regard to Manufactured Wools, the *Acts* are ſtill more ample and extenſive, and regulate their Lengths, Breadths, Weights, *&c.* beſides the many other Particulars neceſſary to be obſerved in their Fabrication, as conducive to their Perfection and Goodneſs. Abſtracts of which have been given in their proper Place. I ſhall now begin my propoſed Deſcription of the Counties in the Manner following:

1. *Bedfordſhire.*

THE Products of this County are principally conſumed at Home, though it occaſionally furniſhes ſomething for abroad, in Corn and Woollen Manufactures. Its Manufactures of Straw Hats, and other Things made of that Material, at *Dunſtable* and *Luton*, and of Bone-Lace, employ ſeveral thouſands of the Inhabitants, and are worn by Multitudes of the principal Ladies in *England*; Fullers Earth is found at *Woburn* and *Aſpley*, and Butter made in many Places, and ſent up freſh in Lumps to *London*.

2. *Berkſhire*

Produces much more for Exportation than the preceeding County, as the Woollen Manufactures at *Reading*, *Farringdon*, *Newbury*, *&c.* are very conſide able in Cloth, Druggets, Duroys; Serges, Shalloons, and Stuffs; and at the firſt of theſe Towns has been eſtabliſhed for ſome Years paſt a moſt extenſive Fabrick of Canvas, or Sail Cloth, which is brought to ſuch Perfection as to equal in Goodneſs any that was formerly imported from *Holland* or *France*, to the no ſmall Advantage of the neighbouring Poor, who in large Numbers are thereby employed. And whilſt it ſo plentifully ſupplies the exporting Branch of Commerce, it is not barren in Products for Home Conſumption, as it has Corn, Cattle, and Wood, eſpecially Beech and Oak, in Abundance: This County, with *Glouceſterſhire* and *Wilts*, ſend yearly to *London* about ſix thouſand Ton of Cheeſe, the Half by Land Carriage, and the other Moiety by Barges, from *Lechlade*,

Abingdon, *Newbury*, and *Reading*, and in Return are furniſhed with Salt Butter in Firkins from that City to ſupply the Deficiency of their Dairies.

3. *Buckinghamſhire*

Affords but little for foreign Markets, as its ſole Manufacture is of Bone-Lace at *Olney* and *Newport-Pagnell*; and its Products confined to Corn, Cattle, and Wool, except ſome lump Butter ſent up freſh from hence, *Oxfordſhire*, *Northamptonſhire*, *Bedfordſhire*, *Hertfordſhire*, and *Eſſex*, and in Pots from *Derbyſhire*, to *London*, in ſuch Quantities as to amount in the whole at leaſt to 100,000 Firkins *per Annum*, which are conſumed within the Bills of Mortality.

4. *Cambridgeſhire*

Has no Manufacture except of Malt, Paper, and Baſkets, but its Growth of Corn, Hops, and Saffron is very conſiderable, and the latter eſteemed in Quality inferior to none. There is likewiſe found near *Sturbridge* very good Pipe and Potters Clay; and Cattle are plenty, though their Dairies produce no more Butter or Cheeſe than ſuffices for their own Conſumption, as that Butter called *Cambridge* Butter receives its Denomination only by coming from thence, being firſt brought there from other Parts.

5. *Cheſhire*,

So juſtly famous for its Cheeſe, of which, with *Lancaſhire*, Part of *Shropſhire*, and *Staffordſhire*, it ſends up to *London* yearly above ſeven thouſand Tons; all theſe are of a thick Make, yet very different in their Size and Quality, though all are without Diſtinction in Town called *Cheſhire* Cheeſes. Theſe Counties, but more eſpecially *Lancaſhire*, likewiſe ſell great Quantities for *Leeds*, *Sheffield*, *York*, and *Newcaſtle*, beſides what is conſumed in *Mancheſter*, and ſhipped at *Liverpool* for *Scotland*, the *Straits*, &c. being not leſs than fifteen or twenty hundred Tons. *Nantwich*, *Middlewich*, and *Northwich*, afford large Quantities of Salt; *Macclesfield* is noted for its Fabrick of Buttons, as *Congleton* is for Gloves; Cattle are plenty, Corn not ſcarce; and in many Parts of the County are found Metals and Millſtones. It has ſome Coal Mines, and Salt-Works.

6. *Cornwall*.

The hilly Part of this County appears unfruitful to the Eye, but encloſes great Treaſures in thoſe ſeemingly barren Mountains; as there is yearly dug out of them an immenſe Quantity of Tin and Copper, both excellent in Quality; and the latter is found to be as good and as fit for every Purpoſe as the *Swediſh*, or any other heretofore imported, and is as ſucceſsfully uſed in all our Battery Works as any foreign was formerly; which induced the Government to encourage their Proprietors by laying a Duty ſome Years ſince upon all outlandiſh black Laten, and Metal prepared, which are Plates of Braſs fitted for ſmall Manufactures of the Clock, Kitchen, *&c.* And our Tin, as well in Quantity as Quality, greatly exceeds all other Mines that have been yet diſcovered, though they have been worked from Time immemorial, as we read that the *Phœnicians* drove a very conſiderable Trade in it, with the then Inhabitants; and the Plenty of the Mineral, having continued equal through ſo many ages, ſeems to indicate the Stock to be inexhauſtible, and will in all Probability laſt till the general Conflagration melts that and all Things in a Maſs together: In the Interim, the Advantages it produces to the County, and indeed to the Nation, are very conſiderable, from the large Quantities exported; and for the better Regulation of a Buſineſs in which ſo great a Number of Men are employed, there are many ancient Laws in Force, firſt made, and Franchiſes granted by *Edw.* I. relating ſolely to them, by which they are incorporated in four Diviſions, *viz.* *Foymore*, *Blackmore*, *Trewarnaile*, and *Penwile*; in each of which ſtannary Courts are held, for the Deciſion of Diſputes and

Correction of Irregularities, and ſometimes Parliaments of the whole Society under the Lord Warden.——The Valleys are rich in Corn and Paſture, and its Seas afford almoſt all Sorts of Fiſh in the greateſt Plenty, more eſpecially Pilchards, taken on its Coaſts at two different Seaſons of the Year; and ſometimes in ſuch Abundance, that the Natives not having Salt ſufficient for their Cure, make uſe of great Quantities to manure their Grounds, beſides an annual Exportation commonly of fifty thouſand Hogſheads; and it is only in this County that I can remember to have ſeen or heard of any Conger being taken in *England*.

Here are ſome ſmall Quantities of Quickſilver found in the Mines, and Slates ſufficient to furniſh every Demand for them. Tin, Copper, and Slates are exported to foreign Countries.

7. *Cumberland*.

The Manufactures of this County are Rugs, Chair Seats, and Carpets in Imitation of *Turkey* Work, Penniſtons, Half-thicks, Duffels, *&c.* At *Penrith* are made large Parcels of Leather, and from *Whitehaven* are ſhipped great Quantities of Salt and Coals: Copper is found in Plenty at *Newland* and *Keſwick*, and at the latter there is black Lead; the only Place, as ſome ſay, though I believe erroneouſly, for it in *Europe*: Here are likewiſe good Lead Mines, and the plain Part of the Country produces Corn, as the hilly Part does Graſs; the celebrated Fiſh Charr, is caught in its Meer called *Ulles Water*, which alſo borders on *Weſtmorland*, and no where elſe but in *Lancaſhire*, in *England*. Here in ſeveral Parts are good Dairies, and this, with *Northumberland*, ſends up to *London* yearly about fifteen thouſand Firkins of Butter, which are chiefly ſhipped at *Newcaſtle*, though ſome from *Blyth*; and theſe two Counties produce beſides, between two and three thouſand Firkins, which are ſent directly into *Kent*. At *Carliſle* is a good Fabrick of fine Linen, in which about twenty-five Weavers are employed all the Year through; and large Parcels of Leather are alſo made in this City and Suburbs.

The *Iſle* of *Man* lies about ten Leagues diſtant from this County, in the *Iriſh* Sea, but furniſhes nothing for Trade.

8. *Derbyſhire*.

The Manufactures of this County are only woven Stockings of ſeveral Sorts, with ſome Felt, Caſtor, or Beaver Hats; it is very fertile in Corn and Cattle, ſending a good deal of Pot Butter to *London*, as mentioned under *Buckinghamſhire*; and jointly with *Nottinghamſhire*, and Part of *Staffordſhire*, about 2000 Ton of Cheeſe yearly; this is ſent down the *Trent*, from *Burton*, &c. and the *Derwent*, from *Derby* to *Gainſborough* into the *Humber*, being of a thin Sort, and ſold in *London* under the Denomination of *Warwickſhire* Cheeſe.——Here are Quarries of Free-Stone and Marble, Abundance of Mill, Lime, and Whet-Stones, with ſome Chryſtal and Alabaſter, green and white Vitriol and Alum. Its Mines are ſtored with Coal, Iron, principally uſed by the Nailers, and in the ſmall Manufactures in *Birmingham*, &c. and Lead, the latter being very plenty, and the beſt in *England*; the *Peak* is famous for producing it, and its other Wonders, as *Derby* is for Sir *Thomas Lombe's* Engines erected here on the River *Derwent*, for making organzined or thrown Silk, and for whoſe Introduction the Parliament in 1732 gave him 14,000*l*. It contains 26,586 Wheels, and 97,746 Movements, which works 73,726 Yards of Silk Thread every Time the Water-Wheel goes round, which is thrice in one Minute, and 318,496,320 Yards in the twenty-four Hours; one Water-Wheel gives Motion to all the other Wheels and Movements, of which any one may be ſtopped ſeparately, which is very extraordinary in ſo complicated a Machine; one Fire Engine conveys warm air to every individual Part of it, and one Regulator governs the whole Work.

9. *Devonſhire*

Affords many Things ſimilar to the Products of its adjoining County, *Cornwall*, as Tin, Lead, Copper, Pilchards, *&c.* though not in the ſame Abundance; and though it is more fruitful than that, yet its Riches are the Effects of its Manufactures, which conſiſts in Serges, Kerſeys, Druggets, Shalloons, Long-Ells, *&c.* and Bone-Lace; ſo great a Quantity of the firſt is made in the Neighbourhood of *Exeter*, as to furniſh the Market of that City with 10,000*l.* worth weekly; here are alſo made ſome Broad Cloth, mixt or Medleys, and from its Ports are ſent more Fiſhermen to *America* than from any other County in *England*.

10. *Dorſetſhire*

Is noted for its Beer, and yields great Plenty of Corn, Cattle, and Hemp, which latter was ſo abundant near *Bridport*, as to occaſion, many Years ago, a Fabrick of Cables for the Royal Navy to be erected there. The Iſles of *Portland* and *Purbeck* produce Free-Stone, Marble and Tobacco-Pipe Clay; and the Sheep bred in this County are innumerable, ſo that it is ſaid, that within the Circumference of ſix Miles round the Town of *Dorcheſter* only, there are ſix hundred thouſand conſtantly feeding. They are reckoned amongſt the largeſt and beſt brought to the *London* Market, and ſcarce inferior to the *Banſtead Downs* Mutton.

11. *Durham*

Produces great Quantities of Coals, ſhipped at *Sunderland*, ſome Lead, Iron, Allum, and Grindſtones; at *Darlington* it has a Fabrick of various Stuffs, and ſends yearly to *London* about ten thouſand Firkins of Butter.

12. *Eſſex*

Is a very fertile County, and very abundant both in its Products and Manufactures; the former conſiſting in Cattle, Corn, and Hops, but principally in Oyſters and Saffron, of both which it produces a great Quantity, and the beſt of the Sort in the World; it is likewiſe famous for ſuckling Calves, and from whence the *London* Markets are principally ſupplied with this agreeable Food; ſome Cloths, Stuffs, and Perpets are made here, but its Fabricks for Baize are unequalled in any Part; and moſt of the Inhabitants of *Bocking*, *Braintree*, *Coggeſhall*, *Chelmsford*, *Billerica*, *Biſhop-Stortford*, *Waltham*, *Rumford*, *Halſtead*, *Witham*, and innumerable ſmaller but populous villages, are chiefly employed in ſorting, oiling, combing, or otherwiſe preparing the Wool for the Looms, or manufacturing it.—At *Colcheſter* alone are made at this preſent from ſix to ſeven hundred Pieces of Baize Weekly, called therefrom *Colcheſter* Baize; and at *Bocking*, *Dunmore*, *&c.* about four hundred Pieces *per* Week of that Sort called *Bocking* Baize; extra of mock *Colcheſter*, which are not a few; and the former have been ſo much in Demand ſince the Peace with *Spain*, for whoſe Markets they are fitteſt, as the latter are for *Portugal*, as to occaſion a Riſe of ten Shillings *per* Piece in Price on the beſt Sort of them more than they uſually went at before the War. A large Quantity of freſh Butter is ſent to *London* from this County, and in Lieu thereof they take from thence, and from *Suffolk*, in Firkins, what ſuffices for their Conſumption.

13. *Glouceſterſhire*

Brings Sundries both to the home and foreign Trade, as it plentifully produces Cattle, Wool, Iron, Steel, Corn, Cyder, Salmon, Bacon, and Cheeſe, of which latter it clubs its Share to make up the ſix thouſand Tons mentioned in *Berkſhire*; and its Wool from the Sheep of *Cotſwold*, is the fineſt in *England*, and only inferior to that of *Andaluſia*; they are likewiſe in ſuch Quantities that even the Flocks, much leſs the Sheep, are hardly to be counted; from this Wool many plain white Cloths for Dying are made through all the County, as alſo Variety of worſted Stockings, beſides Yarn knit Hoſe. *Tewkſbury*, beſides its woollen

Fabricks (which are very conſiderable) is famous for Muſtard Balls, as *Stroud* is for its Fulling Mills and Scarlet Dye,

14. *Hamp* or *Hantſhire*

Is alſo very abundant in Sheep, which furniſh Wool for its many Fabricks of Shaloons, Kerſeys and other Stuffs; its Products are Iron, Corn, and Timber, and is more particularly noted for the Excellency of its Honey and Bacon.

15. *Hart* or *Hertfordſhire*.

The principal, and indeed almoſt the only Product of this County, is different Sorts of Corn, of which great Quantities are ground here into Meal, or made into Malt, and ſo ſent to ſupply *London* Markets; Manufactures it has none; and what the Dairy affords of Butter is brought to Town freſh, and Salt Butter purchaſed on cheaper Terms in its Room, as is practiſed in all the Counties circumjacent to *London*.

16. *Herefordſhire*.

Leominſter (or *Lempſter*) in this County is noted for its Wools, as *Kyneton* is for its Fabrick of narrow Cloths; its Product conſiſts of Corn, Wool, Salmon, and Cyder, of which latter great Quantities are conſumed both at home and abroad.

17. *Huntingdonſhire*

Affords but little matter to treat of, as it is deſtitute of Manufactures, and its Products limited to Cattle and Corn.

18. *Kent*.

The ſole Manufacture of this County I believe is Thread, except what is caſt of its Iron into Cannon, Bullets, Furnaces, Pots, Boilers, Plate Iron, Bomb-ſhells, Hand-Grenades, *&c.* and its Products are, ſome Corn, Woad, Madder, Hops, Fullers-Earth, Iron, Burſtone, Flax, and great Quantities of *Kentiſh* Cherries and Pippins.

19. *Lancaſhire*,

Being a County very fertile both in Wool and Flax, affords Employ for the Natives in large Manufactures of Cloths and Linens eſtabliſhed there, of which the principal ones are at *Mancheſter*, *Bolton*, and their Vicinage, where are likewiſe made Rugs, *Turkey*-work Chairs, Penniſtons, Duffels, *&c.* and at *Rochdale* and its Neighbourhood, as well as the aforementioned Towns, are alſo made Cottons and Fuſtians of various Sorts, Kerſeys, Tickings, and, above all, large Quantities of Baize, in Imitation of *Bockings*, and ſhipped off directly for the *Portugal* Markets as ſuch. Its Products are Rock Salt, ſome Black Lead, Charr, and Cannel Coal, which does not only ſerve for a delightful Fuel, but for making Utenſils and Toys, as fine to look on as the higheſt poliſhed Jet, and ſo free from leaving any Tinge, that the whiteſt Linen may be rubbed on it without receiving any Soil; this County and *Somerſetſhire* produce the largeſt Oxen in *England*, and its Dairies afford plenty of good Cheeſe, as has been mentioned in the Deſcription of *Cheſhire*.

20. *Leiceſterſhire*

Is famous for Sheep with the largeſt Wool in *England*, and though the Quantity of it is very great, yet it is here employed in no other Fabrick than that of a Variety of woven Stockings; beſides which, their ſole Manufacture is of Felt, Caſtor, and Beaver Hats. Its Products are Sea Coal; and Beans and Peas abound

here to a Proverb. It ſends, jointly with *Warwickſhire*, above five hundred Tons of Cheeſe by Land to *London*, and is ſuppoſed to produce above a thouſand Tons more, ſold to *Birmingham* and other large Towns, and ſent into *Northamptonſhire*, *Hertfordſhire*, *&c.* beſides two or three hundred Tons remitted from thence to *Sturbridge* Fair.

21. *Lincolnſhire*,

Though one of the largeſt Counties, is deſtitute of any Manufacture, as the Inhabitants ſell their Wool unwrought to their Neighbours, and principally employ themſelves in the grazing Trade, and fatting Cattle, with which the *London* Markets are plentifully ſupplied; it alſo ſends up annually, jointly with the Iſle of *Ely*, from *Holbeich*, about twenty-five thouſand Firkins of Butter, on the River *Cam*, to *Cambridge*, and from thence to *London* by Land Carriage; and there is likewiſe brought yearly in the ſame Manner to the ſaid City from *Spalding* and *Peterborough* about two thouſand Firkins, being the Produce of the Fens.

22. *Middleſex*,

In which is ſituated the celebrated City of *London*; and though it is the ſmalleſt County but four in *England*, it is certainly the richeſt and the moſt opulent in Trade, not only of this, but of every other Kingdom of *Europe*. This County has few Manufactures out of its Metropolis, though thoſe of *Spital-fields*, *&c.* are very extenſive, and brought to great Perfection; ſo that I may venture to aſſert, that our Artiſans now equal if not exceed the *French* in the Beauty of their Silk Fabrick, and ſtill continue their wonted Superiority in the Woollen ones; for though our Rivals can carry theſe cheaper to Market than we can, and conſequently rob us of a conſiderable Share of that Trade we ſhould otherwiſe poſſeſs alone, yet this does not proceed from any Defect in the Capacity of our Artificers, but from their working ſo much cheaper in that Kingdom, and the Neglect or Abuſe, as formerly obſerved, in the working up our Woollens here, which calls for a ſtrict Inſpection and Regulation. This great City is in a Manner the Centre of both the inland and foreign Trade, and conſequently the Tranſports to it by Land and Water are vaſt and inconceivable; the Concourſe of Waggons, Horſes, and other Carriages for the one, with Ships, Lighters, *&c.* for the other, continually coming in and going out, are innumerable, and muſt give a Foreigner a very exalted Idea of that Commerce which employs them.

23. *Monmouthſhire*

Is one of thoſe Counties that affords little worth Regard in Trade, as its only Manufacture is of Flannels at *Abergavenny*, and its Products nothing elſe but Cattle and Corn.

24. *Norfolk*

Has a juſtly celebrated Fabrick of all Sorts of Stuffs at *Norwich*, of which there is yearly ſold to the Value of 100,000*l.* beſides what the Manufacture of Stockings here and in other Parts of the County may import; its Products are Cattle, Corn, Wool, and Herrings, which latter abound like the Pilchards in the *Weſt*, and are taken in equal Quantities; ſo that commonly as many Barrels of theſe are ſhipped in a Year as there are Hogſheads of the others; theſe employ a great Number of Hands in their Cure, ſo that in Catching, Salting, Smoaking, *&c.* the greateſt Part of the Inhabitants of *Yarmouth* are engaged, and the Ships belonging to the Place find good Freights in carrying them abroad. This is a great Dairy County for Butter, making yearly about ſixty thouſand Firkins, which is ſent weekly to *Downham* upon the River *Cam*, and ſo by Water to *Cambridge*, from whence it is carried by Land to *London*.

25. *Northamptonſhire*,

25. *Northamptonſhire*,

Though one of the fineſt Counties in *England*, furniſhes but very little for Trade, as it has no Manufactures but of Worſted and Yarn Stockings, and its Products conſiſt of Corn, Cattle, Wool, Salt-petre, and ſome Butter ſent up freſh and in Lumps to *London*, as has been already mentioned.

26. *Northumberland*

Is ſo abundant in Coals, that all *Europe* might be ſupplied from it; *Newcaſtle* ſends yearly to *London* about ſix hundred thouſand Chaldrons, and for their Conveyance keeps upwards of five hundred large Ships continually employed, to the no ſmall Improvement of our Marine, as this dangerous Navigation proves a continual Fund of good Sailors, than which none are ſtouter not better. Here are large mines alſo of Lead and Iron, which latter is of the ſame Nature with what comes from *Derbyſhire*, and like that chiefly uſed by the Nailors, *&c.* Grindſtones are found in ſome Parts; and the River *Tyne* is ſo abundant in Salmon, that great Quantities are pickled and ſhipped off from *Berwick* and *Newcaſtle* for foreign Markets: I have already ſaid that this County, with *Cumberland*, ſends about fifteen thouſand Firkins of Butter to *London*, and between two and three thouſand more into *Kent*, the former ſhipped at *Newcaſtle* and *Blyth*.

27. *Nottinghamſhire*

Has no other Manufactures than ſome woven Stockings, but produces Corn and Coal in plenty, with ſome Lead. *Workſop* is noted for Liquoriſh; *Mansfield* for Malt; and near *Nottingham* is found Tobacco Pipe and Potters Clay. This Shire brews fine Ale in great Abundance, and clubs its *Quota* of the two thouſand Ton of Cheeſe, mentioned in *Derbyſhire*, to be ſhipped for *London*.

28. *Oxfordſhire*

Can boaſt of no greater Manufactures than the preceding County; it has only one at *Witney* for Blankets; *Banbury* is noted for its fine Cheeſe, *Henley* for Malt, and *Burford* for Horſe-Saddles. It is a very great Corn County, and one of thoſe that plentifully ſupply *London* with freſh Butter of an excellent Quality.

29. *Rutlandſhire*

Feeds an infinite Number of Sheep, whoſe Wool is ſaid to partake of the Redneſs of the Soil, and theſe are the only Commodities of the County.

30. *Shropſhire*, or the *County* of *Salop*,

Abounds in Corn, Coals, and Iron; has ſome Pipe and Potters Clay, and makes Flannels and plain white Cloths for Dying; the Fabricks of theſe are principally at *Shrewſbury*, where is alſo every *Thurſday* a Market held for *Welch* Cottons, of which great Quantities are bought for *London*, and a large Quantity of excellent Cheeſe is likewiſe ſent there, as hinted in the the Deſcription of *Cheſhire*.

31. *Somerſetſhire*.

Few Counties produce ſo great a Variety, both for home and foreign Markets, as here is Corn in Plenty; Lead, Copper, Lapis Calaminaris, Cryſtal, Coals, and Woad for dying. The Oxen in this County equal in Size thoſe of *Lincolnſhire*, and the Sheep are as numerous as in *Dorſetſhire*, *Wilts*, *&c.* which affords the Natives a ſufficient Supply of Wools for their large Manufactures of almoſt all Sorts of Woollens, ſuch as Broad Cloth, mixt, or Medleys, Serges, Druggets, Duroys, and Stuffs of many Denominations; Stockings, both Worſted and Yarn, Kerſeys, Shaloons, *&c.* At *Chedder* are made thoſe celebrated Cheeſes, which excel the *Parmeſan*, to an unprejudiced Taſte; and *extra* of theſe, this County with

the northern Part of *Wiltſhire* ſends yearly to *Morden*, or *Magdalen Hill* Fair near *Wincheſter*, about fifteen hundred Tons, which is ſold in one Day; this Fair is held annually on the 25th of *July*, and is the greateſt for this Commodity in *England*.

32. *Staffordſhire*

Produces Corn, Coals, Free-ſtone, Marble, Alabaſter, Copper, Lead, and Iron, of which latter, Nails, and other ſmall Wares are made: *Burton* is famous for its Ale; and this County does not contirbute the ſmalleſt Share to the two thouſand Ton mentioned under *Derby* and *Nottinghamſhires* to be ſent to *London*, beſides what its Dairies furniſh for *Yorkſhire*, *&c.* as is obſerved in deſcribing *Gheſhire*.

33. *Suffolk*

Is a great Dairy County, and ſends yearly to *London* forty thouſand Firkins of Butter upon an Average, which is ſhipped at *Ipſwich* and *Woodbridge*, and ſome few from *Aldborough*; beſides which it makes about ten thouſand Firkins more, that are ſold at *Colcheſter*, and other Parts of *Eſſex*. Of the Cheeſe it produces a thouſand Tons, a little more or leſs, is annually brought to Town, with which the Royal Navy is ſerved; ſome Part is ſold into *Kent* and *Suſſex*, and the Reſt to Shipping, *&c.* as none is eat in *London*; a great deal is ſent directly from hence to *Newcaſtle*, as ſome is alſo from that City. The Navy in Time of War takes yearly for Victualling from ten to twelve thouſand Firkins of Butter, and about five or ſix hundred Tons of *Suffolk* Cheeſe, though in Time of Peace the Conſumption is not above one Fourth of either: The Land Forces are fed with *Cheſhire*, *Warwick*, or *Glouceſterſhire* Cheeſe, of which between eighty and a hundred Ton was iſſued *per Annum* in the late War.——This County is very fruitful in Cattle, and feeds great Multitudes of Sheep, notwithſtanding which the Conſumption of Wool is ſo great in its Fabricks, as to oblige the Manufacturers to ſeek an additional Supply from *Lincolnſhire:* Cloths are made at *Sudbury*, and Variety of Stuffs at *Stow Market*; alſo Says and Perpets, beſides large Parcels of Linen; and its Products are Corn, Hemp, and Fullers-Earth.

34. *Surrey*,

Being very barren in the Middle, affords but few Products or Manufactures, though it is ſaid that ſome Broad Cloth, mixt, or Medleys, are made at *Ryegate*, and ſome Kerſeys at *Guildford* and in its Neighbourhood. Iron is found of the ſame Quality with that of *Suſſex*; and it is on a Hill near *Mickleham* that Box grows in greater Plenty that in any one Spot in *Europe* beſides.

35. *Suſſex*

Yields great Quantities of Iron, chiefly uſed in Founderies for Cannons, Bombs, *&c.* and it has ſome Manufactories of Glaſs. Its Products are Cattle, Wool, and Corn, more eſpecially Oats, of which its Crops are incredibly great. The *Engliſh* Ortolan (or Wheat Ear) is peculiar to this County; and a *Suſſex* Carp, *Arundel* Mullet, *Chicheſter* Lobſter, and an *Amerley* Trout, are ſo peculiarly noted for their Excellence, as to challenge a Remark in every Treatiſe on this Shire.

36. *Warwickſhire*

Feeds large Flocks of Sheep like thoſe of *Lincolnſhire*, though the greateſt Part of their Wool is ſold, and only ſo much retained as to manufacture ſome woven Stockings, and at *Coventry* Tammys, or *Coventry* Ware, and Plaiding; Hats of Felt, Caſtor, and Beaver, are alſo made here. *Birmingham* is famous for its curious Works in Iron and Steel, ſupplied by the Mines of this County, which alſo produces Coals, Corn, and Cheeſe in plenty. Of this latter, joined to what comes from *Leiceſterſhire*, above five hundred Tons are ſent yearly by Land to *London*, and ſome ſmall Quantities from hence by Barge to *Oxford* and *Abingdon*;

beſides which theſe two Counties produce at leaſt a thouſand Tons, which is diſpoſed of in the Manner mentioned under *Leiceſterſhire*.

37. *Weſtmorland.*

The Products of this County are but few, though what the Soil denies is ſupplied by the Induſtry of the Natives; as at *Kendal* and *Kirby-Lonſdale* the Manufactures of Cloths, Druggets, Serges, Rugs, Peniſtons, Duffels, Cottons, Hats, and Stockings, are very conſiderable; ſo that notwithſtanding its terrene Infertility, that of its Looms furniſhes a very handſome Part, both to the home and foreign Trade.

38. *Wiltſhire*

Being one of the principal Counties in *England* for the Woollen Manufactures, I ſhall here make a Summary of what I have ſaid concerning them in the others; and in doing it, ſhall join ſome of the celebrated Mr. *Daniel De Foe's* Remarks on theſe Fabricks, in his *Complete* Engliſh *Tradeſman*, to what Experience, and ſome other Authors have furniſhed me with.

This and the other large and populous Counties of *Somerſet*, *Glouceſter*, and *Devon*, have Manufactures ſo exceeding great as to employ above a Million of People in them; and this will appear to be far from an Exaggeration, if it is conſidered, that beſides the populous Cities of *Exeter*, *Saliſbury*, *Wells*, *Bath*, *Briſtol*, and *Glouceſter*, the largeſt Towns, and a greater Number of them than any other Part of *Great-Britain* can ſhew, and of which ſome exceed in Magnitude the great northern Towns of *Leeds*, *Wakefield*, *Sheffield*, *&c.* ſuch as *Taunton*, *Devizes*, *Tiverton*, *Crediton*, *Bradford*, *Trowbridge*, *Weſtbury*, *Froom*, *Stroud*, *Biddeford*, *Barnſtaple*, *Dartmouth*, *Bridgewater*, *Blandford*, *Wimbourn*, *Sherborn*, *Cirenceſter*, *Minehead*, *Pool*, *Weymouth*, *Dorcheſter*, *Honiton*, *Malmſbury*, *Warminſter*, *Tedbury*, *Tewſbury*, and many others too numerous to be inſerted, as they amount to about a hundred and twenty Market-Towns, and more than thirteen hundred Pariſhes, are all employed either in Spinning, Weaving, or ſome other preparatory Branch of the Woollen Manufactory; and notwithſtanding the Aſſiſtance is ſo great, and the Hands ſo many, yet it is by ſome affirmed that they purchaſe yearly thirty thouſand Packs of Wool, and twenty-five thouſand Packs of Yarn ready ſpun from *Ireland*.

It has already occaſionally been obſerved, that the interior or middle Parts of *England* do alſo ſupply their Share of Wool, as *Leiceſter*, *Northampton*, and *Warwickſhires* feed a prodigious Number of large Sheep, like thoſe of *Lincolnſhire*, for the *London* Market, whoſe Wool being of an extraordinary long Staple, and exceeding fine, is carried, or the greateſt Part of it, weekly, on *Tueſdays* and *Fridays*, to *Cirenceſter* Market, which borders on *Glouceſterſhire* and *Wilts*, being not leſs in Quantity than five hundred Packs *per* Week, and is there bought by the Combers, and Carders of *Tedbury*, *Malmſbury*, and moſt of the Towns on that Side of the aforeſaid two Counties, *extra* of what the Clothiers purchaſe themſelves, and diſtribute among the Poor of the neighbouring Parts for Spinning; which being performed, the Yarn is diſperſed as far as *Froom*, *Warminſter*, and *Taunton*, and ſo made to ſupply the Manufacturers of the Weſt Country.

That Part of the *Leiceſterſhire* Wool, which remains undiſpoſed of in this Manner, is carried northward to *Wakefield*, *Leeds*, *and Halifax*, where it is mixt and worked up with the Wool of thoſe Counties not eſteemed in general ſo fine as the ſouthern ones produce, though the Fleece from the Woulds, or Downs, in the *Eaſt* Riding of *Yorkſhire*, and the Biſhoprick of *Durham*, is an Exception to the above Remark, as it is very fine and of a good Staple, more eſpecially from the Banks of the *Tees*, which are for a conſiderable Space of a rich Soil, and the Sheep deemed the largeſt in *England:* It is hither that all the beſt Wool of the neighbouring Territories is brought; and the coarſer Sort, with that from *Scotland*, carried into *Halliſax*, *Rechdale*, *Bury*, and the manufacturing Towns of *Lancaſhire*, *Weſtmorland*, and *Cumberland*, and there employed in the coarſer Fabricks of thoſe Coun-

ties, as Kerſeys, Half-thicks, Yarn Stockings, Duffels, Rugs, *Turkey*-work Chairs, and many other uſeful Manufactures, which thoſe Parts abound in.

But it muſt not be underſtood from what I have here mentioned of the aforeſaid Manufactures, that they are confined to the Places there quoted, as they flouriſh in many other Parts of the Kingdom, and are taken Notice of in the ſeveral Counties and Places where they are eſtabliſhed. The Products of this Shire are, beſides its Sheep and Wool, a little Fullers-Earth, many of the famous Rabits of *Auburn* Chaſe, and a large Quantity of Cheeſe, as mentioned under *Berkſhire* and *Somerſetſhire*.

39. *Worceſterſhire*

Is not among the Number of the moſt conſiderable Counties, either for Products or Manufactures; it abounds in Corn, Cattle, Cyder, and Perry; at *Droitwich* are Salt Works; at *Stowerbridge* thoſe for Iron and Glaſs; Broad Cloth, mixt or Medleys, Frize, various Sorts of Stockings, *&c.* are made at *Worceſter*; Stuffs for Hangings and Printing, with ſome Linſey Woolſey at *Kidderminſter*, and Seamen's high crowned Caps, called *Monmouth* Caps, at *Bewdly*.

40. *Yorkſhire*,

The largeſt Shire in *England*, has a proportionable Share both of the foreign and home Trade of it, which it carries on from the ſeveral good Ports lying in the County: Its Products are various, according to the Difference of the Soil, which in ſo large a Tract muſt be much more fertile in ſome Parts than others. At *Wakefield* are Coals, at *Knareſborough*, *Ripley*, and *Pontefract*, Liquorice. In the *North-Riding*, the Hills encloſe Lead, Copper, and Pit Coal; in the *Eaſt-Riding* is Allum, and about *Sheffield* Iron, which is there wrought into various Cutlery Wares. At *Rippon*, *Leeds*, *Halifax*, *Wakefield*, *Bradford*, and *Huthersfield*, are large Manufactories of broad and narrow Cloth, mixt, called Dozens, Kerſeys, and ſome Shalloons; *Doncaſter* is noted for Stockings, Gloves, and knit Waiſtcoats, as *Rippon* is for Spurs; and in ſeveral Parts are found Freeſtone, Fullers-Earth and Jet. This is a great Dairy County, and ſends a hundred thouſand Firkins of Butter yearly to *London*, of which about fifteen thouſand are ſhipped on the River *Tees*, from the Port of *Stockton*; fifty-five thouſand is the average Quantity, one Year with another, brought into the City of *York*, and ſent down the *Humber* in Keels, to be reſhipped at *Hull*, and the remaining thirty thouſand are ſent from that Place, *Malton*, *Whitby*, and *Scarborough*. Among other Products of this County particularly, as well as others, that of Horſes ſhould not be forgot, which brings large Sums of Money into the Kingdom, there being few Princes in *Europe* who are not ſupplied from *England* with Saddle-Horſes for their own Uſe, and for the Officers of their Armies.

This finiſhes the Counties in *England*; and I now proceed to thoſe of *Wales*, of which the Commercial Deſcription will be ſhort, as they afford but very little towards the Support or Increaſe of Trade.

1. *Angleſey*

Is an Iſland encompaſſed on all Sides by the *Iriſh* Sea, except on the S. E. where it is parted from *Caernarvonſhire* by the River *Menay* or *Menia*; it produces Cattle and Corn in plenty, with good Store of Mill-Stones to grind it.

And within the laſt ſeven Years, a new Source of Wealth, highly profitable to the Individuals who are the Proprietors, and very beneficial to the Nation has ſprung up from the Soil of this Diſtrict, in the rich Mines of Copper which have been diſcovered, and wrought to ſuch Perfection, that this valuable Manufacture in Plates, or what they call Sheets, for ſheathing the Bottoms of Ships, and covering of Buildings in the Room of Slates is become a conſiderable Article of Exportation, and of Home-Conſumption.

The Rivalry between the new *Angleſey* Copper Company, and that of the *Corniſh* Miners, long ſince eſtabliſhed, occaſioned ſome ſharp Conteſts and Ligitations

at

at firſt; but they are now happily ſubſided and a Union of Intereſts has taken place, to the Advantage of both.

2. *Brecknockſhire*,

Like the preceeding, affords Cattle and Corn, with ſome Otter Furr; and *Brecknock* hath a good Trade for Clothing.

3. *Cardiganſhire*,

Beſides the afore-mentioned Products of Corn and Cattle, has good Mines of Lead, ſome Copper, and a little Silver, though no Manufactures of any Sort.

4. *Caermarthenſhire*

Affords more Plenty of all Things than the preceeding Counties, as it abounds in Corn, Cattle, and Salmon; has Pits of Coal, and Mines of the beſt Lead; beſides which the Dairying Buſineſs, having been greatly improved of late Years in *South-Wales*, but more eſpecially in this Part of it, the Town of *Caermarthen*, is become the Staple for it, and from thence are ſhipped about fifteen thouſand Firkins of Butter for *London* yearly.

5. *Caernarvonſhire*

Has plenty of Cattle and Corn, though no other Commodities, nor any Manufactures for Trade; ſo ſhall paſs on to

6. *Denbighſhire*,

Which in many Parts is very fruitful, more eſpecially in Rye, Goats, and Sheep. *Denbigh* is noted for Glovers and Tanners. Near *Moinglath*, and in ſeveral other Parts, are good Lead Mines; and large Parcels of Flannels are ſold at *Wrexham* Market, with Huckaback Linen to the Value of 500*l.* weekly: Blankets are alſo made in this Part of the Country, and ſome Stockings both of Worſted and Yarn.

7. *Flintſhire*.

This County has plenty of Cattle, which affords the Inhabitants greater Quantity of Milk for their Dairies than is poſſeſſed by their Neighbours, and of which they make more Butter and Cheeſe than they want. Here is likewiſe Lead, Pit Coal, almoſt ſufficient to ſupply *Dublin* Market; Mill Stones, and Honey enough to make good Store of *Metheglin*, a Beverage which the Natives are very fond of.

8. *Glamorganſhire*,

Of which the South Part is ſo fruitful as to be called the Garden of *Wales*, yet its Products are confined to Cattle and Corn, and the Natives' Attendance thereon is their ſole Employ.

9. *Merionethſhire*

Can boaſt only of Sheep for its Products, and wrought Cotton for its Manufactures; ſo that it affords nothing for Englargement in its Deſcription.

10. *Montgomeryſhire*

Is a delightful County, though noted for nothing but its Breed of Horſes and Goats; ſo that like many other Shires of this Country it might be paſſed over unremarked, did not my propoſed Method require the contrary.

11. *Pembrokeſhire*,

Though a very pleaſant County, and abounding with all the Neceſſaries of Life, brings nothing to Trade, except ſome of the largeſt Salmon in *Britain*, taken near

near *Cardigan*, in the River *Tyvy*, and conſequently affords no Room for enlarging.

12. *Radnorſhire*

Makes ſome Cheeſe, and breeds ſome Horſes, with which it drives a ſmall Trade, though hardly worth Regard.

To the preceeding Account of *England* and *Wales*, I muſt add this Obſervation; that beſides the Products and Manufactures therein mentioned, ſeveral of leſs Import are diſperſed in many Parts of the different Counties, as of Tanners, Potters, *&c.* which all together produce Commodities to a very conſiderable Value: More eſpecially the Manufactures of Porcelain at *Bow*, *Chelſea*, and *Worceſter*, the two latter for ornamental, and the former both for this, and uſeful China, which are brought to ſuch Perfection, as in many Reſpects to equal, and in ſome to exceed, the original Fabricks of the *Indies*.

Having finiſhed my promiſed Deſcription of the *Southern* Part of *Great-Britain*, with Reſpect to its Products and Manufactures, my intended Method now leads me to do the ſame by the *Northern* Part called *Scotland*, which is bounded on the *South* by the *Iriſh* Sea and *England*, from which it is divided by *Solway* Firth, and the Rivers *Eſk* and *Kerſop*, on the *Weſt* Border, by the *Cheviot* Hills, in the middle Marches; and by the lower Parts of the River *Tweed* on the *Eaſt* Border. On the *Eaſt* it is bounded by the *German* Sea; on the *North* by the *Deucalidonian* Sea: and on the *Weſt* by the great *Weſtern* Ocean.

Its Situation is by ſome ſuppoſed to be from 54°. 54′. to 58°. 32′. of Latitude, and from 158. 40′. to 17°. 50′. of Longitude; though by *Straloch's* Maps the Latitude is made to be from 55°. 11′. to 59°. 20′. and the Longitude from 10°. 5′. to 16°. 0′.

Authors likewiſe differ as much about its Extent as they do in Regard to its Situation, though the Generality of them conclude it to be from the *Mull* of *Galloway* in the *South*, to *Dungſbayhead* in *Cathneſs*, *North*, about 215 *Scots* and 257 *Italian* Miles; and between *Buchaneſs*, on the *Eaſt* Sea, and *Ardnamurchan* Point on the *Weſt*, near 140 *Scots* or 168 *Italian* Miles; and though it be thus long and broad, yet the Sea running up into the Land in ſome Places, and the Land thruſting out into the Sea in others, leaves no one Houſe above forty or forty-five Miles diſtant from the latter.

The Diviſion of it is into thirty-one Shires and two Stuarties, of which I ſhall briefly ſpeak in alphabetical Order, and then give an Account of their Products and Manufacturers together.

1. *Aberdeen.*

This Shire is far from being unfruitful, as the Plains produce all Sorts of Corn, and the Mountains good Paſturage; the neighbouring Sea affords Plenty of Fiſh, and a ſufficient Matter of Reproach to the Natives for their Negligence, in permitting the *Dutch*, for ſo many Years, uninterruptedly to reap thoſe immenſe Gains they have done from theſe Coaſts, without being animated by their Example, at leaſt to Share the Profits with them, which I hope they will now be taught to do, by the Eſtabliſhment lately made for this Purpoſe. Hitherto they have contented themſelves with the Salmon, Trout, and Perch Fiſhery, in which the Rivers of this Shire abound almoſt to a Prodigy; and here are likewiſe found many Shells with Pearls of a large Size and good Colour. The Women in this County are noted for ſpinning a fine Linen Yarn, which they ſell to the Fabricks of *Aberdeen* in great Quantities; and is there manufactured into Cloth of a very good Quality, as is alſo done at *Strathbogy*; large Parcels of worſted Stockings are alſo made here, and of theſe, ſome ſo fine, as have been ſold for fourteen, twenty, and thirty Shillings a Pair. They pickle and pack in Barrels great Quantities of Pork for Exportation, as they do Meal and Corn; and indeed the Inhabitants of this City may juſtly be deemed univerſal Traders.

2. *Aire*

Contains the three great Bailiwicks of *Scotland*, *viz. Carrick*, *Kyle*, and *Cunningham*, which differ in the Fertility of their Soil, though none of them are barren; they produce Corn and Cattle, as the preceding Shire does, but not in ſuch Plenty; and the Inhabitants, being an induſtrious People, are many of them employed by the Merchants of *Glaſgow* and other Places, in their Herring Fiſhery. The River *Aire* abounds with Salmon and Trout; as *Lady-Iſle*, about five Miles from the Town of *Aire*, does with Fowl and Rabbits; and from *Irwin* great Quantities of *Scotch* Coal are exported for *Ireland*.

3. *Argyle*.

This Shire is generally fitter for Paſture than Tillage, though it produces Corn in great Plenty; its Rivers afford Abundance of Salmon, as its Coaſts do of Herring, Cod, and Whitings; *Lorn* is the pleaſanteſt and moſt fruitful Part of it, and the Inhabitants are more given to Fiſhing and Hunting than to any Manufactures.

4. *Bamff*

Is very fertile, and the Generality of the Country well furniſhed with Graſs and Corn, as the Rivers are with Salmon, of which here is a very advantageous Fiſhery. In *Balvenie* is found the Stone of which Allum is made; and near *Strathyla*, ſuch a Quantity of thoſe for Lime, that they build their houſes with it, *extra* of what they ſell, which brings in great Profit; as their Commerce of fat Cattle, and fine Linen, diſpoſed of in their weekly Markets, does at the Village of *Keith*. In *Balvenie* there is a Rock of very good Whet-ſtones and Hones, ſufficient to ſupply the whole Iſle; and as they are ſo abundant, the Neighbours cover their Buildings with them inſtead of Slates.

5. *Berwick*

Was originally a *Scotch* Town, and has never to this Day been accounted any Part of *England*; it has divers Cuſtoms diſtinct from thoſe of either Kingdom; and is privileged as a Place of Liberty of itſelf; it was formerly the chief Town of the *Merſe*, or *March*, which is ſtill called the Shire of *Berwick*.

This County is very fruitful in Corn and Graſs, with the former of which and Salmon, *Berwick* carries on a great Commerce; as *Duns*, famous for the Birth of *John Duns Scotus*, does for a weekly Market for Cattle and other Things, ſo that it has the beſt Trade in this County.

6. *Buthe*, *Bute*, *Boot*

Is a ſmall Iſland near the Coaſt of *Argyle*, about ten Miles long, and a Shrievalty of itſelf, whoſe Sheriff has alſo under his Juriſdiction the Iſland of *Glotta* or *Arran*; both theſe Iſles are tolerably fertile, and their Produce of the ſame Nature with that of the other *Weſtern* Iſlands; *Bute* is beſides famous for its Herring Fiſhery, as *Arran* is for the Salmon, taken in its ſeveral Rivers, and for the Herrings, Cod, and Whitings on its Coaſts.

7. *Caithneſs*

Being the northernmoſt Part of *Scotland*, and lying low on the Coaſts, produces only Corn, though the Mountains abound with Sheep, Goats, and black Cattle; of which latter large Droves are ſent to *England*, and chiefly diſpoſed of in the Counties of *Norfolk*, *Suffolk*, and *Eſſex*; it is ſuppoſed by ſome that Lead, Copper, and Iron, may be found in theſe Parts, though as yet no Mines have been opened of either; and whatever the Indications may be of theſe Riches, no one has hitherto attempted a Search after them, either through a Want of Faith or Funds, or both.

8. *Clackmannan*,

Though but a ſmall, is a fertile County, both in Corn and Paſturage, and likewiſe abounds in Salt, and produces more Coals than any Part in *North-Britain*, which are exported to *England*, *France*, and *Holland*.

9. *Cromartie*

Is a woody Country, and noted only for the Pearls found in the Waters of *Corron*; ſo I paſs on to

10. *Dumbriton* or *Dumbarton*,

Of which as little can be ſaid, in Regard of its Products, as of the preceding County; the Lowlands yielding Corn, as the Uplands do Paſturage, beſides which nothing is found here to promote Trade.

11. *Dumfries*, with the Stewarty of *Annandale*.

The Soil of this County is more ſuited for the Graſier than the Farmer, and a tolerable Trade is carried on by the Natives in Cows and Sheep. Near *Wachopdale* the People make Salt of Sea Sand, which is a little bitteriſh, ſuppoſed to proceed from the Nitre with which it is impregnated. *Dumfries* is a conſiderable trading Town, well filled with Merchants, as its Port is with Shipping, though the Woollen Manufacture that formerly flouriſhed here is now decayed.

12. *Edinburgh*, or *Mid-Lothian*.

This Tract of Land is plentifully furniſhed with all Neceſſaries for Life, and ſome for Trade, as it produces Corn and Cattle of all Sorts, Abundance of Cod, Lime-ſtone, and Salt; and near the Water of *Leith* is a Mine of Copper. *Edinburgh*, the Capital of this Shire, and of *Scotland*, is a noble City, though built on a Spot incommodious for Trade, ſo that *Leith* is the Port to it, from whence, as may reaſonably be ſuppoſed, a very great Traffick is carried on; though this might be vaſtly increaſed, had the Temper of the People led them to the Continuance and Eſtabliſhment of Manufactures; but thoſe they had before the Union are moſtly laid aſide, as the Inhabitants are more conveniently ſupplied ſince with all Sorts of Commodities from *England*.

13. *Elgin*

Takes its Name from the *Royal Burgh* ſo called, and is a very fruitful Part of the Country, as well in Corn as Cattle; *Leſſie* may properly be called its Harbour, not lying far diſtant, and is a Place of good Buſineſs. At a Village called *Germach*, are annually pickled and exported from eighty to a hundred Laſts of Salmon, all taken in the few Summer Months, and within the Space of a Mile.

14. *Fife*

Is an excellent Spot of Ground, abounding with Grain and Paſture, and in ſome Places with Lead Ore and Coal; its Seas are well filled with Fiſh, as well thoſe guarded with Scale, as Shell. At *Dumfermline* is a Manufacture of Diaper and other Sorts of good Linen, which is the Sole Employ of its Inhabitants, and thoſe of the neighbouring Towns.

15. *Forfar*, or *Angus*,

Has ſeveral Quarries of Free-ſtone and Slate, with which a good Trade is driven; near the Caſtle of *Inner Markie*, are Mines of Lead; and Iron Ore is found in Plenty near the Wood of *Dalbogne*. The higher Ground, called the *Brae*, ſupports Abundance of red and fallow Deer, with Roebucks, and Fowls; and the Salmon Fiſhery here is very conſiderable.

16. *Had-*

16. *Haddington.*

Contains *Eaſt Lothian*, which, like the other Part of *Lothian*, is a fine Country; the chief Towns are *Dunbar* and *Haddington*, of which the former had once a large Herring Fiſhery, where they cured them in the ſame Manner as at *Yarmouth*, though not with the ſame Perfection for their Preſervation, ſo that this Buſineſs is now come to Decay; as has been the Fate of a conſiderable Woollen Manufacture that once flouriſhed at *Haddington*, when, before the Union, *Engliſh* Cloth was prohibited in *Scotland*; but when that was once concluded, the Clothiers from *Worceſter*, *Glouceſter*, *Wilts*, *Somerſet*, and *Devonſhire*, poured in their Goods ſo faſt, and underſold the *Scots* ſo much, as reduced them to a Neceſſity of quitting their Fabricks, for the greateſt Part; and at this Place to content themſelves with Spinning, Dying, and Weaving of another Sort.

17. *Inverneſs*

Abounds in Iron, and with it its neceſſary Concomitant, large Woods of Fir and Oak; other Parts of the Shire are very fertile; and at the Town of *Inverneſs*, there are Manufactures of Linen and Plaids, whoſe weekly Market is plentifully ſupplied with Butter, Cheeſe, and Goats Milk, though all very bad, and ſhamefully naſty in their Kinds; up the River is a very great Salmon Fiſhery, which, when cured, is embarked at this Town, being conveniently ſituated for Trade.

18. *Kincardin.*

This County is fruitful in Corn, Paſturage, and Timber, having above five Millions of Fir Trees, beſides vaſt Numbers of many other Kinds, planted in leſs than a Century paſt. *Paldykirk* has an annual Fair, continuing three Days, where the principal Commodity ſold is coarſe Cloth, commonly tranſported to the *Netherlands*.

19. *Kinroſs*

Is a ſmall Tract of Ground, in which there is nothing remarkable, but a Lough abounding with Pikes, Trouts, and all Sorts of Water-Fowl.

20. *Lanerk.*

The chief City of this Shire is *Glaſgow*, and the beſt Emporium of the Weſt of *Scotland*, though *Lanerk* is the County Town; the Country abounds with Coals, Peat, and Lime-ſtone, but moſt advantageouſly with the Lead Mines belonging to the *Earl* of *Hopton*, near which large Pieces of Gold have been found after haſty Showers, and Lapis Lazuli dug up without much Difficulty. *Glaſgow* is, in Regard of its Trade and Grandeur, only inferior to *Edinburgh*, having a conſiderable Number of Merchants reſiding here, and no ſmall Fleet of Ships belonging to them for executing their commercial Projects, as well in *America* as elſewhere. Their Share in the Herring Fiſhery brings great Advantages to the City, as they have a Method in their Cure that makes them equal to the *Dutch* ones; here are ſome Sugar-Bakehouſes, a Manufacture for Plaids, and another for Muſlins and various Linens, of which large Parcels are ſent abroad.

21. *Linlithgow*, or *Weſt-Lothian.*

This County in general abounds with Corn-Fields, Meadows, and green Hills, which afford Paſturage for large Flocks of Sheep and other Cattle; the Rivers and neighbouring Seas abound with Fiſh; and here is Plenty of Coals, for Fuel and Exportation; at *Preſton Pans*, and elſewhere are made great Quantities of Salt. At *Linlithgow* is a large Manufacture of Linen, and the Water is experienced to be of ſuch an extraordinary Nature for Bleeching, as to induce many People to bring their Linen for Whiting here, to the no ſmall Advantage of the Place.

22. *Nairn.*

The Soil of this County is fruitful and rich, the lower Part bearing Plenty of Corn, whilſt the upper Parts flouriſh with Paſtures fit to graze Cattle for fatting and the Pail; and indeed here is nothing wanting that any other Part of the Kingdom produces.

23. *Peebles*, or *Tweedale*,

Enjoys a temperate Climate and a clear Air; its Mountains are clothed in a beautiful Verdure that affords Paſture for large Flocks of Sheep, bearing an excellent Wool, of which the greateſt Part is ſold into *England*; the Rivers abound with Salmon, and the Vallies near them are fruitful in Corn and Graſs. Here are ſome Coal Mines, with Plenty of Turf for Fuel; and the Lake called *Weſt-Water* produces ſuch Quantities of Eels and other Fiſh, about *Auguſt*, that during a Weſt Wind they ſhoot in ſuch Shoals into a ſmall River running from the Lake, as ſometimes to overthrow the People who go in to catch them.

24. *Perth*

Is very fruitful in Grain, more eſpecially in that Part of it called *Gowry*, which is very remarkable for its noted Corn Fields, as the River *Keith* is for its fine Salmon Fiſhery. *Culroſs* is noted for its Trade in Coals, Salt, and Girdles. The *Ochil* Hills are ſaid to abound with Metals and Minerals, particularly with good Copper, and *Lapis Calaminaris*, and at *Glen Lion* with Lead. At *Perth*, the ſecond Town in *Scotland* for Dignity, is ſo conſiderable a Manufacture for Linen, as to ſupply all the neighbouring Territory in ſome Branch of it; and as the *Tay* navig a ble up to the Town for Ships of good Burthen, they here embark vaſt Quantities of it for *England*; this River alſo furniſhes the Town with fine Salmon in prodigious Quantities, which is carried to *Edinburgh*, and other Parts where this Fiſh is wanting, beſides barrelling up large Parcels for Exportation, as the Merchants of this Place carry on a very conſiderable foreign Trade.

25. *Renfrew.*

This is in general a more pleaſant than fertile County, though it furniſhes ſufficient Neceſſaries for the Natives, and that Part bordering on the *Clyde* is very fruitful. At *Greenock* is the chief Seat of the *Weſtern* Herring Fiſhery; and at *Paſly*, and for three Miles above it, in the River *Whitecart*, are found many Pearls eſteemed for their Size and Beauty.

26. *Roſs*

Is fertile in Corn, except toward the Shore next *Murray* Firth; though it abounds with Woods and Paſture, which furniſhes Food for its numerous Herds of Cattle, Goats, and Deer. At *Loch-ew* great Quantities of Iron were formerly made, and a little farther North *Loch-Brien* runs into this County, and is celebrated for its noble yearly Fiſhery of Herrings, whoſe Quantities are inconceivable, except by Eye-witneſſes of them: The Rivers of this County produce fine Pearls, and the Diſtrict of *Tayn* is a very fruitful pleaſant Country.

27. *Roxburgh*,

Fruitful in Corn and Paſturage, abounds alſo in Herds of Cattle of the beſt Breed in *Scotland*, both for Size and Goodneſs. *Kelſo* is a Town of good Trade, as are ſeveral others in this County.

28. *Selkirk*

Produces but little Corn, the Country being fitter for the Grazing Trade than the Plow; and accordingly the Inhabitants principally ſubſiſt by it, as they raiſe and feed great Quantities of Cattle, which they ſend to *England* for Sale.

29. *Stirling*, or *Striveling*

Is very fertile both in Corn and Graſs, which feeds and fattens large Flocks of Sheep and Black Cattle. Its Rivers very plentifully ſupply it with Salmon, as its Mines do with Peat and Coals; at *Stirling* there is a very conſiderable Manufacture of Serges and Shalloons, which in Make and Dye are very good, and proves a great Support to the poor People employed in it, as they are thereby enabled to live very comfortably.

30. *Sutherland*, including *Strathnavern*

Though a northern Province, is more fruitful in Corn and Paſturage than could be expected from its Situation; it abounds with Fiſh, Fowl, Sheep, black Cattle, Goats, and Deer; here is one Sort of Bird peculiar to the Country, which is called *Knag* by the Natives. This Shire abounds with Lakes and ſmall Rivers, in which are ſometimes found Pearls of great Value; as alſo in Silver, Iron, and Coal Mines, Quarries of Free-ſtone, *&c.* but all very much neglected: *Strathnavern* is Part of the County, and being very mountainous, produces but little Corn, yet is very abundant in all Sorts of Cattle, as its Lakes and Rivers are in Fiſh, more eſpecially Salmon; they have Iron alſo here, and both this and the other Part of the Shire export very conſiderable Quantities of Salt Beef, Hides, Deer, and Sheep Skins, Tallow, Butter, Cheeſe, Cod, Salmon, Wool, *&c.*

31. *Wigtoun*

Comprehends alſo the Weſt Part of *Galloway*, which produces excellent Wool, and briſk hardy little Horſes, called after the County, *Galloways*; the Rivers abound with Salmon, and both Parts having ſeveral good Harbours, they might carry on a much better Trade than they do, was the Induſtry of the Inhabitants correſpondent with the Products of the Country.

Beſides the thirty-one preceding Sheriffdoms, which ſend Members to Parliament, there are two Stewarties, *viz.* *Kirkcudbright* and *Orkney*, the former being in its Products ſimilar to *Wigtoun*, juſt now mentioned (of which it is a Part;) though the latter is very different, and conſiſts of the Iſles of *Orkney* and *Shetland*, which being many, their Soils are various, though in general they are fertile, notwithſtanding they lie ſo far North, and are fruitful in Corn and Cattle. The Author of *The preſent State of* Great-Britain, ſays, that in *Pomona* (the largeſt of the *Orcades*) there are ſeveral Mines of good white and black Lead, and that its Lakes and Rivulets abound with Salmon; Salt is made at *Sanda*, and from theſe Iſlands together are yearly exported large Quantities of Butter, Tallow, Hides, Barley, Malt, Oatmeal, Fiſh, ſalted Beef, Pork, Rabbit Skins, Otter Skins, white Salt, Stuffs, Stockings, Wool, Hams, Quills, Down, and Feathers. The Iſles of *Shetland* differ very much from the *Orkneys*, as they have but little Corn of their own Growth, ſo are obliged to import it from the others, though they have Abundance of Fiſh on their Coaſts, and an equal plenty of Cattle on their Lands: They have Manufactures of coarſe Cloths, Stockings, and knit Gloves for their own Uſe, and ſome they ſell to the *Norwegians*.

And from this Deſcription of the Products, and Manufactures of the different Shires may be collected, that *Scotland* furniſhes to the trade of *Great-Britain* large Quantities of Wool, wrought, and unwrought; Hemp and Flax, crude and worked up into Linens coarſe and fine; Hollands, Cambricks, Muſlins, Callicoes, Dornick, Damaſks, *&c.* Plaids (in which they excel all Nations both in Fineneſs and Colours) Iron, Copper, and Lead both white and black; Pearls, Coral, and ſometimes Ambergris; great Quantities of Fiſh, ſuch as Whales, Herring, Salmon, Cod, Ling, Turbots, Mackarel, and ſometimes Sturgeon; among theſe may alſo be reckoned Otters, as they are Amphibious Creatures, and produce a Wool which ſerves for various Uſes. *Scotland* alſo affords Fullers-Earth, ſome Sperma Ceti (found on the Coaſt of the *Orcades*) Coal, Marble, Agate, Cryſtal, *&c.* different Sorts of Grain, Cattle, Butter, Cheeſe, Timber, *&c.* of which ſome are ſent to different Markets, as will be remarked when I ſpeak of the Imports and Exports of this

Kingdom, which I ſhall do ſubſequent to the ſhort Deſcription I have to give of the Counties in *Ireland*, to which I am now led in the Proſecution of my Scheme.

IRELAND. *Ireland* is divided into four Provinces, *viz. Connaught*, *Leinſter*, *Munſter*, and *Ulſter*; and theſe again ſubdivided into Counties, of which *Connaught* contains *Gallway*, *Letrim*, *Mayo*, *Roſcommon*, *Slego*, and *Thomond*; *Leinſter* conſiſts of *Catherlagh*, *Dublin*, *Eaſt-Meath*, *Kildare*, *Kilkenny*, *King's County*, *Longford*, *Queen's County*, *Weſt-Meath*, *Wexford*, and *Wicklow*; *Munſter* is compoſed of *Cork*, *Kerry*, *Limerick*, *Tipperary*, and *Waterford*; *Ulſter* contains *Armagh*, *Antrim*, *Cavan*, *Down*, *Donnegal*, *Fermanagh*, *Londonderry*, *Louth*, *Monaghan*, and *Tyronne*; of all which briefly and in Order.

1. *Gallway*

Is a County very fruitful to the Farmer, and not leſs advantageous to the Shepherd; its chief City is called after the County, and is a Place of great Trade, being finely ſituated for carrying it on, in a Harbour capable of containing a large Fleet of Ships, called the Bay of *Gallway*.

2. *Letrim*,

Though a very hilly Country, produces Plenty of a rank Sort of Graſs, which feeds almoſt an infinite Number of Cattle, ſo that Grazing is here the principal and indeed almoſt ſole Employ.

3. *Mayo*.

A Diſtrict very different from the preceding, as it is very fertile, and remarkably rich in Cattle and Deer, beſides being celebrated for its producing a large Quantity of fine Honey.

4. *Roſcommon*,

Being a plain Country, is ſuited to the Plow, and with very little Labour becomes fruitful, and yieldeth Plenty of Corn.

5. *Slego*,

Though not abounding in Grain, is a very plentiful County both for breeding and feeding Cattle; ſo that beſides the Advantages ariſing from the fattening them, the Fleece and the Pail proclaim the Riches of the graſing and dairy Trade. *Slego* had in the Year 1723 eighteen Ships, with 880 Tons, belonging to its Port.

6. *Thomond*

Is a very fruitful Soil, abounding both in Tillage and Paſturage; beſides which it enjoys the Advantages of a commodious Situation for Trade and Navigation.

7. *Catherlagh*.

This County enjoys a Diverſity of Soil, all contributing as well to Pleaſure as Profit; its terrene Fertility being blended with the advantageous Products of the Woods; and the Beauties of *Ceres* and *Faunus* contributing by their Contraſt to form a delightful Landſkip.

8. *Dublin*

Produces Corn and Graſs in Plenty, and conſequently cannot be deſtitute of Cattle, though it is of Wood, ſo that the Fuel is only Peat dug here, and Coal brought from *Wales* and other Parts of *Great-Britain*. The City of *Dublin* is the Capital of *Ireland*, and eſteemed the beſt built of any one in the three Kingdoms, next to *London*; it carries on a great Trade, has large Manufactures, and in the aforeſaid Year 1723, had 1834 Veſſels, with 90,758 Tons, appertaining to it.

9. *Eaſt-*

9. *Eaſt-Meath*

Is a County very rich, pleaſant, and populous, affording an Employ for the Grazier, Farmer, and Manufacturer, carrying on a good Trade, more eſpecially from the chief Town of *Trim*.

10. *Kildare*,

Not unlike the preceding, being rich and abundant in all Neceſſaries of Life; and furniſhing Sundries for Trade.

11. *Kilkenny*,

In Plenty of all Things, is inferiour to no other Part in this Kingdom; the chief City, bearing the County's Name is very large and ſtrong, and the moſt populous, rich, and beſt trading inland Place in *Ireland*.

12. *King's-County*

Is a Spot not near ſo fertile as ſome others, and therefore affords but little to be ſaid in its Favour.

13. *Longford*,

Though a ſmall, is a very rich and pleaſant Country, abundant in Products, both for the home Conſumption and Sale.

14. *Queen's-County*.

This is a poor County, full of Woods and Bogs, productive of very little Corn, though it is ſomething more abundant in Cattle, to which its whole Riches are confined, with the Exception of what their Timber produces.

15. *Weſt-Meath*

Abounds in Plenty of all Things, and for Fertility and Populouſneſs is inferior to no County in this Kingdom, which enables it to furniſh Trade with ſeveral Commodities.

16. *Wexford*,

Like the preceding County is very fruitful, and produces Plenty of Corn and Graſs; it likewiſe abounds in Cattle; and *Wexford*, the Borough Town, was formerly reckoned the Chief City in all *Ireland*; and though it is not ſo now, it yet continues a Place of good Trade, having a very commodious Haven at the Mouth of the River *Urem* or *Slany*, to which belonged, in 1723, twenty-one Ships, with 640 Tons.

17. *Wicklow*

Muſt neither be counted fertile, nor barren, being of a middling Nature, and conſequently its Products do not greatly increaſe or improve Commerce; its Port, of this Name, however had appertaining to it, in 1723, twenty-one Ships, with 799 Tons.

18. *Cork*.

It is, including *Deſmond*, the largeſt County in *Ireland*, though counted very wild and woody; it has ſeveral good Trading Towns, as *Youghill*, *Kinſale*, *Roſſe*; *Baltimore*, but above all, the Capital of the County, *Cork*, which is a Place from whence great Exports are made, having a very Commodious Harbour, and being otherwiſe conveniently ſituated for that Purpoſe; it had, in the Year 1723, ſix hundred and ninety Ships, with 36,526 Tons, belonging to it; *Youghill* fifty-one Ships, with 2153 Tons; *Kinſale* forty-four Ships, with 2214 Tons; *Roſſe* twenty-ſeven Ships, with 1591 Tons; and *Baltimore* thirty-eight Ships, with 1193 Tons.

19. *Kerry*

Has its Mountains generally covered with Wood, and its Vallies enriched with Corn Fields; *Dingle* is the chief Town, well ſituated for Trade and Navigation, on a large Bay of the ſame Name, and the weſternmoſt of any Note in all the Kingdom, and had, in the above-mentioned Year, appertaining to it, ſix Ships, with 288 Tons.

20. *Limerick*

Is a fertile Country and well inhabited, being mountainous towards the Weſt, and the Reſt plain. *Limerick*, the Capital, is an elegant, rich, and populous City, whoſe trade is very conſiderable; for though its Diſtance from the Sea is about fifty Miles, yet Ships of Burthen may come up to the very Walls, and in the aforeſaid Year it had belonging to it ſeventy-one Veſſels, with 3443 Tons.

21. *Tipperary*

Towards the South is exceeding fruitful, though the other Parts of it not ſo; its Products furniſh ſomething towards Trade, though it has no Place well ſituated for carrying any on.

22. *Waterford*,

A moſt delightful Country, whether conſidered in Regard to Riches or Pleaſure; and *Waterford*, the chief City, and the ſecond for Bigneſs in the Iſland, is very wealthy, populous, and well ſituated for Trade, in which it is very conſiderably engaged; and its Exports are as large in Leather, Butter, *&c.* as moſt in the Kingdom; it ſtands at a good Diſtance from the Sea, yet Ships of a large Burthen may come up to, and ſafely lie at the Key, of which it had of its own, in 1723, 176, with 7554 Tons.

23. *Armagh.*

This County, for Richneſs and Fertility of Soil, is ſuppoſed to ſurpaſs any in *Ireland*, though being deſtitute of Places of Trade within itſelf, its Product ſerves to ſwell the Number of thoſe that integrate the Commerce of its better ſituated Neighbours; it is, however, fully employed in the manufacturing Linens, which ſupply its Want of the exporting Buſineſs.

24. *Antrim*

Is ſufficiently fruitful, and is one of the five Counties that are fully employed or embarked in making Linens: its chief Town *Carrickfergus*, or *Knockfergus*, is very rich, populous, and a Place of good Trade, being commodiouſly ſituated for it on a Bay of the ſame Name, with an excellent fine Harbour; to which we may add *Belfaſt*, about eight Miles diſtant, ſeated at the Mouth of *Lagen*-Water, as it is a thriving Town, and daily improving, having three hundred and ſeventy Sail of Veſſels, with 9180 Tons, appertaining to it in 1723.

25. *Cavan*

Affords little worth Regard in a Work of this Nature, as the ſole Employ of the Inhabitants is ſpinning Thread for the Linen Manufactures in other Parts.

26. *Down.*

A very fertile Spot in general, though ſome Parts are incumbered with Woods and annoyed by Bogs; here are ſome Towns with a pretty good Trade, lying on *Carrickfergus* Bay, *&c.* but the principal Employ of the Natives is the Linen Manufactre, carried on to as great a Height in this as in any other County of the Kingdom.

27. *Donnegal*

27. *Donnegal*

Is a fine champagne Country, and with many more Havens than any other Diſtrict in the Kingdom; ſo that its Situation for Trade naturally encourages the Inhabitants to improve and fall more into it, than other Parts deſtitute of ſimilar Advantages. *Killebegs* had ſix Veſſels, with 355 Tons, belonging to it ſo far back as the Year, 1723; and a large Quantity of Thread is ſpun in this County for making Linens in its Neighbourhood.

28. *Fermanagh.*

So like to *Queen's-County*, that one Deſcription may ſerve for both.

29. *Londonderry.*

A County ſomething champagne, and very fruitful in Corn, Cattle, *&c.* it has ſome Places of Trade, though none of ſo much Conſequence as *Londonderry*, which in 1723, had fifty-eight Ships, with 2281 Tons, belonging to it, and *Colerain* thirty-four, with 796 Tons: this is a Part of the Country very conſiderable for its Linen Manufactures, in which the major Part of the Inhabitants find a full Employ.

30. *Louth*

Is a County abounding in Forage, and otherwiſe ſufficiently fruitful, carrying on a very good Trade, from the many Towns it has well ſeated for commercial Engagements, as *Drogheda*, *Dundalk*, *Carlingford*, *&c.* of which the firſt had in the aforeſaid Year a hundred and eighty-five Veſſels, with 4715 Tons, and *Dundalk* two hundred and thirty-two Ships, with 4302 Tons, appertaining to them.

31. *Monaghan.*

Only to be mentioned for Method Sake, as it is a Territory covered with Hills, and theſe with Woods, without any Scite or Products for Trade, except what the Natives procure in ſpinning Thread for the Linen Fabricks of other Parts.

32. *Tyrone.*

This is a rough and rugged Country, but withal ſufficiently fruitful, though without affording any Thing particular to remark in Regard to Trade, except its extenſive Linen Manufacture, which affords the Natives a very comfortable Support.

From the preceeding Account of the Shires, may be collected that the Products and Commodities of *Ireland* are, Cattle, Hides, Tallow, Suet, great Quantities of Butter and Cheeſe, Wood, Salt, Honey, Wax, Furs, Hemp, Linen and Woollen Cloth, Frizes, vaſt Store of Wool, coarſe Rugs, Pipeſtaves, Hoops, Salmon, Herrings, Pilchards, Lead, Tin, and Iron, of all which I ſhall remark what ſerves for Exportation, when I come to ſpeak of the foreign Trade of this Kingdom in its proper Place; but ſhall, previous thereto, treat of the general Traffick of *Great-Britain*, in the Method I formerly propoſed, *viz.* by dividing it into the home and foreign; though in this ſome Difficulty occurs, as they are too much blended to admit of an eaſy and nice Separation. Our home Trade, which is certainly the greateſt in *Europe*, being conſiderably encreaſed by our Importation of many foreign Commodities, as Wines, and Brandies, Oranges, Lemons, Raiſins, Almonds, Figs, Spices, Anchovies, Capers, and Olives, all conſumed within Land, and moſtly by a retail Trade; raw and thrown Silk, Linen and Cotton Yarn, *Spaniſh* Wool, *&c.* all manufactured here; Materials for Dying, ſuch as Woad, Madder, Sumach, Orchil, Indigo, and Cochineal; Oil, both edible and for cleanſing our Woolens, *&c.* Theſe and many more imported Commodities, are mixed with our Products and Manufactures to the Supply of our Tradeſmen's Shops, and the conſtituting that one immenſe Article called the *home Trade*. I might here expatiate on the Subject;

ject; and add, that all thoſe Goods uſed in our Fabricks, do not only paſs through the Hands of the Weaver to that of the Shop-keeper, as raw Silks are firſt dyed, ſpun, and thrown, before they are woven, and ſo loſe their Species to become an *Engliſh* Manufacture; Cottons paſs pretty near the ſame Transformation; and almoſt all theſe conſumed amongſt us. But the principal Branch of our home Trade, and in which an infinite Number of Hands are employed, is our Woollen Manufacture, whoſe Importance will be demonſtrated, by explaining the many different Steps taken towards its Perfection; for though on a tranſient View it ſeems ſoon and eaſily performed, yet the *Apparatus*, rightly regarded, will be found to be very conſiderable, and almoſt equal to the Manufacture itſelf, as the Materials muſt be differently prepared, and paſs through ſo many Hands before they come to the Finiſher, and after him to the Tradeſman.

The Wool and Oil have been already mentioned as the great Principles of the Manufacture in general, as theſe are brought by different Channels to the Artiſan, and indeed paſs a long Way in the ordinary Channel of Trade, before they meet at the Clothier's Houſe.

The beſt Oil for this Purpoſe comes from *Gallipoli*, and moſt of the imported Wool from *Ireland* and *Spain*, the Quantity of that from *Turkey* and *Barbary* being but ſmall; though the principal Fund of this Manufacture is the Produce of our own Sheep. This Wool takes a great many different Turns through many Hands, and appears in a Variety of Shapes; ſuffers ſeveral Operations and Changes, before it arrives at the Clothier's; and in theſe various Alterations, or Mutations of its Species, it may juſtly be ſaid to be for ſome Time the Employ of different Tradeſmen, and thereby conſiderably to augment our home Trade.

The Wool is firſt taken from the Sheep's Back, either by the Shearer, Farmer, or Fellmonger, and generally ſold to the Staplers, who are a conſiderable Set of Tradeſmen ſcattered over the Kingdom in order to make theſe Purchaſes, and who afterwards convey it to the firſt Part of its Manufacture, by ſelling it for Combing and Carding. This Operation is ſucceeded by the next, that of Spinning; though previous hereto, an occaſional Branch of Buſineſs intervenes, I mean that of Carriage, which is far from being inconſiderable, as none of the Wool is ſpun where it grows; and thus it muſt be ſorted, oiled, combed, carded, ſpun, and otherwiſe prepared, before it becomes fit for the Loom, which I mention to ſhew the Greatneſs of this Buſineſs; though the whole muſt not be called a home Trade, as it furniſhes a principal Branch of our Exports to all Parts of the World.

Another Part of our home Trade is that inconceivable Branch of Land and Sea Carriage; the Proceſs of the Coal Trade from the Mine to the Conſumer: The Portage of Butter, Cheeſe, and all other Commodities, from Place to Place, but more eſpecially of Corn, Malt, and Meal is prodigious; and though this is neither Buying or Selling, Making or Manufacturing, Planting, or Reaping, yet it muſt be reckoned a Part of Trade, as carried on by thoſe who are juſtly called Tradeſmen; and were it poſſible to calculate the immenſe Sums of Money which this Buſineſs annually produces, the Number of Men, Cattle, and Ships that it conſtantly employs, with the conſequentially neceſſary Retainers, of Ship-Carpenters, Wheelwrights, *&c.* my Reader might form ſome Idea of the Vaſtneſs of this Commerce, and the Importance of the People who carry it on.

Beſides which, our Country furniſhes for home Conſumption, as well as Exportation, many Things too tedious to be enumerated in the Limits I have preſcribed myſelf, ſo ſhould now commence my Account of our foreign Trade: But as its Advantages to *England* have been conteſted, by Men even of Genius and Parts, and an extended Trade by them denied to be beneficial to us, I ſhall endeavour to prove the contrary, and to remove any Doubt that may ſtill remain with ſome People about it; though I ſhould have thought the ſucceſsful carying it on above two Centuries, ſhould have rendered this needleſs. The Author of *Ways and Means* has taken Notice of this Propoſition, and being more equal to the Taſk of Replying than I can preſume to be, I ſhall join his Sentiments to my own on the Subject, as I think they carry Conviction with them.

The Cavillers againſt Commerce ſeem to do it out of a bigotted Zeal for the landed Intereſt, aſſerting, that our own native Product is both ſufficient for our Support at home, and to defend us againſt our Enemies from abroad; they imagine, and therein

do

do not err, that our own Soil plentifully ſupplies us with the common Wants and Neceſſaries for Life, ſuch as Food or Raiment; they think, that extra of what we conſume at home, our Fiſhery, and the Exportation of our Woollens, Tin, Lead, Leather, *&c.* may fetch us ſuch Goods from abroad, as are of abſolute Uſe; and from theſe Conſiderations are always warm in what regards the Land, but more careleſs and indifferent in the Concerns of Trade, than is conſiſtent with the Welfare, and perhaps compatible with the Safety of the Kingdom.

If the following Particulars are duly conſidered and attended to, it will plainly appear, whether we are able to ſubſiſt by our own native Strength or not; as firſt, it ſhould be ſtrictly examined what is the real Value of the Fiſh we cure, either at home, or in our Plantations; and what our Woollen Manufactures, Tin, Lead, Leather, *&c.* may really yield us in the Markets abroad: For though the annual Exportation of theſe Commodities is a certain Wealth to the Nation, yet a Deduction muſt be made from the Profits, for the neceſſary Import of the Materials for building and rigging of Ships, *Spaniſh* Wool to improve our finer Sort of Drapery, raw Silk, dying Drugs, Salt-petre, Salt for our Fiſhery, and many other Commodities, without which ſeveral of our Manufactures could not be carried on; and beſides theſe, our Luxury and Depravity of Manners have introduced among us the Uſe of many Things from abroad, as Wine, Oil, Fruits, Spices, fine Linens, Silks, Jewels, *&c.* which it would be difficult now to paſs without, Cuſtom becoming a ſecond Nature. It is true, a Reſtraint might be laid by ſumptuary Laws, but as theſe have been ſo long diſcontinued, they are become almoſt Strangers to our Conſtitution, and could not be revived without Murmurs and Repinings; ſo that the Proof of the Advantages ariſing from Commerce would not be difficult, or that theſe Advantages are not to be ſlighted as immaterial to the national Welfare.

I will allow that a rich Soil may not only nouriſh its Inhabitants, but enable them with the Overplus to purchaſe a little foreign Luxury, provided they be moderate in their Appetites, and a ſmall Share will ſatisfy and content them; ancient Frugality muſt be reſtored, Rents be admitted in Kind, and Landlords contented to live among their Tenants.

I could add much more in Support of the Argument propoſed, but muſt content myſelf with having offered the few preceding Remarks in its Favour, and ſhall now paſs forward to my intended Account of our foreign Trade;

And I begin firſt with *France*.

Of the Commerce between Great-Britain *and France.*

NO commercial Subject whatever has undergone ſo much inveſtigation, ſo ſtrict a Scrutiny, nor ſuch ſevere Cenſures as the trading Intercourſe between *France* and *Great-Britain*. The Contention laſted upwards of One Hundred and Fifty Years, and has at length terminated in a Treaty of Commerce, an Event no one commercial Writer would have ventured to predict; and which the Editor of this Work, alone, preſumed to adviſe as a political Meaſure of the firſt Importance, if practicable; at the ſame Time, thinking it highly improbable, from the Prejudices ſubſiſting in both Kingdoms againſt each other, and the firm Perſuaſion of the Subjects of *Britain*, that no Plan of Commerce beneficial to them could be propoſed. On the other Hand, the French Government ſhewed no Deſire to enter into any Negociation of the Kind, whilſt a conſiderable clandeſtine Trade was carried on from their Coaſts to ours, in thoſe valuable Articles Teas, Wines, Brandies, Laces and Cambrics, prodigious Quantities of each being ſmuggled into *Great-Britain* and *Ireland*, to the great Detriment of the public Revenue, and of the Trade and Manufactures of theſe Kingdoms.

But when the wiſe Meaſures adopted by the *Britiſh* Government in lowering the Duties upon the Importation of Teas, and the Regulations reſpecting Wines and Spirits began to take Effect to ſuch a Degree as nearly to ſuppreſs the chief Branches of this illicit Trade; the Miniſtry of France began to think ſeriouſly of a Treaty of Commerce with *Great-Britain*. Political Cauſes, which we cannot enter into in this Place, likewiſe contributed to change the Syſtem of Commerce for the reciprocal Benefit of both Countries.

From the Year 1663, to 1778, we read of nothing but heavy Complaints from all our commercial Writers, concerning the Loſſes ſuſtained by *Great-Britain* by the lawful and unlawful Trade with France; the Balance of which in ſome Years, during Times of profound Peace, was ſtated to amount to more than 1,000,000*l.* Sterling, againſt us, independent of the Specie carried out of the Kingdom, to ſupport *Engliſh* Families reſiding in *France* and occaſionally viſiting *Paris*.

The great Alteration therefore which has been effected by the following Treaty of Commerce, redounded to the Honour of the *Britiſh* Miniſtry under whoſe Adminiſtration it was concluded; and it is earneſtly to be wiſhed it may be renewed at the Expiration of the Term ſtipulated. At preſent indeed, the Body of the People in France conſider it as too favourable to *Britain*; but we hope the more enlarged Ideas of Policy and Commerce which their *new* Government has introduced, will be the Means of continuing the friendly Sentiments now entertained by the moderate and reflecting Part of the Inhabitants of both Countries for each other; and lay the Foundation for a permanent Peace of very long Duration, which muſt be much more for the Intereſt and Proſperity of theſe once rival Nations, than thoſe repeated Wars, moſt of them ſpringing from commercial Cauſes, which ſooften diſturbed the Repoſe of Europe, and exhauſted the Treaſures of the contending Powers; not to mention the inhuman Effuſions of Chriſtian Blood, in direct Contradiction to the mild Principles of that Religion which the Rules of both Countries profeſſed to believe and follow, and in open Violation of the moſt ſolemn *Treaties* profanely made, *in the Name of the Holy, Bleſſed and Undivided* Trinity; ſigned, ſealed and ratified by Chriſtian Sovereigns; and declared to be *perpetual*.

Hitherto the ſubſequent Treaty has met with a better Fate, and therefore it is with Pleaſure we lay before our Readers an authentic Copy.

Treaty of COMMERCE *and* NAVIGATION *between his* Britannic *Majeſty, and the Moſt Chriſtian King, ſigned at* Verſailles, *the* 26*th of* September 1786.

HIS Britannic Majeſty, and his Moſt Chriſtian Majeſty, being equally animated with the Deſire not only of conſolidating the good Harmony which actually ſubſiſts between them, but alſo of extending the happy Effects thereof to their reſpective Subjects, have thought that the moſt efficacious Means for obtaining thoſe Objects, conformably to the 18th Article of the Treaty of Peace, ſigned the 6th of *September* 1783, would be to adopt a Syſtem of Commerce on the Baſis of Reciprocity and mutual Convenience; which, by diſcontinuing the Prohibitions and prohibitory Duties which have exiſted for almoſt a Century between the two Nations, might produce the moſt ſolid Advantages on both Sides, to the national Productions and Induſtry, and put an End to *Contraband* Trade, no leſs injurious to the public Revenue, than to that lawful Commerce which is alone intitled to Protection; for this End, their ſaid Majeſties have named for their Commiſſaries and Plenipotentiaries, to wit, the King of *Great-Britain*, *William Eden*, Eſq. Privy Counſellor in *Great-Britain* and *Ireland*, Member of the *Britiſh* Parliment, and his Envoy extraordinary and Miniſter Plenipotentiary to his Moſt Chriſtian Majeſty; and the Moſt Chriſtian King, the Sieur *Joſeph Matthias Gerrard de Rayneval*, Knight, Counſellor of State, Knight of the Royal Order of *Charles* III. who, after having exchanged their reſpective full Powers, have agreed upon the following Articles.

ARTICLE I. It is agreed and concluded between the Moſt Serene and Moſt Potent King of *Great-Britain*, and the Moſt Serene and Moſt Potent, the Moſt Chriſtian King, that there ſhall be a reciprocal and entirely perfect Liberty of Navigation and Commerce between the Subjects of each Party, in all and every the Kingdoms, States, Provinces, and Territories, ſubject to their Majeſties in *Europe*, for all and ſingular Kinds of Goods, in thoſe Places, upon the Conditions, and in ſuch Manner and Form as is ſettled and adjuſted in the following Articles.

ART. II. For the future Security of Commerce and Friendſhip, between the Subjects of their ſaid Majeſties, and to the End, that this good Correſpondence may be preſerved from all Interruption and Diſturbances; it is concluded and agreed that if at any Time there ſhould ariſe any Miſunderſtanding, Breach of Friendſhip, and Rupture between the Crowns of their Majeſties, which God

forbid! which Rupture ſhall not be deemed to exiſt, until there calling or ſending Home of the reſpective Ambaſſadors or Miniſters, the Subjects of each of the two Parties reſiding in the Dominions of the other, ſhall have the Privilege of remaining and continuing their Trade therein, without any Manner of Diſturbance, ſo long as they behave peaceably, and commit no Offence againſt the Laws and Ordinances; and in Caſe their Conduct ſhould render them ſuſpected, and the reſpective Governments ſhould be obliged to order them to remove, the Term of twelve Months ſhall be allowed them for that Purpoſe, in Order that they may remove with their Effects and Property, whether entruſted to Individuals, or to the State. At the ſame Time, it is to be underſtood that this Favour is not to be extended to thoſe who ſhall act contrary to the eſtabliſhed Laws.

ART. III. It is likewiſe agreed and concluded that the Subjects and Inhabitants of the Kingdoms, Provinces, and Dominions of their Majeſties ſhall exerciſe no Act of Hoſtility, or Violence againſt each other, either by Sea or by Land, or in Rivers, Streams, Ports or Havens, under any Colour or Pretence whatſoever, ſo that the Subjects of either Party ſhall receive no Patent, Commiſſion, or Inſtruction for arming and acting at Sea, as Privateers; nor Letters of Repriſal as they are called, from any Princes or States, enemies to the other Party; nor by Virtue, or under Colour of ſuch Patents, Commiſſions, or Repriſals, ſhall they diſturb, infeſt, or any Way prejudice or damage the aforeſaid Subjects and Inhabitants of the King of *Great-Britain*, or of the Moſt Chriſtian King; neither ſhall they arm Ships in ſuch Manner as is above ſaid, or go out to Sea therewith. To which End, as often as it is requeſted by either Party, ſtrict and expreſs Prohibitions ſhall be renewed and publiſhed in all the Territories, Counties, and Dominions of each Party whereſoever, that no one ſhall in any wiſe uſe ſuch Commiſſions or Letters of Repriſal, under the ſevereſt Puniſhment that can be inflicted on the Tranſgreſſors, beſides being liable to make full Reſtitution and Satisfaction to thoſe to whom they have done any Damage; neither ſhall any Letters of Repriſal be hereafter granted by either of the ſaid high contracting Parties, to the Prejudice or Detriment of the Subjects of the other, except only in ſuch Caſe wherein Juſtice is denied or delayed; which Denial or Delay of Juſtice ſhall not be regarded as verified, unleſs the Petitions of the Perſon, who deſires the ſaid Letters of Repriſal, be communicated to the Miniſter reſiding there, on the Part of the Prince againſt whoſe Subjects they are to be granted, that within the Space of four Months, or ſooner, if it be poſſible, he may manifeſt the Contrary, or procure the Satisfaction which may be juſtly due.

ART. IV. The Subjects and Inhabitants of the reſpective Dominions of the two Sovereigns ſhall have Liberty, freely and ſecurely, without Licence or Paſſport, general or ſpecial, by Land or by Sea or any other Way, to enter into the Kingdoms, Dominions, Provinces, Countries, Iſlands, Cities, Villages Towns walled or unwalled, fortified or unfortified, Ports, or Territories whatſoever, of either Sovereign, ſituated in *Europe*, and to return from thence, to remain there, or to paſs through the ſame, and therein to buy and purchaſe as they pleaſe, all Things neceſſary for their Subſiſtence and Uſe, and they ſhall mutually be treated with all Kindneſs and Favour. Provided, however, that in all theſe Matters they behave and conduct themſelves conformably to the Laws and Statutes, and live with each other in a friendly and peaceable Manner, and promote reciprocal Concord by maintaining a mutual and good Underſtanding.

ART. V. The Subjects of each of their ſaid Majeſties may have Leave and Licence to come with their Ships, as alſo with the Merchandizes and Goods on board the ſame, the Trade and Importation whereof are not prohibited by the Laws of either Kingdom, and to enter into the Countries, Dominions, Cities, Ports, Places, and Rivers of either Party, ſituated in *Europe*, to reſort thereto, and to remain and reſide there, without any Limitation of Time; alſo to hire Horſes, or to lodge with other Perſons, and to buy all lawful Kinds of Merchandizes, where they think fit, either from the firſt Maker or Seller, or in any other Manner, whether in the public Market for the Sale of Merchandizes, or in Fairs, or wherever ſuch Merchandizes are manufactured or ſold. They may likewiſe depoſit and keep in their Magazines and Warehouſes, the Merchandize brought from other Parts, and afterwards expoſe the ſame to Sale, without being in any wiſe obliged,

From the Year 1663, to 1778, we read of nothing but heavy Complaints from all our commercial Writers, concerning the Loſſes ſuſtained by *Great-Britain* by the lawful and unlawful Trade with France; the Balance of which in ſome Years, during Times of profound Peace, was ſtated to amount to more than 1,000,000*l.* Sterling, againſt us, independent of the Specie carried out of the Kingdom, to ſupport *Engliſh* Families reſiding in *France* and occaſionally viſiting *Paris*.

The great Alteration therefore which has been effected by the following Treaty of Commerce, redounded to the Honour of the *Britiſh* Miniſtry under whoſe Adminiſtration it was concluded; and it is earneſtly to be wiſhed it may be renewed at the Expiration of the Term ſtipulated. At preſent indeed, the Body of the People in France conſider it as too favourable to *Britain*; but we hope the more enlarged Ideas of Policy and Commerce which their *new* Government has introduced, will be the Means of continuing the friendly Sentiments now entertained by the moderate and reflecting Part of the Inhabitants of both Countries for each other; and lay the Foundation for a permanent Peace of very long Duration, which muſt be much more for the Intereſt and Proſperity of theſe once rival Nations, than thoſe repeated Wars, moſt of them ſpringing from commercial Cauſes, which ſooften diſturbed the Repoſe of Europe, and exhauſted the Treaſures of the contending Powers; not to mention the inhuman Effuſions of Chriſtian Blood, in direct Contradiction to the mild Principles of that Religion which the Rules of both Countries profeſſed to believe and follow, and in open Violation of the moſt ſolemn *Treaties* profanely made, *in the Name of the Holy, Bleſſed and Undivided* Trinity; ſigned, ſealed and ratified by Chriſtian Sovereigns; and declared to be *perpetual*.

Hitherto the ſubſequent Treaty has met with a better Fate, and therefore it is with Pleaſure we lay before our Readers an authentic Copy.

Treaty of COMMERCE *and* NAVIGATION *between his* Britannic *Majeſty, and the Moſt Chriſtian King, ſigned at* Verſailles, *the* 26*th of* September 1786.

HIS Britannic Majeſty, and his Moſt Chriſtian Majeſty, being equally animated with the Deſire not only of conſolidating the good Harmony which actually ſubſiſts between them, but alſo of extending the happy Effects thereof to their reſpective Subjects, have thought that the moſt efficacious Means for obtaining thoſe Objects, conformably to the 18th Article of the Treaty of Peace, ſigned the 6th of *September* 1783, would be to adopt a Syſtem of Commerce on the Baſis of Reciprocity and mutual Convenience; which, by diſcontinuing the Prohibitions and prohibitory Duties which have exiſted for almoſt a Century between the two Nations, might produce the moſt ſolid Advantages on both Sides, to the national Productions and Induſtry, and put an End to *Contraband* Trade, no leſs injurious to the public Revenue, than to that lawful Commerce which is alone intitled to Protection; for this End, their ſaid Majeſties have named for their Commiſſaries and Plenipotentiaries, to wit, the King of *Great-Britain*, *William Eden*, Eſq. Privy Counſellor in *Great-Britain* and *Ireland*, Member of the *Britiſh* Parliment, and his Envoy extraordinary and Miniſter Plenipotentiary to his Moſt Chriſtian Majeſty; and the Moſt Chriſtian King, the Sieur *Joſeph Matthias Gerrard de Rayneval*, Knight, Counſellor of State, Knight of the Royal Order of *Charles* III. who, after having exchanged their reſpective full Powers, have agreed upon the following Articles.

ARTICLE I. It is agreed and concluded between the Moſt Serene and Moſt Potent King of *Great-Britain*, and the Moſt Serene and Moſt Potent, the Moſt Chriſtian King, that there ſhall be a reciprocal and entirely perfect Liberty of Navigation and Commerce between the Subjects of each Party, in all and every the Kingdoms, States, Provinces, and Territories, ſubject to their Majeſties in *Europe*, for all and ſingular Kinds of Goods, in thoſe Places, upon the Conditions, and in ſuch Manner and Form as is ſettled and adjuſted in the following Articles.

ART. II. For the future Security of Commerce and Friendſhip, between the Subjects of their ſaid Majeſties, and to the End, that this good Correſpondence may be preſerved from all Interruption and Diſturbances; it is concluded and agreed that if at any Time there ſhould ariſe any Miſunderſtanding, Breach of Friendſhip, and Rupture between the Crowns of their Majeſties, which God

forbid! which Rupture ſhall not be deemed to exiſt, until there calling or ſending Home of the reſpective Ambaſſadors or Miniſters, the Subjects of each of the two Parties reſiding in the Dominions of the other, ſhall have the Privilege of remaining and continuing their Trade therein, without any Manner of Diſturbance, ſo long as they behave peaceably, and commit no Offence againſt the Laws and Ordinances; and in Caſe their Conduct ſhould render them ſuſpected, and the reſpective Governments ſhould be obliged to order them to remove, the Term of twelve Months ſhall be allowed them for that Purpoſe, in Order that they may remove with their Effects and Property, whether entruſted to Individuals, or to the State. At the ſame Time, it is to be underſtood that this Favour is not to be extended to thoſe who ſhall act contrary to the eſtabliſhed Laws.

ART. III. It is likewiſe agreed and concluded that the Subjects and Inhabitants of the Kingdoms, Provinces, and Dominions of their Majeſties ſhall exerciſe no Act of Hoſtility, or Violence againſt each other, either by Sea or by Land, or in Rivers, Streams, Ports or Havens, under any Colour or Pretence whatſoever, ſo that the Subjects of either Party ſhall receive no Patent, Commiſſion, or Inſtruction for arming and acting at Sea, as Privateers; nor Letters of Repriſal as they are called, from any Princes or States, enemies to the other Party; nor by Virtue, or under Colour of ſuch Patents, Commiſſions, or Repriſals, ſhall they diſturb, infeſt, or any Way prejudice or damage the aforeſaid Subjects and Inhabitants of the King of *Great-Britain*, or of the Moſt Chriſtian King; neither ſhall they arm Ships in ſuch Manner as is above ſaid, or go out to Sea therewith. To which End, as often as it is requeſted by either Party, ſtrict and expreſs Prohibitions ſhall be renewed and publiſhed in all the Territories, Counties, and Dominions of each Party whereſoever, that no one ſhall in any wiſe uſe ſuch Commiſſions or Letters of Repriſal, under the ſevereſt Puniſhment that can be inflicted on the Tranſgreſſors, beſides being liable to make full Reſtitution and Satisfaction to thoſe to whom they have done any Damage; neither ſhall any Letters of Repriſal be hereafter granted by either of the ſaid high contracting Parties, to the Prejudice or Detriment of the Subjects of the other, except only in ſuch Caſe wherein Juſtice is denied or delayed; which Denial or Delay of Juſtice ſhall not be regarded as verified, unleſs the Petitions of the Perſon, who deſires the ſaid Letters of Repriſal, be communicated to the Miniſter reſiding there, on the Part of the Prince againſt whoſe Subjects they are to be granted, that within the Space of four Months, or ſooner, if it be poſſible, he may manifeſt the Contrary, or procure the Satisfaction which may be juſtly due.

ART. IV. The Subjects and Inhabitants of the reſpective Dominions of the two Sovereigns ſhall have Liberty, freely and ſecurely, without Licence or Paſſport, general or ſpecial, by Land or by Sea or any other Way, to enter into the Kingdoms, Dominions, Provinces, Countries, Iſlands, Cities, Villages Towns walled or unwalled, fortified or unfortified, Ports, or Territories whatſoever, of either Sovereign, ſituated in *Europe*, and to return from thence, to remain there, or to paſs through the ſame, and therein to buy and purchaſe as they pleaſe, all Things neceſſary for their Subſiſtence and Uſe, and they ſhall mutually be treated with all Kindneſs and Favour. Provided, however, that in all theſe Matters they behave and conduct themſelves conformably to the Laws and Statutes, and live with each other in a friendly and peaceable Manner, and promote reciprocal Concord by maintaining a mutual and good Underſtanding.

ART. V. The Subjects of each of their ſaid Majeſties may have Leave and Licence to come with their Ships, as alſo with the Merchandizes and Goods on board the ſame, the Trade and Importation whereof are not prohibited by the Laws of either Kingdom, and to enter into the Countries, Dominions, Cities, Ports, Places, and Rivers of either Party, ſituated in *Europe*, to reſort thereto, and to remain and reſide there, without any Limitation of Time; alſo to hire Horſes, or to lodge with other Perſons, and to buy all lawful Kinds of Merchandizes, where they think fit, either from the firſt Maker or Seller, or in any other Manner, whether in the public Market for the Sale of Merchandizes, or in Fairs, or wherever ſuch Merchandizes are manufactured or ſold. They may likewiſe depoſit and keep in their Magazines and Warehouſes, the Merchandize brought from other Parts, and afterwards expoſe the ſame to Sale, without being in any wiſe obliged,

unleſs willingly and of their own Accord, to bring the ſaid Merchandizes to the Marts and Fairs. Neither are they to be burthened with any Impoſitions or Duties on Account of the ſaid Freedom of Trade, or for any other Cauſe whatſoever, except thoſe which are to be paid for their Ships and Merchandizes, conformably to the Regulations of the preſent Treaty, or thoſe to which the Subjects of the two contracting Parties ſhall themſelves be liable. And they ſhall have free Leave to remove themſelves, as alſo their Wives, Children and Servants, together with their Merchandizes, Property, Goods, or Effects, whether bought or imported, wherever they ſhall think fit, out of either Kingdom, by Land and by Sea, on the Rivers and freſh Waters, after diſcharging the uſual Duties; any Law, Privilege, Grant, Immunities or Cuſtoms, to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding. In Matters of Religion, the Subjects of the two Crowns ſhall enjoy perfect Liberty. They ſhall not be compelled to attend divine Service, whether in the Churches or elſewhere; but on the contrary, they ſhall be permitted, without any Moleſtation, to perform the Exerciſes of their Religion privately in their own Houſes, and in their own Way. Liberty ſhall not be refuſed to bury the Subjects of either Kingdom who die in the Territories of the other, in convenient Places to be appointed for that Purpoſe; nor ſhall the Funerals or Sepulchres of the Deceaſed be in any wiſe diſturbed. The Laws and Statutes of each Kingdom ſhall remain in full Force and Vigour, and ſhall be duly put into Execution, whether they relate to Commerce and Navigation, or to any other right, thoſe Caſes only excepted, concerning which it is otherwiſe determined in the Articles of the preſent Treaty.

ART. VI. The two high contracting Parties have thought proper to ſettle the Duties on certain Goods and Merchandizes, in order to fix invariably the Footing on which the Trade therein ſhall be eſtabliſhed between the two Nations. In Conſequence of which they have agreed upon the following Tariff, *viz.*

1ſt. The Wines of France, imported directly from *France* into *Great-Britain*, ſhall, in no Caſe, pay any higher Duties than thoſe which the Wines of *Portugal* now pay. The Wines of *France*, imported directly from *France* into *Ireland*, ſhall pay no higher Duties than thoſe which they now pay.

2d. The Vinegars of *France*, inſtead of *Sixty ſeven Pounds, five Shillings and three Pence; and twelve twentieths of a Penny Sterling, per Ton*, which they now pay, ſhall not for the future pay in *Great-Britain* any higher Duties than *Thirty two Pounds eighteen Shillings, and ten Pence, and ſixteen twentieths of a Penny Sterling, per Ton.*

3d. The Brandies of *France*, inſtead of *Nine Shillings and ſixPence, and twelve twentieths of a Penny Sterling*, ſhall for the future, pay in *Great-Britain*, only *Seven Shillings per Gallon*, making four Quarts *Engliſh* Meaſure.

4th. Oil of Olives, coming directly from *France*, ſhall for the future, pay no higher Duties than are now paid for the ſame, from the moſt favoured Nations.

5th. Beer ſhall pay reciprocally a Duty of *Thirty per Cent. ad Valorem.*

6th. The Duties on Hardware, Cutlery, Cabinet-ware and Turnery, and alſo all Works, both heavy and light, of Iron, Steel, Copper, and Braſs, ſhall be claſſed; and the higheſt Duty ſhall not exceed *Ten per Cent. ad Valorem.*

7th. All Sorts of Cottons manufactured in the Dominions of the two Sovereigns in *Europe*, and alſo Woollens, whether knit or wove, including Hoſiery, ſhall pay, in both Countries, an import Duty of *Twelve per Cent. ad Valorem*; all Manufactures of Cotton or Wool, mixed with Silk excepted; which ſhall remain prohibited on both Sides.

8th. Cambricks and Lawns ſhall pay, in both Countries, an import Duty of *five Shillings*, or *Six Livres Tournois, per* Demi-Piece of *Seven Yards and three Quarters*, Engliſh Meaſure; and Linens made of Flax or Hemp, manufactured in the Dominions of the two Sovereigns in *Europe*, ſhall pay no higher Duties either in *Great-Britain* or *France*, than Linens manufactured in *Holland* or *Flanders*, imported into *Great-Britain*, now pay. And Linen made of Flax or Hemp, manufactured in *Ireland* or *France*, ſhall reciprocally pay no higher Duties than Linens manufactured in *Holland*, imported into *Ireland* now pay.

9th. Sadlery ſhall reciprocally pay an import Duty of *Fifteen per Cent. ad Valorem.*

10th. Gauzes of all Sorts ſhall reciprocally pay *Ten per Cent. ad Valorem.*

11th. Millenery made up of Muſlin, Lawn, Cambrick, or Gauze of every Kind, or of any other Article admitted under the preſent Tariff, ſhall pay reciprocally a Duty of *Twelve per Cent. ad Valorem*; and if any Articles ſhall be uſed therein, which are not ſpecified in the Tariff, they ſhall pay no higher Duties than thoſe paid for the ſame Articles by the moſt favoured Nations.

12th. Porcelain, Earthen-ware, and Pottery, ſhall pay reciprocally *Twelve per Cent. ad Valorem.*

13th. Plate-Glaſs, and Glaſs Ware in General ſhall be admitted, on each Side, paying a Duty of *Twelve per Cent. ad Valorem.*

His *Britannic* Majeſty reſerves the Right of countervailing by additional Duties on the under-mentioned Merchandizes, the internal Duties actually impoſed upon the Manufactures, or the impoſt Duties which are charged on the Raw Materials; namely, on all Linens or Cottons, ſtained or painted, on Beer, Glaſs-Ware, and Iron.

And his moſt *Chriſtian* Majeſty alſo reſerves the Right of doing the ſame, with Regard to the following Merchandizes; namely, Cottons, Iron, and Beer.

And for the better ſecuring the due Collection of the Duties payable, *ad Valorem*, which are ſpecified in the above Tariff, the ſaid contracting Parties will concert with each other, as well the Form of the Declarations to be made, as alſo the proper Means of preventing Fraud, with Reſpect to the real Value of the ſaid Goods and Merchandizes.

But if it ſhall hereafter appear, that any miſtakes have inadvertently been made in the above Tariff, contrary to the Principles on which it is founded, the two Sovereigns will concert, with good Faith, upon the Means of rectifying them.

ART. VII. The Duties above ſpecified are not to be altered but by mutual conſent; and the Merchandizes not above ſpecified ſhall pay, in the Dominions of the two Sovereigns, the Import and Export Duties payable in each of the ſaid Dominions, by the moſt favoured *European* Nations, at the Time the preſent Treaty bears Date; and the Ships belonging to the Subjects of the ſaid Dominions, ſhall alſo reſpectively enjoy therein all the Privileges and Advantages which are granted to thoſe of the moſt favoured *European* Nations.

And it being the Intention of the two high contracting Parties, that their reſpective Subjects ſhould be in the Dominions of each other upon a Footing as Advantageous as thoſe of other *European* Nations; they agree, that in Caſe they ſhall hereafter grant any additional Advantages in Navigation or Trade, to any other *European* Nations, they will reciprocally allow their ſaid Subjects to participate therein; without Prejudice, however, to the Advantages which they reſerve, *viz. France* in favour of *Spain*, in conſequence of the 24th Article of the Family Compact, ſigned the 10th of *May*, 1761; and *England* according to what ſhe has practiſed in Conformity to, and in Conſequence of the Convention of 1703, between *England* and *Portugal.*

And to the End that every Perſon may know, with Certainty, the State of the aforeſaid Impoſts, Cuſtoms, Import, and Export Duties, whatever they may be, it is agreed that Tariffs, indicating the Impoſts, Cuſtoms, and eſtabliſhed Duties, ſhall be affixed in publick Places, as well in *Rouen*, and the other trading Cities of *France*, as in *London*, and the other trading Cities under the Dominion of the King of *Great-Britain*; that Recourſe may be had to them whenever any Difference ſhall ariſe concerning ſuch Impoſts, Cuſtoms, and Duties, which ſhall not be levied otherwiſe than in Conformity to what is clearly expreſſed in the ſaid Tariffs, and according to their natural Conſtruction. And if any Officer, or other Perſon in his Name, ſhall, under any Pretence, publickly or privately, directly or indirectly, demand, or take of a Merchant, or of any other Perſon, any Sum of Money, or any Thing elſe, on account of Duties, Impoſts, Search, or Compenſation, although it be under the Name of a free Gift, or under any other Pretence, more or otherwiſe than what is above preſcribed; in ſuch Caſe, the

the ſaid Officer, or his Deputy, if he be accuſed and convicted of the ſame before a competent Judge, in the Place where the Crime was committed, ſhall give full Satisfaction to the injured Party, and ſhall ſuffer the Penalty preſcribed by the Laws.

ART. VIII. No Merchandiſe exported from the Countries, reſpectively, under the Dominion of their Majeſties, ſhall hereafter be ſubject to be inſpected or confiſcated, under any Pretence of Fraud or Defect in making or working them, or of any other Imperfections whatſoever; but abſolute Freedom ſhall be allowed to the Buyer and Seller, to bargain and fix the Price for the ſame, as they ſhall ſee Good; any Law, Statute, Edict, Proclamation, Privilege, Grant, or Cuſtom to the contrary notwithſtanding.

ART. IX. Whereas ſeveral Kind of Merchandizes, which are uſually contained in Caſks, Cheſts, or other Caſes, and for which the Duties are paid by Weight, will be exported from and imported into *France* by *Britiſh* Subjects; it is agreed, that in ſuch Caſes, the aforeſaid Duties ſhall be demanded only according to the real Weight of the Merchandizes; and the Weight of the Caſks, Cheſts, and other Caſes whatever, ſhall be deducted in the ſame Manner as has been, and is now practiſed in *England*.

ART. X. It is further agreed, that if any Miſtake or Error ſhall be committed by any Maſter of a Ship, his Interpreter or Factor, or by any other Perſon employed by him, in making her Entry or Declaration of her Cargo, neither the Ship nor the Cargo ſhall be ſubject, for ſuch Defect, to Confiſcation; but it ſhall be lawful for the Proprietors to take back again ſuch Goods as were omitted in the Entry or Declaration of the Maſter of the Ship, paying only the accuſtomed Duties, according to the Placart, provided always that there be no manifeſt Appearance of Fraud. Neither ſhall the Merchants, or the Maſters of Ships, or the Merchandize, be ſubject to any Penalty, by Reaſon of ſuch Omiſſion, in Caſe the Goods omitted in the Declaration ſhall not have been landed before the Declaration has been made.

ART. XI. In Caſe either of the two high contracting Parties ſhall think proper to eſtabliſh Prohibitions, or to augment the Import Duties upon any Goods or Merchandize of the Growth or Manufacture of the other, which are not ſpecified in the Tariff, ſuch Prohibition or Augmentations ſhall be general, and ſhall comprehend the like Goods and Merchandizes of the moſt favoured *European* Nations, as well as thoſe of either State; and in Caſe either of the two contracting Parties ſhall revoke the Prohibitions, or diminiſh the Duties in favour of any other *European* Nation, upon any Goods or Merchandize of its Growth or Manufacture, whether on Importation or Exportation, ſuch Revocations or Diminutions ſhall be extended to the Subjects of the other Party; on Condition that the latter ſhall grant to the Subjects of the former, the Importation and Exportation of the like Goods and Merchandizes under the ſame Duties; the Caſes reſerved in the 6th Article of the preſent Treaty always excepted.

ART. XII. And foraſmuch as a certain Uſage, not authoriſed by any Law, has formerly obtained in divers Parts of *Great-Britain* and *France*, by which *French* Subjects have paid in *England* a Kind of Capitation Tax, called, in the Language of that Country, Head-money; and *Engliſh* Subjects a like Duty in *France*, called *Argent de Chef*; it is agreed, that the ſaid Impoſt ſhall not be demanded for the future, on either Side, neither under the ancient Name, nor under any other Name whatſoever.

ART. XIII. If either of the high contracting Parties has granted, or ſhall grant any Bounties for encouraging the Exportation of any Articles, being of the Growth, Produce, or Manufacture of his Dominions, the other Party ſhall be allowed to add to the Duties already impoſed by Virtue of the preſent Treaty, on the ſaid Goods and Merchandize, imported into his Dominions, ſuch an Import Duty as ſhall be equivalent to the ſaid Bounty. But this Stipulation is not to extend to the Caſes of Reſtitutions of Duties and Impoſts, called *Drawbacks*, which are allowed upon Exportation.

ART. XIV. The Advantages granted by the preſent Treaty, to the Subjects of his *Britannic* Majeſty ſhall take Effect, as far as relates to the Kingdom of *Great-Britain*, as ſoon as Laws ſhall be paſſed there, for ſecuring to the Subjects of his Moſt Chriſtian Majeſty the reciprocal Enjoyment of the Advantages which are granted to them by the preſent Treaty.

And the Advantages granted by all theſe Articles, except the Tariff, ſhall take Effect, with Regard to the Kingdom of *Ireland*, as ſoon as Laws ſhall be paſſed there, for ſecuring to the Subjects of his Moſt Chriſtian Majeſty, the reciprocal Enjoyment of the Advantages which are granted to them by this Treaty; and in like Manner, the Advantages granted by the Tariff ſhall take Effect, in what relates to that Kingdom, as ſoon as Laws ſhall be paſſed there, for giving Effect to the ſaid Tariff.

ART. XV. It is agreed, that Ships belonging to his Britannic Majeſty's Subjects, arriving in the Dominions of his Moſt Chriſtian Majeſty, from the Ports of *Great-Britain*, or *Ireland*, or from any other foreign Port, ſhall not pay Freight Duty, or any other like Duty. In the ſame Manner *French* Ships ſhall be exempted in the Dominions of his *Britannic* Majeſty, frum the Duty of five Shillings, and from every other ſimilar Duty or Charge.

ART. XVI. It ſhall not be lawful for any foreign Privateers, not being Subjects of either Crown, who have Commiſſions from any other Prince or State, in Enmity with either Nation, to arm their Ships in the Ports of either of the ſaid two Kingdoms, to ſell what they have taken, or in any other Manner whatever to exchange the ſame; neither ſhall they be allowed even to purchaſe Victuals, except ſuch as ſhall be neceſſary for their going to the neareſt Port of that Prince from whom they have obtained Commiſſions.

ART. XVII. When any Diſpute ſhall ariſe between any Commander of a Ship and his Seamen, in the Ports of either Kingdom, concerning Wages due to the ſaid Seamen, or other civil Cauſes whatever, the Magiſtrate of the Place ſhall require no more from the Perſon accuſed, than that he give to the Accuſer a Declaration in Writing, witneſſed by the Magiſtrate, whereby he ſhall be bound to anſwer that Matter before a Competent Judge in his own Country; which being done, it ſhall not be lawful for the Seamen to deſert their Ship, or to hinder the Commander from proſecuting his Voyage. It ſhall moreover be lawful for the Merchants in the Places of their Abode, or elſewhere, to keep Books of their Accounts and Affairs, as they ſhall ſee fit, and to have an Intercourſe of Letters, in ſuch Language and Idiom as they ſhall chuſe, without any Moleſtation or Search whatſoever. But if it ſhould happen to be neceſſary for them to produce their Books of Accounts for deciding any Diſpute or Controverſy, in ſuch Caſe, they ſhall be obliged to bring into Court the entire Books or Writings, but ſo as the Judge may not have Liberty to take Cognizance of any other Articles in the ſaid Books than ſuch as ſhall relate to the Affair in Queſtion, or ſuch as ſhall be neceſſary to give Credit to the ſaid Books; neither ſhall it be lawful, under any Pretence, to take the ſaid Books, or Writings forcibly out of the Hands of the Owners, or to retain them, the Caſe of Bankruptcy only excepted. Nor ſhall the Subjects of the King of *Great-Britain* be obliged to write their Accounts, Letters, or other Inſtruments relating to Trade on Stampt Paper, except their Day-book, which, that it may be produced as Evidence in any Law-ſuit, ought, according to the Laws which all Perſons trading in *France* are to obſerve, to be indorſed and atteſted *Gratis* by the Judge under his own Hand.

ART. XVIII. It is further agreed and concluded, that all Merchants, Commanders of Ships, and others, the Subjects of the King of *Great-Britain*, in all the Dominions of his Moſt Chriſtian Majeſty in *Europe*, ſhall have full Liberty to manage their own Affairs themſelves, or to commit them to the Management of whomſoever they pleaſe; nor ſhall they be obliged to employ any Interpreter or Broker, nor to pay them any Salary, unleſs they ſhall chuſe to employ them. Moreover, Maſters of Ships ſhall not be obliged in loading and unloading their Ships, to make Uſe of thoſe Perſons who may be appointed by public Authority for that Purpoſe, either at *Bourdeaux*, or elſewhere; but it ſhall be entirely free for them to load or unload their Ships by themſelves, or to make Uſe of ſuch

Perſon or Perſons in lading or unlading the ſame as they ſhall think fit, without the Payment of any Reward to any other, whomſoever; neither ſhall they be forced to unlade into other Ships, or to receive into their own, any Merchandize whatever, or to wait for their Lading any longer than they pleaſe. And all the Subjects of the Moſt Chriſtian King ſhall reciprocally have and enjoy the ſame Privileges and Liberties, in all the Dominions of his *Britannic* Majeſty in *Europe*.

ART. XIX. The Ships of either Party being laden, ſailing along the Coaſts of the other, and being forced by Storm into the Havens or Ports, or making Land there in any other Manner whatever, ſhall not be obliged to unlade their Goods or any Part thereof, or to pay any Duty, unleſs they, of their own Accord, unlade their Goods there, and ſell ſome Part thereof. But it ſhall be lawful, Permiſſion having been firſt obtained from thoſe who have the Direction of Maritime Affairs, to unlade and ſell a ſmall Part of their Cargo, merely for the End of purchaſing Neceſſaries, either for victualling or refitting the Ship; and in that Caſe, the whole Lading ſhall not be ſubject to pay the Duties, but that ſmall Part only, which ſhall have been taken out and ſold.

ART. XX. It ſhall be lawful for all the Subjects of the King of *Great-Britain*, and of the Moſt Chriſtian King, to ſail with their Ships, with perfect Security and Liberty, no Diſtinction being made who are Proprietors of the Merchandizes laden thereon, from any Port whatever, to the Countries which are now, or ſhall be hereafter at War with the King of *Great-Britain*, or the Moſt Chriſtian King. It ſhall likewiſe be lawful for the aforeſaid Subjects, to ſail and traffick with their Ships and Merchandizes, with the ſame Liberty and Security, from the Countries, Ports, and Places of thoſe who are enemies of both, or of either Party, without any Oppoſition or Diſturbance whatſoever, and to paſs directly not only from the Places of the Enemy aforementioned to neutral Places, but alſo from one Place belonging to an Enemy, to another Place belonging to an Enemy, whether they be under the Juriſdiction of the ſame, or of ſeveral Princes. And as it has been ſtipulated concerning Ships and Goods, that every thing ſhall be deemed free, which ſhall be found on board the Ships belonging to the Subjects of the reſpective Kingdoms, although the whole Lading, or Part thereof, ſhould belong to the Enemies of their Majeſties, contraband Goods being always excepted, on the ſtopping of which, ſuch Proceedings ſhall be had as are conformable to the Spirit of the following Articles; it is likewiſe agreed, that the ſame Liberty be extended to Perſons who are on board a free Ship, to the End that, although they be Enemies to both, or to either Party, they may not be taken out of ſuch free Ships, unleſs they are Soldiers, actually in the Service of the Enemies, and on their Voyage for the Purpoſe of being employed in a military Capacity, in their Fleets or Armies.

ART. XXI. This Liberty of Navigation and Commerce ſhall extend to all Kinds of Merchandizes, excepting thoſe only which are ſpecified in the following Article, and which are deſcribed under the Name of Contraband.

ART. XXII. Under this Name of contraband, or prohibited Goods, ſhall be comprehended Arms, Cannon, Harquebuſſes, Mortars, Petards, Bombs, Grenades, Sauciſſes, Carcaſſes, Carriages for Cannon, Muſket-Reſts, Bandoleers, Gun-powder, Match, Salt-petre, Ball, Pikes, Swords, Head-pieces, Helmets, Cutlaſſes, Halberts, Javelins, Holſters, Belts, Horſes, and Harneſs, and all other like Kind of Arms and warlike Implements, fit for the Uſe of Troops.

ART. XXIII. Theſe Merchandizes which follow ſhall not be reckoned among contraband Goods, that is to ſay, all Sorts of Cloth, and all other Manufactures of Wool, Flax, Silk, Cotton, or any other Materials, all Kinds of wearing Apparel, together with the Articles of which they are uſually made, Gold, Silver, coined or uncoined, Tin, Iron, Lead, Copper, Braſs, Coals, as alſo Wheat and Barley, and any other Kind of Corn and Pulſe, Tobacco, and all Kinds of Spices, ſalted and ſmoaked Fleſh, ſalted Fiſh, Cheeſe and Butter, Beer, Oils, Wines, Sugar, all Sorts of Salt, and of Proviſions which ſerve for Suſtenance and Food to Mankind; alſo all Kinds of Cotton, Cordage, Cables, Sails, Sail-cloth, Hemp, Tallow, Pitch, Tar and Roſin, Anchors, and any Parts of Anchors, Ship-maſts, Planks, Timber of all Kinds of Trees, and all other

Things proper either for building or repairing Ships. Nor ſhall any other Goods whatever, which have not been worked into the Form of any Inſtrument, or Furniture for Warlike Uſe, by Land or by Sea, be reputed contraband, much leſs ſuch as have been already wrought or made up for any other Purpoſe. All which Things ſhall be deemed Goods not contraband, as likewiſe all others which are not comprehended and particularly deſcribed in the preceding Article; ſo that they may be freely carried by the Subjects of both Kingdoms, even to Places belonging to an Enemy, excepting only ſuch Places as are beſieged, blocked up, or inveſted.

ART. XXIV. To the End that all Manner of Diſſentions and Quarrels may be avoided and prevented on both Sides, it is agreed, that in Caſe either of their Majeſties ſhould be engaged in a War, the Ships and Veſſels belonging to the Subjects of the other ſhall be furniſhed with Sea-letters, or Paſſports, expreſſing the Name, Property, and Bulk of the Ship, as alſo the Name and Place of Abode of the Maſter or Commander of the ſaid Ship, that it may appear thereby, that the Ship really and truly belongs to the Subjects of one of the ſaid Princes; which Paſſports ſhall be made out and granted, according to the Form annexed to the preſent Treaty: they ſhall likewiſe be renewed every Year, if the Ship happens to return Home within the Space of a Year. It is alſo agreed, that ſuch Ships when laden are to be provided not only with Paſſports as above-mentioned, but alſo with Certificates containing the ſeveral Particulars of the Cargo, the Place from whence the Ship ſailed, and whither ſhe is bound, that ſo it may be known whether ſhe carries away any of the prohibited or contraband Goods ſpecified in the 22d Article of this Treaty; which Certificate ſhall be prepared by the Officer of the Place from whence the Ship ſhall ſet ſail, in the accuſtomed Form. And if any one ſhall think fit to expreſs in the ſaid Certificates the Perſon to whom the Goods belong, he may freely do ſo.

ART. XXV. The Ships belonging to the Subjects and Inhabitants of the reſpective Kingdoms, coming to any of the Coaſts of either of them, but without being willing to enter into Port, or being entered, yet not willing to land their Cargoes, or to break Bulk, ſhall not be obliged to give an Account of their Lading, unleſs they are ſuſpected, upon ſure Evidence, of carrying prohibited Goods, called contraband, to the Enemies of either of the two high contracting Parties.

ART. XXVI. In Caſe the Ships belonging to the ſaid Subjects or Inhabitants of the reſpective Dominions of their moſt Serene Majeſties, either on the Coaſt, or on the high Sea, ſhall meet with any Men of War belonging to their moſt Serene Majeſties, or with Privateers; the ſaid Men of War and Privateers, for preventing any Inconveniences, are to remain out of Cannon-Shot, and to ſend their Boats to the Merchant-Ship which may be met with, and ſhall enter her to the Number of two or three Men only, to whom the Maſter or Commander of ſuch Ship or Veſſel ſhall ſhew his Paſſport, containing the Proof of the Property of the Ship, made out according to the Form annexed to this preſent Treaty; and the Ship which ſhall have exhibited the ſame, ſhall have Liberty to continue her Voyage, and it ſhall be wholly unlawful any Way to moleſt or ſearch her, or to chaſe or compel her to alter her Courſe.

ART. XXVII. The Merchant Ships belonging to the Subjects of either of the two high contracting Parties, which intend to go to a Port at Enmity with the other Sovereign, concerning whoſe Voyage and the Sort of Goods on board, there may be juſt Cauſe of Suſpicion, ſhall be obliged to exhibit, as well on the High Seas, as in the Ports and Havens, not only her Paſſports, but alſo her Certificates, expreſſing that the Goods are not of the Kind which are contraband, as ſpecified in the 22d Article of this Treaty.

ART. XXVIII. If, on exhibiting the above-mentioned Certificates, containing a Liſt of the Cargo, the other Party ſhould diſcover any Goods of that Kind which are declared contraband, or prohibited by the 22d Article of this Treaty, and which are deſigned for a Port ſubject to his Enemies, it ſhall be unlawful to break up or open the Hatches, Cheſts, Caſks, Bales, or other Veſſels found on board ſuch Ships, or to remove even the ſmalleſt Parcel of the Goods, whether

ther the ſaid Ship belongs to the Subjects of the King of *Great-Britain*, or of the Moſt Chriſtian King, unleſs the Lading be brought on Shore, in the Preſence of the Officers of the Court of Admiralty, and an Inventory made by them of the ſaid Goods; nor ſhall it be lawful to ſell, exchange, or alienate the ſame in any Manner, unleſs after due and lawful Proceſs ſhall have been had againſt ſuch prohibited Goods, and the Judges of the Admiralty, reſpectively ſhall, by Sentence pronounced, have confiſcated the ſame; ſaving always as well the Ship itſelf, as the other Goods found therein, which by this Treaty are to be accounted Free: neither may they be detained on Pretence of their being mixed with prohibited Goods, much leſs ſhall they be confiſcated as lawful Prize; and if, when only Part of the Cargo ſhall conſiſt of contraband Goods, the Maſter of the Ship ſhall agree, conſent, and offer to deliver them to the Captor who has diſcovered them, in ſuch Caſe the Captor having received thoſe Goods, as lawful Prize, ſhall forthwith releaſe the Ship, and not hinder her, by any Means, from proſecuting her Voyage to the Place of her Deſtination.

ART. XXIX. On the contrary it is agreed, that whatever ſhall be found to be laden by the Subjects and Inhabitants of either Party, on any Ship belonging to the Enemies of the other, although it be not contraband Goods, ſhall be confiſcated in the ſame Manner as if it belonged to the Enemy himſelf; except thoſe Goods and Merchandizes which were put on board ſuch Ship before the Declaration of War, or the general Order for Repriſals, or even after ſuch Declaration, if it were done within the Times following; that is to ſay, if they were put on board ſuch Ship in any Port or Place within the the Space of *two* Months after ſuch Declaration, or Order for Repriſals, between *Archangel*, *St. Petersburgh*, and the *Scilly* Iſlands, and between the ſaid Iſlands and the City of *Gibraltar*; of ten weeks in the *Mediterranean* Sea; and of eight Months in any other Country or Place in the World; ſo that the Goods of the Subjects of either Prince, whether they be contraband or otherwiſe, which, as aforeſaid, were put on board any Ship belonging to an Enemy before the War, or after the Declaration of the ſame, within the Time and Limits abovementioned, ſhall no Ways be liable to Confiſcation, but ſhall well and truly be reſtored, without Delay, to the Proprietors demanding the ſame; provided nevertheleſs, that if the ſaid Merchandizes be contraband, it ſhall not be any Ways lawful to carry them afterwards to the Ports belonging to the Enemy.

ART. XXX. And that more abundant Care may be taken for the Security of the reſpective Subjects of their Moſt Serene Majeſties, to prevent their ſuffering any Injury by the Men of War or Privateers of either Party, all the Commanders of the Ships of the King of *Great-Britain*, and of the Moſt Chriſtian King, and all their Subjects ſhall be forbid doing any Damage to thoſe of the other Party, or committing any Outrage againſt them; and if they act to the contrary, they ſhall be puniſhed, and ſhall moreover be bound in their Perſons and Eſtates, to make Satisfaction and Reparation for all Damages, and the Intereſt thereof, of what Nature ſoever.

ART. XXXI, For this Cauſe, all Commanders of Privateers, before they receive their Patents or ſpecial Commiſſions, ſhall hereafter be obliged to give, before a competent Judge, ſufficient Security by good Bail, who are reſponſible Men, and have no Intereſt in the ſaid Ship, each of whom ſhall be bound in the whole for the Sum of *thirty-ſix thouſand Livres Tournois*, or *fifteen hundred Pounds Sterling*; or if ſuch Ships be provided with above one hundred and fifty Seamen and Soldiers, for the Sum of *ſeventy-two thouſand Livres Tournois*, or *three thouſand Pounds Sterling*, that they will make entire Satisfaction for all Damages and Injuries whatſoever, which they, or their Officers, or others in their Service, may commit during their Cruize, contrary to the Tenour of this preſent Treaty, or the Edicts made in Conſequence thereof by their moſt Serene Majeſties, under Penalty likewiſe of having their Patents, and ſpecial Commiſſions revoked and annulled.

ART. XXXII. Their ſaid Majeſties being willing mutually to treat, in their Dominions, the Subjects of each other as favourably as if they were their own Subjects, will give ſuch Orders as ſhall be neceſſary and effectual, that the Judgments and Decrees concerning Prizes in the Courts of Admiralty be given con-

conformably to the Rules of Juſtice and Equity, and to the Stipulations of this Treaty, by Judges who are above all Suſpicion; and who have no Manner of Intereſt in the Cauſe in Diſpute.

ART. XXXIII. And when the Quality of the Ship, Goods, and Maſter ſhall ſufficiently appear, from ſuch Paſſports and Certificates, it ſhall not be lawful for the Commanders of Men of War to exact any further Proof under any Pretext whatſoever. But if any Merchant Ship ſhall not be provided with ſuch Paſſports and Certificates, then it may be examined by a proper Judge, but in ſuch Manner as, if it be found, from other Proofs and Documents, that it truly belongs to the Subjects of one of the Sovereigns, and does not contain any contraband Goods, deſigned to be carried to the Enemy of the other, it ſhall not be liable to Confiſcation, but ſhall be releaſed, together with its Cargo, in Order to proceed on its Voyage.

If the Maſter of the Ship named in the Paſſports ſhould happen to die, or be removed by any other Cauſe, and another put in his Place, the Ship and Goods laden thereon, ſhall nevertheleſs be equally ſecure, and the Paſſports ſhall remain in full Force.

ART. XXXIV. It is further provided and agreed, that the Ships of either of the two Nations, retaken by the Privateers of the other, ſhall be reſtored to the former Owner, if they have not been in the Power of the Enemy for the Space of *four and twenty* Hours, ſubject to the Payment, by the ſaid Owner, of one *third* of the Value of the Ship retaken, and of its Cargo, Guns, and Apparel; which third Part ſhall be amicably adjuſted by the Parties concerned: but if not, and in Caſe they ſhould diſagree, they ſhall make Application to the Officers of the Admiralty of the Place where the Privateer which retook the captured Veſſel ſhall have carried her.

If the Ship retaken has been in the Power of the Enemy above *four and twenty* Hours, ſhe ſhall wholly belong to the Privateer which retook her.

In Caſe of a Ship being retaken by any Man of War belonging to his *Britannic* Majeſty, or to his Moſt Chriſtian Majeſty, it ſhall be reſtored to the former Owner, on Payment of the *thirtieth* Part of the Value of ſuch Ship, and of its Cargo, Guns, and Apparel, if it was retaken within the *four and twenty* Hours; and the *Tenth* Part, if it was retaken after the four and twenty Hours; which Sum ſhall be diſtributed as a Reward, amongſt the Crews of the Ships which ſhall have retaken ſuch Prize. The Valuation of the *Thirtieths* and *Tenth* Parts above-mentioned ſhall be ſettled conformably to the Regulations in the Beginning of this Article.

ART. XXXV. Whenſoever the Ambaſſadors of either of their ſaid Majeſties, or other their Miniſters having a public Character, and reſiding at the Court of the other Prince, ſhall complain of the Injuſtice of the Sentences which have been given, their Majeſties ſhall reciprocally cauſe the ſame to be reviſed and re-examined in their Councils, unleſs their Councils ſhould already have decided thereupon, that it may appear, with Certainty, whether the Directions and Proviſions preſcribed in this Treaty have been followed and obſerved. Their Majeſties ſhall likewiſe take Care that this Matter be effectually provided for, and that Juſtice be done to every Complainant within the Space of *three Months*. However, before or after Judgment given, and pending the Reviſion thereof, it ſhall not be lawful to ſell the Goods in Diſpute, or to unlade them, unleſs with the Conſent of the Perſons concerned, for preventing any Kind of Loſs; and Laws ſhall be enacted on both Sides for the Execution of the preſent Article.

ART. XXXVI. If any Differences ſhall ariſe reſpecting the Legality of Prizes, ſo that a judicial Deciſion ſhould become neceſſary; the Judge ſhall direct the Effects to be unladen, an Inventory and Appraiſement to be made thereof, and Security to be required reſpectively from the Captor for paying the Coſts, in Caſe the Ship ſhould not be declared lawful Prize; and from the Claimant for paying the Value of the Prize; in Caſe it ſhould be declared lawful; which Securities being given by both Parties, the Prize ſhall be delivered up to the Claimant. But if the Claimant ſhould refuſe to give ſufficient Security, the Judge ſhall direct the Prize to be delivered to the Captor, after having received from him good and ſufficient Security for paying the full Value of the ſaid Prize, in Caſe it ſhould be

adjudged illegal. Nor ſhall the Execution of the Sentence of the Judge be ſuſpended by Reaſon of any Appeal, when the Party againſt whom ſuch Appeal ſhall be brought, whether Claimant or Captor, ſhall have given ſufficient Security for reſtoring the Ships or Effects, or the Value of ſuch Ship or Effects, to the Appellant, in Caſe Judgment ſhould be given in his Favour.

ART. XXXVII. In Caſe any Ships of War or Merchantmen, forced by Storms or other Accidents, be driven on Rocks or Shelves, on the Coaſts of either of the high contracting Parties, and ſhould there be daſhed to Pieces and ſhipwrecked; all ſuch Parts of the ſaid Ships, or of the Furniture or Apparel thereof, as alſo of the Goods and Merchandizes as ſhall be ſaved, or the Produce thereof, ſhall be faithfully reſtored, upon the ſame being claimed by the Proprietors, or their Factors, duly authoriſed, paying only the Expences incurred in the Preſervation thereof, according to the Rate of Salvage ſettled on both Sides; ſaving at the ſame Time, the Rights and Cuſtoms of each Nation, the Abolition or Modification of which ſhall however be treated upon, in the Caſes where they ſhall be contrary to the Stipulations of the preſent Article; and their Majeſties will mutually interpoſe their Authority, that ſuch of their Subjects, as ſhall be ſo inhuman as to take Advantage of any ſuch Misfortune, may be ſeverely puniſhed.

ART. XXXVIII. It ſhall be free for the Subjects of each Party to employ ſuch Advocates, Attornies, Notaries, Solicitors, and Factors as they ſhall think fit; to which end the ſaid Advocates, and others above-mentioned, ſhall be appointed by the ordinary Judges, if it be needful, and the Judges be thereunto required.

ART. XXXIX. And for the greater Security and Liberty of Commerce and Navigation, it is further agreed, that both the King of *Great-Britain*, and the Moſt Chriſtian King ſhall not only refuſe to receive any Pirates or Sea- Rovers whatſoever into any of their Havens, Ports, Cities or Towns, or permit any of their Subjects, Citizens or Inhabitants, on either Part to receive or protect them in their Ports, to harbour them in their Houſes, or to aſſiſt them in any Manner whatſoever; but further they ſhall cauſe all ſuch Pirates, and Sea-Rovers, and all ſuch Perſons who ſhall receive, conceal, or aſſiſt them, to be brought to condign Puniſhment, for a Terror and Example to others. And all their Ships, with the Goods or Merchandizes taken by them, and brought into the Ports of either Kingdom, ſhall be ſeized as far as they can be diſcovered, and ſhall be reſtored to the Owners, or the Factors duly authoriſed or deputed by them in writing, proper Evidence being firſt given in the Court of Admiralty, for proving the Property, even in Caſe ſuch Effects ſhould have paſſed into other Hands by Sale, if it be proved that the Buyers knew, or might have known, that they had been piratically taken. And generally all Ships and Merchandizes of what Nature ſoever, which may be taken on the High Seas, ſhall be brought into ſome Port of either Kingdom, and delivered into the Cuſtody of the Officers of that Port, that they may be reſtored entire to the true Proprietor, as ſoon as due and ſufficient Proof ſhall have been made concerning the Property thereof.

ART. XL. It ſhall be lawful, as well for the Ships of War of their Majeſties, as for Privateers belonging to their Subjects, to carry whitherſoever they pleaſe, the Ships and Goods taken from their Enemies, without being obliged to pay any Fee to the Officers of the Admiralty, or to any Judges whatever; nor ſhall the ſaid Prizes, when they arrive and enter the Ports of their ſaid Majeſties, be detained or ſeized; neither ſhall the Searchers, or other Officers of thoſe Places, viſit or take Cognizance of the Validity of ſuch Prizes; but they ſhall be at Liberty to hoiſt Sail at any Time, to depart, and to carry their Prizes to the Place mentioned in the Commiſſions or Patents, which the Commanders of ſuch Ships of War ſhall be obliged to ſhew: on the Contrary, no Shelter or Refuge ſhall be given in their Ports to ſuch as have made Prize upon the Subjects of either of their Majeſties; but if forced by Streſs of Weather, or the Danger of the Sea, to enter therein, particular Care ſhall be taken to haſten their Departure, and to cauſe them to retire from thence as ſoon as poſſible, as far as it is not repugnant to former Treaties made in this Reſpect with other Sovereigns or States.

ART. XLI. Neither of their ſaid Majeſties ſhall permit the Ships or Goods belonging to the Subjects of the other, to be taken within Cannon Shot of the Coaſts, or in the Ports, or Rivers of the Dominions by Ships of War, or others having Commiſſion from any Prince, Republic, or City whatſoever, but in Caſe it ſhould ſo happen, both Parties ſhall employ their united Force to obtain Reparation of the Damage thereby occaſioned.

ART. XLII. But if it ſhall appear that the Captor made Uſe of any Kind of Torture upon the Maſter of the Ship, the Crew, or others who ſhall be on board any Ship belonging to the Subjects of the other Party, in ſuch Caſe, not only the Ship itſelf, together with the Perſons, Merchandizes, and Goods whatſoever, ſhall be forthwith releaſed, without any Delay, and ſet entirely free, but alſo ſuch as ſhall be convicted of ſo enormous a Crime, together with their Accomplices, ſhall ſuffer the moſt ſevere Puniſhment ſuitable to their Offences, this the King of *Great-Britain*, and the Moſt Chriſtian King, mutually engage ſhall be obſerved, without any Reſpect of Perſons whatſoever.

ART. XLIII. Their Majeſties ſhall reſpectively be at Liberty, for the Advantage of their Subjects trading to the Kingdoms and Dominions of either of them, to appoint therein national Conſuls, who ſhall enjoy the Right, Immunity, and Liberty, belonging to them, by Reaſon of their Duties and their Functions; and Places ſhall hereafter be agreed upon, where the ſaid Conſuls ſhall be eſtabliſhed, as well as the Nature and Extent of their Functions. The Convention relative to this Point ſhall be concluded immediately after the Signature of the preſent Treaty, of which it ſhall be deemed to conſtitute a Part.

ART. XLIV. It is alſo agreed, that in whatever relates to the lading and unlading of Ships; the Safety of Merchandize, Goods and Effects, the Succeſſion to perſonal Eſtates, as well as the Protection of Individuals, and their perſonal Liberty, as alſo the Adminiſtration of Juſtice, the Subjects of the two high contracting Parties, ſhall enjoy in their reſpective Dominions, the ſame Privileges, Liberties, and Rights, as the moſt favoured Nations.

ART. XLV. If hereafter it ſhall happen through Inadvertency, or otherwiſe, that any Infraction or Contraventions of the preſent Treaty ſhould be committed on either Side, the Friendſhip and good Underſtanding ſhall not immediately thereupon be interrupted; but this Treaty ſhall ſubſiſt in all its Force, and proper Remedies ſhall be procured for removing the Inconveniences, as likewiſe for the Reparation of the Contraventions; and if the Subjects of either Kingdom ſhall be found guilty thereof, they only ſhall be puniſhed and ſeverely chaſtiſed.

ART. XLVI. His *Britannic* Majeſty and his moſt Chriſtian Majeſty have reſerved the Right of reviſing and re-examining the ſeveral Stipulations of this Treaty, after the Term of *twelve* Years, to be computed from the Day of paſſing Laws for its Execution in *Great-Britain* and *Ireland* reſpectively; to propoſe and make ſuch Alterations as the Times and Circumſtances may have rendered proper or neceſſary for the commercial Intereſts of their reſpective Subjects: and this Reviſion is to be completed in the Space of *twelve* Months; after which Term the preſent Treaty ſhall be of no Effect, but in that Event, the good Harmony and friendly Correſpondence between the two Nations ſhall not ſuffer the leaſt Diminution.

ART. XLVII. The preſent Treaty ſhall be ratified and confirmed by his *Britannic* Majeſty, and by his Moſt Chriſtian Majeſty, in two Months, or ſooner, if it can be done, after the Exchange of Signatures between the Plenipotentiaries.

In Witneſs whereof, we the under-ſigned Commiſſaries and Plenipotentiaries of the King of *Great-Britain*, and the Moſt Chriſtian King, have ſigned the preſent Treaty with our Hands, and have ſet thereto the Seals of our Arms. Done at *Verſailles*, the 26th of *September*, 1786.

W. Eden. (L. S.)
Gerard de Rayneval. (L. S.)

FORM

FORM *of the* PASSPORTS *and* SEA-LETTERS which are *to be granted by the reſpective Admiralties of the Dominions of the two high contracting Parties to the Ships and Veſſels ſailing from thence, purſuant to the 24th Article of the preſent Treaty.*

N. N. To all who ſhall ſee theſe Preſents, *Greeting*, Be it known that we have granted Licenſe and Permiſſion to *N.* of the City or Place of *N.* Maſter or Commander of the Ship *N.* belonging to *N.* of the Port of *N.* burthen Tons, or thereabouts, now lying in the Port or Haven of *N.* to ſail to *N.* laden with *N.* the ſaid Ship having been examined before their Departure, in the uſual Manner, by the Officers of the Place appointed for that Purpoſe. And the ſaid *N.* or ſuch other Perſon as ſhall happen to ſucceed him, ſhall produce this Licenſe in every Port or Haven which he may enter with his Ship, to the Officers of the Place, and ſhall give a true Account to them of what ſhall have paſſed or happened during his Voyage; and he ſhall carry the Colours, Arms, and Enſigns of *N.* during his Voyage.

In Witneſs whereof, we have ſigned theſe Preſents, and ſet the Seal of our Arms thereto, and cauſed the ſame to be counterſigned by *N.* at Day of in the Year, *&c. &c.*

No Perſon converſant in mercantile Affairs can poſſibly read the foregoing prolix Treaty, without preſaging what muſt follow; many of the Articles being drawn up, in *vague*, and indefinite Terms, requiring Explanation and Comments; accordingly, it had not been long ratified and confirmed by the reſpective Sovereigns, and by Laws enacted in *Great-Britain* and *Ireland*, for the Purpoſe of carrying it into effectual Execution, before Complaints, Diſagreements, and even open Diſguſt expreſſed by ſome of the trading Cities of *France*, particularly *Rouen*, where it was firſt publiſhed, threatened its total Overthrow; happily however, by the good Conduct of the Miniſters at the Head of the commercial Departments of both Nations, an Explanation took Place, the following Year, in the Form of a Convention; Copy of which is hereunto annexed.

CONVENTION between his Britannic *Majeſty and the Moſt Chriſtian King, ſigned at* Verſailles, *the* 15*th of* January, 1787.

THE King of *Great-Britain*, and the Moſt Chriſtian King, being willing, in Conformity to the 6th and 43d Articles of the Treaty of Navigation and Commerce, ſigned at *Verſailles* the 26th of *September*, 1786, to explain and ſettle certain Points which had been reſerved; their *Britannic* and Moſt Chriſtian Majeſties, always diſpoſed more particularly to confirm the good Underſtanding in which they are happily united, have named for that Purpoſe, their reſpective Plenipotentiaries, *to wit*, on the Part of his *Britannic* Majeſty *William Eden*, Eſq. Privy-Counſellor in *Great-Britain* and *Ireland*, Member of the *Britiſh* Parliament, and his Envoy Extraordinary, and Miniſter Plenipotentiary to his Moſt Chriſtian Majeſty, and on the Part of his Moſt Chriſtian Majeſty, the Count *de Vergennes*, Miniſter and Secretary of State for the Department of Foreign Affairs, and chief of the Royal Council of Finances; who, after having communicated to each other, their reſpective full Powers, have agreed upon the following Articles.

ART. I. Their Majeſties having ſtipulated in the 6th Article of the ſaid Treaty, "that the Duties on Hard-ware, Cutlery, Cabinet-ware, and Turnery; and on all other Works, both heavy and light, of Iron, Steel, Copper and Braſs, ſhall be claſſed; and that the higheſt Duty ſhall not exceed *Ten per Cent. ad Valorem*," It is agreed that Cabinet-ware, and Turnery, and every Thing that is included under thoſe Denominations, as alſo Muſical Inſtruments, ſhall pay *Ten per Cent. ad Valorem*.

All Articles made of Iron or Steel, pure or mixed, or worked or mounted with other Subſtances, not exceeding in Value, *ſixty Livres Tournois*, or fifty Shillings *per* Quintal, ſhall pay only *Five per Cent. ad Valorem*; and all other Wares as

Buttons, Buckles, Knives, Sciſſars, and all the different Articles included under the Deſcription of Hardware and Cutlery, as alſo all other Works of Iron, Steel, Copper, and Braſs, pure or mixed, or worked or mounted with other Subſtances, ſhall pay *Ten per Cent. ad Valorem.*

If either of the two Sovereigns ſhould think proper to admit the ſaid Articles, or only ſome of them, from any other Nation, by Reaſon of their Utility, at a lower Duty, the Subjects of the other Sovereign ſhall be allowed to participate in ſuch Diminution, in order that no foreign Nation may enjoy in this Reſpect, any Preference to their Diſadvantage.

The Works of Iron, Steel, Copper, and Braſs above mentioned, are not to be underſtood to extend to Bar Iron, or Pig Iron, or in general, to any Kind of Iron, Steel, Copper, or Braſs, in the State of the raw Material.

ART. II. Their Majeſties having alſo ſtipulated in the 6th Article, " that for the better ſecuring the due Collection of the Duties payable *ad Valorem*, which are ſpecified in the Tariff, they will concert with each other the Form of the Declarations to be made, and the proper Means of preventing Fraud, with Reſpect to the real Value of the Goods and Merchandizes :" It is agreed that each Declaration ſhall be given in Writing, ſigned by the Merchant, Owner, or Factor who anſwers for the Merchandizes at their Entry, which Declaration ſhall contain an exact Liſt of the ſaid Merchandizes, and of their Packages, of the Marks, Numbers and Cyphers, and of the Contents of each Bale or Caſe, and ſhall certify that they are of the Growth, Produce, or Manufacture of the Kingdom from whence they are imported, and ſhall alſo expreſs the true and real Value of the ſaid Merchandizes, in order that the Duties may be paid in Conſequence thereof. That the Officers of the Cuſtom Houſe where the Declaration may be made, ſhall be at Liberty to make ſuch Examination as they ſhall think proper of the ſaid Merchandizes, upon their being landed, not only for the Purpoſe of verifying the Facts alledged in the ſaid Declaration, that the Merchandizes are of the Produce of the Country therein mentioned, and that the Statement of their Value and Quantity is exact, but alſo that of preventing the clandeſtine Introduction of other Merchandizes in the ſame Bales or Caſes: provided nevertheleſs that ſuch Examinations ſhall be made with every poſſible Attention to the Convenience of the Traders, and to the Preſervation of the ſaid Merchandizes.

In Caſe the Officers of the Cuſtoms ſhould not be ſatisfied with the Valuation made of the Merchandizes in the ſaid Declaration, they ſhall be at Liberty, with the Conſent of the principal Officer of the Cuſtoms of the Port, or of ſuch other Officer as ſhall be appointed for that Purpoſe, to take the ſaid Merchandizes according to the Valuation made by the Declaration, allowing to the Merchant or Owner an Overplus of *Ten per Cent.* and refunding to him the Duties he may have paid for the ſaid Merchandizes. In which Caſe, the whole Amount ſhall be paid without Delay, by the Cuſtom Houſe of the Port, if the Value of the Effects in Queſtion ſhall not exceed *Four hundred and eighty Livres Tournois*, or *Twenty* Pounds Sterling; and within *Fifteen Days* at lateſt, if their Value ſhall exceed that Sum.

And if Doubts ſhould happen to ariſe, either reſpecting the Value of ſuch Merchandizes, or the Country of which they are the Produce, the Officers of the Cuſtoms at the Port, ſhall come to a Determination thereupon, with all poſſible Diſpatch; and no greater Space of Time ſhall be employed for that Purpoſe, in any Caſe, than eight Days, in the Ports where the Officers who have the principal Direction of the Cuſtoms reſide, and Fifteen Days in any other Port whatſoever.

It is ſuppoſed and underſtood that the Merchandizes admitted by the preſent Treaty, ſhall be reſpectively of the Growth, Produce, or Manufacture of the Dominions of the two Sovereigns in *Europe*.

To oblige the Traders to be accurate in the Declarations required by the preſent Article, as alſo to prevent any Doubt that might ariſe on that Part of the 10th Article of the ſaid Treaty, which provides, " that if any of the Effects are omitted in the Declaration delivered by the Maſter of the Ship, they ſhall not be liable to Confiſcation, unleſs there be a manifeſt Appearance of Fraud" it is underſtood,

that in ſuch Caſe, the ſaid Effects ſhall be confiſcated, unleſs ſatisfactory Proof be given to the Officers of the Cuſtoms, that there was not any Intention of Fraud.

ART. III. In order to prevent the Introduction of Callicoes manufactured in the *Eaſt Indies*, or in other Countries, as if they had been manufactured in the reſpective Dominions of the two Sovereigns in *Europe*; it is agreed that the Callicoes manufactured in the ſaid Dominions for Exportation from one Country to the other reſpectively, ſhall have at the two Ends of each Piece, a particular *Mark* woven in the Piece, to be ſettled in Concert by the two Governments; of which Mark the reſpective Governments ſhall give nine Months' previous Notice to the Manufacturers, and the ſaid Mark ſhall be altered from Time to Time, as the Caſe may require. It is further agreed, that until the ſaid Precaution can be put in Execution, the ſaid Callicoes mutually exported ſhall be accompanied by a Certificate of the Officers of the Cuſtoms, or of ſuch other Officer as ſhall be appointed for that Purpoſe, declaring that they were fabricated in the Country from whence they were exported, and alſo that they are furniſhed with the Marks already preſcribed in the reſpective Countries, to diſtinguiſh ſuch Callicoes from thoſe which come from other Countries.

ART. IV. In ſettling the Duties upon Cambricks and Lawns, it is underſtood that the Breadth ſhould not exceed for the Cambricks, *ſeven-eighths* of a Yard, *Engliſh* Meaſure, about three Quarters of an Ell of *France*, and for the Lawns one Yard and a Quarter, *Engliſh* Meaſure, one Ell of *France*; and if any hereafter ſhall be made of a greater Breadth than what is above mentioned, they ſhall pay a Duty of *Ten per Cent. ad Valorem*.

ART. V. It is alſo agreed that the Stipulations in the 18th Article of the Treaty ſhall not be conſtrued to derogate from the Priveleges, Regulations, and Uſages already eſtabliſhed in the Cities or Ports of the reſpective Dominions of the two Sovereigns; and further, that the 15th Article of the ſaid Treaty ſhall be conſtrued to relate only to Ships ſuſpected of carrying, in Time of War, to the Enemies of either of the high contracting Parties, any prohibited Articles, denominated contraband; and the ſaid Article is not to hinder the Examinations of the Officers of the Cuſtoms, for the Purpoſe of preventing illicit Trade in the reſpective Dominions.

ART. VI. Their Majeſties having ſtipulated by the 43d Article of the ſaid Treaty, that the Nature and Extent of the Functions of the Conſuls ſhould be determined, "and that a Convention relative to this Point ſhould be concluded immediately after the Signature of the preſent Treaty, of which it ſhould be deemed to conſtitute a Part," It is agreed that the ſaid ulterior Convention ſhall be ſettled within the Space of two Months; and that, in the mean Time, the Conſuls-General, Conſuls, and Vice-Conſuls ſhall conform to the Uſages which are now obſerved, relative to the Conſulſhip, in the reſpective Dominions of the two Sovereigns; and that they ſhall enjoy all the Priveleges, Rights and Immunities belonging to their Office, and which are allowed to the Conſuls-General, Conſuls, and Vice Conſuls of the moſt favoured Nations.

ART. VII. It ſhall be lawful for the Subjects of his *Britannic* Majeſty to proſecute their Debtors in *France*, for the Recovery of Debts contracted in the Dominions of his ſaid Majeſty, or elſewhere, in *Europe*, and there to bring Actions againſt them, in Conformity to the Practice of Law in uſe, in the Kingdom; provided that there ſhall be the like Uſage in Favour of *French* Subjects, in the *European* Dominions of his *Britannic* Majeſty.

ART. VIII. The Articles of the preſent Convention ſhall be ratified and confirmed by his *Britannic* Majeſty, and by his Moſt Chriſtian Majeſty, in one Month, or ſooner, if it can be done, after the Exchange of Signatures between the Plenipotentiaries.

In Witneſs whereof, we the Miniſters Plenipotentiary have ſigned the preſent Convention, and have cauſed the Seals of our Arms to be ſet thereto.

Done at *Verſailles* the 15th *January* 1787.

W. Eden. (L. S.)
Gravier de Vergennes. (L. S.)

In Conformity to the ſaid Treaty and Convention, the *Britiſh* Parliament paſſed an Act for conſolidating certain Duties of Import, payable at the Cuſtom-houſe, under various Denominations of Old and New Subſidies, &c. &c. &c. &c. into one ſimple Rate, either by the Piece, by Weight, or *ad Valorem*; which Regulations will be given under the Head of CUSTOMS, reſerved, in this Edition, for the laſt Article, that every, the moſt recent, Regulation made by Parliament or the Miniſtry, to the very Moment of ſending the final Sheets to the Preſs, may, for the Benefit of our Merchants, and Traders, be included.

Of the Commerce between Great-Britain *and* Holland.

I Am now going to open a very beneficial Branch of Commerce, and ſhall take the ſame Method to inveſtigate the Advantages or Diſadvantages ariſing from it, as I have done with the preceding; not knowing of any truer Method for diſcovering them, than what the Cuſtom-houſe Entries afford, which have hitherto been my Guide through this intricate Maze of Buſineſs; though I ſhall not here particularize the different Articles as I did in the foregoing.

Before the *Dutch* War; *viz.* from *Michaelmas* 1662 to *Michaelmas* 1663, our Imports from *Holland* exceeded our Exports there 386,160*l.* 4*s.* and from 1668 to 1669 the Balance in our Diſfavour was again 323,636*l.* 1*s.* And I do not find any Account how Matters ſtood between us from 1669 to 1696; but from *Chriſtmas* 1699, to the ſame Time in 1704, the Eſtimate of Exports exceeded our Imports by 7,618,668*l.* 0*s.* 2*d.* $\frac{3}{4}$. From which Accounts may be obſerved, that in the Years 1663 and 1669, our Dealings with the *States* were inconſiderable to what they were after the Beginning of the firſt War, and have continued to be ever ſince, as well in Number and Variety of Commodities, as in the Value. For in the firſt Years above-mentioned, our Exports thither were confined to only forty-five Articles of rated Goods, whereas in the laſt Year, *viz.* 1704, they were increaſed to at leaſt a hundred and twenty or a hundred and thirty; and ſo proportionably in thoſe paying *ad valorem*, without reckoning the Out-Ports, whoſe Cuſtoms, Dr. *Davenant* ſays, bear Proportion to thoſe of *London*, as 1,268,095*l.* is to 346,081*l.* which would add to the above Account near two Millions more for the five Years; and the ſaid Gentleman, ſtill bringing the Calculation lower, *viz.* from 1698 to 1705, remarks, that the Exceſs on our Side has been ſome Years a Million and a Half, but by a Medium taken of theſe ſeven Years 1,388,102*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* $\frac{1}{2}$. *per Annum*, which, according to the common Notion of theſe Things, is ſo much Money got clear of the Nation. But the Doctor diſſents from this too generally received Opinion, and ſuppoſes that nothing can be more fallacious than to conclude, that becauſe a Country takes off more of our Commodities than we do of their's, that our Dealings with that Country are always beneficial to us, though prejudicial to them, and that when this happens, there is a conſtant Superlucration on our Side; but his Obſervation is with this Reſtriction, that our Goods thus exported ſerve for the Tranſportation Trade to thoſe who take them from us, and not for a Support of luxury and Voluptuouſneſs. For he grants, as every one muſt, that if they are conſumed where they are firſt carried, they muſt prove a dead Loſs to their new Proprietors; the *Dutch* are in the firſt Caſe, where our Products and Manufactures, Plantation and *Eaſt-India* Goods, furniſh Materials for a great Part of their Trade with other Nations, by which they are ſo far from being Sufferers, that, on the contrary, the more they take from us, the more they enlarge their univerſal Traffick, and conſequently encreaſe their Riches; and *extra* of theſe Reaſons, it would be abſurd to imagine, that if *Holland* was ſo great a Loſer yearly as the Balance of Trade amounted to, that they either would, or indeed could continue it, as they have for ſo long done; nay, if they were in any Shape Sufferers by it, they are too politick a Nation to proceed in a bad Courſe; for this would be a glaring Inſtance of an Imprudence which that circumſpect People are never guilty of; the contrary is therefore apparent, and their Motives for continuing the Trade proceed from the Advantages they reap by it.

But Sir *William Temple's* Sentiments on this Subject are ſo finely expreſſed, in his Obſervations upon the *United Provinces*, P. 231. Cap. 6. of the 5th Edition, that I could not paſs them by without tranſcribing: "The vulgar Miſtake, ſays he, "that Importation of foreign Wares, if purchaſed with Native Commodities, and "not with Money, does not make a Nation poorer, is but what every Man that "gives himſelf leiſure to think muſt immediately rectify, by finding out, that "upon the End of an account between a Nation, and all they deal with abroad, "whatever the Exportation wants in Value to balance that of the Importation, "muſt of Neceſſity be made up with ready Money.

"By this we find out the Foundation of the Riches of *Holland*, as of their Trade, "by the Circumſtances already rehearſed. For never any Country traded ſo much "and conſumed ſo little; they buy infinitely, but it is to ſell again, either upon Im-"provement of the Commodity, or at a better Market. They are the great Maſters "of the *Indian* Spices, and of the *Perſian* Silks; but wear plain Woollen, and feed "upon their own Fiſh and Roots. Nay they ſell the fineſt of their own Cloth to "*France*, and buy coarſe out of *England* for their own Wear. They ſend abroad "the beſt of their own Butter into all Parts, and buy the cheapeſt out of *Ireland* "or the North of *England*, for their own Uſe. In fine, they furniſh infinite "Luxury, which they never practiſe; and Traffick in Pleaſures, they never "taſte."

The principal Articles of our Exports to *Holland* are, Woollens of ſeveral Sorts, Lead, wrought Braſs and Iron, Melaſſes, Cotton, Printed Linens, Quickſilver, wrought Silk, Butter, Morkins, Rice, Copperas, Allum, Pimento, Tin, Tobacco, Sugars, Gold and Silver Coin and Bullion, Drugs, and *Eaſt-India* Goods; beſides which, our ſmaller Exports are Skins, Woods, Leather, Glue, Wool, wrought Plate, Gloves, Hats of ſeveral Sorts, Watches, Earthen-Ware, Garters, Bellows, Cheeſe, Catlings, Lantern Leaves, Rape Cakes, Haberdaſhery, *Scots* Pearls, Pewter, Elephants' Teeth, Glaſs, *&c.* And the principal Imports from thence are Linens, Silks, Threads, Spicery, Incles, Battery, Stockfiſh, Whale-Fins, Madder, Hemp, Flax, Rheniſh Wine, Safflower, Paper, Bugles, and Iron Wire. The leſſer Imports are Snuff, Wainſcot, *Ruſſia* Mats, Smalts, Argol, Seeds, Packthread, Metal prepared, Steel, Spa-Water, Wine, Quilts, Hair of ſeveral Sorts, broken Glaſs, Stone Pots, Bulruſhes, Brick-ſtones, Terras, Quern-ſtones, Twiſt, Indigo, Verdigris, Weed Aſhes, Cinnabar, Spelter, Oker, Pencils, Geneva Hones, Iron, Plates, *&c.* all which we ſuffer to be imported and conſumed amongſt us for the ſame Reaſons that we prohibit the Merchandize of *France*, *viz.* becauſe theſe latter take ſo little from us, whilſt the *Dutch*, by the large Extractions they make, pay much more to the Rents of our Lands and the Labour of our People, than we do to their's. And it is certain, that the *United Provinces* are the greateſt of all our foreign Markets; and the moſt likely to continue ſo; as the Products of their Country are not any Thing near ſufficient to feed or clothe their Inhabitants; ſo that it is not in the Power of Induſtry or Art to free them from a Dependance for both on their Neighbours; whilſt thoſe Princes, who govern a more extended Country, may, as moſt of them do, daily improve in Growths and Manufactures. It is true, *France* has for ſome Years paſt interfered with us in this Trade, though I believe very little to our Prejudice; and I think it may be eſteemed on as good a Footing now, as it was when the Calculations I have quoted were made; and muſt remain ſo, at leaſt in general, as many of the principal Goods which conſtitute that Branch of Commerce can only be ſupplied by us, and ſome of them are as much demanded for *France* as they are for *Holland*.

Of the Trade between Great-Britain *and* Germany.

OUR Commerce with this Country will appear to be but little when its vaſt Extent and Populouſneſs are conſidered; as Dr. *Davenant* makes the Medium of a ſeven Years' Dealing with it, *viz.* from *Chriſtmas* 1698 to 1705, to be in Exports 838,791*l.* and Imports 677,521*l. per Ann.* though indeed he accounts for the Smallneſs of it in a very reaſonable Manner, by acquainting us, that the *Dutch* ſupply that People now with thoſe fine Cloths, Stuffs, Says, Serges, *&c.* manufactured here, which our Merchants uſed formerly to export to *Hamburgh*, and other Parts of the *German* Empire, otherwiſe our Dealings there would certainly be much more conſiderable than they are, and increaſe our Advantage by augmenting the Employ of our Shipping in their Carriage; and this would certainly have occurred, as the Importation of ſo large a Quantity of *German* Linens muſt have been anſwered by an adequate Quantity of our Woollen Manufactures, had not we been intercepted in that Traffick by our *Flemiſh* Neighbours, with Goods of our own manufacturing, taken immediately from the Premiſes; and this in Part proves that *Holland* is no Sufferer in the Overbalance we ſeemingly have againſt them in our mutual Dealings.

It it true, our late Improvements in the Linen Fabricks have ſupplanted the *Germans* in ſome Part of their's, ſince the before-mentioned Calculation; but on the other Hand, this Branch of Buſineſs muſt have roſe in their Favour, and it has gone on ſinking in that of *France's*, and is certainly rendered more beneficial to us both by the Alteration; our Imports of Linen being repaid by an Export of Woollens, and therefore the Increaſe of one is conſequentially the Augmentation of the other. Our Exports there, are Cloths, Baiſe, Stuffs, Frize, Flannels, Kerſeys, Hats, Hoſe, doub. Dozens, Logwood, Pipes, Cochineal, wrought Iron and Braſs, Haberdaſhery, Silk mixed, Silk wrought and unwrought, Sugar, and ditto refined, Painters' Colours, Turners' Wood, wrought Plate, Leather, printed Linen, Callicoes, and other *India* Goods; Rice, Ginger, Pimento, Pepper, Tobacco, ditto cut, Drugs, Coffee, Allum, Pewter, Cotton, Wool, Lead, Litharge, Tin, Apothecaries' Stuff, Copperas, Orchal, Chalk, Glaſs, Glue, Lantern Leaves, Silver Coin, Coney Wool, Fuſtick, Blankets, Cabinet Ware, *&c.* And we import from thence, Linens, Spa and Bourn Water, *Ruſſia* Mats, Rags, Smalts, white Copperas, melting Pots, Pearl, Weed and Potaſhes, Fenugreek, Sturgeon, Canvas, broken Glaſs, Hartſhorns, Drugs, Flax, Tow, Quills, Briſtles, *&c.*

Of Great-Britain's *Commerce with* Spain.

I Now go from the *northern* to the *ſouthern* Regions, in order to give an Account of our Trade with this Kingdom, being the next of Importance to thoſe already mentioned; and I wiſh I could ſay it ſtill continued in that flouriſhing and advantageous Condition it was formerly carried on; but an aggregate Number of Events have happened within theſe fifty Years, or ſince the Emperor *Charles* II.'s Reign, to alter the Nature and Manner of it, by its being loaded with higher and additional Duties than it was in that Prince's Time; and the Introduction of *French* Commodities more encouraged, ſince a Monarch of the Houſe of *Bourbon* ſat on the Throne. But what has given a ſtill greater Blow to our ſaid Trade, is his ſetting up a Multiplicity of Fabricks, for the manufacturing ſuch Goods as the *Spaniards* were formerly ſupplied with principally from us: For though the favouring thoſe from *France* undoubtedly hurts us, I cannot think it did in the Article of our *Colcheſter* Baiſe, as the *Britiſh Merchant* ſeems particularly to intimate; for theſe ſtand as a remarkable Inſtance of the invaluable Quality of that Fabrick, which hitherto no Nation has been able to imitate; and Mr. *King* ſeems to be under another Miſtake in Regard to the Value of theſe Baiſe, when he ſuppoſes them once to have roſe from ſeventeen to twenty-four Pence the *Flemiſh* Ell, as they are never bought by Meaſure, but by the Piece; it being the *Bocking* Baiſe, made indeed at *Colcheſter* as well as at that Place, only that are ſold by Meaſure, and are only fit for the *Portu-*

tugal Market, whilſt the *Colcheſter* Baiſe are ſolely vendible in *Spain*; and the fineſt of them are ſtill in almoſt as much Eſteem as ever in that Country, though the Poverty of the People diſabled them from going dreſſed in the ſame Manner their moſt affluent Condition permitted them, ſo that the Generality are now obliged to content themſelves with the Products of their own Looms, ſet up in *Arragon*, &c.

His Catholick Majeſty *Philip* V. began before his Death to encourage the Manufactories of Cloth, which had for many Years been carried on in his Kingdom, though to very little Purpoſe, till the Duke *de Ripperda*, then Prime Miniſter, revived the Eſtabliſhments, and improved them by introducing a great many Clothiers from his own Country, *Holland*, to whom his Majeſty continued his Protection, notwithſtanding the ſaid Nobleman afterwards fell into Diſgrace. And, in Order the better to promote his Intentions, he granted the Fabricators many Privileges, and to animate them to an Increaſe and Improvement, he wore them himſelf, clothed his Troops with them, and prohibited the Importation of any from abroad, which Mandate was for ſome Years obſerved with Rigour; and though I never heard it was repealed, yet our Cloths are now, and have been for ſome Years paſt, admitted to an Entry at *Cadiz*, as well as other Sorts of Woollens that were included in the Prohibition; but the Quantity is ſmall in Reſpect to what it formerly was, and this Commerce has entirely ceaſed in moſt other Parts of *Spain*, where the Diſpatch formerly was very conſiderable; and the principal Part of what is now introduced there as well of Cloth as other Woollens, ſerves for their Tranſport Trade to their *American* Colonies, with the Exception of our fine Baiſe, beſt *Sandford* Ells, and a few other fine Goods, inimitable, as I before obſerved, by the *French*, which are ſtill uſed and worn by the *Spaniards* in *Old Spain*.

Don *Ferdinand* VI. ſtrictly followed his Father's Steps, and greatly improved on his Schemes and Maxims; ſo that Manufactures of various Sorts are now ſettled in *Spain*, whereas his Father, only left that of Cloth in Being; and this Prince, being leſs influenced by *French* Counſels, had naturally the Good of his Country more at Heart.

I ſhould now proceed to give an Account of the preſent State of our Trade with that Country; but previous hereto, I hope it will be agreeable to my Readers, that I inform them on what Footing our Treaties with that Crown have placed us, as ſome of them are in very few Hands, though the Knowledge of them may prove both inſtructive and advantageous.

The Baſis on which the ſeveral Treaties of Commerce ſubſiſting between *Great-Britain* and *Spain* are founded, is that concluded between the two Crowns at *Madrid*, on the $\frac{13}{23}$ of *May*, 1667; and as this is indeed the Subſtance of all the ſubſequent ones, I ſhall juſt give the Heads of the Articles immediately relative to Trade.

ARTICLE IV. Stipulates a free Trade of Commerce to the Subjects on both Sides, as well by Land as Sea, *&c.*

ART. V. Agrees that no Cuſtoms ſhall be paid in either Kingdom by the Subjects of the other, but ſuch as the Natives pay.

ART. VI. Tables or Liſts of the Duties ſhall be put up at the Doors of the Cuſtom-houſes, *&c.* that Merchants may know what they have to pay, and not be impoſed on.

ART. VII. Permits the *Engliſh* freely to import all Kind of Goods, without being enforced to declare to whom, and for what Price they ſell them; nor ſhall they be moleſted for the Errors of Maſters or others, in the Entry of the ſaid Goods, nor obliged to pay Duties for more than they land; and Prize Goods ſhall be eſteemed as *Engliſh*.

ART. VIII. Grants Leave for the *Engliſh* freely to carry *Eaſt-India* Goods into *Spain*, and that they ſhall have all the Privileges granted to the *Dutch* by the Treaty of *Munſter*, 1648.

ART. IX. And the Privileges granted to the *Engliſh* reſiding in *Andaluſia*, 1645, to be general to all of that Nation, reſiding or trading in any Places whatſoever within his Catholick Majeſty's Dominions.

ART.

ART. X. No Ships appertaining to the *Engliſh*, navigating in the King of *Spain's* Dominions, ſhall be viſited by the Judge of Contraband, or any other Officer; nor ſhall any Soldiers or armed Men be put aboard them; nor ſhall the Cuſtom-houſe Officers of either Part ſearch any Ship, until they have landed all their Cargo, or ſuch Part of it as they intend; but in the Interim Officers may be put aboard, not exceeding three, to ſee that no Merchandiſe be landed without paying Duties, but this without any Expence to the Ship. And when the Maſter ſhall declare his Intention of landing his whole Cargo, and ſhall have made his Entry accordingly, and afterwards other Goods unentered are found aboard, eight working Days ſhall be allowed to work, to commence from the firſt Day of Delivering, to the End that the concealed Goods may be entered, and Confiſcation prevented; and if in the Time limited, the Entry be not made, then the unentered Goods only ſhall be confiſcated, and no other Puniſhment inflicted.

ART. XI. Agrees, that neither Party ſhall be obliged to regiſter or pay Cuſtoms for any other Goods than thoſe they ſhall unlade.

ART. XII. Settles, that when thoſe Goods which are landed and have paid Cuſtoms, are afterwards carried to ſome other Part in the ſame Dominions, they ſhall pay no new Duties.

ART. XIII. All Ships may enter freely in any Port or Road of either Prince, and depart when they pleaſe, without paying any Duties for their Cargoes, provided they do not break Bulk.

ART. XIV. In Caſe the Ships belonging to the Subjects of either Party ſhall be met by Men of War or Privateers appertaining to the other Party, theſe ſhall ſend their Boat aboard the Merchant Ship, and be ſatisfied with examining his Paſſports, without coming within Gunſhot.

ART. XV. If any prohibited Goods ſhall be exported from either of the Kingdoms, by the reſpective Subjects of the one or the other Party, only ſuch Goods ſhall be confiſcated, without any further Puniſhment, except the Delinquent ſhall carry out of his *Britannic* Majeſty's Dominions, the proper Coin, Wool, or Fullers-Earth; or ſhall carry out of the Dominions of the ſaid King of *Spain*, any Gold and Silver, wrought or unwrought; in either of which Caſes, the Laws of the reſpective Countries are to take Place.

ART. XVII. No Merchant, Pilot, Maſter of a Ship, Mariner, Ships, or Merchandiſe, ſhall be embargoed or detained, by any general or particular Order whatſoever.

ART. XVIII. Merchants and Subjects, of the one and the other King, may uſe all Kinds of Fire-Arms for their Defence, according to the Cuſtom of the Place.

ART. XIX. The Captains, Officers, and Mariners, of the Ships belonging to either Party, may not commence an Action for their Wages, nor may be received under any Pretext whatſoever, into the Service or Protection of either King; but if any Controverſy happen between Merchants and Maſters of Ships, or between Maſters and Mariners, the compoſing thereof ſhall be left to the Conſul of the Nation; though he who ſhall not ſubmit to this Arbitrament, may appeal to the ordinary Juſtice of the Place.

ARTS. XXI, XXII, and XXIII. Allow Freedom of Trade to Places in Amity or Neutrality with either Party, that they ſhall not be diſturbed therein, and that in this Caſe, if any contraband Goods be found in them, they only ſhall be confiſcated, and no other.

ART. XXIV. Shews what are contraband Goods, which I have already deſcribed in a former Part of this Work.

ART. XXVI. All Goods belonging to the Subjects of either Party, which ſhall be found laden on the Ships of Enemies, ſhall be confiſcated.

ART. XXVII. The Conſuls which ſhall hereafter reſide in any of the King of *Spain's* Dominions, or the *Spaniſh* Conſul reſiding in *England*, ſhall have, and exerciſe the ſame Power and Authority in the Execution of his Office, as any other Conſul hath formerly had.

ART.

ART. XXVIII. Secures the Subjects on either Side from being moleſted or diſturbed on Account of their Religion, ſo long as they give no publick Scandal or Offence.

ART. XXIX. All Merchandiſe ſhall be paid for in both Countries only in ſuch Coin as ſhall be agreed for.

ART. XXX. And all Merchants, Factors, *&c.* of both Nations ſhall enjoy their Houſes, Warehouſes, *&c.* during the Time for which they have hired them, without any Impediment.

ART. XXXI. The Subjects of the ſaid confederate Kings ſhall employ thoſe Advocates, Proctors, *&c.* that they ſhall think fit; and they ſhall not be conſtrained to ſhew their Books and Papers, if it be not to give Evidence, for the avoiding Controverſies and Law Suits, neither ſhall they be embargoed, detained, or taken out of their Hands upon any Pretence whatſoever, and they may keep their ſaid Books and Accounts in whatever Language they pleaſe.

ART. XXXII. In Caſe the Eſtate of any Perſon ſhall be ſequeſtered or ſeized on by any Court of Juſtice, within the Dominions of either Party, and any Eſtate or Debt happen to lie in the Hands of the Delinquents, belonging *bona fide* to the Subjects of the other, the ſaid Eſtate or Debts ſhall not be confiſcated, but reſtored to the true Owners.

ART. XXXIII. The Eſtates of thoſe who die in either Country reſpectively ſhall be preſerved for the lawful Heirs of the Deceaſed.

ART. XXXIV. The Goods and Eſtates of his *Britannic* Majeſty's Subjects, who ſhall die in *Spain*, without making their Wills, ſhall be put into Inventory, with their Papers, Writings, and Books of Account, by the Conſul, or other publick Miniſter, to be kept for the Proprietors and Creditors; and neither the *Cruzada*, nor any other Judicatory whatſoever, ſhall intermeddle therein: which alſo in like Caſe ſhall be obſerved in *England*, towards the Subjects of the King of *Spain*.

ART. XXXV. That a decent and convenient Burial-place ſhall be granted and appointed, to bury the dead Bodies of the *Britiſh* Subjects who ſhall die in *Spain*.

ART. XXXVI. If any Difference hereafter happen between their *Britannic* and Catholic Majeſties, ſix Months' Space ſhall be allowed their reſpective Subjects, to withdraw their Effects, without giving them in that Time any Moleſtation or Trouble, or retaining their Goods or Perſons.

ART. XXXVIII. The *Engliſh* and *Spaniards* to have reciprocally all Privileges granted, orto be granted, to any other Stranger.

Subſequent to the foregoing Treaty many others have ſince been made, eſpecially after the laſt long War, at *Utrecht*, the 13th of *July*, and 9th of *December*, 1713, and another on the 14th of *December*, 1715, which laſt being ſcarce, and conſequently not eaſy to be obtained, I here inſert it *verbatim*, as it is not long.

Treaty of Commerce between Great-Britain *and* Spain, *concluded at* Madrid, *the* 14*th of* December, 1715.

WHEREAS ſince the Treaties of Peace and Commerce lately concluded at *Utrecht*, the 13th of *July*, and the 9th of *December*, 1713, between his Catholic Majeſty, and her late Majeſty the Queen of *Great-Britain*, of glorious Memory, there remained ſtill ſome Differences about Trade and the Courſe thereof; and his Catholic Majeſty and the King of *Great-Britain*, being inclined to maintain and cultivate a firm and inviolable Peace and Friendſhip, in order to attain to this good End, they have by their two Miniſters, underwritten, mutually and duly qualified, cauſed the following Articles to be concluded and ſigned.

I. The *Britiſh* Subjects ſhall not be obliged to pay higher or other Duties, for Goods coming in, or going out of the ſeveral Ports of his Catholic Majeſty, than thoſe they paid for the ſame Goods in King *Charles* II.'s Time, ſettled by Sche-

dules and Ordonnances of the ſaid King, or his Predeceſſors: And although the *Gracias*, commonly called *Pie del Fardo*, be not grounded on any Royal Ordonnance, nevertheleſs his Catholic Majeſty declares, wills, and ordains, that it be obſerved, now and hereafter, as an inviolable Law; which Duties ſhall be exacted and raiſed, now and for the future, with the ſame Advantages and Favours to the ſaid Subjects.

II. His Majeſty confirms the Treaty made by the *Britiſh* Subjects, with the Magiſtrates of *St. Andero* in the Year 1700.

III. His Catholick Majeſty permits the ſaid Subjects to gather Salt in the Iſle of *Tortugas*, they having enjoyed this Liberty in the Reign of King *Charles* the Second, without Interruption.

IV. The ſaid Subjects ſhall pay no where any higher, or other Duties, than thoſe paid by the Subjects of his Catholic Majeſty in the ſame Places.

V. The ſaid Subjects ſhall enjoy all the Rights, Privileges, Franchiſes, Exemptions, and Immunities whatever, which they enjoyed before the laſt War, by Virtue of the Royal Schedules or Ordonnances, and by the Articles of the Treaty of Peace and Commerce made at *Madrid* in 1667, which is hereby fully confirmed; and the ſaid Subjects ſhall be uſed in *Spain*, in the ſame Manner as the moſt favoured Nation, and conſequently all Nations ſhall pay the ſame Duties on Wool and other Merchandiſes coming in and going out by Sea. And all the Rights, Privileges, Franchiſes, Exemptions and Immunities, that ſhall be granted and allowed to the ſaid Subjects, the like ſhall be granted, obſerved, and permitted to the Subjects of *Spain*, in the Kingdoms of his Majeſty the King of *Great-Britain*.

VI. And as Innovations may have been made in Trade, his Catholic Majeſty promiſes on his Part to uſe his utmoſt Endeavours to aboliſh them, and for the future to cauſe them to be avoided: In like Manner the King of *Great-Britain* promiſes to uſe all poſſible Endeavours to aboliſh all Innovations on his Part, and for the future to cauſe them by all Means to be avoided.

VII. The Treaty of Commerce made at *Utrecht*, the 9th of *December*, 1713, ſhall continue in Force, except the Articles that ſhall be found contrary to what is this Day concluded and ſigned, which ſhall be aboliſhed and rendered of no Force, and eſpecially the three Articles, commonly called explanatory; and theſe Preſents ſhall be approved, ratified, and changed on each Side, within the Space of ſix Weeks, or ſooner, if poſſible. In Witneſs whereof, and by Virtue of our full Powers, we have ſigned theſe Preſents at *Madrid*, the 14th of *December*, in the Year 1715.

(L. S.) *M. de Bedmar.*
(L. S.) *George Bubb.*

After this Treaty, Affairs of State and new Embroils have occaſioned the making ſeveral others ſince the Rupture in 1718, though they all proved ineffectual to prevent the War in 1739, which being now happily over, it is to be hoped the Peace that has ſucceeded will remain eſtabliſhed for a long Term, and her chearful Smiles lull both Nations into a Forgetfulneſs of the paſt Troubles and Diſtreſſes, that War brings with it, more eſpecially to the mercantile Part of them; and as the Treaty concluded on this Occaſion at *Madrid*, the 5th of *October*, N. S. 1750, not only ſettled the Peace in general, but alſo in particular the Diſputes depending between the two Crowns, in regard to the *Aſſiento* Contract; and as it is the laſt, and conſequently of moſt Importance for my Readers' Government, I ſhall give them the Articles of it, and with them finiſh this Topick.

WHEREAS by the XVIth Article of the Treaty of *Aix-la-Chapelle*, it has been agreed between their *Britannic* and Catholic Majeſties, that the Treaty of the *Aſſiento* for the Commerce of Negroes, and the Article of the annual Ship, for the four Years of Non-Enjoyment, ſhould be confirmed to *Great-Britain*, upon the ſame Foot, and upon the ſame Condition, as they ought to have been executed before the late War; and their reſpective Ambaſſadors of their ſaid Majeſties having agreed, by a Declaration ſigned between them on the $\frac{12}{23}$ *June*, 1748,

1748, to regulate at a proper Time and Place, by a Negociation between Miniſters, named on each Side for that Purpoſe, the Equivalent which *Spain* ſhould give in Conſideration of the Non-Enjoyment of the Years of the ſaid *Aſſiento* of Negroes, and of the annual Ship, granted to *Great-Britain*, by the Xth Article of the Preliminaries ſigned at *Aix-la-Chapelle*, on the $\frac{13}{24}$ *April*, 1748.

Their *Britannic* and Catholic Majeſties, in order to fulfil the ſaid Engagements of their reſpective Miniſters, and to ſtrengthen and perfect more and more a ſolid and laſting Harmony between the two Crowns, have agreed to make the preſent particular Treaty between themſelves, without the Intervention or Participation of any third Power; ſo that each of the contracting Parties acquires by Virtue of the Ceſſions which that Party makes, a Right of Compenſation from the other reciprocally: And they have named their Miniſters Plenipotentiaries for that Purpoſe, *viz.* his *Britannic* Majeſty, *Benjamin Keene*, Eſq. and his Catholic Majeſty, Don *Joſeph de Carvajal and Lancaſter*; who, after having examined the Points in Queſtion, have agreed on the following Articles:

ARTICLE I. His *Britannic* Majeſty yields to his Catholic Majeſty, his Right to the Enjoyment of the *Aſſiento* of Negroes, and the annual Ship, during the four Years ſtipulated by the XVIth Article of the Treaty of *Aix-la-Chapelle*.

ART. II. His *Britannic* Majeſty, in Conſideration of a Compenſation of 100,000*l.* Sterling, which his Catholic Majeſty promiſes and engages to cauſe to be paid either at *Madrid* or *London*, to the Royal *Aſſiento* Company, within the Term of three Months at lateſt, to be reckoned from the Day of ſigning this Treaty, yields to his Catholic Majeſty all that may be due to the ſaid Company for Balance of Accounts; or ariſing in any Manner whatſoever from the ſaid *Aſſiento*; ſo that the ſaid Compenſation ſhall be eſteemed and looked upon as a full and entire Satisfaction on the Part of his Catholic Majeſty, and ſhall extinguiſh from this preſent Time, *for the future and for ever*, all Right, Pretenſion, or Demand, which might be formed in Conſequence of the ſaid *Aſſiento* or annual Ship, directly or indirectly, on the Part of his *Britannic* Majeſty, or on that of the ſaid Company.

ART. III. The Catholic King yields to his *Britannic* Majeſty all his Pretenſions or Demands in Conſequence of the ſaid *Aſſiento* and annual Ship, as well with Regard to the Articles already liquidated, as to thoſe which may be eaſy or difficult to liquidate; ſo that no Mention can ever be made of them hereafter on either Side.

ART. IV. His Catholic Majeſty conſents that the *Britiſh* Subjects ſhall not be bound to pay higher or other Duties, or upon other Evaluations for Goods, which they ſhall carry into, or out of the different Ports of his Catholic Majeſty, than thoſe paid on the ſame Goods in the Time of *Charles* the Second, King of *Spain*, ſettled by the Schedules and Ordonnances of that King, or thoſe of his Predeceſſors. And although the Favour or Allowance called *Pie del Fardo* be not founded upon any Royal Ordonnance, nevertheleſs his Catholic Majeſty declares, wills, and ordains that it ſhall be obſerved now, and for the future, as an inviolable Law; and all the above-mentioned Duties ſhall be exacted and levied, now and for the future, with the ſame Advantages and Favours to the ſaid Subjects.

ART. V. His Catholic Majeſty allows the ſaid Subjects to take and gather Salt in the Iſland of *Tortugas*, without any Hindrance whatſoever, as they did in the Time of *Charles* the Second.

ART. VI. His Catholic Majeſty conſents that the ſaid Subjects ſhall not pay any where higher, or other Duties, than thoſe which his own Subjects pay in the ſame Place.

ART. VII. His Catholic Majeſty grants, that the ſaid Subjects ſhall enjoy all the Rights, Privileges, Franchiſes, Exemptions, and Immunities whatſoever, which they enjoyed before the laſt War, by Virtue of Schedules or Royal Ordonnances, and by the Articles of the Treaty of Peace and Commerce made at *Madrid* in 1667; and the ſaid Subjects ſhall be treated in *Spain*, in the ſame Manner as the moſt favoured Nation, and conſequently, no Nation ſhall pay leſs Duties upon Wool and other Merchandiſes, which they ſhall bring into, or carry out of *Spain* by Land,

than the ſaid Subjects ſhall pay upon the ſame Merchandizes, which they ſhall bring in or carry out by Sea; and all the Rights, Privileges, Franchiſes, Exemptions, and Immunities, which ſhall be granted or permitted to any Nation whatever, ſhall alſo be granted and permitted to the ſaid Subjects; and his *Britannic* Majeſty conſents that the ſame be granted and permitted to the Subjects of *Spain* in his *Britannic* Majeſty's Dominions.

ART. VIII. His *Catholic* Majeſty promiſes to uſe all poſſible Endeavours on his Part, to aboliſh all Innovations which may have been introduced into Commerce, and to have them forborn for the future. His *Britannic* Majeſty likewiſe promiſes to uſe all poſſible Endeavours to aboliſh all Innovations, and to forbear them for the future.

ART. IX. Their *Britannic* and *Catholic* Majeſties confirm by the preſent Treaty the Treaty of *Aix-la-Chapelle*, and all the other Treaties therein confirmed, in all their Articles and Clauſes, excepting thoſe which have been derogated from by the preſent Treaty: As likewiſe the Treaty of Commerce, concluded at *Utrecht* in 1713; thoſe Articles excepted, which are contrary to the preſent Treaty, which ſhall be aboliſhed and of no Force; and namely the three Articles of the ſaid Treaty of *Utrecht*, commonly called *explanatory*.

ART. X. All the reciprocal Differences, Rights, Demands, and Pretenſions, which may have ſubſiſted between the two Crowns of *Great-Britain* and *Spain*, in which no other Nation whatever has any Part, Intereſt or Right of Intervention, being thus accomodated and extinguiſhed by this particular Treaty; the two ſaid moſt ſerene Kings engage themſelves mutually to the punctual Execution of this Treaty of reciprocal Compenſation, which ſhall be approved and ratified by their ſaid Majeſties, and the Ratifications exchanged in the Term of ſix Weeks, to be reckoned from the Day of their Signing, or ſooner, if it can be done.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Theſe Treaties are confirmed by the ſecond Article of the definitive Treaty of Peace, ſigned at *Paris*, *Febuary* 10th, 1763.

Our Exports now to *Spain*, including the *Canary* Iſlands, are long, ſhort, and *Spaniſh* Cloth, Stuffs, Baiſe, Hats, Perpets, Silk and worſted Hoſe, Butter, Cheeſe, Leather, wrought Iron, Braſs, Bell Metal, Linens plain and printed, Pewter, Tin, Lead, Shot, Copper, Sail Cloth, Haberdaſhery Wares, Clock Work and Watches, Shoes, wrought Silk, wrought Plate, Gunpowder, Cordage, Logwood, Brazilleto, Silk mixed, and ſewing Silk, Glaſs, Copperas, Prints, Train Oil, Toys, Cabinet and Ship-Chandlery Wares, Wax, Lantern Leaves, Flax, Fans, Wheat, Beans, Barley Meal; Thread, Tobacco, Canvas, Cambricks, Lawns, Bed-Ticks, Sugar, Drugs, Pimento, Pepper, Spice, Staves, Brimſtone, Deer Skins, *Eaſt-India* Goods, *&c.*

The Imports from thence are Wine, Almonds, Anniſeed, Cumminſeeds, Soap, Oil, Silk, before the Extraction was prohibited, Iron, Wool, Indigo, Figs, Raiſins, Oranges, and Orange Juice, Lemons, Cheſnuts, Small-nuts, Pomgranates, Olives, Saffron, Barilla, Kelp, Kid-Skins, Capers, Umber, Anchovies, Sponges, wrought Silk, Cochineal, Cork, Whiſk Brooms,and, formerly, Brandies, which I believe may pretty near balance that Trade, *extra* of the Corn and Meal, which have lately been very conſiderable, and I think muſt be regarded as a Balance in our Favour; but theſe being only accidental Articles, are not to be reckoned as ſtaple Commodities, nor placed on the Credit Side in this Account of Commerce, at leaſt in ſuch large Quantities, as a loſt Harveſt in that and the neighbouring Territories obliged them to call for; I ſay, ſuppoſing their Dearth to happen when an equal Calamity has befel the other ſouthern Countries; for when they can be ſupplied from *Sicily*, *Sardinia*, *Naples*, *Turkey*, *Barbary*, or the *Eceleſiaſtical State*, they always prefer thoſe ſolid Grains before our's, as well on Account of its yielding more Flour, as becauſe their Mills are ſet for grinding hard Corn, which muſt be altered when a ſoft Sort is to ſupply the Deficiency. I have not mentioned among the preceding Imports, the Article of Plate, which is no ſmall one, and I think is a certain Indication of the Balance of that Trade being in

our

our Favour; and would certainly be much more ſo, were the Cuſtoms on our Goods collected in *Spain* according to the preceding Treaties, which include and inforce the Schedules granted the *Engliſh* by ſeveral ſucceſſive Monarchs. But to ſhew that they are levied on a much higher Valuation, and very differently from what is therein ſtipulated and agreed, I here add an Account of the Impoſts on Merchandiſe, drawn up at *Cadiz*, the 17th of *February*, 1750, by a Gentleman, whoſe Capacity in Mercantile Affairs is exceeded by few, and this induces me alſo to ſubjoin his Sentiments, which pleaſe to take in his own Words.

Particulars of the Impoſts on Merchandiſe entered in this Cuſtom-houſe.

GOODS according to their different Species pay 11, 5, 10, or 4 *per Cent.* Almoxarifaſgo Goods charged with 11 *per Cent.* Almoxarifaſgo pay Duties as follows:

Branches.		Decimals.
N°. 1	11 *per Cent.* with $\frac{1}{4}$ in Plate, which is $\frac{1}{8}$ Part more	0,12375
2	2 *per Cent.* called *dos unos*, as aforegoing	0,0225
3	2 *per Cent.* called *Boſillo de la Reyna*, as above	0,0225
4	$1\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent.* with a Premium of 5 *per Cent.*	0,01575
5	$1\frac{1}{4}$ *per Cent.*	0,0125
6	4 *per Cent.* called 1°. 2°. 3°. 4°. *uno de Alcavala*	0,04
7	$1\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent.* called *Donativo antiguo de la Cuidad y Fortification*	0,01500
	Amount of the Duties before the Year 1686, being $25\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent.*	0,252
8	$1\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent.* with a Premium of 5 *per Cent. conſulado y longa*	0,014
	Amount of the Duties upon the Acceſſion of King *Philip* V. being $26\frac{3}{5}$ *per Cent.*	0,266
9	$1\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent.* called *Donativo moderno de la Cuidad*	0,015
	Amount of the Duties before the late War, being $28\frac{1}{10}$ *per Cent.*	0,281
10	2 *per Cent.* called *Sanidad*	0,02
	Amount of the Duties actually levied, being $30\frac{1}{10}$ *per Cent.*	0,301

When the Almoxarifaſgo is 5 *per Cent* the Duties are as follows:

5 *per Cent.* with the Quarter Part in Plate, which is $\frac{1}{8}$ Part more	0,05625
N°. 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, Branches afore-mentioned added	0,12825
$4\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent.* additional Alcavala on this Article	0,045
Amount of the Duties before the Year 1686 being $22\frac{19}{20}$ *per Cent.*	0,2295
N°. 8, above-mentioned added	0,014
Amount of the Duties upon the Acceſſion of King *Philip*, being $24\frac{7}{20}$ *per Cent.*	0,2435
N°. 9, above-mentioned added	0,015
Amount of the Duties before the late War, being $25\frac{17}{20}$ *per Cent.*	0,2585
N°. 10, above-mentioned, added	0,02
Amount of the Duties actually levied, being $27\frac{85}{100}$ *per Cent.*	0,2785

Goods charged with 10 *per Cent.* Almoxarifaſgo paid in the afore-mentioned Manner, before the Acceſſion of the late King *Philip*, $29\frac{975}{1000}$ *per Cent.* and before the late War, $31\frac{475}{1000}$ *per Cent.* and they muſt now pay $33\frac{475}{1000}$ *per Cent.*

Goods charged with 4 *per Cent.* Almoxarifaſgo, paid before the Acceſſion of King *Philip* $23\frac{225}{1000}$ *per Cent.* and $24\frac{725}{1000}$ *per Cent.* before the late War, and actually pay $26\frac{725}{1000}$ *per Cent.*

In Order to comprehend the Calculation of theſe Duties, here is a ſmall Specimen of the Model of the *Spaniſh* Book of Rates, as it ſtood before the late War, and the Innovations made in the Valuation of ſome Articles of your Manufacture.

5	Anaſcotsblancos la Pieza	6000	40	White Hunſcoats, they are now rated at	7000
5	Dichos negros la Pieza	5000	40	Black ditto	6000
11	Bayetas de *Ingalaterra*	10000	$\frac{1}{3}$	Baiſe	12000
10	Curtidos de *Irlanda* cada une	680	$\frac{1}{3}$	*Iriſh* Hides	1496
11	Duroys la Pieza	2000	40	Duroys	3000
11	Pannos finos de *Ingalaterra* la Pieza	24,000	40	Fine *Engliſh* Cloths, Var. now rated at	1768 each
11	Dichos entre finos	17,000	40	Second Cloths	816 ditto
11	Dhos Comunes	14,000	40	*Yorkſhire* Cloths	510 ditto

The firſt Column ſpecifies the Almoxarifaſgo, the ſecond the ſpecies of Goods, the third the Value, Rate, or Aforo, as called here, the fourth the Abatement *per Cent.* or Gracia, called *Pie de fardo.* Beſides that Gracia, there is an Abatement of 25 *per Cent.* allowed by the King, called *la quarta Tabla.* The Duties are thus calculated, *viz.*

100 Pieces white Hunſcoats entered in this Cuſtom-houſe, 40 deducted for the Gracia, being 40 *per Cent.* as afore-mentioned, 60 Pieces valued according to the Aforo, or Rate above-mentioned, at 6000 Maravedis, make 360,000, from which Sum deducting 90,000, or the $\frac{1}{4}$ Part for la Quarta Tabla, there remains 270,000 Maravedis. As the Almoxarifaſgo is 5 *per Cent.* and all the Branches appertaining to it as afore-mentioned, amounting to $25\frac{85}{100}$ *per Cent.* before the late War, therefore 270,000 at $25\frac{85}{100}$ *per Cent.* are Mars. 69,795, which at 64 Mars. the Value of each Real Plate, are R. Pla $1090\frac{35}{64}$, the full Amount of the Duties on 100 Pieces of white Hunſcoats. But at preſent the Aforo or Valuation of white Hunſcoats is at 7000 Maravedis, whence $60 \times 7000 = 420{,}000 - 105{,}000$ the Quarta Tabla $= 315{,}000$ at $27\frac{85}{100}$, the actual Duties *per Cent.* are 87,727,5 Mars. at 64 are R. Pl. $1370\frac{475}{640}$ the Amount of the Duties 100 Pieces white Hunſcoats muſt now pay. The Difference is, R. Pl. $280\frac{125}{640}$ they now pay more than was levied before the late War, which is near $25\frac{3}{4}$ *per Cent.* Augmentations on the Duties then eſtabliſhed.

In the Treaty of Commerce between the Crowns of *Great-Britain* and *Spain*, concluded at *Madrid* the $\frac{13}{23}$ *May*, 1667, the Schedules and Immunities granted to the *Britiſh* Subjects trading to theſe Ports are, I think, inſerted. If a new Treaty be attempted, the ſaid Schedules may be inſerted therein verbatim, to enforce the Execution. The View of the *Britiſh* Court, in the Treaty concluded at *Utrecht* in 1713, ſeemed to be, that their Merchandiſe ſhould not pay more Duties than 10 *per Cent.* on their real Value, to be aſcertained in a new Book of Rates, which was mutually agreed between the two Courts to be formed. But the Biſhop, [I ſuppoſe the Biſhop of *Briſtol*, who was then Ambaſſador and Plenipotentiary, is here meant,] did not underſtand Duties; for the Expreſſion in the ſaid Treaty, *But it is to be underſtood that this is not to extend to the* Albavalas, Cientos, and *Millones*, deſtroyed the whole Purport of the Treaty, and rendered the forming a new Book of Rates quite uſeleſs. The Merchants verſed and knowing in the Nature of the Duties, did therefore ſollicit that the Cuſtoms and Aforos ſhould remain on the ſame Footing they were upon in King *Charles* II.'s Time, though ſome Articles were over-rated, which was accordingly executed by the Treaty of *Madrid*, 1715. Since the late War the Duties are augmented as afore-mentioned, and what is much more grievous, the Aforo or Valuation of the Merchandiſe is greatly increaſed; wherefore our Conſul at the Head of this Factory applied to our Ambaſſador at *Madrid*, to ſollicit, if ſeemingly to him convenient, that the Goods ſhould be diſpatched in the Cuſtom-houſes in like Manner as they were before the War: Nothing favourable has reſulted, for the Goods are charged upon the extravagant new Footing. If the Aforo or Valuation of a few Articles of the *Britiſh* Products was leſſened, and the Innovations, introduced ſince the War, were aboliſhed, the

propoſed End of the *Britiſh* Court, to pay no more than 10 *per Cent.* on the real Value of the Goods, may be accompliſhed, although no Alteration bemade in reducing or aboliſhing any Branch of the Duties actually levied: Which appears to me to be the eaſieſt Method, as an Attempt to ſtrike off any of the Branches of the Duties might be powerfully reſiſted by thoſe to whom they were appropriated, or the Managers thereof. Some Inſtances are offered to make this Matter more plain. A Piece of Baiſe, upon a Medium of the Value of the Quality for this Market, ſhipped in *London*, will not coſt, including the Charges, above 3*l.* 8*s.* 9*d.* which is equal to fifteen Ducats, or a hundred and ſixty-five Reals Plate; each Piece was rated before the War at 10,000 Maravedis; the Gracia $\frac{1}{3}$, and $\frac{1}{4}$ for the Quarta Tabla, being deducted, and the Duties at $28\frac{1}{176}$ *per Cent.* as they then ſtood, being charged, each Piece paid R. Pl. $22\frac{5}{51}$ which is $13\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent.* on the real Value. Yet a Piece of Baiſe is now rated at 12,000 Mars. and the actual Duties of $30\frac{1}{176}$ being charged, after deducting the Gracias, each Piece muſt now pay R. Pl. $28\frac{7}{352}$ which exceeds 17 *per Cent.* on the real Value. Whereas if the Aforo of Baiſe was at 7000 Mars. then each Piece would pay as the Duties now ſtand, R. Pl. $16\frac{57}{1288}$, or only 10 *per Cent.* on the real Value. In like Manner other Goods may be valued according to their regular and common Coſt put aboard, and not at the Price they are regularly ſold for; becauſe the Duties and Charges on the Sale make a Part of the Price of Sale. If this Idea be approved, a Table for the Rates of all Goods imported from his Majeſty's Dominions may eaſily be framed, and formed ſo that the Duties ſhall not exceed 10 *per Cent.* on the real Value. The following is a Specimen of ſuch a Table, *viz.*

Almoxarifaſgo	Goods	the Aforo	the Gracia.
11	Baiſe, each Piece	70000	$\frac{1}{3}$
11	Long Ells, each Piece	2900	40
11	Fine Cloths, each Piece	24000	40 as before the War.
11	Second Cloths, ditto	17000	40 as before the War.
11	*Yorkſhire* Cloth, ditto	10000	40
11	Eſtamenas, each Piece	6000	40 as before the War.
5	Broad Camlets, ditto	5000	40
5	Hunſcoats, each Piece	5000	40
10	Hides, each	680	$\frac{1}{2}$ as before the War.

Merceries according to Invoice, *&c.*

Of the Trade between Great-Britain *aud* Portugal.

OUR Trade with this Kingdom is generally eſteemed of great Value; and the Importance of it to both Nations being very conſiderable, therefore ought to be cultivated by them with mutual Ardour; as the *Portugueſe* take off a large Quantity of our native Commodities, and we in Return conſume a greater one of their's than all the Nations in *Europe* put together; though that People appear in ſome Meaſure inſenſible of the Advantages ariſing to them from this Commerce, and ſeem to have forgot the little Diſpatch they had for their Wines, the greateſt Product of their Country, when Peace and low Duties made thoſe of *France* to be the general Conſumption.

The *Engliſh* Factory at *Liſbon* publiſhed a Memorial in the Month of *July* 1729, by which it appears, and ſeemingly beyond Contradiction, that the Balance of Trade with that Kingdom was againſt us; and as I have no Reaſon to think there has been any favourable Alteration in it ſince, I ſhall give my Reader a Copy of the ſaid Memorial, as it was communicated to me by one of the Gentlemen principally concerned in drawing it up, with the Remarks made by that conſiderable and judicious Body of Traders on it.

An Eſtimate *of the yearly Conſumption in the* Portugueſe *Dominions of the Commodities which are of the Growth and Manufactures of the* Engliſh *Dominions, calculated by the annual Sales of the Merchants reſiding in* Liſbon, *and by the beſt Information taken from them and from other Parts.*

Sales in *Liſbon*, computed by ſeveral *Engliſh* and other Merchants' Houſes ſettled there	1,620,000,000
Sales in *Porto*	600,000,000
Sales in *Coimbra* and *Fiegueira*	120,000,000
Sales in *Madeira*, and the other Iſlands, about	100,000,000
Bacalhoa, fifty thouſand Quintals, at 4000 Rs.	200,000,000
	2,640,000,000
Duties paid for Cuſtoms might be reckoned at 15 *per Cent.* on the Sales 496,000,000	
Small Charges in and out the Cuſtom-houſe, and at the Sale 1 *per Cent.* 26,400,000	
Port Charges, Conſulage excepted, of all the *Engliſh* Ships, Expences of the Captains and Sailors, and of all the *Engliſh* in *Portugal*, at a moderate Computation 50,000,000	
	572,400,000
Remains net to the *Britiſh* Nation	2,067,600,000

An *Eſtimate* on the yearly Conſumption by the *Engliſh*, of the Product of the *Portugueſe* Dominions, calculated by the Exportation from them to *Great-Britain*, *Ireland*, and the *Engliſh* Poſſeſſions in *America*.

WINES.

From *Liſbon*	3000 Pipes, white, at	40000	120,000,000
	2000 ditto, red	50000	100,000,000
From *Oporto*	25000 ditto,	50000	1,250,000,000
From *Figueira*	1500 ditto,	45000	67,500,000
From *Madeira*	10000 ditto,	28000	280,000,000
	41500 Pipes.		1,817,500,000
Oils from *Liſbon*, *Oporto*, and *Algarve*, 2000 Pipes, at 40000			80,000,000
Figs, Almonds, Raiſins, Brooms, Canes, Shumach, Cork, *&c.* from *Algarve*			20,000,000
50000 Cheſts of Fruit, from *Liſbon*, *Oporto*, &c. at 3000 Rs.			150,000,000
4000 Moys of Salt from *Liſbon*, *St. Uval*, &c. at 1400 Rs.			56,000,000
The Exportation by the *Engliſh*, for their own Conſumption of the *Portugueſe* Commodities, annually amounts to			2,123,500,000
The net Proceeds belonging to the *Engliſh*, of the Conſumption of their Commodities in the *Portugeſe* Dominions as above, amounts to			2,067,600,000
Conſequently the Balance in Favour of *Portugal*, and loſt by *England*, is			55,900,000
			2,123,500,000

Portugal

Portugal loſes by her Trade with the ſeveral other Nations from whom ſhe receives Commodities, *extra* of the *Engliſh*, as will be ſhown in an Eſtimate, when I come to treat thereof	2,964,000,000
The *Engliſh* pay for the Balance of their Trade with *Portugal* as *per* the above Eſtimate	55,900,000
	2,908,100,000

Part of which goes directly to *Italy*, and the Reſt, moſtly, by the Way of *England*, on Account of the Conveniency of the Exchange, and of Shipping

By the preceding Eſtimate, made favourable to the *Engliſh* Trade, as the Conſumption of their Commodities is ſet down rather more than leſs, and their Exportation of the *Portugueſe* Products as moderately computed as is poſſible both in Quantity and Price, it plainly appears,

1ſt. That the Balance of Trade between *Great-Britain* and *Portugal*, is in Favour of *Portugal*, who annually gains by the ſame, and the *Engliſh* loſe Rs. 55,900,000.

2dly. That conſequently that Trade cannot occaſion the Extraction of Gold from *Portugal*, ſince the liquid Produce of all the Commodities conſumed there, is not ſufficient to pay for thoſe which they take from *Portugal*.

3dly. That therefore the Gold, which annually goes from thence, is to pay other foreign Nations the Balance of their Trade; ſince the *Portugueſe* cannot pay them in the Product of their own Country much above the quarter Part of the Value of what they conſume of thoſe foreign ones.

4thly. That the King of *Portugal* receives every Year a very conſiderable Sum from the Duties on the *Engliſh* Trade, which are much higher in Proportion than thoſe on the Commodities of other Nations, being on the Importation Rs. 396,000,000 and on the Exportation 212,350,000, which amounts annually to R. 608,350,000.

Beſides theſe Truths ſo clearly demonſtrated, there are many others which well deſerve to be conſidered; ſuch are the following:

No Nation, beſides the *Engliſh*, take off the *Portugueſe* Wines, nor can be ſuppoſed ever to do it, ſince thoſe who want this Commodity are ſupplied much better from *France*, and from other Parts, and at more moderate Prices; and as *England* reduce the Duties on the *French* Wines to an Equality with thoſe on the *Portugueſe*, this Branch of Trade, which is ſo advantageous to them as to amount yearly to above a million eight hundred thouſand Mil-Reis, paid them in ready Money, by the *Engliſh*, would be entirely loſt to them: The ſame Thing, a little more or leſs, is evident with Reſpect to other Fruits, ſince the *Engliſh* take off above ten Times the Quantity which all other Nations together do.

And though this Branch of Trade is much leſs conſiderable, yet it amounts by the Eſtimate to 170,000,000 Reis, and being, the ſame with their Wines, the Growth of their Country, that whole Sum which the *Engliſh* pay for it is juſt ſo much Gain to *Portugal*. It is remarkable, that, notwithſtanding the conſiderable Sum of Money, which the Commodities exported by the *Engliſh* amount to, they are never indebted to the *Portugueſe*, paying them always ready Money; whereas on the contrary, theſe laſt are always indebted to the *Engliſh*; and this Truth naturally leads to the following Conſiderations: That *Portugal* has always in Poſſeſſion a very large Stock belonging to the *Engliſh*, which, conſidering the Nature of the Sales in this Country, and the Cuſtom and Method of the Shopkeeper's Payments, may ſafely be computed, Allowance being made for what is ſold for ready Money, to amount to above the Import of one Year's Sales, ſo that by a moderate Computation the *Engliſh* have conſtantly a dead Stock in *Portugal*, conſiſting of Goods in the Cuſtom-houſe and their Warehouſes, and in Debts outſtanding, of 2,500,000,000 Reis or upwards. The *Engliſh* certainly furniſh the *Portugueſe* with the moſt uſeful and neceſſary Goods, their own Corn for the preſent excepted, and at ſuch moderate Prices as no

other Nation can afford to do. If at this Time they bring them none of their Corn, there being a Scarcity of it, they have done it formerly, and no Doubt will do it again when they can ſpare it: and ſince *Portugal* cannot ſubſiſt without a conſtant Supply of that Commodity from abroad, ſhould there happen to be a bad Harveſt in *Spain*, or a Rupture between thoſe two Crowns, the *Engliſh* by the Power of their Navy, and the Quantity of their trading Ships, are the only Nation which can at all Times effectually furniſh and ſecure what foreign Corn is neceſſary to *Portugal*.

To the above Remarks on the Trade of *Portugal*, I ſhall take the Liberty to add the following of my own; as conſequential to thoſe ſo juſtly made by the Merchants there. And;

1ſt. If they are ſuch as may be relied on, Mr. *King's* Calculations on that Commerce muſt have been very erroneous, or it muſt have been greatly altered in the few intervening Years, between his Eſtimate and the *Liſbon* Merchant's; as he ſuppoſes, in his Dedication, P. 3. Vol. III. that our Exports to *Portugal* were then encreaſed from about 300,000*l.* a Year to near a Million and a half, whereas by the preceding Eſtimate it may be ſeen, than in the Year 1729, the nett Produce of every Thing ſold in that Kingdom did amount to but little more than one half of the foregoing Sum.

2dly. But if Mr. *King's* Calculations are right, as I am inclined to believe, when I conſider they were made by ſome Gentlemen eminent both for their Capacities and Honour, I muſt conclude ſo great a Difference in ſo ſhort a Space muſt have proceeded from large Quantities of our Woollens, *&c.* being carried into *Portugal*, with the View of introducing them afterwards, through that Channel, into *Spain*; and I cannot otherwiſe account for the Diſparity between two Eſtimates made by different Sets of Gentlemen, equally to be credited and relied on.

It is, however, certain, that our Trade with that Kingdom was in the laſt Century almoſt deſtroyed by the Encouragement given to Manufactures of their own; though indeed the Blow came from hence at firſt; as one *Courteen*, an *Iriſhman*, and a Servant in the then Queen of *England's* Family, afterwards Queen Dowager, carried over in the Year 1681 ſeveral Clothiers and Baiſe-Makers into *Portugal*, who immediately began to exerciſe their Profeſſions, particularly at *Port Alegre* and *Covillhan*, though with various Succeſs, as the latter were ſoon diſmiſſed, on its being found that the Staple of their Wool was too ſhort for the Manufacturing of Baiſe, but the others were continued, and brought the Fabrick of their Cloths to ſuch Perfection, that in *June* or *July* of 1684, among ſome ſumptuary Laws then made, his *Portugueſe* Majeſty prohibited the Importation of any foreign ones, which continued in Force, till by the Treaty of 1703 with that Crown, it was agreed to reſcind the prohibitory Decree, and permit the free Importation of all Woollens, as before the making it; which the ſubſequent Abſtract of the ſaid Treaty will demonſtrate.

ART. I. His ſacred Majeſty of *Portugal* promiſes, both in his own Name, and that of his Succeſſors, to admit for ever hereafter into *Portugal*, the Woollen Cloths, and the Reſt of the Wollen Manufactures of *Britain*, as was accuſtomed till they were prohibited by the Laws; nevertheleſs upon this Condition,

ART. II. That is to ſay, that her ſacred Royal Majeſty of *Great-Britain* ſhall, in her own Name, and that of her Succeſſors, be obliged for ever hereafter, to admit the Wines of the Growth of *Portugal* into *Britain*; ſo that at *no Time*, whether there ſhall be Peace or War between the Kingdoms of *Britain* and *France*, any Thing more ſhall be demanded for theſe Wines by the Name of Cuſtom or Duty, or by whatſoever other Title, directly or indirectly, whether they ſhall be imported into *Great-Britain* in Pipes or Hogſheads, or other Caſks, than what ſhall be demanded for the like Quantity or Meaſure of *French* Wine, deducting or abating a third Part of the Cuſtom or Duty. But if at any Time this Deduction, or Abatement of Cuſtoms, which is to be made as aforeſaid, ſhall in any Manner be attempted and prejudiced, it ſhall be juſt and lawful for his ſacred Royal Majeſty of *Portugal* again to prohibit the Woollen Cloths, and the Reſt of the *Britiſh* Woollen Manufactures.

ART. III. The moſt excellent Lords the Plenipotentiaries promiſe, that their above-named Maſters ſhall ratify this Treaty. (L. S.) *John Methuen.*

In Conſequence of this Treaty, our Woollens have ever ſince been currently admitted into *Portugal*, and we now ſend there, Cloths of all Sorts, Baiſe, Perpets, Stuffs, Hats, Hoſe, *&c.* We ſend likewiſe Iron, wrought Braſs, Lead, Pewter, Shot, ſtained Paper, and other ſtationary Wares, Sail Cloth, Linen, Glaſs, Earthen and Cabinet Wares, Gun-Flints, Toys, Millinery and Turnery Wares, Painter's Colours, Butter and Cheeſe, Gunpowder, Cordage, wrought and mixed Silk, Clock-work and Watches, Garters, Haberdaſhery Ware, all Sorts of Corn and Meal, wrought Plate, Lantern Leaves, Leather, Logwood, Copperas, Apothecaries' Stuffs, Drugs, Glue, Rice, Bees-Wax, *&c.* And our Imports from thence are thoſe mentioned in the laſt quoted Eſtimate.

Great-Britain's *Trade with* Italy, *including under this Denomination* Venice, Naples, *and* Sicily, Genoa, Leghorn, Ancona, *&c.*

THE above-mentioned Cities are of all the maritime ones of *Italy* the moſt conſiderable, that carry on the moſt extenſive Trade, and where the greateſt Number of Ships arrive.

Turin, *Milan*, *Florence*, *Bolognia*, *Modena*, *Reggio*, *Parma*, and *Lucca*, are alſo deeply engaged in Commerce, but as they are ſituated within Land, they are oblige to value on the Aſſiſtance of the maritime ones for carrying it on; and as the Commodities ſent from hence to them are in a Manner alike to all, I have joined them together, and intend to treat on the *Italian* Trade, as if the whole had been one Kingdom and not ſubject to ſeparate Princes.

I have always heard the Trade of *Italy* reckoned at a Million and a half to two Millions Sterling *per Annum*; thoſe that made it moſt, have not exceeded the laſt Sum, and thoſe who have made it leaſt, have never put it under the former, and occaſionally it may be much more, as in the laſt War, and according as their Harveſts prove good or bad.

Our Exports to *Italy* are, all Sorts of Cloths and other Woollens, Hats, Hoſe, Silk, mixed and wrought, horological Works and Watches, Gunpowder, Leather, Pewter, Braſs, Tin, Lead, Shot, Cochineal, Coney Wool, Coals, refined clayed and Muſcovada Sugars, Redwood, Logwood, Brazil Wood, Litharge of Lead, Lantern Leaves, Butter, Cheeſe, Coffee, Bugles, Tobacco, Ginger, Jeſuits-Bark, Indigo, Pepper, Pimento, Rhubarb, Sarſaparilla, and other Drugs, China Ware, Callicoes, and other *India* Goods, Glaſs and Earthen Ware, Pipes, wrought Plate, and, when their Harveſt fails, Corn; Herrings, Salmon, Pilchards, Stockfiſh, Poorjack, *&c.* And in Return, *Venice*, and that State, ſends us Currants, Hemp, Brimſtone, Glaſs Beads of different Sorts and Sizes, many Drugs, ſometimes Rice, Oil, *&c.* *Naples* remits here large Quantities of *Belvidere* and *Lipari* Fruit, Oil, Brimſtone, Manna from *Calabria*, Argol, Eſſences, *&c.* And from *Palermo*, the Capital of *Sicily*, and *Meſſina*, a Place of ſtill greater Trade there, we receive chiefly Silks, Salt, ſome Wine, Argol, Cantharides, Juice of Liquorice, Shumach, Manna, and Hemp. *Genoa* makes Returns principally in Paper, Velvets, Damaſks, Tabbies, and Brocades, though not ſo much of either Species as formerly, Oil, Marble, Roch Allum, Lemons, Eſſences, and Perfumes, Vermicelli, Rice, Coral, Cotton, *&c.* From *Leghorn* we receive Oil of *Gallipoli* and *Florence*, Wine, Soap, Straw Hats, Cotton and Cotton Yarn, Goats Hair, and Skins, Shumach, Brimſtone, Cream of Tartar, Valonia, Marble, Anchovies, Soap, Galls, Juniper Berries, Olives, Coral, and Coral Beads, Verdigris, Argol, Drugs, Silks thrown and raw, *&c.* all which occaſion a Circulation in Trade, well worthy our Attention and Regard, more eſpecially as it leaves a conſiderable Balance in our Favour.

Of the Trade carried on by Great-Britain *with* Turkey *and* Barbary.

THE *Turkey* Trade is carried on by a Company of Merchants, incorporated by Queen *Elizabeth*, under the Title of the *Levant*, or *Turkey* Company, and whoſe Charter was confirmed by her Succeſſor, King *James* I. with the Addition of many new Privileges, and a Form of Polity obſerved ever ſince. This Company is of a very particular Inſtitution, as the Members are not obliged to contribute any Thing to a general Fund, ſo that it may more properly be

termed a ſimple Aſſociation, of which the Partners have nothing in common but their Charter and Government, every one trading on his own Stock, though obliged to ſubmit to the Regulations of the Company, and contribute his Share of the neceſſary Expences about it.

The Troubles of the Kingdom under *Oliver Cromwell* gave Riſe to no ſmall ones in this Company, as many Members were thruſt in, unqualified in the Manner that the Charters of Queen *Elizabeth* and King *James* required; but on the Reſtoration King *Charles* endeavoured to re-eſtabliſh its *quondam* Reputation.

His Charter was dated the 2d of *April*, 1662, and contains, beſides the Confirmation of that granted by King *James*, many new Articles about their Polity, or the Amendment of it.

The Company is eſtabliſhed in a Body politick, capable of making Laws for their Government, with a Seal, under the Name of the *Governor and Company of* Engliſh *Merchants trading to the* Levant *Seas*.

The Number of its Members is not fixed, as every one properly qualified may be admitted, though they are generally about three hundred.

The principal Qualification for Admittance is, being a Merchant, and not a Tradeſman or Retailer, bred either under a Father, or by ſerving a regular Apprenticeſhip to ſome other. Thoſe who deſire to become an Aſſociate, muſt pay the Company twenty-five Pounds Sterling if they are under twenty-five Years of Age, and double that Sum if they are above; and muſt ſwear, on their Admiſſion, to ſend no Goods to *Turkey* but on their own Accounts, and to conſign them only to ſuch as belong to the Company or their Factors.

The Company is governed by itſelf, and determines Affairs by a Plurality of Voices, in which the Merchant trading for 1000*l.* has an equal Vote with him that trades for an hundred Times as much; and for its better Management, there is a Court ſettled in *London*, conſiſting of the Governor, Sub-Governor, and twelve Aſſiſtants, who ought all to live in the City or Suburbs; there is alſo a Deputy-Governor in all the Towns and Ports of *England*, where any Members of the ſaid Company reſide.

It is this Aſſembly at *London* who ſend the Ships, and regulate the Tariff for the Prices, which the *European* Goods carried to *Turkey* are to be ſold at, as well as the Quality of thoſe to be brought back; it alſo raiſes the Taxes on the ſaid Merchandiſes, when the neceſſary Preſents, or other common Expenſes in Regard of this Trade, require it.

It preſents the Ambaſſador to the Throne for Approbation; and alſo nominates the Conſuls of *Smyrna* and *Conſtantinople*, whoſe Penſions the Company pays, therefore never permit either theſe latter, or the former to raiſe any Contributions on Ships or Goods under the Pretext of being to defray the Expenſes of ſome neceſſary Gift or other extraordinary Charges, and by this Means avoid the Diſorders which other Nations not governed by ſuch wholeſome Laws, fall into, to the no ſmall Detriment of their Commerce.

The Company alſo nominate and pay their principal Officers, ſuch as the Miniſter, Secretary, Chancellor, Interpreters, and Janniſaries, and this to the End that they ſhall not raiſe or impoſe any new Sum on the Merchants' Ships, or Goods.

In extraordinary Caſes, the Conſuls, and even the Ambaſſador himſelf, have Recourſe to two Deputies of the Company, who reſide on the Spot; or if the Affair be very important, they aſſemble the whole Nation, who regulate and determine the Preſents that are to be given, the Voyage to be made, and every other Circumſtance neceſſary to be treated of; and in Conformity to the Reſolutions then taken, the Deputies order the Treaſurer to ſupply the Money, Goods, or *European* Curioſities agreed on; and this Treaſurer is eſtabliſhed by the Company, and his Caſh ariſes from the Taxes and Impoſts, which they themſelves have thought proper to lay on Goods to diſcharge the common Expenſes of the Aſſociation.

It is true, however, that the Ambaſſador and Conſuls may act alone on all theſe Occaſions; but beſides its being a tacit Clauſe in the Penſions paid them, to do nothing

nothing without the Deputies' Advice, they chooſe rather to conform to this Rule than otherwiſe, for their own Diſcharge.

The Places reſerved to this Company for their Trade, are the States of the Republick of *Venice*, in its Gulf, thoſe of *Raguſa*, and all the Grand Signor's Dominions; the Ports of the *Levant* and *Mediterranean*, excepting thoſe of *Carthagena*, *Alicant*, *Denia*, *Valencia*, *Barcelona*, *Marſeilles*, *Toulon*, *Genoa*, *Leghorn*, *Civita Vecchia*, *Palermo*, *Meſſina*, *Malta*, *Majorca*, *Minorca*, *Corſica*, and all other Ports and Places of Commerce on the Coaſts of *France*, *Spain*, and *Italy*. And the Fine for thoſe caught in Trade, and not Members in the Company, is 20 *per Cent.* on the Value of the Lading ſo taken.

26 *Geo.* II. By the Act of 26 *Geo.* II. any Subject of *Great-Britain* may be admitted a Member of this Company, on requeſting it of the Governor or Deputy-Governor, within thirty Days after making ſuch Requeſt, and paying twenty Pounds, and taking an Oath to be faithful to his Majeſty and the Company.

This Trade to be carried on in *Britiſh* and Plantation-built Ships only, navigated according to Laws; and the Goods may be conſigned to any Freemen of the Company, their Sons, or Apprentices, being his Majeſty's Chriſtian Subjects.

No Goods or Merchandiſes, coming from the *Levant* without a clean Bill of Health, and liable to retain the Infection of the Plague, ſhall be landed in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, or in the Iſles of *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, *Alderney*, *Sark*, or *Man*, unleſs it ſhall appear to the Satisfaction of his Majeſty, his Heirs, or Succeſſors, or of his or their Privy-Council, that ſuch Goods have been ſufficiently opened and aired in the *Lazarets* of *Malta*, *Ancona*, *Venice*, *Meſſina*, *Leghorn*, *Genoa*, and *Marſeilles*, or one of them.

Great Complaints having been made of the Decay of the *Turkey* Trade during the late War begun in 1756, by the Importation of *French* Cloth into *Turkey*, the following Act paſſed, which was to be in Force no longer than the Continuance of the War:

32 *Geo.* II. The Preamble ſets forth, That the Importation of Woollen broad Cloth of the Manufacture of *France* into any Places within the *Levant* Seas, by *Britiſh* Subjects, is not only a Diſcouragement and Prejudice to the Woollen Manufactures of *Great-Britain*, but is alſo a Means of affording Relief to the Enemy, and thereby enabling them to carry on the War; to prevent ſuch deſtructive Commerce for the future, it is enacted, that no Woollen Goods of the Manufacture of *France* ſhall be carried into any Place in the *Levant* Seas by any Subjects of this Realm.

No Woollen Goods of this Kingdom ſhall be imported within the Limits of the Company's Charter, except directly from this Kingdom by a *Britiſh* Subject, unleſs the Importer ſhall produce to the Ambaſſador, Conſul, or Vice-Conſul, or other proper Officer appointed by the Company at the Place where ſuch Goods ſhall be imported, a Certificate upon Oath from the Exporter or Shipper at the laſt Place of Exportation, that the ſame were brought or received from *Great-Britain*; and in ſuch Certificate ſhall be deſcribed the Name of the Ship and Maſter, and the Time when the Goods were imported into ſuch laſt lading Port from *Great-Britain*; which Certificate ſhall be atteſted by the *Britiſh* Conſul or Perſon acting in his Abſence, reſiding at ſuch laſt lading Port; and the Shipper ſhall alſo produce the Bill of Lading from *Great-Britain*; and the Conſul ſhall take Notice in his Atteſtation of ſuch Bill being produced to him.

The Conſul, *&c.* upon granting ſuch Certificate, is to enter a Duplicate thereof in a Book which is to be ſigned by the Shipper of the Goods, he taking the Oath required before making out ſuch Certificate, which Book is to be received as final Evidence in all Diſputes reſpecting Certificates, and may be examined *gratis*.

Where the Conſul, *&c.* ſhall receive Information upon Oath, ſetting forth good Reaſon to ſuſpect the Authenticity of the Certificate, he is to ſignify the ſame to the Importer, and take Security in double the Value of the Goods, which becomes forfeited if it ſhall appear no ſuch Certificate was granted; ſuch Security to be aſſigned to the Informer for his ſole Benefit.

As often as any ſuch Objection ſhall be made to the Certificate, the Conſul, *&c.* is to tranſmit Notice thereof to the Conſul where ſuch diſputed Certificate ſhall be alledged to have been granted, requiring an Atteſtation under his Hand and Seal, whether ſuch Certificate was granted by him; which Atteſtation the Conſul is to tranſmit by the firſt Opportunity; and upon Receipt thereof is to be laid before the Importer: If the Certificate be thereby verified, the Security ſhall be immediately cancelled; but if not, the Penalty to be levied by Diſtreſs and Sale of Goods, and be applied as before directed.

All Woollen Goods without ſuch Certificate, except imported directly from *England*, ſhall be deemed *French*; and his Majeſty's Ambaſſador, *&c.* is required to confiſcate the ſame.

Every Merchant, *&c.* being a Subject of *Great-Britain*, or reſiding under the Protection of the *Britiſh* Ambaſſador, *&c.* within the Limits of the Company's Charter, ſhall, before the Exportation of any Goods, make Oath before the ſaid Ambaſſador, *&c.* that the ſame were not purchaſed with the Produce of, or taken in Barter for, the Woollen Manufactures of *France*.

Every Perſon who ſhall import into *Great-Britain* any Goods of the Growth or Manufacture of *Turkey*, within the Limits of the Company's Charter, ſhall make the ſame Oath before the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, *&c.* except ſuch Goods as ſhall have been condemned as lawful Prize.

If any Certificate ſhall be loſt, the Maſter of the Veſſel muſt make Oath before the *Engliſh* Conſul, *&c.* of the Purport of ſuch Certificate, of the Loſs of it, and that it hath not been diſpoſed of to any Perſons whatſoever; and the ſaid Maſter, or the Conſignee of the ſaid Goods, is alſo to give Security, in the Penalty of double the Value of the Goods, for procuring a Duplicate of the Certificate: thereupon the Conſul, *&c.* ſhall grant a Licence for importing the Goods.

But prize Goods, condemned, of any Country whatſoever, may be imported, on producing a Copy of the Sentence of Condemnation, ſigned by the Perſon who condemned the ſame.

To prevent Raw Silk, Mohair, Yarn, *&c.* from being imported into this Kingdom, purchaſed by the Woollen Manufactures of *France*, and imported from *Leghorn* and other Places in *Italy*, contrary to the Act of Navigation, *&c.* it is enacted, that if any Raw Silk or Mohair Yarn, or any Ship or Veſſel bringing the ſame into *England*, *Ireland*, *Wales*, the Iſlands of *Guernſey*, or *Jerſey*, or Town of *Berwick* upon *Tweed*, ſhall be ſeized as forfeited by any Acts of Parliament, the Perſon who ſhall make the Seizure may not releaſe or abandon the ſame, or delay to proceed to Judgement for the Condemnation thereof, without firſt acquainting, in Writing, the Governor, Deputy-Governor, Treaſurer, or Huſband of the ſaid Company, or their Secretary, of ſuch his Intention, and delivering at the ſame Time a Copy of the Schedule of ſuch Seizure: And in Caſe the ſaid Governor and Company, or any Committee thereof, ſhall within ſeven Days after give Bond, or offer to give Bond, under the common Seal of their Corporation, in the penal Sum of 1000*l.* with Condition for indemnifying ſuch Officer, *&c.* againſt all Coſts and Charges, in Caſe ſuch Ship or Goods ſhall not be adjudged forfeited; then ſuch Officer, *&c.* ſhall not voluntarily abandon ſuch Seizure without the Conſent of the ſaid Company or ſome Committee thereof; but ſhall proceed to Judgement concerning the Legality thereof.

Any Member of the Company ſhall be admitted to give Evidence, either for the Plaintiff, Relator, or Defendant upon the Trial.

The Commerce of this Company is undoubtedly a very beneficial one to this Nation; as may be ſeen by the following curious Calculation taken from the *Britiſh Merchant*, and there quoted with a View to inſtruct the Reader in the whole Proceſs of the Cloth Manufacture, from its Commencement to its Conſumption; and to ſhow the Advantages ariſing from the *Turkey* Trade, by its taking off ſo large a Share of our Woollens, and thereby contributing proportionably to the Subſiſtence of our People.

	l.	*s.*	*d.*
A Clothier buys at Market fifty Packs of Wool, picked and ſorted, at 10*l.* *per* Pack.	500	0	0
With which Wool he makes 100 broad Cloths, and the Manufacture thereof in Carding, Spinning, Weaving, Milking, Dreſſing, *&c.* as they are uſually brought to, and ſold white at *Blackwell-Hall*, will amount to about the firſt Coſt of the Wool	500	0	0
So that theſe 100 Cloths are ſold by the Clothier to the Merchant at 10*l.* *per* Cloth	1000	0	0
And the Merchant pays for the Dying of the ſaid 100 Cloths, *viz.* one third Part in Grain Colours, at 7*l.* and two thirds in ordinary Colours, at 30*s.* *per* Cloth	333	6	8
Alſo for Setting, Drawing, Preſſing, Packing, *&c.* 15*s.* *per* Cloth	75	0	0
The ſaid 100 Cloths will coſt the Merchant 14*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* *per* Cloth on board, which amounts to	1408	6	8
And to repay him their Coſts and Charges here and abroad, with a bare Allowance for Inſurance, and the Intereſt of his Money, they cannot purchaſe leſs, I ſhould think, than twenty-two great Pounds of *Sherbaffee*, or *Perſia* fine raw Silk, for every Cloth. Thus he probably receives for the ſaid 100 Cloths, 2200 Pounds wt. of the ſaid raw Silk.			
Now, if the half Part of this Silk is wrought up in plain coloured Tabbies, the Manufacturers will receive 13*s.* 7*d.* *per lb.*	747	1	8
And if the other half Part is wrought up into rich flowered Silks brocaded, the Manufacturers will receive 1*l.* 19*s.* 9*d.* *per lb.*	2186	5	0
And the additional Charge of Dying, ſuppoſe but of $\frac{1}{8}$ Part of the ſaid Silk, into Grain Colours at 9*s.* *per lb.*	123	15	0
Then the Coſts and Charges of 100 Woollen Cloths; ſhipped from *London* to *Turkey*, and the Manufacture of the raw Silk brought from thence, in Return thereof, muſt amount to	4465	8	4
The Freight of the ſaid 100 Cloths, and of the ſaid 2200*lb.* of raw Silk is computed at	40	12	6
Her Majeſty's Cuſtoms on the ſaid 2200*lb.* of raw Silk is	156	15	0
Engliſh Factors' Commiſſions abroad on the Sale of the Cloth, and on inveſting the Returns in Silk, aforeſaid, computed at	100	0	0
It is hereby repreſented to the View of every Reader, that every 2200*lb.* wt. of raw Silk imported from *Turkey*, and manufactured here for our Conſumption, without paying any Thing to the Merchants' or Mercers' Gain, pays to the Landholders, the Labourers, and the Crown, the Sum of	4762	15	10

If any Thing is to be added for the Mercers' or Merchants' Gain, and we may depend upon it they will not be at the Trouble of driving their Trades for nothing, we may very well affirm, that the whole Coſt of this Manufacture for Conſumption cannot be leſs than the Sum of 5000*l.* So that 2200 Pound Weight of *Turkey* raw Silk manufactured here, pays the Sum of 5000*l.* to the Subſiſtence of our own People.

This Account takes the Returns upon 100 Cloths exported to *Turkey*, and makes them pay 5000*l.* to the Subſiſtence of our People. But we have exported annually two hundred Times as many Cloths for *Turkey*, and receive for about half that Quantity of Cloth, the ſame Kind of Returns in raw Silk for our own Conſumption; and conſequently our own Conſumption of *Turkey* Silk, paid for the Subſiſtence of our own People the Sum of 500,000*l.* *per Annum*, beſides what is paid by the other half of that Trade; but if the Conſumption of 5000*l.* Value of *Turkey* Silk manufactured pays 500*l.* to the landed Intereſt for the Wool that is exported to *Turkey* in Manufacture, then the annual Conſumption of 500,000*l.* Value of that Silk muſt pay 50,000*l.* *per Annum* to the landed Intereſt.

And yet this is not all that the landed Intereſt receives annually by Means of this half Part of the *Turkey* Trade; the Crown and the Subjects, who receive nine

Times

Times as much for Cuſtoms and Labour, pay perhaps a ninth Part what they receive to the landed Intereſt for Clothes and Proviſion; by which Means the Conſumption of *Turkey* Silk, manufactured in *England* either directly or indirectly, pays a fifth Part of its whole Value to the landed Intereſt, that is, it pays directly one tenth Part of the Value of the Silk by the Woollen Manufacture exported, and as much more by enabling the People to purchaſe neceſſary Clothes and Proviſions, of which much more than a tenth Part is paid to the landed Intereſt.

It will be objected here, that the 10*l.* above-mentioned upon a Pack of Wool, is not paid to the landed Intereſt, ſince a Part of it is paid to the Shepherd's Wages, and a Part to the Labour of Picking and Sorting this Wool: It is very true; but then conſidering how much of the Product of the Land is exported to purchaſe Dying Goods, the tenth Part of the Price of the whole Silk Manufacture may be well ſaid to be paid for the Product of the landed Intereſt.

It is therefore evident, that of every 5000*l.* Value of Manufacture from *Turkey* Silk, 500*l.* is paid for the Manufacturing of the *Engliſh* Wool that is ſent abroad, 333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* to the charge and labour of Dying 75*l.* to other Labour beſtowed on that Manufacture, 747*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* for manufacturing one Half of our Returns, and 2186*l.* 5*s.* of the other, beſides 123*l.* 15*s.* for dying the ſame in Grain Colours; add to this the Freight of 40*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.* beſides the Charges to Factors abroad, and Merchants and Mercers at home, and it will appear that near 4000 of every 5000*l.* Value, or that near 400,000 of every 500,000*l.* Value of *Turkey* Silk wrought in *England*, is paid to the Labour of the People beſtowed upon it; and I think this enough to ſhow, that ſuch a Trade ought to be carefully preſerved, and that it claims a Share in the Regard of every Gentleman in *England*.

This Calculation, though made only on one Particular of the *Levant* Company's Exports, may be adapted to any other Branch of it, or indeed to any other Trade where the Returns are improved to the Increaſe of our Manufactures, and Employ of our People.

Our Exports for *Turkey* are Cloths, Serges, and other Woollens, Tin, Lead, Pepper, Cochineal, Indigo, Iron and Glaſs Ware, Leather, Sugar, *&c.* which I have here computed at near half a Million yearly; and though Mr. *Savary* in his Time complains that the *French*, by their ill Management in their Dying and Manufacturing their Cloths, had loſt the greateſt Part of the conſiderable Trade they before had in thoſe Parts, which he ſays the *Engliſh* had ſecured, yet Mr. *King* takes Notice many Years after, that from a trifling Commerce the *French* carried on, they in the Year 1713 at laſt equalled us, and I fear have once more ſurpaſſed us in the *Levant* Traffick; ſo that I cannot imagine our *Turkey* Company do now export near the Value above mentioned.

The Returns we have from thence, are raw Silk, Grogam Yarn, Cotton and Cotton Yarn, Wool, Goats Hair, Coffee, Dying Goods, Drugs, Gall, *&c.*

Of Great-Britain's *Trade to* Africa.

THIS Trade, like the preceding, has for many Years paſt been carried on by a Company with an excluſive Charter, granted at firſt by K. *Charles* II. the 18th of December 1661, in Favour of his Brother *James*, then Duke of *York* and *Albany*, for the Term of a thouſand Years, with full Power to trade all over the weſtern Coaſt of *Africk*, from the Port of *Sallee* in South *Barbary*, to the Cape of *Good-Hope*; but theſe Letters Patent were afterwards revoked by his Majeſty, with the Duke's Conſent, and regranted in 1663, by a freſh Charter, which, in Conſideration of the many illuſtrious Perſons engaged in it, had ſeveral new Privileges added, and divers Regulations made, beſides thoſe before eſtabliſhed for its Government.

Its principal Aſſociates were Queen *Catharine* of *Portugal*, then his Majeſty's Conſort, Queen *Mary* of *France*, his Mother, the afore-mentioned Duke of *York*, *Henrietta Maria*, Ducheſs of *Orleans*, his Siſter, Prince *Rupert*, and moſt of the prime Nobility of *England*; the Reſt of the concerned, charged with the Direction of

of the Company's affairs, were choſen from among the principal Merchants of *London*, more eſpecially thoſe who had carried on that Trade which the Company were now put in Poſſeſſion of. And that a proper Title might be given to this illuſtrious Aſſociation, correſpondent to the Dignity of its Conſtituents, it was called the *Royal African Company*; and the following Privileges were granted it, and compoſed its Charter.

I. That *It* ſhould be erected into a Body Politick, both in Name and Effect, and in this Quality ſhould be capable in Law, to have, get, acquire, ſollicit, receive, poſſeſs, and enjoy, all Manors, Lands, Hereditaments, Rents, Liberties, Privileges, *&c.* which any other of his *Britannic* Majeſty's Subjects might till then poſſeſs and enjoy.

II. That *It* ſhould have a common Seal, of which the Impreſſion on one Side ſhould be an Eſcutcheon bearing an Elephant, with two Negroes for Supporters, and on the other Side, his Majeſty's Portrait.

III. For *Its* Government there ſhall yearly be choſen, by a Plurality of the Perſons named in the Charter, and other Adventurers intereſted in the Company, a Governor, Deputy, and Sub-Governor, with twenty-four or thirty-ſix Aſſiſtants, at their Election, or as they ſhall think proper.

IV. That the Governor and his Deputy, with ſeven of the twenty-four, or thirteen of the thirty-ſix Aſſiſtants, are authoriſed to take on them the Care and Management of the Company's Affairs, whether for buying or ſelling the Goods and Merchandiſe proper to be ſent to *Africk*, or that ſhall come from thence; or in fitting out Ships, making Settlements, and chooſing Factors neceſſary for the well-governing their Trade.

V. The Governor, Sub-Governor, and Aſſiſtants, when elected, ſhall take the Oaths, before the then Lord Chancellor, Keeper of the Seals, or Lord Treaſurer, except the Governor be of the Royal Family, in which Caſe he ſhall be exempt from the ſaid Oath.

VI. It ſhall be permitted to the ſaid Governor and Aſſiſtants, to hold Courts and Meetings whenever they think proper, and a competent Number being ſo aſſembled, may make, ordain, conſtitute, and eſtabliſh Laws, Ordinances, and Regulations, for the Government of their Company; and after making, to revoke and diſannul them, in Order to form others more convenient; and to impoſe and inflict Penalties on the Violators of them, either by Fines or Impriſonment, provided that the Laws and Penalties are juſt, and agreeable to the Laws of *England*.

VII. The Partners and Adventurers may grant and transfer all or any Part of the Stock which they ſhall have in the Company, to whomſoever they pleaſe, provided the ſaid Ceſſions and Transfers be made in full Court, and regiſtered.

VIII. That the Company may put to Sea, ſuch and as many Ships as they ſhall judge convenient for their Trade, and furniſh them with Artillery, Ammunition, and other warlike Stores for their Defence.

IX. That the Company ſhall have the Poſſeſſion and Property of all the Gold and Silver Mines that are, or ſhall be found, in all the Extent of their Grant; and that *It* only ſhall deal there, excluſive of all other *Engliſh* Traders, in all Merchandize, the Growth of the ſaid Countries, as well as in the Traffick of the Negroes.

That it may equip ſuch, and as many Veſſels as it pleaſes, to ſend on Diſcoveries; more particularly of thoſe Places that are hereby granted, and to make the neceſſary Settlements.

XI. That the ſaid Company ſhall, nevertheleſs, pay all the Cuſtoms, Subſidies, and Impoſts, that are due and payable, as well on the Exports of Goods and Merchandiſe ſent to *Africk*, as on thoſe that ſhall be imported from thence.

XII. That only the Company's Ships, or thoſe to whom the Governor and Aſſiſtants ſhall give Permiſſion in Writing, may trade in *Africk* within the Limits before preſcribed, or bring any of thoſe Merchandiſes to *England*, under Penalty of Seizure and Confiſcation of the ſaid Ships and Goods, *&c.*

XIII. That the Factors, Maſters of Ships, Sailors, and Members of the ſaid Company, may not trade ſecretly, or otherwiſe, for their own Account, in any

of the ſaid Parts; nor import into *England* any Merchandizes, on the ſame Penalties of Seizure and Confiſcation as above.

XIV. His *Britannic* Majeſty reſerves to himſelf and Succeſſors, a Liberty of coming in, at any Time when he ſhall think proper, as Sharer in the Company's Adventures, upon joining and bringing in a proportionable Fund to that already made by the other Partners; in which Caſe they ſhall be admitted to have a Part in the Profits and Loſſes that it ſhall acquire or ſuffer, in Proportion to the Sums that they ſhall have brought in.

XV. The Company, or its Governors and Aſſiſtants, may nominate Captains and Governors, to command in the Colonies that ſhall be eſtabliſhed in the Extent of *Its* Grant; to which Governors and Captains, his Majeſty grants Power to command the military Forces that ſhall be there; to muſter them, and to do and execute all that is permitted by the Laws of Arms; either without, for the Defence of the ſaid Colonies againſt any foreign Invaſion, or within, to appeaſe any domeſtick Troubles and Seditions.

XVI. That to explain what has been ſaid in the IXth Article concerning the Gold Mines, his Majeſty reſerves to himſelf, his Heirs, and Succeſſors, two Thirds of the ſaid Mines, on ſupplying two Thirds of all the Charges that ſhall occur, for the Working and Tranſporting of the ſaid Gold; the other Third remaining in Property to the Company, on contributing likewiſe *Its* one Third to the Expences.

XVII. The Company ſhall have the Enjoyment of all the Privileges of the City of *London*, as full as any other Company of Merchants, eſtabliſhed by Letters Patent of his *Britannic* Majeſty, or his Predeceſſors, may or can enjoy.

XVIII. In fine, his Majeſty ordains, as well for himſelf as for his Heirs and Succeſſors, that all Admirals, Vice-Admirals, Generals, Commandants, Captains, Juſtices of the Peace, Comptrollers, Collectors, Searchers, and all other Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, that they be aiding and aſſiſting to the Adventurers in the *Royal African Company*, their Factors and Agents, whenſoever they ſhall be required; his ſaid Majeſty intending, that all contained in the preſent Charter and Letters Patent ſhall have its full Effect, and that whatſoever may have been omitted, or leſs clearly explained than his Majeſty intended, ſhall be ſupplied or interpreted in Favour of the ſaid Company.

This Charter of *Charles* II. of 1663, was afterwards confirmed by new Letters Patent of the ſame King, under the date of 27th of *September*, 1673; which were followed two Years afterwards by a Proclamation, in which his Majeſty orders the Execution of the Article by which was granted to the Company an excluſive Privilege, upon all the Coaſts of *Africk*, prohibiting all his Subjects, that were not Members of it, to trade there.

In fine, neither the Letters Patent, nor the Proclamation, having been ſufficient to hinder the Interlopers from diſturbing the Company's Trade, *It* had Recourſe to the Protection of *James* II. whom *It* had the Honour to ſee twice among the Number of *Its* Aſſociates; from whom *It* obtained, in the firſt Year of his Reign, a new and more ſevere Proclamation, to exclude all the *Engliſh* who were not Members of the Company, or that ſhould not have obtained *Its* Permiſſion, from all Trade on the Coaſts of *Africk*; which laſt Proclamation was on the 1ſt of *April*, 1685.

In conſequence of theſe Grants, the Company commenced, and carried on a conſiderable Trade; but the vaſt Charges they were at, in building and ſupporting their Fortifications, and their great Expence in maintaining and ſalarying their Factors and Troops, the frequent Embroils and Altercations they have had with different Nations about their Commerce, and Knavery of ſome, and Miſmanagement of others of their Dependents, obliged them frequently to ſollicit a national Aſſiſtance, and, being greatly in Debt, at laſt to petition Parliament for Relief, who having taken the State of their Caſe into Conſideration, determined on making a new Company, *for extending and improving the Trade to* Africa; which they did by the following Act:

23 *Geo.* II. P. 547. The Preamble ſets forth, That the Trade to and from *Africa*, being very advantageous to *Great-Britain*, and neceſſary for the ſupplying the Plantations, and Colonies belonging thereto, with a ſufficient Number of Negroes, at reaſonable Rates, ought for that Purpoſe to be free and open to all his Majeſty's Subjects: *It is therefore enacted*, That it ſhall be lawful for all the King's Subjects to trade to and from any Place in *Africa*, between the Port of *Sallee* in *South Barbary*, and the Cape of *Good-Hope*, without any Reſtraint whatſoever, ſave as herein after expreſſed.

P. 548. All his Majeſty's Subjects who ſhall trade to and from *Africa*, between Cape *Blanco* and the Cape of *Good-Hope*, ſhall for ever hereafter be deemed a Body Corporate and Politick, in Name and in Deed, by the Name of *The Company of Merchants trading to* Africa, and by the ſame Name ſhall have perpetual Succeſſion, and a common Seal; and may ſue and be ſued, and do any other Act, which any Body Corporate or Politick, as ſuch, may lawfully do.

All the *Britiſh* Forts, Settlements, and Factories, on the Coaſt of *Africa*, beginning at Cape *Blanco*, and extending from thence to the Cape of *Good-Hope*, incluſive, and all other the Regions, Ports, *&c.* comprehending within the ſaid Limits, which are now claimed by, or in the Poſſeſſion of, *the Royal* African *Company of* England, or which may hereafter be in the Poſſeſſion of the Company hereby eſtabliſhed, ſhall, from the paſſing of an Act for diveſting the *African* Company of their Charter, Forts, and all other their Property on the Coaſt of *Africa*, their Goods and Merchandize only excepted, be abſolutely veſted in the new Company eſtabliſhed by this Act, and their Succeſſors, to the Intent that the ſaid Forts, Settlements, and Premiſes, ſhall be employed only for the Protection, Encouragement, and Defence of the ſaid Trade.

The Company eſtabliſhed by this Act ſhall not trade to or from *Africa*, in their corporate or joint Capacity; nor ſhall they have any joint or transferable Stock; nor ſhall they borrow Money on their common Seal.

P. 549. The Direction and Management of the Affairs of the new Company ſhall be by a Committee of nine Perſons to be choſen annually; who are to meet as often as ſhall be neceſſary, at ſome Place in the City of *London*; and the ſaid Committee, or any five of them, or the Majority of them aſſembled, ſhall, from and after the paſſing ſuch Act for diveſting the *African* Company of their Charter, *&c.* or before, ſo far as the *African* Company ſhall conſent thereto, have full Power to make Orders for the governing and improving the Forts and Factories which are or ſhall be built within the Limits aforeſaid, and to appoint Governors, Deputy-Governors, or any other Officers civil or military, and to remove or diſplace them when they ſhall ſee fit; and to make Orders and Regulations for the better Government of the ſaid Officers and Servants abroad, and to take Security for their good Behaviour, and Obedience to the Regulations eſtabliſhed by this Act, and to ſuch as the Committee ſhall from Time to Time make; ſo as no Orders or Regulations made by the Committee ſhall lay any Reſtraint whatſoever on the Trade or Traders, contrary to the Intent of this Act.

The Traders, or Perſons intending to trade, to or from *Africa*, who ſhall, on or before the 30th of *June* 1750, have paid into the Hands of the Chamberlain of the City of *London*, 40*s.* each for their Admittance into the Freedom of the ſaid Company, are empowered to meet on the 30th of *July* 1750, in the *Guild-hall* of the ſaid City, and chooſe three Perſons: And ſuch as ſhall, on or before the ſaid 30th of *June* have paid into the Hands of the Clerk of the Merchants' Hall

P. 550. in the City of *Briſtol*, the like Sum of 40*s.* are empowered to meet on the 10th of *July*, in ſome convenient Place in the City of *Briſtol*, and chooſe three other Perſons; and ſuch as ſhall, on or before the ſaid 30th of *June*, have paid into the Hands of the Town Clerk of *Liverpool*, the like Sum of 40*s.* are empowered to meet on the ſaid 10th of *July*, in the Town-Hall of *Liverpool*, and chuſe three other Perſons; and the nine Perſons ſo choſen ſhall be the firſt annual Committee, and ſhall continue in their Office for one Year, and until others ſhall be choſen in their Room.

In all future Elections, the Committee ſhall be nominated on the 3d of *July* in every Year, in Manner following, *viz.* three ſhall be nominated by the Freemen of

the ſaid Company admitted in *London*, who ſhall aſſemble for that Purpoſe at *London*; three by the Freemen admitted into the ſaid Company at *Briſtol*, who ſhall aſſemble for that Purpoſe at *Briſtol*; and three by the Freemen of the ſaid Company admitted in *Liverpool*, who ſhall aſſemble for that Purpoſe at *Liverpool*.

The Freemen of the ſaid Company in any of the ſaid Cities and Towns, reſpectively, may chooſe other Committee-men in the Place of thoſe that ſhall happen to die, be removed, or refuſe to act; and ten Days previous Notice ſhall be inſerted in the *London Gazette* by the Committee, of the Time and Place where ſuch Election is to be had. 23 *Geo.* II. P. 551.

If at the Time appointed for the Elections of Committee-men, the Freemen in any of the ſaid Cities or Towns ſhall neglect to proceed to ſuch Choice, ſuch as ſhall be choſen in the other of the ſaid Cities or Towns, though leſs in Number than nine, may act as the Committee until the next annual Election; and all Elections ſhall be determined by the Majority of the Votes preſent; and where the 3d of *July* ſhall fall on a *Sunday*, the annual Election of Committee-Men ſhall be on *Monday* the 4th of *July*.

In Caſe of an Equality of Votes at any Election, the Lord-Mayor of *London*, the Mayor of *Briſtol*, and the Mayor of *Liverpool*, reſpectively, ſhall determine which of ſuch Perſons ſhall be the Committee-Man.

The Committee ſhall meet for the firſt Time on the firſt *Monday* in *Auguſt*, 1750, and ſhall then ſettle the Manner of their future Meetings, and of the Notices and Summonſes to be ſent for that Purpoſe to the Members of the Committee; and no Order or Reſolution of the Committee, to which all the Members preſent at the making thereof ſhall not be conſenting, ſhall be binding, unleſs confirmed at a ſubſequent Meeting, at which all the Members of the Committee ſhall be preſent, or of which the Abſentees ſhall have had the uſual Notice. P. 552

At every Meeting, when the Time prefixed for entering on Buſineſs is come, and ſo many as are neceſſary to make a Committee are preſent; before they enter upon Buſineſs, a Chairman ſhall be choſen by Lot, out of the Committee-Men then preſent who ſhall take the Chair for that Meeting; but he ſhall not vote that Day on any Queſtion, unleſs the Votes are equal, in which Caſe he may vote; and every Committee-Man, who ſhall not be preſent at the Choice of the Chairman, ſhall not vote on any Queſtion before the Committee that Day; but he may be preſent, and give his Opinion in all Matters as any other Committee-Man may do; and all Matters which ſhall be decided by a Plurality of the Votes of ſuch of the Committee-Men as ſhall be entitled to vote, ſhall be deemed to be decided by a Majority of the Committee then preſent.

Such of his Majeſty's Subjects as ſhall, on or before the 30th of *June* 1750, pay to the Chamberlain of *London*, the Clerk of the Merchants' Hall in *Briſtol*, or th Town-Clerk of *Liverpool*, 40*s* each for their Freedom, ſhall be the firſt Members of the ſaid new Company: And from and after the ſaid 30th of *June*, any other of his Majeſty's Subjects who ſhall trade to or from *Africa*, ſhall be admitted Freemen of the ſaid Company at *London*, *Briſtol*, or *Liverpool* upon Payment of 40*s*. each, to ſuch Perſons as the Committee ſhall appoint to receive the ſame.

No Perſons admitted Freemen after the ſaid 30th of *June*, ſhall vote at the Election of Committee-Men until one Year after their Admiſſion. P. 553.

The Chamberlain of *London*, the Clerk of the Merchants' Hall in *Briſtol*, the Town-Clerk of *Liverpool*, and ſuch other Perſons as the Committee ſhall appoint to receive the ſaid Sums of 40*s*. for the Admiſſion of Perſons into the Freedom of the Company, ſhall ſign and deliver to every ſuch Perſon a Certificate of Payment thereof, for which they ſhall be paid 2*s*. 6*d*. as a Fee, and no more, and the Names and Places of Abode of every ſuch Perſon ſhall be entered in a Book to be kept for that Purpoſe by the Receivers.

The Chamberlain of *London*, the Clerk of the Merchants' Hall at *Briſtol*, and the Town Clerk of *Liverpool*, ſhall pay and deliver over the ſaid ſeveral Sums of 40*s*. received by them, and the Books, in which the Names and Places of Abode of the Perſons making Payment thereof are entered, to ſuch Perſons as the Committee ſhall appoint to receive the ſame.

The Perſons who ſhall be appointed by the Committee at *London*, *Briſtol*, and *Liverpool*, to receive the ſaid Sums of 40*s*. ſhall annually, or oftener if required, P. 554.

pay

pay and deliver over the ſame, together with the Liſts of the Names, and Places of Abode of the Perſons from whom received, to the Committee, as they ſhall direct.

An exact Liſt ſhall be kept at the Office of the Committee in *London*, of the Names and Places of Abode of all Perſons admitted into the Freedom of the ſaid Company, diſtinguiſhing where each Perſon was admitted; which Liſt ſhall yearly, ten Days at leaſt before the annual Election, be printed and delivered *gratis* to the Members who ſhall deſire the ſame.

No Perſon ſhall be capable of being choſen, or acting as a Committee-Man, above three Years ſucceſſively; and two or more Perſons, who ſhall be in Copartnerſhip in Trade, ſhall not be choſen, during the ſame Time or Year: And none of the ſaid nine Perſons, during the Time they ſhall be of the Committee, ſhall directly or indirectly trade jointly or in Copartnerſhip to *Africa*, or lade any Goods or Merchandizes on board the ſame Ship in which any one of the Committee ſhall, for that Voyage, have before laden Goods, to be carried to any Place in *Africa*.

The Committee may from Time to Time inveſt ſuch Part of the ſaid Money in their Hands, as they ſhall judge neceſſary, in the Purchaſe of Goods and Stores; which, after the ſame are inſured, ſhall be exported to *Africa*, and there ſold, and applied for the ſole Uſe, Preſervation, and Improvement of the Forts and Settlements, and for the Payment of the Wages and Salaries to the Officers and other Perſons employed there; but the Committee ſhall not export from *Africa* any Negroes or other Goods in Return, or in any other Manner carry on a Trade to or from *Africa*. And an Account of the Committee's Receipts and Payments ſhall be kept in a Book which ſhall be open at their Office in *London*, to be peruſed *gratis* at all ſeaſonable Times, by any Members of the Company.

23 *Geo.* II. P. 555.

The Commiſſioners for Trade and Plantations may remove any of the Committee-Men, or Officers, or Servants appointed by them, who ſhall be guilty of any Miſbehaviour, contrary to this Act; giving Notice of ſuch Removal, and ſpecifying the Cauſes thereof to the Committee; and when a Committee-Man ſhall be ſo removed, the Committee ſhall give Notice forthwith to the Mayor of the City or Town by whom the ſaid Perſon was choſen, to elect another in his Room; and if any Officer or Servant ſhall be removed, the Committee may appoint another in his Stead.

Whenever the Committee-Man ſhall be charged with Miſbehaviour in his Employment, the Commiſſioners for Trade and Plantations ſhall ſummon him to appear before them; and upon his Attendance, or Default, examine into the Truth of the Charge, before they ſhall remove him from his Employment.

P. 556. The Committee ſhall render an Account of all their Tranſactions once a Year to the Commiſſioners for Trade and Plantations, or oftener if required; in which ſhall be contained an Account of all the Monies received and diſburſed by them, or by their Order; and alſo all the Orders and Inſtructions given, as well to their Officers and Servants in *Great-Britain*, as on the Coaſts of *Africa*; and all their Anſwers thereto; and all other the Tranſactions of the Committee.

The Committee, out of the Monies they ſhall receive, may deduct annually a Sum not exceeding 800*l.* for defraying, in the firſt Place, the Salaries of their Clerks and Agents, at *London*, *Briſtol*, and *Liverpool*, the Houſe-Rent of their Office in *London*, and all other Charges of Management, Commiſſion, or Agency, in *England*; and the Reſidue of the ſaid Sum ſhall be divided amongſt themſelves, as they ſhall think proper, as a Compenſation for their Trouble and Attendance; and the Reſt of the Monies ſhall be applied wholly to the Maintenance and Improvement of the Forts and Settlements on the Coaſt of *Africa*, which ſhall be in the Poſſeſſion of the ſaid Company, and for providing Ammunition and Stores, and Officers and Soldiers to defend the ſame.

The Committee ſhall, within one Month after the Expiration of the Year for which they ſhall be choſen Committee-Men, lay before the Curſitor Baron of the *Exchequer*, an Account upon Oath of the Money received by them during the preceding Year, and of the Application thereof; and the Curſitor Baron, within one Month after, ſhall audit and paſs the ſame; and he may examine any of the ſaid

Committee, and ſuch other Perſons as he ſhall judge neceſſary upon Oath, touching any of the Articles or Particulars therein; and the Account ſo audited and paſſed ſhall be a full Diſcharge to the ſaid Committee, without their being compelled to render any other; and the Committee ſhall lay before the Parliament every Seſſion a Copy of the ſaid annual Account, and of all the Orders and Regulations made by them in the preceding Year relating to the ſaid Forts and Settlements, or the Government of their Officers or Servants employed therein; and Copies of the ſame ſhall be annually laid before a general Meeting of the Members of the ſaid Company, to beheld in *London*, *Briſtol*, and *Liverpool*, of which fourteen Days Notice ſhall be previouſly given in the *London Gazette*. 23. *Geo.* II. P. 557.

No Officer or other Perſon employed by the Committee at any of their Forts or Settlements, ſhall in any Manner, or on any Pretence, obſtruct any of his Majeſty's Subjects in Trading; and the Forts, Warehouſes, and Buildings, which are or ſhall be erected by the ſaid Company, ſhall at all Times be free and open to all his Majeſty's Subjects, to be uſed as Warehouſes for depoſiting Gunpowder, Gold, Elephants' Teeth, Wax, Gums, and Drugs, and no other Goods.

The ſaid Forts, Warehouſes, and Buildings, ſhall, in Caſe of Neceſſity or Danger, be free and open to all his Majeſty's Subjects, for the Safety of their Perſons, and Security of all their Effects.

Any of his Majeſty's Subjects trading to *Africa*, for the Security of their Goods or Slaves, may erect Houſes and Warehouſes under the Protection of the ſaid Forts, or elſewhere, in any other Part of *Africa* within the Limits aforeſaid; and the ſame ſhall be their Property, and not be diſpoſed of, or let, to any Foreigner whatſoever.

If the Commander or Maſter of any Veſſel trading to *Africa*, ſhall, by any indirect Practice whatſoever, take on board or carry away from the Coaſt of *Africa* any Negro or Native of the Country, or ſhall commit, or ſuffer any Violence to be committed on the Natives, to the Prejudice of the ſaid Trade, he ſhall forfeit 100*l.* one Moiety thereof to go to the Uſe of the Company towards maintaining the ſaid Forts and Settlements, and the other to the Proſecutor. P. 558.

The Lords of the Admiralty ſhall give Inſtructions to the Captains of ſuch of his Majeſty's Ships of War as ſhall be ſtationed, or ordered to cruize within the Limits aforeſaid, from Time to Time to inſpect and report to them the State and Condition of the ſaid Forts and Settlements; and the Officers of ſuch Forts are required to permit ſuch Inſpection; and Copies of all the ſaid Reports ſhall be laid before the Parliament every Seſſion.

Such Commiſſion Officers of his Majeſty's Navy as the Lords of the Admiralty ſhall appoint for that Purpoſe, ſhall inſpect and examine the State and Condition of the Forts and Settlements on the Coaſt of *Africa* in the Poſſeſſion of the Royal *African* Company, and of the Number of Soldiers therein; and alſo the State and Condition of the military Stores, Caſtles, Slaves, Canoes, and other Veſſels and Things belonging to the ſaid Company, and neceſſary for the Uſe and Defence of the ſaid Forts and Settlements, and ſhall, with all poſſible Diſpatch, report how they find the ſame to the Lords of the Admiralty; and the ſaid Company, their Officers and Servants, are required to permit ſuch Inſpection and Examination, and to aſſiſt therein; and a Copy of the ſaid Report ſhall be laid before Parliament at the Beginning of the next Seſſion.

The Accomptant-General of the Court of *Chancery*, and ſuch two of the other Maſters of the ſaid Court as the Lord Chancellor, or Lord Keeper of the Great-Seal, ſhall nominate for that Purpoſe, ſhall be Commiſſioners for examining into the Claims of the Creditors of the Royal *African* Company; and the ſaid Commiſſioners, or two of them, are impowered, according to their Diſcretion, by Examination of the Parties intereſted, or the Teſtimony of Witneſſes upon Oath, or by the Inſpection and Examination of the Books, Deeds, Writings, and Accounts of the ſaid Company and their Creditors, to examine into the ſaid Claims, and enquire and ſtate when the ſame were reſpectively incurred, and for what Conſideration they were originally contracted; and upon what Conſideration the Claimants became intitled thereto, together with their Opinion of the Juſtneſs and Reaſonableneſs of ſuch Debts; and for that Purpoſe the Creditors are to deliver P. 559.

unto ſuch Officers and at ſuch Place within the City of *London* as the ſaid Commiſſioners, or two of them, ſhall appoint, of which Notice ſhall be given in the *London Gazette*, an Account of their reſpective Claims, with a Copy of their Securities for the ſame; and ſuch of the ſaid Creditors as reſide in *Great-Britain* or *Ireland*, ſhall make their Claims on or before the 30th of *Auguſt* 1750, and ſuch as are reſident on the Coaſt of *Africa*, or elſewhere beyond the Seas, ſhall make their Claims on or before the 30th of *December* 1750, and the Directors and Officers of the ſaid Company, and all other Perſons whom the Commiſſioners ſhall think fit to examine touching the ſaid Matters, are required to attend the Commiſſioners at the Times and Places they ſhall appoint, and to give the beſt Information they can touching the ſaid Claims; and to produce all Books and Papers in their Cuſtody or Power relating thereto; and the Commiſſioners, or two of them, are authoriſed to adminiſter an Oath for the better Diſcovery of the Truth of the ſaid Facts; and they are to cloſe their Examinations of all the
23 *Geo.* II. P. 560. Claims that ſhall be made by ſuch of the Creditors who reſide in *Great-Britain*, or *Ireland*, on or before the 31ſt of *January*, 1750; and of ſuch as reſide in *Africa* or other Parts beyond the Seas, on or before the 28th of *February*, 1750; and are to lay the Accounts of their Proceedings before the Parliament with all convenient Speed. If any Perſon ſummoned ſhall neglect or refuſe to appear and be examined touching the Matters and Things by this Act directed to be enquired into, or ſhall refuſe to anſwer, or ſhall not fully anſwer to the Satisfaction of the Commiſſioners all Queſtions put to them, as well by Word of Mouth as by Interrogatories in Writing, or ſhall refuſe or neglect to produce all Books of Accounts and Papers in their Cuſtody or Power relating to the Premiſes, any two of the Commiſſioners may commit ſuch Perſon to ſuch Priſon as they ſhall think fit, to remain there
P. 561. without Bail or Mainprize until he ſhall ſubmit in all Things aforeſaid; and the Commiſſioners, where any Perſon ſhall be committed for refuſing to anſwer, or for not fully anſwering any ſuch Queſtion, ſhall ſpecify the Queſtion in their Warrant and Commitment.

The Royal *African* Company, *&c.* are reſtrained for one Year to be computed from the 17th of *March*, 1749, from aſſigning or diſpoſing of any of their military Stores, Ammunition, Slaves, Canoes, Veſſels, and Things neceſſary for the Uſe or Defence of their Forts and Settlements; and all Actions and Suits for Recovery of any Debt due by, or contracted on Behalf of, the ſaid Company, ſhall be ſtayed for one Year, to be computed from the ſaid 17th of *March*, 1749.

The Remainder of this Act is about Mr. *David Crichton* then in Cuſtody, and the Charges of obtaining the Act, *&c.* And another was made in the ſucceeding Seſſion *viz.* 24 *Geo.* II. for allowing further Time to the Commiſſioners appointed by and in Purſuance of the preceding Act, to enquire into the Claim of certain Creditors of the Royal *African* Company, *&c.* *viz.* till the 12th of *January*, 1752.

26 *Geo.* II. P. 773, 774. This Act recites the two preceding ones, and in Purſuance of them, that a Survey had been taken of all the Forts and Caſtles of the Royal *African* Company on the Coaſt of *Africa*, by Captain *Thomas Pye*, Commander of his Majeſty's Ship *Humber*, and of the Quantity, Number, and Quality of Cannon, and their military Stores, Canoe-Men, Caſtle Slaves, Canoes, and Veſſels, then at each reſpective
P. 775. Fort belonging to the ſaid Royal *African* Company. And whereas the ſaid Company are willing to ſurrender all and ſingular their Lands, Forts, *&c*, and all their Eſtate, Property, Intereſts, and Effects whatſoever, for ſuch Compenſation and Satisfaction, and to be applied in ſuch Manner as herein after is expreſſed and directed: Be it therefore enacted, that the Royal *African* Company of *England*, from and after the 10th Day of *April*, 1752, ſhall be, and they are hereby abſolutely diveſted of, and from their ſaid Charter, Lands, Forts, Caſtles, *&c.* and all other their Eſtate, Property, and Effects whatſoever; and that all and every the *Britiſh* Forts, Lands, Caſtles, Settlements, and Factories, on the Coaſt of *Africa*, beginning at Port *Sallee*, and extending to the Cape of *Good-Hope* inclusive, which were granted to the ſaid Company by the ſaid Charter, or which have been ſince erected or purchaſed by the ſaid Company; and all other the Regions, Countries, *&c.* lying and being within the aforeſaid Limits, and the Iſlands near adjoining to thoſe Coaſts, and comprehended within the Limits

deſcribed by the ſaid Charter, and which now are, or at any Time heretofore have been in the Poſſeſſion of, or claimed by the ſaid Royal *African* Company of *England*, together with the Cannon, and other military Stores, Canoe-Men, *&c.* at and belonging to the ſaid Forts, Caſtles, *&c.* ſuch Stores as have been made Uſe of in the Service of the Forts, and ſuch Canoe-Men and Slaves as may have died ſince the taking of the ſaid Survey, only excepted, and alſo all Contracts and Agreements, made by, or for, or on the Behalf of the ſaid Royal *African* Company, with any of the Kings, Princes, or Natives, *&c.* and all other the Property, Eſtate, and Effects whatſoever of the ſaid Royal *African* Company, ſhall, from and after the ſaid 10th of *April*, 1752, be veſted in, and the ſame and every of them are, and is hereby fully and abſolutely veſted in the ſaid Corporation, called and known by the Name of *The Company of Merchants trading to Africa*, and their Succeſſors, freed and abſolutely diſcharged of and from all Claims and Demands of the ſaid Royal *African* Company and their Creditors. 25. *Geo.* II. P. 777.

Provided always, that the diveſting the ſaid Royal *African* Company of their Charter, and veſting the before-mentioned Premiſes in the ſaid Company of Merchants trading to *Africa*, ſhall not extend to give the ſaid Company, or their Committee, any other Rights, Privileges, or Powers, than ſuch as are given to the ſaid Company by the afore recited Act of 23 *Geo.* II.

And *Bance* Iſland, in the River *Sierra Leon*, with its Forts and Buildings, appearing to belong to *Alexander Grant*, *John Sargent*, and *Richard Oſwald* of *London*, Merchants, they ſhall continue in the quiet Poſſeſſion of it, and it ſhall be abſolutely veſted in them, their Heirs and Aſſigns; any Thing herein or in any former Acts to the contrary notwithſtanding; though with the *Proviſo*, that it ſhall never be lawful for them to alienate their Right and Intereſt therein to any foreign Perſon. P. 777.

The new Company of Merchants may, with the Conſent of the Commiſſioners for Trade and Plantations, raiſe and arm, train and muſter, ſuch military Forces as to them ſhall ſeem requiſite and neceſſary, and ſubject them to martial Diſcipline, ſo as the Puniſhment does not extend to the Loſs of Life or Limb.

They may alſo erect Courts of Judicature for hearing and determining all Cauſes on Account of maritime Bargains, *&c.* or concerning any Perſon reſiding within the Bounds and Limits aforeſaid. P. 778.

Provided nevertheleſs, that his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, ſhall have full Power, at his or their Will and Pleaſure, from Time to Time, by his or their Sign Manual, to revoke all ſuch Powers which ſhall be given to any Perſons for raiſing, arming, and training the military Forces, and all ſuch Rules and Regulations as ſhall be given or eſtabliſhed, and to grant all military Powers on the ſaid *African* Coaſt, and eſtabliſh ſuch Rules and Regulations as he or they ſhall from Time to Time think fit; and alſo to revoke and repeal all ſuch Courts of Juſtice as ſhall be erected; and to erect and eſtabliſh ſuch other Courts of Juſtice there, as he or they ſhall from Time to Time think fit.

And be it further enacted, that all Contracts and Agreements which have been made by the ſaid Royal *African* Company with any of the Kings, *&c.* on the ſaid Coaſts, and all Deeds, *&c.* which did belong to the ſaid Company, ſhall, on or before the ſaid 10th Day of *April*, 1752, be delivered over to the ſaid *Company of Merchants trading to Africa*, &c.

And for making a full Compenſation and Satisfaction to the Royal *African* Company for their ſaid Charter, Lands, Forts, Caſtles, *&c.* *Be it enacted*, that out of all or any the Aids or Supplies granted to his Majeſty in this Seſſion of Parliament, there may, and ſhall be applied and paid, the Sum of one hundred and twelve thouſand one hundred and forty-two Pounds, three Shillings, and three Pence, without Account, to ſuch Perſons, and in ſuch Proportion, and in ſuch Manner as is herein after particularly directed and appointed. P. 779.

That out of the ſame Sum of 112,142*l.* 3*s.* 3*d.* the Commiſſioners of his Majeſty's Treaſury, or any three of them for the Time being, do iſſue and pay the Sum of one thouſand ſix hundred and ninety-five Pounds and three Shillings, to *Richard Edwards* and *Edmund Sawyer*, Eſqrs. two of the Maſters of the High Court of *Chancery*, and *John Waple*, Eſq. one other of the Maſters, and alſo

Accomptant-

Accomptant-General of the ſaid Court; being the Commiſſioners appointed to examine and ſtate the Claims of the Creditors of the ſaid Royal *African* Company, by the 23d of his preſent Majeſty, for their Trouble, and in Satisfaction of the Expences of executing the ſaid Commiſſion.

And it is further enacted, That out of the aforeſaid Sum of 112,142*l.* 3*s.* 3*d.* the further Sum of eighty-four thouſand ſix hundred and fifty-two Pounds, twelve Shillings, and ſeven Pence, be diſtributed and paid to the ſeveral Creditors mentioned and ſet forth in the ſecond Schedule to this Act annexed, in the reſpective Sums and Proportions therein mentioned, in full Satisfaction of all and every their Demands.

25 *Geo.* II. P. 780. That twenty-three thouſand ſix hundred and eighty-eight Pounds, fifteen Shillings, and five Pence, be paid and divided to and amongſt the Perſons named in the third Schedule to this Act annexed, in the Sums and Proportions therein mentioned, being ſuch of the Proprietors of *African* transferrable Stock as were poſſeſſed of the ſame on the 31ſt Day of *December*, in the Year of our Lord 1748, the ſame being computed to be at, and after the Rate of ten Pounds *per Centum* on the ſaid Stock, ſo poſſeſſed by them at that Time, in full of all their Right and Title to the ſame, or any Part thereof.

That the Sum of two thouſand one hundred and five Pounds, twelve Shillings, and three Pence, Reſidue of the ſaid Sum of 112,142*l.* 3*s.* 3*d.* be paid and divided to and amongſt the Perſons named in the fourth Schedule to this Act annexed, the Sums and Proportion therein mentioned, being ſuch of the Proprietors of *African* transferrable Stock as have become poſſeſſed of the ſame ſince the ſaid 21ſt of *December*, 1748, being computed to be at and after the Rate of five Pounds *per Centum* on the Stock ſo poſſeſſed by them, in full of all their Right and Title to the ſame or any Part thereof.

And be it further enacted, That from and after the ſaid 10th of *April*, 1752, the ſaid Royal *African* Company ſhall ceaſe to be a Corporation, and all Claims and Demands againſt it, *&c.* are hereby declared to be null and void, *&c.*

P. 781. And that the ſaid *Richard Edwards*, *Edmund Sawyer*, and *John Waple*, Eſqrs. or ſuch other of the Maſters of the High Court of *Chancery* as may be hereafter appointed, ſhall be conſtituted and appointed Commiſſioners for the making out and delivering Certificates to all the Creditors of the ſaid Royal *African* Company, and the Proprietors of their Stock in the ſaid Schedules particularly mentioned, and for other the Purpoſes in this Act contained, for the Space of two Years, to be computed from the 1ſt of *January*, 1752. And the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two of them, are hereby impowered and required with all convenient Speed to make out, under their Hands, and to deliver all and every the Creditors of the ſaid Company, and to the ſeveral Proprietors of *African* transferrable Stock, mentioned in the ſaid ſeveral Schedules, Certificates of what is due, or allowed to them reſpectively as aforeſaid, and to take proper Receipts for the ſame,

And in Caſe of any of the Creditors' or Proprietors' Death, or becoming Bankrupts, the Certificate ſhall be delivered to their reſpective Executors or Aſſignees.

P. 782. And be it further enacted, That all the Creditors of the ſaid Company, and Proprietors of their Stock, on Receipt of the Certificate herein before directed to be made out and delivered, ſhall, upon their reſpective corporal Oaths, which the ſaid Commiſſioners are hereby authoriſed to adminiſter, produce and deliver up to the ſaid Commiſſioners, all and ſingular the Bonds, Bills, *&c.* relating to their reſpective Debts, which at the Time of the Examination of their Claims, or that of receiving the ſaid Certificate, were, or ſhall be, in their Hands, which the ſaid Commiſſioners are hereby impowered and required to cancel and deſtroy; and the Commiſſioners are hereby impowered to ſtop and retain the Certificates of ſuch as ſhall not deliver up the Securities to their Satisfaction, or as they ſhall require.

And that the Creditors and Proprietors, or their Executors or Aſſignees, ſhall attend the ſaid Commiſſioners, on ſuch Days and Times, and at ſuch Place,

within the Cities of *London* or *Weſtminſter*, as the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall appoint in the *London Gazette*.

That the Lord High Treaſurer, or any three or more of the Commiſſioners, are hereby authoriſed and impowered, on Tender to them of the Certificates, to iſſue and pay to the Perſons named in them, the ſeveral Sums therein reſpectively contained. 25 *Geo.* II. P. 783.

That in Caſe of the Death of any of the Commiſſioners, others ſhall be appointed by the Lord High Chancellor; and the Commiſſioners are hereby required to lay Accounts of their Proceedings before the Parliament.

And it is further enacted, that the ſaid Company of Merchants trading to *Africa*, and their Succeſſors, are hereby required, with all convenient Speed, to ſell and diſpoſe of all the Goods, Wares, and Merchandize of the ſaid Royal *African* Company, which ſhall come to the Hands of the ſaid Company of Merchants or their Agents, the military Stores, Slaves, Canoes, and Veſſels, in the firſt Schedule to this Act annexed, excepted, for the beſt Price that can be got for the ſame; and that the ſaid Company of Merchants do every Seſſion of Parliament, until the whole ſhall be diſpoſed of, lay before both Houſes of Parliament, an Account of the Diſpoſition of the ſaid Goods, *&c.*

And that the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall and may take for each Certificate from the Parties obtaining the ſame, a Sum not exceeding the Rate of two Pounds *per Cent.* upon the Money contained therein, where the Sum ſhall not be more than one hundred Pounds; and a Sum not exceeding one Pound *per Cent.* where the Money contained therein is above one hundred Pounds, and not exceeding one thouſand Pounds; and a Sum not exceeding ten Shillings *per Cent.* where the Money contained therein does exceed one thouſand Pounds; which reſpective Sums, and no more, the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall and may demand and take, in full Recompence for all Trouble and Expences which they or their Clerks, *&c.* ſhall be at, in the Execution of the Powers thereby given them.

And whereas, at a general Meeting of the Creditors of the ſaid Royal *African* Company, on the 4th of *March* 1747, *Robert Myre* and *William Mills*, of *London*, Merchants, and *John Leapidge*, Stationer, with others, were choſen and appointed by the ſaid Creditors, to ſollicit a Satisfaction for the juſt Debts due and owing to them; and as it is reaſonable that all the ſaid Creditors ſhould contribute to the Charges of ſuch Sollicitation, and a proportionable Part of the Expences for obtaining this and the laſt Act; every Creditor of the ſaid Company whoſe Name is expreſſed in the ſecond Schedule, ſhall pay to the ſaid *Robert Myre*, &c. or one of them, a Contribution, at, and after the Rate of two Pounds *per Cent.* upon the Sum in the ſaid Schedule expreſſed, to be by them, the ſaid *Robert Myre*, &c. applied in Payment of all ſuch Charges and Expences as they have been or ſhall be at, *&c.* and no one of the ſaid Creditors ſhall have a Certificate of, or for, his or her ſaid Debt or Claim from the ſaid Commiſſioners, until he, or ſhe, ſhall produce to them a Note in Writing, under the Hands of the ſaid *Robert Myre*, &c. or one of them, expreſſing the Receipt of the ſaid Contribution. And the ſaid *Robert Myre*, *&c.* ſhall, on or before the 10th of *May*, 1754, or within three Calendar Months next after all the Contributions aforeſaid ſhall have been paid, if the ſame ſhall be ſooner paid, lay and ſubmit an Account thereof, and of their Payments and Diſburſements, in Writing under their Hands before the ſaid Commiſſioners for their Examination and Allowance; and ſhall diſpoſe of the Balance then remaining in their Hands, if any, in ſuch Manner as the ſaid Creditors at a general Meeting to be ſummoned for that Purpoſe by Advertiſement in the *London Gazette*, or the major Part in Value of the Creditors, at ſuch Meeting, ſhall reſolve, agree, or direct. P. 784. P. 785.

And whereas there is a conſiderable Sum of Money due to *William Newland*, the Sollicitor to the Royal *African* Company, for his Fees, Labour, and Diſburſements, in diverſe Sollicitations on their Account in their general Buſineſs ſince the 31ſt of *December* 1749; and it being juſt and reaſonable that all the Proprietors of the transferrable Stock of the ſaid Company ſhould contribute to a proportionable Part of the Expences for obtaining the laſt and preſent Act, every Proprietor of the ſaid Company, whoſe Names are expreſſed in the third and fourth Schedules tothis

Act annexed, ſhall pay to *John Vaughan*, *Solomon Aſhley*, and *Bibye Lake*, Eſqrs. Captain *Thomas Collett*, and *Samuel Exell*, Gentleman, or one of them, a Contribution, at, and after the Rate of two Pounds *per Centum*, for and upon the reſpective Sums in the ſaid reſpective Schedules expreſſed to be payable to the Perſons therein mentioned, to be by them the ſaid *John Vaughan*, Eſq. *&c.* applied in Payment of ſuch Sums as are now due to the ſaid *William Newland*, on the Account before-mentioned; and a proportionable Part of the Charges for obtaining the ſaid Acts, in ſuch Manner as ſhall be adjudged and directed by the ſaid Commiſſioners in Writing under their reſpective Hands; and no one of the ſaid Proprietors ſhall have a Certificate for his or her ſaid Share and Proportion from the ſaid Commiſſioners, until he or ſhe ſhall produce to them a Note in Writing, under the Hands of the ſaid *John Vaughan*, Eſq. *&c.* or one of them, expreſſing the Receipt of the ſaid Contribution; and the ſaid *John Vaughan*, Eſq. *&c.* ſhall, on or before the 10th of *May*, 1754, or within three Calendar Months next after all the Contributions aforeſaid ſhall have been paid, if the ſame ſhall be ſooner paid, lay an Account thereof, and of their Payments and Diſburſements, in Writing under their Hands, before the ſaid Commiſſioners for their Examination and Allowance, and ſhall diſpoſe of the Balance then remaining in their Hands, if any, in ſuch Manner as the ſaid Creditors at a general Meeting to be ſummoned for that Purpoſe, by an Advertiſement in the *London Gazette*, or the major Part of them in Value, preſent at ſuch Meeting, ſhall direct and appoint.

25 *Geo.* II. P. 786.

This Act ſhall be taken and deemed as a publick Act, *&c.*

The old Company being thus diveſted of their Charter, the Trade to *Africa* became free and open to all his Majeſty's Subjects, but was and is ſtill carried on under the Direction and ſubject to the By-Laws of a new Set of Merchants, ſtiled, *The Committee of the Company of Merchants trading to Africa*; and by an Act of Parliament paſſed in the Year 1765, all the Britiſh Forts and Settlements upon the Coaſt of *Africa*, lying between the Port of *Sallee* and Cape *Rouge*, together with all the Property, Eſtate, and Effects of the Company of Merchants trading to *Africa*, in or upon the ſaid Forts, Settlements, and their Dependencies, are veſted in his Majeſty King *George* III. and other Regulations are made, for ſecuring, extending, and improving the Trade to *Africa*, which has reſtored it to a flouriſhing State; and an annual Grant is made by Parliament of from 13,000*l.* to 15,000*l.* for repairing and maintaining the Forts.

Our Exports for this Trade are Cloths, and other Woollens, Muſlins, and ſome other *India* Goods, Spices, Drugs, Tobacco, Sugar, dying Woods, Alum, Paper, Steel, Iron, Lead, Toys, Mercery and Hard Ware, Ivory and Box Combs, Glaſs Beads, *&c.*—And our Returns from thence are Slaves, Gum Senegal, Oſtrich Feathers, Indigo, Gold Duſt, Dates, *Damas* Raiſins, Copper, Wax, Wool, Goat Skins, Coral, bitter Almonds, *&c.* In which Deſcription I include the Particulars of that ſmall Branch of Trade we carry on from hence with *Sallee*, *Tunis*, *Tripoli*, and *Algiers*.

I ſhall in the next Place give ſome Account of the Original of our Trade to *India*, and of the firſt Inſtitution of a Company for carrying it on.

Of the Trade between Great-Britain *and* Aſia, *more eſpecially that carried on by our* Eaſt-India *Company.*

OUR Knowledge of the *Eaſt-Indies* was early, and is very reaſonably ſuppoſed to be derived to us from the *Romans* during their Settlement among us; though it is not ſaid that any Commerce was attempted with thoſe Parts till the celebrated *Alfred*, who ſo glorioufly filled the *Britiſh* Throne, ſent, in 883, a favourite Eccleſiaſtick, one *Sighelmus*, with Alms for the poor diſtreſſed Chriſtians of St. *Thomas* and St. *Bartholomew* in the *Indies*; this we learn from the *Saxon* Annals, and though an extraordinary Event, they alone would put it paſt Doubt, had we not the Confirmation of it from *William* of *Malmſbury*, who writes, that the ſaid *Sighelmus* left in the Treaſury of *Sherburn* Church in *Dorſetſhire*, of which on his Return he was made Biſhop, ſome Jewels and Spices that he had brought with him from *Aſia*.

This

This Voyage however was not ſoon repeated by any other, and it was ſtill later before any Trade was ſettled from hence; the *Venetians*, as I have already mentioned in this Work, having ſupplied us always with the *Aſiatick* Commodities, till the Eyes of our Merchants were opened to the Advantages which a direct Trade would produce; they ſollicited the Protection of the Throne to their infant Engagements, and after ſtruggling with many Difficulties and Oppoſitions from jarring Intereſts, have at laſt happily brought the Company trading there, to be at leaſt ſecond, if not ranked as a firſt, amongſt the moſt opulent Aſſociations in the World.

It is ſaid, that in the Year 1527, one Mr. *Robert Thorne* of *London*, then ſettled at *Seville* in *Spain*, was the firſt that ever recommended the eſtabliſhing an *Eaſt-India* Trade from *England*, and added ſuch ſtrong Reaſons to his Propoſals, which both Books and Experience had furniſhed him with, as would have been more than ſufficient, in this enlightened Age, to have rendered his Schemes ſucceſsful; but in that Dawn of commercial Knowledge, People were timorous of engaging in ſuch a bold Undertaking as this then appeared to be, and conſequently the Aims of this judicious Gentleman, for his Country's Proſperity, were rendered abortive by the Puſillanimity of thoſe they were addreſſed to. And though many *Engliſh* Ships, and more *Engliſhmen*, in foreign Bottoms, were ſucceſſively going there, and by their Accounts it made appear how eaſy an Eſtabliſhment of Factories, *&c.* would be to their Countrymen in thoſe Parts, nothing was done in it till Queen *Elizabeth's* Reign, when ſeveral great Men and eminent Merchants began to entertain a Deſign of eſtabliſhing ſuch a Commerce. And in order to do it the more ſecurely, they ſollicited her Majeſty for an excluſive Charter, which ſhe accordingly granted them on the 31ſt of *December*, 1600, in the 43d Year of her Reign; thereby conſtituting them a Body Corporate, by the Stile of *The Governor and Company of the Merchants of* London, *trading to the* Eaſt-Indies, with a Common Seal, and to be managed by a Governor and twenty Directors, yearly to be choſen, on the 1ſt of *July*, or within ſix Days after. She likewiſe granted them the Privilege of making By-Laws, allowed them to export Goods Cuſtom-free for four Years, with a Permiſſion alſo to carry out thirty thouſand Pounds, every Voyage, of foreign Coin, provided they brought an equal Sum of ſimilar Specie into theſe Kingdoms by their Trade.

This Charter was for fifteen Years, and her Majeſty engaged to grant no other during that Term; but this Ceſſion was with the *Proviſo*, that if within the ſaid Space this Charter ſhould appear to be in any Reſpect detrimental to the Publick, it ſhould upon two Years' Warning, under the Privy-Seal, become void; but if Experience ſhould evince the contrary, and this new Corporation appear to be a publick Benefit, then ſhe promiſes to renew their Charter, with ſuch additional and favourable Clauſes, as ſhall be requiſite to promote the Advantage of the Company and the Kingdom.

In Conſequence of this Charter, the Company loſt no Time in raiſing a joint Stock for promoting their Deſign of carrying their Project immediately into Execution; in which they were ſo ſucceſsful, as ſoon to find themſelves Maſters of ſeventy-two thouſand Pounds, no ſmall Sum at that Time, with which they determined to commence their Trade, and gave Beginning to it by fitting out five able Ships for the firſt Voyage; of which Squadron the *Dragon*, of ſix hundred Tons, was Admiral, the *Hector*, of three hundred Tons, Vice Admiral, the *Suſannah* and *Aſcenſion*, of two hundred Tons each, and the *Gueſt*, a Store Ship, of an hundred and thirty Tons Burthen; the whole Complement of Men was four hundred and twenty; the Expence of equipping them forty-five thouſand Pounds; and the remaining twenty-ſeven thouſand Pounds of their Caſh was expended in the Purchaſe of their Cargoes.

They ſailed from *Torbay* on the 2d of *May*, 1601, and continued their Voyage to *India*, without any remarkable Accident; and the Admiral, Captain *James Lancaſter*, there made a Treaty with the King of *Achen*, ſent a Pinnace to the *Moluccas*, and ſettled a Factory in the Iſland of *Java*; after which he returned here in Safety, and brought good Profit with him.

The Death of Queen *Elizabeth* ſoon after made Way for King *James's* Acceſſion to the Throne, in whom this Company found a powerful Protector, not only by

his countenancing their Proceedings, but by affording them all the Aſſiſtance they could deſire, which, together with the Advantages reſulting from the firſt Voyage, animated them to freſh Engagements: and they fitted out a ſecond Squadron of four Ships, under the Command of Sir *Henry Middleton*, which proceeded in 1604 for the *Moluccas* and *Java*, where they were well received by all the *Indian* Princes, though their Treatment from the *Dutch* was very indifferent, who, had they retained any Gratitude, it muſt have made them rather careſs than ill uſe their *quondam* Preſervers; but, jealous of a Rival in this beneficial Trade, they loſt all Remembrance of their Obligations, and opprobriouſly traduced the *Engliſh* to the Natives, by miſrepreſenting them as a cruel, unjuſt, and ambitious People, whoſe Intentions were not to trade fairly with them, but to ſeize their Country, and forcibly take from them what they liked; however, this inſidious Behaviour had not all the Effect our *Batavian* Neighbours intended, as the King of *Ternate* expreſſed a Regard for our Countrymen in his Letter to King *James*, notwithſtanding the *Dutch*, as he therein informs his *Britiſh* Majeſty, had uſed their utmoſt Endeavours to alienate their Eſteem, and deſtroy the good Opinion which both he and his Subjects had entertained of the *Engliſh*, ever ſince Sir *Francis Drake* had viſited their Iſland.

In 1607 the Company undertook a third Voyage with three Ships only, which they ſucceſsfully performed, eſpecially in the *Moluccas*; and though the *Dutch* repeated their ill Uſage, yet they could not hinder theſe Ships from procuring a valuable Cargo of Spice, which they brought ſafely to the *Downs*, *May*, 10, 1610, with this remarkable Inſtance of Providence, that in this whole Voyage, out and home, they had not loſt a ſingle Man. In this Squadron Captain *William Hawkins* embarked, to whom was given the Title of the King's Ambaſſador to the *Great-Mogul*, by whom he was very kindly received, and had the good Fortune, by his prudent Addreſs and Management, to ſettle a friendly Correſpondence between the two Courts.

His Majeſty King *James*, in the Month of *May*, 1609, was pleaſed to enlarge the Company's Charter in the Manner they had requeſted; and not only ſo, but he made it perpetual, which gave them ſuch freſh Spirits, that they built a Ship of one thouſand two hundred Tons Burthen; which I mention, as this was the firſt Marine Conſtruction of any large Dimenſions in *England*; it having been cuſtomary till then, to build or purchaſe all great Ships from the *Hanſe* Towns; and being ſo extraordinary a Thing, the King, the Prince of *Wales*, and moſt of the chief Nobility, went down to *Deptford*, to dine aboard her, and were ſerved entirely upon China.

I might here enter into a Detail of the Company's Progreſſion in their Trade, Settlements; and their Conteſts with the *Dutch* and *Portugueſe*, till I brought my Reader to that unparralleled Scene of Barbarity perpetrated by the former at *Amboyna*; but the Troubles in *England*, during the Civil War affected the Commerce of *England*, ſo much that no material Improvements were made in it until the Reſtoration of King *Charles* II.

It was one of the earlieſt Acts of his Reign to revive and ſettle the Trade of the *Eaſt-India* Company, which he effected by granting them a new Charter, dated the 3d of *April*, 1661, confirming thereby not only their former Privileges, but making conſiderable Additions to them, he enlarged the Quantity of Bullion they before had Liberty to export each Voyage to 50,000*l.* though with the former *Proviſo*, that their Trade ſhould introduce an Equivalent, in that or foreign Specie; their excluſive Trade was confirmed, and he gave them a Power to licenſe others to traffick in the *Indies*; but this Charter ſtill retained the Condition of the firſt, that it ſhould be vacated upon three Years' Notice, if it was found to be detrimental to the Nation.

His Majeſty, in his Marriage Treaty with the Infanta of *Portugal*, had it ſtipulated, that the Iſland of *Bombay* ſhould be ceded to him as a Part of her Portion, and after his having built a Fort there, he made it over to the Company in Fee-Tail, who have remained Maſters of it ever ſince; beſides which Favour, he granted them two new Charters in the 28th and 35th Years of his Reign. But they having been put to great Expences, by the Intrigues and Violence of the *Dutch* in

the

the latter Part of it, and this cunning People having found Means to ſoften that Prince's Reſentments, the Company's Trade languiſhed till King *James* II.'s Acceſſion to the Throne, who proved a powerful Protector, and granted them greater Privileges than they knew how rightly or advantageouſly to uſe, otherwiſe they might have increaſed their Commerce, as they are now placed on ſo good a Footing both at home and abroad; but this proſperous Condition was reſerved as a Reward for a more prudent Set of People afterwards.

King *William* and Queen *Mary* granted a new Charter to the Company, dated the 7th of *October*, 1693, wherein their former Charters were confirmed; and another of Regulations was granted by their Majeſties on the 10th of *November* following; by which new Grants they were enabled to take in a freſh Subſcription for ſeven hundred and forty-four thouſand Pounds, and tied down to make public Sales by Inch of Candle; to export yearly of the Manufactures of this Kingdom, to the Value of one hundred thouſand Pounds; and annually to furniſh the Crown with five hundred Tons of the beſt Salt-Petre at the Rate of thirty-eight Pounds ten Shillings *per* Ton in Time of Peace, and at forty-five Pounds *per* Ton in Time of War: They were alſo directed to make no Dividend on their Stocks but in Money only. This Charter was to continue in Force for twenty-one Years, provided the Governor and Company complied exactly with the Rules therein preſcribed, and likewiſe with ſuch other Orders, Directions, Additions, Qualifications, and Reſtrictions, as their Majeſties, by and with the Advice of their Privy-Council, ſhall think fit to appoint, on or before the 29th of *September*, 1694, otherwiſe all their Power and Privileges might be determined and taken away by Letters of Revocation.

And in Purſuance of this *Proviſo*, another Charter of Regulations was granted to the ſaid Company under the great Seal of *England*, on the 28th of *September*, 1694, in the ſixth Year of their Majeſties' Reign; preſcribing, among other Things, that in the Month of *Auguſt*, yearly, the Governor and Company ſhould preſent to the Privy-Council, a true Account, fairly written, under the Governor and Deputy-Governor's Hand, of the Nature, Quality, Value, and Prime-Coſt of the Manufactures of this Company by them exported, and from what Place; and this upon the Oaths of the proper Officers and Servants of the Company. And it was further ordered, that none of theſe Goods ſhould be again landed in *England*, or carried elſewhere, than within the Limits of the Company's Charter. It was likewiſe directed, that on the Application in Writing of any ſix or more of the Proprietors, poſſeſſing each one thouſand Pounds Capital Stock, demanding a general Court of the ſaid Company to be called, the Governor or Deputy-Governor ſhould be obliged within eight Days to call ſuch Court; and that it ſhould not be adjourned, but by the Conſent of the Majority of the Proprietors then aſſembled: And the Company were required to ſignify their Acceptance of, and Submiſſion to, theſe and other Reſtrictions, under Penalty of its being diſſolved.

But though theſe Charters and Regulations ſeemed fully to confirm, at the ſame Time that they enlarged the Company's Privilege and Power, yet they proved but a Prelude to the Diſſolution of both; as their Rights were conteſted by a Set of Interlopers, under a Pretence that the Crown could not grant an excluſive Charter; and the Government's Wants inclining the Miniſtry to liſten to the Offers of a Loan from other Hands, though on Terms they ought to have rejected, haſtened the Deſtruction of an Aſſociation ſeemingly ſo firmly eſtabliſhed, to the Ruin of many thouſands, who had embarked in it, under the Sanction of the Crown: For this new Set of People, who were willing to advance their Money, though intimidated from doing it without a better Surety than what had hitherto been eſteemed, I mean the King's Prerogative, at laſt agreed with the Miniſtry to lend them two Millions under a parliamentary Security; at an Intereſt of 8 *per Cent.* and an Act to incorporate them, which paſſed in 1698; ſo that hereby two Companies trading to the *Eaſt-Indies* were eſtabliſhed, and ſubſiſted at the ſame Time. 9 and 10 *Will.* III. Cap. 44. S. 46, & *Seq.*

This Act was not obtained, however, without a ſtrong Oppoſition from the old Company, who followed the Bill into the Houſe of Lords; but had the Mortification to ſee it paſs, under the Suppoſition of its being for the Public's Advantage. And this Occurrence reduced them to the Neceſſity of endeavouring an Accom-

modation with their new Rival, which being for the common Benefit of both, was ſettled under ſeveral Articles; and amongſt them, that a joint Trade ſhould be, for ſeven Years, carried on, though with different Stocks and ſeparate Servants, who ſometimes acted jointly, and at others governed alternately, under the Direction of their own Maſters. But this double-headed Government being found inconvenient, and the ſeven Years ſpun out, it was mutually agreed by the two Companies to form themſelves into one, which they accordingly did in 1705, though they could not bring their Factors at all Places into the ſame Union till three or four Years after, nor carry on their Buſineſs with the Advantages they had Reaſon to hope, unaſſiſted by the Miniſtry, whoſe Attention was now ſolely engroſſed by the foreign Wars we were then engaged in, and the Company left to take Care of itſelf, by finding out ſome Means to obtain ſuch favourable Regulations, as might effectually remedy the Inconveniences that had reſulted from the uniting two Companies, before ſo differing in their Intereſts. And, in Order to obtain ſuch a Law as was requiſite for this Purpoſe, they tempted the Government by a tendered Loan of a Million and two hundred thouſand Pounds, *extra* of what was before lent, to grant them ſuch Parliamentary Aſſiſtance towards carrying on their Trade, as they required, and which incorporated them under the Title of *The united Company of Merchants of* England, *trading to the* Eaſt-Indies: It likewiſe enacted, that this Company ſhall pay into the *Exchequer* 1,200,000*l.*

6 *Ann.* Cap. 17. S. 1.

S. 2. That they may borrow by their common Seal on their united Stock, ſo as the principal Money owing do not exceed 1,500,000*l.* above what might lawfully have been borrowed before this Act.

S. 3. In Caſe the general Court of the ſaid *Engliſh* Company ſhall think fit, they may call in Monies from their Adventurers, towards raiſing the ſaid 1,200,000*l.* or the repaying the Money borrowed to that Purpoſe; and in Caſe any Member ſhall neglect to pay his Share of the Monies called in, or which the ſaid Companies, in Purſuance of 9 *W.* III. Cap. 44. or their Charters, ſhall call in for carrying on their Trade, by Notice fixed on the Royal *Exchange*, *London*, the Companies may ſtop the Dividends payable to ſuch Member, and apply the ſame towards ſuch Payment, and alſo ſtop the Transfers of the Shares of ſuch Defaulter, and charge him with Intereſt at 6 *per Cent.* for the Monies neglected to be paid; and if the Principal and Intereſt be not paid in three Months, the Company may ſell ſo much of the Stock of the Defaulter as will pay the ſame.

S. 4. The ſaid 1,200,000*l.* ſhall be deemed an Addition to the Stock of the *Engliſh* Company and be Tax free.

S. 5. The united Stock of the ſaid *Engliſh* Company ſhall be ſubject to the Debts contracted by the ſaid Company.

S. 6. The *Proviſo* in 9 *W.* III. Cap. 44, and in the Charters of the ſaid Company for Reduction upon three Years' Notice, upon Repayment of the 2,000,000*l.* paid in, and the Arrears of the Payments at 8 *per Cent.* is repealed.

S. 7. Perſons intitled to 7200*l.* Part of the 2,000,000*l.* who have united their Stock to the Corporation's, and who carry on a Trade for their ſeparate Uſe, may hold their Proportion of the Annuity, as if this Act had not been made. But the *Engliſh* Company may affix Notice on the *Royal Exchange*, of their Intention to repay 7200*l.* at the End of three Years; and in Caſe the Company pay the ſame, and the Annuities at 8 *per Cent.* for the ſame, then the ſaid Stock of 7200*l.* and Trade, ſhall be veſted in the Company.

Beſides the above Particulars, many others were enacted, concerning their Stock and Payment of Cuſtoms, &c. by the Acts already mentioned, and ſeveral ſucceeding ones; and as it was found in the Beginning of King *George* the Firſt's Reign, that ſeveral Attempts had been made to diſcover the Secrets of the Company's Trade, for the Information and Advantage of Foreigners, a Law was obtained to prevent and remedy this miſchievous Intent, and alſo to deſtroy the interloping Trade, by inflicting ſubſequent Puniſhment, on the Infringers or Violators of it.

5 *Geo.* I. C. 21.

S. 7. If any of his Majeſty's Subjects ſhall repair to, or be in, the *Eaſt-Indies*, or ſuch Places of *Aſia*, *Africa*, and *America*, beyond the Cape of *Bona Eſperanza*, to the Straits of *Magellan*, where any Trade of Merchandiſe may be had, contrary to the Laws in being, every Perſon, ſo offending, ſhall be liable to ſuch Puniſhment as by any Law in being may be inflicted for ſuch an Offence.

It ſhall be lawful for the united Company of Merchants of *England* trading to the *Eaſt-Indies*, and their Succeſſors, to arreſt ſuch Perſons within the Limits aforeſaid, and ſend them to *England* to anſwer for their ſaid Offence. 5 *Geo.* I. C. 21. S. 2.

Every Perſon who ſhall ſollicit for, obtain, or act under any Commiſſion from any foreign State, to ſail, or trade to the *Eaſt-Indies*, &c. ſhall forfeit 500*l.*

If any of his Majeſty's Subjects ſhall repair or trade to the *Eaſt-Indies*, or Places beyond the Cape of *Good-Hope*, mentioned in former Acts, contrary to any Law in being, it ſhall be lawful for the Attorney General, or for the united Company trading to the *Eaſt-Indies*, within ſix Years, to file in any of the Courts at *Weſtminſter*, Informations againſt ſuch Offenders. And, if found guilty, the Court ſhall give Judgement againſt him, by Fine and Impriſonment, as it ſhall think fit, and award the Proſecutor Coſts; but, if the Defendant is acquitted, the Company ſhall pay him Coſts. 7 *Geo.* I. C. 24. S. 1.

All Contracts made by any of his Majeſty's Subjects, or in Truſt for them, on the Loan of Monies by Way of Bottomry, on any Ship in the Service of Foreigners, and bound to the *Eaſt-Indies*, &c. and all Contracts for ſupplying any ſuch Ship with Goods or Proviſions, and all Copartnerſhips relating to any ſuch Voyage, and Agreements for the Wages of Perſons ſerving on board any ſuch Ships, ſhall be void. S. 2.

Every Subject of his Majeſty who ſhall go to the *Eaſt-Indies*, &c. contrary to the Laws in being, ſhall be deemed to have traded there; and all the Goods there purchaſed by any ſuch Offender, or found in his Cuſtody, or in the Cuſtody of any other in Truſt for him by his Order, ſhall be forfeited, and double the Value. S. 3.

All Goods ſhipped on board any Ship bound for the *Eaſt-Indies*, &c. except Goods of the Company, or ſuch as are licenſed by them, and the Stores for ſuch Ship, and all Goods taken out of ſuch Ship on her Voyage homeward before her Arrival, ſhall be forfeited, and double the Value; and the Maſter, or other Officer, knowingly permitting ſuch Goods to be ſhipped, or taken out of ſuch Ship, ſhall forfeit for every Offence 1000*l.* and ſhall not be entitled to any Wages; nor ſhall the Company be obliged to pay any Wages to ſuch Maſter, *&c.* but ſhall have an Allowance in Reſpect thereof, out of the Monies payable on Account of the Ship. S. 4.

It ſhall be lawful for the Attorney General, at the Relation of the Company, or by his own Authority, to exhibit Bills of Complaint in the *Exchequer* againſt any Perſons trading to or from the *Eaſt-Indies*, &c. contrary to Law, for Diſcovery of ſuch their Trading, *&c.* and for Recovery of the Duties and Damages herein mentioned, waving in ſuch Bills all Penalties for the Matters in ſuch Bill contained; and ſuch Perſons ſhall pay to his Majeſty the Cuſtoms of the Goods ariſing by the ſaid unlawful Trade, and ſhall anſwer to the Company 30*l. per Cent.* according to the Value thereof in *England*, and if ſuch Offenders pay the Cuſtoms into his Majeſty's *Exchequer*, and the Damages to the Company, they ſhall not be proſecuted on any other Law for the ſame Offence: And if ſuch Bills, exhibited at the Relation of the Company, be diſmiſſed, the Company ſhall pay full Coſts; and if a Decree be obtained againſt the Defendants, they ſhall pay Coſts to his Majeſty and the Relator, *&c.* S. 5.

If any Subject of his Majeſty ſhall contribute to, or encourage the eſtabliſhing or carrying on any foreign Company trading to the *Eaſt-Indies*, and other Places beyond the *Cape of Good Hope*, deſcribed in former Acts, or ſhall be intereſted in the Stock or Actions of ſuch foreign Company, every Perſon ſo offending ſhall forfeit his Share in the Stock of any ſuch Company, together with treble the Value thereof, *&c.* 9 *Geo.* I. C. 26. S. 1.

If any Subject of his Majeſty ſhall have accepted of any Truſt, or ſhall know of any Intereſt which any of his Majeſty's Subjects ſhall have in any ſuch foreign Company, and ſhall not within ſix Months diſcover the ſame in Writing to the united Company, or their Court of Directors, he ſhall forfeit treble the Value of the Intereſt, *&c.* S. 4.

Every Perſon, who within the Time above limited ſhall voluntarily come to the Court of Directors, and make a Diſcovery in Writing, of the Intereſt of any of his Majeſty's Subjects in the Stock of ſuch foreign Company, ſhall have one half of S. 5.

the

the clear Amount of the Forfeitures ariſing by this Act out of the Eſtate of the Perſons ſo intereſted, *&c.*

9 *Geo* I. C 26. S. If any of his Majeſty's Subjects, other than ſuch as are lawfully authoriſed, ſhall go to or be found in the *Eaſt-Indies*, the Perſons ſo offending are declared to be guilty of a high Crime and Miſdemeanour, and may be proſecuted in any Court of *Weſtminſter*; and being convicted, ſhall be liable to ſuch corporal Puniſhment, Impriſonment or Fine, as the Court ſhall think fit, *&c.*

S. 7. Perſons ſo offending may be ſeized and brought to *England*, and any Juſtice of Peace may commit them to the next County Gaol, till Security be given by natural-born Subjects, to appear in the Court where ſuch Proſecution ſhall be commenced, and not to depart out of Court, or out of the Kingdom, without Leave of the ſaid Court.

The following Acts principally regard the Company's Stock, with which I ſhall finiſh the Subject of their Eſtabliſhments and Polity, and then proceed to ſay ſomething of their Trade.

3. *Geo.* II. C. 14. S. 4. The Annuity of 160,000*l.* ſhall be reduced to 128,000*l.* in Reſpect of the Capital Stock of 3,200,000*l.* which reduced Annuity ſhall be charged on the ſame Revenues as their preſent Annuity, *&c.*

S. 5. On one Year's Notice to be given by Parliament after the 25th of *March*, 1736, and on Repayment of the capital Stock of 3,200,000*l.* and of all Arrears of their reduced Annuity, their ſaid Annuity ſhall ceaſe.

S. 6. Upon one Year's Notice, after the 25th of *March*, 1736, to be given by Parliament on Repayment to the Company of any Sum not leſs than 500,000*l.* in Part of the Capital Stock, and on Payment of all Arrears, due on their reduced Annuity; ſo much of the ſaid Annuity, as ſhall bear Proportion to the Monies paid in Part, ſhall ceaſe.

S. 7. Notwithſtanding ſuch Redemption, the united Company ſhall continue a Body Corporate by the Name of *The united Company of Merchants of* England *trading to the* Eaſt-Indies, and enjoy all Privileges which by former Acts or Charters founded thereon, the Company might enjoy.

S. 8. After Redemption of the ſaid yearly Fund, or one Moiety thereof, the Company may, by By-Laws to be made in their general Courts, declare what Share in the remaining Stock, *&c.* ſhall qualify Members to be Directors, or to give Votes in any general Court.

S. 9. Notwithſtanding ſuch Redemption, the Company ſhall, ſubject to the *Proviſo* of Determination herein contained, enjoy the ſole Trade to the *Eaſt-Indies*, and all Places between the Cape of *Good-Hope* and the Straits of *Magellan*; and if any Subjects, other than Factors, *&c.* of the Company, ſhall ſail or adventure to the *Eaſt-Indies*, &c. every ſuch Offender ſhall incur the Loſs of all Ships employed in ſuch Trade, *&c.* with the Guns, and Furniture, and the Goods laden thereon, and double the Value thereof, *&c.*

S. 10. The ſaid Company ſhall have Powers, by any Acts or Charters granted to the Company, not altered by this Act, diſcharged from all Proviſoes of Redemption therein contained, for ſecuring to them the ſole Trade to the *Eaſt-Indies*, and for ſecuring their Effects, and governing their Affairs.

S. 11. Provided that upon three Years' Notice to be given by Parliament, after the 25th of *March*, 1766, and Repayment of the ſaid Capital Stock of 3,200,000*l.* and all Arrears of Annuities payable in Reſpect thereof, the Right of the Company to the ſole Trade to the *Eaſt-Indies*, &c. ſhall ceaſe.

S. 12. Nothing in the above *Proviſo*, or in the Charter of the 5th of *Sept.* 10 *Will.* III. ſhall extend to determine the Corporation of the united Company, or to exclude them from carrying on a free Trade to the *Eaſt-Indies*, &c. with their Joint Stock, *&c.* in common with other Subjects of his Majeſty.

S. 13. Any Notice in Writing, ſignified by the Speaker of the Houſe of Commons, ſhall be deemed proper Notice by Parliament to the Company.

S. 14. The united Company are reſtrained from purchaſing Hereditaments in *Great-Britain*, exceeding in the whole the yearly Value of 10,000*l.*

S. 15 Nothing in this Act ſhall prejudice ſuch Trade or Navigation within the ſaid Limits, as the *South-Sea* Company are entitled to.

Nothing

Nothing herein ſhall ſubject the Governor and Company of the Merchants of *England*, trading to the *Levant* Seas, to any Penalties in Reſpect of their trading into thoſe Seas. 3 *Geo.* II. C. 14. S. 16.

The reduced Annuity of 128,000*l.* ſhall be transferred from the Duties now charged, and be charged upon the *aggregate Fund*, to be paid to the united Company, *&c.* 3 *Geo.* II. C. 20. S. 22.

Whereas the ſaid united Company of Merchants trading to the *Eaſt-Indies*, are willing to advance towards the Supply granted for the Service of the Year 1744, a Million Sterling, for the Purchaſe of an Annuity of 30,000*l.* well ſecured to the ſaid Company, and repayable on the ſame Terms with the Company's preſent Capital, with an Addition of fourteen Years to their preſent Term, which will, with ſuch Addition, extend to *Lady-Day*, 1760, beſides the three Years allowed them after the Expiration of their preſent Term, for bringing home, and diſpoſing of their Effects, and other Purpoſes; with Power to the Company to iſſue out Bonds from Time to Time, with any Part, or the whole Amount of the ſaid Million Sterling, and on ſuch other Conditions, *&c.* as are herein after made: *It is therefore enacted*, that the ſaid united Company of Merchants of *England*, trading to the *Eaſt-Indies*, in Purſuance of their before recited Agreement, ſhall advance into the *Exchequer*, for his Majeſty's Uſe, the full Sum of one Million, on or before the 29th of *September*, 1744, *&c.* 17 *Geo.* II. P. 363.

And to encourage the Company to advance the ſaid Million, *&c.* it is hereby enacted, that the Proviſoes contained in the 3d of *Geo.* II. and all other Proviſoes contained in any other Acts, for determining the Annuity of the Company, and their Right to the excluſive Trade to the *Eaſt-Indies*, and Parts aforeſaid, upon the reſpective Notices and Payments in the ſame Acts mentioned, are hereby repealed and made void; and the ſaid Company ſhall for ever enjoy, not only their preſent entire Annuity of 128,000*l.* out of the Revenue charged therewith, but alſo after the ſaid 29th of *September*, 1744, they ſhall enjoy a further Annuity of 30,000*l.* computed after the Rate of 3 *per Cent. per Ann.* &c. P. 365.

The *Eaſt-India* Company under their common Seal may borrow Money equivalent to the Million raiſed for his Majeſty's Uſe, over and above the Money which might lawfully be borrowed thereon before making of this Act. P. 366, 367.

At any Time on a Year's Notice to be given by Parliament, after the 25th of *March*, 1745, on the Expiration of the ſaid Year, and on Repayment of the 3,200,000*l.* formerly advanced, and of the 1,000,000*l.* now to be advanced, without any Deduction, and on the Payment of all Arrears of the ſaid Annuities of 128,000*l.* and 30,000*l.* then the ſaid Annuity ſhall ceaſe. P. 368.

On a Year's Notice at any Time after the ſaid 25th of *March*, 1745, to be given by Parliament on the Expiration of the ſaid Year, and on Repayment of any Sum not leſs than 500,000*l.* in Part of the ſaid Debt of 4,200,000*l.* and on Payment of all Arrears, *&c.* then ſo much of the ſaid Annuities as ſhall bear Proportion to the ſeveral Sums paid in Part, ſhall, from Time to Time, as ſuch Payments are made, ſink and be abated, till their whole Annuities ſhall be entirely ſunk and determined. P. 369.

Notwithſtanding ſuch Redemption of the Annuities of 128,000*l.* and 30,000*l.* the ſaid Company ſhall, ſubject to the Proviſo of Determination, herein after contained, enjoy an excluſive Traffick to and from the *Eaſt-Indies*, and all Places between the Cape of *Good-Hope*, and Straits of *Magellan*, and Limits preſcribed in the Act of 9 *Will.* III. *&c.* in as ample a Manner as the ſaid Company could thereby or otherwiſe lawfully trade thereto; And the ſaid *Eaſt-Indies*, or Places within the Limits aforeſaid, ſhall not be reſorted to by any other Subjects, before the excluſive Trade of the *India* Company is determined: And if any other his Majeſty's Subjects, ſhall preſume to trade thither during the Continuance of the excluſive Trade of the *India* Company, they ſhall forfeit their Ships, with their Guns and Furniture belonging, with all their Lading and double the Value, *&c.* P. 370.

The ſaid *India* Company ſhall hereafter for ever, ſubject as aforeſaid, enjoy all the Profits and Powers, as by any former Acts of Parliament or Charters founded thereon are enacted and eſtabliſhed concerning them, under any particular Denomination, and not altered by this Act; and the ſame are hereby confirmed, and P. 371.

ſhall continue to be enjoyed and practiſed by the ſaid Company, for the better ſecuring to them the ſole and excluſive Trade to the *Eaſt-Indies*, &c. and for preventing all other his Majeſty's Subjects trading thither, and for ſecuring their Effects and governing their Affairs in all Reſpects, as effectually as if the ſame things were ſeverally repeated in the Body of this Act; ſubject nevertheleſs to ſuch Reſtrictions and Covenants as are contained in the ſaid Acts and Letters Patent now in Force, and not hereby altered; and to the Proviſo following, *viz.*

17 *Geo.* II. P. 372. Provided that on three Years' Notice to be given by Parliament, after *March* 25, 1760, and Repayment of the Capital Stock of 4,200,000*l.* and all Arrears of Annuity in Reſpect thereof, the Company's Right to the ſole and excluſive Trade to the *Eaſt-Indies* and Parts aforeſaid, ſhall ceaſe and determine, *&c.*

The Company's Settlements, and the Places they trade to in *Perſia* and *India* are many, as *Gombroon*, where a Factory was eſtabliſhed about the Year 1613, which continued to govern the whole Trade, in Reſpect of the Company, in *Perſia*, till the Diſorders in that Country obliged the *Factors* to decamp, to the no ſmall Detriment of the Company's Trade, who carried on a very great one to this Port.

Mocha, ſituated at the Entrance of the *Red Sea*, is a Place where the *Engliſh* are well received, and carry on a very conſiderable Commerce in Coffee, *&c.* as they do in all the adjacent Parts of *Arabia*, though with the Riſk of being ſometimes oppreſſed by the unjuſt Proceedings of the reigning Princes, and expoſed to the piratical Depredators of thoſe Parts.

Our Factories, Forts, and Settlements, on the *Indian* Coaſt, are at *Baroach*, *Swally*, *Surat*, *Bombay*, *Dabul*, *Carwar*, *Tellechery*, *Anjengo*, and *Conymere*, all along the *Coaſt of Malabar*; and turning up to thoſe of *Coromandel*, we meet with *Fort St. George*, the Principal of our *Indian* Poſſeſſions.

The *Engliſh* formerly had a Settlement at *Matchulipatam*, *Narſipore*, and ſeveral other Places to the *Northward* on this Coaſt, but were obliged to quit them by the Interruption they received to their Trade from the Rajahs' Impoſitions.—Round *Carrango* Point, in the Bay of that Name, lies *Angerang*, where ſome *Engliſh* from *Vizagapatam* ſettled in the Year 1708, but the Factory ſoon withdrew, and thereby defeated the projected Scheme of extending their Trade that Way; *Vizagapatam* however continues fortified, and the *Engliſh* their Reſidence there; theſe Places lie in the Kingdom of *Golconda*, and the next to it is that of *Orixa*, in which is the Town of *Balaſore*, where the *Engliſh*, *French*, and *Dutch*, have their reſpective Factories, though of very ſmall Importance; *Pipley*, about five Leagues from it, had once a Settlement, but was deſerted for the more commodious Situation of *Hughly* and *Calcutta*; ſeveral Trading Towns are diſperſed on this Coaſt, but the Company's chief Factory here is that at *Fort William*, a Fort belonging to *Calcutta*, ſituated on the River *Hughly*, the moſt weſterly Branch of the *Ganges*. The Fort itſelf is ſaid to be irregular, and untenable againſt diſciplined Troops; but it contains commodious Houſes for the Governor and other ſuperior Servants of the *Eaſt-India* Company. As to the Town of *Calcutta*, it is, to all Intents and Purpoſes, an eſtabliſhed Settlement, under an *Engliſh* civil Government, having a Mayor and Alderman, upon the Footing of our corporate Cities, and lately a ſupreme Court of Judicature has been introduced; and Judges nominated by the King, in Virtue of an Act of Parliament for the better Adminiſtration of Juſtice in the Company's Settlements in *India*, were ſent out, but from the Complaints lately exhibited againſt their Proceedings, it ſhould ſeem as if this new Regulation will not be permanent.

The next Place on the Continent *Southward* is *Merjee*, ſituated on the River *Tanacerin*, and ſubject to the King of *Siam*, where ſome *Engliſh* were formerly ſettled as private Merchants, for which Reaſon the Company inſiſting on their being turned away, and ſome Miſunderſtandings ariſing between their Meſſenger and the Natives on this Occaſion, ſeventy-ſix of our Countrymen were maſſacred; though the Affairs of the Company having ſince their Union been more prudently managed, and all Things carried on with the greateſt Regularity, a proper Proviſion is made for the Trade of the whole Gulf from the *Ganges'* Mouth to the

Extremity of the Peninſula of *Malacca*, without any extraordinary Expence of new Colonies.

Our Factories of *Mocho*, *Bantal*, *Cattoun*, *Bencoolen*, *Marlborough Fort*, and *Sillebar*, on the Iſland of *Sumatra*, are ſo well eſtabliſhed as to afford Room to ſuppoſe we enjoy the beſt Share in the Traffick of it; and we had formerly ſome Settlements on the Coaſts of *Cochin-China*, and in the Kingdom of *Tonquin*, though they have been ſince withdrawn; but an occaſional Trade is ſtill carried on there, more eſpecially to the Kingdom laſt mentioned.

Our Trade to *China* was once principally carried on at *Amoy*, but for many Years paſt *Canton* has had the Preference, and ſeems to have determined the Gentlemen at *Madras* entirely in its Favour, as the Impoſitions of the *Nandareens* at the former became intolerable, and forced them to reſolve on turning their Commerce into this different Channel.

The various Regulations made by the Legiſlature for ſettling the commercial Tranſactions of the Company, and the Adminiſtration of their civil and military Government in *India*, from the Year 1781, to the preſent Time, are of too extenſive a Nature to be inſerted at large in this Work; but the Subſtance of the whole may be reduced into a ſmall Compaſs.

Under the ſubſiſting Charter, the Commerce of the Company has increaſed beyond all former Example, and the Conduct of its political Concerns, ſubject to a Board of Control appointed by Government at home, promiſes greater Security and Permanency to the national Advantages derived from the excluſive Privileges granted to it. For the Number of Ships employed in this Trade has increaſed conſiderably of late Years; for Inſtance, in the Seaſon of 1787, twenty-nine Ships were laden in *China* for *England*, of the Burthen of 700 Tons upon an Average; and the ſame Number has been ſince conſigned to *India* from *London*; and nearly 19,000,000 *Pounds* of different Kinds of Teas, which conſtitute only one principal Article of their Commerce have been imported, inſtead of about 6,000,000, the uſual Amount before the Duties were lowered by the Commutation Act. Finally, the Liſt of Ships juſt publiſhed as engaged to be taken up, to be ſent out for the Seaſon of 1791 amounts to no leſs than *Thirty-four*; no greater Proof therefore, can be given of the proſperous and unrivalled Commerce of the *Britiſh Eaſt-India* Company.

The Company's Exports from hence are chiefly Bullion, of which the Proportion with the other Particulars of an outward-bound Cargo, I believe, is commonly from $\frac{5}{8}$ to $\frac{3}{4}$ Parts; the others conſiſting of Lead, Iron, Guns, Powder, Match, Cloths of various Colours, Serges, and other Stuffs, Cochineal, Quickſilver, Vermillion, rough Coral, Amber, *&c.*

And the Returns are, Pepper, Coffee, Tea, Incenſe, Salpetre, Terra Japonica, three Sorts of Lack, Indigo, Myrrh, Bezoa, Opoponax, Vitriol, Camphire, China Root, Sal Ammoniac, divers Gums, and Aloes, Galbanum, Galangals, Sagapenum, Rhubarb, Senna, Mirabolans, *Indian* Leaf, and many other Sorts of Drugs, Cowries, Red-Wood, Sandal, Cane, Tutenack, raw and wrought Silk, Callicoes, white and painted, Muſlins, Cotton Wool, and manufactured into a great Variety of Things for Wear, China, Japanned Cabinets, *&c.* Arrack, Diamonds, Pearls, and many Curioſities, unneceſſary to be numerated here; I ſhall therefore cloſe this Diſcourſe on our *Indian* Trade, with my ſincereſt Wiſhes for its conſtant Proſperity, as notwithſtanding the many ſpecious Arguments that have been uſed to the contrary, I muſt conſider it a general Benefit to the Nation.

And, in Purſuance of my Plan, I now proceed to treat of our *American* Trade, in which that granted to, and carried on by the *South Sea* Company, is firſt to be conſidered; I ſhall therefore mention the Occaſion of its original and ſhow the Uſes they have from Time to Time made of their Charter.

Of

Of the SOUTH SEA *Company*.

THIS Company, eſtabliſhed at the latter End of the ſeventeenth Century, was ſeemingly more with a political View of raiſing Money for the Government's Service than in Expectation of its carrying on any great Trade; as they had neglected every favourable Opportunity for attempting the Conqueſt of ſome Place in the Southern Parts of *America*, which might have ſecured the Means of extending a Commerce in which every Proſpect of Advantage muſt neceſſarily centre; but this Omiſſion, and its Conſequences, had rendered the Company's Stock ſo low in the Public's Eſteem, that it was at near 40 *per Cent*. Diſcount, when an unexpected Accident raiſed it to ſuch an imaginary Value as ſeemed the Effect of an Infatuation, only to be paralleled by the *Miſſiſſippi* Scheme that preceded it.

The *French Guinea* Company had contracted with *Philip* V. King of *Spain*, on his Mounting the Throne of that Monarchy, for the Introduction of Slaves into his *American* Dominions, and on this Agreement changed its former Name to that of the *Aſſiento* Company; and being ſuppoſed a very beneficial Contract, it was an Article of the Treaty of Peace at *Utrecht*, that this Contract ſhould be tranſlated to the *Engliſh*, and was accordingly ſigned at the Court of *Spain*, in *March* 1713, to continue thirty Years, under various Articles, which I excuſe giving, as they are now annulled, and in all Probability will never be renewed. It was in conſequence of this Contract that the Company eſtabliſhed Factories at *Porto Bello*, *Panama*, *Carthagena*, *Vera Cruz*, *Buenos Ayres*, &c. which continued till the late War diſlodged the Factors, and deſtroyed their Settlements.

The Company was obliged to furniſh the *Spaniſh* Colonies with four thouſand eight hundred Negroes yearly, though they might introduce more if they thought proper; and had Liberty to ſend an annual Ship of five hundred Tons, with Goods to be diſpoſed of there; in which, as well as in the Negro Contract, his Catholick Majeſty was a fourth Part concerned; but this Agreement found many Obſtacles to its Performance, and occaſioned divers Repreſentations to the Court of *Spain* before it could be carried into Execution; in Conſequence of which, ſeveral Articles were altered, and new ones added, previous to the performing any Part of it; and indeed during the Time it continued, Miſunderſtandings and Diſputes were continually ariſing, either about the Number of Negroes or Tonnage of the Ship; and when the late Rupture happened, it found many Particulars unſettled, and large Sums due from the Crown of *Spain* to the Company, which on the Return of Peace were lumped at 100,000*l*.

Much more might, and indeed ſhould, have been ſaid about this Aſſociation; but as their Trade is terminated, it would be ſuperfluous to enlarge concerning it in ſuch a Work as this: I therefore proceed, to give ſome Account

Of the HUDSON'S BAY *Company*.

THAT Part of the World, which gave Birth to this Company, owes its Diſcovery, as the *Engliſh* ſuppoſe, to the Diligence of that able Mariner, whoſe Name it bears, and who reaped no other Fruit of his Labours to diſcover a North Weſt Paſſage, than thus conveying to Poſterity a Record of his Capacity and Diligence, in which at laſt he periſhed. The *Danes* inſiſt on their prior Knowledge of this Part of *America*. But not to enter into a Detail of the Diſpute, nor enlarge on the hiſtorical Accounts of it, I ſhall content myſelf with informing my Reader, that though the Expectations of an advantageous Trade might reaſonably have encouraged its being ſooner engaged in, yet it was the Year 1681 before any tolerable Progreſs was made in it; and on the 2d of *May* an excluſive Charter was granted by King *Charles* II. in the 32d Year of his Reign, to Prince *Rupert* and his Aſſociates, which eſtabliſhed this Branch of Trade on the ſolid Footing it has continued ever ſince; though not without various Interruptions by the *French*, who, jealous of ſuch Neighbours to their *Canada* Settlements, have frequently driven the *Engliſh* from their's; and this Conteſt, which continued ſeveral Years, made them alternately Maſters of the Bay, till it was finally determined by the Treaty of *Utrecht* in our Countrymen's Favour, who have now ſeveral Forts and Factors ſettled there, notwithſtanding the extreme Cold, which is ſo intenſe as to confine

them for ſeven or eight Months in the Year to their Houſes; though they have good Proviſions in this recluſe Life, with the Pleaſures of Hunting and Fiſhing in Reverſion, to which in Summer-Time the Elements of Earth, Air, and Water, contribute in ſuch Plenty as would be hardly credited under a leſs Authority than that of many Eye-Witneſſes, who have aſſured us of it; though this Country furniſhes nothing for the Support of Trade but Furs of various Sorts, and Iſinglaſs, the latter made here by the Company's Servants from the Skins of Fiſhes; but the former are ſo rich, and both ſo plenty, as to have raiſed the Value of this Company's Funds above thoſe of any other.

The Commodities they truck with the *Indians* for their Furs, are Arms, Powder, Balls, Kettles, Hatchets, Knives, Sword-Blades, Awls, Fiſh-Hooks, Steels, and Flints, blue Serge Cloaks, Shirts, Stockings, Tobacco, coarſe Thread for Nets, and ditto of divers Colours for Sewing, Glaſs Beads, Pins, Needles, &c. which as I before obſerved, procure ſuch Returns as have greatly enriched the Proprietors of them.

And having mentioned the Settlements of our trading Companies, I ſhall in the next Place treat of our *American* Colonies, of which we have the moſt extenſive and flouriſhing of any Potentate, the *Spaniards* only excepted; as, beſides our Iſles, we poſſeſs an uninterrupted Line of Sea Coaſt from the Gulf of *Mexico*, Northward up to *Hudſon's Bay*.

Of the General Commerce of AMERICA, *with* GREAT-BRITAIN *and other* NATIONS.

THE total Alienation of the Thirteen Provinces of *North America* from the *Britiſh* Empire, by a formal Renunciation of all Claim of Dominion over and Property in them; by an Act of Parliament paſſed in the Spring of the Year 1783; and the final Ratification of the Independence of thoſe Provinces, by the following Treaty, produced the greateſt Revolution in Commerce, which had been experienced by *Great-Britain*, from the era of her original great commercial Eſtabliſhments on the Continent of *North America* in the Reigns of Queen *Elizabeth*, and King *James* I. to the preſent Time. For which Reaſon, we not only inſert in this Place, an exact Copy of the ſaid Treaty, but annex to it, a conciſe Account of the Changes, and Conſequences reſulting from it.

The Definitive Treaty of Peace and Friendſhip between his Britannic *Majeſty, and the* United States *of* America.

ART. I. His *Britannic* Majeſty acknowledges the ſaid *United States, viz. New Hampſhire, Maſſachuſet's-Bay, Rhode Iſland and Providence Plantations, Connecticut, New York, New Jerſey, Pennſylvania, Delaware, Maryland, Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina*, and *Georgia*, to be free ſovereign and independent States; that he treats with them as ſuch; and for himſelf, his Heirs and Succeſſors, relinquiſhes all Claims to the Government, Propriety, and territorial Rights of the ſame.

ART. II. And that all Diſputes which might ariſe in future, on the Subject of the Boundaries of the ſaid *United States* may be prevented, it is hereby agreed and declared, that the following are and ſhall be their Boundaries, *viz.* from the north-weſt Angle of *Nova Scotia*, to that Angle which is formed by a Line drawn due North, from the Source of *St. Croix* River to the Highlands, along the ſaid Highlands, which divide thoſe Rivers that empty themſelves into the River *St. Lawrence*, from thoſe which fall into the *Atlantic Ocean*, to the north-weſternmoſt Head of *Connecticut* River; thence down along the Middle of that River, to the 45th Degree of north Latitude; from thence by a Line due Weſt on that Latitude, until it ſtrikes the River *Iroquois* or *Cateraguy*; thence along the Middle of the ſaid River into the Lake *Ontario*, through the Middle of that Lake, until it ſtrikes the Communication between the ſaid Lake and the Lake *Erie*: Thence along the Middle of that Communication into Lake *Erie*, through

the Middle of the ſaid Lake, until it arrives at the Water-Communication between that Lake and Lake *Huron*: Thence along the Middle of the ſaid Water-Communication: Thence through the Middle of the ſaid Lake to the Water-Communication between that Lake and Lake *Superior:* Thence through Lake *Superior*, Northward of the Iſles *Royal* and *Phillipeaux*, to the *Long Lake:* Thence through the Middle of the ſaid *Long Lake*, and the Water-Communication between it and the *Lake of the Woods*, to the ſaid *Lake of the Woods:* Thence through the ſaid Lake to the moſt north-weſtern Point of it; and from thence in a due weſt Courſe to the River *Miſſiſſippi:* Thence by a Line to be drawn along the Middle of the ſaid River *Miſſiſſippi*, until it ſhall interſect the northernmoſt Part of the 31ſt Degree of north Latitude.

South, by a Line to be drawn due Eaſt, from the Termination of the Line laſt mentioned, in the Latitude of 31 Degrees North of the Equator, to the Middle of the River *Apalachicola*, or *Catahouche*. Thence along the Middle thereof, to its Junction with the River *Flint:* Thence ſtrait to the Head of *St. Mary's River*; and thence down along the Middle of *St. Mary's River* to the *Atlantic Ocean*.

Eaſt, by a Line to be drawn along the Middle of the River *St. Croix*, from its Mouth in the Bay of *Fundy*, to its Source; and from its Source, directly North to the ſaid Highlands, which divide the Rivers that fall into the *Atlantic Ocean*, from thoſe which fall into the River *St. Lawrence*; comprehending all Iſlands within twenty Leagues of any Part of the Shore of the *United States*, and lying between the Lines to be drawn due Eaſt from the Points where the ſaid Boundaries between *Nova Scotia* on the one Part, and *Eaſt Florida* on the other, ſhall reſpectively touch the Bay of *Fundy*, and the *Atlantic Ocean*; excepting ſuch Iſlands as now are, or heretofore have been, within the Limits of the ſaid Province of *Nova Scotia*.

ART. III. It is agreed, that the People of the *United States* ſhall continue to enjoy, unmoleſted, the Right to take Fiſh of every Kind on the grand Bank, and on all the other Banks of *Newfoundland:* Alſo in the Gulph of *St. Lawrence*, and at all other Places in the Sea, where the Inhabitants of both Countries uſed at any Time heretofore to Fiſh. And alſo, that the Inhabitants of the *United States* ſhall have Liberty to take Fiſh of every Kind on ſuch Part of the Coaſt of *Newfoundland* as *Britiſh* Fiſhermen ſhall uſe, but not to dry or cure the ſame on that Iſland; and alſo on the Coaſts, Bays and Creeks, of all other of his Britannic Majeſty's Dominions in *America*; and that the *American* Fiſhermen ſhall have Liberty to dry and cure Fiſh in any of the unſettled Bays, Harbours and Creeks of *Nova Scotia*, *Magdalen Iſlands*, and *Labrador*, ſo long as the ſame ſhall remain unſettled; but ſo ſoon as the ſame, or either of them, ſhall be ſettled, it ſhall not be lawful for the ſaid Fiſhermen to dry or cure Fiſh at ſuch Settlement, without a previous Agreement for that Purpoſe with the Inhabitants, Proprietors, or Poſſeſſors of the Ground.

ART. IV. It is agreed, that Creditors on either Side ſhall meet with no lawful Impediment to the Recovery of the full Value, in Sterling Money, of all *bona Fide* Debts heretofore contracted.

ART. V. It is agreed, that the Congreſs ſhall earneſtly recommend to the Legiſlatures of the reſpective *States*, to provide for the Reſtitution of all Eſtates, Rights, and Properties, which have been confiſcated, belonging to real *Britiſh* Subjects; and alſo of the Eſtates, Rights, and Properties, of Perſons reſident in Diſtricts in the Poſſeſſion of his Majeſty's Arms, and who have not borne Arms againſt the ſaid *United States*; and that Perſons of any other Deſcription ſhall have free Liberty to go to any Part or Parts of any of the *Thirteen United States*, and therein to remain *twelve* Months, unmoleſted in their Endeavours to obtain the Reſtitution of ſuch of their Eſtate, Rights, and Properties, as may have been confiſcated; and that Congreſs ſhall alſo earneſtly recommend to the ſeveral *States*, a Reconſideration and Reviſion of all Acts or Laws regarding the Premiſes, ſo as to render the ſaid Laws perfectly conſiſtent not only with Juſtice and Equity, but with that Spirit of Conciliation which, on the Return of the Bleſſings of Peace, ſhould univerſally prevail. And that Congreſs ſhall alſo earneſtly recommend to the ſeveral *States*, that the Eſtates, Rights and Properties, of ſuch

laſt-mentioned Perſons ſhall be reſtored to them, they refunding to any Perſons who may now be in Poſſeſſion of them, the *bona Fide* Price, where any has been given which ſuch Perſons may have paid on purchaſing any of the ſaid Lands, Rights, or Properties, ſince the Confiſcation.

And it is agreed, that all Perſons who have any Intereſt in confiſcated Lands, either by Debts, Marriage Settlements, or otherwiſe, ſhall meet with no lawful Impediment in the Proſecution of their juſt Rights.

ART. VI. There ſhall be no future Confiſcations made, nor any Proſecution commenced againſt any Perſon or Perſons, for or by Reaſon of the Part which he or they may have taken in the preſent War; and that no Perſon ſhall, on that Account, ſuffer any further Loſs or Damage, either in his Perſon, Liberty, or Property; and that thoſe who may be in Confinement on ſuch Charges at the Time of the Ratification of this Treaty in *America*, ſhall be immediately ſet at Liberty, and the Proſecution ſo commenced be diſcontinued.

ART. VII. There ſhall be a firm and perpetual Peace between his *Britannic* Majeſty and the ſaid *States*, and between the Subjects of the one, and the Citizens of the other, therefore, all Hoſtilities, both by Sea and Land, ſhall from henceforth ceaſe: All Priſoners on both Sides ſhall be ſet at Liberty, and his *Britannic* Majeſty ſhall, with all convenient Speed, and without cauſing any Deſtruction, or carrying away any Negroes, or other Property of the *American* Inhabitants, withdraw all his Armies, Garriſons, and Fleets, from the ſaid *United States*, and from every Port, Place, and Harbour within the ſame; leaving in all Fortifications, the *American* Artillery that may be therein: And ſhall alſo order and cauſe all Archives, Records, Deeds, and Papers, belonging to any of the ſaid *States*, or their Citizens, which in the Courſe of the War, may have fallen into the Hands of his Officers, to be forthwith reſtored and delivered to the proper *States* and Perſons to whom they belong.

ART. VIII. The Navigation of the River *Miſſiſſippi*, from its Source to the Ocean, ſhall for ever remain free and open to the Subjects of *Great-Britain*, and to the Citizens of the *United States*.

ART. IX. In Caſe it ſhould ſo happen, that any Place or Territory belonging to *Great-Britain*, or to the *United States*, ſhould have been conquered by the Arms of either from the other, before the Arrival of the ſaid proviſional Articles in *America*, it is agreed, that the ſame ſhall be reſtored without Difficulty, and without requiring any Compenſation.

ART. X. The ſolemn Ratifications of the preſent Treaty, expedited in good and due Form, ſhall be exchanged between the contracting Parties in the Space of ſix Months, or ſooner if poſſible, to be computed from the Day of the Signature of the preſent Treaty.

In Witneſs whereof, we, the under-ſigned Miniſters Plenipotentiary, have, in their Names, and in Virtue of our full Powers, ſigned with our Hands the preſent Definitive Treaty, and cauſed the Seals of our Arms to be affixed thereto.

Done at *Paris*, this 3d Day of *September*, 1783.

(L. S.) D. HARTLEY,
(L. S.) JOHN ADAMS,
(L. S.) B. FRANKLIN,
(L. S.) JOHN JAY.

The grand commercial Alteration produced by this Treaty was the throwing open the foreign Trade of the *Thirteen Provinces*, which had been before confined ſolely to *Great-Britain*, to all the other Nations of the known World; and the Conſequence that immediately enſued was, ſeparate Treaties of Commerce between the ſaid *United States*, and ſome of the moſt conſiderable maritime and commercial Powers of Europe. *France* had ſet the Example, prior to the Peace, *Spain* had followed; and afterwards *Holland*, *Sweden*, *Pruſſia*, *Denmark*, and *Ruſſia*; our famous navigation Act, in the elegant Language of *Edmund Burke*, was thereby almoſt frittered away; and the only Remedy left, was to rely on the Wiſdom of Parliament, in framing ſuch commercial Laws and Regulations for renewing the Intercourſe

Intercourſe with the aforeſaid *diſmembered* Colonies, as ſhould be beſt calculated to throw as much of the Trade of the *United States*, as poſſible, into the old Channel; and this was accordingly done without Loſs of Time, and what is more remarkable ſtill, without any formal Treaty of Commerce between the two Parties; for at the Date of Writing this Article for the Preſs, no ſuch Treaty ſubſiſts, though repeated Efforts have been made to accompliſh it.

23 *Geo.* III. C. 39. Two ſhort Bills were paſſed, one to repeal all the prohibitory Acts, which had totally put a Stop to any Intercourſe between the two Countries; the other to prevent the Cuſtom-Houſes of *Great-Britain* requiring *American* Veſſels to produce certain Inſtruments, as Manifeſtoes and other particular Papers, on their Arrival from any of the Ports of the now *United States*, at any Port of *Great-Britain*; and to veſt in the King and Council, for a limited Time, full Powers to make ſuch other Regulations as ſhould be judged expedient.

By the ſecond Act, likewiſe, the Ships of the Citizens of the *United State*, with the Merchandizes and Goods on board the ſame, are to be admitted into all the Ports of *Great-Britain*, in the ſame Manner as the Ships and Veſſels of the Subjects of other independent ſovereign States; and the Merchandizes and Goods on board ſuch Ships or Veſſels of the Subjects or Citizens of the ſaid *United States*, being of the Growth, Produce or Manufacture, of the ſaid *United States*, ſhall be liable to the ſame Duties and Charges *only*, as the ſame Merchandizes and Goods would be ſubject to, if they were the Property of *Britiſh* Subjects, and imported in *Britiſh*-built Ships or Veſſels, navigated by *Britiſh* natural-born Subjects.

This Privilege by another Clauſe is extended to the *Britiſh* Colonies in *America*, thereby eſtabliſhing a free commercial Intercourſe between the Subjects of *Great-Britain* in thoſe Colonies, and the Subjects and Citizens of the *United States*.

The ſame Drawbacks, Exemptions and Bounties on the Exportation of Merchandizes and Goods from *Great-Britain*, to the Territories of the United States, are granted to them; as are allowed on Exportation of the ſame Articles to the Iſlands, Plantations or Colonies, now remaining or belonging to the Crown of *Great-Britain* in *America*.

Theſe Acts were followed by an Order of Council dated at the Court of *St. James's* the 26th *December*, 1783; by which unmanufactured Goods or Merchandizes of the Growth or Production of any of the United States of *America*, the Importation of which is not prohibited by Law, may be imported directly from thence into *Great-Britain*, either in *Britiſh* or *American* Ships, by the Subjects, or Inhabitants of either Country, on the Payment of the ſame Duties, as they are liable to, if imported by *Britiſh* Subjects, in *Britiſh* Ships only, and from the Colonies and Plantations in *America* belonging to the King of *Great-Britain*.

By the ſame Order of Council, Tobacco is allowed to be imported in Ships belonging to the ſaid United States, and a Payment of the Duties to be lodged in the King's Warehouſes in the Ports of *London*, *Briſtol*, *Liverpool*, *Cowes*, *Whitehaven*, *Greenock*, and Port *Glaſgow*, in Order to be taken from thence, ſubject to the Regulations of the Acts of Parliament in Force, reſpect the warehouſing of Tobacco, to be exported to other Countries.

And in Order to facilitate the carrying on Trade and Commerce between the People and Territories belonging to the Crown of *Great-Britain* in the *Weſt-Indies*, including in that Deſcription the *Bahama Iſlands*, and the *Bermuda* or *Somers Iſlands*; and the People and Territories belonging to the ſaid United States of *America*; his Majeſty is hereby farther pleaſed to order, that Pitch, Tar, Turpentine, Hemp, Flax, Maſts, Yards and Bowſprits, Staves, Heading-Boards, Timber, Shingles, and all other Species of Lumber: Horſes, Neat-Cattle, Sheep, Hogs, Poultry, and all other Species of live Stock and live Proviſions: Peas, Beans, Potatoes, Wheat, Flour, Bread, Biſcuit, Rice, Oats, Barley, and all other Species of Grain, being the Growth or Production of any of the ſaid United States of *America*, may, until farther Order, be *Imported* by *Britiſh* Subjects, in *Britiſh-built* Ships, owned by his Majeſty's Subjects, and navigated according to Law, from any Port of the ſaid United States in *America*, to any of his Majeſty's *Weſt-India Iſlands*, the *Bahama Iſlands*, and the *Bermuda* or *Somers Iſlands*; and that Rum, Sugar, Melaſſes,

Melaſſes, Coffee, Cocoa-Nuts, Ginger, and Pimento may, until ſuch Order, be *Exported* by *Britiſh* Subjects, in *Britiſh-built* Ships, owned by his Majeſty's Subjects, and navigated according to Law, from any of the ſaid Iſlands, to any Port or Place within the ſaid United States, upon Payment of the ſame Duties on Exportation, and ſubject to the like Rules, Regulations and Securities, as the ſame Articles by Law, are or may be ſubject and liable to, if exported to any *Britiſh* Colony or Plantation in *America*; and the Bonds and Securities heretofore required to be taken for ſuch Ships carrying ſuch Goods, ſhall and may be cancelled and diſcharged, upon the like Certificates as are required by the above recited Act to diſcharge any Bond given in *Great-Britain* for the due landing any other Goods in the ſaid United States of *America*.

In the Seſſion of Parliament of 1784, the Act before recited was continued, and has been renewed in the ſame Manner annually, to the preſent Year 1791.

Another Act paſſed to confine for a limited Time, the Trade between the Ports of the United States of *America*, and his Majeſty's Subjects in the Iſland of *Newfoundland*, to Bread, Flour, and live Stock, to be Imported in *none* but *Britiſh-built* Ships, owned by *Britiſh* Subiects and navigated according to Law; clearing out from the Ports of his Majeſty's *European* Dominions, and furniſhed with a Licence according to a Form thereunto annexed; and already given in a former Part of this Work. 25 *Geo.* III. C. 5. 1785.

Continues the Act above recited with theſe Additions: Goods imported into *Newfoundland* contrary to this Act ſhall be forfeited; and no Licenſe ſhall be granted to any Ship to carry on the ſaid Trade after the 30th of *June*, 1787. 26 *Geo.* III. C. I. S. 5.

The preceding Acts being continued to *April* 5th 1789; it is further enacted: that Iron, Hemp, Sail-Cloth, or other Articles, the Produce of any Place bordering on the *Baltic* Sea, which may be exported from *Great-Britain*, if exported contrary to Law; or Goods Imported from the Territories of the United States of *America*, into *Great-Britain*, not being ſuch as are permitted by Law to be Imported, ſhall be forfeited. 28 *Geo.* III. C. 5. S. 2.

Theſe are the preſent ſubſiſting Laws reſpecting our Commerce with the new States of *America*; and they have been found ſufficient to promote a beneficial, increaſing Return of Trade in Favour of *Great-Britain*, without any Commercial Treaty; and againſt the Expediency of making ſuch a Treaty, that excellent and correct Writer and Calculator on the commercial Affairs of *Great-Britain* and *Ireland*, and of their Trade with the *American* States, *John* Lord *Sheffield*, one of the Repreſentatives in the preſent Parliament for *Briſtol*, to whom the Editor acknowledges himſelf greatly indebted for much valuable Information, and ſome authentic Materials for the Improvement of this Work, offers the following weighty Objections.

" It is plainly impoſſible to make a Commercial Treaty with the *American States*, without giving them ſome valuable Privilege, for which they have precluded themſelves from making an adequate Return. The Treaty of Peace, and ſubſequent Acts, opened the Ports of *Great-Britain* and *Ireland* to them, in the ſame Manner as their Ports were opened to us, when they repealed their reſtraining Laws. A briſk Trade has already begun, and it is unneceſſary to prove on which Side the Advantage is, between the Traders who aſk for Credit, or the Traders who give it.

" If the *American States* had any Thing to grant by any Kind of Commercial Treaty, it may be well doubted, whether they would keep it farther than ſuited their Convenience. Beſides; what was foretold in the firſt Edition of this Work *, has now actually happened. Every Account from *America* ſays, that *Britiſh* Manufactures are ſelling at a conſiderable Profit, while other *European* Goods cannot obtain the firſt Coſt. Every Day's Experience ſhews that this Country, from the Nature and Quality of its Manufactures, and from the Aſcendancy it has acquired in Commerce, will command at leaſt *three Fourths* of the *American* Trade. The *American* Merchants ſollicit a Correſpondence, and beg

* Obſervations on the Commerce of the *American* States, By *John* Lord *Sheffield*, with an Appendix containing Tables of the Imports and Exports of *Great-Britain* to and from all Parts from 1700, to 1783 &c. The Sixth Edition. *London* 1784.

for Credit, becauſe, while they feel their own Want of Capital, they know that our Traders are more liberal, and our Goods cheaper and better than any other in *Europe*. And the only Danger is, not that the *American* Merchants will aſk for too few Manufactures, but that they will obtain too many".

Ournoble Author, then ſtates the Riſk of giving an extenſive Credit to the People of the *United States*, who being impoveriſhed by an expenſive War, which has bequeathed them many Taxes to pay, will not be punctual in their Remittances at a Time, when they are aſſociating againſt the Payment of old Debts. But this well-grounded Objection in 1784, when his Work was publiſhed, has been ſince happily removed, by an equitable Change in the Conduct of the *United States*; for having reſcinded their former Reſolutions, they have lately made large Remittances on Account of old Debts; and have reſtored ſeveral confiſcated Eſtates to Loyaliſts, the original Owners, upon their refunding the inconſiderable Sums paid for them by the new Purchaſers. Upon the whole therefore, it appears evident, that in the preſent State of our Commerce with the ſaid *United States*, we derive more real Profit from them, than while they were ſubject to the Crown of *Great-Britain*. And Lord *Sheffield* ſupports this Opinion, by the moſt convincing Arguments and Facts, which we take the Liberty to inſert in this Place, becauſe they may ſerve as a Guide to mercantile Legiſlation, with Reſpect to ſimilar Caſes, that may ariſe if Difficulties and Diſagreements ſhould hereafter occur concerning other Foreign Settlements and Plantations belonging to the *Britiſh* Empire.

" Let Conſiderations of Advantage and Protection hereafter go Hand in Hand together. In moſt Caſes, the Expence of Protection and civil Government is much greater than the Prevention of Competition is worth. The ſuperior State of *Britiſh* Manufactures in general, does not require other Means of Monopoly than what their Superiority and Cheapneſs will give. If we have not purchaſed our Experience ſufficiently dear, let us derive a Leſſon of Wiſdom from the Misfortunes of other Nations, who like us, purſued the Phantom of Foreign Conqueſt and diſtant Colonization, and who, in the End, found themſelves leſs populous, opulent, and powerful.

" By the War of 1739, which may be truly called an *American* Conteſt, we incurred a Debt of upwards of - - - - - £. 31,000,000
" By the War of 1755, a further Debt of - - - 71,500,000
" And by the War of the Revolt, nearly - - - - 100,000,000

Total £. 202,500,000

"And thus have we expended a larger Sum in defending and retaining our Colonies, than the Value of all the Merchandiſe which we have ever ſent them: we have in a great Meaſure, diſburſed this enormous Sum, to ſecure the Poſſeſſion of a Country which yielded us no Revenue, and whoſe Commerce called for but 1,655,902*l.* of the Manufactures of *Britain*, taking the Average of four Years, from 1767, to 1770; ſo egregious has our Impolicy been in rearing Colonies for the Sake of their Cuſtom."

Finally, for the Satisfaction of *Britiſh* Merchants, and of all Perſons intereſted in, or wiſhing well to the Trade and Navigation of *Great-Britain*, we add, from a comparative View of authentic Records, that at the Commencement of the Year 1788, Our general Imports and Exports from and to all Ports of the World, exceeded by ſome Millions, the Amount of any preceding Year, during the preſent Century.

The Imports for the Year 1787, amounting, by the declared Value at the Cuſtom-Houſe to - - - - - £. 17,804,024 : 16 : 1

The *Exports* for the ſame Year to - - - 18,296,166 : 12 : 11

After

After this ample Statement of the Conſequences of the *American* Revolution, we proceed, according to the original Plan of our Author *Wyndham Beawes*, with the civil and commercial Hiſtory of the ſeveral Provinces of *America*; their Growth and Product, &c. beginning with the Southernmoſt.

Of GEORGIA.

THIS Settlement lies in the Bounds of *Carolina*, as deſcribed in their Charter; but having long remained unſettled, the worthy Projectors of the *Georgia* Eſtabliſhment fixt on this Spot as a proper one for their benevolent Intentions of relieving the Diſtreſſes of their fellow Creatures, and at the ſame Time to make their Relief turn to a publick Advantage. It was with theſe generous Views, that a Set of Gentlemen ſollicited his late Majeſty King *George* II. for a grant of the uncultivated Lands afore-mentioned, with a free Conſent of the *Carolinians*, to whom this Tract was rather a Burthen than a Benefit, and from whoſe Settlement they expected to reap both Security and Advantage. His Majeſty, always ready to promote the Good of his Subjects, was graciouſly pleaſed to condeſcend to their Requeſt, and by his Letters Patent, bearing Date the 9th of *June*, 1732, did conſtitute the Petitioners a Corporation, by the Name of *The Truſtees for eſtabliſhing the Colony of* Georgia *in* America; with Capacity to purchaſe and take Lands, to ſue and be ſued, &c. with the reſtraining Clauſes, that no Member of the ſaid Corporation ſhould have any Salary, Fee, Perquiſite, Benefit, or Profit whatſoever, for acting therein, or ſhould have any Office, Place, or Employment of Profit whatſoever under the ſaid Corporation, &c. They had likewiſe a Power to make By-Laws, &c. And, amongſt other Things, there was granted to the ſaid Corporation and their Succeſſors, under the Reſervations therein mentioned, ſeven undivided Parts, the whole to be divided into eight equal Parts, of all thoſe Lands, Countries, Territories, ſituate, lying, and being, in that Part of *South Carolina*, in *America*, which lies from the northernmoſt Stream of a River there, called the *Savannah*, along the Sea Coaſt to the Southward, unto the moſt Southern Stream of a certain great other Water or River, called the *Alatamahah*; and Weſtward from the Head of the ſaid Rivers, reſpectively in direct Lines to the *South Seas*: To have and to hold the ſame to them, &c. for ever, for the better Support of the ſaid Colony, under the yearly Rent of four Shillings Proclamation-Money of *South Carolina*, for every hundred Acres of the ſaid Lands, for every of which the ſaid Corporation ſhall grant, demiſe, plant, or ſettle; but not to commence until ten Years after ſuch Grant, Demiſe, Planting, or Settling; and erected and created the ſaid Lands, Countries, and Territories, into one independent and ſeparate Province, by the Name of *Georgia*; and made the Inhabitants who ſhall reſide therein, free, and not ſubject to any of the Laws, Orders, Statutes, or Conſtitutions of *South Carolina*, except the Commander in Chief of the *Militia*; and authorized the ſaid Corporation, for the Term of twenty-five Years from the Date of the ſaid Letters Patent, to form and prepare Laws, Statutes, or Ordinances, for the Government of the ſaid Colony not repugnant to the Laws and Statutes of *England*; to be preſented under their common Seal to his Majeſty in Council, for his Approbation or Diſallowance; and that the ſaid Laws ſo approved of, ſhould be in full Force and Virtue within the ſaid Province. The Council for the Time being of the ſaid Corporation were likewiſe impowered to apply their Money, make Contracts, &c. to appoint Officers and Servants, removable at Pleaſure; that they might tranſport and convey into the ſaid Province ſuch of his Majeſty's Subjects and Foreigners, as are willing to go and inhabit there; and declared all Perſons born within the ſaid Province, and their Poſterity, to be free Denizens as if they had been born in any of his Majeſty's Dominions. The ſaid Corporation had likewiſe Power to aſſign, transfer, and ſet over, ſuch particular Portions of the ſaid Lands, Tenements, and Hereditaments, unto ſuch of his Majeſty's Subjects and others, willing to live in the ſaid Colony, upon ſuch Terms, and for ſuch Eſtates, and upon ſuch Rents, Reſervations, and Conditions, as the ſame might lawfully be granted, and as to the ſaid Common Council ſhould ſeem fit and proper; provided no Grant ſhould be made of any Part of the ſaid Lands, unto, or in Truſt for, or for the

Benefit of, any Member of the ſaid Corporation; and that no greater Quantity of the ſaid Lands be granted, either entirely or in Parcels, to, or to the Uſe of, or in Truſt for, any one Perſon, than five hundred Acres; and declared, that all Grants made contrary to the true Intent and Meaning thereof, ſhould be abſolutely null and void. And granted, that the ſaid Corporation, for the Term of twenty-one Years from the Date of the ſaid Letters Patent, ſhould have Power to erect and conſtitute Judicatures and Courts of Record, or other Courts, to be held in his Majeſty's Name, for the Hearing and Determining all Manner of Crimes, Offences, Pleas, *&c.* And it is directed, that all Rents, Iſſues, or Profits, which ſhould come to the ſaid Corporation, iſſuing or ariſing out of or from the ſaid Province, ſhould be laid out and applied in ſuch Manner as would moſt improve and enlarge the ſaid Colony, *&c.* And directed, that the ſaid Common Council ſhould from Time to Time, for the ſaid Term of twenty-one Years, have Power to appoint all ſuch Governors, Judges, Magiſtrates, Miniſters, and Officers, civil and military, both by Sea and Land, within the ſaid Diſtrict, as they ſhould think fit and needful for the Government of the ſaid Colony; except ſuch Officers as ſhould be appointed for managing, collecting, and receiving ſuch of his Majeſty's Revenues as ſhould ariſe within the ſaid Province; with a Proviſo, that every Governor ſo appointed, ſhould be approved of by his Majeſty, and qualify himſelf as other Governors in *America* are by Law required to do, *&c.* And they have Power to train the Militia, erect Forts, *&c.* And that they ſhall have Power to import or export their Goods at or from any Ports that ſhould be appointed by his Majeſty, within the ſaid Province, without being obliged to touch at any other Port in *South Carolina*; and declared, that after the End of the ſaid twenty-one Years, ſuch Form of Government, and making of Laws and Statutes, and Ordinances for the Government of the ſaid Province and its Inhabitants, ſhould be eſtabliſhed and obſerved within the ſame, as his Majeſty, his Heirs, and Succeſſors ſhould ordain and appoint, agreeable to Law; and that after the End of the ſaid twenty-one Years, the Governor, and all Officers civil and military within the ſaid Province, ſhould be appointed by his Majeſty, his Heirs, and Succeſſors.

In Conſequence of this extenſive Charter, many Nobles and Men of Fortune undertook, in Quality of Truſtees, to carry the Deſign into Execution, and had, as the Object of their firſt Care, the obtaining a ſufficient Fund for enabling them to ſend over a conſiderable Body of People, and to provide them with all Kinds of Neceſſaries; to which they liberally ſubſcribed themſelves, obtained conſiderable Sums by Collection from Perſons who were charitably diſpoſed, to forward the Settlement, and, beſides, procured a Donation from Parliament of 10,000*l.*

The propereſt Method was alſo ſtudied in making this Settlement, that it might both anſwer the intended Ends of their being ſent thither, and alſo contribute as much to the publick Utility as poſſible; in Order whereto, every Individual was regarded as a Planter and Soldier, and accordingly furniſhed with Arms for Defence, and Tools for his Huſbandry, whoſe Uſe and Exerciſe was alſo taught him: It was alſo reſolved, that Towns ſhould be planned, and Lands appointed for the Subſiſtance and Conveniency of the Settler, and theſe be held in Tail-Male, as the propereſt Tenure in this infant Colony. The Introduction of Negroes was alſo prohibited for many Reaſons. And after theſe Diſpoſitions were made, and the Truſtees enabled by publick and private Benefactions, one hundred and fourteen Souls, Men, Women, and Children, embarked with *James Oglethorpe*, Eſq. one of the Truſtees, in *November*, 1732, and ſailed for *Carolina*, where they arrived on the 25th of *January* following; and being aſſiſted by the Governor of *Charles-Town*, and other kind Gentlemen, a Town was marked out, and the firſt Houſe begun, ten Miles up the River *Savannah*, on the 9th of *February*; after which Mr. *Oglethorpe* procured all the Aſſiſtance and Neceſſaries he could for his young Colony, ſowed and planted a Quantity of Corn, Herbage, and Fruit, made a Treaty with the *Indians*, and then returned *England*, in Order to continue his good Offices by procuring the neceſſary Supplies to be ſent to this Object of his Care; and arrived in Safety, in *June*, 1734, accompanied by ſeveral of the *Indian* Kings and Chiefs, who were endeared to our Countrymen by the kind Uſage ſhewn them here.

Mr. *Oglethorpe* again embarked, and on the 6th of *February*, 1735, arrived with four hundred and ſeventy Perſons, who were ſettled on the Iſland of *St. Simon*; and in the preceding Month a Parcel of *Scotch* Highlanders were got there, and eſtabliſhed up the River *Alatamaha*, about ſixteen Miles diſtant from the aforeſaid Iſle; they both built Towns, the *Engliſh* calling their's *Frederica*, and the *Scots*, *New Inverneſs*: Roads of Communication were made between the Towns of the *Britiſh* Adventurers and the *Indians*, and both the North and South Frontiers were not only ſecured by Fortifications, but alſo by an amicable Treaty, concluded with the *Spaniards of St. Auguſtin*, which, however, was diſapproved of by their Court; and the Governors of *Cuba* and *Spaniſh Florida* had Directions to prepare ſuch a Force as they imagined would be ſufficient to deſtroy our Settlements, as well as in *Carolina* as *Georgia*; to prevent which, his Majeſty was graciouſly pleaſed to order a Regiment of ſix hundred effective Men to be ſent to *Georgia* for its Defence and Protection, and the Truſtees allotted each one of them a Parcel of Land to encourage their good Behaviour.

The Parliament alſo now granted them 20,000*l.* and 26,000*l.* at ſundry Times afterwards, for their further Aſſiſtance, which enabled the Truſtees to make another Embarkation, and with theſe repeated Augmentations of People, the Town laid out in this new Colony began to flouriſh. Mr. *Oglethorpe* was appointed Colonel of the aforeſaid Regiment; and no one could have been more proper for the Command than he, who only uſed his Authority and Care, to protect that Settlement, which with ſo much Fatigue and Aſſiduity he had planted; but this Reinforcement did not induce him to abate any Thing of that Diſcipline he had always obſerved, but he continued to train his Militia, with the ſame Exerciſe and Regularity he had before uſed them to, and, diſregarding the Dangers he run, and the Inconveniences he ſuffered by travelling in an almoſt unknown, uninhabited, and conſequently an uncultivated Country, he undertook a Journey of five hundred Miles from *Frederica*, purely to increaſe the Services he had already rendered the Colonies of *Carolina* and *Georgia*, by concluding a new Treaty with the *Indians*, and thereby confirming them in the *Engliſh* Intereſt, at a Time when the *French* were uſing their utmoſt Efforts to draw them off from it; thus, to advance and ſecure the Happineſs of others, did this worthy Man, with unwearied Diligence, expoſe himſelf to Hazards and Toils, that would have proved unſurmountable to one of a leſs enterprizing Genius and ſteady Reſolution; but theſe enabled him to go through even ſuch a comfortleſs and tireſome Expedition, as this now mentioned.

The Number of People ſettled in *Georgia* in the firſt eight Years was upwards of two thouſand, which under Mr. *Oglethorpe's* prudent Conduct, in Obedience to the wiſe Regulations and Diſpoſitions of the Truſtees, had now acquired Strength ſufficient to defend themſelves, as they were ſoon obliged to prove; for the War, kindled here with the *Spaniards*, in 1739, ſoon blazed out in *America*, where General *Oglethorpe*, having with all the other Governors in that Country received his Majeſty's Orders to annoy the *Spaniards* as much as they could, agreed on an Expedition againſt them at *St. Auguſtine*, in Conjunction with the Forces of *Carolina*; and though the Plan of their Operations ſeemed to be well concerted, it unfortunately miſcarried with the Loſs of many Men and much Money. The *Spaniards* in Return paid them a Viſit in the Beginning of *June*, 1742, but met a ſignal Repulſe from the *Engliſh*; for though their Force conſiſted of fifty-ſix Sail, with between ſeven and eight thouſand Men, they were defeated by the Handful General *Oglethorpe* had with him, to the immortal Honour both of the Soldiers and their Commander, who obliged the Enemy to ſo precipitate a Flight, as to leave Part of their Baggage, *&c.* behind them. The General received all the Congratulations and Acknowledgements, ſo juſtly due to his Bravery, from all our *American* Governors, and ought to have the ſame Incenſe paid him by every Well-Wiſher to the Colonies, or indeed *Great-Britain* itſelf.

This Province is ſaid to be capable of producing all that *Carolina* does, though the Truſtees, from an Obſervation that moſt of the *American* Settlements run into a Cultivation of the ſame Commodities, recommended a different Practice here, and ordered a large Plantation of Mulberry-Trees to be made, invited thereto by

the Propriety of the Soil, and Agreeableneſs of the Clime for raiſing Silk, of which a Parcel was brought from thence in 1739, and deemed by competent Judges to be very good; though what more it may have produced ſince, I muſt confeſs myſelf ignorant, or indeed, of what other Returns it has made to the People's Expectations, from the large Sums expended on it; though, ſhould it fall ſhort in the Fertility it has been praiſed for, and remit but little in Exchange for its Manufactures it takes from hence, the Eſtabliſhment ought to be ſupported as an important Frontier, whoſe Conſequence has been demonſtrated, in the Stand it made againſt the above-mentioned powerful Attack, which might otherwiſe have proved of fatal Conſequence to ſeveral of our Colonies. The Exports are calculated at about 74,000*l.* and the Imports at 49,000*l.*

Of CAROLINA.

THIS Part of the Globe has been poſſeſſed alternately by *Spaniards* and *French* and though one of the fineſt Spots in the World, had by both been deſerted for near a hundred Years, when his Majeſty King *Charles* II. granted it the 24th of *March*, 1663, to *Edward* Earl of *Clarendon*, then Lord High Chancellor, *George* Duke of *Albemarle*, *William* Lord *Craven*, *John* Lord *Berkley*, *Anthony* Lord *Aſhley*, Sir *George Carteret*, Sir *William Berkley*, and Sir *John Collinton*, with all Royal Fiſheries, Mines, Power of Life and Limb, and every thing neceſſary to an abſolute Propriety, within the Limits of the Patent, and with the Acknowledgement of twenty Marks yearly; and this Grant was ſeconded by another about two Years after, that made ſome Alteration in the Boundaries, and included both the *Carolinas* and the new Province of *Georgia*. But this Eſtabliſhment not meeting with a Succeſs anſwerable to the Proprietor's Expectations, they after ſtruggling with many Difficulties for the Space of near ſixty Years, reſigned $\frac{7}{8}$ of their Grant to the Crown, in Conſideration of 17,500*l.* paid them for it, and the Surrender was confirmed by Act of Parliament in 1728; the other $\frac{1}{8}$ being therein reſerved to the Right Hon. *John* Lord *Carteret*, late Earl of *Granville*.

This Country, as afore-mentioned, is very pleaſant and fertile, as the Riches acquired bythe Inhabitants in a few Years plainly prove; and the Trade of it was once ſo conſiderable, that from *March* 1730, to the ſame Time 1731, there ſailed from *Charles Town*, moſtly for *England*, 207 Ships, with 41,957 Barrels of Rice, about 500*lb.* wt. each; 10,700 Barrels of Pitch; 2063 of Tar; and 759 of Turpentine; of Deer Skins 300 Caſks, containing 8 or 900 each; beſides a vaſt Quantity of *Indian* Corn, Peas, Beans, *&c.* Beef, Pork, and other ſalted Fleſh; Beams, Plank, and other Timber for Building, moſt Part of Cedar, Cypreſs, Saſſafras, Oak, Walnut, and Pine.——Since writing the above, the *Carolina* Trade is greatly increaſed by the Produce of *Indigo* in that Colony.

Before the late War in *America*, the Commerce of *South Carolina* alone employed 140 Ships. Its Exports to *Great-Britain* of native Commodities, on an average of three Years, amounted to upwards of 395,000*l.* annually, and its Imports to 365,000. The Exports of *North Carolina* were computed at 68,000*l.* and its Imports at about 68,000*l.*

Their Trade with the *Indians* is very conſiderable, by which they procure the Skins above-mentioned; and in Exchange for them give Lead, Powder, coarſe Cloth, Vermillion, Iron, ſtrong Waters, and ſome other Goods, reaping from this Traffick a very great Profit. Of Negroes it is ſuppoſed there are near 50,000 in the Province; though Artificers are very ſcarce, and their Demands for Labour very extravagant; which I believe principally proceed from the Miſrepreſentations of the Country at home; otherwiſe it is to be imagined, a fine Climate and great Wages would be ſufficient Inducements to attract a ſufficient Number of Mechanicks to ſupply every Want there could poſſibly be of them.

Of

Of VIRGINIA.

THIS Country was at firſt divided into North and South *Virginia*, and was accordingly granted by King *James* I. in 1606, to two diſtinct Sets of Men, the one to poſſeſs all the Lands, &c. between 34 and 41 Degrees of Latitude, to be called the firſt Colony, and the others to have all thoſe lying between 38 and 45 Degrees of Latitude, with the Denomination of the ſecond Colony; and they immediately fitted out Ships and ſent many People there in the ſame Year; and though their Eſtabliſhments were rendered as eaſy to them as the Nature of the Thing would poſſibly admit, and their advantageous Situation was very apparent, yet they could not ſubmit to the few Labours and Difficulties attending their firſt ſettling, though with the Proſpect of ſoon obtaining from them a comfortable and eaſy Abode, capable of daily Improvements by an honeſt Induſtry, but were continually breaking out into Commotions and Diſturbances, which proved ruinous to the Colony, and their own Deſtruction; and they were ſo contumacious as to fly in the Face of Juſtice; ſo that few of their Governors could ſupport their Authority, or bring them into any ſettled Order or Diſcipline; which was a good Deal owing to the Nature of the Grants made in *England* by the Patentees, and no ſmall Share of it charged on the Company's Mal-Adminiſtration; in ſo much, that on King *Charles* I. aſcending the Throne, he diſſolved the Company in 1626, reducing the Country and Government under his own immediate Direction, and granting Patents to particular Adventurers, with the Reſerve of a Quit-Rent of two Shillings for every hundred Acres.

This Reſolution of his Majeſty's at firſt ſeemed very agreeable to thoſe already ſettled, and animated many daily to encreaſe their Number; but old Diſcontents reviving, and the People proving reſtleſs under their Governor's Oppreſſions, gave an Inſtance of their Reſentment, by ſending the firſt his Majeſty had ſet over them Priſoner to *England*, for his Diſagreement with his Council, and Violences on the Inhabitants. And the ſubſequent Troubles of King *Charles's* Reign, and *Cromwell's* Adminiſtration, hindered the good Diſpoſitions from proving effectual that had before been taken for the Colony's Proſperity by their worthy Chief, Sir *William Berkley*. However, many continued Sollicitors for Patents of large Tracts, which has indeed proved very prejudicial to the Country, as it is by this Means that very few Towns are to this Day built in it, and thoſe few ſo ſmall as hardly to be worth naming.

It lies from 36° to 39° of North Latitude, and between 74° and 80° of Weſtern Longitude, being about two hundred and forty Miles in Length, and near one hundred and twenty in Breadth; divided into twenty-five, ſome ſay twenty-nine, Counties; of theſe, the firſt is *James* County, which contains five Pariſhes, and the only two Towns in the Province; and theſe, as I ſaid before, ſo ſmall, that the principal called *James Town*, does not contain above eighty Houſes; and *Williamſburgh*, though the Seat of Juſtice, not above half that Number: The People, if we reckon Men, Women, and Children, and join to theſe the Negroes, may amount to about five hundred thouſand, which may reaſonably be ſuppoſed to bring no ſmall Advantage to their Mother Country; as from hence they are all ſupplied with moſt of the Neceſſaries of Life; ſuch as Linen, Silks, *India* Goods, Wine, and other foreign Manufactures; and of our home ones, Cloths, Serges, Stuffs, Bays, Hats, and all Sorts of Haberdaſhery Ware; Hoes, Bills, Axes, Nails, Adzes, and other Iron Tools,; Cloths ready made, Knives, Biſcuit, Flour, Stockings, Shoes, Caps for Servants, and indeed almoſt every Thing that is made in *England*, to the Amount of near 1,000,000*l.* Sterling which is repaid moſtly in Tobacco, of which it is ſuppoſed, by the niceſt Calculators, that near one hundred thouſand Hogſheads are, in Times of Peace, imported here yearly, employing between three and four hundred Ships, navigated by upwards of four thouſand Sailors; and of theſe, about 60,000 Hogſheads are re-exported for foreign Parts, which, if computed only at 5*l.* per Hogſhead, makes 3009,000*l.* beſides the Duties not drawn back, and the new Freight it occaſions.

This

This Settlement, it is to be obſerved, is only that Part of the original Grant, called the firſt or *London* Colony; the other, termed the ſecond or *Plymouth* Colony, ſhall be ſpoke of when I come to treat of *New-England*, of which they were the original Planters; in the mean Time I proceed, as it comes next in Courſe, to ſpeak

Of MARYLAND.

THIS Colony remained a Part of *Virginia*, as ſeveral others did till they were diſmembered, which ſhall be noted in their proper Places, till 1632, when King *Charles* I. in the eighth Year of his Reign, granted all the Country to the North of *Potowmack* River, not then planted, to *Cecilius Calvert* Lord *Baltimore*, and his Heirs; which Tract was thenceforth called *Maryland*, in Honour of the then Queen Conſort; and in Conſequence of this Grant, the Proprietor ſent over his Brother, with about two hundred Adventurers, to take Poſſeſſion of their Limits, and to make a Settlement; which they firſt did in an *Indian* Town, called afterwards *St. Mary's*, on the River *Potowmack*, and near the Mouth of that they chriſtened *St. George's*.

This ſoon became a flouriſhing Colony, though the *Baltimore* Family was deprived of its Government during the Civil Wars; but King *Charles* II.'s Reſtoration proved that of the Proprietor's; as his Majeſty, on coming to the Throne, reinſtated him in all his Privileges.

The Province is ſituated between 38° and 40° of Northern Latitude, and between 75° and 80° of Weſtern Longitude; abounding, as *Virginia* does, in fine Springs and Rivers; ſo that, like the *Virginians*, they can bring the Ships up to their very Doors: It is divided into ten Counties, though it has very fine Towns, the ſame Humour of living on their own Plantations prevailing among the Gentry here, as was before obſerved to reign among their above-mentioned Neighbours.

The Soil and Products of this Country are ſimilar to thoſe of *Virginia*, and the Natives here imitate the others' Management, in confining their Huſbandry to the Cultivation of Tobacco only, of which it is ſuppoſed they now produce as much as *Virginia* does, though the Quality to the *Engliſh* Taſte is inferior to the other, it being ſtronger than the ſweet-ſcented Leaf gathered on the Borders of *James* and *York* Rivers; however, this Circumſtance gives it a Preference every where in the North, to which Part of the World we generally ſend it: The Inhabitants may be about 30,000, who are ſupplied with Neceſſaries from hence in the ſame Manner *Virginia* is, ſo that a Catalogue of them need not be repeated here.

Of NEW-YORK.

THIS, like the laſt-mentioned Province, was a Part of *Virginia*, and became our's under the double Right of Diſcovery and Conqueſt; the firſt by *Cabot*, and the latter from the *Dutch*, who had ſettled here, and held it by an illegal Title, and therefore the *Engliſh* have retained it ever ſince its Recovery at the Beginning of the *Dutch* War. It is about two hundred Miles in Length, though generally very narrow, well repleniſhed with Proviſions and Farms, which occaſions it having few large Towns; the Capital *New-York* City, however, is very conſiderable for this Part of the World, as it contains upwards of a thouſand well-built Houſes of Stone and Brick, beſides commodious Quays and Warehouſes on its excellent Harbour, where ſome hundreds of Ships and Veſſels are employed in the foreign Trade and Fiſheries from hence carried on to *Madeira* and the *Azores*, where they ſend Pipe-Staves and Fiſh, returning with Wine and Brandy, to their very great Advantage; and to all our Sugar Iſlands, more eſpecially *Barbadoes*, they ſend Corn, Flour, Bread, Beef, pickled and ſmoaked Pork, Peas, Bacon, Apples, Onions, Board, and Pipe-Staves; for which they bring back Sugar, Melaſſes, Rum, Ginger, *&c.* And the Agents for this Province, in their Conteſt with the Sugar Plantations, affirmed, that their Winters being ſevere, obliged them to take off more of the Woolen Manufactures of this Kingdom, for which they remitted Gold and Silver, than all the Iſlands, *Jamaica* excepted, put together, and which I believe has remained uncontradicted.

At our becoming Maſters of this Country, it was found to be very thinly peopled; but the Clime and Soil have proved ſuch powerful Inducements to Adventurers, that their Number is ſuppoſed now to be ſwelled to 90,000.

Before the *American* War, the Exports from this Province, upon an Average of three Years, amounted annually to 526,000*l.* and their Imports from *Great-Britain* to 531,000*l.*

Of PENNSYLVANIA.

ADMIRAL *Penn*, afterwards Sir *William*, rendered himſelf famous by the Conqueſt, with Col. *Venables*, of *Jamaica*; and endeared himſelf to every one ſerving under him, by his unaffected Modeſty, and other engaging Qualifications and Virtues; theſe, and his great Abilities in maritime Affairs likewiſe, placed him in a very high Degree of Eſteem and Credit both with King *Charles* II. and his Royal Brother, which drew from the former a promiſed Grant of this *American* Territory, in Reward of his paſt Service to the Crown; but he dying before its Confirmation, and his Son not applying for it till ſome Years after, the Patent bears Date only from the 4th of *March*, 1680, containing all that Tract of Land in *America*, with all the Iſlands belonging to it, from the Beginning of the 40th Degree of North Latitude to the 43d Degree, &c. This was the Limitation of the firſt Grant; but Mr. *Penn* having afterwards obtained an Addition from *New-York*, the whole Territory of *Pennſylvania* now runs three hundred and thirty Miles in Length, and about two hundred in Breadth, being diſtinguiſhed by this Denomination in both the Patents.

There were but few *Engliſh* when Mr. *Penn* ſent over the firſt Adventurers, who had accompanying them a Governor of his appointing, to whom the *Swedes* and *Dutch* that remained very readily ſubmitted; but he afterwards went in Perſon to ſettle the Conſtitution he had procured to be drawn up by that great Lawyer, Sir *William Jones*, and to make Agreements with the *Indian* Princes. The Air is ſerene and pleaſant, the Soil generally fertile, and every Thing growing here in great Abundance and Plenty. The Towns are large and numerous, well ſituated for Trade, and populous; inſomuch that the Capital, *Philadelphia*, is now ſuppoſed to contain fifteen thouſand Inhabitants, by which the Number of People in this flouriſhing Colony may be gueſſed at, though it would be difficult to aſcertain them.

The Merchandize which *Pennſylvania* furniſhes for its Commerce with *Europe* and *America*, conſiſts in Horſes, Pipe-Staves, Pork, Beef, and Fiſh ſalted and barrelled up, Skins and Furs; all Sorts of Grain, *viz.* Wheat, Rye, Peas, Oats, Barley, Buck-Wheat, *Indian* Corn, *Indian* Peas and Beans, Pot Aſhes, Wax, &c. And in Return for theſe they import from the *Caribbee* Iſlands, &c. Rum, Sugar, Melaſſes, Silver, Negroes, Salt, and Wine; and from *Great-Britain*, Houſehold Goods, Clothing of all Sorts, Hardware, Tools, and Toys. They alſo grow ſome Rice, and a little Tobacco of the worſt Sort; and their Trade with the *Indians* is confined to a few Articles; they receiving from them only Furs and Skins, and giving them in Return, ſome Clothing, Arms, Ammunition, Rum, and other Spirits.

The Amount of the Commodities exported from *Great-Britain*, before the War, was upon an Average of three Years, valued at 611,000*l.* and thoſe exported to *Great-Britain*, including Ships built there for Sale in *England*, are eſtimated at 705,500*l.*

Of the JERSEYS.

THESE fell under the Dominion of the Crown at the ſame Time that *New-York* did, and with that compoſed the Province of *Nova Belgia*, taken from the *Dutch*, as before-mentioned, and all were included in the Grant made by King *Charles* II. to his Brother the Duke of *York*; who inveſted this Part of it by the Name of *Nova Caneria*, in *John* Lord *Berkley*, and Sir *George Carteret*, and they or their Aſſigns agreed to divide it, with the Denomination of *Eaſt* and *Weſt New Jerſeys*; the firſt falling to the Share of Sir *George*, as the latter did to his Lord-

ſhip; and both being parcelled out into different Proprietaries, were unanimouſly reſigned up to her Majeſty Queen *Anne*, on the 22d of *April*, 1702, and have been ever ſince governed by Royal Authority: They have ſeveral well-built Towns in them, commodiouſly ſituated for Trade, as Ships of two or three hundred Tons may come up to the Merchants' Houſes in divers of them. The Country yields Plenty of all Sorts of Grain, with which they ſupply the Sugar Iſlands, and beſides this drives ſome Trade in Furs, Skins, and a little Tobacco; they likewiſe ſhip ſome Train Oil, Fiſh, Corn, *&c.* for *Portugal*, *Spain*, and the *Canaries*, though *New-York* is their principal Market, either for ſupplying themſelves with, or diſpoſing of their Commodities.

The Inhabitants are computed to be about 100,000, but they carry on little or no foreign Trade, owing to the vicinity of the *Jerſeys* to the great commercial Cities of *Philadelphia* and *New-York*, by which they were ſupplied with Merchandize from *Britain*, and make Returns in Wheat, Lumber, and other native Products.

Of NEW-ENGLAND.

IN my Deſcription of *Virginia*, I gave an Account only of the firſt or *London* Company, referring my Readers for the Succeſs of the ſecond or *Plymouth* Company's Expedition, to this Place, which I ſhall now give.

Theſe Adventurers contented themſelves for ſome Years, with the Trade of Furs with the Natives of *North Virginia*, and fiſhing on that Coaſt, in which two Ships were employed ſo early as the Year 1614, commanded by the famous Capt. *John Smith*, and Capt. *Thomas Hunt*, the former of which landed, and took a particular View of the Country of the *Maſſachuſets*, by which he was drawn into ſeveral Skirmiſhes with the Natives; and afterwards returning to *England*, he left Orders with *Hunt* to proceed in his Ship, with the Fiſh taken, to *Spain*; but this ungenerous Man, not content with his finny Treaſure, and ſtimulated by an avaricious deſire of Gain, took ſuch iniquitous Steps to procure it, as proved of fatal Conſequence to the infant Colony; for as ſoon as Capt. *Smith* was departed, he enticed twenty-ſeven of the innocent *Indians* aboard, and carried them with his Cargo to *Malaga*, where he ſold them at 20*l.* a Head. This Outrage was reſented by the *Indians* in ſuch a Manner as might juſtly be expected; they broke off all Communication with the Colony, ſo that an entire Stop was put to the little they before carried on, and their Endeavours for Revenge were exerted on ſeveral future Occaſions. And repeated Diſappointments occurring by theſe Diſagreements, the Patentees were diſcouraged from proſecuting their intended Settlements, and gave up all Thoughts of making them. However, other Adventurers carried on a Trade to *New-England*; and a Congregation of *Independents* who had fled from thence to *Holland* on Account of their Religion, under Mr. *John Robinſon* their Miniſter, now meditated another Remove, and determined on changing their Clime once more, from an *European* to an *American*; flattered with the Hopes of finding an *Aſylum* in the latter, which was denied them in the former. And they accordingly procured a Grant for their Settlement on *Hudſon*'s River, where, however, they never arrived; but either Chance, or Treachery, as ſome ſuppoſe, having driven them to *New-England*, in the Latitude of 42° North, they there landed, and built themſelves a Town, which they called *New Plymouth*, being about a hundred Souls in all, Men, Women, and Children, of which a great Part died the firſt Winter. However, new Recruits continually ſucceeding, they began to grow powerful, and became a flouriſhing Colony; and this led them to reflect ſeriouſly on the Nature of their preſent Settlement, which they knew to be precarious, as they were not only without a Patent or Grant to ſecure them in the Poſſeſſions they now enjoyed, but held them contrary to the Rights of the *North Virginia*, or *New-England* Company. In Order, therefore, to eſtabliſh themſelves on a better footing, they commiſſioned one of their Number, in the Year 1624, to ſollicit a Charter for them, which he ſucceſsfully performed, and obtained one more favourable than their moſt ſanguine Expectations could make them hope for; they being thereby enabled to elect a Governor, Council, and Magiſtrates, and to make Laws, provided they were no Ways

oppoſite to our's, or in any Reſpect encroached on the Crown's Prerogative: Thus the firſt Settlement in this large and fertile Country was confirmed; and this animated others to take the ſame Steps; of which I ſhall give ſome Account in as brief a Manner as poſſible.

In 1625, Mr. *White* of *Dorcheſter*, another Miniſter of the ſame Perſuaſion with the before-mentioned, being animated by his Succeſs, determined to follow his Steps, in Hopes of the ſame good Fortune; and accordingly procured a Grant from the *North-Virginia* Company, to divers therein mentioned, of all that Part of *New-England*, which lies between the great River *Merimack* and *Charles* River, *&c.* and obtained a Patent from King *Charles* I. to hold the ſame; which was enlarged by a new one, 1628, with ſtill greater Privileges than in thoſe ceded to the *New Plymouth* Colony, and by whom *Charles Town*, *Dorcheſter*, and *Boſton*, the Capital, were ſucceſſively built; and from theſe a Colony was detached, to ſettle on *Connecticut* River; which afterwards obtained a Grant for themſelves, with Privileges ſimilar to thoſe already ſpoken of. After theſe, *New-Haven* was built, and the Country ſettled; and whilſt this was tranſacting in the *South-Weſt* Parts of *New-England*, thoſe in the *North-Eaſt* were not neglected; for theſe Coaſts having for ſome Time been frequented, for the Advantages of Fiſhing and the Fur Trade, encouraged thoſe concerned therein to attempt an Eſtabliſhment; which they ſucceeded in ſo much to their Satisfaction, as in a few Years to ſettle the two Counties of *New-Hampſhire* and *Main*, for which they obtained a Charter; but as Feuds and Diviſions prevailed among them, they again reſigned it, in 1684, to the Crown, where the Property has ever ſince remained.

And if any one reflects on the ſwift Progreſs made in the Settlements, that in about twenty Years they had built twice as many Towns, cultivated a large Tract of Land, and ſettled a tolerable good Trade, he muſt allow them to have been uncommonly induſtrious, more eſpecially, if he conſiders the many Difficulties they had all along to ſtruggle with.

New-England at preſent comprehends four very conſiderable Governments, *viz.* *Maſſachuſets*, which with *New-Plymouth* and the *Main*, are now included in one Charter; *New-Hampſhire* ſtill remaining ſeparate; *Connecticut*, comprehending alſo *New-Haven*; and *Rhode-Iſland*, with *Providence* Plantation. The whole Country extending from 41 to 45 Degrees of North Latitude, and from 67 to 73 Degrees of Weſtern Longitude, abounding with Plenty of Fiſh, Fowl, Fruit, Grain, and Herbage; it is likewiſe replete with many fine Rivers, and its Inhabitants are very numerous.

Its Commerce is very conſiderable, being ſpread all over *America*, and to ſeveral Parts in *Europe*: Our Sugar Colonies are from hence ſupplied with Fiſh, Cattle, Corn, Apples, Butter, Cheeſe, Oil, Tallow, Boards, Hoops, Pipe-Staves, Skins, Bark, Turpentine, *&c.* and theſe in ſuch vaſt Abundance, that the Iſland of *Barbadoes* only is computed to take off the Value of two hundred thouſand Pounds yearly: They alſo deal with the other Sugar Colonies; ſometimes with the *French*, more with the *Spaniards*; and their Exportation of Fiſh for *Portugal*, *Spain*, and *Italy*, is greater than from any Part except *Newfoundland*—From hence they take all Kinds of Mercery Goods, Linens, Stockings, Shoes, Sail Cloth, Cordage, Haberdaſhery Ware, and a vaſt many other Things: In Return, they build for us a prodigious Number of Ships, and ſupply us with Pig and Bar Iron, Pitch, Tar, Turpentine, Skins, Furs, Oil, Whale Fins, Logwood, and other Commodities, beſides a great Quantity of Maſts, Yards, and Plank, for the Royal Navy; and as I cannot pretend to make a Calculation myſelf of the Advantages accruing to us from this Trade, I ſhall adopt Sir *Joſiah Child*'s Words on this Subject, to convey to my Reader an Idea of the Greatneſs of them. "To do Right, "ſays he, to that induſtrious *Engliſh* Colony, ſpeaking of *New-England*, I muſt "confeſs, that though we loſe by their unlimited Trade with other foreign "Plantations, yet we are very great Gainers by their direct Trade to and from "*Old England*. Our yearly Exportations of *Engliſh* Manufactures, Malt, and "other Goods from hence thither, amounting, in my Opinion, to ten Times "the Value of what is imported from thence; which Calculation I do not make "at Random, but upon mature Conſideration; and peradventure upon as much "Experience of this very Trade, as any other Perſon will pretend to do, *&c.*"

It

It was computed, before the unfortunate Revolt of the Thirteen Provinces from the Mother-Country, that the Amount of the *Engliſh* Manufactures and of *India* Goods ſent into this Colony from *Great-Britain*, was not leſs, upon an Average of three Years, than 395,000*l.* Our Imports in Value, *&c.* Commodities for home Conſumption, and for Exportation to the *European* Markets, were calculated at 370,500*l.*

Of NOVA-SCOTIA.

NO Part of our *American* Settlements has occaſioned more Conteſts than this, or has ſo often changed Maſters; having been ſeveral Times alternately poſſeſſed by *French* and *Engliſh*, though our Title to it is founded on *Cabot*'s Diſcoveries, and was therefore originally regarded as a Part of *North-Virginia*, and as ſuch, within the Charter of the *Weſtern* Company, who gave ſtrict Orders to thoſe in their Service, by all Means to prevent foreign Nations from ſettling in their Limits.

Sir *Samuel Argal*, then Governor of *Virginia*, made a cruiſing Voyage in 1618, round the Coaſt northwards, as far as *Cape Cod* in *New-England*, about five or ſix Years before the *Engliſh* Adventurers arrived in that Country; and being informed by the *Indians*, that ſome white Men had ſettled farther North, he went, and found a Fort built, with a *French* Ship riding at Anchor before it, both which he took; and the *French* afterwards cancelled their Patent from the King; and acquainted him of another Settlement made by their Countrymen at a Place they had named *Port-Royal*, in the Bay on the South-weſt of *Acadia*, which he alſo went to, and reduced it.

When Sir *Ferdinand Gorges* was Preſident of the *New-England* Company, he propoſed to Sir *William Alexander* to procure a particular Grant for the Land to the Northward of their Patent, who accordingly applied for and obtained it of King *James* I. in 1621; and the next Year ſent a Ship with Paſſengers, to plant and ſettle there; but it being late in the Seaſon, they were forced to winter in *Newfoundland*, and to wait the Spring's Return before they could get away, which they effected as ſoon as the Weather would permit it, and proceeded on their Voyage till they happily concluded it, and landed in what they afterwards called *Luke*'s-*Bay*; and Sir *William Alexander* having publiſhed a Book, with the Deſcription of the Country, placed it in ſo tempting a Light, that his Sovereign created a new Order, called the Knights of *Nova-Scotia*, purely to facilitate its Plantation.

This projected Settlement, however, proved abortive; and there was afterwards another Grant made of the Northern Part of this Country, to Sir *David Kirk*, from whom the *French* King bought it, or at leaſt contracted to give him 5000*l.* for it; and Sir *William Alexander*, ſome Years after, ſold his Property to *Claude de la Tour*, a *French* Nobleman; which plainly proves that the Rights and Titles by which they held them were acknowledged by that Nation.

Oliver Cromwell, in 1654, ſent Major *Sedgwick* to diſlodge the *French* from *Port-Royal*, which he effected, and took Poſſeſſion of the ſaid Tract of Land; on which *Charles de St. Eſtina*, I believe it ſhould be *Eſtienne*, Son and Heir to *Claude de la Tour*, came to *England*, and on making out his Claim under Sir *William Alexander*, then Earl of *Sterling*, *Cromwell* allowed it.

On the 20th of *Sept.* 1656, the ſaid *Charles de St. Eſtina* ſold and conveyed his Property in the ſaid Country to Sir *Thomas Temple* and *William Brown*, who divided the ſaid Land by Deed of Partition.

Sir *Thomas* afterwards, *viz.* in the Year 1662, made out his Right, and obtained a Patent from the Crown, not only for the Territory mentioned therein, but for the Government thereof during his natural Life, and the ſole Monopoly of the Fiſhery and Trade with the *Indians*.

By the Treaty of *Breda*, in 1667, this Land was again ceded to the *French*; and in 1670, the Poſſeſſion was delivered to them by Sir *Thomas*, in Virtue of the ſaid Treaty, and in Obedience to expreſs Orders from the Earl of *Arlington*, then Secretary of State, though he never conveyed his Right to the Lands, nor ever received a ſingle Farthing of 16,200*l.* Sterling then ſtipulated to be paid to him

in

in Recompence of his Diſburſements for building Forts, maintaining Garriſons, and the Debts due to him from the Natives, though much ſollicited for, both at the Courts of *England* and *France*.

In 1690, on the 28th of *April*, Sir *William Phipps* having, by Order of the *Maſſachuſet's* Government, ſet forward on an Expedition for the Reduction of this Country, ſucceeded therein; and having diſpoſſeſſed the *French* thereof, and appointed a Governor, he returned to *New-England* on the 30th of *May* following, and the *Engliſh* remained Maſters of it till 1697, when by the Treaty of *Riſwick*, it was once more reſtored to the *French*.

In 1710, it was again reconquered by the Forces of Queen *Anne*, ſent from hence and *New-England*, under the Command of General *Nicholſon*; and by the Treaty of *Utrecht*, in 1712, was yielded up to *Great-Britain*, and has ever ſince continued in the Poſſeſſion of this Crown, having been conſtantly garriſoned by a Regiment of Soldiers, till its late Settlement augmented the Number of theſe, as well as of its Inhabitants.

Sir *Thomas Temple* died on or about the 27th of *March*, 1674, at *Brentford* in *Middleſex*, leaving his Nephew, *John Nelſon*, Eſq. of *Boſton* in *New-England*, his Heir and ſole acting Executor to his Will; who by Deed, bearing Date the 15th of *April*, 1731, ſold and conveyed all his Right, Title, Claim, *&c.* in and to the ſaid Lands, Debts, Rent, *&c.* to *Samuel Waldo*, Eſq. of *Boſton* aforeſaid; of which the ſaid *Samuel Waldo* afterwards ſold and conveyed an undivided Moiety to me. And as we were conſcious of what Importance the Settlement of this Province would be to the Northern Colonies, we ſecured a conſiderable Number of *Swiſs* Proteſtants to begin it, not imagining, after ſo clear a Deduction of our Title, we ſhould have any Impediment to ſo neceſſary a Work, pregnant with innumerable Advantages to the Nation. However, leſt our Right ſhould be in future conteſted, on Account of the aforeſaid ſeveral Treaties and Changes of Poſſeſſion, we humbly intreated his Majeſty, about thirteen years ago, to confirm our Grant, or to give us a new one; which Petition he was graciouſly pleaſed to refer to a Committee of Council, and the Committee referred it to the Conſideration of the Attorney and Solicitor General; which being juſt before the breaking out of the War of 1755, this Occurrence made us deſiſt from preſſing the Affair: But all Pretenſions to this Colony having been formally renounced on the Part of *France*, by the IVth Article of the Peace of *Verſailles*, in 1763, our Title to *Nova-Scotia* is now confirmed beyond Diſpute.

This Country lies in a good and healthy Climate, being in the ſame Latitude with Old *France*; enriched with a fertile Soil, abounding in fine navigable Rivers, which, like its Coaſts are full of various Kinds of Fiſh; more eſpecially Salmon, Sturgeon, Herrings, Cod, and Whales; and beſides theſe, the Province is capable of producing Hemp, Flax, Maſts, Iron, and all the naval Stores, *extra* of Furs, Oil, Whalebone, and Poor-jack; it can alſo as conveniently as any other ſupply the Sugar Colonies with Proviſions, Boards, Staves, *&c.* and conſequently, under proper Encouragement, ſoon become capable of taking off large Quantities of *Britiſh* Manufactures, and in Time prove a valuable Eſtabliſhment to its Mother Country.

In the Year 1749, a Town was built in this Colony, and called *Halliſax*, in Honour of the Earl of *Halliſax*, the noble Patron of the Undertaking, who then preſided at the Board of Trade. By the Goodneſs of its Harbour, and its convenient Situation for *Britiſh* Men of War to winter in, together with the Protection it affords to the Cod Fiſhery, this bids fair to be one of the moſt conſiderable Towns in *North-America*, notwithſtanding its Northern Climate; being free from Ice the whole Winter.

The Number of Inhabitants is computed at 16,000, who carry on a conſiderable Trade in Furs and naval Stores, which, with their Fiſhery, and the internal Circulation by the Reſidence of a Governor and a Garriſon conſiſting of three Regiments of regular Forces, renders it a very flouriſhing Place. *Annapolis*, a Town of leſs Note, is famous for its fine Bay in which a thouſand Sail of Ships may ride at Anchor in Safety.

The Exports from *Great-Britain* to this Country, conſiſt chiefly in Woolen and Linen Cloth, and other Articles of Clothing; Fiſhing-Tackle, and Rigging for Ships. The Imports, conſiſting of Timber, Furs, and Fiſh.

Of the Iſlands of Cape Breton *and* St. John.

THESE two Iſlands belonged to the *French*, but were taken from them in the Year 1758, by the *Engliſh* Fleet and Army commanded by Admiral *Boſcawen* and General *Amherſt*; and ceded to us by the following Treaty of 1763. The principal Advantage of theſe Iſlands is their Situation for the Cod Fiſhery, which throws the whole of that invaluable Trade into the Hands of the *Engliſh*, calculated by ſome at ſo large a Sum as eight hundred thouſand Pounds *per Annum* Profit, employing at leaſt 1500 Ships, excluſive of large Boats.

At the ſame Time theſe Iſlands were taken, the *French* Neutrals, as they were called, came from *Nova-Scotia* to our more Southern Settlements, by which that lately ſettled Colony is ſecured from Inroads both from them and the *Indians*.

Of CANADA.

IN the Year 1759, General *Wolfe* and Admiral *Saunders* being ſent with an Army and Fleet from *Great-Britain* to attack this very conſiderable Settlement of the *French*, their Arms were bleſſed with ſuch Succeſs that they made themſelves Maſters of the City of *Quebeck*, the Capital of that Country, ſituated on the River *St. Laurence*. At the ſame Time General *Amherſt*, the Conqueror of *Louiſburgh* the Year before, with Sir *William Johnſon*, and a large Army of Regulars from *England*, Provincials, and *Indians*, marched againſt the *French* Settlements at *Crown Point*, *Ticonderoga*, and *Niagara*; the two firſt of which were abandoned on the Approach of General *Amherſt*; but Winter coming on, prevented his proceeding to *Montreal*, and thereby making a Junction with General *Wolfe*. While this was doing, Sir *William Johnſon* beſieged *Niagara*; and an Army of *French* and *Indians* coming to raiſe the Siege, he entirely defeated them, on which the Place ſurrendered.——General *Forbes* marched with another Army to attack Fort *Du Queſne* on the *Ohio*, which the *French* ſet on Fire and abandoned on his Approach. This finiſhed the Operations in this Country for the Year 1759.

In the beginning of the following Year 1760, the *French* from *Montreal* attacked the new Conqueſt of *Quebeck*; but raiſed the Siege on the Arrival of the *Engliſh* Fleet, abandoning their Tents, Baggage, Artillery, *&c.* On the Approach of Summer, General *Amherſt* proceeded with his Plan for the entire Conqueſt of this Country; and notwithſtanding the Difficulty of bringing up Artillery and ſupplying an Army with Proviſions at ſo conſiderable a Diſtance from the back Settlements of our Colonies, he arrived at *Montreal* in the Beginning of *September*, where he was joined by General *Murray* from *Quebeck*. The Day General *Murray* arrived, Articles of Capitulation were agreed on between General *Amherſt* and the Marquis *Vaudreuil*, Commander in Chief of the *French* Troops in that Country, and Governor General of the Colony, for the Surrender not only of *Montreal*, but of all *Canada*; of which Country, with all its Dependencies, the IVth Article of the Treaty of Peace following, gave us the entire Property, and thereby ſecured our other Colonies from the continued Dread of the Inroads made by ſuch troubleſome Neighbours behind them.

This Country is of a prodigious Extent, and by its large Lakes and Rivers, formed for the greateſt inland Navigation in the World. The *French* Inhabitants, who remain in the Country and enjoy their Eſtates, amount to near 100,000.

Since *Great-Britain* became poſſeſſed of *Canada*, her Commerce with that Country employs 34 Ships, and 400 Seamen. Their Exports, upon an Average of three Years, in Skins, Furs, Ginſeng, Snake-Root, Capillaire, and Wheat, amount to 150,500*l.* Their Imports from *Great-Britain*, in a Variety of Articles, are computed at nearly the ſame. The Importance and Value of this improveable Trade is ſelf-evident; for *Canada* ſupplies us with unmanufactured Materials, indiſpenſably neceſſary in many Articles of our Commerce, and takes

in

in Exchange the Manufactures of our own Country, or the Produce of our other Settlements in the *Eaſt* and *Weſt-Indies*.

I have now done with our Settlements on the Continent, and ſhall next ſpeak of our *American* Iſlands, equally beneficial to this Kingdom with the Eſtabliſhments whoſe Trade I have juſt now deſcribed; and ſhall begin with thoſe called the *Caribbee* or *Antilles*; and of theſe the principal is

BARBADOES,

WHICH was primarily granted by King *Charles* I. on his coming to the Crown, to *James* Earl of *Carliſle*, who having ſold ſome Parcels to ſeveral Adventurers, they tranſported themſelves thither; and the firſt Improvement they attempted was planting Tobacco; but this not ſucceeding according to Expectation, they proceeded to try Cotton and Indigo, which afforded them much better Returns. But I find they made little or no Sugar till 1647, when the Colonels *Modiford*, *Drax*, and *Walrond*, and ſeveral other Cavaliers, were induced, by their uneaſy Situation in *England* under the Uſurper, to convert their Eſtates into Money, and ſeek a quiet Receſs in this fertile Iſle, carrying with them ſuch Implements and Machines as were proper for Sugar-Works, which they intended to propagate, as ſeemingly the Commodity beſt adapted to the Soil, and in which Experience has proved they were not deceived; for it is ſaid, that Colonel *Drax* in a few Years acquired an Eſtate of 7 or 8000*l. per Annum*, and married the then Proprietor's, the Earl of *Carliſle's*, Daughter.

The Increaſe of its Riches and Inhabitants was a Conſequence of the Soil's Fertility, and a Reward of the Planters' Induſtry, and I believe is unparalelled by any Settlement, of any Nation whatſoever; as, in 1626, this Country was ſo far from being ſettled, that it was quite uninhabited, affording nothing for the Support of Life, and overgrown with Shrubs and Buſhes, enough to diſcourage the Attempts of the firſt Planters to clear it; yet, in the Space of fifty Years, this Incumbrance was quite deſtroyed, and by an exact Calculation there were in the Iſland at this Period fifty thouſand white People, of whom twenty thouſand were able to bear Arms, and eighty thouſand Negroes; a ſurprizing Populouſneſs on ſo ſmall a Spot, and in ſo ſhort a Time! though it is probable the Inhabitants would ſtill have encreaſed, had not an epidemical Diſtemper among the Whites, begun in 1691, ſwept off ſuch Numbers of them, that the Calamity has not been repaired to this Day; and it is ſuppoſed, that at preſent there are not above thirty thouſand white People on the Iſland, and of *Negroes*, *Mulattoes*, and *Meſtive* Slaves, about an hundred thouſand.

In 1661, this Iſland was purchaſed by King *Charles* II. of the Lord *Kinnoul*, Heir to the Earl of *Carliſle*, ſince which Time it has continued unalienated by the Crown: It lies in 13 Degrees of North Latitude, and 59 of Weſtern Longitude, being about twenty-five Miles in Length, and fifteen in Breadth, very little bigger than the *Iſle of Wight*, and ſuppoſed to contain, according to a round Computation, an hundred thouſand Acres. The whole is ſo entirely planted with Canes, that even the common Neceſſaries are not cultivated or raiſed here; ſo that Corn, Fleſh, and Fiſh, is for the moſt Part brought from the Northern Colonies, beſides Fuel, and all Sorts of Staves and Boards.

Bridge-Town, or *St. Michael's*, is the only one of any Conſequence in the Iſland, being ſituate in *Carliſle* Bay, and contains between ten and twelve hundred Houſes, tolerably well built with Brick or Stone, defended by three Caſtles, and accommodated with good Wharfs and Keys, for landing and loading of Goods.

The Product of the Iſle, as has already been remarked, is principally Sugar; though beſides this, great Quantities of Rum are diſtilled from the Melaſſes, and it affords ſome Cotton, Indigo, Ginger, and Pimento; all which it returns us in Lieu of the Manufactures and Commodities it is ſo largely ſupplied with from hence, beſides the Advantage ariſing from an Employ of Shipping, neceſſary to furniſh them with the *Madeira* Wine they want; this being the principal Beverage of the Rich and Opulent in the *Weſt-Indies*.

Of St. Chriſtopher's, Nevis, or Mevis, *and the other* Caribbee *Iſlands.*

THE firſt of theſe ſtands next in Regard to *Barbadoes*, being about ſeventy-five Miles in Circumference, and lies in the Latitude of 17°. 25′. on this Side the Line. The *Engliſh* and *French* both took Poſſeſſion of it on the ſame Day, and in *May*, 1627, divided it between them, continuing in perfect Amity till the breaking out of the War, which deſtroyed the Harmony; and our Countrymen being more powerful than their Neighbours, drove them off the Premiſes, which by the Treaty of *Utrecht* were confirmed to the Crown of *Great-Britain*.

Their chief Product is Sugar, of which in a common Year they make about 10,000 Hogſheads, but like the laſt mentioned Iſland, this alſo yields ſome Ginger, Indigo, and Cotton.

Nevis, or *Mevis*, was alſo ſettled by the ſame Perſons, and within a Year of the ſame Time as *St. Kit's*, was and is commonly the Reſidence of the Governor of theſe *Leeward* Iſlands; it is not above twenty Miles in Circuit, yet has maintained between 30 and 40,000 Whites and Blacks, and produces about 6000 Hogſheads of Sugar.

Montſerrat was begun planting with *Nevis*, and ſeems to be near a Circle of about three Leagues Diameter, more mountainous than any other of the *Antilles*, and yet ſo fruitful in the Vallies and Plains as to produce from 2500 to 3000 Hogſheads of Sugar, beſides ſome other of the Commodities before mentioned, natural to theſe Iſles, and to ſupport about 5000 white, and 12 or 14,000 black People *.

Barbuda was as early ſettled as either of the two laſt-mentioned Iſles, but being different in its Products, and having met with greater Interruptions in their Settlements, by frequent Incurſions from the *Carribeans*, there are not to this Day 2000 People at moſt in the Iſland, though theſe are all white, as their ſole Employ is Huſbandry, for carrying on which themſelves are ſufficient without Slaves; they raiſe Corn and feed Cattle, with which they ſupply their Neighbours.

Anguilla, as it is falſely wrote, or *Snake* Iſland, as it is more falſely tranſlated, is about ten Leagues long, and three broad, ſomething Eel like, or Serpentine in its Shape, and alſo ſo level, that there is not a Mountain in it. The firſt Adventurers ſettled here in 1650, and finding this, like *Barbuda*, fitter for raiſing Corn and breeding Cartle, than other Productions, they brought their Stock with them, and might, undoubtedly, like the Inhabitants of that Iſland, have made a better Improvement in their Farming Buſineſs than they have done, had not Idleneſs lulled them into a ſlothful Neglect of the Means Providence had put into their Hands, of procuring a comfortable Subſiſtence; but they content themſelves with a bare Sufficiency for Nature's Support, though not through the Inſtigation of any philoſophic Principles, but as the Reſult of a confirmed Sloth or Lazineſs, which is as great as can be, and ſeems the Influence of the Air they breathe, as many from *Barbadoes*, and every other of the *Caribbee* Iſlands have been infected with it on their Arrival here; and it is carried to ſo high a Pitch, that they live in a more lawleſs Manner than even their Predeceſſors, the *Indians*, ever did, having neither Miniſter nor Magiſtrate among them; ſo little Senſe or Notion have they of Government or Religion.

They hardly amount to a thouſand People, and they have very little Sugar, and I believe no Cotton, Indigo, or Ginger among them.

Antego, or *Antigua*, is about ſixty Miles in Circumference, and was granted by King *Charles* in 1663, to *Francis* Lord *Willoughby*, Governor of *Barbadoes*, on which he ſettled a Colony in about three Years' Time; it however afterwards by ſome Means reverted to the Crown. Its principal Town is *St. John's*, the Reſidence of the Governor, and, of late Years, a Royal Dock-yard, and a conſiderable naval Eſtabliſhment has been made there, which has greatly increaſed the Trade and Population of the Town and of the whole Iſland, which is ſuppoſed to contain 7000 Whites, and 30,000 Negroes, Slaves to the former. The Products of the Iſland for Exportation are Sugar, Ginger, Indigo, and Tobacco: The Soil in moſt Places is but indifferent, the Heats are greater than in *Barbadoes*, &c. and the Hurricanes more frequent and deſtructive.

* St. Chriſtopher's Nevis, and Montſerrat, by the Fortune of War, have fallen into the Hands of the French and remained in their Poſſeſſion in 1782.

Grenada

Grenada is 25 Leagues in Circumference, and has ſeveral good Bays and Harbours, ſome of which are fortified. It is ſituated in 11°. 15′, North Latitude, about 30 Leagues South Weſt of *Barbadoes*. There are ſeveral ſmall Iſlands that lie to the Northward of *Grenada*, called the *Grenadillas*, which, after being reduced, were all ceded to us by the late Peace of 1763; and with the three heretofore neutral Iſlands, *Dominica*, *St. Vincent*, and *Tobago*, conſtitute one of the four Governments of *Britiſh America*, to which *Grenada* gives Name.

Dominica has a central Situation between *Guadaloupe* and *Martinique*; it is about twenty-eight Miles in Length, and thirteen in Breadth. It was conquered from the French in the laſt War, and ceded to *Great-Britain* by the Treaty of Peace in 1763; but being ſo ſituated as to intercept the Communication with *Guadaloupe* and *Martinico* in Time of War, the French, early in the late War, before we were prepared for the Blow, recaptured it, but it was reſtored by the Treaty of Peace, in 1783.

St. Vincent and *Tobago*, Iſlands of inferior Conſequence, the former about twenty-four Miles in Length, and eighteen in Breadth; and the latter, thirty-two in Length, and nine in Breadth, belonging to the *French*, being retaken from *Britain* in the late War, after the *Britiſh* Planters and Merchants had been at a conſiderable Expence in cultivating it; and not reſtored. Indigo, Coffee, Sugar, and Rum are the chief Products of all theſe Iſlands.

Of JAMAICA.

THIS Iſland, one of the largeſt in *America*, is of an oval Form, near a hundred and forty Miles in Length, and about ſixty in Breadth; it is ſituated in the *Atlantic* Ocean, between ſeventeen and eighteen Degrees of North Latitude, and from ſeventy-ſix to ſeventy-nine of Weſtern Longitude, about twenty Leagues Eaſt of *Hiſpaniola*, and as many South from Cuba. Its Length in *Engliſh* Miles is 140, and its greateſt Breadth 60. It is very fertile, and produces ſeveral Commodities more than any other of our Plantations do, as Cocoa, Pepper, and wild Cinnamon; of the firſt, however, there is a much leſs Quantity growing, than there was when the *Spaniards* were Maſters of this Iſle, proceeding from the Ignorance of the *Engliſh* in its Cultivation, it being of a very delicate Nature, and requiring great Care to ſhade and nurſe it, otherwiſe it continues barren, pines, and dies; and notwithſtanding every Precaution is practiſed, that has come to the Knowledge of our Countrymen, they cannot bring it to fructify as it formerly did; of Pimento there are great Quantities, which from its Form, and the Place of its Growth, is called *Jamaica* Pepper, and commonly here in *England* All-Spice; being of a fine high Flavour, and deſervedly reckoned the beſt, and moſt temperate of the many aromatick Drugs brought to us, principally from the *Eaſt-Indies*. The Bark of the wild Cinnamom is commonly, though falſely, called Cortex Winteranus, and is ſold here as ſuch; but this latter is a Native of the Straits of *Magellan*, from whence it was firſt brought by Captain *Winter*, who accompanied Sir *Francis Drake* in his Voyage round the World. Beſides theſe Commodities, there are ſeveral other Productions natural to *Jamaica*, as Cotton, which grows here in great Plenty, and finer than that of the *Caribbee* Iſlands; Tobacco, though cultivated in ſmall Quantities, Abundance of Fuſtick, Redwood, Logwood, and others, for Dying; beſides ſeveral Sorts of Wood that are ſweet ſcented. The Iſland alſo abounds in Medicinal Herbs and Drugs; as Guaiacum, China, Sarſaparilla, Caſſia, Tamarinds, Vanilloes, Variety of Miſſletoe, and ſeveral ſalutary Gums and Roots. ——Copper Mines have been diſcovered here, of which Metal I have ſeen a Sample from thence very fine and good; but all theſe Products muſt give Place to the Sugar Cane, which has brought ſuch immenſe Riches to the Inhabitants; and the Quantity is not only very great, but the Quality ſuperiour even to that of *St. Chriſtopher's* which is accounted the beſt in the *Leeward* Iſlands. It is difficult to aſcertain the Number of the Inhabitants; but Computations lately made demonſtrate that *Jamaica* is not ſo populous as it was at the Beginning of the preſent Century. We now reckon only about 25,000 Whites, and 90,000 Negroes;

whereas at the former Period it was ſuppoſed to contain 70,000 Whites, and 120,000 Negroes. The Inhabitants are all ſupplied with Clothes, Furniture, &c. from *Great-Britain*.

The Exports of the Iſland conſiſt of three principal Articles of native Growth: *Sugars* of which they export, after good Seaſons, about 20,500 Hogſheads annually; eſtimated in *England* at near 425,000*l*. Moſt of this goes to *London*, *Briſtol*, and *Glaſgow*; and from the two former to *Ireland*, before the Reſtrictions on the Commerce of that Kingdom were removed: Some Part is likewiſe ſent to *North-America*, and bartered for Staves, Planks, Pitch, Tar, and Proviſions. *Rum*, of which they export about 4000 Puncheons. *Melaſſes*, with which they trade principally to *New-England*. *Cotton*, of which they export about 2000 Bags.

I cannot quit the Subject without mentioning another beneficial Commerce chiefly carried on from this Iſland, *viz.* that of cutting Logwood in the Bay of *Campeachy*, to which we have an undoubted Right; and this has been ſo clearly proved by many Authors, as to put the Matter beyond Diſpute, notwithſtanding the continued Depredations of the *Spaniards* on this Account, to the no ſmall Detriment of thoſe who are concerned in this Branch of Buſineſs, and conſequently to this Nation in general, as no leſs than 14,935 Tons, 3q. 4lb. were imported in the Years 1713, 1714, 1715, and 1716; and were the Cutters properly protected, a Sufficiency might now be brought in for our own Uſe, and that of our Neighbours, without any Expence to the Government; and as this is not only clear Gain, but occaſions the additional Benefit of employing a conſiderable Number of Ships, I think it challenges a ſuitable Regard, as from what I have here mentioned, it may reaſonably be concluded, that the Profit accruing thereby, cannot be put at leſs than 100,000*l*. a Year.

Of the Lucayos, *or* Bahama *Iſlands*.

THESE lie in the *Atlantic* Ocean, between 21°, and 27°. of Northern Latitude, and from 73°. to 81°. of Weſtern Longitude, taking their Names from one of them called *Bahama*, which is ſituate in the Latitude of 26°. 30′. at the Diſtance of between twenty and thirty Leagues; ſay ſome, and 50 Leagues as others aſſert, from the Continent of *Florida*; but *Providence*, lying in the midſt of them, has been pitched on as the Seat of Government, when any has been ſettled here.

Theſe Iſlands were granted by King *Charles* II. to *George* Duke of *Albemarle*, and ſeveral other Noblemen, who ineffectually endeavoured to people them; for as ſoon as ſome Adventurers were got there, they were driven off by the *French* or *Spaniards*; and when this was not the Caſe, they contumaciouſly roſe againſt their Governors, whom they either deſtroyed, or ſent them away Priſoners, to the Diſſolution of all Polity and their own Deſtruction; ſo that after ſeveral Settlements made, and ſucceſſively deſtroyed, either by the Enemy or themſelves, theſe Iſlands became a Refuge for Pirates, till 1718, when King *George* I. appointed a Governor, who once more eſtabliſhed a Colony here, where there may now be between fifteen hundred and two thouſand People; though the having a Force in theſe Parts, ſeems more the Motive to their Settling, than what is expected from their Products, for as yet theſe have been but trifling, conſiſting in a little Tobacco, Sugar, *&c.*

Of the Bermudas, *or* Summer *Iſlands*.

THESE received their primitive Denomination from one *Bermudas* a *Spaniard*, their firſt Diſcoverer; and were afterwards called *Summer* Iſlands, from Sir *George Summers*, who was ſhipwrecked, and in another Voyage there reſigned his Breath. They lie within the Limits of the Grant that was made to the *Virginia* Company, who ſold them to an hundred and twenty Perſons of their own Society, and theſe afterwards obtained a Charter from King *James*, which confirmed their Property. This new Company ſoon endeavoured to render their Land profitable, by the eſtabliſhment of a Colony, and accordingly ſent a Ship there with the firſt Adventurers

Adventurers in 1610, under the Direction of Mr. *Richard Moore*, who made them an excellent Governor, and ſoon put them in a Capacity to defend themſelves, by building a handſome Town and ſtrong Forts, and by his prudent Management he diſappointed the *Spaniards'* Attempts to land on, and conquer theſe Iſlands, in 1614. His firſt Settlement was upon a Plain in *St. Goerge's* Iſland, where, from a Habitation of Palmeto Leaves, ſprang up *St. George's* Town, one of the ſtrongeſt and beſt built in our *American* Colonies.

This worthy Man was ſucceeded by Capt. *Daniel Tucker*, who being a Perſon of a ſuperior Education to his Predeceſſor, and having ſeen more of the World, exerted his Talents in Favour of the Colony now put under his Care, and eſtabliſhed a regular Form of Government, traced out Plantations, and obliged every one to build uniformly in the Town, and to plant regularly in the Country, ſo that a beautiful Symmetry was ſeen through the whole of their Improvements, and Pleaſure was thus blended with Profit.

In 1619, this vigilant Governor quitted to another, who then arrived from *England* with four Ships and five hundred Planters, which were equalled in Number by thoſe already ſettled there, ſo that the Colony began now to make a Figure; ſome Laws were ſettled, the Government directed to be, by Governor, Council, and Aſſembly, as in our other *American* Plantations, and Capt. *Tucker*, having before eſtabliſhed a Militia, they were ſecured againſt the Attacks of any Enemy.

The Number of theſe Iſlands are uncertain, as by ſome they are reckoned to be three hundred, whilſt others make them above five hundred. They lie in the Latitude of 32°. 30′. North, and in 35°. of Weſtern Longitude, a great Diſtance from the Continent, as the neareſt Land, which is *Carolina*, lies at leaſt two hundred and fifty leagues, as Mr. *Harris*, or four hundred and eighty Miles, as Mr. *Echard* ſays, to the Weſt of them.

The Air is deemed extremely wholeſome, and the Country vaſtly pleaſant; the Soil is rich and fertile, inſomuch that *Indian* Corn, their chief ſupport, is reaped twice here, between the Months of *March* and *December*, and all the Plants, Flowers, and Trees peculiar to the *Weſt-Indies* grow here in great Perfection, as thoſe tranſplanted from *Europe* do; and beſides, among the Fruits, the Oranges here in every Reſpect exceed thoſe either of the *Eaſt* or *Weſt-Indies*, as among the Foreſt Trees the Cedar does for any Uſe or Purpoſe whatſoever, more particularly in Ships, ſo that the *Bermudas* Sloops are become famous, both for Service and Sailing.

St. George's Town, the Capital, has no leſs than ſeven Forts to defend it, though indeed the whole Coaſt, and the unknown Rocks, are natural Bulwarks to this Country, ſo that the Inhabitants live free from the Apprehenſions of an Enemy, and as happy as a mild Government, and a delightful Country, can make them. It is true, that the pleaſing Proſpect of Riches has been the principal Attraction to the peopling of moſt of our other Colonies, though the ſettling theſe Iſles was apparently from different Motives, as their Trade is very limited, and conſequently the Opportunities of making a Fortune very rare; ſo that the greateſt Inducement the State had to ſettle them, was to keep them from being poſſeſſed by any other Nation; but that ariſing to the Adventurers, was to ſecure to themſelves a ſafe and quiet Retreat from the Cares and Tumults that the other Parts of the World laboured under, of which they had none here to ruffle and diſturb them; ſo that many with this philoſophick Diſpoſition, and that could content themſelves with the Pleaſures and Plenty of the Country, retired here with their Fortunes, as others did to procure or preſerve Health, and ſome few on Account of Religion.

Their Trade chiefly conſiſts in Timber and Proviſions, which they ſend to the other Parts of *America*, a ſmall Quantity of Tobacco, and the building of Sloops, as before-mentioned; ſo that though it has for ſome Time been a very flouriſhing Colony, it is very little beneficial to the Mother Country, otherwiſe than by the Clothing and other Neceſſaries it takes from us, which cannot be inconſiderable, when the ſmalleſt Computation makes the Inhabitants to be in Number at leaſt nine thouſand.

Of

Of NEWFOUNDLAND.

OUR Right to this Iſland has already been inconteſtibly proved by ſeveral good Authors, ſo that any Advances towards it would be ſuperfluous here. It lies between 47 and 50°. Northern Latitude, and is ſo far from being that cold and inhoſpitable Country that many have repreſented it, that St. *John's* and ſome other Places have been conſtantly inhabited for many Years paſt: It is very warm in the Summer, and though the Snows lie long in the Winter, moſt Sorts of *European* Fruits grow wild here; however, were there fewer in Number, and the Soil much worſe than it is, the Advantages of our poſſeſſing it would ſtill ſubſiſt, as theſe do not reſult from what grows here, but from the Fiſhery upon its Coaſts and Banks, and the natural Conſequences of it.

Mr. *Parkhurſt* has given us an Account of its State in 1578, when he ſays, there were about fifty Sail of *Engliſh*, one hundred Sail of *Spaniſh*, beſides twenty or thirty Sail of *Biſcayneers*, fifty of *Portugueſe*, and a hundred and fifty *French* Ships, employed upon that Coaſt, ſo that the Fiſhery muſt have begun long before, to be at ſuch a Height ſo early, and the Importance of it was quickly diſcovered by Queen *Elizabeth's* wiſe Miniſtry, and by them ſo encouraged, that towards the Cloſe of her Reign, upwards of two hundred Sail of fiſhing Veſſels were employed, and theſe navigated with more than eight thouſand Seamen.

The Fiſhery has greatly increaſed ſince the ſole Poſſeſſion of it was confirmed to the Crown of *Great-Britain*; and we can have no better Proof of the aſtoniſhing Improvements, and of the national Benefits of this valuable Branch of our Commerce, than a comparative View of the different Statements of it given in at the Bar of the Houſe of Commons in the Years 1775, and 1787. At the firſt Period, it appeared that four hundred Ships, whoſe burthen was not leſs than 36,000 Tons, 2,000 Shallops, burthen 20,000 Tons, and 20,000 Seamen, were employed in this Fiſhery; that 600,000 Quintals of Fiſh were annually taken, which, upon an Average of ſeven Years, were worth 14*s*. *per* Quintal, and together with the Value of other Articles, independent of Cod Fiſh, as Salmon, Cod Oil, Seal, and Furs, amounted annually to more than half a Million *Sterling*.

In 1787; the Report made to Parliament was, that ſince the Encouragement given to the *Newfoundland* Fiſhery, by the ſeveral Acts of Parliament already noticed, under the Head of Shipping, the *French* Fiſhery had conſiderably diminiſhed; while the *Britiſh* had increaſed to ſuch a Degree, that 732,000 Quintals of Fiſh had been taken by our People that Year; and that this Nurſery for Seamen was annually increaſing; as well as the Demand for the Articles from home, neceſſary for carrying it on, and for Conſumption on the Spot, *viz*. Biſcuit, Beef, Pork, Butter, Cheeſe, Linen and Woolen Cloths, Nets, Hooks, Lines, *&c*. Theſe Conſiderations therefore determined the Legiſlature to continue all the Acts made of late Years for the Encouragement of this Fiſhery; particularly, that which authoriſes the Trade between the Ports of the *United States* of *America*, and the *Britiſh* Settlements at *Newfoundland*.

I now return to *Europe*, where I have only our Trade to the *Baltick*, and with the northern Countries to treat of; and as *Ruſſia* ſtands foremoſt in Dignity, I ſhall give it the ſame Preference here, and begin with it.

An Account of the Trade between GREAT-BRITAIN *and* RUSSIA, *carried on by the* RUSSIA *Company*.

OUR Trade with the *Ruſſians* is very conſiderable, and was always greatly encouraged by the *Britiſh* Government; but the flouriſhing State of our *American* Colonies would have reduced our Imports of Naval Stores from *Ruſſia*, if the unhappy Revolt of the *North-American* Colonies had not taken place, which has again increaſed the Balance of Trade, which was always againſt us, with this Empire. The ſtrong political Alliance which has taken Place between *Great-Britain*, and the Empreſs of *Ruſſia*, CATHARINE II. likewiſe greatly contributed to advance her commercial Connections with us; but ſtill the Improvements made

made in the Linen Manufactures of *Ireland* and *Scotland* have contributed not a little, of late Years, to diminiſh our Demands for ſimilar Manufactures from *Ruſſia*, particularly in the Articles of Sail-Cloth, Sheeting, coarſe Linen for Towels, table Linen, &c.

But the Treaty of Commerce with this Country, entered into for *twenty Years*, expired in 1786, and a Reluctance to renew it on the Part of the Empreſs, combined with ſome Difficulties in the Arrangement of it; and a political Coolneſs between the two Courts, has hitherto prevented any new Treaty, and not a little embarraſſed the Merchants of both Countries.

This Commerce is carried on by a Company, projected in the Reign of *Edward* VI. though not eſtabliſhed by Patent, till the 6th of *February*, in the 1, and 2, of *Philip* and *Mary*, whereby was incorporated, *The Merchants Adventurers for the Diſcovery of Lands unknown, and not before frequented*, with Power that the ſaid Fellowſhip ſhould have the ſole Trade to all the Main Lands, Iſles, &c. of the Emperor of *Ruſſia*; which Letters Patent were, by an Act of Parliament 8 *Eliz.* not printed, confirmed to the ſaid Company, by the Name of *The Fellowſhip of* Engliſh *Merchants for Diſcovery of new Trades*, with an Excluſion of all other Subjects from this Trade, without the Conſent of the Governor, Conſuls, and Aſſiſtants; though by 10 and 11 *Will.* III. Cap. 6. Sect. 1. it is enacted, that every Subject of this Realm, deſiring Admiſſion into the ſaid Fellowſhip, called the *Ruſſia* Company, on Requeſt to be made to the Governor, Conſuls, and Aſſiſtants, or any three of them, ſhall be admitted into the ſaid Fellowſhip, paying for ſuch Admiſſion 5*l.*

Any Perſon reſiding in any Out-Port, or other Place within this Realm, ſhall be admitted on the ſame Terms.

And it was ſince enacted, That from and after the 24th of *June*, 1741, any Perſons free of the ſaid Fellowſhip of *Engliſh* Merchants for Diſcovery of new Trades, commonly called the *Ruſſia* Company, excluſive of all others, may import into this Kingdom, in *Britiſh*-built Shipping, navigated according to Law, from any Place belonging to *Ruſſia*, raw Silk, or any other Commodities, of the Growth or Manufacture of *Perſia*, provided ſuch Manufacture be made of the Produce of *Perſia*, being purchaſed by Barter, with Woollen or other Manufactures, exported from *Great-Britain* to *Ruſſia*, and from thence carried into *Perſia*, Gold and Silver in Coin or Bullion excepted, or with the Produce ariſing from the Sales of ſuch Manufactures, ſo exported to *Ruſſia*, and carried into *Perſia*, upon paying or ſecuring the Cuſtoms and other Duties now payable, by any Law now in Force, according to ſuch Rules, and with ſuch Drawback, and under ſuch Penalties, as are by Law preſcribed, on the Importation of the like Goods of the Growth, Produce, or Manufacture of *Perſia*, imported into this Kingdom from any Place in the *Levant* Seas, by any Perſons free of the *Levant* or *Turkey* Company; any Thing in the Act of 12 *Car.* II. to the contrary notwithſtanding.

No Silk, or other Manufactures of *Perſia*, ſhall be imported into *Great-Britain* through *Ruſſia*, by Virtue of this Act, unleſs the Importers take an Oath, or Affirmation, before the Collector, Cuſtomer, or Comptroller of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms, at the Place of Importation; that, to the beſt of their Knowledge, the Silk, and other Manufactures of *Perſia*, contained in their Entries, were truly purchaſed by Barter with Woollen, or other Manufactures, exported from *Great-Britain* to *Ruſſia*, and from thence carried into *Perſia*, not being Gold or Silver in Coin or Bullion, or with the Produce ariſing from the Sales of ſuch Woollen, or other Manufactures exported as aforeſaid: And in Default of taking ſuch Oath or Affirmation, all the Manufactures of *Perſia*, ſo imported from *Ruſſia*, ſhall be liable to be forfeited, as if the ſame had been imported, contrary to the ſaid Act of 12 *Car.* II. P. 678.

This Act does not extend to the permitting the uſing or wearing in this Kingdom any wrought Silks, or other Commodities of the Manufacture of *Perſia*, mentioned in the Act of 11 *Will.* III. which Act is hereby confirmed, &c.

Whereas ſoon after the Commencement of the aforeſaid Act of 14 *Geo.* II. a very beneficial Trade between *Great-Britain* and *Perſia* through *Ruſſia* was opened, whereby great Quantities of raw Silk, and other Goods and Commodities of the Growth or Manufacture of *Perſia*, were imported in Return for the Woollen and 23 *Geo.* II. P. 584.

other Manufactures and Goods of *Great-Britain*, upon much eaſier and more advantageous Terms, than the ſame could have been otherwiſe procured; but the ſaid Trade having been for ſome Time paſt interrupted, the Subjects of *Great-Britain* not having been of late permitted, to tranſport *Britiſh* Manufactures and Commodities into *Perſia* through *Ruſſia*, in Conſequence whereof, the Importation of raw Silk, and other Commodities of *Perſia* from *Ruſſia*, hath been diſcontinued: And as it would be of great Advantage to the Trade of this Kingdom in general, as well as contribute to the Increaſe and Improvement of the Silk Manufactures in particular, if raw Silk of the Growth or Produce of *Perſia*, purchaſed in *Ruſſia*, were permitted to be imported from *Ruſſia* in Return for Woollen and other Manufactures exported from *Great-Britain* to *Ruſſia* although the ſame be not carried from thence into *Perſia*, it is enacted, That from and after the 25th of *December*, 1750, all Perſons free of the *Ruſſia* Company, excluſive of all others, may import into this Kingdom from *Ruſſia*, in *Britiſh* built Shipping, navigated according to Law, raw Silk of the Growth or Produce of *Perſia*, which ſhall be purchaſed by Barter, with Woollen, or other Manufactures or Commodities exported from *Great-Britain* to *Ruſſia*, although the ſame be not carried from thence into *Perſia*, Gold and Silver in Coin or Bullion excepted, or with the Produce ariſing from the Sale of ſuch Commodities, and not otherwiſe, upon paying the Cuſtoms and other Duties, *&c.*

23 *Geo.* P. 585.

No Silk of the Growth or Produce of *Perſia* ſhall be imported from *Ruſſia*, by Virtue of this Act, unleſs the Importer make Oath before the Collection *&c.* that it was purchaſed by Barter, *&c.*

This Act ſhall not deprive the *Eaſt-India* Company of any of the Powers and Privileges, *&c.* which belong to them, or which they might have enjoyed if this Act had not been made.

In Conſequence of theſe Acts, the Company have ſomething increaſed their Trade, and would undoubtedly have enlarged it more, had not the Troubles in *Perſia* put a Stop to their Deſigns.

In Return, we import from thence, *extra* of the *Perſian* Commodities, Pitch, Tar, Bees-Wax, *Ruſſia* Leather, Skins, Furs, Pot Aſhes, Iron, Copper, Hemp, Flax, Linens, and Linen Yarn, Linſeed, Cavear, Sail-Cloth, *&c.*

And our Exports are, Woollens of various Sorts, Silks, Paper, Mercery, and Hard-wares, Arms, Powder, Brimſtone, Lead, Tin, Pewter, Herrings, Incenſe, Copperas, White Lead, Dying Woods, Gold and Silver Thread, Lace, Sugar, Pepper, Tobacco, *&c.*

Of the Trade between Great-Britain, Denmark, *and* Norway.

THOUGH the *Danes* are Maſters of one of the ſafeſt and fineſt Ports in *Europe*, I mean *Copenhagen*, yet their Trade has always been inconſiderable, comparatively with that of other Powers, as their Country affords but little towards carrying it on; however of this I ſhall have Occaſion to ſpeak when I come to treat of thoſe Kingdoms; Our Exports there are but trifling, being reduced to a few Woollens, Paper, Drugs, Pepper, Tin, Herrings, *&c.* and as our Imports greatly exceed our Exports in Value, this muſt conſequentially be a very loſing Trade to us, and as ſuch ſhould have been dropped long ago; more eſpecially as every Commodity we receive from thence, might be better furniſhed from our own Plantations, they conſiſting principally of Pitch, Tar, Fir, Timber, Deals, Maſts, Yards, Spars, Baulks, ſome few Furs, Skins, *&c.*

Of Great-Britain's *Trade with* Sweden.

THIS is a more conſiderable, though not a more beneficial Commerce than the laſt mentioned, as the Balance is greatly againſt us, and might eaſily be remedied by the frequently propoſed Means, of encouraging a Supply from our own *American* Settlements, as the Imports from thence are pretty near of the ſame Sort with thoſe from *Denmark*, viz. Pitch, Tar, Hemp, Flax, Furs, Copper, and Iron,; and they in Return take from us, Broad Cloth, fine Stuffs, and ſome other Woollens, wrought Iron, and Braſs, Horological Works, Paper, Pepper, Tin, Herrings, Drugs, *&c.*

Of

Of the Commerce between Great-Britain, Poland, *and* Pruſſia.

THIS Trade is of no great Importance, nor varies much from the two laſt mentioned, though it is not ſo ſmall as to be left out in a Work of this Nature, as it takes off pretty large Quantities of our Manufactures, though principally through the Medium of the *Dutch: Poland* has no other Ports than *Dantzick* and *Elbing*, from whence we import Naval Stores, as from *Denmark* and *Sweden*, with ſome Iron, Steel, Pot Aſhes, Sturgeon, Linen, and Sail Cloth; and, in Return, ſend them ſeveral Sorts of Woollens, Herrings, Mercery, and Drapery; ſome Tobacco, Sugar, Rice, *&c.* as we do the *Stetiners* in *Pruſſia*, though from thence we receive but very little in Return. *Dantzick* alſo furniſhes us with Spruce Beer, and Bees' Wax, as both this and *Stetin* do with Eaſt Country Plank.

Of the Trade which Great-Britain *carries on with the* Auſtrian Netherlands.

THIS is a very extenſive and beneficial Commerce, as it takes off great Quantities of our Products and Manufactures.

We ſupply them with a vaſt Variety of Articles, the chief of which are *Yorkſhire* Woollen Cloths, particularly White plains for Clothing their Military; *Norwich* Stuffs, *Mancheſter* Cottons, fine Worſtead Stockings, Hard-ware of all Sorts, Paper-hangings, Crockery, Rock-Salt, Slates, Alum, Tin, Lead, and ſince the Port of *Oſtend* has been made free, Houſehold Furniture, Sadlery, Horſes, *&c.* In fine, for the Extent of it, *Great-Britain* does not enjoy a more beneficial Branch of Commerce; the Returns being principally made in Specie.

Our Imports conſiſt of Thread-Lace, a ſmall Quantity of Damaſk Table Linen, Lawns, and other fine Linen, Rags for our Paper Mills, Apples, Potatoes, old Iron, and other trifling Articles.

This finiſhes my Account of the Trade of *Great-Britain*, which I have endeavoured to render as plain to my Readers as I poſſibly could in ſo limited a Space: And I proceed to give an Abſtract of that carried on in *Ireland*, which I ſhall do in the ſame Manner as I have hitherto obſerved. Having diſplayed the Greatneſs of its Products and Manufactures; in a former Chapter, I have now to add an Account how they are diſpoſed of.

Of IRELAND.

THE Products of *Ireland*, as has been already ſhewn, are ſimilar to thoſe of *Great-Britain*; and it was always the Opinion of the beſt commercial Writers, that if the Reſtraints laid upon her Commerce by *Britiſh* Acts of Parliament ſhould ever be taken off, their Manufactures would be equal in Quantity and Quality, if they did not riſe to a Degree of Superiority from the Cheapneſs of Labour in *Ireland*. We have now ſeen theſe Reſtraints removed, and a new commercial Syſtem eſtabliſhed, founded upon this Maxim, that the commercial Improvement of *Ireland* muſt, in the End, prove advantageous to *Great-Britain*.

At the Time of publiſhing the laſt Edition of our Work, the beneficial Effects of this ſtriking Revolution in Commerce were but beginning to operate; and the Editor only foretold what has actually happened: Happily the conſtant Demand for this Book, by the Gentlemen of the Long Robe, and the Merchants and Traders of *Great-Britain*, *Ireland*, and *America*, has produced the preſent Edition, in which he is enabled from authentic Documents to ſtate the prodigious Increaſe of the Commerce of *Ireland*, and the reciprocal Benefit that both Kingdoms have derived from thoſe liberal Regulations made in Favour of *Ireland* by the *Britiſh* Legiſlature. And that the Contraſt between former Times and the preſent may be more evident, he has judged it neceſſary to retain ſome of the old Eſtimates and Calculations.

The *Iriſh* poſſeſs the Principles of the Woollen Manufacture, *viz.* Wool, Fuller's Earth, *&c.* in as great a Degree of Perfection as we, and the Cheapneſs of their Living gives them vaſtly the Advantage in working them up, both in Reſpect of the Value of the Materials, and the Price of Labour; ſo that were not their Exports thus prohibited, their Commerce would greatly claſh with our's, and

this Interference prove prejudicial to both; therefore to alleviate this ſeeming Hardſhip as far as a prudential Care of our own Trade will ſuffer, the *Iriſh* are permitted, not only to introduce their Wool here, but to import their Yarn alſo, which they annually do to the Amount of forty thouſand Packs; and though this Reſtriction undoubtedly contracts their Trade, and reduces it into a much narrower Compaſs than would otherwiſe bound it, yet this being the only one they are burthened with of ſuch a Nature, their foreign Trade is very conſiderable, notwithſtanding it is confined to the mere Produce of their Land, and Linen-Looms; the firſt of theſe conſiſt chiefly in Beef, Pork, Butter, Leather, Tallow, and Corn, and for the Diſpatch of what is ſuperfluous, and unconſumed at Home, they have different Channels, *viz.* to *Flanders* they ſend Tallow and Leather, in great Quantities; and Butter to *Holland*; *France* and the *Britiſh Colonies* take off large Parcels of their barrelled Beef, as theſe latter do now of their Linens, which are alſo permitted to be imported here Duty free, ſo that many Millions of Yards are annually brought in; they likewiſe ſend yearly good Store of Pilchards and Herrings to *Spain* and *Portugal*; ſo that their Exports are very great. However, to give the Reader a better Idea of them, we preſerve ſome Extracts of the Imports and Exports from Mr. *Dobbs's* curious Calculations.*

The following is an Abſtract of the General Imports and Exports from 1710 to 1726, ending at *Lady-Day*.

Years.	Exports.			Imports.			Balance.			Contra Balance.		
	l.	*s.*	*d.*	*l.*	*s.*	*d.*	*l.*	*s.*	*d.*	*l.*	*s.*	*d.*
1710	712497	2	6½	554247	12	4	158249	10	2½			
1711	878237	4	10	670948	13	8½	207288	11	2			
1712	889339	7	0½	774420	12	6¼	114918	14	6¼			
1713	890437	5	3¼	659665	0	10¼	230772	4	5			
1714	1422227	7	5	1016122	13	7	406104	13	10			
1715	1529765	14	1¾	972688	9	11½	557077	4	2¼			
1716	1255083	7	10	875565	19	11¾	379517	7	10¼			
1717	1180012	10	4	907160	10	10¼	272851	19	5¾			
1718	1115304	6	11½	887758	16	6¾	227545	10	4¼			
1719	1038381	7	1½	891678	5	6½	146703	1	7			
1720	859581	5	1¼	683364	1	6¼	176217	3	7			
1721	986346	14	2	730558	10	9¾	255788	3	4¼			
1722	1074269	12	2¾	829367	17	2¾	244901	15	0			
1723	1090675	13	5¾	920802	11	6	169873	1	11¾			
1724	1053782	13	11½	819761	13	3¼	234021	0	8¼			
1725	1026537	6	4	889832	18	5¾	136704	7	10¼			
1726	1017872	15	4¼	1030059	16	4½				12187	1	0¾
	18020351	14	2	14114004	5	1	3906347	9	1	12187	1	0¼

The Average of the ſaid Exports and Imports for Ten Years from 1730, to 1740, were as follows:—

	Exports - - -	£.	1,019,809	3	2¾
	Imports - - -		885,044	8	2
From 1740, to 1750.	Exports - - -	£.	1,485,110	18	3
	Imports - - -		1,123,373	1	8
From 1750, to 1760.	Exports - - -	£.	2,002,354	5	10¼
	Imports - - -		1,594,164	7	1½
In the firſt Year of Peace ending *March* 25th, 1783.	Imports - - -	£.	3,005,002	0	0
	Exports - - -		2,907,499	0	0 †

* Eſſay on the Trade of *Ireland*. *London* 1729.

† See Obſervations on the Manufactures, Trade, and preſent State of *Ireland*; by *John* Lord *Sheffield*. *London*, 1785.

I ſhall

I ſhall next ſubdivide their Exports and range them under their ſeveral Heads, *viz.* the Produce of Cattle and Sheep, of Grain, Fiſh, Linen, Rape; others not reduceable to theſe Heads, as Iron, Wood, *&c.* and Goods re-exported; and of all theſe in their Order, commencing with an Abſtract of their grazing Produce, and herein diſtinguiſhing between Sheep and other Cattle for eight Years, ending *Lady-Day*, 1727, and ſtrike Mediums as I go along.

An Abſtract of the Value of the Produce of Cattle and Sheep exported.

Years.	Produce of Cattle. *l.*	*s.*	*d.*	Years.	Produce of Sheep. *l.*	*s.*	*d.*
1719	530,830	16	7	1719	109,942	8	1
1720	445,946	10	3	1720	89,401	11	0
1721	485,699	13	$5\frac{3}{4}$	1721	135,196	11	$1\frac{1}{2}$
1722	506,337	6	$10\frac{1}{4}$	1722	162,476	3	$4\frac{1}{2}$
1723	502,962	14	$10\frac{1}{2}$	1723	187,284	3	4
1724	524,710	11	$2\frac{1}{2}$	1724	132,148	19	$1\frac{1}{2}$
1725	505,769	0	$5\frac{5}{4}$	1725	95,730	13	$1\frac{3}{4}$
1726	473,937	19	$8\frac{3}{4}$	1726	101,942	7	9
Total	3,976,194	13	$5\frac{1}{2}$	Total	1,014,122	12	$11\frac{1}{4}$
Med.	497,024	6	8	Med.	126,752	17	1
	Medium of Cattle and Sheep				623,777	3	9

We have no ſuch Tables at preſent; and the Exportation of Sheep being long ſince prohibited, it will be to the full as ſatisfactory to ſtate the general Increaſe of the Produce of live, and ſlaughtered Cattle: The three Species of which exported from *Ireland* are Bullocks, Cows, and Hogs; and to theſe we muſt add other Articles, as Tallow, Hides, Butter, Cheeſe, *&c.* comprehended under the Produce from Cattle.

The average Amount for five Years ending the 25th of *March*, 1782, was 1,293,858*l.* yearly; which is about one-third of the Value of eight Years, in the preceding table. And one Article alone will ſuffice to ſhew the prodigious Increaſe of the Trade of *Ireland* to *England* alone, ſince Proviſions from that Kingdom were permitted by the *Britiſh* Legiſlature.

The Quantity of Pork imported into *England* alone for the Year ending 5th *January*, 1783, was 45,995 Barrels, which exceeds, according to Lord *Sheffield's* Calculations, the whole Export of Pork to all Parts of the World, from *Ireland*, twenty Years ago. The Article of Butter has increaſed nearly in the ſame Proportion.

The Produce of the Exports of Grain and Fiſh.

Years.	Grain. *l.*	*s.*	*d.*	Years.	Fiſh. *l.*	*s.*	*d.*
1719	56,145	0	11	1719	15,169	16	6
1720	44,253	2	$4\frac{1}{2}$	1720	13,669	10	9
1721	38,208	15	$8\frac{1}{2}$	1721	12,055	10	$2\frac{3}{4}$
1722	17,664	12	$11\frac{1}{4}$	1722	16,246	17	5
1723	42,154	3	$8\frac{3}{4}$	1723	11,313	12	10
1724	47,410	4	1	1724	15,713	9	7
1725	18,515	3	9	1725	17,544	10	0
1726	27,005	2	$4\frac{1}{2}$	1726	15,911	16	6
Total	291,356	5	$10\frac{1}{2}$	Total	117,625	3	9^{3}
Med.	36,419	10	$8\frac{3}{4}$	Med.	14,703	2	11

For the Year 1783, the Exports of Grain to *England* alone amounted to 38,146*l.* With reſpect to the Fiſheries, they have never been purſued with

that Activity and Aſſiduity which might have been expected from the Situation of the Coaſts. The Herring Fiſhery is the principal Branch; and it may ſuffice to mention, that *Ireland* exported for the *Weſt-India* Trade alone in 1783, no leſs than 35,960 Barrels, the Value of which by far exceeds the Value of the Exports of all Kinds of Fiſh from *Ireland*, in Mr. *Dobbs's* Table for 1726.

The Produce of the *Engliſh* Linen.

Years.	Linen.		
	l.	*s.*	*d.*
1719	268,021	13	0
1720	214,217	13	6
1721	259,519	8	0
1722	312,964	12	0
1723	281,549	13	6
1724	275,573	9	10
1725	323,628	16	0
1726	342,295	0	9
Total —	2,277,770	6	7
Med. —	284,721	5	$9\frac{7}{8}$

The Exports in Linen Cloth to *England* alone, for 1783, amounted to 948,180*l.* 9*s.* 2*d.* being nearly three Times the Value of the Exports to all Nations for the Year 1726.

The Imports into *Ireland* from all Nations, at a Medium of ſeven Years, ending at *Lady-Day* 1727, amounted to 843,392*l.* And the Imports from *Great-Britain* alone, of the Growth and Manufacture of *Great-Britain*, on an Average of three Years, ending *March* 25th, 1783, amounted to 1,432,417*l.*

The Value of the Goods and Merchandize being the Growth, Product, or Manufacture of *Aſia*, imported into *Great-Britain* by the *Eaſt-India* Company, and from thence imported into *Ireland*; for three Years, from 25th *March*, 1780, incluſive, to 25th *March*, 1783, incluſive, was, 1,056,050*l.* 2*s.* 0*d.* and conſiſting of the following Articles, Drugs, Spices of different Kinds, Rice, India Silks, Callicoes, Muſlins, Salt-Petre, China, Raw Silks, Teas.

Thus ſtands the Trade between *England* and *Ireland*. I ſhall next conſider the Commerce of *Ireland* with *Scotland* and the *Iſle of Man*, annexing an Abſtract of the *Iriſh* Exports and Imports, for the Term of eight Years, as follows:

Years.	Exports.			Imports.		
	l.	*s.*	*d.*	*l.*	*s.*	*d.*
1719	13,690	19	0	37,868	19	$3\frac{1}{4}$
1720	10,352	4	4	27,706	18	$4\frac{3}{4}$
1721	11,256	15	$2\frac{3}{4}$	29,151	10	$11\frac{1}{2}$
1722	14,398	2	$9\frac{1}{4}$	27,468	14	$10\frac{1}{2}$
1723	23,578	5	8	33,497	2	$4\frac{1}{4}$
1724	21,250	0	3	31,003	0	$1\frac{1}{4}$
1725	10,023	12	4	38,938	0	$3\frac{3}{4}$
1726	9,384	2	$0\frac{3}{4}$	29,762	12	$2\frac{3}{4}$
Total	113,934	1	$7\frac{3}{4}$	255,396	19	6

The Exports to *Scotland* for the Year ending 25th *March*, 1783, amounted to — 123,897*l.*
The Imports to 171,670.
} So that the Exports for that Year, exceeded the Value of the Total of eight Years, in the preceding Table.

The Exports to *Scotland* and the *Iſle of Man* conſiſt of Oatmeal and other Grain, Beef and Kine, Horſes, Hides, Butter, Cheeſe, Soap, Linen, and Mutton, with ſome other Articles, and Wine and Brandy.

The Imports from thence conſiſtof Coals, Tobacco, Bark, Brandy, Barley,

and Malt, Groceries, Linen, and Kenting, Wine, Timber, Linen Yarn, and Herrings.

The following is an Abſtract of the Exports to *America* for the ſame Number of Years, *viz.*

	l.	*s.*	*d.*
1719	77,190	8	$8\frac{1}{2}$
1720	88,980	18	9
1721	68,404	3	$2\frac{1}{2}$
1722	74,344	9	$6\frac{3}{4}$
1723	82,806	6	$9\frac{3}{8}$
1724	96,825	8	10
1725	103,998	2	$4\frac{1}{2}$
1726	110,313	19	$7\frac{1}{4}$
Total	702,863	17	$9\frac{7}{8}$

The Exports to the Colonies remaining ſubject to *Great-Britain*, for the Year ending 25th *March*, 1783, amounted to 381,617*l.* 1*s.* 7*d.* which exceeds the Value of any three Years to *all America*, in the foregoing Table. The Calculations reſpecting the Trade of *Ireland* with the *United States* of *America* cannot be made out exact, on Account of the very conſiderable Imports in Tobacco and other Articles, ſince the Commerce of *Ireland* was liberated from the former Reſtrictions of not trading directly to the *American* Colonies; but receiving all Goods and Manufactures of the Growth and Product of thoſe Colonies by Reexportation from *Great-Britain*, in *Britiſh*-built Ships. But the prodigious Increaſe of this Branch of the Commerce of *Ireland*, may be readily conceived by the Amount of the preceding Article.

The next particular Trade to be conſidered is the *Eaſtland*, which comprehends all the Countries northward of *Holland*, upon the Continent, from *Embden* to *Archangel*, the *Sound* and *Baltick* conſequently included.

The Exports conſiſt of Beef, Biſcuit, Butter, Beer, Cheeſe, Grain, raw and tanned Hides, Oat-meal, Linen, Calves' Skins, Tallow, Malt, Salt, Pork, Soap, Gun Powder, and the Remainder is made up of ſeveral ſmall Articles, not material in Trade. The Imports to *Ireland* conſiſt of Bark, Copper Plates, Flax, and Seed, Sugar, Hemp, Iron, Lamp Black, Herrings, Train Oil, Tin Plates, Tar, and Wood, the Remainder being made up of Linen Yarn, Pot-Aſh, Lattin Wire, and other ſmall Things.

The next Trade to be examined in a Southward Progreſs, is that with *Holland* and *Flanders*.

The Exports thither chiefly conſiſt of Beef, Biſcuit, Butter, Candles, Feathers, Salmon, raw Hides, Pork, Rape Seed, Hogs' Lard, and Tallow, with ſeveral other Particulars not material; and the Imports from thence are Bark, Wheat, Battery, Braſs Shruff, Books unbound, Drugs, Madder, and other Dying Stuffs, Earthen Ware, Flax, Groceries, Geneva, Gunpowder, Inkles, Thread, Hemp, Iron, Bone-Lace, Cambricks, Hollands, Flax Seed, Linſeed Oil, Paper, Pot-Aſh, Starch, Garden Seeds, Silk Manufacture, Steel, Whalebone, *Rheniſh* Wine, Wooden Ware, Iron, Lattin and Steel Wire.

The next particular Trade that falls regularly in our Way to be obſerved, is that of *France*.

The Exports conſiſt of Beef in Barrels, Pork, Biſcuit, Butter, Candles, raw Hides, and Tallow; the other Articles of ſmall Value in Trade are not worth inſerting. The Imports from thence are Wine, Brandy, Capers, Playing Cards, Cork, Flints, Gloves, Prunes, Succus Liquor, Sugar, Iron and Iron Ware, Cambricks, Lawns, Train Oil, Olives, Copper-plate Printing Paper, Rezin, Salt, Silk Manufacture, Toys and Trinkets, Vinegar, Groceries, Wooden Ware.

Though the Exports for *France* cannot be aſcertained to any Nicety from the Cuſtom-houſe Books, as Merchants are not reſtrained in their Entries, for reporting their Goods for one Country when they are deſigned for another, as is frequently the Caſe in this Trade; for the Entries are made for that Kingdom, when

when the Merchandize is intended for *Hamburgh*, *Bremen*, or *Holland*, and this with the View of evading Payment to the ſeveral *Britiſh* Light-houſes in their Way to the ſaid Places, towards whoſe Support all Ships pay in the firſt Port they put in at, and are charged with ſo many as they are benefited by in their Voyage; now if it appear, by their Cocket, that they are bound for theſe Ports, they pay towards the Maintenance of them all; but if for *France*, and they are ſuppoſed to be blown there out of their Way, they are charged for no more than they are preſumed to receive Benefit from, and hereby elude the ſeveral Charges they muſt otherwiſe pay.

Mr. *Dobbs* makes ſeveral Allowances for an illicit Trade, *&c.* too long to be inſerted here, and then concludes from the Premiſes, that *Ireland* loſes by her Trade with *France*.

The laſt in Order, though the greateſt Branch of the *Iriſh* Trade with Foreigners, is with *Spain*, *Portugal*, and the *Straits*, as theſe take off the major Part of any manufactured Commodities they export, except Linen.

The Exports to the afore-mentioned Countries are, Beef, Candles, Cheeſe, Barley, Wheat, Hake, Herrings, Salmon, Hair, raw Hides, Tanned ditto, Linen, Pork, Calf Skins, Starch, Tallow.

The Imports from them are Capers, Cork, Dying Stuffs, Sugar and Fruit, Oranges and Lemons, Iron, Oil, Salt, Silk Manufactures, Raw Silk, Thrown Silk undyed, Succus Liquor, Walnuts, *Port* Wine, *Spaniſh* Wine, Hoops, Cane, Reeds, and Plank, Wool.

The blameable Inaccuracy in the Cuſtom-Houſe Accounts in *Ireland*, the great Fluctuations in the Commerce of that Country, with the principal Kingdoms and States of *Europe*, and other Circumſtances, render all Tables of the Amount of any particular Trade incorrect, eſpecially as ſuch Amount muſt be calculated by the Value in ſterling Money, at which they are rated by the Piece, the Yard, the Pound, or the hundred Weight; for which Reaſon, we have followed our beſt modern Guide, *Lord Sheffield*, and from him give the following ſhort Statement of the Amount of the general Trade of *Ireland*, with all the foreign Countries of *Europe*.

	£.	s.	d.
Total *Iriſh* Produce *Exported* to foreign Countries, on an Average of nine Years, ending *March* 25th, 1782,	345,118	10	9
Ditto, exported to ditto, in the Year ending *March* 25th, 1783, - - - - - - - -	584,222	19	3
Total *Imports* from foreign Countries on an Average of nine Years, ending *March* 25th, 1782, - - -	605,117	4	0
Ditto from ditto, in the Year ending *March* 25th, 1783,	679,289	8	7

By the Imports ſo far exceeding the Exports, falſe Concluſions may be drawn, as they have been by Mr. *Dobbs*, and we are ſorry to add, by our more intelligent commercial Writer, *Lord Sheffield*. Whenever the Imports from any Country exceed the Exports, they ſtate the Balance of Trade to be againſt the Importer. No reaſoning can be more fallacious, if the Article imported, as in the Caſe of *Ireland*, and forming ſuch a Balance, conſiſt of the firſt Materials for its principal Manufactures, to be wrought up to the higheſt State of Perfection, and to be ſo exported, with the Addition of the Labour of the Inhabitants, to other Countries, with a conſiderable Profit. For Inſtance, 6207 *cwt.* of Flax, and 11,415 *cwt.* of Hemp were imported into *Ireland* from the Eaſt Country in one Year, and contributed to raiſe the Value of the Imports above the Exports; and a Balance muſt have been paid to the Eaſt Country in Specie, or Bills of Exchange: This has been uſually called a Loſs; but the Sum ſo paid produces a Profit, beyond any derived from Barter, and is received back again, with Intereſt, in the Payments for the Linens manufactured by the *Iriſh* and exported to *Britain* alone. Without a large Quantity of Flax and Hemp in Store, this valuable Manufacture, the chief dependance of *Ireland* might ſtagnate; beſides, a bad Seaſon, or a prohibitory Law paſſed in the Country from whence you import your firſt Materials, may put a ſtop to it for a Time; therefore, in every

Point of View the firſt Price of raw Materials is not to be taken as their real Value, nor a Payment in Specie, above the Value of the Goods exported, as a loſing Trade, or Balance againſt the Country, ſo circumſtanced.

We conclude this ample Account of the Trade of *Ireland* with obſerving that the Shipping of *Ireland* bears no Proportion to its increaſing Commerce. The *Engliſh*, *Scotch*, *Daniſh*, *Dutch*, *French*, *Spaniſh*, and *Portugueſe*, all have a conſiderable Share in the carrying Trade of *Ireland*.

Of the Products, Manufactures, and Trade of FRANCE.

THE COMMERCE of this Kingdom bears a Proportion to the Number of its Inhabitants, and the Extenſiveneſs of its Dominions; of which ſome Idea may be formed from the Calculations made of its annual Revenue, which is eſtimated at 25,000,000*l.* and the Number of its Inhabitants, by the lateſt Computations, appear to be about 25,000,000.

In treating of the Commerce of this Country, I ſhall obſerve the ſame Method that I have followed in my Deſcription of *Great-Britain's*, that is, by acquainting my Reader with the Products and Manufactures of each Province, and then ſhew him how they are diſpoſed of.

1. *The* Iſle *of* France.

THE Capital of which is *Paris*, where many Manufactures are carried on, and afterwards brought into Trade, of which ſome are exempt from the Juriſdiction of the public Companies of the City, and eſtabliſhed by Royal Authority; ſuch as the *Gobelins*, where as beautiful Tapeſtries are made as any in *Europe*; the *Savonnerie*, appropriated to the making of Carpets with a Mixture of Silk and Worſtead, in Imitation of thoſe brought from *Perſia*, the Beauty of whoſe Colours they come up to, and greatly exceed them in the Figure. The Manufactures of Glaſſes, Cloths, Hangings, *&c.* beſides which the Artificers here carry on all Manner of Trades that are practiſed in our Metropolis; though it is with Pleaſure I can aſſert, not many of them with equal Perfection. Here, however, are made all Sorts of rich Silks, Brocades, *&c.* Stockings, Hats, and every other Requiſite for Home Conſumption and Trade; and almoſt all the ſmall Towns, Villages, and Diſtricts in the Neighbourhood of *Paris*, have ſome Fabrick particular to them; as *Madrid*, a Caſtle built by *Francis* I. in *Boulogn* Wood, famous for Stockings; *St. Cloud*, for Porcelaine, Earthern Ware, Glaſs, and Tanneries; *Gentilly*, *Garges*, and *Antony*, are noted for Whitſters; at *Ferté Gaucher* is a Manufactory of Serges; *Compeigne* affords Stockings, Socks, and Caps; as *Margny* does Cloths, Camlets, and Shags; at *Houdon* are made a conſiderable Quantity of Worſtead Stockings; at *Dreux* is a Fabrick of coarſe Cloth, and at *Châtres*, *Linas*, *Meulan*, *Seſanne*, *Poiſy*, *Claye*, *Luſarche*, *Moret*, and *Dourdon*, large Parcels of Leather are tanned, and this laſt is famous for knit Stockings, and making Buff.

2. *The Province of* Picardy.

THE natural Products which this Province furniſhes to Trade are Corn, Hemp, and Wool; and its Manufactures, Woollens, Linens, Caps, Tapeſtry, and Soap. In Reſpect to the firſt, here is worked up five or ſix hundred thouſand Pounds of Wool of the Country's Produce, and near as much more from *Germany*, *Holland*, *England*, *Spain*, and ſome other Parts of *France*, ſo that in the City of *Amiens* only are made about 129,800 Pieces of Stuffs, and 50,000 Pieces in the Neighbourhood, which are called foreign Stuffs, as they are made out of the City; and of the aforeſaid Wool, the Camlet-makers alone take off 80,000lb.

The Cities of the greateſt Trade in *Picardy*, next to *Amiens*, are *Beauvais* and *Abbeville*; beſides which there are many Villages and Towns, as *Tilloy*, *Fienville*, *Naſurs*, *Beauchamps*, *Granvilliers*, *Feuguieres*, *Aumale*, *Anvoille*, *Glatigny*, and *Seules*; in all which Places are only made Serges of many Sorts and Qualities, and what in *French* is called *Tiretaines*, which I take here to be meant a Linſey Woolſey; *Mouy* and *Crevecœur* give a Name to ſome of the former made there, as *Tricot* and eleven Villages of its Juriſdiction does to other Kinds of Serges of their Fabricaton.

The fineſt Woollen Thread ſpun in *Picardy* is that of *Amiens*, where the Spinning employs a great Number of Hands, and conſumes a large Quantity of Wool both of the Country's Growth and *Spaniſh*, which is uſed for making of Caps and Cloths here, and in the Woollen Manufactures of *Paris*, *Elbeuf*, and *Rouen*. The Quantity of Hemp and Flax gathered in this Province is likewiſe very great, ſo that the Linen Trade here equals that of the Woollen; and *St. Quintin* is where the greateſt Sales are tranſacted, which may amount to 40,000 Pieces in a common Year; after *St. Quintin* is *Peronne*, and then *Neſle*; the different Species made in theſe three Places being ſeveral Sorts of Cambricks, from ten to a hundred Livres a Piece, Lawns, Gauzes, Hollands, printed Calicoes, *&c.*

The Fabrick of ſoft Soap at *Amiens* is ſo conſiderable as to produce yearly ten thouſand Quintals, and at *Beauvais* Tapeſtry is made, and in its Neighbourhood is carried on a large Buſineſs in Caps, Thread, and black Silk, Lace, Gimps, *&c.*

In *Amiens* are at leaſt two thouſand Looms conſtantly employed, and in its Neighbourhood eleven fulling Mills, turned by Water, whoſe Quality is not leſs excellent for Dying than it is for cleanſing the Woollens, which of this Place alone ſell for upwards of 1,600,000 Livres.—The Linens of *Pignigny*, *Oreſmaux*, and *Flixcourt*, are better than thoſe of *Amiens*, of which about two hundred Pieces are made and ſold weekly.

Mr. *Savary* ſays, that the Cloths of *Abbeville* are ſo like to thoſe of *England* and *Holland*, as to render a deciſion in Favour of either very difficult; but either their Fabricks are grown worſe ſince his Time, the contrary of which I am very well aſſured of, or elſe he is guilty of a noted Partiality to his Countrymen; for though I will allow the Cloth that is made there to be good, yet the Yarn is neither ſo fine ſpun, nor ſo well and cloſely wove as here in *England*, neither will it wear ſo long, and much ſooner grows bare and ſhabby; this Experience has taught me, as I have for many Years ſeen the Wear of them, and more than once examined many of the fineſt Pieces on the Spot. It is ſaid here are about an hundred Looms, that employ upwards of fifteen hundred Spinners, beſides as great a Number of Weavers, Cloth-Workers, Fullers, Dyers, and ſuch like Artiſts, neceſſary to the perfecting the Cloths; and the Produce of them is computed to be at leaſt five hundred thouſand Livres yearly. Beſides Cloth there is made at *Abbeville*, *Barragon* Serges, Druggets, *&c.* to the Amount of about an hundred thouſand Livres, and of Stuffs made out of the City, though in its Neighbourhood, two hundred thouſand Livres; and *extra* of theſe Commodities, many others are the Products of *Abbeville*, as Pluſh, Caffoy, Ticking, coarſe Linen for Package, *&c.* to the Value of about 150,000 Livres.

St. Quintin has no Woollen Manufacture, though near 100,000lb. of Wool is collected in its Diſtrict; it however has a large Fabrick of Linen, inſomuch, that forty thouſand Pieces are made or ſold here yearly, to the Value of 2,000,000 Livres; being Cambricks, Lawns, Hollands, and ſeveral other Sorts of Linens, which are likewiſe made in great Abundance in many Parts of this Province, whoſe Inhabitants are almoſt totally employed in the Linen and Woollen Way, as they have a large Share of the Materials in their own Territories, which produces them 524,000lb. of Wool, and Plenty of Flax of a very rich Quality.

Of

Of the Products of Champagne *and* Soiſſons.

THE Proximity of theſe two Provinces, and the great Reſemblance of their Products and Manufactures, have induced me to treat jointly of them. The Soil, both of the one and the other, is very fertile in all Sorts of Grain, more eſpecially Wheat and Oats, and their Hills are covered with Vineyards that produce a moſt excellent Wine. Hemp and Flax are cultivated here in Plenty, of which are made various Sorts of Linen, and Threads employed in the Manufacturing of Lace. The Paſtures are admirable for Grazing, as may be judged from the Support they give to ſixteen or ſeventeen hundred thouſand Sheep, which yield between three and four Million Pounds of Wool, beſides a great Parcel of black Cattle; whoſe Hides afford a ſufficient Employ to ſeveral Tanneries; and, in fine, their Rivers and Brooks ſet to Work many Forges for working Iron, hammering Copper, and milling Paper.

The Territories of *Rethel* or *Mazarin* are in many Parts unfit for Corn, and this Sterility has put the Inhabitants on a Method of gaining a Livelihood, which I could not omit mentioning for the Uncommonneſs of it, and that is the fattening Oxen with Loaves, compoſed with Rape Oil, which Seed they gather here in plenty; but the principal Product of theſe Provinces is the Wine, for which they are juſtly ſo famous, and of which the beſt is found at *Rheims*, *Sillery*, *Hautvilliers*, corruptly called *Ovilé*, in the Valley of *Pierry*, and the Diſtrict of *Ay*, though there are many good ones of a ſecond Quality at *Oxmery*, *Chatillon*, and *Vertus-Dormans* in *Champagne*, and *Guichy*, *Pargnant*, and *Coucy* in the *Soiſſoinois*. The Number of the Woollen Manufactories eſtabliſhed in theſe Provinces is almoſt incredible; at *Rheims* they make Cloths like thoſe of *Berry*, and various Sorts of Stuffs, both here and at *Rhetel*, *Chateau*, *Portion*, *Mezieres*, *Donchery*, *Mouzon*, *Fiſmes*, *St. Menehould*, *Sommepy*, *Ville-en-Tartenois Soiſſons*, *Chateau-Thierry*, *Charly*, *Obaye*, *St. Martin-Dablois*, *Bar-ſur-Aube*, *Ferre-en-Tartenois*, *Neuilly*; and *St. Fond-Sedan* is noted for making and Dying the fineſt black Cloths, as alſo large Parcels of Cloth and other Serges: At *Bouts*, *Pertes*, and *Jeinville*, only white Eſtaminas are made; at *Montcoruet* are made Sattins, Cloth, Serges, *&c.* as they are at *Vervins*, *Fontaine*, and *Ploumure*, with ſome ordinary Cloths: At *Montineral*, *Langres*, *St. Juſt*, *Anglure*, *Sezanne*, *la Ferte Gaucher*, and *la Ferte Sous-Joüars*, the Fabricks are of Cloths, made all of *Spaniſh* Wool; in fine, *Brienne*, *Chalons*, *Vitry*, *Chaumont*, and *Dienville*, make ſeveral Sorts of Stuffs and Serges, beſides ſome Cloths.

Linens, whether Flaxen or Hempen, are no inconſiderable Products of theſe Parts, as the Manufactories of them are diſperſed through both Provinces, though the principal one is at *Guiſe*; however, between this Place, *Vervins*, and *Noyon*, there are thirty-four Villages, where no other Linens are made than thoſe of the fineſt Flax, called *Bateſtes*, or Cambricks. At *Rheims*, and almoſt all the above-mentioned Places for Woollen Fabricks, there are alſo eſtabliſhed ſome for Linen, which with thoſe of Hats, Caps, Lace, *&c.* are very conſiderable, and furniſh a great Value to the general Commerce of *France*.

4. *Of the* Lyonnois Foreſt, *and* Beaujolois.

VERY little Silk is gathered in the firſt of theſe Diſtricts, and yet *Lyons* is one of the Cities, where the greateſt Commerce in this rich Merchandize is carried on. All the Silks brought in from the *Levant*, *Perſia*, *Meſſina*, *Italy*, *Spain*, &c. for the Uſe of *France*, ought to be carried to *Lyons*, as to a Staple, and from thence ſent to *Paris*, *Tours*, and the other Silk Manufactories of the Kingdom.

The Products of theſe three Provinces for Trade, are 1. Hemp. 2. Wine. 3. Vitriol, Saffron, and Copperas. 4. Coals, which are conſumed in the manufacturing Arms, and other Works of Iron.

The Fabricks are principally of Silk, and of the Materials neceſſary to its Perfection, of whichthat carried on at *Lyons* has for many Years paſt been the moſt conſiderable not only in *France*, but in any other Part of *Europe*. Mr. *Sa-*

vary ſays, that there is yearly employed of Silk, Gold, and Silver in this Manufacture, to the Amount of eleven Millions of Livres; that the Preparation of theſe Materials to fit them for Uſe, and their Working up, ariſes to better than three Millions; the Sales made of them, to above three Millions more; and that of the ſeventeen Millions, which theſe three Sums amount to, Foreigners pay near One-third, in Time of Peace, when Trade flouriſhes.

This might be very true when Mr. *Savary* wrote, but the Weaving and Dying Arts are ſince brought to ſo great a Perfection in many Parts, more eſpecially among us, that large Deductions muſt be made from the preceding Calculations, and the Balances conſiderably altered from what they were then, to what they are now.

The *Lyonnois* Manufacture is not confined to any two or three different Sorts of Silks, but is general, producing Gold and Silver Brocades, and rich ones without either of theſe Metals, Damaſks, Sattins, Velvets, Mohairs, Taffeties, and almoſt every other Species made elſewhere. The fine-drawing, and making the Gold and Silver Thread, our Author ſays, employs a thouſand Marks of Gold, and five Million Livres of Silver yearly; and here are alſo made ſome Fuſtians, Dimities, and a conſiderable Trade carried on in the Bookſelling Way. Other Parts of theſe Provinces are noted for their different Products, as *St. Eſtienne* and *St. Chaumont*, for Hardware and Ribbons, *Roche* for Cheeſe, *Beaujolois* for Linens, and various Sorts of Paper, made in many Parts of them, which altogether render theſe Parts very conſiderable in the commercial Way.

5. *Of* MONTAUBAN.

IN this Province are collected from twelve to fifteen hundred Quintals of different Sorts of Wool, which, jointly with large Parcels from abroad, are worked up by the Inhabitants into various Sorts of Stuffs and Cloths, making in all about ſixty thouſand Pieces. At *Montauban* and *Cahors* are made ſeveral Sorts of Serges and corded Stuffs. At *Gourdon*, *Lectoure*, *Realuille*, *Vicfeſenſac*, *Auche*, *Mauvezin*, *Mur-de-Barras*, *Eſpalion*, *Foix*, *Pamiers*, *Milland*, *St. Giron*, *Taraſcon*, *Carlat*, *St. Gaudans*, *Aſpect*, *Gimon*, *Montrejan*, *Montpezat*, and *la Cauſſade*, are made Druggets, Serges, Crapes, and coarſe Cloths, as they are at *Beaumont de Lernaige*, *St. Clair de Lomagne*, *Villefranche*, *Cramares*, *St. Aularis*, and many other Places; and alſo at ſome few of them are made Barragons and fine Stuffs. At *Montauban*, *Gourdon*, and *Jouillat*, there are Manufactories of Hats; and, at this latter, ſeveral Tanners. Stockings and Caps are made at *St. Clar de Lomagne*, *Pamiers*, *St. Giron*, *Montrejan* and *Mirande*. Hempen Linen at *Gourdon*, *Villefranche*, *St. Clar de Lomagne*, and *St. Antonin*; Paper at this laſt and *St. Giroul*, and Tickings at *St. Clar de Lomagne*. The greateſt Number of Forges are on the Side of *Taraſcon*, which are twenty-ſeven in Number. At *St. Giroul* there are four, and ſome Hammers for beating Copper. At *Foix* there are three Hammers, and in the Neighbourhood of *Villefranche* are ſeveral Hammers and Forges, all which, joined to the Fabricks before-mentioned, employ a great Number of Hands, and occaſion a Currency of large Sums of Money.

6. *Of* GUIENNE.

THIS rich Province furniſhes Trade with large Quantities of Wine and Brandies, Vinegar, Prunes, Reſin, Cheſnuts, Oil, Iron, and Copper, wrought and unwrought, a great deal of Paper, and a middling Quantity of Hemp; there are in the Neighbourhood of *Perigeux*, thirty-nine Forges for Cannons, and other large Works of Iron; there are alſo many others near *Dax*, and ſeveral Hammers for Copper at *Bergerac*, *Orteix*, and *Nerac*. On the Side of *Oleron* are four Paper Mills, and in the Neighbourhood of *Bergerac* and *Caſtel Jaloux* ſeven others. A large Quantity of Hemp is cultivated at the two *Tonneins*, and in ſome other Places along the *Garonne* and the *Lot*; but all the Fabricks are but trifling, when compared with the Crops of Wine and Brandy, the ſtaple Commodities of theſe Parts; inſomuch, that in all this Province not above ſeventy-five thouſand Pounds of Wool are ſhorn, and it is with theſe, and

a few from *Poitou*, that all their Woolen Goods are made, *viz.* at *Bourdeaux*, *Bazas*, *Mont-de-Marſan*, and *Nay*, thick Blankets; at *Jouſſac*, coarſe Cloths; at *Ponts*, ſome Eſtaminas; at *Baniers*, the Stuffs called Cardillats; at *Paw* and *Marmande*, Hats; at *Cadillac*, *Nerac*, and *Villeneuve d' Agenois*, Stockings; and at *Reolle*, Thread, Fringe, and Tickins.

7. *Of* Limoſin *and* L'Angoumois.

THESE two Provinces, though under one Direction or Receipt of Cuſtom, are very different in the Nature of their Soil and Products; the *Angoumois* yields a ſufficient Quantity of Wheat, Wine, and all Sorts of excellent Fruits; whilſt the *Limoſin* on the contrary is cold and ſteril, has but few Wines and thoſe bad, hardly any Wheat, ſo that Rye, Barley, and Cheſnuts commonly ſerve for Bread to nouriſh the Inhabitants.

Both the one and the other Province have a great Number of Paper Mills, whoſe Fabrick is in great Repute for the Preſs, though very little for Writing.

The Manufactures for Woolen Stuffs are very trifling in this Province; however, there are a few Stuffs, Serges, Eſtaminas, coarſe Cloths, *&c.* made at *Limoges*, *Angouleme*, *St. John d' Angely*, *Nerac*, *Rochefoucalt*, *Sentereune*, *Cognac*, *St. Leonard*, *Erieves*, and at *Tulle*.

The Saffron cultivated in the *Angoumois*, is no ſmall Object of the Country's Trade; for, although it is not ſo good as that of the *Gaſtinois*, a great Quantity of it is ſold at *Bourdeaux* to Foreigners; and the bringing up of Horſes for Sale, chiefly at the Fair of *Chaſlus*, cloſes the Commerce of theſe Provinces.

8. *Of* POITOU.

GRAIN, Wine, Cheſnuts, Hemp, and Wool, are the Products of this Province; the Meadows, whoſe Herbage is an excellent Paſture, enable the Inhabitants to raiſe and feed a great Number of large and ſmall Cattle, of Horſes and Mules, with which they carry on a very conſiderable Trade. The beſt Studs of Horſes are in the twelve Pariſhes called the Wood of *Eſtos*, in four of which there are Salt Marſhes.

At *Partinay*, *Niort*, *Fontenoy*, *Thouars*, and many other Places of their Diſtricts, are made Cloths, Druggets, Serges, and Linſey Woolſeys; at *Niort* alſo Chamois is prepared; Woolen Stockings and Caps at *St. Maixant*, and Hardware at *Chatellerault*.

25,000lb. of Wool is gathered in this Province, beſides which there is brought from *Spain* about 600,000lb. of which, from 20 to 30,000 Pieces of Stuffs are annually made; and here are only three Forges of Iron, and two Paper Mills.

9. *Of* Rochelle, Aunis, Saintonge, *&c.*

THE Products of the Provinces and Country that compoſe this Receiverſhip, are Salt, Wine, Brandy, and Hemp, beſides a Number of excellent Horſes; and their Manufactures are of Linen, principally at *Barbeſieux*. Great Quantities of Sugar are refined at *Rochelle*, and about 34,000 Muids of Salt gathered in the Iſle of *Rhé*; 18,000 Ton of Wine, and 10,000 Barrels of Brandy. This Iſland is alſo famous for the Anniſeed Water made here, not only among the *French*, but Foreigners. *Olleron* produces about 4,000 Barrels of Brandy, and the Sands of *Ollonne* yield near 20,000 Muids of Salt: Vaſt Quantities of Wine are gathered, and Brandy diſtilled, at *Rochfort*, *Charente*, *Aigre*, *Xaintes*, *Cognac*, and their Diſtricts. *Angouleme* affords four Sorts of Merchandize, *viz.* Brandy, Pepper, Saffron, and Iron, this laſt having Forges for it at *Perigord*, *Aubaroche*, *Rudeau*, the *Chapple*, *Bourequoil*, *New Forge*, *Jomeliers*, the *Augoumois*, *Planchemenier*, and *Feuillade*.

10. *Of* ORLEANS.

THE Wines that are made in very great Quantities in this Province, amounting to 100,000 Tons, are the principal Part of its Products, and it is ſaid, that *Blois* and *Beaugency* do not furniſh leſs: It is likewiſe very fertile in Corn, and not entirely barren in Manufactures, as at *Orleans*, *Dourdan*, *Gien*, *Blois*, *Chartres*, and ſome other Places, ſubject to this Generality, are made all Sorts of Woolen Stockings, both wove and knit, and at *Dourdan* many are made of Silk; at *Orleans* alſo are wove Caps, as Cloths are at *St. Genoux*, *Clamecy*, *Chatillon-ſur-Loing*, and *Montargis*; various Sorts of Stuffs, different Species of Serges, Crapes, Capuchin Cloths, Bays, Linſey Woolſey, Eſtaminas, *&c.* are made at *Beaugency*, *Blois*, *Vendome*, *Pierre-Fitte*, *Montoir*, *Salbry*, *Soueſme*, *Nouan-le-Fuzelier*, *Vouzon*, *Jergeau*, *Chartres*, *St. Fargeau*, *Brou*, *St. Agnan*, *Chateau-Neuf*, *Brinont*, *Sully*, *La Charite*, *Petiviers*, *Pongoin*, *Chaudun*, *Bazoches*, *Illiers*, and *Anthon*. This Province has ſeveral Fabricks of Hats, though the principal ones are at *Orleans*, *Vendome*, *La Charité*, and *Blois*; at all which Places there are likewiſe conſiderable Tanneries; and in the Neighbourhood of *La Charité*, are twelve Forges, and three Furnaces for Iron. The *Beauſſe* and *Vendomois*, produce a great Quantity of Wheat and other Grain, as moſt other Diſtricts of this Receiverſhip do: In this Province, upwards of 200,000*lb.* of Wool are manufactured into about 25,000 Pieces of Cloth and other Stuffs, moſt of it the Growth of the Country.

11. *Of* Touraine, Anjou, Maine, *and* Perche.

THE principal Manufactures eſtabliſhed in this fruitful and pleaſant Part of *France*, are compriſed in the ſilken, woolen, and tanning Commodities. The firſt has its eſtabliſhment in *Tours*, the Capital of the Province of *Touraine*, where are made all Sorts of fine Silks, as Velvets, Mohair, Serges, Brocades, Sattins, Taffeties, *&c.* in which formerly were worked up 2,400 Bales of Silk, though at preſent three or four is more than ſufficient; and the ſame Decadence that has happened in this Manufacture, has occurred in the Woolen, as this hardly employs fifteen or twenty Looms now, that occupied two hundred and fifty before; in thoſe that ſtill ſubſiſt, are *Amboiſe*, *Chinon*, *Richlieu Loudun*, *Loches*, *Beaulieu*, *St. Chriſtophle*, *St. Pater*, *Laval*, *Beaumont*, *la Roue*, *Roziers*, *Montreſor*, *Villeloin*, *Orbigny*, *Reugnay*, *Chateau-Renault*, *Neuvillé*, *Pontpierre*, *Maray*, *Neufay*, *Loiſant*, and *Montricard*, are made much the ſame Sorts of Stuffs and Cloths, as in the laſt mentioned Province. Few Hides are now tanned here, in Compariſon with the great Quantity that uſed to be formerly. The natural Products of theſe Parts, conſiſt in Wines, Brandies, Saltpetre, and ſuch Abundance of Fruit raiſed, and afterwards preſerved by the Natives, as has drawn on this Province the Appellation of the Garden of *France*. In the Pariſhes of *Parcenay*, *Abillon*, *St. Mars*, and *Mettray*, are Quarries of Millſtones; and near the Abbey of *Noyers*, a Copper Mine was diſcovered in the latter End of the laſt Century. About 7000 Pieces of Cloths, Serges, Druggets, Linſey Woolſeys, and other Stuffs, are made in this Diſtrict of *Touraine*, beſides ſome Caps, Hats, and Stockings; in that of *Anjou* are gathered Wines, Flax, and Hemp, of which large Quantities of Thread and Linen are made; the Quarries of Slate, Iron, and Coal Mines, the Whitſteries for Linen and Wax, the Refineries of Saltpetre and Sugar, the Forges and Glaſs-houſes, with the Manufacture of Eſtaminas and Druggets of various Sorts, make up the Commerce of this Province; of theſe latter about 4000 Pieces are made yearly at *Angers*, *Chateau-Gontiers*, *la Fleche*, *Beauge*, *Saumur*, *le Ludi*, *Dove*, *Montreuil*, *Bellay*, *Beaufort*, and *Durtal*, beſides ſome Hats, Caps, *&c* In the Territory of *Maine*, about 5,300 Pieces of the aforeſaid Woolens are made, though the principal Manufacture of this Province is Linen, for which it produces the Materials in vaſt Plenty, and there has been ſeen 20,000 People employed at once in the ſeveral Branches of it: Here are alſo ſome Glaſs-houſes, Iron Mines, *&c.* and large Quarries of a middling Sort of Marble. The Manufactures of the ſmall Province of *Perche*, are Linen Stuffs and Paper, of which the firſt is the moſt conſiderable; they have alſo here ſome Forges of Iron, and carry on ſome Trade in the Grazing Way.

12. *Of* BERRY.

THE Sheep and Wool of this Province are the principal Materials it furniſhes for Trade; its Corn, Iron, Hemp, Nut Oil, Wines and Wood, would alſo occaſion a tolerable good Traffick, had they navigable Rivers to carry them off. The fineſt Wool is ſold for *Roüen*, and only the inferior Sorts worked up here, of which are made the coarſe Cloths, called Drab de Berry, and ſome ordinary Serges, Druggets, Linſey Woolſey, *&c.* at *Bourges*, *Iſſoudun*, *Chateauroux*, *Vierſon*, *Selles*, *Aubigny*, *St. Amant*, *la Chaſtres*, *Caſtillon*, *Mehum*, *Aubigni*, *Dun-le-Roi*, *St. Benoiſt-du-Salt*, *Buzancois*, *Leueroix*, *St. Savin*, *Sancerre*, *Linieres*, *Leret*, *La Chappelle-danguillon*, *Aiſne-le-Chateau*, *St. Guatier*, *Ivry-le-Pre*, *Argenton*, *Neuvy-St.-Sepulchre*, *Argent*, *Valençay*, *Cinconet*, *Baugy*, *Sancergues*, *Les Aix*, *Blancafort*, and *Enrichemont*, in all from 47 to 48,000 Pieces.

13. *Of* MOULINS.

THE Manufactures and Fabricks of this Province, which contains the *Bourbonnois*, *Nivernois*, and the upper Part of *Auvergne*, are the Forges and Founderies, where Cannon, Anchors, and ſuch large Works of Iron are made; the Manufactures of Tin, Earthen Ware, and Glaſs; the Smalt Works, thoſe of Cutlery and other Hardware, the Fabrick of Tapeſtry and Cloth; and the natural Products conſiſt in Wine, Hemp, Iron, and Steel Mines, Coal, Cattle, Fiſh, Cheſnuts, and Cheeſe. The whole Province feeds ſuch a Quantity of Cattle, as exceeds Imagination; and it is ſurprizing to ſee how many Beeves and Sheep are every Year extracted from it for all Parts (even in Time of War) for *Flanders*, *Germany*, and *Italy:* Here are alſo, in an Acorn Seaſon, large Herds of Swine fattened; and in Return of Manufactures, the Iron, Steel, Iron Plates, and Tin, are melted, run, and formed into ſeveral different Works, almoſt in all the Forges, built on the little River of *Nievre*, which falls into the *Loire*, under the Bridges of *Nevers*, and which before joining it, gives Movement to the Bellows, Hammers, and other Machines of above fifty Forges.

The Cutlery, and other Hardware, is made at *Bourbon* and *Nevers*, and in this laſt is alſo made ſome Earthen Ware, and ſome Works of Enamel. At *Aubuſſon*, and *Feuilletin*, there are Manufactures of an ordinary Tapeſtry; and at *Moulins*, *St. Pourçain*, *Montluçon*, *Aeriſſon*, *Decize*, *Cercy-la-Tour*, *Moulins-Engilbert*, and *Nevers*, are made ſome coarſe Cloths and Woolens, though by far the feweſt in this Province of any in *France:* This Receiverſhip produces in Wood, from the *Nivernois*, *Bourbonnois*, and more eſpecially from *Morvant*, about the Value of 400,000 Livres yearly; Coal from the Vicinage of *Decize*, to the Import of 120,000 Livres; Fiſh 300,000 Livres; Hogs, in an Acorn Year, 300,000 Livres; Corn, Hemp, Wine, and Cattle, 500,000 Livres; Iron 300,000 Livres; Tin 50,000 Livres; Earthen Ware and Glaſs 200,000 Livres; Cutlery and other Hardware, with ſome Enamel, 150,000 Livres; and Tapeſtry, Nut Oil, *&c.* to at leaſt 150,000 Livres. The Products of Wool, and the Manufactures of Linen, I paſs unnoticed, as theſe are all conſumed on the Spot, as indeed moſt of the Cloths and Stuffs are.

14. *Of* AUVERGNE.

THIS Province is commonly divided into High and Low, and the Products of each are as different as their Situation; the firſt is mountainous, as the Diſtinction ſeems to ſpeak it, and productive of nothing but Food for Cattle, of which here is bred a ſurprizing Quantity; and the Low Lands abound in Corn, Wine, Hemp, and Walnuts; their Meadows are delightful, and ſo fertile, that thoſe in the Neighbourhood of *Riom* and *Clermont*, are mowed three Times a Year, and the Lands in general never lie idle, or at moſt are not fallowed above one Year in twenty.

There are ſeveral Sorts of Manufactures in the *Auvergnois*, and almoſt all the different Species fabricated are of a very good Quality, but more eſpecially the Paper, which is excellent, made chiefly at *Ambret*, and about *Thiers* and *Clermont*. The Manufactures of Eſtaminas, Woollen Camlets, and other Stuffs, are at *Ambrit*, *Culnhac*, *Oliergue*, *Sanxillanges*, and *St. Flour*, making in all about 10,000 Pieces. Laces are made at *Aurillac*, to the annual Value of 200,000 Livres, though formerly they produced near 800,000, and there are ſome made at *Muret*, *la Chaſe-Dieu*, *Alarche*, and *Vineroles*. The Hardware of *Thiers* and its Neighbourhood, affords Subſiſtence to above 5,000 Families, and Cards for Play are made here and at *Ambret*. The Tanneries of *Clermont*, *Riom*, *St. Flour*, *Maringuet*, *Anjoy*, *Chaudes-Aigues*, &c. are very conſiderable, as the Dairies near *Aurillac*, *Moriac*, *Volers*, *Beze*, *la Tours*, and *Ardes*, are in Cheeſe: Many fine Mules and good Horſes are bred in the Studs of this Province, which, beſides the foregoing Particulars, produces Maſts for Ships, and Wood for Carpentry, Coals, Fruit, Wax, Glue, Tallow, Butter, Linen, Hemp, and Nut Oil.

15. *Of* NORMANDY.

TO treat of this large and rich Province with due Regularity, I ſhall do it according to its cuſtomary Diviſion, into the three Diſtricts of *Rouen*, *Alençon*, and *Caën*.

The former produces Corn, Cider, Cattle, Hemp, and Flax, and beſides has ſome Fiſheries at *Dieppe*, *Honfleur*, *Havre*, &c. Its Manufactures conſiſt of Woollens, Linens, Leather, Hats, Combs, Paper, and playing Cards; at *Rouen*, *Elbeuf*, *Darnetal*, *St. Aubin*, *Aumale*, *Bolbec*, *Louviers*, *La Bouille*, *Gournay*, &c. are made all Sorts of Cloth, Serges, Druggets, Ratines, Blankets, and divers Species of Stuffs and Hangings, in which are employed about 1,100 Looms, and from 8 to 9,000 Bales of Wool, beſides other Materials, of which 5,000 are *Spaniſh*, and the Reſt of the fineſt Staples of *France*. Linens of many Proportions, and different Fineneſs, are made at *Ponteau-de-Mer*, *Lizieux*, *Bernay*, *Rouen*, *Caudebec*, *Arques*, and *Montoilliers*. The moſt conſiderable Tanneries are at *Rouen*, and its Neighbourhood; and Hats are made in ſeveral of theſe Parts, though the Quantity is vaſtly ſhort of what they have been been formerly.

The Diſtrict of *Caën* has not leſs extenſive or important Trade than this laſt treated of, but it ſeems as if each Part of this Receiverſhip had appropriated a different Species of Buſineſs to itſelf.

Here are gathered a large Parcel of Drugs for Dying, ſuch as Woad, Argol, Sumac, *&c.* The Butter of *Iſſigny*, the white Salt made in ſeveral Ponds, the Linens fabricated at *Bayeux*, and in its circumjacent Parts, are the only Manufactures of it; the Wool, Hemp, and Flax in this Neighbourhood, are ſold unmanufactured: In the Diſtrict of *Vire* are three great Forges of Braſiery, *viz.* at *Envou*, *Alouze*, and *Cherbourg*; and here are made ſome Woollens and Linens; at *St. Lo*, *Vire*, *Valogne*, *Cherbourg*, *Countances*, *Freſne*, *St. Pierre-de-Antremont*, *Athis*, *Flers*, and *Halouze*, to the Amount of 28,500 Pieces of Cloth, Serges, and Stuffs, beſides Linens, Hats, Stockings, Leather, *&c.* and the Territory of *Alençon* is nothing inferior to the other preceding two, either in the Diverſity of its Commodities, or Importance of its Trade. Large Parcels of various Sorts of Linens are made at *Domfront*, *Vimoutiers*, and thereabouts. The Manufacture of Vellum Lace, was maintained through the long War at *Alençon*; the Magnificence, or rather Extravagance of *France*, ſufficing for its Support, even in thoſe diſtreſsful Times; of Cloths and Stuffs, from 50 to 52,000 Pieces, are made in this Diviſion in a common Year. The Pins made at *Laigle* and at *Conches*, the Hardware and Braſiery of this laſt, the Tanneries at *Argentan*, *Vimoutiers*, *Conches*, and *Verneuil*; the Fabrick of wooden Shoes, the forming of Joiſts, Beams, and other Timber for building; the fattening of Poultry for *Paris*, and the Butter and Eggs ſent there; the Saltpetre, in the Diſtrict of *Argentan*, are no ſmall Addition to the Commerce of *Alençon*; but the Glaſs-houſes at *Nonant*, in the Foreſt of *Exme*, at *Fortiſſambert* in the Foreſt of *Montpinſon*, and the two eſtabliſhed in the *Thimarais*, with the Forges for Iron at *Chancegray*, *Varennes*, *Carvuges*, *Rannes*, *Conches*, and *la Bonneville*, are the Fabricks which moſtly enrich their Neighbour-

hood by their Quantities and Perfection; and to theſe we may add the Breeding a great Number of Horſes, and making large Quantities of Hats, as other Advantages to this Country.

16. *Of* BRETAGNE.

THE Products and Manufactures of this Province, are, 1ſt, Salt, of which is annually made in the Pariſh of *Bourneuf*, from 16 to 17,000 Muids, and in that of *Guerrande*, or *Croſic*, from 20 to 30,000. 2dly, Butter, in the Biſhoprick of *Nantes*. 3dly, Wines, more eſpecially thoſe on the River of *Nantes*, and theſe moſtly diſtilled into Brandies, to the Amount of about 7000 Pipes *per Annum*. 4thly, Corn, particularly from the Biſhoprick of *Vannes*, of which in a good Year, after a ſufficient Proviſion made for the Province, 6000 Tons of Wheat, and 9000 of Rye, may be exported for *Spain*. 5thly, Hemp and Flax, principally cultivated in the Biſhoprick of *Rennes*, *Treguier*, *Leon*, and *Dol*, and ſold in Threads, Stockings, Stocks, Gloves, and Cloths, to a very conſiderable Value. 6thly, Iron, for which here are ſeveral Forges in different Parts, Lead, Coal, and Paper. 7thly, Pilchards and Mackarel, whoſe Fiſhery is carried on from *Port Louis*, *Belleiſle*, *Concarnau*, *Audierne*, and ſometimes from *Breſt*. 8thly, Woollens, ſuch as Eſtaminas, Druggets, Serges, Flannels, Crapes, and ſome ordinary ſmall Cloths, made at *Nantes*, *Rennes*, *Bourg*, *Dinan*, *St. Brieux*, *Lamballe*, *Chateaubriant*, *Nozay*, *Redon*, *Joſſelin*, *le Guay de Plelant*, *St. Croix*, *Auvray*, *Vannes*, *Maleſtroit*, *Rochefort*, *Chateau-neuf*, *Longonna*, and *Herviliac*, to the Value of about Livres 40,000

And I ſhall here re-capitulate the afore-mentioned Commodities, and ſet down what thoſe carried out of the Province may yearly amount to

Linens of all Sorts, to the Value of	12,000,000
Threads, crude, whitened, and coloured, to the Value of	1,000,000
Paper of different Sorts	200,000
Honey and Wax	600,000
Butter	100,000
Horſes 1,000,000, Oxen 350,000, Hogs 100,000, and Sheep 40,000, in all	1,490,000
Grain 100,000, Salt 100,000 Fiſh 50,000, and Game 10,000 in all	260,000
Poultry 14,000, Hides and Skins 60,000, Wines and Brandies 80,000, in all	154,000
Hemp, Tow, and Cordage 150,000, old Rags 10,000	160,000
Hair and Flocks 10,000, Staves 15,000, and Wood for Building, and Fuel 230,000	
Iron for Anchors 10,000, Cards 6000, Tallow and Greaſe 100,000	116,000
Livres	16,375,000

17. *Of the Duchy of* Burgundy.

THE Wines of *Dijon*, *Nuis*, *Beaune*, *Pomarre*, *Chaſſagne*, *Mâcon*, *Tonerre*, *Auxerre*, &c. are the principal Products of this rich Province, and are juſtly termed the Mother of Wine, not ſo much for the Quantity, as the Excellency of its Quality: Here are however other Commodities, as Corn, Iron, Cattle, Wool, Hemp, *&c.* of which the following Manufactures are made, *viz.* from 12 to 13,000 Pieces of Cloths, Serges, and other Stuffs; the Crop of Wool amounts to 3 or 400,000*lb.* Weight; the Hides and Hats ſuffice for the Uſe of the Inhabitants; here are thirty-two Forges for Iron, and eight Paper Mills: Several Ingredients for Dying grow here, and Woad in particular flouriſhes to a Miracle; Li-

hens are made at *Vitaux*, *Saulieu*, and *Autun*, though coarſe, and no large Quantity; and a few Stockings, with ſome Lace, finiſh the Catalogue of this Province's Productions.

18. *Of* FRANCHE-COMPTE.

THE Products of this Province conſiſt of Corn, Hay, Iron, Saltpetre, Salt, Cattle, Butter, Cheeſe, and Horſes. The Rivers *Saone*, *Doux*, *Lougnon*, *Loure*, and ſome Brooks, work upwards of thirty Forges and Furnaces, where a large Quantity of Bombs, Bullets, and many other Iron Commodities are made; Maſts and other Wood for Marine Conſtructions grow here in Plenty; and the Saltpetre made in a common Year, is about 1,200,000*lb*. with Room for a conſiderable Augmentation at a ſmall Expence, upon a due Application. The Salt is from the Pits of *Montagne dorée*, ſo named from the rich Treaſure it encloſes, which however only conſiſts of two Drains of Water never dry, and which produced an extraordinary Quantity of this Commodity. The Studs of this Diſtrict are very conſiderable, having always about 80 Stallions, 9000 breeding Mares, and from theſe about 5000 Colts yearly; here is no Manufacture of Drapery, nor any other Product meriting Regard.

19. *Of* DAUPHINE.

THIS Province being divided into Mountains and Plains, the Productions correſpond to this Diverſity of Soil and Situation. The Mountains produce Firs, and other Trees proper for Marine Uſes, and cover ſeveral Sorts of Minerals and Metals; and the Rivers that ariſe and flow from them, turn many Mills of Forges and Founderies, for carrying on divers Works of Iron, Steel, Copper, and Lead, according to the different Species of Metals caſt and wrought here. The principal Iron Mine is in the Mountain of *Allevard*, ſix Leagues from *Grenoble*, being of an excellent Quality, ſoft, eaſy to forge and file, without Flaw. The Copper Mines are in the Mountain of *Cloche*, and thoſe of Lead in the *Gapençois*, near the Cave of the *Arnauds*, and at the Village of *Argentieres*, four Leagues from *Briançon*. In the Territory of *Beſſes*, there are Slates; in that of *Larnage* a Mine of Vitriol and Copperas, and another of Tobacco-pipe Clay, worked up at *Tain*; *Cezanne* and *Ceſtiers*, in the *Briançonnois*, produce Chalk, and ſeveral Parts in the Upper and Lower *Dauphiny*, Coal and Saltpetre. The Manufactures, which theſe different Metals and Minerals occaſion and maintain, are ſpread thro' the whole Province. Steel is made at *Rives-Moirans*, *Voiron*, *Beaumont-Furent*, *Tulins*, *Beaucroiſſant*, *Chabons*, and *Vienne*. The Iron is forged at *St. Hugon*, *Hurtiers*, *Thois*, *Allevard*, *Laval*, *Goncelin*, *la Combe*, *Vriage*, *Revel*, *des Portes*, *St. Gervais*, and *Royans*; and Scythes and Sickles are made at *Voiron* and *Viziles*: Sword Blades at *Rives*, *Beaucroiſſant*, *Tulins*, *Vioron*, *Beaumont-Furent*, but above all at *Vienne*; Cannons are caſt at *St. George*, and Anchors forged at *Vienne*: In fine, there are Copper Forges at this laſt-mentioned Place, *Turins*, *Noiron*, and *Beaucroiſſant*; and the Vitriol and the other Minerals are prepared in the Fabricks and Laboratories of *Allevard*, *Laval*, *la Cloche*, *Laugentieres*, *Leſchet*, *Bearrierie*, and *Larnage*. Theſe are the Products of the hilly Parts, and we will now deſcend to the Plains, where we may find growing in their proper Seaſons, Hemp, Corn, and Mulberry-Trees, for the Nouriſhment of Silk-Worms. The Linen Manufactures of the former are at *St. John-Cremiere*, *la Tour-du-Pin*, *Bourgoin*, *Vienne*, *Jallieu*, *Ruy*, *Liſle Dabo*, *Artas*, *St. George*, *Voiron*, and at *la Buiſte*. It is almoſt in the ſame Places that Thread is ſpun, for Sewing and for the different Sorts of Cap-making: Silk is made through the whole Province, excepting in the Mountains, and ſome Parts too cold for the Worms; and beſides theſe, here are many Paper Mills at *St. Donat*, *Chateau-Double*, *Perus*, *Diſimont*, *Chabueil*, *St. Villier*, *Creſt*, *Vienne*, *Rives*, *Pariot*, and *Vizille*. The Fabricks of Hats are eſtabliſhed at *Grenoble*, *Fontenil*, *Saſſenage*, *Voreppe*, *Moirans*, *Creſt*, and *Pont-en-Royans*. Large Hides are dreſſed on the Side of *St. André*, *St. Jean-de-Bournay*, *Vienne*,

Serre, *Grenoble*, *Lumbin*, *Croes*, and *Goncelin*; the Skins and ſmall Hides are tanned at *Grenoble*, *Voiron*, *Romans*, *Valence*, *Loriol*, *Livron*, *Moutelimazt*, *Dier-le-ſit*, *Vienne*, and *St. Antoine de Viennois*. The Cheeſe of *Saſſenage* or other Parts, ſold under that Name; Gloves of *Grenoble* ſo light and fine: The Pine-Nuts, Reſin, Turpentine, *&c.* gathered in theſe Parts, make a conſiderable Addition to the Trade of them; but I have yet to treat of a principal Branch, *viz.* that of the Woollen Manufactory carried on at *Grenoble*, *Voiron*, *Tulin*, *St. Marcollin*, *Roybon*, *Serre*, *Beaurepaire*, *St. Jean-en-Royans*, *Romans*, *Pont-en-Royans*, *Creſt*, *Montelmart*, *Tollinian*, *Dieu-le-ſit*, *Buis*, *Valence*, and *Vienne*, in all which Places are annually made from 38 to 40,000 Pieces of Cloths and Stuffs.

20. *Of* PROVENCE.

THIS Province is very fertile in Wine, Olives, Saffron, Oranges, Lemons, Prunes, Almonds, Nuts, Pomegranates, and all Sorts of excellent Fruit; and here is alſo gathered a very great Quantity of Silk and Wool: Of the Olives is made large Quantities of the ſweeteſt Oil, beſides thoſe pickled, for which the *Provencials* have the beſt Method yet known. Their Muſcated Wines of *St. Laurent* and *Cioutat* exceed any Thing of that Nature, and add to the Delights of the beſt Tables: The Raiſins, wherewith theſe Wines are made, and particularly thoſe gathered about *Roquevaire* and *Auriol*, are excellent in their Kind, as the Figs are dried here of two Sorts, and no Part of the World comfit their Fruits in that Perfection as here. The great Number of the Mulberry-Trees with which this Province abounds enables the Natives to breed vaſt Quantities of Silk-Worms, and thereby procure large Crops of their precious Webs. The Soap, particularly that of *Marſeilles* and *Toulon*, is in very good Repute, though generally allowed to be inferior to that ſhipped at *Alicant* in *Spain*. There are in *Provence* ſixty Paper Mills, where many Sorts of this Commodity are made; and the Tanneries are many and very conſiderable. The Country Wools are employed in divers Manufactures of Stuffs, and many Fabricks of Hats; the latter at *Aix*, *Marſeilles*, *Toulon*, and in the Principality of *Orange*; and the former at *Toulon*, *la Roque*, *Meuve*, *Solieres Cuers*, *Pequanto*, *Camoulles*, *Luc*, *Draguignan*, and at *Lorgues*, though a great Part of theſe are made of *Spaniſh* Wool, pure and unmixed: At *Gordes*, *Apt*, *Ayquieres*, *Auriol*, *Signe*, *Colmars*, and *Digne*, are likewiſe made ſome corded and other Stuffs, as there are at *Arles* and *Grignan*, of other Species: In this Province alſo are made many Hammers for Copper Work, which are all the Commodities it furniſhes to Trade.

21. *Of* LANGUEDOC.

ALTHOUGH this and the laſt-mentioned Province are joined together, enjoy the ſame Aſpect, and are expoſed to the ſame Winds, they are, however, very differently divided, in Regard of the neceſſary Advantages for Trade, more eſpecially in their Ports, with which the other abounds; and to this Nature has given one, ſo that the few it enjoys, are the Effects of Art, made with a great deal of Trouble and Expence: However, as in theſe Sections I propoſe to confine my Diſcourſes only to the Products and Manufactures of the Countries treated of, I ſhall omit enlarging on their Situation, at leaſt at preſent, and proſecute in this, the Method I have obſerved in my Account of all the preceding Provinces.

Languedoc is eſteemed as one of the beſt cultivated Provinces of the Kingdom of *France*, and juſtly merits this Encomium; its Inhabitants are numerous, diligent, ſkilful, and induſtrious; it enjoys the Advantage of having a greater Diverſity in its Products, than any other Province; yet this Country, ſo well cultivated, and ſo well peopled, might raiſe a much greater Revenue, ſupport a much greater Number of Inhabitants, and furniſh the State with much larger Succours, if it underſtood to attract by a ſuitable Culture all thoſe Advantages which

which it is capable of procuring; it has plenty of Corn and Wool, but it might largely augment its Crops of Wine and Oil, and expect a ſurer, more beneficial, and immediate Sale to theſe Commodities, than they ever find, or can hope for from the others; the Growth of Silk might alſo be greatly encreaſed, and Cotton might be planted to Advantage, and this further improved by eſtabliſhing Manufactures of it; much more Salt might be made, more Mines wrought, and a great Number of Things might be added to the natural Products of the Country, for which the Soil and Situation is adapted; however, I ſhall not enlarge on what this Part of *France* might be made to produce, but now acquaint my Readers with what its Products and Manufactures actually are.

This fruitful Province, one of the largeſt, richeſt, and moſt agreeable of that Kingdom, has two great Salt Marſhes, the one at *Mordirac*, the other at *Sigean*, both yielding vaſt Quantities of that uſeful Commodity. At *Rieux*, *la Grange-des-pres*, *Lodéve*, *Carcaſſonne*, *Limoux*, *Caſtres*, *Alby*, *Alet*, *St. Colombe*, *Lauclanet*, *Laiſſat*, *la Grace*, *les Saptes*, *Calabre*, *Mazanet*, *Terriéres*, *la Caume*, *Bedarrieux*, *St. Sivian*, *Quiſſac*, *St. Hypolite*, *Bauzely*, *Vigan*, *Ganges*, *Saumennes*, *Anduze*, *Alais*, *St. Gervais*, *Sommieres*, *Gardonnenque*, *la Salle*, *Beziére*, *Aniane*, and *Beaucaire*, are many Woollen Manufactures of Cloths, Serges, Ratines, Baize, Crapes, Druggets, Linſey Woolſey, and ſeveral other Sorts of Stuffs: Of the ſilken Fabricks, the principal are at *Toulouſe*, *Montpelier*, *Niſmes*, *Alais*, and in ſome other Towns and Villages along the *Rhone*, where are made Taffeties, Tabbies, Crapes, Tarandines, Brocades, Damaſks, and ſome Goods with a Mixture of Silk and Wool, in which all the Silk gathered in theſe Parts is employed, being from 12 to 1500 Quintals in a common Year. The Verdegris made at *Montpelier* and its Neighbourhood, and the Cryſtal of Tartar prepared at *Aniane*, are in great Eſteem among Strangers. The Dioceſe of *Mirepoix* has alſo Mines of Iron, Coals, and Jett; the Iron is found and wrought at *Courſouls*, *St. Colombe*, *Quillau*, and at *Beleſtat*; the Coal at *Trimont*, and at *St. Benoiſt*; and the Jett at *Lovan*, and *Ranalet*. Of Hats the Fabrick is very conſiderable in theſe Parts; they are made at *Montpelier*, *Quiſſac*, *Sauve*, *St. Hypolite*, *Saumennes*, *Anduſe*, *Alais*, *Uſes*, *St. Geniez*, *la Salle*, *Niſmes*, *Clermont*, *Beaucaire*, *Valborgne*, *Mairvrin*, and *Valarangue*: Cheſnuts and Hemp are plenty in the *Vivares*; and in the Dioceſe of *Carcaſſonne*, all the Inhabitants of the ſix Boroughs, compoſing the little Territory of *Graiſſeſac*, are Nail-Makers. The Fabrick of Lace employs a good Part of the Workmen in *Velay*, and beſides the Manufactures before-mentioned at *Montpelier*, there are made Blankets, Wax is whitened, and thoſe Drams called *Roſſolis*, compoſed in greater Quantities than can be conſiſtent with their Drinkers' Health: But to abbreviate the Detail of this Province's Products, I ſhall excuſe giving a more particular Account of them than the preceding; though in the following general one, I ſhall ſet down the Value of the total Produce and Manufactures, and add what Share of it is ſuperfluous to the Province's Conſumption, and therefore ſent into others, and abroad.

Merchandize and Commodities of the Growth and Manufacture of *Languedoc*.	The Price at which each Article in Trade is fixed and may amount to in a common Year.	The Value of the Goods and Merchandizes, extracted for foreign Parts, and other Provinces.
Grain	Ls. 1,200,000	400,000
Wine	830,000	830,000
Brandy	440,000	440,000
Hungary Water	120,000	120,000
Drams	150,000	150,000
Verdegris	200,000	200,000
Olive Oil	2,000,000	1,000,000
Woad	50,000	25,000
Saffron	100,000	80,000
Prunes	120,000	60,000
Soude, or Kale	50,000	30,000
Turnſol, or Heliotropium	15,000	15,000
Cheſnuts	150,000	60,000
Wood	300,000	150,000
Staves and Caſks	60,000	30,000
Silken Goods	1,800,000	1,500,000
Cattle and Wool	1,000,000	600,000
Forged Iron	120,000	8,000
Nails	140,000	60,000
Melting down old Copper	20,000	10,000
Paper	140,000	100,000
Parchment	15,000	
Cards	60,000	30,000
Soap	105,000	5,000
Whitening of Wax	150,000	50,000
Linens	30,000	
Laces for Stays	10,000	
Pilchards, and other Salt-Fiſh	100,000	60,000
Lamb and Kid Skins	800,000	400,000
Gloves	50,000	30,000
Sheep, Goat and Buck Skins, dreſſed into Chamois	258,000	150,000
Glue	50,000	
Drinking and Saſh Glaſſes	20,000	
Plate Glaſs	30,000	
Laces of Puy	60,000	40,000
Fuſtians and Dimities	90,000	60,000
Blankets	230,000	20,000
Hangings	20,000	
Fine and ordinary Stuffs	4,100,000	
Ditto Cloths	8,450,000	5,300,000
Worſted Stockings	40,000	
Hats	400,000	150,000
Taffeties, Ribbons, and Silk Stockings	900,000	600,000
Coarſe Silk Stuffs	80,000	50,000
Confection of Alkermes	50,000	50,000
Eels of Aigueſmortes	35,000	20,000
Sardignas	30,000	15,000
Garden-Seeds	30,000	15,000
	Livres 25,198,000	Livres 13,093,000

22. *Of the Lower* Navarre *and* Bearn.

IF *Bearn* cannot be called fruitful, the Lower *Navarre* is much leſs ſo, being a mountainous barren Country, whoſe Soil will not produce any Thing but thro' Force of Application and Care; and it is owing to the Labour, Aſſiduity, and Induſtry of the Inhabitants, that it yields the little it does. The Vallies of *Baretons*, *Aſpe*, and *Offane*, in the Precinct, or *Senechauſſé*, of *Oleron* in *Bearn*, produces Pines to make Maſts for the Royal Navy; they likewiſe encloſe ſome Mines of Lead, Copper, and Iron, which employ a Quantity of Forges, Founderies, and Hammers; ſome Salt is alſo made in different Parts of *Bearn*, though very little more than ſerves for the Natives' Conſumption. The Productions of this Country for Trade are Wine, Wheat, Millet, Oats, Apples, Flax, and Hemp, with which latter they make ſome Linen, as they do Cider with their Apples, ſelling their Wine, of which that of the Seneſchalry of *Morlac* is eſteemed excellent. Theſe two Provinces, more eſpecially the Mountains of *Navarre*, have moſt admirable Paſturage, which enables the Inhabitants to breed and raiſe a great Number of Horſes, black Cattle, and Sheep, of which latter the Wool is ſo fine as to paſs for that of *Spain*; though here are no Woolen Manufactures, except a trifling one for coarſe Cloths for the poor Natives' Uſe.

23. *Of* French-Flanders.

OF which *Liſle* is the Capital and Centre of its Trade; its Manufactures, and the Undertaking of its Merchants, employ and maintain about 100,000 Workmen, either in the City, Suburbs, plain Country, or the neighbouring Villages: The Commodities which this Part of *Flanders* produces are Grains of all Sorts, for the Food both of Men and Beaſts; Hay, Wood, Fruit, Wool, Horſes, Flax, Cattle, Butter, and prodigious Quantities of Rape Oil.

The Manufactures conſiſt in Cloths, Serges, Ratines, and divers other Sorts of Stuffs, made with Wool alone, or mixed with Silk or Thread; and others, where ſeveral Sorts of Linens are made, both figured and plain; Hides differently tanned; Tickings, Camlets, Damaſks, Velvets, Laces white and black, either of Thread or Silk, Tapeſtry, gilt Leather, Pipes, Match, Paſteboard, Stockings, Breeches, Caps, or other ſuch knit or wove Work; fine Ozier Baſkets, Hats, Barragons, Crapes, Blankets, and ſeveral other Species of Stuffs: All theſe Manufactures are eſtabliſhed in the City of *Liſle*, and the Commerce they occaſion can hardly be imagined. At *Orchies* are made Trippes; at *Douay*, the ſame Things in Proportion as at *Liſle*; at *Armentiers* Eſtaminas, ſome Cloths, and a very few light Stuffs; it is in this City alſo that the Linens made in the adjacent Parts are all ſold; at *Lanoy* and its Juriſdiction ſome light Stuffs alſo are made. At *Gorgche* is a Fabrick of plain and figured Linens, whitened in the Whitſteries of this Place, which are excellent for the Purpoſe. There are ſeveral Looms of Woollen Stuffs, or thoſe mixed with Silk, at *Roubais* and *Turcoing*; at *Menin* is a Fabrick of Linen, and another of Hats; and in fine, at *Tournay* are made worſted Stockings, mock Pluſh, and Earthen-Ware.

24. *Of* Lorrain *and* Bar.

THERE are but few Woollen Manufactures in either of theſe Duchies, and none of Silk; what little is carried on of the former is at *St. Nicholas*, *St. Marie-au-Mines*, but the Cloths are very coarſe and in little eſteem. At *Nancy* is a Fabrick of ordinary Hangings, though ſo trifling, that I ſhould not have mentioned it, but to avoid leaving out any Manufacture in a Country where there are ſo few, That of Thread Laces is not only more conſiderable, but is almoſt the only one that merits any Regard; *Mericourt*, *Vezelize*, *Neufchateau*, and ſome Villages in their Juriſdiction, are the Places where moſt are made, and employ five or ſix hundred Women or Girls; it is true they are far from being fine, but of a Quality very fit for the *Spaniſh* Markets, where ſeveral thouſand Pieces are annually ſent. Houſehold and other Sorts of Linen, Worſted Stockings and Caps, Hats, Cordage, Nails,

and Paper, are alſo Manufactures of theſe Provinces, but all conſumed at Home; and what they afford for Trade is Salt, Iron, Alum, Saltpetre, Wood, Cattle, Wool, Rape Oil, Honey, Wax, Wine, Brandy, Skins, and Glaſs. Places proper for making Salt are found in many Parts of *Lorrain*, ſo that at leaſt a Dozen might be appropriated to this Purpoſe, which would furniſh a large Quantity of an excellent Sort; though only three are now wrought, *viz.* at *Rozieres*, *Chateau-Salins*, and *Dieuſe*.

The Iron Mines are chiefly in the Mountains of *Voſge*, though there are ſome in the plain Country; they afford Plenty of Metal, and employ a great Number of Forges. The Allum Mines are only found in the *Voyvre* near *Longevi*, and are of little Advantage to the *Lorrainers*, as they neither know how to extract or prepare it. Of Saltpetre they have no Mine, but collect it, as elſewhere, on the Walls of old Houſes, and other antique Buildings. Timber and Maſts are felled in the Mountains of *Voſge*, both for Ship and Land Uſe; and the Glaſs-houſes are eſtabliſhed in the Woods of the Provoſtry of *Arnay*, in thoſe of *St. Michael*, and at the Village of *Tavoy*, three Leagues from *Nancy*. Brandies are diſtilled at *Pont-a-Mouſſon*, though not from Wine as in other Parts of *France*, but from the Preſſings of the Grapes, which are every where elſe regarded as uſeleſs, or at moſt ſerve only for feeding Pigeons, or to dry and burn. The Skins particularly thoſe of Bears, which are taken in large Quantities in the Mountains, and the Foreſts of *Voſge*, are ſold at *Straſburgh*, &c. Wheat grows here in Plenty; and the *Lorrainers* are eſteemed the beſt Founders in *Europe*; eſpecially for Cannon, Mortars, and Bells; the Inhabitants of *Leveſcour*, *Outremicour*, and *Breranne*, are the moſt reputed for theſe Fabricks, and this Art may be regarded as a Sort of Trade in *Lorrain*.

25. *Of the three* Biſhopricks.

UNDER this Title are comprehended *Metz*, *Toul*, and *Verdun*, three imperial and epiſcopal Cities in *Lorrain*, now ſubject to *France*. The Products of this Country are Wine, Wood, Grain, Salt, Hides, Fruit, Confectionary, Brandy, Linen, and wrought Wood of *St. Lucia*, a ſweet-ſcented Wood; beſides which here are ſeveral Woollen Manufactures, and Fabricks of Caps; the beſt of which are eſtabliſhed at *Metz*, and its Neighbourhood, which conſiſt of all Sorts of Ratines, divers Species of thin Serges for the Women's Wear, coarſe Cloth, with ſome Druggets, and Eſtaminas. *Toul* and *Verdun* have alſo ſome of theſe Manufactures, but very inconſiderable, both in Quantity and Quality. Worſted Stockings are made in all the three Cities, and theſe Parts abound ſo in Tanneries, that there are above forty at *Metz*, more at *Verdun*, and ſeveral at *Toul*. A Sufficiency of Salt is extracted from the Works of *Moyenvic*, as theſe produce about 9000 Muids *per Annum*. Oil is made here from the *Lorrain* Rape-Seed, both for their Woollen Manufactures and Lamps. The Mountains of *Voſge* furniſh the three Biſhopricks with Cattle, Butter, Cheeſe, Skins, eſpecially thoſe of Bears, and Wood for all Uſes; beſides which they make Brandy in the Manner that is expreſſed under the preceding Section of *Lorrain*.

26. *Of* ALSACE.

THE Trade carried on in this Province, bears no juſt Proportion to its Fertility, and the Number of its Products; however, *Straſburgh*, the Capital of the Lower *Alſace*, furniſhes Trade with Tobacco, Brandy, Hemp, Madder, Alkermes, Saffron, Hides, Tallow, Wood, and large Cabbages, of which laſt Commodity, though ſeemingly trifling, there is yearly ſold at *Mayence* and in *Holland*, to the Amonnt of 30,000 Crowns: The Manufactures of this City conſiſt of Hangings, ordinary Cloths, Blankets, Serges, and ſome Linens, made both of Hemp and Flax; at *Giromani*, *St. Marie-au-Daines*, *Aſtembare*, and *Munſter*, are Mines of Silver, Copper, and Lead, all in the Upper *Alſace*; and to melt and prepare the Iron of theſe Mines of *Befort*, there are many Furnaces and Forges in the neighbouring Foreſt, and for thoſe of Copper, a Number of Hammers and Founderies.

27. *Of* ROUSSILLON.

THE Wool, Iron, and Olive Oil of this Country are the principal of its Products for Trade: The firſt of theſe are ſo fine and good, that they almoſt equal the Spaniſh in Quality; the Extract of Oil in a common Year, is to the Worth of 2 to 300,000 Livres; but of the Wine, though good, only a middling Quantity is ſold; the Reſt of their Trade conſiſts in Wheat, Millet, large Cattle, and Sheep. *Rouſſillon* has no one conſiderable Manufacture; here are however ſome Blankets, ordinary Linens, and coarſe Cloths, made for the Peaſants' Clothing and Uſe.

I HAVE now finiſhed my Detail of what each Country of *France* produces, and ſhall next inform my Readers how theſe Products are diſpoſed of, in the general Traffick of that Kingdom, excuſing to mention any Thing of the Trade carried on with *Great-Britain*, as this has been ſpoken to already.

The Commerce of *France* is extended almoſt to every Part of the known World, where any is carried on, and it is this only I ſhall ſpeak of, without regarding their Home Trade, and ſhall begin firſt with that they maintain with *Holland*, as the moſt conſiderable of any other they are engaged in; and the principal Cities concerned in it, are *Paris*, *Rouen*, *Orleans*, *Dieppe*, *Dunkirk*, *St. Valery*, *Caen*, *Nantes*, *St. Malo*, *la Rochelle*, *L'Iſle de Rhè*, *L'Iſle d'Oleron*, *Bourdeaux*, *Berberac*, *Montauban*, *Bayonne*, *Lyons*, and *Marſeilles*, whoſe Trade with the *Dutch* I ſhall deſcribe in Order. Of the Manufactures of *Paris*, are ſent to *Holland* all Sorts of rick Silks, as Gold and Silver Brocades, and thoſe without either of theſe Metals; Gros de Tours, Damaſk, flowered and plain Sattins, Tarandines, Thread Laces, Ribbons and Girdles, Aprons, Head Dreſſes, Gloves, Fans, Jewels, Books, *&c.* From *Rouen* they extract Linens, *Caudebec* Hats, Laces of Silk, and of Gold and Silver, true and falſe, Silk and Worſted Stockings, divers Sorts of Mercury and Hardwares, Greening Weed for Dyers, Thiſtles for Clothiers, Saſh Glaſs, Bon Chrêtien Pears, Rennet Apples, Cider, and Sweetmeats. From *Orleans*, they have only *Gâtinois* Saffron, *Orleans* Wine, and ſome from the *Loire*, and Brandies: Dieppe furniſhes them with Saſh Glaſs, Laces, Mercury, and Hardwares, and a large Quantity of Combs, and Horn Tobacco-Boxes. The Trade of *Dunkirk* with *Holland* is now reduced to the Importation only of the Returns the former gets by its *American* Commerce, and which are principally ſent to *Rotterdam*. *St. Valery* has hardly any Trade with the *Dutch*, nor does *Caen* remit them any Thing but Paper, which is ſent both to *Amſterdam* and *Rotterdam*. *St. Malo* ſupplies the former with Paper, Honey, Grain, Calf-Skins, Grindſtones, *India* Goods, coarſe Sugars, and ſeveral *Spaniſh* Commodities.

Nantes ſends them *Bretagne* Linen, Butter, when ſcarce in *Holland*, Corn, ſuch as Wheat, Rye, and Maſlin, Honey, *Gâtinois* Saffron, *Loire* Wine and Brandy, Paper, Prunes of *St. Catharine*, Sugar, Indigo, Cocao, Rocou for Dying, and Cotton Wool: *Rochelle* furniſhes *Amſterdam* with Wine and Brandy, Salt, Paper, brown Sugar, Syrup, Indigo, *Martinico* Cocao, Walnut-Tree Boards, *&c.* The Iſles of *Rhè*, *Oleron*, and Town of *Cognac*, ſupply it plentifully with ſmall Wines, particularly that from *St. Martin*, Brandy and Salt. *Bourdeaux* ſends there Brandy, Vinegar, *Perigord* Cheſnuts, Prunes of *St. Antonin*, Walnuts, and Walnut-Tree Planks, Honey, *Montauban* Saffron, Linſeed for Oil, Paper, Turpentine Reſin, and Pitch, coarſe Sugars, Indigo, and Rocou, Syrups, and ſeveral other Commodities. *Bergerac* only affords for this Trade, Wine and Cheſnuts, with which at leaſt a hundred and fifty Ships go yearly laden from hence and *Libourne* to *Amſterdam*. From *Bayonne* are carried there the ſeveral Wines of *Journanſon*, *Bearn*, *Chaloſſe*, and *Cape Breton*; Brandies, Cheſnuts, Prunes, Hams, Liquorice, Turpentine, Reſin, and Pitch; a large Parcel of *Spaniſh* Wool, Honey, Bed Feathers, and Linſeed. *Lyons* only deals with *Amſterdam* in Silks and Exchanges, though *Marſeilles* ſends there Olive Oil, Soap white and marbled, Brandy, *St. Laurence* Wine, Olives, Capers, Anchovies, Honey, Almonds, Figs, Raiſins, Currants, Tunny Fiſh, Dates, Verdegris, Perfumes, Woad of *Languedoc*, *Marſeilles* Quilting, Silk Stockings of *Niſmes*, all Sorts of *Arabian* and *Levant*

Drugs, Coffee, Silk, Cotton Wool and Thread, *Angora* Goats Hair, Camels Hair, and ſeveral other Sorts of Merchandize.

And what *Holland* ſends to *France* in Return, are Cloths, Cambricks, Hollands, Cotton Wool and Thread, Chints and Muſlins, but theſe by Stealth, as they are contraband, Sugar-Candy, Pepper, Cinnamon, Cloves, Mace, Nutmegs, writing Quills, fine Wool, Horſe Hair, Ox Horns, Drugs for Dying, Diamonds, Pearls, and Seed Pearls, Madder, Galls, Gums, Allum, Copperas, Vitriol, Pewter, Lead, Copper, Tin, Steel, Iron, Iron Plates, Pots and ſeveral other Works of this Metal; Limbecks for Diſtilleries, and Kettles for boiling Sugar; Braſs and Iron Wire, Quickſilver, refined Brimſtone, all Sorts of tanned Hides, *Ruſſia* Leather, all Sorts of Skins, Flax, Hemp, Cables and Cordage for Ships, Sail-Cloth, Maſts, Yards, and Plank for all Marine Uſes; Timber for Houſe-building, Reſin, Pitch, Tar, Cheeſe, Tallow, Candles, Butter, Salmon pickled and ſmoaked, Herrings, Whalebone, Train, Linſeed, and Rape Oils, Linſeed for ſowing, Muſk, Civet, and Ambergris, Coral, and yellow Amber, Staves, Caſks, Aſhes for the Soap Works and Whitſterers, white and yellow Wax, Wax Candles and Flambeaus, Starch; all Sorts of Thread for Sewing or Weaving, as alſo for making Cables and Sails, China-Ware, Tea and Chocolate, Couries, and all Sorts of Copper Baſons and Merceries for the *Guinea* Trade; Tapeſtries of different Species, Cannon, and all Sorts of Fire-Arms, Powder, Bullets, and Bombs.

By which may be in Part ſeen how conſiderable a Trade is carried on between *France* and *Holland*; and if we may believe the Author of the Memoirs *on the Commerce of the* Dutch, Monſ. *Boreel*, who was their Ambaſſador to his moſt Chriſtian Majeſty, had declared and proved to the *French* Court, that in the Year 1658, Goods had been entered in the ſeveral Cuſtom-houſes of the ſeven United Provinces to above three Million and a half of Guilders in Value, in the following different Sorts of Commodities, *viz.*

	Guilders.
Of Velvets, Sattins, Gold, Silver, and other Brocades, Taffeties, *&c.* made at *Lyons*, *Tours*, and *Paris*, to the Value of	6,000,000
Of Silk Ribbons, Thread, and Gold and Silver Laces, Buttons, Stay-Laces, *&c.*	2,000,000
Of Caſtor, Nicuna, and *Caudebec* Hats, made at *Paris*, &c.	1,500,000
Of Feathers, Belts, Fans, Head-Dreſſes, Looking-Glaſſes, Watches, Clocks, and other Merchandize of this Sort	2,000,000
Of Gloves made at *Paris*, *Rouen*, and *Vendome*	1,500,000
Of Wools ſpun in *Picardy*	1,500,000
Of the different Sorts of Paper made in *Auvergne*, *Limoſin*, *Poictou*, *Champagne*, and *Normandy*	2,000,000
Of Pins and Needles, Box, Ebony, and Ivory Combs	500,000
Of Hardware from *Auvergne*	500,000
Of the different Sorts of Linens from *Bretagne* and *Normandy*	5,000,000
Of Furniture, Beds, Quilts, Blankets, Curtains, and Fringes	5,000,000
Of *Bourdeaux*, *Gaſcoyne*, *Saintonge*, *Orleans*, *Anjou*, and *Nantes* Wine	5,000,000
Of Brandy and Vinegar	1,500,000
Of Saffron, Soap, Honey, Almonds, Olives, Prunes, *&c.*	2,000,000
Which Imports together make thirty-ſix Millions of Guilders	36,000,000

Monſ. *Boreel* repreſents, that beſides all this, *Holland* annually extracted from *Rochelle*, *Marans*, *Brouage*, and the Iſlands of *Rhé* and *Oleron*, above five or ſix hundred Ship-loads of Salt, without including Hemp, Wheat, and other Grain that they take from *France* in a plentiful Year, which ſometimes amount to more than ſix Millions; and though their Trade muſt have ſuffered ſome Alteration in near a Century that has elapſed ſince the above Calculation was made, yet it ſtill continues very great, and moſt of the ſame Commodities exchanged as were by the preceding Account.

The *French* likewiſe carry on a very important Trade with *Portugal*, *Spain*, and *Italy*, though nothing nigh ſo much as they formerly did, as *Spain* in particular has within a few Years paſt ſet up ſeveral Manufactures of Silk, more eſpecially at

Valencia, which now rival the *Lyonnois* Fabricks in Pattern, Goodneſs, and Dye; they however ſtill ſupply *Portugal* with this Commodity, and both Kingdoms with ſome Woollens for their *American* Trade; on the contrary, raw Silk is carried from *Italy* to *France* as well by Sea as Land, and all the *Italian* States in Return take off ſome Part of their fleecy Treaſure wrought into Serges, Cloths, Druggets, *&c.* Of Hats, ſome are yet exported to all theſe Countries, though in nothing near the Quantities as was uſual when thoſe of *Caudebec* were the celebrated ones of *Europe*; their Linens and Lace alſo continue to find a Sale as well in moſt Parts of *Italy* as the *Spaniſh* and *Portugueſe* Dominions, both in this Part of the Globe and *America*; and theſe States furniſh the Wants of the *French* with large Parcels of Hides from *Buenos Ayres* and *Neuva Colonia*, as they do with Snuff and Roll Tobacco; of the former it is ſaid, about two thouſand Ton from *Spain*, and as much of the latter from *Portugal*; they alſo take from *Spain* large Quantities of Soap ready made, with Oil and Soſa or Barrilla, to manufacture more at Home; and with this latter they likewiſe ſupply themſelves for their Plate Glaſs Fabricks. With their Wine, Brandies, and Salt, they carry on a prodigious Trade to all the *North*, for though many of thoſe Parts are ſupplied with theſe Commodities at Second-hand by the *Dutch*, yet none totally; for *Sweden*, *Denmark*, *Ruſſia*, and the *Dantzickers* relieve a great Part of their Wants with their own Shipping, which they load with Iron, Steel, Copper, Tin, Lead, Powder, Stock-Fiſh, Salt-Fiſh, Tallow, Wools, Boards, Maſts, Hemp, Cordage, Tar, and other naval Stores for the *French* Markets; though indeed, in Regard of the *French* Intereſt, it ſignifies very little what Nations are the Exporters of their Commodities, provided they be taken off. They carry on an immenſe Trade to the *Levant*, and on the Coaſts of *Barbary*, principally with their own Products and Manufactures, and ſupply all their *Weſt-India* Settlements with them; they ſhare all the *European* and *American* Fiſheries, and if they do not do as much as the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* do in them, they do more I believe than all the other Nations put together. Their Commerce with *Germany* is alſo conſiderable, and a great Part of this is carried on by Land, as the two Empires in many Places join, ſo that Silks, Salt, Woollens, *&c.* they may get to Market without the Intervention of any Sea Carriage, and bring back an Aſſortment of thoſe fine Threads and Laces for which many of thoſe Parts are ſo famous. The Flemings come empty, and load back with Wine, Brandy, Syrup, and Sail Cloth. The *Hamburghers* bring Lead, Copper, Starch, Staves, Steel, Iron; and in Return take Salt, Wines, Brandy, Indigo, Ginger, and Paper. For carrying on their *Weſt-India* Trade, the *French* have a Company with an excluſive Charter, which was at firſt formed in 1628, to ſupport the Colonies they had at that Time eſtabliſhed in *Canada*, and to ſettle others in that vaſt Tract of Land then moſt Part unknown; this Company immediately began to flouriſh, and the large Settlements ſince made there are properly owing to its Activity and good Management, though it ſubſiſted no longer than till 1649, when it began to ſell Part of its Grant, and finiſhed the Whole by 1651. This occaſioned a Succeſſion of Companies under different Denominations, and frequently ſplit into ſeveral Societies, too prolix to be inſerted here, till they were reunited again in one, in 1664, under the Title of *The Royal* Weſt-India *Company*, but this only laſted for about nine Years, when the King annulled the Patent, and annexed all the *American* Settlements to this Crown, at which Time there was alſo eſtabliſhed a more conſiderable Aſſociation, I mean that of the *Eaſt-India* Company, which ſtill ſubſiſts; and there are now very large Colonies and Settlements in both the different Diſtricts, though the Support of the one and the other has coſt that Monarch ſeveral Millions. Here is likewiſe the Company *du Baſtion de France*, ſettled in the Kingdom of *Algiers*; and that of *Senegal*, after ſome Years' Traffick, was in 1718 ſwallowed up by their grand Company of the *Indies*; though out of this ſprung their *Guinea* Company, which changed its Name for that of the *Aſſiento*, and then for the *South Sea* Company, and in its Turn loſt both the one and the other, in its Abolition, the King laying the Trade of their Diſtrict open to all its Subjects in 1716. They have alſo had their *Hudſon's-Bay*, *Miſſiſſipi*, *Weſtern*, and *Canada* Companies; the Company of *Acadie*, Company of the *North*, *Levant* Company, and *St. Domingo* Company, all which have been ſo altered and jumbled together, that it would take up too much Time, and be little to the Pur-

poſe, to give a diſtinct Hiſtory of them: I ſhall therefore conclude my Diſſertation on the Trade of *France*, with this additional Remark, that, notwithſtanding its Sufferings by the late War, it ſeems a very growing one, and muſt be regarded with a jealous Eye by every Well-wiſher to that of *Great-Britain*.

Of the Trade of SPAIN.

THE principal, and moſt beneficial Branches of this Commerce, have been treated of already in that carried on with us, as the Trade with the *French* can never be accounted ſo, the Balance being greatly in their Favour, even in that, leſs than middling, Traffick yet ſubſiſting between the two Crowns. The chief Places of Trade in *Spain*, are *Madrid*, *St. Sebaſtian*, *Bilboa*, *Seville*, *Cadiz*, and in its Bay, *St. Maria*, *Port Real*, *St. Lucar*, and *Rota*, *Malaga*, *Carthagena*, *Alicant*, *Valencia*, and *Barcelona*, in all which the *Dutch* have ſome Commerce, and, next to that with the *Engliſh*, the moſt advantageous one to the *Spaniards*. *Madrid*, the Capital of *Spain*, is ſituated almoſt in the Middle of it, and conſequently lies very diſtant from the Sea, which however does not hinder its carrying on a conſiderable Trade, by Means of the Correſpondence it has ſettled with the ſeveral Sea Ports of the Kingdom, and elſewhere, more eſpecially at *Cadiz* and *Carthagena*, as theſe are the uſual Places where Goods are landed for the Metropolis; and it is here that all foreign Commodities are entered for the Court, on Account of the Difference in the Cuſtoms, which greatly vary between the ſeveral Ports of this Kingdom. At *St. Sebaſtian's* great Quantities of Wool are ſhipped for *England*, *France*, and *Holland*, as alſo Cheſnuts and ſmall Nuts for the latter, both from hence and *Gigon*, which is but a little diſtant. From *Bilboa*, the *Dutch* carry Wool, Iron, Saffron, Cheſnuts, Oranges, and Lemons: From *Seville* they take Olives, Oil, Wool, Oranges, Lemons, *Morocco* Hides, and Wine: From *Cadiz*, they have Indigo, Cochineal, Tobacco *de Verines*, Jeſuits Bark, Sarſaparilla, Venelloes, and other *American* Drugs and Hides, Salt, Wine, Oil, Figs, Raiſins, Wool, *&c.* At *Malaga* and *Carthagena*, they ſupply themſelves with Wool, Oil, Olives, Raiſins, Figs, and Wine, and from this latter with ſome Sôſa or Barilla. *Alicant* affords them ſtill greater Supplies, as from hence they have a better Sort of the laſt-mentioned Commodity; Red Wine, accounted by the *Dutch* a good Remedy for the Dyſentery, *Caſtile* Soap, Anniſeeds, Cummin-Seeds, Almonds, Raiſins, Saffron, Oil, and Salt. *Valencia*, though the Capital of the Kingdom of that Name, and a moſt delightful fertile Country, produces nothing for the *Dutch*, nor indeed any other Nation, but raw or wrought Silks, of which the firſt is however generally all ſhipped at *Alicant*, when the Extraction is permitted, which has for ſome Years been denied, and *Valencia* grows no Almonds or Wines, as moſt Authors have erroneouſly aſſerted. *Barcelona* is the Capital of *Catalonia*, where ſome few Woollens are made, though the only Extracts from theſe Parts for *Holland* are Brandies and Nuts, chiefly ſhipped at *Saloe*. The Merchandizes which the *Dutch* carry to *Spain* are *Holland*, *Sileſia*, and *Oſnabruck* Linens, printed Cottons and Chints, Muſlins, Cambricks, *Brabant* and *Flanders* Lace, Gold and Silver ditto, *Engliſh* and *Dutch* Cloth though I believe theſe are now prohibited, Gold, Silver, and Silken Stuffs, Gauzes, Ribbons, Fans, Wigs, Velvets plain and flowered, Caffoys, Silk and Worſted Stockings, Mercerics, and Hard-ware of all Sorts, Pepper, Cloves, Mace, and Nutmegs; Wheat and other Grain, when wanted, Wood for the Building of Ships, Canvas, Cords, and Twine, Ships built on Purpoſe for Sale, Anaſcotes, Lamparillas of *Bruges*, and Picottes of *Liſle*, Tapes white and coloured, Butter, Cheeſe, ſewing Thread, Paper, Cards, Table Linen, *Ruſſia*, and other Hides, *&c.* The Commerce between *Italy* and *Spain* conſiſts in ſeveral Sorts of wrought Silks from *Naples*, *Florence*, *Milan*, *Genoa*, *Meſſina*, and *Leghorn*, Hoops, Pipe-Staves, Paper, Linens, and Corn, on Failure of the *Spaniſh* Harveſt. The *Swede*, and *Danes* bring only Iron, Copper, Pitch, Tar, and Lumber: and re-load with Wine, Brandy, Salt, *&c.* The *Hamburghers* likewiſe take off theſe Commodities, and beſides, they yearly freight two or three Ships, to load almoſt ſolely with Saffron and Almonds. The Iſland of *Majorca* is very fruitful in Oil, of which great Quantities are yearly ſhipped for all Parts of the North, and that of *Ivica* is greatly frequented for its Salt,

Salt, of which one Sort is different in Colour and Grain from that made at *Almat*. The greateſt and moſt important Part of the *Spaniſh* Trade is carried on at *Cadiz*, and this on Account of the Galleons and Flotas being diſpatched from, and returning there. And as it is a Commerce in which the principal Nations of *Europe* are concerned, I ſhall give my Reader ſome Idea of the Method of its Tranſaction, and acquaint him with the Aſſortments of Goods proper for an Intereſt therein. The Galleons was a Name formerly given to large Men of War of three or four Decks; and though it has been for a long Time diſuſed with this Significancy, it is however ſtill retained by the *Spaniards*, and uſed indifferently for all the Ships which yearly ſail from *Cadiz*, for *Carthagena* and *Porto-Bello*; of theſe, there are eight for the King's Account, which are Men of War, and from twelve to ſixteen belonging to Merchants, who obtain, or rather purchaſe, the Permiſſion to undertake this *American* Voyage. The Ships are all fitted out at *Cadiz*, from whence they may ſail at any Time, though they commonly depart ſome Months before the Flota, which leave this Place always in *Auguſt*, and are about two Years before they return. The Flota conſiſts of three Men of War for the King's Account, and an equal Number with the Galleons for the Merchants, from four hundred to a thouſand Ton, which ſails, as before obſerved, about *Auguſt*, for *la Vera Cruz*, and is generally nineteen or twenty Months in its Voyage. Beſides theſe Diſtinctions in the *Weſt-India* Convoys, there is yet another, under the Denomination of the Flotilla, or little Flota, which the *Spaniards* give to ſome Ships, ſent before the Flota on its Return from *la Vera Cruz*, with an Account of the Time of its Departure, and what its loading conſiſts of. When theſe Fleets ſet out together, they ſeparate in the Latitude of the *Antilles*, and rejoin on their coming back at the *Havanna*, in the Iſle of *Cuba*; the Galleons are always the richeſt, though the Aſſortments of Goods proper for the different Markets, much the ſame; the following therefore will indifferently ſerve for both.

From ENGLAND.

Cloths in twenty Pieces, nineteen Brown and one Black.
Sempeternas, in forty Pieces, the following Colours, *viz.*
Fifteen Pieces of Parrot Green, fifteen Pieces of Sky Blue, five Pieces of Muſk, five Pieces of Black.
Serges, all Brown, or ſorted like the Sempeternas.
Eſtaminas, wide and well calendered, Brown and Green.
Serges, fine, of a ſcarlet Colour.
Says, White and Black, well calendered.
Bombazeen, double, Brown and Greeniſh.
Serges of *Hoogwet*, half White and half Black, very fine and well calendered.
Bays of *Colcheſter*, the hundred Pieces aſſorted as follows, *viz.*
Twenty Pieces Black, fifteen Pieces Parrot Green, fifteen Pieces Sky Blue, twelve Pieces of the beſt Yellow, ten Pieces Scarlet, ten Pieces Red, eight Pieces Violet, five Pieces very White, five Pieces Carachuca, a Colour which I am quite ignorant of.
Stockings, Worſted, of the firſt and ſecond Sort.
Ditto, Silk, ordinary knit, in Packets of ten Pair, *viz.*
Three Pair Sky Blue, two Pair Dove Colour, three Pair Parrot Green, two Pair light Yellow.

From FRANCE.

Several Sorts of Linen, as Rouennes, Florettes, Blancartes, *&c.*
Caſtor Hats, two Thirds White, and one Third Black.
Pluſh Velvet, the twelve Pieces aſſorted as follows,
Four Pieces Muſk, two Pieces Olive Colour, two Pieces Amber Colour, one Piece Sky Blue, one Piece Fleſh Colour, one Piece Parrot Green, one Piece Black.
Stuffs called Lamas, twelve Pieces, aſſorted as follows,

Three Pieces Fleſh Colour, three Pieces Sky Blue, three Pieces Parrot Green, three Pieces Caracucha.
Thread Stockings.
Laces, Gold and Silver, from one to eight Fingers wide, one Third of each Sort.
Cuts of black Laces, a Foot, or half a Yard wide.

From *Holland* and *Flanders*.

Cloth, fine, of two Aunes wide, twelve Pieces, aſſorted as follows, *viz.*
Two Pieces Black, two Pieces Scarlet, two Pieces of a light Nut Brown, two Pieces Olive, two Pieces of deep Cinnamon, and two Pieces of Muſk.
Cotton printed Cloths, called Guineas, which are denominated Hollandillas in *Spain*; twenty-five Aunes long, and the Aſſortment of a hundred Pieces to be as follows, &c.
Thirty Pieces deep Blue, twenty Pieces pale Blue, fifteen Pieces Parrot Green, fifteen Pieces Orange, ten Pieces Muſk, five Pieces Yellow, and five Pieces Fleſh Colour.
Or as the ſubſequent;
Fifty Pieces of Blue, deep and pale, ten Pieces of a pale Fleſh Colour, ten Pieces of Parrot Green, ten Pieces of Orange, ten Pieces of Muſk, ten Pieces Yellow.
Some Pieces of Goods made of Goats Hair, wide and narrow very fine, of Muſk and black Colours.
Nonpareils, Palimites, Serges of *Leige* of a deep Scarlet; ditto, corded, of *Holland* of lively Colours; Dimities, Browns and Greens.
Says, fine, half Black and half of a very good White.
Tapes, White, made of *Erverwelt* Thread, of twenty-eight Threads, the two Thirds.
Ditto, Fleſh Colour, of eighteen Threads, the other one Third.
Caſtor Hats, fine, two Thirds White and one Third Black.
Pepper and Cinnamon, when they are cheap; as the Charges run high on them.
Cloves and Mace, in a ſmall Quantity, as the Conſumption is not great.
Ruſſia Hides; Muſk in the Cods and out of them.
Wax, White, in Cakes of five Roves: Knives, with Ivory Handles.
Stuffs of *Leyden*, of a fine Black, two and three threaded Velvets.
Pluſh Velvet.
Silk Brocades of plain Colours, among which muſt be neither Red nor Fleſh Colour.
Barragons of *Liſle*, and double ones of *Valenciennes*.
Picote Woollen, of modeſt Colours and Browns.
Ditto, Silk, Lamparilles and Anaſcotes.
Serges, fine, of *Germany*, all of brown Colours.
Cambricks, of the fineſt and cleareſt Sorts.
Hollands, very fine; and Laces of all Sorts, eſpecially fine.
Lace, called Cortes, of the Price of eight or ſixteen Rials of Plate the Yard; the Aſſortments of the Cortes of *Anvers* are made for a hundred, as follows, *viz.*
Twenty Sorts of Tranſillas, in two Aſſortments, *viz.*
Ten of the ſame Pattern, from two to four Inches wide.
Forty Aluxeriados, with ſmall Holes in,
twenty-five from two to four Inches Width,
fifteen from two to five Inches Width,
Twenty Puntas de Moſquito, the half from three to eight or ten Inches wide, and the other Half from four to eight or ten Inches wide, but each Sort to be of the ſame Pattern.
Ten Licenciados, very fine, of one or two Inches wide, and ſome from three to four Inches wide, for Women's Head Dreſſes.
Tranſillas and Aluxeriados, of the fineſt, from one to two Inches wide.
Damaſk Napkins and Table-Cloths
Some Platilles, Eſtopilles, and Bocadilles.

From ITALY.

Lames of Silk of *Naples*, the ten Pieces aſſorted as follows, *viz.*
Two Pieces Fleſh Colour, three Pieces Parrot Green, two Pieces Sky Blue, and two Pieces Dove Colour.
Silk Stockings of *Milan* with long Clocks, each Dozen ſeparate, with the following Colours.
Three Pair Dove Colour, three Pair Parrot Green, three Pair Sky Blue, three Pair light Yellow.
Ditto, for Women, of the ſame Colours.
Ditto, of *Meſſina* and *Genoa*, about half the Quantity as from *Milan*.
Ditto, for Children, of the ſame Colours.
Guirviones, or Corcondilles of *Naples*, *Meſſina*, and *Genoa*, of Brown Colours.
Silk Eſtaminas and Gorgeranes, of the ſame Colours.
Plain Silks of *Florence* of a low Price, the ten Pieces aſſorted thus;
Three Pieces Parrot Green, three Pieces Dove Colour, one Piece Sky blue, one Piece light Yellow, one Piece of a fine white, one Piece of an Amber Colour.
Flowered Silks of a middling Price, with lively Colours, and ſome Brown.
Gold and Silver Silks, from twenty to twenty-four Rials of Plate the Yard.
Lamas, of lively Colours, all with Silver, and none with Gold.
Calabria Silk, a hundred Skeins, ſorted as follows;
Fifty Skeins Brown; ten Black, Pearl and White; ten Parrot Green; ten Dove Colour; ten deep and Sky blue; five deep Green; five deep Yellow.

Since the above Calculation was made, the *Spaniards* have improved greatly in their Manufactures; and now, at leaſt in a great Part, ſupply ſeveral of the preceding Commodities from their own Looms; of which Don *Geronimo de Uztariz* ſays, in his Theory and Practice of Commerce, there were formerly no leſs than ſixteen Thouſand in *Seville*, though they now are reduced to about three hundred; which Decreaſe, though a ſeeming Contradiction to what I have aſſerted of the *Spaniſh* Improvements, is, however, not ſo in fact; as the Decay of Trade in one Place has been more than equivalently augmented in another; thus the City of *Valencia*, *Alicant*, *Alcoy*, &c. have gone on for ſome Years paſt increaſing both in their Silk and Woollen Manufactures, inſomuch, that it is now computed there are in this kingdom only two thouſand Looms; in *Catalonia* above five hundred; and in the Kingdom of *Granada* a thouſand: And as there are alſo ſeveral of both Sorts in other Provinces, we may reaſonably conclude, there are not at preſent ſo few as ten thouſand in all *Spain*, which one would imagine ſhould be ſufficient to clothe both Rich and Poor, as the Inhabitants of *Spain* are not ſuppoſed to exceed ſeven Millions and a half; however we find the contrary, and though the Imports to that Kingdom are greatly diminiſhed within a few years paſt, yet they ſtill continue very conſiderable, more eſpecially to furniſh out the Aſſortments proper for the *American* Settlements: Wool and Silk are the natural Products of this Country, ſo that the Natives have a conſtant Supply of Materials for their Manufactures within themſelves, and the Crown has prudently prohibited the Extraction of the latter, in order to encourage them, as I doubt not it would the former, did not the Sheep produce more than ſufficient for the Subjects' Uſe. A Patent for the making of Cryſtal Glaſs was granted on the 30th of *January*, 1720, to Don *John Goyeneche*, which ſtill continues; and the ſame Gentleman undertook the cutting down, and conveying from the *Pyrenees*, Maſts, and Timber for Shipping, which he ſtill performs, by having eſtabliſhed three Works, in the higheſt and moſt craggy Parts of thoſe Mountains; one of them in the Kingdom of *Arragon*, upon the Mountains of *Eſpuna*; another in the ſame Kingdom, in the Valley of *Hecho*, and upon the Mountains of *Oza*; and the third in the Kingdom of *Navarre*, in the Vale of *Roncal*, and upon the Mountains of *Maze*, *Zurizabeiti*, and *Yzeizpeta*, all being brought by Land and Water Carriage into the River *Ebro*, for his Catholic Majeſty's Navy. It is alſo owing to the Induſtry of this great and uſeful Man, that many Fabricks of Pitch and Tar are eſtabliſhed in many Parts of the Kingdom of *Arragon* and *Catalonia*, more eſpecially in the Mountains of *Tortoſa*, where the great Plenty of Pines

affords ſufficient Matter for a very large Increaſe of theſe neceſſary Commodities; and indeed moſt of the Mountains in *Spain* are covered with theſe Trees, and the Extraction of theſe Reſins ſo eaſy, that it is a Matter of Surpriſe any Importation of it is permitted from other Parts; yet I believe much more is brought in than made here, notwithſtanding what Don *Geronimo de Uztariz*, before quoted, aſſerts, that the Manufacture of all Kinds of Rigging in *Port-Royal* is with Hemp and Tar of the *Spaniſh Growth*. At *Sada* in the Kingdom of *Gallicia*, Cables, Cordage, and Sail Cloth are made, as this latter was, ſome Years ago, by that good Subject and conſummate Stateſman the Prince of *Campo Florido*, then Viceroy of *Valencia*. The aforeſaid Don *John de Goyeneche* eſtabliſhed with his Glaſs Fabrick twenty-ſix Looms for Cloths, which manufactured fifty thouſand Yards yearly for clothing the Troops; beſides others for Soldiers' Hats, Buff, and Shamois Leather, Looms for weaving Silk Handkerchiefs, Ribbons, and Girdles; a Diſtillery for Brandy and *Hungary* Water. In *Madrid* has been ſet up a Manufacture of Tiſſues, Luſtrings, and other Silks, in Imitation of thoſe made at *Lyons* in *France*, and from whence moſt of the Artificers have been drawn; without the Gates of that Metropolis has likewiſe been raiſed a Fabrick of fine Tapeſtry, ſimilar to thoſe of *Flanders*, under the Direction of Maſters and Workmen from that Country. The Fabricks of fine Cloths at *Guadalaxara*, *Valdemero*, *Alcoy*, &c. are very conſiderable, and are undoubtedly greatly improved both in Quantity and Quality within a few Years paſt; yet our above-mentioned Author muſt excuſe my diſſenting from his Determination in Favour of the latter, when he aſſerts they are as fine as the *Engliſh*; for I cannot allow them to be equal to the *French*, much leſs to what is undoubtedly their Superiors; and I ſpeak this with due Deference to Don *Geronimo's* Judgement, which I revere in other Particulars, though in this it ſeems ſomething biaſſed and prejudiced in Favour of his Country.

The *Spaniards* are well known to have excellent Iron, and may whenever they pleaſe caſt very good Cannon, Ball, *&c.* at their Founderies of *Lierganes* and *Cavada*, which are but at a ſmall Diſtance from the Dock Yards of *Guarnito* and *Santona*. From the Fabricks of *Eugui*, *Azura*, and *Iturbieta*, a Supply of Bombs, Grenadoes, Ball, and Grape Shot, may be drawn, and Gunpowder is made, all glazed, in ſeveral Parts of the Kingdom. In the Forges of *Placentia* in *Guipuſcoa*, only three Leagues diſtant from the Sea, is manufactured a conſiderable Number of good Fire-Arms, ſo that they may eaſily be conveyed by Water to any of the Yards, as Nails, Anchors, and other Iron Works, proper for Marine Uſes, may be, their Forges enjoying the ſame advantageous Situation; Hemp grows plentifully in ſeveral Parts of *Spain*, and might eaſily be increaſed, if the Natives ſet about its Cultivation, particularly in the Plains of *Granada*, *Murcia*, and *Valencia*, where I have ſeen five Crops of it, and its Price ſo reaſonable, that my afore-mentioned Author ſays, a Propoſal was made to furniſh the King with 25,000 Quintals, at four Dollars *per* Quintal, clear of all Charges.

I ſhall now ſay ſomething concerning the Companies eſtabliſhed in *Spain*, and with this cloſe up my Account of the Trade of that Kingdom.

The Royal Company of the Philippines.

THE firſt Aſſociation in this Country was that now mentioned, whoſe Charter was dated at *Seville* the 29th of *March*, 1733, with the following Articles.

This Company was eſtabliſhed to carry on a Trade directly to the *Philippines*, and had a Privilege, Art. I. To ſail to the ſaid Iſles, and to trade there, and in the *Eaſt-Indies*, and on the Coaſts of *Africk*, both on this, and on the other Side of the *Cape of Good-Hope*, and in all the Ports where other Nations have a free Trade. Art. II. and III. This Privilege is excluſive, and all former Permiſſions given are hereby revoked. Art. IV. This Company may hoiſt the King's Arms in all their Colours, have a Seal, bearing the Arms of *Cadiz*, to uſe in all their Affairs. Art. V. The Ships of this Company ſhall pay no Duties, being conſidered on the Footing of the Royal Navy; and the Charity for the Seminary of *St. Elme*, and the Admiſſion of Youth for the Study of Navigation, ſhall be at the Choice of the Directors.

Art.

Art. VI. As alſo the Nomination of the Maſters, Carpenters, and Caulkers; on Condition, however, that they be with the King's Approbation. Art. VII. If the King ſells or freights any Ships to the Company, they ſhall be ſuch as it requires; and the Price of the Sale or Hire ſhall be agreed between the Intendant and Comptroller of the Marine at *Cadiz* on the one Part, and the Directors of the Company on the other. Art. VIII. IX. X. XI. and XII. They may build Ships in any Part of the King's Dominions, or out of them; and if they buy them abroad, they may bring them to *Cadiz*, without paying Duties, except on thoſe they re-ſell; and all the Cordage, Sails, *&c.* ſhall enjoy the ſame Exemption, as thoſe uſed immediately for the King's Service; and in Caſe they want any Thing from the Royal Arſenals, it ſhall be delivered them for its juſt Value. The Company may ſettle Magazines wherever they pleaſe, which ſhall enjoy the ſame Privileges as the King's, and be viſited in like Manner with theſe, on Suſpicion of any Fraud. The Directors may nominate their Officers from among any Foreigners, provided that the Captain and half the Crew are *Spaniards*. Art. XIII. XIV. XV. and XVI. And the Company may alſo name Strangers, for their Factors, who, as well as the Officers, ſhall be ſubject to Puniſhment if they do not actually follow the Directors' Orders. The King will grant the Company ſome Troops, if neceſſary; and if the Ships of the ſaid Company, which are prohibited going to *America*, are forced on that Coaſt, they ſhall be regarded as Men of War, and provided, at a reaſonable Price, with all they want; and in Caſe they have not ſufficient Caſh to diſcharge the Expence, they ſhall be ſupplied with it from the Royal Coffers, and the Company ſhall reimburſe the King at *Cadiz*. Art. XVII. XVIII. XIX. and XX. The Company may freely embark any Merchandize and Products, either of *Spain* or other Countries, to ſell or truck; and they may alſo load 500,000 Dollars, more or leſs, on each Ship, to employ in the Purchaſe of Goods; and in Caſe any Silver remains, they may truck it for Gold, and on the Extraction of the ſaid Silver they ſhall pay no Cuſtom, *&c.* The remaining Articles, to the Number of fifty-two, are concerning their Cargoes, Cuſtoms, *&c.*

Concerning the Guipuſcoa *Company.*

THE Province of *Guipuſcoa*, ſeeing their Countrymen deſpoiled of the *Caracca* Trade by Foreigners, offered his Catholick Majeſty, to equip for his and the Nation's Service, ſome Men of War, and to ſend them to the *Caraccas*, to facilitate the Means of preventing the ſaid Detriment, and ſecure the future Advantages of that Trade to themſelves; his Majeſty admitted the Offers, and granted the ſaid Province an excluſive Charter for that Trade, on the following Conditions.

1. That the Province ſhould erect a Company, and ſend yearly to the *Caraccas* two Ships of forty or fifty Guns, laden with the Products of *Spain*, which ſhall proceed to the Port of *Guayoa*, and being unladed, ſhall go out and cruize on the Coaſt, and take all Ships and Veſſels they ſhall find carrying on an illicit Commerce, and may extend their Cruize from the River *Oronoko* to the River *de la Hacha*, for which Purpoſe they ſhall be furniſhed with a Commiſſion from his Majeſty.

2. That the two Ships ſhall be loaded at *St. Sebaſtian*, or at *Paſſage*, and inſtead of the Royal Duties which they ſhould pay at *Cadiz*, they ſhall render to his Majeſty an equivalent Service, and ſail directly from *Guipuſcoa* for the *Caraccas*.

3. That on returning with their Cargo of Cocoa, Silver, Gold, Tobacco, Sarſaparilla, Hides, and other Products of thoſe Parts, they ſhall proceed to *Cadiz*; and after having been viſited, and the Royal Duties paid, they may tranſport to *Cantabria* ſuch Part of their Lading as they ſhall think proper, without ſuffering the conſiderable Expence of delivering and re-ſhipping their Goods.

4. That the Prizes which they ſhall make in *America*, ſhall be divided one-third to the Crew, and two-thirds to the Company.

5. That the Merchandize taken may be ſold at the *Caraccas*, on paying the King's Cuſtoms. The Ships taken, with their Ladings of Cocoa, and other

Goods, ſhall be regiſtered and ſent to *Spain*, and the Ships that ſhall be deemed fit for Cruiſers may be equipped for that Purpoſe.

6. That the Company's Factors, having any Quantity of Cocoa remaining, may ſend it to *La Vera Cruz*, in the Barks appointed for the Trade permitted to the Inhabitants of the *Caraccas*.

7. That the Factors ſhall be obliged to ſupply with Goods, beſides the Province of *Venezuela*, thoſe of *Cumana*, *Margarita*, and *la Trinidad*.

8. That the Governor of the *Caraccas* ſhall be nominated Judge Conſervador of the Company and their Dependencies, with a Prohibition to all Tribunals and Miniſters to intermeddle, with a Right of Appeal to the Council of the *Indies*.

9. That the ſaid Ships ſhall be exempt from paying Strangers' Duties, *&c.*

10. That his Majeſty will maintain the ſaid Company under his Royal Protection, and make thoſe concerned in it to enjoy all the Rights and Honours that appertain to thoſe of his Royal Navy; and the Share which any one ſhall take in this Commerce ſhall not prejudice his Honour, Eſtate, or Reputation, neither directly or indirectly; but on the contrary, this ſhall be a new Luſtre added to his Gentility, his Services, his Character, *&c.*

The ſaid Company formed Bye-Laws, for their better Government, to the Number of twenty-four, which I excuſe adding as ſuperfluous here; and for the ſame Reaſon ſhall omit mentioning the Steps taken by the *Dutch*, by their Miniſters at *Madrid* and *Paris*, to obtain a Revocation from his Catholic Majeſty of the ſaid Company's Patent.

Commerce of PORTUGAL.

THERE is hardly a State in *Europe*, with the Title of a Kingdom, and whoſe King has no additional Territories, that is of leſs Extent than that of *Portugal*; and yet no one has puſhed Trade farther, or has maintained it with a ſuperior Reputation. Its great Conqueſts in both *Indies*, its Eſtabliſhments in many places on the Coaſt of *Africa*, and the Poſſeſſion of the *Azores*, *Madeira*, and *Cape de Verd* Iſlands, for a long Time ſupported the ſaid Commerce, which it might probably have yet preſerved, had the Union between this Kingdom and *Spain* never happened.

This Union ſo fatal to the *Portugueſe* Trade, was agreed on in 1580, after the Death of Cardinal *Henry*, Succeſſor to the unfortunate *Sebaſtian*, who was killed at the Battle of *Alcacer* in *Barbary*, the 4th of *Auguſt*, 1578; and thereby becoming Subject to the *Spaniſh* Monarchy, it found a very formidable Enemy in the *Dutch*, who were combating for Liberty, almoſt at the ſame Time that the others began to ſuffer the Yoke which they were ſhaking off.

Brazil was ſoon loſt, and their new Enemies became Maſters of a Part in their *Eaſt-India* Conqueſts; and being likewiſe bereaved of a Share of their Colonies on the *Guinea* Coaſt, they had barely Power left to ſupport the remaining Part of their *African* Trade, which had formerly being equally glorious and profitable to them. It is true that after a conſtrained Union, or rather Servitude of ſixty Years, *Portugal* recovered its primitive Power or Liberty, and all the States, which it had remaining in the other three Parts of the Globe, were unanimous with it, in electing *John* Duke of *Braganza* for their King, who was accordingly proclaimed on the 1ſt of *December*, 1640.

But the fatal Blow to the *Portugueſe* Commerce was ſtruck; for although they afterwards re-poſſeſſed *Brazil*, and their Forts and Eſtabliſhments on the *African* Coaſt were reſtored to them, thoſe of the *Eaſt-Indies* were never again ſettled; inſomuch, that the Trade ſince carried on at *Liſbon*, is nothing in Compariſon with what it formerly drove, when the Riches of *Perſia*, *Arabia*, the States of the *Mogul*, the Coaſts of *India*, *China*, *Japan*, and all the Iſles of that vaſt Part of the Ocean beyond the Line, came to be united at *Goa*, the Capital of their *Eaſt-India* Conqueſts, and were by numerous Fleets brought to *Liſbon*, for their Diſtribution to all the Nations of *Europe*, by the Hands only of theſe their ſole Importers.

The preſent Trade of *Portugal* is principally carried on by Foreigners; and the chief Places for it are *Liſbon*, *Porto Port*, *Ulla de Conda*, *St. Ubes*, and *Faro* in *Europe*; though in the Commerce of their *American* and other Settlements, none but the Subjects can openly be concerned. Of that with the *Engliſh* I have already ſpoke, and ſhall now mention what Branch the other Nations are engaged in. The *Dutch* ſend to *Liſbon*, all Sorts of Linen, Woollen, and Silk Manufactures; ſuch as printed Cottons, and Chints, Muſlins, and Cambricks, *Holland*, *Oſnabruck*, and *Sileſia* Linens, Black Silk and others, *Delft* Serges, Men and Women's Clothes ready made, Wigs, Hats, and Gloves, Silk and Worſted Stockings, *Ruſſia* Hides, Copper Pans and Kettles, Steel, Mercery, and Hardwares, Powder, Cannon Balls, Hemp, and Flax, Corn, Paper, and Cards, beſides which, moſt of the Merchandizes ſent from *Holland* to *Cadiz* are proper for *Liſbon* or the *Brazils*.

And in Return they take from the *Portugueſe*, *Brazil* Sugar, Tobacco, and Snuffs; *Fernambuc*, *Campeche*, and *Brazil* Wood, Hides, Cotton, Ginger, divers Drugs, Sweetmeats, Indigo, Cochineal, Sumack, Anniſeeds, Wool, Oil, and Olives, Figs, Raiſins and Almonds, Oranges and Lemons, Pearls, Diamonds, and other precious Stones, Gold and Silver Ingots and Coin.

The *French* Trade with *Portugal* is but ſmall, as his moſt Chriſtian Majeſty brought it to this low Ebb, by prohibiting the Importation to his Dominions of *Portugueſe* Sugars and Tobacco; there is, however, a Sale of ſome of the *French* Brocades, Perukes, *&c.* though to no great Value.

The Commerce with *Italy* furniſhes them with Paper, and ſome Linens from *Genoa*; Glaſs Works from *Venice*; and Silk from theſe and moſt other Parts of this Country; who carry back with them Sugar, Hides, Tobacco, *&c.*

From the northern Powers are brought here Hemp, Flax, Tar, Pitch, Iron, and all other naval Stores for the King's Yards and otherwiſe; beſides Copper, ſome Linen, *&c.* and the Ships bringing theſe Commodities, of which the *Swedes* are always moſt, relade with Wine, Brandy, Oil, Salt, Oranges, Lemons, Cork, Sumack, and ſome few other Commodities.

The *American* Trade employs a great Number of Ships; as there ſail annually from *Liſbon* and *Oporto* twenty to twenty-two Merchant-Veſſels for *Rio Janeiro*; thirty for the *Bay of All Saints*; as many for *Pernambuc*, and ſeven or eight for *Paraiba*; thoſe for the two firſt Places, of five hundred Tons Burthen; but for the latter, not above half as big.

All the Ships deſtined for the ſame Part ſail together, and obſerve the ſame Method in their Return; thoſe of *Oporto* joining thoſe of *Liſbon*. The *Paraiba* and *Pernambuc* Fleets depart all in Company, and come back in like Manner: And the King grants five Men of War yearly to convoy theſe Fleets, *viz.* two for *Rio Janeiro*, two for *All Saints Bay*, and one for *Pernambuc*; ſending ſome Veſſels to meet them on their Return in the Latitude of the *Azores*. The Departure of all theſe Ships for *Brazil* is commonly in *March*, and their Return in *September* or *October*; and formerly it was permitted to carry Silver with them for Trade; but now this is prohibited, and their Cargoes reſtrained to be Goods, of which the following ones are the Chief, *viz.* Flour, Wine, Brandy, Oil, ordinary Worſted Stuffs, Linen and Thread of the Country; Silk Stockings, Hats, Baiſe, Serges, and other Woolens from *England* and *Holland*; whitened Linen called *Panicos*, and raw ditto named *Aniages* and *Groga*; Copper Plates, and other Requiſites for the Sugar Engines and Mills from *Hamburgh*; ſome Linens from *Bretagne*; a few Druggets, Serges, and clouded Brocades of all Sorts of Colours from *France*; and Tabbies, Taffeties, ſewing Silk, Paper, *&c.* from *Italy*. The *Engliſh* Goods, however, make up the beſt Half, and generally find the beſt Diſpatch. From the *Bay of All Saints* the Ships come laden with Tobacco, Sugar, Sugar-Candy, Indigo, Whale Oil and Fins, which come aſhore here in great Quantities from *June* to *September*, Cotton, Oil, and Balſam of Capaiva, Ipecacuanha, Pareira, Brava, or the wild Vine, affirmed by Mr. *Savary* in his Dictionary, to come from hence, though denied by Dr. *James*, in his Diſpenſary, to be a Native of this Country, as he ſays that it is of the *Eaſt-India* Growth; both allow it to be a good Diuretic; and the former reports that the *Portugueſe* regard it as a Specific for the ſtone and Gravel, which induced me to mention it here, ſome Cinnamon, long Pepper, Ginger, Elephants' Teeth, from the Coaſt of *Africk*, Copper from *Angola*, Hides, Silk, dying and

ſweet ſcented Woods, Saffron, Rocou, Laque, Rock Cryſtal, Cocoa, Ambergris, that the Sea ſometimes throws aſhore, Amethiſts, of which here is a Mine, Gold, found in the Gravel of a River near a Place called *St. Paul*, of which the King's Fifth may nearly amount to eight or nine hundred Marks, and all Sorts of Sweetmeats wet and dry.

The Ships that touch here from *Goa*, in their Way to *Europe*, furniſh the Inhabitants of *Brazil* with Spice, Drugs, and other *Eaſtern* Merchandize; and by thoſe from *Angola* and *Congo* they receive their Negroes, at leaſt fifteen thouſand yearly, Ivory, Wax, Honey, Civet, Gold, and all other Commodities that thoſe Parts produce; but theſe Goods, the Slaves excepted, are moſtly ſent to *Portugal* in the *Liſbon* Fleet.

Pernambuc produces only Sugar, and *Brazil* or *Fernambuc* Wood, being ſteril in the Neceſſaries of Life; and the Inhabitants, who are more numerous than in any other part of the *Brazils*, would hardly be able to ſubſiſt without the foreign Supplies the Ships bring them; on the contrary, *Rio Janeiro* is extremely fertile in Sugar, Indigo, and Cotton, as it would be in Tobacco, was the Growth of more than what ſuffices for the Inhabitants' Uſe not prohibited; it likewiſe brings Wheat to Perfection, and has *Brazil* Wood, Hides, and Fiſh Oil in Plenty.

It is particularly with the *Portugueſe* of this Part that the *Spaniards* of *Buenos Ayres* carry on their Trade; theſe furniſhing them with Flour, Biſcuit, Salt, or dried Meat: and the *Portugueſe* giving in Exchange Sugar, Tobacco, Indigo, Wine, Brandy, Rum, and ſeveral other Merchandizes that they receive from *Europe*.

The principal Company which the *Portugueſe* have is that Trading to the Coaſt of *Africa*, of which I ſhall give ſome Account, and with it conclude my Treatiſe on this Nation.

The Portugueſe African *Company*.

THE true Object of this Company's Trade is the furniſhing *Brazil* with Negroes; and their Patent bears Date from the Beginning of the Year 1724, under the following Articles:

1. The new Company engages to build a Fortreſs at their own Expence at the Mouth of the River *Angre*, over-againſt the Iſle of *Coriſco*, which belongs to the King of *Benin*, near the Coaſt of *Gabon*, otherwiſe called *Pongo*, in 1°. 30'. South Latitude.

2. That they ſhall furniſh as many Negroes as the *Portugueſe* Plantations in *America* ſhall have Occaſion for.

3. That it ſhall not be permitted either to *Portugueſe* or foreign Ships to traffick on the ſaid Coaſt, on Penalty of forfeiting Ship and Cargo.

4. Nevertheleſs if any Ships are forced thither, either by Storm or ſome other Neceſſity, the Company's Factors may permit them to water, and likewiſe ſell them the Proviſions they may ſtand in Need of, without permitting them, however to tranſact any Buſineſs.

5. That this Conceſſion ſhall laſt for fifteen Years, after which it ſhall be lawful for his *Portugueſe* Majeſty to prolong the Term, or to re-enter into Poſſeſſion of the Country granted.

6. In this laſt Caſe, his Majeſty may take Poſſeſſion of the Forts, Artillery, Ships, and other Effects of the Company, on paying ready Money for them, according to the Valuation.

Some Time after this Grant was made publick, the new Company fixed up at *Liſbon* Billets, declaring the Conditions under which an Intereſt might be had therein, the Funds it would conſiſt of, and the Price of the Actions. Theſe Conditions were couched in twelve Articles, of which the principal ones are.

That the Fund ſhall only be one Million of Cruſades.

That the Actions ſhould be worth a thouſand Cruſades each, of which the Proprietors ſhall pay three hundred Cruſades at ſubſcribing, the ſame Sum in the Month of *December*, 1724; and the remaining four hundred Cruſades whenever the Company thinks proper, after ſix Months' Notice.

That thoſe Proprietors, who ſhall not comply with the Payments at the Time preſcribed, ſhall forfeit what they have already advanced.

That

That the Company ſhall pay the Proprietors, a Year after the firſt Undertaking, a Dividend of five *per Cent.* on the Capital Sum they ſhall have paid in, and this taken from the Profits which the Company ſhall make by their Trade.

In fine, that the Chief or general Commander, who has undertaken to form this Company, ſhall have fourteen *per Cent.* upon the Profits that it ſhall make, on which he undertakes to pay the Factors, and other Perſons, that he ſhall deem neceſſary to be employed, on the Coaſts of *Africk*, at *Liſbon*, *Brazil*, or elſewhere.

Portugal has lately erected two Companies to manage the *Brazil* Trade, namely thoſe of *Grand Para*, and *Pernambuc*; which Meaſure has ſubjected our *Portugueſe* Trade to many Reſtraints, and been the Subject of ſeveral Memorials from our Conſul and Merchants at *Liſbon*, to the *Britiſh* Miniſter at that Court, on the Foundation of the Treaties ſubſiſting between us; but hitherto, as far as appears, without Effect.

Of the Trade of ITALY.

And firſt of that of Venice.

THE Commerce of this Republick is hardly to be imagined, though there is no Compariſon between the preſent and former State of it, when it was from hence that all the other *European* Countries were furniſhed with the Products of all the *Eaſt*; however, it is yet ſo conſiderable, as to ſtand the firſt, and I think by far, among the trading States of that Part of the Globe.

The Quantities of Gold and Silver Tiſſues, and other Silks made here, are prodigious, and are ſold in all Parts of *Europe*, where theſe Sorts of Commodities find a Diſpatch; but the Conſumption is more particularly great in all the *Levant*, where it ſpreads daily more and more; and it is aſſerted for a Truth, that the *Turks* take off larger Quantities than all *Europe* put together; beſides which, the State produces Rice, Currants, Looking-Glaſs and other Cryſtal Works, Beads, Laces, Gloves, Snuff-Boxes, Silk, Coral, Tartar, and Cream of Tartar, Oil, Olives, Drugs, fine Lacque, Orpiment, Annis and Coriander Seeds, Brimſtone, fine Steel, Turpentine, and Soap: They likewiſe make ſome Cloth here, which was formerly greatly valued for its Dye, though its Quality is not a little inferior to the *Engliſh*, *French*, and *Dutch*. The *Armenians* eſtabliſhed at *Venice*, and thoſe who annually arrive there, contribute greatly to the Support of its Trade, in which the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* Ships alſo find a Convenience, as theſe are generally the Carriers of the ſaid Merchants' Goods from the *Levant*. I have already briefly mentioned the Particulars of its Trade with us, in which thirty or thirty-five Ships are annually employed in carrying there Lead, Tin, Pepper, Sugar, Ginger, Dying Woods, Hides, Woollen Goods, Herring, Salmon, Pilchards, Stock-Fiſh, *&c.* which Ships return laden with Currants, Hemp, Brimſtone, Beads, Drugs, Oil, ſometimes Rice, *&c.*

From *Hamburgh*, *Holland*, *Norway*, and the *Baltick*, ten or fifteen Ships arrive yearly with Dying Woods, Pepper, Cinnamon, Cloves, Mace, *Ruſſia* Hides, Braſs, Iron, Pitch, Tar, Stock-Fiſh, *&c.* And theſe Ships reload with the ſame Goods as is before-mentioned for *England*, with the Difference that to theſe Places are carried more Silks.

Formerly there came annually from *Liſbon* to *Venice* near three thouſand Cheſts of Sugar, in Return for the Cargoes of Corn ſent there from *Ancona*, *Sicily*, and the *Levant*; as alſo Rice, *Turkey* Wheat, Steel, Looking, Drinking, Window Glaſs, *&c.* But, as for ſome Years paſt, the ſame Quantity of Sugars has been introduced from *France*, the Trade from *Portugal* has in Proportion gone on decreaſing, as this has augmented.

From *Cadiz* and other Ports of *Spain*, *Venice* gets Indigo, Cochineal, Wool, Barilla, *&c.* for the Produce of the ſame Effects as were ſent to *Liſbon*.

To *Genoa* and *Leghorn* are ſent many Cargoes of Corn, which the *Venetian* Veſſels commonly load in the *Archipelago*, and ſome Window Glaſs, *&c.* ſometimes repaid in Goods, but oftener by Remittances.

There are ſent to the Kingdoms of *Naples* and *Sicily*, large Parcels of ordinary Cloth, Steel, Iron, Writing Paper, Looking, Drinking, Window Glaſs, *&c.* and received from thence, Oil of Almonds, Soſa, Piſtachoes, Silk, Pitch, Lemons, and Lemon Juice.

In fine, the Trade which *Venice* carries on with the *Morea* in the Gulfs of *Lepanto* and *Athens* ought not to be forgotten; as it is from theſe Places, that a great deal of Wool, Silk, Wax, Galls, Valonea, Oil, Cotton, Grain, Honey, Tar, *&c.* are extracted, beſides a prodigious Quantity of Cheeſe; for which the *Venetians* generally pay in Money, except ſome Loadings of Fir and Larch Planks, with a few Nails and old Iron, which, however, employ ſeveral Ships continually.

This is the principal Commerce that *Venice* carries on by Sea; that which ſhe tranſacts on *Terra-firma* is alſo very conſiderable; for, beſides what it has with a great part of *Germany*, it furniſhes all the Wants, either from the Eaſt or Weſt, of the States of *Parma*, and *Placentia*, *Modena*, *Bolonia*, *Ferrara*, *Mantua*, *Milan*, and all *Lombardy*; and even of *Piedmont*, by Means of the Rivers, which facilitate its providing all theſe Places on eaſier Terms than by *Genoa*, *Leghorn*, or *Ancona*; beſides this, it alſo ſends all Sorts of Goods into its own and the *Eccleſiaſtical State*; more particularly a great Quantity of Wax, which is wrought, and finely blanched at *Venice*; here are likewiſe Sugar Refineries, with which is carried on a good Trade, as there is with Soap, Glaſs, *&c.* And the ſole Privilege to ſell Tobacco, imported from *Salonica* and *Albania*, in the *Venetian* Territories, actually produced in the Year 1741, the Sum of 736,000 effective Ducats, which make 950,000 Current, for the Term of five Years.

And to preſerve the conſiderable Trade carried on with *Germany* and *Turkey*, which in Value ſurpaſſes all others, the Republick has granted large Privileges to the Merchants of both Nations, eſtabliſhed in this Capital, and has aſſigned vaſt Edifices to the one and the other, as well for their Habitation, as a Depoſit for their Merchandize; that of the *Turks*, called the *Palace of Turkey*; and that of the *Germans*, *Il Fondaco de Tedeſchi*.

If any Diſpute happens between the *Turks* and the Republick's Subjects, in which the former think themſelves offended, they demand Satisfaction in ſo haughty a Manner, and receive it ſo promptly, that it ſeems as if there was a Fear to Refuſe it them.

In Regard of the Traffick with the *Germans* in *Stiria*, it is partly by Sea and partly by Land in Waggons; and with this I conclude the Trade of *Venice*; though before I cloſe the Section, I ſhall add the following Method of calculating the *Venetian* Money, as I was not ſo explicit about it when I treated of its Bank.

Concerning the Agios at Venice, *and the Difference between Bank and current Money.*

THERE are two Agios, the one conſtant and fixed of 20 *per Cent.* called the Bank Agio; the other fluctuating like that of *Amſterdam*, and is from 120 to 128, which is called the *Sopragio*, becauſe it is calculated on the Bank Money, after the firſt Agio is added.

As for Example,

Ducats 2000 Banco at the Sopragio of 128
$\frac{1}{5}$ 400 Bank Agio of 20 *per Cent.*

2400
20 480
4 96
4 96 } Sopragio of 128.

Ducats 3072 Current.

128 100 3072 to 2400, from which deducting $\frac{1}{6}$ for the Bank Agio of 120
$\frac{1}{6}$ 400

Ducats 2000 Banco.

But however the Sopragio vary, be it 128 more or leſs, ſuch Sum of Ducats current will be reduced to Ducats $83\frac{1}{3}$ Banco.

From hence it appears that by making $82\frac{1}{3}$, the middle Term, or by multiplying the Current Ducats by $83\frac{1}{3}$, and dividing by the Sopragio, the Amount in Bank will be given.

128 $83\frac{1}{3}$ 3072 Ducats 2000 Banco.

$83\frac{1}{3}$

9216
24576
1024

256000

2000

The Bank of *Venice* is ſhut on all Holidays, and every *Friday* of the Week in which there is no Holiday; beſides which there are four Times of the Year in which it is ſhut, for ſeveral Days together, agreeable to the Order of the Senate 29 *Feb.* $173\frac{7}{8}$, and not as I by Miſtake mentioned in treating of the ſaid Bank, *viz.*

The firſt ſhutting of the Bank to begin the *Saturday* before *Palm-Sunday*, and open the firſt *Monday* after *Eaſter* Week.
The ſecond——on the 23d *June*, and open the ſecond *Monday* of *July*.
The third——on the 23d *Sept.* and open the ſecond *Monday* of *October*.
The fourth——on the 23d *Dec.* and open the ſecond *Monday* of *January*,

Of the Trade of Genoa.

THIS Republick for a long Time diſputed with that of *Venice* the Empire of the *Mediterranean* Sea, and the Trade to the *Levant*; but after the celebrated Victory of *Chiozza*, as mentioned in the Hiſtorical Introduction, they ceaſed to rival the *Venetians*, after they had done ſo for near three hundred Years; it is, however, certain, that they now only yield the Superiority in the *Levant* Trade to their ancient Competitors, as their's is ſuppoſed to be conſiderably greater to the Reſt of *Europe*, and more eſpecially to *Spain*; and it is beſides by *Genoa*, that Foreigners carry on all their Trade with *Lombardy*.

Raw Silks, and in Skains, which the *Genoeſe* get from *Meſſina*, and other Ports of *Sicily*, and the fine rich Silk they make in their Capital, occaſion a conſiderable Trade, and they ſee an annual arrival, however, of Ships, hardly credible, all of which take ſome of their Manufactures: It is true, that for ſome Time paſt, the Buſineſs of their City has not been ſo briſk as uſual; but as it is to be hoped they will find ſome Means to re-eſtabliſh it, I ſhall deſcribe it as it has been, with my beſt Wiſhes that, *Phœnix* like, it may riſe out of its own Aſhes.

The Fabricks here are plain and flowered Velvets, and ſome with Gold and Silver Grounds; Damaſks, Sattins, Tabbies, Gold and Silver Tiſſues, and many other Sorts of Silks, both plain and flowered; here are likewiſe Oil, Olives, dry Sweet-meats, Silk Stockings, Gloves, Breeches, and Waiſtcoats, Ribbons, Galloons, Paper, Soap, Rice, Oil, Olives, Figs, Almonds, Anchovies, Marble, Lemons, ſcented Oil, and Perfumes, Tartar, *Parmeſan* Cheeſe, red Coral, Coffee, Cotton, and all Dying and Medicinal Drugs, that come from the *Levant*.

At preſent the *Genoeſe* Trade to *Smyrna* is but trifling, however they always keep a Conſul there.

In the flouriſhing Æra of this Republick, it was Miſtreſs of ſeveral Iſles in the *Archipelago* and poſſeſſed many Cities and Towns on the Coaſt of *Greece*, and the *Black Sea*; *Pera*, one of the Suburbs of *Conſtantinople*, was once under their Dominion, which facilitated the carrying on a great Trade in the *Levant*.

The Decline of their Power, and the Loſs of ſo many States, occaſioned the Ruin of their Commerce in the Dominions of the *Grand Signor*, where their Merchant Ships are now rarely ſeen.

When

When foreign Ships arrive at *Genoa*, which is one of the fineſt Ports in *Italy*, they depoſit their Goods in a great Warehouſe called *Porto Franco*, becauſe the Merchandizes brought in to be ſold, as well as that to be exported, pay no Duties at coming in, or going out; the Merchants only paying at the Cuſtom-Houſe in Proportion to the Sales they make, and it is permitted them to reimbark whatever remains unſold, without any Impoſition.

In 1741 an Inſurance Company was formed at *Genoa*, which has contributed to the Revival of the Commerce of the Republic; the Plan of this Company was inſerted in the former Editions of our Work, but upon a careful Review of the Articles, and comparing them with the Syſtems of other Companies of a ſimilar Nature in *England*, *France*, and *Holland*, it was found that they contained no Information whatever that could poſſibly be of ſervice to the Merchant, or the Stateſman of the preſent Times, for which Reaſon they are omitted.

The *Genoeſe* have a *Levant* Company ſtill ſubſiſting, which was eſtabliſhed in 1645, though it has for ſome Years paſt done ſo little Buſineſs, that it is hardly remembered to be an Aſſociation, its Tranſactions are ſo trifling in a corporate Capacity. They likewiſe had a Company eſtabliſhed formerly under the Title of *The Company of the Grilli*, which ſupplied the *Spaniards* in *America* for a long Time with Negroes, but on their agreeing with the *Aſſiento* Company, this of the *Genoeſe* was overſet.

I muſt here introduce ſome Account of the Iſland of *Corſica*, as Part of the *Genoeſe* Dominions, and I am the more tempted to do it, as the Natives have rendered themſelves ſo famous in their Struggles for Liberty, and done ſo much towards making themſelves a free People. All their noble Efforts for Independence have been however rendered abortive; for *Genoa*, unable to ſubdue the reſolute Inhabitants of this ſmall Iſland herſelf. concluded a Treaty at *Verſailles*, in 1768, whereby that Republic formally ceded *Corſica* to the *French* King, for an indeterminate Time. In Conſequence of this Meaſure, a conſiderable Body of *French* Forces being ſent to take Poſſeſſion of it, their Numbers ſoon effected this *glorious* Conqueſt over a handful of brave unhappy Men, and in 1769 their General *Paſcal Paoli* left the Iſland.

In might have been apprehended that this Procedure would be conſidered as an Infraction of the Treaty of *Aix la Chapelle*, by which it had been provided that no Change ſhould be made in the State of *Italy:* But however this may be, the Reſt of *Europe*, even *England* itſelf, contented themſelves with being mere Spectators of this Event; and though they profeſſed to pity the Fate of *Corſica*, afforded no Aſſiſtance to check the Hand of Oppreſſion, and ſuccour expiring Liberty in a poor little Nation whoſe Number does not Amount to 200,000 Souls!

The *Mercure Hiſtorique* furniſhes us with a ſhort, though curious Account of them and their King *Theodore*, which I have tranſlated, in Hopes it may be agreeable to my Readers.

" THE War which has ſubſiſted for ſome Years between the *Genoeſe* and the *Corſicans* leaves Room to doubt, whether they will remain with the Poſſeſſion of that Iſle, or whether it ſhall paſs under ſome other Power, or whether the Inhabitants will obtain their Liberty. In the Interim, for the unravelling of the myſterious Intrigue, which King *Theodore* has played, who was elected in 1735, I ſhall here obſerve, that on his Return to that Iſle towards the End of 1737, he convoked the States of the Kingdom, to give them an Account of his Proceedings during his Abſence; he afterwards made them a Repreſentation, conſiſting of ſeveral Points, which they agreed to, without the leaſt Difficulty; they were, above all, extremely well ſatisfied with the Diſpoſitions taken to extend their Trade, and they eſtabliſhed a Council of Commerce, compoſed of four *Corſicans*, and the ſame Number of foreign Commiſſaries, converſant in Trade, from which they flattered themſelves with great Succeſs; and it is a Matter of Surpriſe, that a Nation till then hardly known, ſhould find themſelves in a Condition ſo ſuddenly to make themſelves talked of. They attended to the Manufactures of divers Species of Goods; and the Crops were

ſo abundant this Year, 1737, that the Corn, Wine, Oil, and other Fruits, were at a very low Price, which muſt naturally put the Chamber of Commerce in a Condition to procure great Advantages from Foreigners; but, as Money is very ſcarce in *Corſica*, they permitted the Inhabitants of the Low Country, to pay their Taxes and Capitations in Fruits, *&c.*"

The principal Articles of King *Theodore's* Propoſitions were,

I. That they ought as ſoon as poſſible to ſet about making ſome Salt-Ponds, as the Nature and Situation of the Country promiſed ſo great a Quantity of that Commodity, as may load an Hundred Ships yearly; ſo that the Crown and Subjects might draw Advantages from this Branch of Commerce.

II. That they ought to encourage the Working of the Iron, Copper, and Lead Mines which are diſcovered, to extract not only Iron for common Uſes, but for Cannon, Bullets, and other Things neceſſary to put an End to this tedious troubleſome War, and thereby ſave the groſs Sums ſent out of the Iſle to purchaſe them.

III. And as here is a great Abundance of Brimſtone and Saltpetre, they ought to build a Mill on the moſt commodious River, to make what Gunpowder they ſhall need in the Kingdom, and repair the Want under which they have hitherto laboured in this Particular, without mentioning the vaſt Sums it has coſt.

IV. They ought to encourage Agriculture, the Majority of the beſt Lands being uncultivated; and to this End, they ought to eſtabliſh in each *Pieve* ſome Commiſſaries, intelligent in this Art, who ſhall be particularly charged to take Care, that the Peaſants till each a certain Spot in their ſeveral Diſtricts for their own Advantage; and in Parts improper for the Plow, each Peaſant ſhall be obliged to plant at leaſt four thouſand Vines, or a thouſand Olive Trees, and all Sorts of Exemptions ſhall be granted during ten Years for thoſe Grounds ſo newly cultivated.

V. By an Ordinance publiſhed throughout the Kingdom, one conſtant and uniform Meaſure ſhall be eſtabliſhed for all the Fruits growing here, ſuch as Oil, Wine, Honey, Pitch, Tar, and other Commodities put up in Caſks; and at the ſame Time, one Ell, one Weight, and one Buſhel, ſimilar and conformable to the Standards of other Trading Nations.

VI. Whereas a Quantity of Silk may be ſhipped for abroad, they ſhould above all encourage this Branch of Commerce.

VII. And as nothing can contribute more to the Advantage of this Nation than a regular foreign Trade, and as our Kingdom is better ſituated than any other for it, with ſo great a Number of good Ports and Bays, we would have our good Citizens accuſtom themſelves to it, by making them ſenſible of the Advantages ariſing from ſuch an Application. To which Purpoſe we have thought proper to eſtabliſh a College of Commerce for Account, and at the Expence of the Crown. The Commiſſioners of which College ſhall be obliged to purchaſe of our Subjects all their Fruits and Products of the Country, fit to be ſent abroad, at a Market Price, paying them in Manufactures, or other Silver Coin; But, if the Peaſant will not give his Products at ſuch a price, he ſhall bring them into the Crown Magazines, where a Receipt ſhall be given him. The Commiſſioners ſhall ſend theſe Products with others, and their reſpective Invoices, to the Conſuls and Correſpondents of the Crown in foreign Parts, with an Order to draw out the particular Accounts of the Produce of theſe Effects, in Order that there be given to every one what belongs to him. The Proprietors ſhall receive at the College of Commerce the Returns, or Imports of their Accounts, on paying, beſides the Carriage, five *per Cent* on the Capital, to defray the Charges; and if the Peaſant be neceſſitous, and cannot wait for the Returns unaſſiſted, he may receive from the College, the half, or two thirds of the Value of what he delivers, for which he ſhall pay on balancing Accounts half *per Cent*. for ſix Months, beſides the five *per Cent*. aforementioned. And to give a greater Credit to the ſaid College, we engage our Self and Crown for it. And we order our Conſuls, Reſidents, or Correſpondents, to contract and negociate only with the ſaid College, and they ſhall ſend us whatever we cannot paſs without in our Iſle. No Veſſel

ſhall be admitted without the Permiſſion of the ſaid College; and our Correſpondents abroad ſhall have the ſame Credit as thoſe here, and beſides that, the Character of Counſellor of Commerce of this Kingdom.

VIII. And foraſmuch as that our Kingdom abounds in Wood, Pitch, Tar, Hemp, and every Thing neceſſary for the Conſtruction of Ships; this Article ſhould be taken very ſeriouſly into Conſideration, as alſo what concerns the Fiſhery, *&c.*

This little Hiſtory is not intended ſolely to amuſe, but will likewiſe ſerve to ſhew what that Iſland contributes to Trade, as the Commodities therein mentioned are the Total of its Products.

Of the Trade of Naples.

THIS Capital of the Kingdom of the ſame Name is a Place of great Trade, and the Goodneſs of its Port attracts vaſt Numbers of foreign Veſſels to it; but in order ſtill to increaſe its Commerce, and raiſe it to the higheſt Pitch poſſible, Don *Carlos*, the late King, invited the *Jews* to ſettle there, by granting them ſeveral very great and ſingular Privileges, as will appear by the following Edict publiſhed on the 3d of *February*, 1740, by Order of his *Sicilian* Majeſty, *viz.*

I. It is granted to all Merchants or others of the *Hebrew* Nation, a full and abſolute Safe-guard, Faculty, and Permiſſion, to come, remain, traffick, paſs on, or ſtay, with or without their Families, in our Kingdoms and States, as alſo to depart, and return, without any Obſtacle, both in Regard of their Effects and Perſons; and this for the Term of fifty Years next following, to commence the firſt Day of this; declaring, that the fiftieth Year being expired, there ſhall yet be granted five others, during which, if it be the good Pleaſure of his Majeſty, or his Succeſſors, to abrogate the preſent Licence at the End of the fifth Year, they may freely, and without Hindrance, regulate all their Affairs, *&c.* we willing, that no extraordinary Duty be exacted from them on the Departure of their Ships, Veſſels, Horſes, Carriages, *&c.*

II. If any *Hebrews* coming from other Kingdoms or Countries to ours, ſhall be accuſed in thoſe States from whence they came, of having committed ſome enormous Action or Crime there, for which they have been proſecuted, as alſo in Caſe that they were diſguiſed as Chriſtians, and had feigned to be of this Religion, we annul and make void the Cauſes of ſuch Accuſation, and will not permit that they be called to Account for it in our Dominions, on any Pretext whatſoever; in fine, we grant to the ſaid *Hebrews*, the free Exerciſe of their Caremonies, Solemnities, Uſe, and Cuſtoms, according to the *Jewiſh* Laws, prohibiting their wearing publickly Cloaks, or other diſtinguiſhing Dreſs, under any Denomination whatſoever.

III. That the *Hebrews* ſhall not be ſubject to any Regiſtry or conſular Juriſdiction, nor to any Company of Tradeſmen; but, if any Difference ariſes between a Chriſtian and a *Jew*, on ſome Affair concerning Arts and Trades, the Judge Delegate, who ſhall be named for this Purpoſe, ſhall be deemed a competent one, and decide it.

IV. We grant to the *Hebrews* and their Families, who ſhall eſtabliſh their Reſidence in our States, to enjoy, in Reſpect of their Commerce, either at home or abroad, the ſame Privileges, Franchiſes, and Immunities, which the other Citizens, or Inhabitants of the ſaid Cities or Places, do, or may enjoy.

V. That all their Moveables or Ornaments making a Part of their Apparel, acquired either within or without our Dominions, ſhall be exempt from paying any Cuſtoms, or Duty of Paſſage, at their Importation or Exportation.

VI. There ſhall be a Judge Delegate at *Naples*, *Palermo*, and *Meſſina*, and a Magiſtrate appointed at *Meſſina*, as at *Naples*, who ſhall judge of the Differences that ſhall ariſe between a *Chriſtian* and a *Jew*, or between two *Jews*, in Caſe that the Crimes merit a ſeverer Chaſtiſement than confining or baniſhing; and in other Caſes, that may be carried excluſively before their People of the Law, and

if they are wronged or aggrieved, they may recur to the Royal Protection of his Majeſty.

VII. This Article regards the Puniſhment to be inflicted on the *Jews*, who ſhall frequent or keep Company with either Chriſtians, *Turk*, or *Moor*.

VIII. This is to prevent the falſe Accuſations, which may be intended againſt the *Jews*.

IX. If there happens any diſaſtrous Accident to a *Hebrew*, that ſhould oblige him to fail, and that he falls into Penury, ſo as to diſable him from paying his Debts; in this Caſe the Merchandize, Bills of Exchange, and other Effects, or Money appertaining to any Correſpondent, ſhall not be ſtopped to ſatisfy his ſaid Debts.

X. Is relative to the Dowry of Married Women.

XI. On the Subject of Sequeſtrations obtained againſt the *Jews*.

XII. Concerning the Validity of the Securities which the *Jews* ſhall give, when they ſhall be obliged to leave the Kingdom.

XIII. Permits the *Hebrews* to have all Sorts of Books, after being, however, inſpected by their Delegate.

XIV. and XV. Favour the *Jewiſh* Phyſicians.

XVI. Grants them a publick Synagogue.

XVII. Leaves them at Liberty in Regard of their Wills.

XVIII. In Regard to Contracts of Purchaſe and Sale, or in Trade, in Relation to the *Jews* in our Dominions, the Sales ſhall not be held as perfected, till after a Writing has paſſed between the Buyer and Seller, under their Hands, and confirmed by a Notary, or two Witneſſes; provided that if between Merchants in the retail Way, at Fairs, Markets, *&c.* they be made without theſe Formalities, they ſhall have all Force, according to the uſual Cuſtom and Law, in Regard to the other Inhabitants.

XXV. We grant to the *Jews* all the Favours, Privileges, and Faculties, enjoyed by the other Merchants of this Kingdom; they may exerciſe all Sorts of Trades and Traffick; but it ſhall not be permitted them, after the Manner of our Subjects, to cry about the Streets old Clothes to ſell: Though the *Jews* have Leave to ſell and buy every one in particular, in his own Houſe or Shop, none of them or their Family ſhall be obliged to wear any Mark that they may be known by.

XXXI. The Merchandize of the *Jews*, and of their Correſpondents, and their Perſons, coming to any Place whatſoever in our Ports, ſhall be free, as well in their Merchandizes and Perſons as the Ship which brings them, on Payment of the ordinary Cuſtoms, Gabelles, and Taxes, even when they have no Paſſport; provided that it appears by the Veſſels' Documents, that it was deſtined with its Goods for one of our Ports, and no Magiſtrate or Officer ſhall moleſt either the Ships or any of the Effects; but, on the contrary, ſhall obſerve our preſent Privilege, and in Caſe of Diſobedience ſhall be puniſhed, and all the Merchandizes reſtored to the *Jews*, with Charges and Expences, without any Hinderance real or perſonal.

XXXV. We grant to the *Jews* ſix Warehouſes for their Uſe in the Cuſtom-Houſes of *Naples* Rent free, ſince we conſider them as our own Subjects; they may have alſo the like, in the other Cuſtom-Houſes of our Kingdoms for their Conveniency, equally with the other Burgeſſes and Inhabitants, in Proportion to their Number and Trade, according to the Informations that their Declaration ſhall give in; and in Caſe that the Magazines of the Cuſtom-Houſe are not ſufficiently large to contain their Goods, it ſhall be permitted the *Jews* to hire others to their Liking, under the Guard and Inſpection of the Cuſtom-Houſe Officers, enjoying the Privilege of *Portos Francos*, as if their Effects were encloſed in the Offices of the Cuſtom-Houſe.

The King of the *Two Sicilies* likewiſe made a Treaty of Peace, Trade, and Navigation with the *Ottoman* Court, which was concluded at *Conſtantinople* the 7th of *April*, 1740, whereby his Subjects are put on the ſame Footing with thoſe of all others trading to the Dominions of the *Grand Signor*.

Naples

Naples furniſhes Trade with raw and wrought Silks, ſilk Waiſtcoats and Stockings knit, Oil of Laurel, crude Brimſtone, *Calabrian* Manna, Roſemary Bloſſoms, Anis and Coriander Seeds, Raiſins, Currants, Cream of Tartar, Figs and Olives, Soap, dried Orange and Lemon Peel, Silk Stockings and Waiſtcoats, Eſſences, Quinteſſences, and Perfumes.

Palermo, the Capital of *Sicily*, produces alſo raw and wrought Silks, Brimſtone, Cream of Tartar, fine Sponges, and Plenty of the fineſt Wheat, except *Spaniſh*, I ever ſaw.

Reggio yields Raw Silk, Manna, Oil, and dried Fruits.

Meſſina affords alſo large Quantities of Silk, and other Commodities, ſimilar to thoſe of *Palermo*.

With thoſe Products and Manufactures his *Sicilian* Majeſty's Subjects carry on a great Trade to *England*, *Holland*, *Liſbon*, *Turkey*, and ſome to *France*, more eſpecially in Corn, when this Kingdom is in Want; and the Merchandizes they take in Return will be noticed in a Catalogue of thoſe fit for *Italy*, in which theſe Places will be included.

Of the Trade of Rome, *and the other Territories of the* Pope.

THIS City is more celebrated and known for Antiquity, Hiſtory, Magnificence, and Grandeur, than by its Commerce, as it draws almoſt all from Abroad, by its Port of *Civita Vecchia*, at the Mouth of the celebrated River *Tyber*, whoſe Stream muſt be gone up to reach *Rome*: theſe Parts afford nothing more to the Increaſe of Trade than Allum, made in great Abundance about ſix Miles from *Civita Vecchia*; but what is wanting here, *Bologna* and *Ancona* in the *Eccleſiaſtical* State abundantly ſupply, I mean to Commerce, the Fertility of the Country about the firſt being beyond all Imagination, and this improved by the Induſtry of its Inhabitants, has rendered the City rich and flouriſhing; there are Mills for Paper, and others for ſawing the Wood found in the *Apennines*; to move Hammers for forging Iron, for poliſhing Gun Barrels, to bruiſe the Barks; and *Valonea* for tanning of Hides, for making of Oil, for Flax and Hemp, for grinding all Sorts of Grain, for winding, twiſting, and making Silk into Skains, and for an Infinitude of other Works.

The Manufactures of this City are Cloths and Silks, particularly Sattin, Damaſks, and Velvets, flowered and plain; ſilk Stockings, Linens and Crapes. There are raiſed in the Neighbourhood a great Quantity of Silk Worms, which furniſhes the *Bolognois* with the richeſt Part of their Trade for raw Silk; and beſides the Silk in Skains, they here make Organcens, which are very much eſteemed.

The other Merchandize brought from *Bologna*, conſiſts in their celebrated Sauſages, of which Foreigners take off yearly a ſurpriſing Quantity, packed up with Cotton in little deal Boxes, and ornamented with painting and Gilding; here is likewiſe a conſiderable Trade in Quince Marmalade, prepared by the religious Recluſes of the Place.

Ancona has likewiſe its Silk Fabricks, and Tanneries for Hides, of which its Exports chiefly conſiſt, except in ſome Years when large Quantities of Corn are ſhipped from hence; it was made a free Port by *Clement* XII. in a Decree of the 16th of *February*, 1732, very much to the Diſlike of the *Venetians*, as it attracts a large Share of that Trade carried on before at *Venice*, both from the North and the *Levant*.

Of Florence *and* Leghorn, *with their Trade.*

THE Commerce of *Florence* is carried on by Way of *Leghorn*, and conſiſts in a large Quantity of rich Silks, manufactured in this Capital of the grand Duke of *Tuſcany*; the principal of which are Tiſſues and Brocades of Gold, Silver, and Silk, Sattins of all Colours, but more eſpecially the White, which are greatly eſteemed, Armoiſins and Taffeties; here are alſo made ſome light Woollen Stuffs; and the other Merchandize that this Place affords, are raw and ſpun Silks, Wool waſhed and unwaſhed, Wine, and Gold Wire.

Leghorn, or *Livorno*, is one of the moſt important, and the beſt Ports of the Grand Duke's Eſtates, and hardly yields in Point of Trade either to *Venice* or *Genoa*; the great Liberty which all Nations enjoy, let their Religion be what it will, induces ſome of almoſt all Nations to aſſemble here; and the moderate Cuſtoms paid on Importation, for all Exportations are free, attracts alſo a Concurrence, not only of *French*, *Engliſh*, *Dutch*, &c. but alſo of *Jews*, *Turks*, and *Armenians*; the *Turks* however trading only *de paſſo*.

The *Engliſh* and *Dutch*, more eſpecially the former, carry on the greateſt Trade; this Place being properly the Staple or Magazine for the major Part of the Goods which they receive from the *Weſt*, and ſend to the *Levant*, as it is for thoſe they get from hence in Return, and forward to their *Weſtern* Markets.

The *Jews* and *Armenians* tranſact moſt of the Buſineſs, by intervening as Brokers, for which they are paid, according to Cuſtom, for the different Branches of Trade they tranſact, whether Purchaſes or Sales, Exchanges or Inſurances.

Beſides the rich Fabricks of Silk, Gold and Silver, at *Florence*, *Piſa*, *Lucca*, and the other Towns of *Tuſcany* and its Neighbourhood, here are found raw Silk of all Sorts, as well *Italian* as *Levant*, and even *Spaniſh* Olives and Oils, not only of the Growth of the Country, but from different Parts, as *Gallipoli*, *la Pouille*, the *Levant*, *Barbary*, &c.

But that which is not the leaſt important Part of this Commerce, are the Merchandiſes from the *Levant*, with which, as has been ſaid, the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* have always their Warehouſes well furniſhed, as they have with thoſe Goods they receive from the *Weſt*, which conſiſt of the ſame Commodities, as will hereafter be mentioned as proper for *Italy*; what is ſhipped from *Leghorn*, beſides the Goods afore-mentioned, are Cotton in Wool and ſpun, Coffee, brought there by Way of *Alexandria*, Allum, of *Civita Vecchia*, and the *Archipelago*, Anniſeeds, from *Rome* and *Malta*, fine Laque, from *Venice*, Marble of curious Colours, from *Carrara*, Red Coral, from *Sardinia*, Soap, Sumack, Argol, Brimſtone, Wine, *&c.*

Of the Trade of Milan, Modena, Lucca, Parma, *and* Verona.

MILAN, the Capital of *Lombardy*, is very conſiderable for its Commerce, which it furniſhes with Gold Thread, flowered Velvets, with Gold, Silver, and Silk Grounds, many fine wrought Silks, and large Quantities of unwrought, exported for *France*, &c.

Modena has its Products and Manufactures ſo like thoſe of *Bologna*, as a Deſcription of them here would be a Tautology.

Lucca is a ſmall Republick in *Italy*, upon the River *Serchio*, five Leagues from *Piſa*; it is celebrated for its fine Silk-Manufactories, particularly thoſe of Velvets, Damaſks, Sattins, and Taffeties; here is likewiſe ſold a large Quantity of raw Silks, and in Skains, as alſo of Oils and Olives, which latter are eſteemed the beſt in *Italy*, but double priced from all others.

Parma tranſacts all its Buſineſs by Way of *Venice*, which principally conſiſts in raw Silk, and Cheeſe made at *Lodi*.

I ſhall laſtly mention, as a very conſiderable Branch of the *Italian* Trade, that carried on in the Territories of his *Sardinian* Majeſty; of which *Turin* is the Capital, and has an advantageous Situation, for extending it on every Side, as almoſt all that comes from the other Parts of *Italy*, and that which enters it by the Way of *Lyons* and *Geneva*, paſs by this City; the *Po*, which runs near it, alſo facilitates a Communication with *Lombardy* and the *Venetian* States; and although it is neceſſary to traverſe the *Alps* to get there, nothing is eaſier than the Journey by Mules, which are made Uſe of for the Tranſportation of the Goods, and of Men, who give all deſireable Aſſiſtance for the Paſſage of Mount *Cenis*.

Piedmont produces the beſt Silk in *Europe*, on Account of its Lightneſs and Fineneſs, and the Organcens made of it, are moſt eſteemed, in *England*, *France*, *Holland*, and *Germany*, of any. It is reckoned that, in a common Year, are made in the King of *Sardinia's* Territories, *viz.* in *Piedmont*, *Montſerrat*, *Alexandrin*, *Lomeline* and *Novaros*, about 560,000 Pounds, of twelve Ounces, of raw Silk,

which are all reduced into Organcens or Frames; only thoſe of *Navarois* being permitted Extraction unthrown.

The Fabricks of all Sorts of Silk Stuffs, long ſince eſtabliſhed in *Turin*, conſume about 130,000 Pounds of thrown Silk yearly; though it is to be obſerved that the Fabricators of theſe Silks, import from their Neighbours, the greateſt Part of the Frames they uſe, of raw Silk to make them.

There are beſides in *Turin*, about ſix hundred or ſeven hundred Looms for Silk Stockings; for whoſe Employ a great Quantity of Silk is required; however, it is computed, that beſides the Silk uſed in all theſe Manufactures, there is yearly ſent to *Lyons*, about two thouſand ſmall Bales, of an hundred and thirty-ſix Pounds each, laden at *Genoa* and *Leghorn*; *extra* of what is ſent to *Holland* and *Germany*, by Way of *Savoy* and *Geneva*.

This Prince's Dominions have likewiſe ſeveral Fabricks of Drapery, particularly of Scarlet, Blue, and Black Cloth; beſides divers Sorts of light Stuffs; they alſo make Ratines, and coarſe Cloth for the Soldiers' Clothing.

Piedmont is very fertile in Corn, with which it ſupplies its Neighbours, particularly with Rice; of which large Quantities are ſent to *France* and *Genoa*, as alſo to *Venice*, by the River *Po*.

Hemp likewiſe grows here in Plenty, which is almoſt all ſent through *Nice* to *Marſeilles* and *Toulon*, except a ſmall Share to the *Genoeſe*.

A great Number of Cattle are fatted in *Piedmont*, and Abundance of Wine made, both which find a ready Sale among the *Genoeſe* and *Milaneſe*, and a large Share of this latter is diſtilled into Brandy, to make the Compoſition of *Roſi-ſolis* at *Turin*, which has greatly the Preference of others.

Some few Years ago, a Manufacture of Earthen Ware was eſtabliſhed at *Turin*, and a little while ſince, another of Porcelains, which is brought to great Perfection; ſeveral Quarries of excellent Marble are found diſperſed about the Country, which ſerves to ornament both their Churches and Palaces.

The Countries of *Nice*, *Oneille*, and other Places on the Sea Coaſt, ſubject alſo to his *Sardinian* Majeſty, produce moſt excellent Olive Oil, and in ſuch Plenty, that beſides a Sufficiency for all his Dominions, large Quantities are ſold to the *French* and *Genoeſe*. And the Iſland of *Sardinia*, producing many of the Commodities above-mentioned, and ſimilar to thoſe of *Sicily*, I ſhall not enlarge on its Deſcription, to avoid Repetitions, but now give a Detail of the Commodities proper for *Italy*.

Merchandize proper for Italy.

SPICE in general, which, except Pepper, the *Dutch* ſupply.
Cocoa, Ginger, Tea, Porcelaine, and other *Indian* Curioſities.
Painted Linens, Chints, and painted Furies.
Sattins, Damaſks, and other thin light *Indian* Silks.
Linens of divers Sorts, as Muſlins, Cambricks, Hollands, Sileſias and Oſnabrucks.
Cloths, Camlets, Serges, and other Stuffs, from *England*, *France*, and *Holland*.
Silk Stuffs from *Lyons*, Mercery, hard Ware, and *Ruſſia* Hides.
Divers *French* Modes for Women's Wear; white Threads and Tapes from *Harleim* and *Flanders*.
Vermilion, and all Sorts of Dying Woods; Madder, and Elephants' Teeth.
Whalebone and Oil, Copper, Braſs, Iron, Lead, and Tin.
Tar, Pitch, and Reſin, Capers, Muſk, Amber, and Civet.
Herrings, ſmoaked and pickled, Salmon, Stock-fiſh, Poor-jack, and Pilchards.
Pewter, Steel, Caviar, *Languedoc* and *Provence* Wines, Wheat, and other Grain.
All Sorts of *French* Merceries, Laces, and Guimps, of Silk and Silver.
Silk Stuffs, with Gold and Silver, from *Lyons* and *Tours*, and Ribbons, particularly from *Paris*.
Wigs, Hair, Worſted Stockings, Hats, *&c.*

Of the Levant *Trade, on the Coaſt of* Barbary.

I Shall include, under this Title, all the Commerce carried on with the *Engliſh*, *French*, *Dutch*, and *Italians*, at *Smyrna*, *Alexandretta*, *Aleppo*, *Seyda*, *Cyprus*, *Conſtantinople*, *Alexandria*, *Roſetta*, and even *Grand Cairo*, *Angora*, and *Beibezar*, upon the Coaſts of *Barbary*.

The great Quantities of *European* Ships that trade to *Smyrna*, and the numerous Caravans which arrive there from *Perſia*, have always made, and ſtill make this to be a Place of the greateſt Commerce in all the *Levant*, for which it is happily ſituated in the Gulf of the *Archipelago*, in that Part of the *Leſſer Aſia* that the *Greeks* called *Ionia*, and at preſent named *Natolia*.

The Port of this City, ſo famous for its Commerce, is capable of containing many Fleets, and here are generally ſeen ſeveral hundred Merchant Veſſels of divers Nations.

The greateſt Part of the principal foreign Merchants have fine commodious Houſes of their own; and hardly any Thing can be ſeen more ſuperb and magnificent than the Habitations of the Conſuls, who are almoſt all lodged near the Sea; but Perſons whoſe Stay here is but ſhort, or who would be ſaving in their Expences, may have the Convenience of being accommodated in a *Kan*, which is a Sort of an Inn, where a thouſand People may lodge, on paying a Dollar *per* Month for each Chamber.

At *Smyrna* are two Cuſtom-houſes; the biggeſt called the Cuſtom-houſe of Commerce, where the Duties are paid on Silk, and other Goods that the *Armenians* import from *Perſia*, and thoſe which the Chriſtian Nations unlade there, and embark for their Returns: The other named the Cuſtom-houſe of *Stamboul*, or *Conſtantinople*, only takes Notice of the Trade of this Capital of the *Ottoman* Empire from *Salonica*, and other Parts of *Turkey*.

The Caravans have their Times and Seaſons fixed for their Arrival and Departure, on which the *European* Nations regulate the Remiſs of their Ships, to the End that the *Aſiaticks* may carry with them the Weſtern Merchandizes, and the *Europeans* relade with thoſe of *Aſia*.

Of the *Aſiatick* Nations, the *Armenians* are thoſe that carry on the greateſt Trade with *Smyrna*; the Caravans from *Perſia* being almoſt all compoſed of them, and in this City are eſtabliſhed above twelve thouſand.

In reſpect to the Natives of *Europe*, the *Engliſh* are beſt regarded, and moſt favourably treated, and they likewiſe ſend the greateſt Number of Ships here; next to them the *Dutch*; and laſtly, the *French*, but they are too numerous here, and thereby hurt one another.

The Merchants from *Leghorn* carry on a great Trade here: thoſe of *Venice* ſtill more; and the *Genoeſe*, notwithſtanding the Expence the Liberty to trade under their own Colours has coſt them, hardly any.

The *French* Trade is carried on from *Marſeilles* in ten Sail of Ships, and three or four Barks yearly; whoſe Ladings conſiſt of Dollars, Cloths of *Dauphine*, *Carcaſſone*, and *Sapte*; in Perpetuans, or Imperial Serges; in Caps, Paper, Cochineal, Tartar, Verdegris, Indigo, from *St. Domingo*, and *Guatimala*, Pewter, Dying Woods, Spice, and Sugar. The Returns being almoſt the ſame for all the Nations of *Europe* who trade there, I ſhall here mention them once for all, *viz.* Angora Goats, and Camels Hair, Rhubarb, Scammony, Opium, Senna, Gum Adragant and Arabick, Coffee, yellow Wax, Allum, Cotton in Wool and ſpun, Currants, fine Camlets, fine Wools from *Metalin* and *Caramania*, Skins like *Moroccoes*, Buffaloes Hides, Shagreen, Sponges, Maſtick, Saffron, Galbanum, Galls, Aſhes, Box, Anniſeeds, Fuſtians, Buckram, Carpets, Silks called Cerbaſſi, Legis, Ardaſſe, and Ardaſſetes, Cotton Stockings, *Turkey* Handkerchiefs, Valonea, Xantoline, Apoponax, Agaric, Tutti, Amber, Muſk, the Ultramarine Stone, Storax, Soap, Pearls, Diamonds, Rubies, and other precious Stones; but theſe Jewels are ſold privately by the *Armenians*, who bring them with their Caravans, and who frequently come themſelves to Chriſtendom to diſpoſe of them.

The

The *Dutch* ſend yearly about fourteen Ships, with *Leyden* fine Cloths, Cloves, Mace, Cinnamon, Nutmegs, Ginger, Cochineal, Indigo, Copperas, Quickſilver, Braſs and Iron Wire, *Dantzick* Steel, *Engliſh* Pewter, rough yellow Amber, Tartar, Sea-Horſe Teeth, Lapis Lazuli, Loaf and Powder Sugar, Cinabar, red Oaker, Dying Woods, Tin, *Ruſſia* Hides, *&c.* and re-lade with the greateſt Part of the Goods juſt mentioned.

The *Venetians* generally ſend fourteen or ſixteen large Ships annually, under Convoy of two Men of War, beſides others at different Times without Convoy; and the *Livernois* alſo ſend Veſſels as they find Occaſion.

Angouri, or *Angora*, and *Beibazar*, Capital of *Galatia*, has always preſerved its Reputation for the Beauty and Fineneſs of its Goats Hair, and the Fabrick of Stuffs made there at preſent called Camlets; and it is from this Place, and *Beibazar*, that *Smyrna* is ſupplied with theſe Commodities, the Quantity of the former being almoſt incredible, of which it is ſaid the *Engliſh* tranſport about five hundred Bales, the *French* as many, and the *Dutch* more than double that Number, and the Conſumption of it is full as great there, as what is ſhipped by theſe Nations: The *Engliſh* and *Dutch* have Factors ſettled here to purchaſe this Commodity at firſt Hand, by which Means they have it much cheaper than when brought to *Smyrna*.

Aleppo and *Alexandretta*; theſe two Cities of *Syria* have a great Similitude in their Trade, or rather it is the ſame that they both carry on, *Alexandretta* being properly only the Port to *Aleppo* which is twenty-two, or as ſome ſay twenty-five, Leagues within Land.

Aleppo is one of the principal Cities in the *Turkiſh* Empire, and yields only to *Conſtantinople* and *Cairo* in Grandeur, and to *Smyrna* in Point of Trade.

Two Things, among others, are very remarkable in Regard of Trade. The one is the Cuſtom of making Pigeons ſerve for Meſſengers, to give Advice of Ships' Arrival, and other preſſing Affairs, which is done by taking them from their young ones at *Aleppo*, and ſending them to *Alexandretta* a little before it is ſuppoſed they may be wanted, which being let fly at this Place, with a Billet about their Neck, return in three Hours' Time. The other is, the Prohibition to go from *Alexandretta* to *Aleppo*, any other Way than on Horſeback; and the Reaſon of it was, to prevent Sailors running afoot to *Aleppo*, and there ſpoiling the Price of Goods by their Over-urgency in laying out their little Stock, which without this Ordinance would be greatly diminiſhed.

There is hardly any Place in the three ancient Parts of the World, from whence ſome Merchants are not ſeen at *Aleppo*: Beſides the *Engliſh*, *French*, *Dutch*, and *Italians* which reſide there, the Caravanſeras are always full of *Armenians*, *Turks*, *Arabians*, *Perſians*, and *Indians*, which come in ſuch Numbers by the Caravans, that although there are about forty of thoſe publick Buildings, they hardly ſuffice to contain thoſe, who only appear to tranſact ſome tranſient Buſineſs, and who after ſelling their Goods, return by the Way they came, with their new Purchaſes.

The Merchandize proper for this Place, are the ſame as thoſe for *Smyrna*; and thoſe which the Ships relade are Silks of the Country, and *Perſia* Cotton Cloths of various Sorts, and among others blue Amans, Auquilles, Lizardes, thoſe from *Beby*, others called Linen Antiquies, Ajamis, and Abundance of Chints; different Cottons, and Cotton Threads, Galls, Cardovans, Soap; many Species of Silk Stuffs, and thoſe admirable Camlets before-mentioned.

Seyde is the ancient *Sidon* of *Phœnicia*, ſo renowned formerly for its great Traffick, very little inferior to that of *Tyre* itſelf, whoſe Reputation for Commerce has been equally publiſhed, both by ſacred and profane Authors. The modern *Sidonians* retain nothing of the ancient but their Inclination for Trade, every Thing elſe is altered; their Power by Sea no longer ſubſiſts: The vaſt Extent of their City is reduced to leſs than one Quarter of what it was formerly; and the great Number of its Inhabitants to leſs than ſix Thouſand, of which the Foreigners make near half.

But few Weſtern Commodities find a Sale at *Seyde*, though with the Products of the Country a pretty good Trade is ſupported; thoſe few are ſome Cloths of lively Colours, Sattins and Damaſks of *Lucca* and *Genoa*, with ſome Paper, a few

Cheſts of Indigo and Cochineal, Spice, Sugar, and *Brazil* Wood, all in ſmall Quantities. The Goods laden here are principally Silks and Cottons, with ſome Aſhes, Galls, Oil, Soap, and Birdlime; and as the Occidental Sales do not balance their Purchaſes, a conſiderable Sum of Money is yearly obliged to do it.

The *French* Trade to this Place, *Acre*, and *Rama*, which are in its Diſtrict, imports about 350,000 Dollars yearly, and there are no Merchants but of this Nation ſettled in theſe Places.

Chio is now ſubject to the *Turks*, and better peopled than any Iſle in the *Egean* Sea; its Commerce is very conſiderable, though much leſs than the Number of its Inhabitants, and the various Sorts of Merchandize that grow and are made here, ſeem to promiſe. The Wine, Silk, Cotton, and Turpentine, and Maſtick, are the principal Products that draw the *Europeans* hither, more eſpecially the *Engliſh* and *French*, who have their Conſuls here.

It is ſuppoſed that above 100,000 *French* Crowns' worth of thrown Silk is annually exported from hence, beſides a large Quantity of Silk Stuffs made in the Iſle, ſuch as Damaſks, Sattins, and Taffeties, which are tranſported to *Cairo*, and to all Places on the Coaſts of *Barbary* and *Natolia*, particularly to *Conſtantinople*.

The Cottons are in Wool, or ſpun, and a great deal of them employed in Fuſtians and Dimities, which are as much eſteemed, and diſpoſed of in the ſame Way, as the Silks.

Maſtick, the chief Article of their Trade, is hardly found any where elſe but here, and the beſt, and indeed almoſt the whole is for the *Grand Signor*; who has from all the Villages in the Iſland where it is gathered, two hundred and eighty-ſix Cheſts, weighing 100,025 *Oques*, and ſome few others are taken by the Cuſtom-houſe Officers, *&c.* Of Turpentine the Iſle produces about three hundred *Oques*, of $3\frac{1}{2}$ Pound one Ounce. Of Oil about two hundred Hogſheads, each Hogſhead weighing 400 *Oques*, and the *Oque* about *3lb. 2oz.* Of Silk 6,000 Maſſes, or 30,000*lb.* almoſt all which is wrought up by the Iſlanders in the Manufactures before-mentioned. Here is alſo ſome very good Wine, known to the Ancients under the Diſtinction of *Nectar*; and it affords fine Honey and Wax in tolerable Quantities.

Cyprus maintains hardly any Trade with the *Europeans*, except with the Products and Manufactures of the Iſle. Its Extent, and the Fertility of its Soil, enables it to furniſh Commerce largely; particularly with Cottons, and Silk, which are cultivated almoſt every where. The Cottons in Wool or Thread are eſteemed the beſt and Fineſt in all the *Levant*; the Country between *Nicoſia* and *Famagouſta*, and about *Paphos*, and *Limiſſo*, are the Parts in the Iſland that produce moſt.

The Silks are alſo gathered, and the Silk Worms bred in ſome Villages, ſubject to the Magiſtracy of the two laſt mentioned Cities; but the beſt and greateſt Quantity is made in the Village *Cyteree*, though none are held in an equal Degree of Goodneſs with the Cottons.

The Wools, Wine, Galls, ſome Medicinal Drugs; red, yellow, green, and greyiſh Earths or Boles; Stuffs and Dimities are the other Merchandizes of the Iſle, to which I think I ought to add as one, the Ortolans, which come here in ſuch Abundance, that the Natives pickle them; and, beſides what they conſume on the Iſland, the *Venetians* export upwards of a thouſand Barrels annually.

Some few Bales of Cloth, Paper, Caps, and ſome Verdigris, are the only Goods imported there, which occaſion the major Part of the Returns to be paid for in Money, and the moſt advantageous Specie for this Purpoſe are the *Mexican* and *Seville* Dollars.

Conſtantinople. This City, formerly the ſecond *Rome*, or rather the true Capital of the *Roman* Empire, when *Conſtantine* the Great had choſen it for his Reſidence; after having been for a long Time the Seat of the *Greek* Emperors, and a little more than half an Age that of the *Latins*, became at laſt the Metropolis of the *Turkiſh*.

The happy Situation of this great City, joined to the Beauty and Security of its Port, might render it a Place of the greateſt Trade in the World, if the Inhabitants, who are ſubject to a Servitude that almoſt deprives them of the Property of their Effects, dared to think of enriching themſelves by Commerce; or, if the

Foreigners

Foreigners that Trade draws here, and who are treated with leſs Haughtineſs and Severity, were not expoſed to ſo great and frequent Inſults and Impoſitions.

Notwithſtanding theſe Reaſons, ſo naturally tending to raiſe a Diſreliſh in the *Chriſtian* Nations to a Commerce with *Conſtantinople*, there is however a great Number of their Ships ſeen to arrive here; and there is hardly one of theſe Nations who have not a Miniſter ſettled here, more to protect their Merchants than for any political Intereſt; the *Emperor* and the *Venetians* being thoſe only who can have any Conteſt with the *Port*, by Reaſon of the Proximity of their Territories.

Of the *Europeans*, the *Engliſh*, *French*, and *Dutch*, are thoſe who carry on the greateſt Trade here, more particularly with their Cloths, ſent here directly, or brought from their Warehouſes at *Smyrna*, which are always well filled. The Cloths from *Venice* have for a long Time had the Preference in this City, though every where elſe in the *Levant*, they are the leaſt eſteemed.

Thoſe deſtined for *Conſtantinople* ſhould be thin and fine, well milled, cloſe ſhorn, without any Nap; above all they muſt be of the beſt Dye, and have their juſt Lengths and Breadths.

The propereſt Colours for *Conſtantinople* are Violet, Purples, Green, Red, Crimſon, Scarlet, Sky-blue, Fleſh and Cinnamon Colours; no Black, except of the greateſt Beauty, and then only one Piece in forty or fifty. About eight or nine thouſand Pieces are ſold here yearly, one fourth *Dutch*, little more than one third *Engliſh*, and the Reſt *French* and *Venetian*; a few Perpetuanas, and ſome other Woollens are ſold here, but of Silks, great Quantities from *France* and *Italy*, and a ſmall Matter from *England* and *Holland*; the chief are the Sattins from *Florence*, Tabbies, Damaſks with and without golden Flowers; flowered Brocades, with gold and ſilver Grounds from *Venice*; and flowered Velvets from *Genoa*; but although theſe Stuffs preſerve the Name of their original Fabricks, ſome of them are now made at *London* and *Amſterdam*, and many of them at *Lyons* and *Tours*, which are however ſold to the *Turkiſh* Tailors, and *Armenian* Merchants, for true *Venetian* and *Genoeſe* Goods.

The Sale of Sattins amounts yearly to between five and ſix hundred Pieces; of Tabbies to three or four hundred; of Damaſks without Gold, only ſixty Pieces, and with, an hundred Pieces, and hardly more Velvets; but Brocades with gold and ſilver Flowers find the greateſt Vent, though theſe muſt be made on Purpoſe, with Patterns proper for the Place; for it is not the Richneſs of the Stuff that pleaſes the *Turks*, but chiefly the Gaiety, and above all the Cheapneſs.

Paper is one of the beſt Commodities carried to *Conſtantinople*, and what frequently produces the moſt Profit; it goes there from *France* and *Venice*, and *Genoa*, though principally from the firſt, in all about thirty thouſand Reams; the other Merchandizes are, Hard-ware, Tin, Braſs, and Iron Wire, which the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* carry from *Hamburgh*, and the *Baltick*; gold Thread, and ditto Gold and Silver falſe, from *Poland*, carried by the *Venetians*, *Marſeilles* and *Tuniſeen* Caps; Verdigris from *Montpelier*, Oil of Spike from *Marſeilles*; Tartar, Sugars ſupplied by the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* when the Crop has failed in *Egypt*, which commonly furniſhes *Conſtantinople*, by the Way of *Alexandria*; and in fine, Spices, Camphire, Quickſilver, Lead, Cochineal, *Brazil* Wood, White-Lead, *&c.* in which theſe two Nations are almoſt ſolely concerned.

The Exports from *Conſtantinople* are very few in Compariſon with the Imports; therefore, to balance Accounts, the *European* Merchants direct their Correſpondents at *Smyrna* or *Aleppo*, to draw it on the Capital, or other Remittances to be made them in Specie from the ſaid Metropolis, to purchaſe what they commiſſion to be bought for their Ships relading at either or both of the ſaid Places.

The few Merchandizes mentioned to be exported from *Conſtantinople* conſiſt in Wools, called Pelades, and Treſquilles, of which the Extract in a common Year is two thouſand Bales of the former, and three thouſand of the latter. Of Buffaloes' Hides, about ten thouſand carried to *France* and *Italy*; of Ox and Cow Skins, of the different Sorts and Qualities, fifty thouſand, of which the Conſumption is for *Italy*; of Pot-Aſhes, from the Black Sea, which the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* buy to ſcour their Cloths; yellow Wax, ſome Goat's Hair Thread, a Quantity

of Caviar, or ſalted Sturgeons' Roes, commonly bought up by the *Venetians* and *Leghorners*.

The Fur Trade from *Muſcovy*, *Natolia*, the *Black Sea*, *Crim*, and other Places of *Tartary*, is very conſiderable, though in this the *European* Merchants have no Share, being entirely tranſacted by the *Greeks*; of theſe Skins about two hundred Cheſts, with two hundred pair in each, of Sables are yearly ſold, from fifteen hundred to twenty-five hundred Dollars *per* Cheſt; Ermines, only eſteemed when extremely white, ſell from ten to eleven Dollars, for forty Skins and Minevers at ſeventy Dollars *per* Thouſand; Martins, Polecats, Lynxes, and Fox Skins are brought here from *Natolia*, and annually ſell for the Value of about ſixty thouſand Dollars; the black Fox Skins brought from *Caffa* and *Tartary* are in very great Eſteem, and their Sales may yearly import an hundred thouſand Dollars.

Of *Caffa*, or *Capha*, and the *Black Sea:* The *Venetians* have often endeavoured to commence a Trade to this laſt, more eſpecially to *Caffa*, and in 1672 obtained Leave, by the lively Repreſentations, and the more perſuaſive Arguments of large Preſents, which their Baily the Chevalier *Quirini* made; but upon the Remonſtrances of the Superintendant of the Cuſtom-houſe at *Conſtantinople*, who ſuffered in his Intereſt by this Conceſſion, and alſo under the political Apprehenſion, that the *European* Chriſtians would, by this Means, more eaſily have a Correſpondence with thoſe of their Religion ſettled on that Coaſt, the Privilege was revoked, and no *European* Nation has been able to obtain one ſince.

Caffa has an excellent Road, and its Port is where the greateſt Buſineſs is carried on in all the *Black Sea*, it being common to ſee arrive, or ſail, four or five hundred Veſſels together. Here is a great Trade carried on in Corn, Salt, Furs, and Butter; this laſt being eſteemed the beſt in all *Turkey*; but that which attracts the greateſt Number of Shipping, and what induced the *Venetian* Ambaſſador to purchaſe the afore-mentioned Liberty at ſo great a Price, is the large Quantity of Sturgeons taken in the *Palus Mæotis*, of which ſalt Roes the *Italians* are ſo fond, and not only they, but ſeveral other Nations of *Europe* and *Aſia*. Some Accounts ſay, that many of theſe Fiſh here weigh eight or nine hundred Pounds, and their Roes three or four Quintals; and though theſe Relations may be ſomething exaggerated, it is certain that there are none elſewhere, either ſo large, or abundant; but as the Trade of this Part is in general ſo very great, I ſhall give my Readers an Abſtract of a very curious Memoir drawn up by a Perſon well acquainted with it.

The Commerce, ſays he, of the *Black Sea* is ſo conſiderable by the Advantages it affords, and the great Quantity of Goods it takes off, that the yearly Import of them is ſuppoſed to be more than three Millions of Dollars; *Caffa* is one of the principal Ports in it, diſtant about ſeven hundred Miles from *Conſtantinople*; the *Turks*, *Greeks*, *Perſians*, and *Muſcovites*, are the People who ſupport this Trade, and vaſt Quantities of Merchandizes ſell here, both for the Conſumption of the Place, and that with many others with which it maintains a Correſpondence. Here are annually ſold to the Value of twelve or fifteen thouſand Dollars in *Venetian* Brocades; here is likewiſe ſold another Sort in which the Gold and Silver is falſe, and the Flowers like thoſe of Damaſks, to the Amount of ſeven or eight thouſand Dollars. Ten or twelve Bales of Cloth are alſo annually diſpoſed of; about twenty thouſand Dollars worth of *Scio* Damaſk; and to the Amount of an hundred and fifty thouſand Dollars in Taffeties, ſtriped and plain; here is likewiſe brought from *Scio*, fifteen thouſand Dollars' worth of Fuſtians, and ſome of theſe from *Conſtantinople*. Of Coffee here is ſold yearly from fifteen to twenty thouſand Dollars; and five to ſix thouſand Dollars in Flax from *Cairo*. Of all theſe Merchandizes a great Part is conſumed in the *Crim*, diſtant about an hundred and fifty Miles from *Caffa*; another Part is ſent to the Ports ſituated near the *Palus Mæotis*, as at *Guſleree*, *Bolovelava*, *Kirerei*, and ſome other dependent on *Caffa*, which ſerves them for an Almagazen.

The Proceeds of all theſe Goods are commonly employed in Hides, Wax, Wheat, Barley, Butter, Honey, and Caviar, which are the chief Products of the Place. Of the Hides here are two Sorts, the beſt made at *Caffa* being from about thirty-five to forty thouſand yearly; theſe are carried to *Smyrna* by the Way of *Natolia*, and

and coſt about a Dollar each; the ſecond Sort are of an inferior Quality, tanned in the Neighbourhood of that City, whoſe Value is three-fourths of a Dollar each, and their Number about an hundred Thouſand, which are ſent to *Conſtantinople*.

There is annually collected at *Caffa* near thirty thouſand Ocques of Wax, of which Part goes to *Smyrna*, and the Reſt to *Conſtantinople*; there are alſo ſent yearly to the latter, fifty or ſixty Saicks, or, Saiques, with Wheat, and from fifteen to twenty with Barley; of Butter *Caffa* remits to this Capital between fifty and ſixty thouſand Ocques; and the Profit it makes by its Honey is not leſs than that which the Wax and Butter leaves. In fine, this Place affords ſome Silk, though the Quantity is not large, nor its Quality good.

Azeck or *Aſoph* is ſituated on the *Don* or *Tanais*, not far from the Place where this great River falls into the *Palus Mæotis*. This Part of *Aſia* was hardly known in *Europe*, only to the Geographers, before the Year 1695, when the famous *Czar Peter Alexowitz* took this Fortreſs from the *Turks* to whom it belonged, with the Deſign to eſtabliſh a Fleet there, not only to attract the Trade of the *Black Sea*, but alſo capable to make the Grand Signor tremble, even in the Capital of his Empire; *Aſoph* ſoon attracted the Attention of all Nations, and it coſt more than one Siege and a bloody Battle, in which the *Czar* with his whole Army had like to have periſhed, to reſtore this Place to its firſt Maſter, who having experienced the Importance of it, augmented its Fortifications, and guarded it with an extreme great Jealouſy; but it is known that in the War of 1739 this City became again an Apple of Diſcord, and that the *Czarina* remained in Poſſeſſion of it, though I believe without reaping thoſe great Advantages that the *Czar* had at firſt expected from its Conqueſt.

It is from *Aſoph* that a Part of the Caviar ſold at *Conſtantinople* comes, where in a common Year are imported at leaſt ten thouſand Barrels with $7\frac{1}{2}$ Quintals each; though all the Caviar is not made of Sturgeons' Roes, but ſome of thoſe of other large Fiſhes.

Kily, or *Kilia*, is ſituated on the South Side of the *Danube*, about ſeven or eight Leagues from the Mouth that diſcharges into the *Baltick Sea*. Four or five thouſand Pieces of Fuſtian from *Scio* are brought here yearly, and Damaſks from thence alſo to the Value of about ſix thouſand Dollars; Buckrams for more than thirty thouſand; beſides two thouſand Pieces of Fuſtian made and ſold in the Place; Coffee alſo ſold here for fourteen or fifteen thouſand Dollars; Flax for three or four thouſand; ſtriped Taffeties, called Santals, for above ſixty thouſand; other Sorts of Taffeties for ſeventy thouſand; of Cloths, fifty or ſixty Pieces are annually imported, though of all theſe Merchandizes few are conſumed at *Kily*, as this is the only Staple, or Storehouſe, from whence they are ſent to divers Ports on the *Danube*, or within Land, as *Iſmael*, *Memeſwaer*, *Hias*, *Galas*, and ſeveral other leſs conſiderable; all which Places contribute ſomething to Trade, *viz.*

Hias, about fifty thouſand Ocques of Wax, of which a Part is ſent to *Smyrna* by *Natolia*, and the Reſt to *Conſtantinople*; the Butter comes from other Ports, where in a common Year may be collected above an hundred thouſand Ocques.

At the Mouth of the *Danube*, and before *Kily*, is a very large Fiſhery, of the *Mouronne*, though what this Fiſh is, I confeſs my Ignorance, which produces above ſixty thouſand Dollars yearly; each Fiſh weighs about a Quintal and a Half, one with another, after the Roes are taken out, to make Caviar, though this Commodity made here is not good, as the curing it well would render it too coſtly to get any Thing by it. From the Ports along the *Danube* are expedited more than ſix hundred Saicks yearly with Wheat and Barley, which commonly yield the great Profit of 15 to 30 *per Cent.* to the Concerned.

Prevat takes off no *European* Goods, ſo that all the Commerce is carried on in *Dutch* Dollars, the *Poliſh* Abra, the Izelotes of the Empire, *Venetian* Sequins, Hongres of *Hungary*, the *Egyptian* Cherif, Aſpers, and Parats, all which Species are commonly taken here at 15 or 20 *per Cent.* higher than in *Conſtantinople*. Here is made in a common year from twenty to twenty-five thouſand Buff-Skins, and ſome Wax is alſo ſhipped off.

Kirmant, like the laſt-mentioned Place, takes off nothing from *Europe*, and only furniſhes Trade with about twenty-five or thirty thouſand Hides yearly, and ſome Butter.

Sinope is a Port ſituated on the *Euxine* Sea, on the *Natolian* Side; ſome Goods are here imported, but the greateſt Part of the Trade is carried on in the different Coins afore-mentioned. The *Perſians*, however, drive a very conſiderable one here in Silk Stuffs, Cambreſines, Indianas, Carpets, Lizats, *&c.* of which the greateſt Part goes to *Conſtantinople*, and the Reſt to *Caffa*; and it is the *Tartars*, *Greeks*, and *Turks*, who purchaſe the greateſt Part of theſe Merchandizes; a few Linens are brought from *Trebiſonde*, but of ſo little Import as not to merit any Regard.

Nicopolis is a Sea Port, with very little or no Trade: Though

Caſtamboli, which is two Days Journey from it, makes coarſe Buckrams of all Colours to above eighty thouſand Dollars Value yearly; of which a Part goes to *Conſtantinople*, and the other to *Caffa* and *Kily*; here is alſo gathered a conſiderable Quantity of Wax ſent to *Smyrna*; and the *Perſians* carry on a great Trade here, as they do at *Rupur*, a Day's Journey from *Synope*.

La Maſtre is a Port in the *Black Sea*, tolerably ſecure, and where a pretty good Commerce is carried on, conſiſting chiefly of Packthread and ſpun Yarn for Cordage and Cables, of which there are annually laden for *Conſtantinople* at leaſt eight Saicks; there alſo goes from hence, and ſeveral other neighbouring Ports, a large Quantity of Wood, the greateſt Part for *Conſtantinople*, where it is employed in the *Grand Signor's* Yards for building the Men of War and Galleys; the Maſts in particular are very good, and ſo long, that they have ſerved for ſixty and ſeventy Gun Ships, all of a Piece.

There are exported from ſeveral Parts of the *Black Sea*, Salt Beef and Pot-aſhes, the laſt for *Conſtantinople* and *Smyrna*, which the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* purchaſe to ſcour their Cloths, and make Soap; the Furs alſo that come from *Muſcovy* are tranſported to *Conſtantinople* by the *Black Sea*.

Of the Trade of Cairo, Alexandria, *and* Roſetta *in* Egypt.

THE interior Commerce of *Egypt* was once very conſiderable; of which its continual Fairs, that during the whole Year were often held ſeveral at a Time in the different Provinces of the Kingdom, will give the higheſt Idea. There all the People of the Country flocked together, to furniſh themſelves with the Goods and Merchandizes that they wanted, or to diſpoſe of thoſe which a Superfluity rendered uſeleſs. There each particular Diſtrict, bringing into Trade the Merchandize which either Art or Nature had rendered peculiar to them, contributed on its Part, to this reciprocal Communication, and to the general Circulation, which was inceſſantly made, in the whole Body of the State. *Egypt* was ſo fertile, and had ſo well perfected the Arts and Sciences, that there was a prodigious Concourſe from all Parts to theſe ſo frequent Aſſemblies, which were productive of immenſe Riches to all the Country.

In Regard to the exterior Commerce of the Kingdom, it did not become flouriſhing all at once; and as it owed its Birth to the Wants of Strangers, rather than to thoſe of the *Egyptians* themſelves, it was only by Degrees that it went on improving, and in the End became ſo extremely great. *Egypt* was for a long Time ſhut up in itſelf, and ſo ſeparated from all other Nations, that Nature itſelf ſeemed to have concurred in keeping it hid from the Reſt of the Earth, as at firſt it had no Communication with any of the other People of the World. Long and toilſome Deſerts encompaſs it on the *Eaſt* and *Weſt*, where its greateſt Extent is; dreadful and unpaſſable Mountains bound it on the *South*, and ſhut up its Paſſages to *Nubia*: In fine, the *Mediterranean* Sea on the *North*, ſeemed to deny it any Commerce on that Side, whilſt Navigation was ſo little known, that it was for a long Time in thoſe Ages retarded. *Egypt*, contented with its own Products, was then both unknown, and unprofitable to the Reſt of the Univerſe; from which it drew no Advantage, until the *Greeks*, by riſking the croſſing to *Africk*, diſcovered in that Country, ſo long unknown, a Nation already poliſhed and a Friend to Trade, that in Time engaged deeply in it, and became famous for its Knowledge both in this, and other liberal Arts and Sciences; which the Magnificence and bon Gout of their Kings, went on perfecting by inſpiring an Emulation in their Subjects to improve in all by the Application of a ſuitable Reward,

as

as an Encouragement to thoſe who exceeded in any of them; and it may be juſtly aſſerted, that they were there ſupported a much longer Time, than among all the other Nations of the Earth: But after *Egypt* fell under the Dominion of the *Mahometans*, all went to Decay; the Fertility of this charming Country diminiſhed, as the Number of Inhabitants did, and theſe People were ſoon reduced to an extreme Miſery under their pitileſs Maſters, and from a Nation once ſo induſtrious, are now become the moſt unpoliſhed, ſince the Arts and Sciences were baniſhed.

The making of Fire-Arms is of all Arts the beſt maintained in *Egypt*; and notwithſtanding all others, and the Sciences are ſo fallen here, that it is hardly poſſible to diſcover any Traces of them, yet it always carries on a very conſiderable Trade with *Africk*, *Aſia*, and even to *India* and *Europe*, and it muſt be allowed, that no Situation was ever more favourable for Trade, than that of this delightful Country.

Cairo, the Capital of *Egypt*, is ſeated on the *Nile*, above the ſeven Mouths, by which this River diſcharges itſelf into the *Mediterranean*; *Alexandria*, and *Roſetta*, diſtant from one another ten or twelve Leagues, and which are at two of the *Nile's* Mouths, ſerve as Ports to this famous City, about ninety Leagues diſtant: and it is before the one or the other, that the *European* Ships anchor to diſcharge their Goods, of which the greateſt Part is deſigned for *Cairo*, and where they attend to take in their Reladings.

If all that has been ſaid of the vaſt Extent of *Cairo*, to make it deſerve the Name of *Grand*, beyond all other Cities, is not an Effect of Exaggeration in the *Arabian* Hiſtorians, or of that of the greateſt Part of the *European* Travellers, who are equally ſuſpected, certainly there is not a City in the World, that ever had or has, a better Title to it; but, not to enter into this Hiſtorical Diſcuſſion, there is no Room to doubt, that it has been, and ſtill is, a Place of great Trade, though Monſieur *Maillet*, *Sicard*, and other *French* Writers, will not allow it to be near ſo big, nor ſo populous as *Paris*.

The famous City of *Alexandria* is now reduced to three or four thouſand Refugees, from the different Provinces of *Turkey*; *Roſetta* is all new built, of which the Foundation was not laid much above a hundred Years ago; and as the Canal, which goes from the *Nile* to *Alexandria*, only now ſerves to carry the Water from that River to this City, and the Lake *Mareotis*, the Neceſſity of houſing the Goods ſent from *Cairo* to *Alexandria*, and thoſe which go from thence to *Cairo*, has probably not a little contributed to the Aggrandiſement, or even to the Conſtruction of *Roſetta*. And it frequently happening that the Goods, which were without the Bar, waited an Opportunity to get over it to *Alexandria* for Months together; and on the other Side, as thoſe that came from this City, after having ſurmounted the Difficulties of the ſaid Paſſage, could not be tranſported to *Cairo* in the ſame Veſſels, it became abſolutely neceſſary to build in this Part proper Places to put them under Cover, and to have Correſpondents and Factors ſettled there. The Trade here is ſo much augmented, more eſpecially ſince the Beginning of this Century, that this City is now one of the moſt powerful in *Egypt*, and carries on a conſiderable Trade in the Commodities that its Neighbourhood produces, with thoſe brought in from *Cairo*, and thoſe imported by the *Greeks* in their Saicks from the *Archipelago*.

The Merchandizes carried to, and exported from theſe Ports, being with a trifling Difference the ſame for *Cairo*, as for the two Cities that ſerve for its Storehouſes, I ſhall not treat of them ſeparately; but only remark, that the greateſt Traffick, either in Purchaſes or Sales, is tranſacted at *Cairo*, with which the Buſineſs of *Roſetta* and *Alexandria* is nothing in Compariſon.

The Goods exported from *Egypt* are, Benzoin, Bdellium, Gum-Arabick, Gum-Adraganth, Turbith, Myrrha, Abiſſinica, Incenſe in Tears, Storax, Aloes Succotrina, and Hepatica, Sugar in Powder and Loaves, and Sugar Candy, Sherbet in Caſks, different Sorts of Cinnamons from *Ceylon*, *Malabar*, &c. Caſſia, Cocoa, Coriander, Coffee, Myrabolans, Chebula, Bellerica, and Citrina, Nutmegs, Nux Vomica, Cardamoms, Ben, Tamarinds, Coloquintida, Pepper, Mace, Flax of all Sorts, Senna, Spikenard, Baſtard Saffron, Cotton in Wool and Thread, Hermodactyls,

modactyls, yellow Wax, Ginger, Rhubarb, Elephants' Teeth, Wool waſhed, and unwaſhed, Oſtrich and Herons' Feathers of different Sorts, Mummy, Sal-Ammoniac, Nitre, Roche Allum, Sea Lizards, Botargue, Mother of Pearl, blue Linens of ſeveral Species from ſeveral Places, painted Linens, Mogrebines, Muſlins, and Cambreſines; *Egypt* alſo produces ſome Stuffs, and other Commodities of various Materials, as of Wool alone, Wool and Silk mixed, *&c.* Ribbons, Handkerchiefs, Carpets, and Muſk; there are likewiſe exported from *Cairo* and *Alexandria*, a Quantity of Buffaloes, Ox, and Cow Hides in the Hair, red and yellow Cordouans, Shagreen Skins, *&c.*

Egypt does not want the neceſſary Materials for making good Glaſs, but ſhe ſends them to *Venice*, from whence they return manufactured, though in ſmall Parcels, as the *Turks* never drink out of Veſſels of this Commodity. There are ſtill made in *Egypt* a large Quantity of Linens differing in Quality, and Stuffs with Silk and Cotton, Silk and Gold, and even Velvets, though but very few of them are perfectly good.

The Merchandize which *Europe* ſends to *Egypt* are, Agarick, white and yellow Arſenick, black Lead, Orpiment, Antimony, Sublimate, Quickſilver, Vitriol, Vermilion, Cinnabar, Lattin and Braſs Wire, Tin, *Venetian* Steel, Lead, Paper, Sattins, from *Florence*; Cloths of all Sorts, Caps, Cochineal, Coral from *Meſſina* wrought and unwrought, red Tartar, Roche Allum, Dying Woods, and Hardware; beſides which a vaſt Quantity of Glaſs Beads from *Venice* of all Colours, are ſold at *Cairo*, and afterwards tranſported to *India* and all *Africa*, where the Women deck themſelves with theſe Toys, as the *European* Ladies do with Diamonds and Pearls. There is alſo carried on at *Roſetta*, a very conſiderable Trade from *Conſtantinople* and *Satalia*, in white Slaves, brought from thoſe two Cities, and in black ones, remitted there in Return from *Egypt*: All the Eunuchs in the *Grand Signor's* Seraglio, and in private ones, as well as almoſt all the other Negroes, that are in *Turkey*, both Men and Women, come from *Egypt*, where an Infinity of white young Perſons of both Sexes are brought in Exchange for them; the white Slaves are very dear, when they are well made, being worth at leaſt from 40 to 45*l.* Sterling, and ſome Girls have been ſold for more than ten Times as much. The greateſt Part of the Trade at *Cairo* is tranſacted by the *Jews* and *Arabians*, who are here in great Numbers, and who, with ſome *Turk* Merchants, carry on that of the *Red Sea*, from whence they draw the Majority of the afore-mentioned Merchandizes; and it is alſo the *Arabian* Brokers who interfere in almoſt all the Negociations here.

This Commerce is carried on by *Suez*, a Town ſituated at the Bottom of the *Red Sea* on the *Egyptian* Coaſt, about forty-five Leagues from *Cairo*, and ſeparated by a Plain of firm Sand, very commodious for Carriages. It is from this ſmall Town, whoſe Port nevertheleſs is far from a good one, that the *European* Goods, carried there by Caravans, are at firſt tranſported to *Gedda*, a League Diſtance from *Mecca*, and afterwards to *Mocha*, a City in *Arabia*, at the Entrance of the Straits of *Babel-Mandel*, where the *Red Sea* communicates with the *Indian* Ocean; and it is alſo at *Suez* that all their Merchandize arrives, which the *Turk* Merchants of *Cairo* import from the *Eaſt-Indies*, and of which the general Staple for *Egypt* is at *Mocha*, where theſe Merchants have their Factors.

The Commerce of the *Red Sea* is carried on by Means of the *Grand Signior's* Ships, and of ſome particular Princes, which Ships are without Decks, or Artillery, ſo that nothing would be more eaſy than their Capture; a Bark, furniſhed with only four Guns, might make an immenſe Booty in this Sea. When they are hindered by contrary Winds from arriving at *Suez*, they traverſe the *Red Sea*, and go to winter at *Coſſci*, a ſmall Place, and not much frequented, five Days' Journey diſtant from *Coptain*, a City in the *Thebaida*; whilſt theſe Veſſels are at an Anchor, they ſend from the *Upper Egypt* to take their Lading, and carry them Proviſions and Goods. The Road from *Coſſci* to the *Nile* is two Days' Journey farther than that from *Suez* to *Cairo*; nevertheleſs the Expence is not much more, becauſe the Camels' Hire coſts leſs in the *Upper* than in the *Lower Egypt*, and the remaining Carriage being by Water is performed for very little.

Beſides what *Eaſtern* Merchandize the *Europeans* export from *Cairo* and *Alexandria*, the *Turkiſh* Merchants alſo tranſport a very great Quantity to *Conſtantinople*,

tinople, and to other Cities of the *Grand Signor's* Territories, on their Saicks, and in which they alſo lade Rice, Flax, Sugar, and other Commodities of the *Egyptian* Growth; and the Total of this Commerce does not import leſs than between 7 and 800,000*l.* Sterling *per Annum*, and employs about an hundred, or an hundred and twenty Saicks in it.

The Trade of *Egypt* is alſo very great on the Part of *Aſia*, from whence Caravans laden with Riches are continually arriving at *Cairo*, and which are conveyed by that Branch of the *Nile*, which falls into the *Mediterranean* near *Damietta*. it is from *Arabia* and the Neighbourhood of *Mecca*, that the white Balm comes to *Cairo*, ſo much valued by the *Eaſtern* Ladies, for preſerving their Complexions, though there is but a very little of it unadulterated. Almoſt all the Soap that is uſed in *Egypt* comes from *Paleſtine*, where it is made of a very good Quality, though that of *France* is better; the Conſumption of this Commodity is very great, becauſe the waſhing with Lyes is not practiſed here.

The different Countries of *Africa* do not contribute leſs than the Reſt of the World to enrich the Trade of *Egypt*; there is no Year paſſes in which ſome Caravans do not arrive from *Tunis*, *Algiers*, *Tripoli*, and even the remoteſt Provinces of that Part of the Earth; ſo that there is ſeen a continual coming in of Merchandize from all the Univerſe. Among theſe foreign Merchants who rendezvous at *Cairo* from all the inhabited Places of *Africa*, there is above all two Sorts, who ought not to be forgotten; of which the firſt was called *Croys*, living near the Iſle of *Pheaſants* on the Ocean, who come to *Fez* and *Morocco*, and from thence to *Cairo*, traverſing the immenſe Deſerts that lie in their Way. This Caravan, which is ſeven or eight Months on its Journey, touches alſo at *Tripoli* in *Barbary*, and brings Gold-Duſt to *Cairo*; though they take Care not to ſell it as ſuch, for in ſo doing they imagine they commit a Sin, and thefore ſell it for Silver, with which they buy Copper and Cutlery Ware, which they carry back with a certain Species of Shells, current in their Country for Money.

The ſecond Sort of Merchants I juſt now mentioned are black like the firſt, and are full as ſingular; they have a Method of carrying on Commerce ſo particular that it is probable they are the only People in the World that practiſe it: In vain may any one offer them double the Value of their Goods, if he does not join the Elephant's Pizzle with it; that is to ſay, nothing but a good Drubbing will induce them to drive a Bargain, and therefore the Brokers of the Country, accuſtomed to the Manner and Expectations of this Gentry, do not fail to ſerve them according to their own Faſhion, and always begin liberally to diſpenſe their Blows, that they may terminate the Difference the ſooner; after which Preliminary, theſe Negroes are the moſt contented People in the World, and there is nothing that may not be expected from their Good-Humour.

In fine, the *Nile* conveys to *Egypt* all that *Ethiopia* encloſes moſt ſerviceable and precious; though it is not the *Ethiopians* themſelves who carry on this Commerce, as theſe People very ſeldom trade any Diſtance from their own Country; but they ſell their Merchandize to the Natives of *Nubia*, called *Barbarians*, who traverſing the frightful Mountains which ſeparate them from *Egypt*, bring thoſe precious Effects there. Every Year a Caravan ſets out from *Sannar* for this Journey; and though it is only compoſed of Merchants ragged and almoſt naked, who frequently want all Sorts of Conveniences in the toilſome dangerous Roads they have to go; it is impoſſible to conceive what Riches they are Bearers of. From ſeveral Parts of *Africa* there is brought to *Egypt* Gold-Duſt, Elephants' Teeth, Ebony, Muſk, Civet, Ambergris, Oſtrich Feathers, divers Gums, and an Infinitude of other Merchandize, though this Traffick is not a little increaſed by the Remiſſes of two or three thouſand Blacks ſent here to be ſold, from all which it is eaſy to conceive what prodigious Sums theſe Caravans muſt return with, either in Specie or Goods.

It muſt naturally be concluded, that a Commerce ſo conſiderable cannot but bring immenſe Sums with it, and make *Egypt* one of the richeſt Parts in the World. It is true, this Country produces neither Gold, Silver, nor precious Stones; yet it is probable, that there is not a Spot upon Earth where theſe Productions of Nature are leſs rare, or more common. The Flax, of which a prodigious Quantity

tity of Linens are made, and from thence ſpread into all Parts of the World; the Cotton gathered in Abundance, and a great Share of it worked up; the Wheat, Rice, Pulſe, Sugar, Coffee, Sherbet, Hides, *Morocco* Leather, all Sorts of Drugs and Spices; that Sort of Earth called *Hanna*, ſo much eſteemed, and of which there is ſo great a Demand in all the *Levant*, where it ſerves both Men and Women to paint their feet and Hands; all theſe draw immenſe Sums from *Europe*, *Aſia*, and *Africa*; there is not a Year that 4 or 500,000 Dollars are not carried there from *France* and *Italy* only. From *Africa* there is annually imported from 1000 to 1200 Quintals of Gold Duſt; and from *Conſtantinople* and *Aſia* there comes more than a Million of Dollars, for the Purchaſe of Rice, Coffee, Linens, *&c.* It is true, that what the Baſhaw pays yearly to the *Grand Signor*; what he ſends to the Miniſters of the Port to obtain a Continuance in his Poſt; what he and his Dependents carry off on his quitting the Government; that which the *Agas* levy, whom the *Sultans* ſend from Time to Time into this Country; what goes to *Damaſcus*, and all that which paſſes to *Mecca*, may amount to many Millions: However, it is certain that there remains near as much; and if the Natives, or even the *Turks*, who are under continual Apprehenſions of being ſtripped, had not the Madneſs to bury their Money, by which Means it not only becomes uſeleſs to Trade, but is often abſolutely loſt, it is certain that few Kingdoms in the World would be richer than *Egypt*.

Of the Commerce of the Archipelago.

BY the Word *Archipelago* is to be underſtood a Cluſter of ſmall Iſlands, of which there are many in different Seas; but that I am now going to treat of is moſt neceſſary for the *European* Merchants to know, being as it were at their Doors.

This *Archipelago*, being the only one I believe that was known to the Ancients, lies in the *Egean* Sea; and the principal Iſlands are, *Argentiere*, *Milo*, *Siphanto*, *Serpho*, *Antiparos*, *Paros*, *Naxia*, *Stenoſa*, *Nicouria*, *Amorgos*, *Caloyero*, *Cheiro*, *Skinoſa*, *Raclia*, *Nio*, *Sikino*, *Folicandro*, *Santorin*, *Nanſio*, *Mycone*, *Delos*, *Syra*, *Thermia*, *Zia*, *Macroniſi*, *Joura*, *Andros*, *Tinos*, *Scio*, *Metelen*, *Tenedos*, *Nicaria*, *Samos*, *Patmos*, *Fourni*, and *Skyros*, which produces Oil and Olives, Wine, Corn, a Sort of Lichen for dying Red, ſome ordinary, and ſome good Silk, Cotton, Figs, Maſts and Planks, Salt, at *Milo*, in vaſt Plenty and very cheap, Brimſtone, great Quantities of Mill-Stones, at *Milo*, Flax, Cheeſe, Oxen, Sheep, Mules, Emery, Laudanum, Wool, Goat's Hair, Marble, Cotton, Cloth, a ſmall Quantity of Pitch, Vallonea, Honey, Wax, Scammony, ſeveral Sorts of Earth, Capers, *&c.* which the Natives ſell to the ſeveral *Europeans*, who go here to purchaſe them.

Candia is a large Iſland, ſituated at the Entrance of the afore-mentioned *Archipelago*, formerly known under the Name of *Crete*; it carries on a conſiderable Trade, and all the Chriſtian Nations, who traffick to the *Levant*, have Conſuls ſettled here. The chief Towns of the Iſle are, *Canea*, *Retimo*, *Candia*, and *Girapetra*; the Neighbourhood of the principal Place, as well indeed as all the Reſt of the Iſland, are covered with almoſt an infinite Number of Olive Trees, yielding very good Oil, which is the principal Product of it, and in ſuch Quantities, that in a common Year are gathered at leaſt three hundred thouſand Meaſures, of eight *Ocques* and a Half, and the *Ocques* of three Pounds two Ounces; here are likewiſe purchaſed, Wine, Gum Adraganth, Laudanum, Wool, Silk, Honey, Wax, Cheeſe, Cotton, and Wheat.

Salonica, the ancient *Theſſalonica*, is a Sea Port ſeated at the Bottom of the Gulf, bearing the ſame Name, in the *Archipelago*. All the *European* Nations Trade here, but the greateſt Commerce is from *Italy*. This Place is very fertile in Corn, and I have ſeen ſome very good Wheat from hence, though not quite ſo clean as it ſhould be. The other Merchandizes of *Salonica* are, Tobacco, of which whole Ship Loads are exported at a Time, Hides, Cotton in Wool, better than that of *Smyrna*, yellow Wax, brought here in large Quantities from *Turkiſh Valachia*, unwaſhed Wool, and ſome coarſe Woollen Stuffs, for the clothing of the Poor People and Soldiers.

The Goods carried there are Indigo, Cochineal, Ginger, Pepper, Cinnamon, Mace, Nutmegs, Dying Woods, Sugar, Lead, Pewter, block and ſingle Tin, Cloths from *England*, *France*, and *Holland*, Paper, Almonds, Verdigris, and ſometimes Coffee from the Iſles.

Of the Commerce with the Coaſt of Barbary.

WHAT is called *Barbary*, is that vaſt Maritime Part of *Africa*, which extends for more than ſix hundred Leagues from *Egypt* to the Straits of *Gibraltar*, and a little beyond them into the *Atlantick* Ocean. The principal Kingdoms, or Republicks, which divide the Coaſt of *Barbary*, are *Tripoly*, *Tunis*, *Algiers*, *Morocco*, and *Fez*; the Government of theſe two laſt is entirely monarchial, and ſubject to the ſame Prince; that of *Tripoly* is Republican, and thoſe of *Tunis* and *Algiers*, a Mixture of both. All theſe States have a Number of Ports in the *Mediterranean*; and the Kingdoms of *Morocco* and *Fez* have alſo ſome on the Ocean, which are equally ſerviceable for the Chriſtians' Trade, and for a Retreat to their own Cruizers.

The moſt conſiderable of theſe Ports, and where the greateſt Trade is tranſacted, and Conſuls of different Nations reſide, are *Tripoly* and *Gouletta*, which is that to *Tunis*, *Algiers* and *Sallee*, in which laſt the chiefeſt Trade of *Fez* and *Morocco* is carried on, although a good deal is done at *Tetuan*, and ſome at *Arzilla*, *Alcaſſar*, *Azamor*, *Saphia*, and *Santa Cruz*. The Kingdom of *Algiers* has, beſides its Capital, *Tremecen*, *Conſtantine*, *Bona*, *Bugia*, *Gigery*, *La Calla*, Cape *Roſa*, *Collo*, and that called the *Baſtion* of *France*, near the Gulf of *Storacourcouri*.

And beſides the *Gouletta*, *Tunis* has *Bizerta* and *Port Farina*, though the *Tripolines* have only the Port of their City, with ſome few Places on the Coaſt, where none, or hardly any Trade is carried on.

The *European* Merchants have Warehouſes only in the principal Cities, and rarely land in any others, on Account of the Impoſitions commonly practiſed there; trading among theſe People, as the Saying is, Pike in Hand, being always on their Guard, or otherwiſe they are ſurely abuſed or cheated.

I have already mentioned, in a former part of this Work, the Exports from *Barbary*, as well as the Goods they take off, and have little to add thereto, except ſomething concerning the Trade of *Morocco*, which differs in ſeveral Reſpects from the others.

Sallee, as above obſerved, is the Port in the Kingdoms of *Fez* and *Morocco*, of the greateſt Commerce; the Entrance of the River *Guerou*, on which it is built, has a Bar of Sand that changes according to the Winds that blow, which is of a vaſt Inconvenience to the trading Veſſels, though it ſerves as a Reſource to the *Salletines* when purſued by the *Malteſe*, or other Chriſtians, who are more in Safety here than in any other Port of *Barbary*.

The *European* Merchandizes are unladen immediately on their Arrival, into the Chriſtian Merchants' Warehouſes there, and afterwards ſold Wholeſale to the *Moors* or *Jews*, who ſend them to their Correſpondents at *Morocco*, *Fez*, *Mequinez*, *Tarudant* and *Illoe*. The greateſt Part of the Merchandize imported is conſumed in theſe five Cities, particularly at *Mequinez*, twelve Leagues from *Fez*, and has the largeſt Magazines of Corn, Hides, and Wax, which are the chief Commodities of the Growth of *Morocco*, and the States dependent on it. And what Goods remain undiſpoſed of in the ſaid five Places are ſent to the Provinces of *Sara*, *Dras*, and *Touet*, in the Kingdom of *Tafilet*, where the *Arabians* take them in Truck for Gold Duſt, Indigo, Oſtridge Feathers, Dates, and ſometimes a few Elephants' Teeth; of which laſt, Gold, or the Feathers, none are produced in the Territories ſubject to the King of *Morocco*, although the Chriſtians yearly extract from them a great Quantity of that rich Duſt and Plumes. The Gold and Ivory is brought by the *Arabian* Troops, who go to procure them, as far as the Kingdoms of *Sedan* and *Gago*, which are Part of *Guinea*, and are above four hundred Leagues from *Morocco*. The Oſtridge Feathers come from *Sara*, or *Dara*, a Country to the *South* of *Morocco*, towards the Sea of *Sand*, where the *Moors* and *Arabians* kill them in great Numbers, and ſometimes take them alive,

tity of Linens are made, and from thence ſpread into all Parts of the World; the Cotton gathered in Abundance, and a great Share of it worked up; the Wheat, Rice, Pulſe, Sugar, Coffee, Sherbet, Hides, *Morocco* Leather, all Sorts of Drugs and Spices; that Sort of Earth called *Hanna*, ſo much eſteemed, and of which there is ſo great a Demand in all the *Levant*, where it ſerves both Men and Women to paint their feet and Hands; all theſe draw immenſe Sums from *Europe*, *Aſia*, and *Africa*; there is not a Year that 4 or 500,000 Dollars are not carried there from *France* and *Italy* only. From *Africa* there is annually imported from 1000 to 1200 Quintals of Gold Duſt; and from *Conſtantinople* and *Aſia* there comes more than a Million of Dollars, for the Purchaſe of Rice, Coffee, Linens, *&c.* It is true, that what the Baſhaw pays yearly to the *Grand Signor*; what he ſends to the Miniſters of the Port to obtain a Continuance in his Poſt; what he and his Dependents carry off on his quitting the Government; that which the *Agas* levy, whom the *Sultans* ſend from Time to Time into this Country; what goes to *Damaſcus*, and all that which paſſes to *Mecca*, may amount to many Millions: However, it is certain that there remains near as much; and if the Natives, or even the *Turks*, who are under continual Apprehenſions of being ſtripped, had not the Madneſs to bury their Money, by which Means it not only becomes uſeleſs to Trade, but is often abſolutely loſt, it is certain that few Kingdoms in the World would be richer than *Egypt*.

Of the Commerce of the Archipelago.

BY the Word *Archipelago* is to be underſtood a Cluſter of ſmall Iſlands, of which there are many in different Seas; but that I am now going to treat of is moſt neceſſary for the *European* Merchants to know, being as it were at their Doors.

This *Archipelago*, being the only one I believe that was known to the Ancients, lies in the *Egean* Sea; and the principal Iſlands are, *Argentiere*, *Milo*, *Siphanto*, *Serpho*, *Antiparos*, *Paros*, *Naxia*, *Stenoſa*, *Nicouria*, *Amorgos*, *Caloyero*, *Cheiro*, *Skinoſa*, *Raclia*, *Nio*, *Sikino*, *Folicandro*, *Santorin*, *Nanſio*, *Mycone*, *Delos*, *Syra*, *Thermia*, *Zia*, *Macroniſi*, *Joura*, *Andros*, *Tinos*, *Scio*, *Metelen*, *Tenedos*, *Nicaria*, *Samos*, *Patmos*, *Fourni*, and *Skyros*, which produces Oil and Olives, Wine, Corn, a Sort of Lichen for dying Red, ſome ordinary, and ſome good Silk, Cotton, Figs, Maſts and Planks, Salt, at *Milo*, in vaſt Plenty and very cheap, Brimſtone, great Quantities of Mill-Stones, at *Milo*, Flax, Cheeſe, Oxen, Sheep, Mules, Emery, Laudanum, Wool, Goat's Hair, Marble, Cotton, Cloth, a ſmall Quantity of Pitch, Vallonea, Honey, Wax, Scammony, ſeveral Sorts of Earth, Capers, *&c.* which the Natives ſell to the ſeveral *Europeans*, who go here to purchaſe them.

Candia is a large Iſland, ſituated at the Entrance of the afore-mentioned *Archipelago*, formerly known under the Name of *Crete*; it carries on a conſiderable Trade, and all the Chriſtian Nations, who traffick to the *Levant*, have Conſuls ſettled here. The chief Towns of the Iſle are, *Canea*, *Retimo*, *Candia*, and *Girapetra*; the Neighbourhood of the principal Place, as well indeed as all the Reſt of the Iſland, are covered with almoſt an infinite Number of Olive Trees, yielding very good Oil, which is the principal Product of it, and in ſuch Quantities, that in a common Year are gathered at leaſt three hundred thouſand Meaſures, of eight *Ocques* and a Half, and the *Ocques* of three Pounds two Ounces; here are likewiſe purchaſed, Wine, Gum Adraganth, Laudanum, Wool, Silk, Honey, Wax, Cheeſe, Cotton, and Wheat.

Salonica, the ancient *Theſſalonica*, is a Sea Port ſeated at the Bottom of the Gulf, bearing the ſame Name, in the *Archipelago*. All the *European* Nations Trade here, but the greateſt Commerce is from *Italy*. This Place is very fertile in Corn, and I have ſeen ſome very good Wheat from hence, though not quite ſo clean as it ſhould be. The other Merchandizes of *Salonica* are, Tobacco, of which whole Ship Loads are exported at a Time, Hides, Cotton in Wool, better than that of *Smyrna*, yellow Wax, brought here in large Quantities from *Turkiſh Valachia*, unwaſhed Wool, and ſome coarſe Woollen Stuffs, for the clothing of the Poor People and Soldiers.

and bring them to *Morocco*, which has led many Authors and Geographers into the Error of ſuppoſing them Natives of this Empire.

The *Benizequers*, a People of *Africa* in the Province of *Habat* in the Kingdom of *Fez*, have among them a Number of Weavers and Curriers, who carry on a great Trade in Linen and Hides; and the other Commodities in which they deal are, Honey, Wax, and Cattle.

Santa Cruz, in the Kingdom of *Morrocco*, on the Confines of that of *Sus*, near to Mount *Atlas*, is a ſmall Town, though it at preſent carries on a pretty good Trade, more eſpecially to *Marſeilles*, where Imports and Exports are ſuch as are before mentioned.

Algiers, Mr. *Savary* ſays, contains above three thouſand foreign Families which Trade had drawn there, though he ſuppoſes it principally ariſes from the Sale of the Prize Goods, continually bringing in by their Privateers. The Country produces plenty of Corn, beſides the other Commodities peculiar to *Barbary*, and their Imports conſiſt of Gold and Silver Stuffs, Damaſks, Draperies, Spices, Pewter, Iron, hammered Copper, Lead, Quickſilver, ſmall Cordage, Bullets, Linens, Sail-Cloth, Cochineal, Tartar, Allum, Rice, Sugar, Soap, Galls from *Aleppo* to *Smyrna*, Cotton in Wool, and Thread, Copperas, Aloes, Woods for Dying, Cummin, Vermilion, Arſenic, Gum Lack, Aniſeeds from *Malta*, Brimſtone, Opium, Maſtick, Sarſaparilla, Incenſe, Spike, Honey, Wool, Paper, Glaſs, Beads aſſorted, *&c.* a ſmall Quantity of theſe Merchandizes, however, ſell here, although the Natives are always wanting them, as Duties muſt be ſatisfied, Recoveries difficult, a Retreat of the Property uncertain, and Impoſition very frequent. Thoſe, therefore, who need any of theſe Goods wait till the laſt Extremity, in Hopes of ſome Prize being brought in.

Couca is a ſmall Kingdom, ſubject to that of *Algiers*; its principal Trade conſiſts in Corn, Olives, Oil, Figs, Raiſins, Honey, and Wax; here are alſo ſome Iron, Allum, Sheep, and Goats for Exportation.

The *Baſtion of France* is a ſmall Fortification built at the Extremity of the Kingdom of *Algiers*, on the Side where its Frontiers join with thoſe of *Tunis*. The *French*, to whom it belongs, and from whom it received its Name, have been in Poſſeſſion of it ever ſince 1561, when *Soliman* II. made them the Conceſſion, after a previous Agreement with the Divan of *Algiers*, and the petty Princes of the Country, for which they pay 39,500 *French* Livres yearly.

La Caſſa is the true Port to the *Baſtion*; and beſides theſe, the *French* have Cape *Roſa*, *Bonna*, and *Collo* in their Grant, from all which Places, they annually Export about fifty thouſand Meaſures of Wheat, eleven or twelve thouſand of Barley, five or ſix thouſand of Beans, and ſome other Pulſe, above eighty thouſand Skins, a little Suet, above five hundred Quintals of Wax, and much the ſame Quantity of Wool. It is likewiſe here that the *French* have their Coral Fiſhery, of which they take from five to ſix hundred Quintals yearly; and all theſe Commodities are ſent to *Marſeilles*, except the Pulſe or Grain, which the *Italian* Markets take off, and more eſpecially *Genoa*.

The *Baſtion* has been for ſome Years paſt united to the *French African* Company, or the Cape *Negro* Company, whoſe Exports from the Place of their Denomination, are like thoſe from the *Baſtion*, *viz.* Corn, Hides, Wool, and Wax, of which in a good Year their Extracts are conſiderable.

Between theſe two Places of the *Baſtion* and Cape *Negro*, ſubject to *Tunis*, is the Iſle of *Tabarque*, dependent on *Sardinia*, but has for a long Time appertained to Meſſrs. *Lomnelini* of *Genoa*, in Property, who pay a Sort of Tribute to *Algiers* and *Tunis*, to preſerve the Inhabitants in the free Enjoyment of the Coral Fiſhery, and do the ſame to the King of *Sardinia*, though their Iſland is well fortified, and free from Inſults. It likewiſe carries on a tolerable good Trade on its Coaſt in Corn, Hides, and Wax.

Of the Commerce of AFRICA.

THIS is one of the four Parts of the World, bounded by the Ocean, the *Mediterranean*, and the *Red Sea*, which make a Peninſula of it; and a great Iſthmus, between *Suez*, at the Extremity of the *Red Sea*, and *Damietta*, on the *Mediterranean*, joins it to *Aſia*. This ſituation gives it a vaſt Extent of Coaſt, on which

which only the *Europeans* have any Traffick; the Inland of their Continent being very little known, either from the Nature of the Country, the inſupportable Heats that generally reign here, or on Account of the Inhabitants' Ferocity, of which the major Part are Savages.

And as a Connexion of Matters, which could not conveniently be ſeparated in treating of the *Mediterranean* Trade, led me to deſcribe that of *Cairo*, *Alexandria*, *Roſetta*, and all the Coaſt of *Barbary*, that make a conſiderable Part of *Africa*, I ſhall have no Occaſion to repeat any Thing concerning them here; but under this new Title proceed to give a general Idea of all the Places, where any Commerce is tranſacted on the other Coaſt of *Africa*, and of the Eſtabliſhment that the different Nations of *Europe* have there.

In regard to the Trade of the *Red Sea*, as it in ſome Sort appertains more to *Aſia* than *Africa*, I ſhall omit ſpeaking of it till I come to treat of the *Aſiatic* Commerce, and at preſent confine myſelf to the *African* only.

Very little or no Trade has been carried on, nor any of the *Europeans* had any Settlement on the ſaid Coaſt, from the Kingdoms of *Morocco* and *Sus* to the Neighbourhood of Cape *Verd*; near which Cape, and in the Space between the River of *Senegal*, which is one of the Branches of the *Niger*, and that of *Sierra Leona*, the *French* and *Portugueſe* have ſome Factories; as the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* formerly had, but the one abandoned them, and the others yielded them to *France*.——Since writing the above, the *Engliſh* have driven the *French* from all their Settlements on the Coaſt of *Africa*.

The Coaſt of *Sierra Leona* is viſited by Ships of all the four Nations, though ſolely the *Engliſh* and *Portugueſe* have any Eſtabliſhment here; and it is the firſt only who reſide near Cape *Miſerado* between the Coaſts of *Sierra Leona*, and thoſe of *Malagueta*, where they have about ten or twelve Houſes in all.

The *French* carry on ſome Trade on the Coaſt of *Malagueta*, otherwiſe named *Greves*, thongh without any Reſidence, and on the Ivory Coaſt, which joins to this laſt-mentioned, all the Nations of *Europe*, that are engaged in the *African* Trade, tranſact a great deal here in Elephants' Teeth; though ſome of them, having no Settlements, are obliged to negociate with the greateſt Caution, very rarely putting Foot aſhore for fear of the Natives, who are Cannibals, fierce, and untameable.

The Gold Coaſt, which is the next, is the moſt frequented of any in *Africa* by the *Europeans*; and to preſerve the Trade of the rich Metal, from which it is denominated, there is hardly any of them who have not Habitations here, and ſome of them poſſeſs even Towns and conſiderable Fortifications.

Ardres is a ſmall maritime Kingdom joining to the Gold Coaſt, though it affords very little for Trade but Slaves: And *Benin* follows, making a Part of the Coaſt of the Gulf of *St. Thomas*. The Iſle of the ſame Name under the Line has belonged to the *Portugueſe* ever ſince they drove the *Dutch* out, who had before taken it from them, whilſt united with the Crown of *Spain*. The former alſo have ſome Settlements at ſeveral Places in the Gulf, and particularly at thoſe which are in the Neighbourhood of the Kingdom of *Congo*.

It is from this Kingdom, and that of *Angola*, that the beſt Part of the Negroes tranſported to *America* are extracted, and where each Nation goes to ſeek the Number they want. The *Portugueſe* are in a Manner Maſters of theſe two Kingdoms, where they are both feared and loved by the Natives; however, their Authority does not extend to hinder the *Engliſh*, *French*, *Dutch*, &c. from carrying on the Slave Trade with Eaſe and Advantage.

The *Cafraria*, or Country of the *Cafres*, begins almoſt where the Coaſt of *Angola* ends, and continues to the *Rio de Spirito Santo*, where that of *Sofala* commences. The *Europeans* have no Traffick in all this vaſt Extent of Coaſt, though it is the moſt celebrated of all the *African* ones, on Account of the Cape of *Good Hope*, which is ſituated about the Middle of it.

The *Dutch* have a Settlement at the Cape, though not ſo conſiderable for any great Advantage ariſing to them from their Trade with the Natives, as from its ſerving for a Rendezvous and Place of Refreſhment to their *Indian* Fleets both going and coming.

After the *Cafrean* Coaſt, comes that, as I obſerved before, of *Sofala*, where none but the *Portugueſe* are ſettled, as they alſo are at *Mozambique*, which joins next, and which has before it the great Iſle of *Madagaſcar*.

In fine, it is alſo the *Portugueſe* alone who carry on the whole Trade of *Melinda*, though it is the laſt Place they engroſs to Cape *Guaydafur*, which being doubled gives an Entrance into the *Red Sea*. The Coaſt of *Ajan*, or Deſert Coaſt, which extends from the Kingdom of *Melinda* to the ſaid Cape, produces nothing fit for Trade, having beſides hardly any Inhabitants to carry it on.

I have not mentioned any of the Iſles of the *African* Coaſts, except thoſe of *St. Thomas* and *Madagaſcar*; but in the ſubſequent Part of the Work, none ſhall be neglected that contributes any Thing to Trade; and at preſent I ſhall enter into a Detail of that wherein the *Europeans* are concerned on all the ſaid Coaſts, beginning it at Cape *Verd*.

Of the Trade of the African *Coaſt from Cape* Verd *to* Sierra Leona.

CAPE *Verd*, ſo named from the Ever-green Trees that cover it, is ſituated between the Rivers of *Senegal* and *Gambia*, which are two of the chief Mouths of the *Niger*, a River ſimilar to the *Nile*, with which, as one may ſay, it divides all *Africa*; this traverſing the one Half, before it falls into the *Ocean*, as the *Nile* does the other Half in its Progreſs to the *Mediterranean*.

The Trade practiſed in going up theſe two Rivers, either on the Coaſts of *Senegal*, or on thoſe which extend from *Gambia* to the Cape of *Sierra Leona*, conſiſts in Gold Duſt, Ivory, Wax, Hides, Gums, Oſtridge and Heron's Feathers, Muſk, Rice, Millet, Indigo, Cotton Coverings for Negroes, and theſe Slaves themſelves.

The *Portugueſe* have had great Settlements on all theſe Coaſts, but at preſent their Habitations are ſomething more inland, eſpecially going up the River of *St. Domingo*, which is about thirty Leagues from that of *Gambia*, where their Reſidence is at *Cacheo*, the Place where the *African* Company of *Liſbon* have their Magazines, for depoſiting the *European* Merchandizes, and thoſe they collect of the Country's Produce, brought down the ſaid River, which is navigable for above two hundred Leagues, being annually above 100,000lb. of Wax, 50,000 of Ivory, and from 800 to 1000 *Negroes*, which they ſend to the Iſlands of *St. James* and the *Brazils*, beſides thoſe they ſend to the *Engliſh* and *Dutch*, who come here yearly to ſeek them.

The *Portugueſe* here carry on their Commerce in Barks of about forty Tons Burthen, with which they trade up the Rivers *Cazuma*, *Pongues*, *Nonnes*, and even to that of *Sierra Leona*; the firſt furniſhing them with their greateſt Quantity of Wax; *Pongues* and *Nonnes* with Indigo; and *Sierra Leona* with Fruit, which they call *Coſſe*, with which they drive a great Trade; and from all theſe Places they alſo get a Quantity of Ivory and Slaves, which they truck againſt the afore-mentioned *Negroes*, Clothing, Brandy, Iron, Pewter, *&c.*

The *Engliſh* had formerly many Habitations, and ſome Forts on the River *Gambia*: That called *St. James*, belonging to the *South-Sea* Company, ſituated a little higher than its Mouth, was taken and deſtroyed by the *French* in 1695.

The River *Gambia* has two Openings, the one to the North and the other to the South; in which latter, being moſt uſed, Ships of three or four hundred Tons may enter, but cannot go up it above ſix or ſeven Leagues; though Veſſels of a hundred and fifty Tons may go up as many Leagues to *Majugard*; and the *Engliſh*, with lighter Barks, have often proceeded yet a hundred and fifty Leagues higher, from whence they have brought back a Quantity of Slaves, Gold, and Ivory, in Time of Peace, to *Majugard*, where they had a Magazine, and their Fort with their principal Habitation was in an Iſle of the River about ſeven Leagues from its Mouth.

Cantory is a Kingdom of *Africa*, in *Negro* Land, on whoſe Coaſts the *French* have a tolerable good Trade, and a Fort for its Security and Protection. The principal Traffick is in Skins and Hides, for which Duties are paid at *Beyhouta*.

Calbaria, a Province in *Africa*, where the *Dutch* have a conſiderable Trade, chiefly carried on at the Town of that Name, their Fort being there, and their

Traffick in Slaves a good one, though the greateſt Part of the Natives on this Coaſt are Man-Eaters. The Exchange for Slaves is unpoliſhed Copper, or ſmall Bars of hammered Braſs, each weighing a Pound and a Quarter, and about two Feet and a half long, of which fourteen or fifteen are commonly given for Slaves of both Sexes, and different Ages, one with another; of theſe the Natives make a Sort of Lattin Wire, which they employ in Collars and Bracelets to adorn themſelves; and in Caſe any of theſe latter are carried ready made from *Europe*, they uſe them there as Money.

SENEGAL.

THE *French* Company of *Senegal*, united to that of the Weſt in 1718, and after the Year 1719 ſwallowed up in the great *India* one, have two principal Eſtabliſhments on this Coaſt; the one at the Iſle of *Goree*, and the other in the Iſle of *St. Lewis*, at the Mouth of *Senegal* River. The *Dutch* were the firſt who occupied the Iſland of *Goree*, and built there the Forts of *St. Francis* and *St. Michael*, though under their firſt Maſters they had other Names. The *French* ſeized it in 1678; in 1692 the *Engliſh* took it from theſe laſt, who the ſucceeding Year again repoſſeſſed it; and the *Senegal* Company have occupied it ever ſince, and from hence carried on a Part of their Trade, of which, however, the greateſt Share always continues to be tranſacted on the Coaſt of *St. Lewis* Iſle, and that of the River *Senegal*. Theſe Places were taken by the *Engliſh* in 1758; and by the Xth Article of the Peace of *Verſailles* in 1763, the Iſland of *Goree* was reſtored to *France*, the Trade of the River *Senegal*, with the Forts and Factories of *St. Lewis*, *Podar*, *Galam*, were ceded to the King of *Great-Britain*: And by 4 *Geo.* III. C. 20. the Fort of *Senegal* and its Dependencies were veſted in the *African* Company.

All that the *French* Company negociated, in the whole of theſe Settlements, *Senegal* included, might amount in a common Year to ſix thouſand Bull and Ox Hides, forty or fifty Quintals of yellow Wax, ſeven or eight thouſand Pounds of Elephants' Teeth, two thouſand Cotton *Negro* Veſtments, twenty-five or thirty Marcs of Gold, and fifty thouſand Slaves. It alſo obtained ſome Oſtrich and Herons' Feathers, Ambergris, Civet, a Quantity of coarſe Cotton Cloth, blue and white ſtriped; which were reſold on the Gold Coaſt. The chief Traffick of Gum is with the *Moors*, who bring it on Horſes to a Place called *Terrier Ronge*, at fifty Leagues from the Coaſt, going by the River of *Senegal*; of which the Sales begin in the Month of *April*, and laſt about ſix Weeks.

Higher up on the Coaſt is found the Kingdom of the *Jaloſes*, and that of the *Ceratique*; and it is to this laſt that the Cuſtoms are paid for the Liberty to navigate and trade in the River of *Senegal*.

The *Engliſh* and *Dutch* have very conſiderable Dealings with theſe *Jaloſes*, and the Places of their principal Tranſactions are *Camino*, *Jameſil*, and *Geroep*. The Months of *March* and *April*, with thoſe of *November* and *December*, are the moſt convenient ones for this Commerce.

The Merchandizes proper for *Senegal* and *Gambia* are in Part the ſame, and Part different. Thoſe for the River of *Gambia*, particularly for the *Jaloſes*, with which the *Dutch* commonly lade their Veſſels for this Traffick, are Bars of Iron, twenty-eight or thirty to weigh about ten Quintals, Brandy, Beer, Copper Baſons of different Weight, Copper Plates of about a Pound, Yarn, coarſe narrow blue Serges, four threaded Cloths, red, yellow and blue Ratines, red, yellow and white combed Wool, white, blue, red, and yellow, Glaſs Beads of various Sorts, rough Coral, Sabres, Copper Trumpets, red Caps, round Padlocks, Rock Cryſtal, Sailors Knives, coarſe Shirts, and fine ones with Lace at the Boſoms and Wriſts, Suits of Cloths from *Harlem*, *Sileſia* Linens, and others both of Hemp and Flax, fine Cotton Linen, fine and common Paper, Earthen Pots white and blue, Blankets of *Leyden*, *Iriſh* Mantles, *Morocco* Leather Shoes, Hats, brown Fuſtians, coarſe white Thread, Glaſs Bottles with Pewter Stoppers, and all Sorts of Needles.

The Ladings of the *French* Ships for *Senegal* were in Part compoſed of the aforeſaid Goods; and beſides them of black Cotton Linens, calendered Linens of

Rouen, Kettles from four to ten Pounds' Weight; ſome few Trinkets of Silver, yellow Amber, Pewter, little Looking-Glaſſes with painted Frames, ſome Coin, large red Coral, Taffeties, Crimſon, cherry Colour, yellow, and blue, though but few of them, a few Cloves, Sambouc Wood, and the Iris of *Florence*, for Preſents to the *Negro* Kings, as alſo a few Ells of Scarlet Cloth for the ſame Purpoſe.

Arms, ſuch as Muſquets, Muſquetoons, Fowling Pieces, Piſtols, double barrelled Guns, Gunpowder, leaden Balls, Shot, and Flints, are equally proper for *Gambia* and *Senegal*; but one of the beſt Merchandizes, and of which the Sales are the moſt conſiderable, are the *Maldivean* Shells, called *Cauris* in *India*, and *Bouges* on the Coaſt of *Africa*.

All theſe Merchandizes, and ſome others which will be hereafter mentioned, are equally proper for the Trade of all the other *African* Coaſts, excepting the above-mentioned Shells, which are only current from *Cape Blanco*, to and including *Juda*, or *Xavis*, on this Side the River *Ardres*. But *Angola*, where the greateſt Purchaſe of *Negroes* for *America* is made, does not admit theſe Shells in Trade. It is true, that the Inhabitants of *Congo*, do alſo make Uſe of Shells, by them called *Zimbi*, or *Zinibi*; but theſe are carried them only by the *Portugueſe*, who are in a manner Maſters of all this great Kingdom.

The Commerce of the African *Coaſts, from the Cape of* Sierra Leona, *to the River of* Ardes.

IT is from the River of *Sierra Leona*, that the Coaſts of *Malaguete*, or *Malaguette*, begins, ſo called from a Sort of Pepper, that makes the principal Trade of the *Blacks* of this Part of *Africa*; the *Engliſh* and *Portugueſe* ſhare this Traffick; the firſt having a Factory conveniently eſtabliſhed in one of the Iſlands, and the other within Land.

The Merchandize this Country affords them, are Rice, Elephants' Teeth, the beſt on all the Coaſts, Civet, and a little Ambergris. The Capes of *Monte*, and *Miſerado*, would likewiſe be good Places for the Ivory Trade, could the Inhabitants be made tractable, as the River *Jonco*, or *del Punto*, would, did not the Sea break in ſuch a Manner, as to render anchoring there very dangerous.

The *Ivory Coaſt* joins to the preceding, and produces only thoſe Teeth and a little Gold for Trade. Iron Rings and ſmall Bells are what moſt pleaſes theſe Barbarians from *Europe*; and the Places of the greateſt Trade on this Coaſt, are the *Grand Drouin*, ſituated in an Iſle formed by a ſmall River; *Groma*, *Tabou*, *Little Tabou*, *Tao*, *Rio Freſco*, *St. Andrew*, *Giron*, *Little Drouin*, *Bortrou*, Cape *la Hou*, *James la Hou*, *Wallochk*, and *Gammo*.

The *Gold Coaſt* begins at the River *Sueiro da Caſtos*, and is about a hundred and thirty Leagues long Eaſt and Weſt. This Coaſt is above all others of *Africk* the moſt frequented by the *Europeans*, and where the *Engliſh*, *Dutch*, and *Danes* have very conſiderable Settlements: The great Quantities of Gold found, and ſold on this Coaſt, have given it its Name, and its chief Market Places are, *Atchim* or *Axime*, *Acera*, called alſo *Taſon*, *Acanni*, *Acherva*, and *Fetu*. That of *Axime* is the beſt, and of the Standard of twenty-two or twenty-three Carats.

Abaſſon is the firſt Kingdom on this Coaſt weſtward, which extends only about ſix or ſeven Leagues along Shore, though its Bigneſs within Land is unknown. On ſailing Eaſtward, the Villages and little States of *Albiani* and *Tabo* are met with; the firſt ſix Leagues from *Iſſini*, and the other ten. The Ships that trade along the Coaſt come to an Anchor before theſe Villages, and hoiſt their Colours, on which the *Negroes* immediately come off, and on finding them Friends, go aboard, where they are commonly regaled with a Glaſs or two of Brandy, and an Enquiry is made from them, whether any Ships have been lately on the Coaſt, and what Goods they have got to diſpoſe of.

The Kingdom of *Guiomere* is the neareſt to Cape *Apollonia*, and though its Sea Coaſt be very contracted, it is pretty conſiderable within Land, and drives a great Trade, either from Gold Mines it has itſelf, or with what it collects by its Commerce, with thoſe that poſſeſs them, as this Metal is very common here; and the Traffick in Ivory and Slaves is not a little. At eight Leagues to the Eaſt of Cape *St. Appellina*, is the Village which the *Negroes* call *Axem*, the *French Axime*,

Axime, and the *Dutch Atchim*, of which theſe laſt have been for above a hundred Years Maſters.

After *Axime*, is Cape *des Trois Pointes*, called ſo from three Mountains which compoſe it. The Subjects of the King of *Pruſſia* were ſettled here, and had a Fort, which they had obtained in 1720, and delivered up to the *Negro* King, Maſter of the Country, who acquainted the *French* therewith, and ſollicited their coming to ſettle there, with Offers of an excluſive Trade; but they neglecting to improve the Opportunity, the *Dutch* took it in 1725, and continue to enjoy it, and is one of the moſt conſiderable Places on the Coaſt; the Anchorage is good, the Landing eaſy, without any Bar; the Country is healthy, abundant, fertile, and well cultivated. Beſides the Gold Trade, which is very conſiderable, here is a great deal of Ivory, and many Slaves. The *Dutch* have another Fort called *Botrou*, about two Leagues to the Eaſtward of the Cape; and another at ſix Leagues to the Eaſt of *Botrou*, named *Witſen*, pretty near to *Tacoravi*.

Sama or *Chama*, is one of the chiefeſt Places on the Gold Coaſt, being near four Leagues Eaſt of *Tacoravi*; it contains about two hundred Houſes, and the *Portugueſe* had here formerly a Factory, and a Redoubt; but the *Dutch* ſeized both the one and the other, and carry on a conſiderable Trade here, it being the Rendezvous of all the neighbouring Negroes.

The Kingdom of *Gnaffo*, or *Commendo*, being four Leagues to the Eaſt of *Sama*, this with *Feſu*, or *Fetu*, and *Sabou*, made formerly but one Kingdom, and was then powerful and rich, but, ſince its Diviſion, is greatly diminiſhed. The *Negroes* call it *Commenda Ajata*, and the *Portugueſe*, *Aldea de Torres*, though it is yet known under the Name of *Little Commendo*, to diſtinguiſh it from *Gnaffo*, which is further in Land, and denominated *Great Commendo*. All this Country is extremely fertile, and abounding in every Thing neceſſary for Life. At *Little Commendo*, is a celebrated Market kept daily, the beſt furniſhed of any one in *Guinea*, and it may be in all *Africk*.

Although the Gold Trade is not ſo conſiderable here, as at the Places beforementioned, and at the Mine, *&c.* which I ſhall hereafter ſpeak of; yet the *French* have notwithſtanding made a Settlement that is of infinite Service to them, for furniſhing their Ships with Refreſhments in their Voyages to the Eaſt, and in their Return to *France*.

The *Caſtle of the Mine*, known by the Name of *St. George de la Mina*, is the principal Factory, and the beſt Fortreſs which the *Dutch* have on the Gold Coaſt, being the Reſidence of their Director, and general Commandant, and the Centre of their Commerce, on which all their other Settlements depend. The Soil is infertile, and therefore the Miners are obliged to the *Blacks* of *Commendo*, *Fetu*, and Cape *Corſe*, for their Proviſions; which laſt Place lies about three or four Leagues from the *Mine*, and has for ſome Years paſt been the chief Settlement of the *Engliſh* in theſe Parts; it is the Reſidence of the Director General of the *London* Company, who has the Authority over all the Settlements which this Nation has in *Guinea*; and the Fortifications are here ſo ſtrong, as to have reſiſted the *Dutch* Fleet, under the Command of Admiral *Ruyter*. The Village occupied by the Negroes is the moſt conſiderable of the Kingdom of *Fetu*; it is compoſed of more than two hundred Houſes, and has a diurnal Market, where every Thing may be had for Money that a Perſon can wiſh for.

By the Agreement which the *Engliſh* and *Danes* made on their joint Capture of this Place from the *Dutch*, it was ſtipulated that the *Danes* ſhould have a fortified Settlement here, called by them *Fridericſbourg*, which is to the North-Eaſt of the Village, and is commanded by the principal Commiſſary of the *Daniſh* Company, which carries on a conſiderable Trade here.

Although the Fort and Village of Cape *Corſe* are in part dry and arid, the Reſt of the Kingdom is very fertile and abundant, the Lands are well-cultivated, and the Natives, who are numerous, are very laborious.

The Village of *Moure* is a little League from *Fridericſbourg*, where the *Dutch* have a Fort with the Name of *Naſſau*.

The Kingdom of *Fantin* is extremely rich, populous, and potent; the greateſt Village is *Cormantin*, about three Leagues from *Moure*; the *Engliſh* had formerly a Fort here taken and retaken by the *Dutch*, with whom at laſt it remained, and

they have here a good Trade, as they have at *Adia* and *Jamolia*, which they have fortified. The Country is rich in Gold; the Inhabitants laborious, Lovers of Trade, of which they have learned the Secret and Oeconomy from the *Dutch*.

Ackram or *Acron*, a Town in *Africk* on the *Guinea* Coaſt, is not far from *Bregu*, or *Berku*, and whoſe principal Traffick conſiſts in Gold Duſt, which the Inhabitants give in Exchange for red Cloth, Pots, Kettles, Baſons, and other Copper Kitchen Utenſils.

Aguvanna, another *African* Kingdom on the Gold Coaſt, carries on much the ſame Traffick as the Preceding, with the Addition of ſome few Slaves.

Of Acara, Lampi, Juda, *and* Ardres *or* Ardra.

ACARA is a large Kingdom, ſeated at the Extremity of the Gold Coaſt, where the *Engliſh*, *Dutch*, and *Danes*, have each a conſiderable Fort, which render them Maſters both of the Gold and Negro Trade, and therefore obliges the *French* to deal with *Lampi*, *Juda*, and *Ardres*, even when at War with theſe Nations; the latter of which borders on the Kingdom of *Boneri*. Before that *Moure* and *Cormanteri* had attracted the greateſt Part of the Buſineſs tranſacted on the Gold Coaſt, the Village of little *Acara*, ſituated at the End of it, was the Place where moſt of the *European* Merchandizes found Diſpatch; this Village only furniſhed a third of all the Gold that the *Europeans* traded for on this Coaſt, and the Negro Trade is ſtill pretty good here, as between three and four hundred may annually be purchaſed on reaſonable Terms.

The Commerce of *Lampi* and *Juda*, a ſmall Kingdom between *Acara* and *Ardra*, is not inconſiderable, eſpecially for the Purchaſe of Negroes. In the Years 1706 and 1707, the *French* Aſſiento Company bought here two hundred and fifty each Voyage, in Truck for *European* Goods from forty-five to fifty *French* Livres *per* Head, though in the Kingdom of *Ardres*, from whence near three thouſand Slaves may be annually extracted, they coſt about eighty ditto; and theſe with Proviſions, are the only Articles of Commerce in this Kingdom for Exports; the Goods eſteemed moſt here for Truck, are the biggeſt Glaſs Beads; large Cryſtal Pendants; large gilt Cutlaſſes; coloured Taffeties; ſilk Stuffs ſtriped and ſpotted; fine Linen; Laces; fine Handkerchiefs; with Buttons; Iron Barrs; a fine thin woollen Stuff called Bouge; Copper, cylindrical, and pyramidical Bells; long Coral; Copper Baſons of various Sizes; Muſkets; Brandy; large Umbrellas; gilt Looking-Glaſſes; *China* Taffeties, and other Silks from that Part; Gold and Silver Duſt; *Engliſh* and *Dutch* Crowns.

Of the Trade on the Coaſt of the Kingdom of Benin.

THE *Europeans* trade but little in this Kingdom, although it has two hundred and fifty Leagues of Coaſt, and the Inhabitants are leſs ſavage than the Negroes of *Guinea* and other Parts of *Africa*. The Merchandize found here are Cotton Habits ſtriped according to their Faſhion, afterwards ſold on the Gold Coaſt, and others blue, proper for the Trade of the River *Gabou*, and on that of *Angola*; Jaſper Stones; female Slaves, for they will ſell no Men; Leopard Skins; Pepper and Acori, which is a Species of blue Coral that grows under Water, in the Form and Manner that other Corals do. In Exchange of theſe Commodities are given Gold and Silver Stuffs; Red and Scarlet Cloths; Red Velvets; Violet coloured Ferrets; *Harleim* flowered Stuffs, well coloured; Red Glaſs Ear-Rings; Looking Glaſſes with gilt Frames; Glaſs Beads; Bouges; fine Coral; Earthen Drinking-Pots ſtriped with Red; all Sorts of Cotton Thread, and Linen; Oranges; Lemons, and other green Fruits candied; Braſs Bracelets weighing five Ounces and an Half; Lavender; and Iron Bars.

The *Dutch* are almoſt the only Traders with theſe People, as it is they alone among all the *Europeans* who have a Warehouſe here, which by the King's Permiſſion is eſtabliſhed at *Golou*, a large Village on the River of *Benin*; and this Commerce they enjoy ſo uninterruptedly, as the Country produces neither Gold, Ivory, Aides, Gum, Wax, nor Slaves, as above-mentioned, though the Natives are much

much more civilived, honeſt, and if the Expreſſion may be allowed, polite than any of their Neighbours.

Captain *Snelgrave*, in his Treatiſe of *Guinea*, publiſhed in 1734, ſays, that the River *Congo*, in the ſixth Degree of ſouthern Latitude, is the moſt diſtant Part that the *Engliſh* trade to, whoſe Commerce here is ſo greatly augmented ſince the Peace of *Utrecht*, that inſtead of thirty-three Ships under thoſe Colours that in 1712 were on the coaſt of *Guinea*, it was demonſtrated to the Commiſſioners of Trade, that in 1725 there were above two hundred Sail, to the great Advantage of Navigation and our *American* Colonies.

Our Author recounts the Ruin of the Kingdom of *Whidaw*, *Fida*, or *Juda*, of which *Sabee* is the Capital, ſituated about ſeven Miles from the Sea; and here the King had granted to the *Europeans* commodious Houſes for their Factories, protecting both their Goods and Perſons. The Port was open and free to all *European* Nations, who came here to purchaſe Slaves; and this Trade was ſo conſiderable, that the *Engliſh*, *French*, *Dutch*, and *Portugueſe*, exported above twenty thouſand yearly from this Kingdom and its Neighbourhood; but the Liberties which the Natives enjoyed of having many Women, and their abandoning themſelves to Luxury and Pleaſure, ſo effeminated them, that although they could bring above an hundred thouſand Men into the Field, their Cowardice was ſo great, as to ſuffer two hundred Enemies to drive them from their Capital, and to ſee uninterruptedly their whole Country deſtroyed by a Nation, which they had formerly deſpiſed.

Of CONGO.

THE *Portugueſe*, who diſcovered this Kingdom in 1484, and ſettled here in 1491, are the only *Europeans* that trade here; all other Nations only ſtopping for Refreſhments, which they purchaſe of the Blacks, in Exchange for ſmall Looking-Glaſſes, Beads, *&c.* The principal Settlement of the *Portugueſe* is at *Loanda*, the Reſidence of the Vice-Roy, and, as may be ſaid, the Capital of what the Whites poſſeſs in this Kingdom; the Port is very large, and the Anchorage ſecure, and this is the Place where all the Ships arrive and ſail from, either for *Europe* or the *Brazils*.

The Slave Trade is the moſt important one that the *Portugueſe* have at *Congo*, and the Number which they ſend yearly to the Support of their *American* Colonies is ſurprizingly great; but what renders this Buſineſs ſtill more advantageous and conſiderable, is the ſhort Cut from hence to the *Brazils*, compared with what all other Nations have to run, when carrying theſe unhappy Wretches to their Plantations; as the *Portugueſe* ſeldom exceed a Month or five Weeks in their Paſſage, and conſequently in this ſhort Time are not expoſed to ſuch a Loſs by Mortality among their Slaves, as others are, who have a much longer Voyage to make, which frequently occaſions Diſtempers that ſometimes carry off the greateſt Part of them.

It is difficult to aſcertain the Number of Slaves, which the *Portugueſe* reſiding at *Loanda*, *Colombo*, *St. Salvador*, and all other Places in this Part of *Africk*, have in Property. Thoſe who are leaſt rich, having fifty, an hundred, or two hundred belonging to them, and many of the moſt conſiderable poſſeſs at leaſt three thouſand; a religious Society at *Loanda*, having of their own twelve thouſand of all Nations, which being Blackſmiths, Joiners, Turners, Stone-Cutters, *&c.* do almoſt all bring their Maſters in from four to five hundred Reis *per* Day, Gain, which they procure by working for the Publick.

Beſides Negroes, *Congo* produces Ivory, Wax, Honey, and Civet, and has in it ſome Mines of Iron and Copper, though of theſe no great Quantity is extracted. *St. Salvador* is properly the Rendezvous of all the *Portugueſe* Merchants; where they bring Gold and Silver Stuffs, Velvets, *Engliſh* Cloth, Gold Lace, black Ratine, ſmall *Engliſh* Carpets, Copper Baſons, blue Earthen Pitchers, Hats, Rings, Coral, Fire-Arms, and Shells called here *Zimbi*, or *Zinibis*, as before obſerved, which ſerve for a ſmall Money; beſides all which, Brandy and Wine find here a current and good Diſpatch.

Of ANGOLA.

ANGOLA is of all the *African* Coaſts that which furniſhes the *Europeans* with the beſt Negroes, and commonly in the greateſt Quantities, although it ſcarcely extends twenty-five to thirty Leagues along the Sea-Shore; it is true, this Kingdom widens conſiderably within Land, being at leaſt an hundred and fifty Leagues in Length, and as much in Breadth, whoſe Capital is *Loanda St. Paola*.

Although the *Portugueſe* are extremely powerful in the interior Part of the Kingdom; and that the Majority of the Negroes in the Provinces they have ſubdued, may properly be termed the Vaſſals of his moſt faithful Majeſty, to whom they yearly pay a Tribute of Slaves, yet the Negro Trade, which is tranſacted on the Coaſt, has always remained free to the other Nations of *Europe*; and the *Engliſh*, *French*, and *Dutch* ſend yearly a great Number of Veſſels, who carry off many thouſands of theſe poor unhappy Creatures, for the Supply of their *American* Settlements, or for Sale in thoſe of the *Spaniards*.

The *Portugueſe* are, however, thoſe which deal the moſt here; and it is aſtoniſhing that they have not before now depopulated the Country, there being hardly any Year, that they do not ſhip off fifteen thouſand for *Brazil*. The Villages of *Cambambe*, *Embaco*, and *Maſſingomo*, are thoſe which furniſh moſt Slaves to the *Portugueſe* Merchants concerned in this Traffick.

And the Merchandize with which they pay for them, are Cloth with great Liſts; Crimſon Silk Stuffs; Linens; Velvets; Gold and Silver Lace; back Serges; *Turkey* Carpets; white and coloured Thread; ſewing Silk; *Canary* Wine; Brandy; Olive Oil; Sailors' Knives; Spices; refined Sugar; great Hooks; Pins three Inches long, and others of various Sizes; Needles, *&c.*

The *Portugueſe* have alſo a Settlement at *Binguela*, a ſmall Kingdom dependent on that of *Angola*, where they carry on ſome Trade; but this Place is unwholſome, and fitter for the Abode of Criminals baniſhed by the Tribunal at *Liſbon*, than for the Reſidence of Perſons exerciſing Trade.

Of Loango, Malimbo, *and* Cabindo.

THE Negro Trade that is carried on in theſe three Places of the *Angolian* Coaſt, is not one of the leaſt conſiderable, that the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* are concerned in, on the Shores of this Part of *Africa*, whether for the Number, Goodneſs, or Strength of the Slaves, for which the *Europeans* prefer them to all others; and the Inhabitants of the *American* Colonies always give for them a higher Price, as more able to ſuſtain the Labour and Fatigues of the Culture and Manufacturing Sugar, Tobacco, Indigo, and other painful Works, in which it is cuſtomary to employ theſe miſerable Perſons.

The Merchandize proper for theſe Parts is the ſame as has been already mentioned, ſo I ſhall only add a Remark made by the Judicious in this Commerce; that as ſoon as the Buſineſs is concluded, and the Slaves aboard, not a Moment ſhould be loſt in getting to Sea, for fear that the unhappy Captives ſhould grieve at the Sight of their Country, from which they are to be for ever baniſhed.

Of the Trade of the African *Coaſts from the Cape of* Good Hope, *to the Entrance of the* Red Sea.

THE *Portugueſe* diſcovered the Cape of *Good Hope* in 1493, but they remained undetermined to ſettle here, either through a Want of Courage or Defect of Prudence, or by a Reflexion on the Cruelty with which they treated the poor *Hottentots*, in Revenge of their being at firſt not well received by them. It does not appear that from that time the *Europeans* made any Deſcent there till 1600, when the Ships of the *Dutch Eaſt-India Company* began to touch here, though they did not at firſt comprehend all the Advantage they might draw from an Eſtabliſhment in this Country, and therefore contented themſelves for ſome Years to anchor here, going and coming, only to buy freſh Proviſions; and in order to ſecure theſe from any Inſult till re-embarking, they built a ſmall Fort upon the Harbour

whoſe Ruins were diſcernible not long ago. But on the Company's Ships ſtopping here as uſual, in 1650, one Mr. *Van Reibeeck*, then a Surgeon, ſoon perceived, by the Situation and Goodneſs of the Country, of what Advantage the Eſtabliſhment of a Factory here would be to the Company's Trade, and on his Return to *Holland*, he communicated his Thoughts to the Directors, who ſo far approved of them, as to reſolve on attempting the Thing without Loſs of Time; and accordingly they charged him with the Care of the Expedition, and gave him four large Ships, with all Materials, Inſtruments, Workmen, *&c.* neceſſary for the Undertaking: They made him Admiral of this little Fleet, and Governor of the Cape, with full Power on his Arrival to treat with the Natives, and to regulate every Thing that he ſhould judge would be conducive to the Eſtabliſhment of the intended Colony, on a ſecure and laſting Foundation. *Van Reibeeck* had all the Succeſs that he could poſſibly deſire in this Enterprize; as he knew well how to ingratiate himſelf with the *Hottentots*, by the Preſents he made them of ſome Hardware, he preſently concluded a Treaty with them, by which they granted the *Dutch* full Liberty to ſettle in their Country, and to trade with them as they ſhould think proper, on Payment of fifty Guilders, in the ſame Sort of Merchandize as their Preſents were. This Treaty was immediately executed with Punctuality by both Parties, and from that Time the *Dutch India* Company have enjoyed an uninterrupted Settlement, and nothing is neglected to render it as beneficial as poſſible.

When I ſay their Eſtabliſhment has been without Interruption, I mean from the contracting Parties; for as ſoon as the *Dutch* began to cultivate their new purchaſed Lands, and to build Houſes and Forts, the *Gunjermans*, which are a Nation at the Cape neareſt the Sea, oppoſed themſelves to this Eſtabliſhment, and called in all the neighbouring Nations to their Aſſiſtance: but the *Dutch* defended themſelves ſo well, that their Enemies were obliged to demand Peace, which was granted them on the following Conditions, *viz.* The firſt Agreement was not only confirmed, but it was further ſtipulated, that all the Lands which the Natives did not then actually occupy, ſhall thence-forward belong to the *Hollanders*, with this Clauſe only, that the Natives might ſettle wherever they pleaſed, provided it was in Places that the *Dutch* left uncultivated. An Alliance offenſive and defenſive was at the ſame Time concluded, which though not ſet down in writing, the *Hottentots* not underſtanding the Uſe of Letters, has been hitherto religiouſly obſerved. By this Treaty the *Dutch* are in a Manner become the Maſters of all this Country; and the Chiefs of the Nations frequently come to renew the Alliance with the Governor, and to bring him Preſents of Cattle, when they are always well received, and their Gifts returned in Tobacco, Brandy, Coral, and other Things they are known to be fond of.

It has coſt the Company immenſe Sums to put this Eſtabliſhment on the Footing it at preſent is; Mr. *Kolben* computes the Expence of the firſt twenty Years to have been at leaſt a Million of Guilders *per Annum*, and that during the Time he was there, it was difficult to raiſe enough to defray Charges. The Revenues conſiſt in the Tithes of all the Lands which the *Europeans* poſſeſs at the *Cape*, Ground Rents, Cuſtoms on all foreign Wines, and thoſe of their own Growth, on Tobacco, Beer, Brandy, and other diſtilled Liquors, as well as on the Profits made by Trade, which the aforeſaid Mr. *Kolben* reckons annually amounts to 225,000 Guilders. But as the Colony has always gone on increaſing, and freſh Lands continually been grubbing up, this Eſtabliſhment muſt become very beneficial in Time.

The Territories which the *Dutch* poſſeſs are divided into four Diſtricts or Colonies, of which the firſt is called the *Cape*, becauſe it is the neareſt to the Sea, and the City and Fort of *Good Hope*, are built there.

The ſecond Colony is that of *Stellenboſch*, ſo called from *Steel*, the Name of a Governor, *Simon Vander Steel*, under whom this Eſtabliſhment was made, and *Boſch*, which in *Dutch* ſignifies Wood, becauſe the Country was entirely covered with it, or over-run with Weeds, when the *Dutch* took Poſſeſſion; this Colony is ſeparated from the firſt by Sands of a great Extent, and divided into four Parts, of which the two principal ones are, that which ſtill retains the Name of *Stellenboſch*, and that called *Hottentot Holland*, not becauſe it reſembles the Province

Province of *Holland*, which is much leſs, and very differently ſituated, but becauſe it appeared to the firſt Settlers, to be the fitteſt for Cattle appertaining to the *India* Company.

Drakenſtein is the Name of the third Colony, which begun by ſettling in 1675; a great Number of *French* Proteſtants having a little before fled for Refuge to *Holland*, the Company, by Recommendation of the States General, ſent many with their Families to this Country, with Orders to the Governor to give them Lands, and all Neceſſaries for their Culture; it is theſe or their Deſcendants, who at this Time compoſe the greateſt Part of the Inhabitants of *Drakenſtein*; and although they have omitted nothing that might render this Settlement flouriſhing, and herein have been aſſiſted by the Soil, which in general is very good, yet few have obtained a Sufficiency to make themſelves eaſy, but generally ſpeaking are poor, living from Hand to Mouth, and in Huts like the *Hottentots*. This ſeems ſurpriſing, but our Author attributes it to the little Support afforded them, as there was Room to have expected more.

The Country is mountainous and ſtony, yet nevertheleſs very fertile, producing almoſt every Thing growing in the other Colonies; the Honey Mountains are here among others, ſo called from the great Quantity of that ſweet Liquid, which a Meridian Sun forces in drops from the Cliffs of the Rocks, and which the *Hottentots* acquire at the Peril of their Lives. The Governor *Vander Stel* gave this Colony the Name it bears, in Honour to Monſieur Baron *Van Rheede*, Lord of *Drakenſtein* in *Guilderland*, who in 1685 was ſent by the *India* Company, in Quality of Commiſſary General, to examine the State of all their Factories and Plantations, and to redreſs as he ſhould think proper the Abuſes crept in there.

The laſt and youngeſt Colony of the Cape is that of *Waveren*, which received this Name from *William Vander Stel*, in Honour of the Family of *Van Waveren* of *Amſterdam*, to which he was allied. It was before called the *Red Sand*, on Account of a Mountain which ſeparates it from the Colony of *Drakenſtein*, on the Top of which, and about it, is found a great Quantity of this red Sand. The Country is naturally very fertile, but little cultivated, as the Inhabitants poſſeſs nothing here in Property, but are obliged to renew their Leaſes every ſix Months with the Governor.

There is not a Country in the World, according to Mr *Kolben*, that feeds ſo great a Quantity of large and ſmall Cattle, as the Cape of *Good Hope*, where they are cheaper, and their Fleſh better; an Ox commonly weighs here between five and ſix hundred Pounds, which is given for a Pound of Tobacco; and a Sheep's Tail weighs from fifteen to twenty, and ſometimes thirty Pounds.

As lazy as the *Hottentots* naturally are, they do not however neglect an Application to the Mechanick Arts, and they are even ſo expert, that it is inconceivable how they ſhould be accuſed of being a People the moſt ignorant and ſtupid in the World: They have Furriers and Tanners by Profeſſion among them, who underſtand preparing the Skins with which they cover themſelves, and the Hides that they employ in divers Uſes, almoſt as well as the *Europeans*; Artificers in Ivory, who without any other Inſtrument than a Knife, work in it with as much Propriety and Delicacy as the beſt Turners; Matt-Makers, Rope-makers, who have the Art to make Cords with ſmall Ruſhes, that are as ſtrong and durable as Hempen Ones; and the Blackſmiths, who very well underſtand to caſt Iron, and give it all Sorts of Forms, only with Flints, although they hardly ever make any other Uſe of it, than to arm their Sticks, Arrows, Javelins, and other ſimilar Inſtruments. Theſe Blackſmiths work alſo in Copper, though but a little; for all their Performances herein are reduced to ſome Toys, with which the Men and Women adorn themſelves; and they are all in general Potters, every Family making their own Veſſels, for which they uſe the Earth of an Ant Hill, which they carefully cleanſe, and afterwards knead with Ant Eggs, which make an admirable Cement, and gives to the Matter a jet Black, that it never loſes. It is hereby ſeen, that they neither want Invention or Dexterity, and that if they were leſs ſlothful, they would, in the Mechanick Arts, ſoon equal all the other *Africans**.

Of

* *Kolben's* preſent State of the Cape of *Good Hope*.

Of Sofala *and* Monomotapa.

THE Kingdom of *Sofala* is rich in Gold Mines and Ivory, and theſe two precious Commodities attract Foreigners, and maintain Commerce. The *Arabians* are ſuppoſed by ſome, and the Fleets of *Solomon* and *Hiram* King of *Tyre* by others, to have been the firſt Traders to theſe Parts; but as I have treated largely of this Conteſt in my Hiſtorical Introduction, I beg Leave to refer my Reader thereto, for any further Information.

The *Portugueſe* ſettled here towards the End of the fifteenth Century, and in 1500 even obtained Permiſſion to build a Fort pretty near the Capital, for the Habitation of their Factors, carrying on their chief Trade herein, for which it was commodiouſly ſituated on the *Quama's* Shore, where they had their Warehouſe for *European* Merchandize ſent them from *Moſambique*.

The richeſt Mines of the Kingdom are thoſe of *Sofala*, from which there is yearly extracted, if the Negroes may be credited, more than two Millions of *Merigals*, which at fourteen Livres Tournois, as Mr. *Savary* computes them, make twenty-eight Millions of Livres: Theſe Riches are divided between the *Portugueſe*, who are the only *Europeans* that trade to this Kingdom, the *Arabians*, more eſpecially thoſe of *Ziden* and *Mecca*, and the *Mahometans* of *Quilloa*, *Monbaſe*, and *Melinda*. Theſe latter come in ſmall Barks, which they call *Zambucks*, and bring blue and white Cottons, Silk, Ambergris, and Succinum, or yellow and red Amber variouſly carved.

The Commerce of the *Arabians* may import above 140,000*l*. Sterling *per Annum*, in the exchanging divers Sorts of Goods that they bring from the *Eaſt-Indies* and the *Red Sea*, againſt Gold and Ivory.

In Regard to the *Portugueſe* Trade, it is carried on by thoſe of this Nation ſettled at *Moſambique*, who ſend here the Products of *Europe*, proper for this Market, on which they make ſo vaſt a Profit, that only the Governor's Rights amount nearly to between 60 and 70,000*l*. Sterling, *extra* of the *Portugueſe* Troops Pay, which comes out of this Trade, and beſides the Tribute that is annually ſent to the King of *Portugal*, which is very conſiderable.

The ſmalleſt Share of theſe Merchandizes are, however, conſumed in this Kingdom, the Reſt paſſes to *Monomotapa*, where the *Sofalois* truck them againſt Gold, which is given them unweighed, theſe People never uſing Scales, and making, as one may ſay, an arbitrary Traffick, dependent on the Caprice of the Buyer and Seller.

The Kingdom of *Monomotapa* being within Land, and none of its Provinces near the Sea, Strangers, and more eſpecially the *Europeans*, carry on no direct Trade with it; it is true, the *Portugueſe* have ſome Settlements here, but Religion has been a greater Motive to their Origin than Trade; ſo that all the Gold, Ivory, and Oſtrich Feathers, which are the principal Commodities that this vaſt Tract of *Africk* furniſhes to Commerce, paſs, as before obſerved, through the Hands of the *Sofalois*. The Gold of *Monomotapa* is of two Sorts, the one from the Mines, and the other found in the Gravel of the Rivers; and from both the Quantity collected annually is ſo great, and the Merchants of *Sofala* have ſo rich a Buſineſs here in Truck for *Aſian* and *European* Goods, which come from the *Arabians* and *Portugueſe*, that theſe latter commonly call the Prince to whom *Monomotapa* is ſubject, the Golden Emperor.

Of Mosambique.

THE *Portugueſe* are the only *Europeans* who have any Eſtabliſhments, or carry on any Trade in the Kingdom of *Moſambique*; the *Arabians*, however, ſhare with them, although the former uſe all poſſible Means to hinder their Progreſs, and ſecure it entirely to themſelves. The *Portugueſe* Habitations along the Coaſt are conſiderable, and all defended by good Fortifications, or at leaſt by ſtrong Houſes, which ſerve for Magazines and a Security againſt the Natives, who are equally perfidious and lazy; but the Centre of their Commerce in theſe Parts is the Iſle of *Moſambique*, about two Miles from the Continent,

in which they have a commodious Town, well fortified, which is the common Reſidence of the Governor-General, and of the richeſt Merchants.

This Iſle and its Port are to the *Portugueſe India* Shipping what *Madagaſcar* was formerly to the *French*, and what *St. Helena* and the Cape of *Good Hope* are at preſent to the *Engliſh* and *Dutch*, *viz.* a Place for depoſiting Goods, and affording Refreſhments.

The *Dutch* twice attempted to make themſelves Maſters of the Commerce of *Moſambique*, in the Beginning of the ſeventeenth Century; the firſt in 1604, and the ſecond in 1607; but the *Portugueſe*, then united with the *Spaniards*, made ſo brave a Defence, that the *Dutch* Fleets were obliged to retire half ruined, though with a rich Booty that they found in ſeveral *Portugueſe* Caracks which they took.

The Trade carried on here conſiſts in Gold and Silver, Ebony, of which their Foreſts are full, Ivory, found here in greater Abundance than in any Part of *Africk*, in Slaves taken in War, Matts, and all Sorts of Refreſhments; and the Merchandize given in Exchange are Wine, Oil, Silk, Woollen and Cotton Stuffs, Coral, wrought and unwrought.

When the *European* Goods arrive at *Moſambique*, in the *Portugueſe* Ships, they are taxed at a certain Price by the King's Factor, who afterwards ſends them to *Chilimani*, at the Mouth of the *Senna*, from whence they go up the River in ſmall Barks, to a little *Portugueſe* Town ſeated at the Height of the *Senna*, where the *Caffres* and *Blacks* come from the Inland Kingdoms and Provinces of *Africk*, ſometimes at three or four Months' Travel Diſtance, to buy or take on Credit the *Portugueſe* Goods, for a Quantity of Gold agreed on, and which they never fail to bring faithfully.

This Traffick generally yields *Cent. per Cent.* and is properly the *Chili* and *Peru* of the *Portugueſe*; Gold being ſo common here, at a Month's Journey from the Coaſt, that the Utenſils of the Houſe and Kitchin are uſually made of it.

Of MELINDA.

THE Commerce of this Coaſt, which is the laſt Kingdom from the Cape of *Good Hope* to the Entrance of the *Red Sea*, where the *European* Ships anchor to trade, is almoſt entirely in the Hands of the *Portugueſe*, who have a great Settlement in the Capital, and have even had the Credit of building ſeventeen Churches here, although the King is a *Mahometan*. The Natives, however, carry on ſome Trade with their own Veſſels, in the *Red Sea*, and with them frequent the beſt Ports in *Arabia*.

They are alſo ſometimes ſeen in the *Indian* Sea, particularly at *Cambaya*, a maritime Town in the Territories of the *Great Mogul*; but with all this, and though the *Indians* and *Arabians* ſometimes bring their Goods to *Melinda*, it is properly by the Hands of the *Portugueſe* that all this Trade is tranſacted, which is but little leſs conſiderable than that of *Moſambique*.

The Gold brought from *Sofala*, the Ivory, Copper, Quickſilver, all Sorts of Silks and Cotton of *Europe* and the *Indies*, various painted Linens, eſpecially *Cambayan* Handkerchiefs, Spicery, Rice, and other Legumens and Fruits, are the principal Commodities brought to *Melinda*.

Of ABYSSINIA.

ABYSSINIA, better known to the ancient Geographers under the Name of the *Upper Ethiopia*, produces all Sorts of Commodities proper for the Support of a conſiderable Trade, either at Home or Abroad, if the natural Sloth of its Inhabitants did not hinder their benefiting themſelves by theſe Advantages.

Many Authors who have endeavoured to diſcover and fix the Situation of the celebrated *Ophir*, have thought to find it in the vaſt and rich Eſtates of this famous Empire; though I think Dr. *Garcin* has juſtly placed it elſewhere, as may be ſeen in the hiſtorical Introduction; however, it is certain, that *Ethiopia* is of a very great Extent, and would be one of the wealthieſt Empires in the World, if

if the People knew how to profit themſelves by the Treaſures that are hid in the Bowels of the Earth.

The Empire is compoſed of many Kingdoms, as that of *Tigre*, divided into twenty-four Provinces, *Abyſſinia*, and *Ajan* dependent on it. The *Portugueſe*, after they had taken the Iſland and City of *Ormus* in the *Perſian* Gulf, *Muſcate* on the Coaſt of *Arabia Felix*, and the Iſle of *Zocotora*, at the Entrance of the *Arabian* Gulf, ſoon opened a Paſſage to *Ethiopia*, and eſtabliſhed a conſiderable Commerce there, and where they afterwards tranſported many Families of their Countrymen to form there a Sort of Colony: The new Gueſts, becoming ſuſpected by the *Abyſſines*, were driven out, and all Trade forbidden with them. After this Expulſion, the Emperors of *Ethiopia* would not ſuffer their Subjects to have too ſtrict a Correſpondence with the *European* Nations, much leſs to permit any of theſe Nations to ſettle in the Country, under the Pretence of trading.

Gold, Silver, Copper, and Iron, are the Metals this vaſt Region of *Africa* produces; and other Commodities, are Cardamoms, Ginger, Aloes, Myrrh, Caſſia, Civet, Ebony, Ivory, Wax, Honey, Cotton, and Linens made of it of various Colours; and I might add, Sugar, Hemp, Flax, and excellent Wine, if theſe People, Demi-Barbarians, had the Art to prepare and boil the Cane's Juice, to cultivate the Vines, and preſs the Grapes, and to ſpin and weave their Hemp and Flax, as all theſe Things grow with them in Abundance, and of as good Qualities as in any other Part of the World.

Of the Trade of the African *Iſlands.*

THE principal Iſlands which Geographers attribute to *Africk* are *Madagaſcar*, the *Terceras* or *Azores*, *Madeira*, the *Canaries*, Cape *de Verd* Iſles, *St. Thomas*, *St. Helena*, *Zocotora*, and *Malta*; this laſt is in the *Mediterranean*, and the Reſt in the *Ocean*.

All theſe Iſlands are either poſſeſſed or frequented by the *Europeans*, who carry on a conſiderable Trade with them; that of *Madagaſcar* might be, as well for the Abundance of its rich Produce, as for its happy Situation in the Route to *India*, one of the moſt famous Iſles for Trade in the Univerſe, if the Ferocity of its Inhabitants, and the Intemperance of the Air and Sun, in the Places where the *Europeans* were at firſt ſettled, had not diſcouraged their Continuance. It is ſituated over-againſt and along that Part of the Continent of *Africk*, which the Kingdoms of *Sofala*, *Moſambique*, and *Melinda* compoſe, from whence it is diſtant in ſome Places a hundred, and in others but ſeventy or fewer Leagues.

The *European* Commodities fit for the Trade of this Iſle, are painted Linens, Silver, Copper, and Pewter, Rings and Bracelets, a Quantity of ſmall Mercery and Hardware, ſeveral Sorts of Glaſs Beads, particularly blue, red, white, green, yellow and Orange Colour, Brandy, *Spaniſh* and *French* Wine, Cornelians long and Olive ſhaped, red and white, large Braſs Wire, and ſmall Chains of ditto, Nails of all Sizes, and divers Tools, both for the Smith and Joiner, as well as Locks, Hinges, *&c.*

The Goods to be had there in Exchange conſiſt of ſeveral Sorts of Gum, ſuch as Gutti Tacamahaca, various Species of Dragon's Blood, *&c.* different Woods, Wax, raw Hides, Sugar, Tobacco, Pepper, Cotton, Indigo, Ambergris, Incenſe, Benzoin, Palma Chriſti Oil, green Balm for Wounds, Saltpetre, Brimſtone, white Cinnamon, Civet, Rock Cryſtal, Blood Stone, Touch-Stone, Terra Sigillata, ſeveral Boles, Matts of Ruſhes, and Flax, and even of Silk; but the Culture or Search after theſe Things being neglected by the Natives, and the *Europeans* who are eſtabliſhed among them not having been more induſtrious, they have not been benefited by theſe Riches, which ſome Pains and a little Time would eaſily have ſecured to them.

Some alſo count Gold, Silver, and precious Stones among the natural Products of this Iſle; but that any of theſe Metals are found here is very uncertain, and all the precious Stones are very imperfect.

Of

Of the Azores, Madeira, Cape de Verd *Iſles and* St. Thomas.

AS all theſe Iſles appertain to the Crown of *Portugal*, I have judged it beſt not to ſeparate them in relating the Trade carried on to them.

The *Azores*, called alſo the *Terceras*, from the principal of them, are nine in Number, *viz. Flores*, *Cuervo*, *Fayal*, *Pico*, *St. George*, *Gratioſa*, *St. Mary's*, *St. Michael*, and *Tercera*. Theſe Iſles lying between the two Continents of *Europe* and *Africa*, oppoſite to the Coaſts of *Portugal*, were diſcovered in 1439, or 1449, by the *Portugueſe*, uninhabited; who deeming them fit for Culture, they immediately ſettled Colonies on them, and their commodious Situation in the Way to the *Indies* and *Brazil* did not a little contribute to the ſpeedy peopling them, and eſtabliſhing a conſiderable Commerce, eſpecially at *Tercera*, which is the Governor's Reſidence, and a Biſhoprick.

The City of *Acra* is the ſole Port in this Iſle, inacceſſible in all other Parts, where all the *European* Ships anchor, and where the Products not only of this, but of all the other Iſlands are brought, though, however, the Ships often touch at the other Iſles, to purchaſe Goods at firſt Hand, or to take Refreſhments. Wheat, Wine, Woad, Potatoes, and Hides, are the principal Commodies they afford; but it is on the Woad that the Inhabitants of *Tercera* found their chief Buſineſs; there is notwithſtanding a large Quantity of freſh Oranges and Lemons exported from theſe Iſles, and a ſtill greater preſerved, with ſeveral other Species of Sweet-meats, of which thoſe at *Fayal* are eſteemed the beſt, and the *Dutch* yearly load ſeveral Ships with theſe Commodities.

The Imports there from *Portugal* are all Sorts of Mercery, Linens, Stuffs, Fuſtians, Silk Stockings, Rice, and Paper, with ſome Oil and Salt; and the Inhabitants likewiſe purchaſe conſiderable Parcels of *Canary* and *Madeira* Wine, their own being weak and inſufficient for their Conſumption; the Woollens uſed formerly to be carried all from *Europe*, but within theſe fifty Years there are ſeveral Fabricks ſet up in the Iſle of *St. Michael* for Cloths, Druggets, Camlets, Serges, and Hats, beſides ſome Silk Stuffs, in Imitation of thoſe made at *Lyons* and *Tours*, which has ſometimes nearly ſufficed for the Iſland's Supply; and the flouriſhing Condition they were in, in 1717, induced ſome People to think, that this Colony, contrary to what has been experienced in all others, would ſoon ſupply its Mother-Country with the Commodities this had till then received from it. But as the Fabricators were frequently in Want of Wool and Silk to keep their Looms going, it muſt certainly be a Damp to them, and gave the *French* Hopes of retrieving a Trade they formerly carried on by the Way of *Liſbon*, to their no ſmall Advantage.

The Returns made to *Liſbon*, beſides thoſe of theſe Iſlands' Growth, are Gold Coin from *Brazil*, and the other Products of that Part of *America*, ſuch as white and Muſcovado Sugars, Jacaranda, and other Woods, Cacao, *&c.*

The *Engliſh* now carry on the greateſt Trade to the Iſland of *Tercera* of any Nation, where they lade the afore-mentioned Goods, in Return for Woollens, Iron, Herrings, Pilchards, Butter, Cheeſe, and Salt Meat.

Madeira, ſituated on the Coaſt of *Africk*, to the Southward of the *Canaries*, among the Number of which the Pilots generally place it, and from which it is only diſtant about ſixty Leagues, was diſcovered by the *Portugueſe*, in 1410, or 1420, to be an impenetrable Foreſt; ſo that before they could ſettle here, and cultivate it, they were obliged to ſet Fire to it, though this Expedient had like to have coſt thoſe who compoſed this Infant Colony their Lives, by the exceſſive Heat in their Barks where they retired, and continued whilſt the Wood was burning; but having afterwards effected their Settlement, the Iſland is become one of the moſt fertile and populous of any in the Ocean; and produces Plenty of Corn, Wine, Sugar, Gums, Honey, Wax, Hides, all Sorts of Fruits, freſh, dry, and candied, eſpecially Citrons, Lemons, and Pomegranates, Yew and Cedar Plank, *&c.* and its Imports are ſuch of the *European* Goods as have been before-mentioned for the other Iſlands.

The

The *Cape de Verd* Iſles, diſcovered by the *Portugueſe* in 1472, ſome ſay in 1572, are to the Number of ten, *St. Jago*, *St. Antonia*, *St. Lucia*, *St. Vincent*, *St. Nicholas*, the *White* Iſle, the Iſle of *Salt*, *Mayo*, *Fuego*, and *Buena Viſta*. They are often called the *Green* Iſlands, from the continual Verdure that covers them, and ſometimes the *Salt* Iſlands, on account of the Quantity made of this Commodity, not only on the Iſle bearing that Name, but on ſome of the others; *St. Jago* is the Capital, and Reſidence of the Governor, who is a Sort of Vice-Roy, and commands all that the King of *Portugal* poſſeſſes in *Africa*, from Cape *Verd* to the Cape of *Good Hope*.

The *European* Nations, which trade to the *Eaſt-Indies* and *Africa*, commonly touch at theſe Iſlands for Refreſhments, calling at *St. Jago* in Time of Peace, and contenting themſelves to water, *&c.* at *Mayo*, *St. Antonio*, *St. Vincent*, or the Iſle of *Salt*, when a War; the few *Portugueſe* ſettled in theſe latter receiving and dealing with them, at all Times willingly, though indeed they are in no Condition to oppoſe their Deſcent, if their Inclinations led them to it. Theſe Iſlands were mere Deſerts when the *Portugueſe* firſt began their Settlements, though they now produce in Abundance many Commodities fit to ſupport a conſiderable Trade, but more eſpecially raw Hides of Kids, Goats, wild Cows, *&c.* Cattle are ſo plenty, that ſeveral Ships are employed in carrying them to *Brazil*; and the annual ſalting of Fiſh caught near Cape *Verd*, keeps many Sailors at Work, as it does alſo Veſſels afterwards, for its Tranſportation to the Bay of *All Saints*, or *Fernambouc*. The Iſles of *St. Vincent* and *St. Antonio*, in particular, carry on a very lucrative Trade in the Oil they extract from Tortoiſes that come aſhore in certain Times of the Year, as well as in Ox Hides, which they dreſs in the ſame Manner with them in *Spain* and *Portugal*.

In fine, the Rice, Honey, *Turkey* Wheat, Oranges, Lemons, Pine-Apples, and ſeveral other delicious Fruits, as alſo the great Quantities of tame and wild Fowl, found here, not only ſerve for the Food and Regales of the Inhabitants of theſe Iſles, but alſo for the Traffick which they have with Strangers, who come here to water, or to trade.

The Iſle of *St. Thomas*, which the Negroes of the Coaſt call the Iſle of *Poncas*, took its new Name from being diſcovered on that Saint's Day, the 21ſt of *December*, 1465, in ſeeking to diſcover a Way to the *Eaſt-Indies*; and the King of *Portugal* ſent People there in 1467.

Its Capital is called *St. Thomas*; and although it is ſituated under the Line, and that the Heats are exceſſive, the *Portugueſe* have raiſed here one of the moſt flouriſhing Colonies they have in *Africk*; and its Situation appeared ſo commodious to the *Dutch*, for the Trade of *Angola*, and its neighbouring Coaſts, that they took it twice, *viz.* in 1610 and 1641, though they could not keep it; and the *Portugueſe* in a ſhort Time repaired the almoſt ineſtimable Damage which their Enemies did there on abandoning it. The *Portugueſe* were the firſt who inhabited and cultivated it, though at preſent the Negroes are by far the greateſt Number, and it is ſuppoſed might eaſily ſeize it, if their natural Sloth and Cowardice, joined to their Aptitude for Slavery, did not render them incapable of ſuch an Enterprize.

Sugar Canes and Ginger grow here, as well as at any Place in the World, and make the principal inland Trade of the Iſle; the *Portugueſe* cultivate them with extreme great Care, and notwithſtanding the exceſſive Heats of Sky and Sun, they are ſeldom deceived in their Expectations, as the Crop both of the one and the other is getting in every Month of the Year. Of brown Sugar here is commonly made from ſix to ſeven hundred Charges, of which there is yearly carried out of the Iſle near a hundred thouſand Roves, of thirty-two Pounds *Portugueſe* each, which is ſent to *Portugal*, wrapped up in its Leaves.

The other Products and Manufactures of the Iſle are divers Cotton Stuffs, proper for the Negro Trade on the Coaſt, Fruits, and particularly that called *Cola*, which is a Nut, in Taſte like a Cheſnut, and which is trucked with great Advantage at *Loanda*, *St. Paola*, and other Places in the Kingdom of *Angola* and *Congo*, from whence they are tranſported to a much greater Diſtance. The

Legumes of all Sorts arrive here to great Perfection: *Indian* Wheat, Millet, Manioc, of whoſe Roots the Caſſave is made, Melons, Potatoes, Figs, Bananas, Dates, Cacaos, Oranges and Lemons grow here in Abundance; the Sheep and Kids are excellent, but the Beef is ſmaller, and not near ſo fat as in *Europe*.

The *European* Commodities, which the *Portugueſe* carry to *St. Thomas*, are Linens from *Holland* and *Rouen*, or other ſimilar in Quality, Thread of all Colours, thin Serges, Silk Stockings, *Leyden* Camlets, *Niſmes* Serges, Hatches, Bills, Salt, Olive Oil, Copper Plates and Kettles, Pitch and Tar, Cordage, Sugar Moulds, Brandy, and all Sorts of diſtilled Liquors, *Canary* Wine, Olives, Capers, fine Flour, Butter, and Cheeſe.

Beſides the great Iſle I have now ſpoke of, ſome Pilots give the Name of *St. Thomas* in general to ſmall Iſlands, near, and even to ſome very diſtant: Of theſe the chief is *Prince*'s Iſle, diſcovered in 1471; that of *Fernando Pao Poo*, or *Port*, that of the *Aſcenſion*, and that of *Annabon*, or *Bon Anno*; it having been diſcovered on New-Year's Day, even that of *St. Helena*, although at a great Diſtance from that of *St. Thomas*, of which I ſhall treat in its Place; and in Reſpect of the other four, no Commerce is carried on with them, as the Ships bound to the *Eaſt-Indies*, only touch here for Wood and Water, or to catch Tortoiſes, when in Want of freſh Proviſions, and have many Sailors ſick; except *Annabon*, where the *Portugueſe* that are ſettled carry on a Trade in Cotton, which they gather in great Abundance here, as alſo Hogs, Goats, Poultry, Variety of delicious Fruits, Palm Trees, Tamarinds, Woods, *&c.*

Of the Canary *Iſlands.*

THESE are the ſame the ancients knew under the Name of the *Fortunate* Iſlands; whoſe Diſcovery nevertheleſs is reckoned only from the Year 1348 or at the utmoſt a Century before; they were in a Manner forgotten for ſeveral Ages, and as it were, loſt all that Time to the Nations of *Europe*, who had no Knowledge of them. The *Spaniards* are at preſent the Proprietors and have poſſeſſed them ever ſince 1522, when they were given up to them by the Succeſſors of their firſt Conquerors. They are ſituated to the Weſt of *Africa*, over-againſt the Kingdom of *Morocco*, being eighty Leagues diſtant from that Coaſt, and till lately were counted only ſeven in Number, of which the principal is called the *Grand Canary*; the other ſix are *Palma*, *Ferro*, *Gomera*, *Teneriffe* ſo famous for its Peak, or Mountain, ſuppoſed to be the higheſt in the World, *Fuente*, *Fortaventura*, and *Lancerotte*; but for ſome Years paſt *Clara*, *Lobos*, *Gracioſa*, *Raca*, *Alegranza*, and *Inffermo*, have been diſcovered and added. The Soil of theſe Iſles is extremely fertile in all Sorts of Grain, Fruits, and Legumes; particularly in thoſe excellent Wines, ſo much eſteemed over all *Europe*, where ſo large a Quantity is yearly tranſported: Mr. *Savary* ſays, that between us and the *Dutch*, an annual Export is made from thence of above thirty thouſand Tons of this pleaſant Cordial; and though I am convinced that the Quantity is very large, yet I cannot think it amounts to ſo much: Sugar is alſo cultivated here in Abundance, and in the *Grand Canary* only, twelve Mills are employed in grinding the Canes: and in Proportion on the other Iſles, ſo that here may be as much, or near as much made, as there is at *St. Thomas's*; the other Goods extracted from theſe Iſles are Honey, Wax, Goats Skins, Pitch, or black Gum, divers Sorts of Fruits, Sweetmeats, Poultry, great and ſmall Cattle, with a large Quantity of *Canary* Birds, which, though ſeemingly a trifling Article, yet ſwells the Amount of their Trade very conſiderably.

The *Engliſh*, who trade more here than all other Nations put together, in a Manner ſupply theſe Iſlands with all the *European* Goods they want, which conſiſt in Cloths, ordinary Camlets, Baiſe, moſtly Blacks and emerald Greens, Anaſcotes, black and white, Sempiternas, moſt blues, Lamparilla of all Colours, worſted Stockings, wove and knit, Hats, Gogonelles, Linen from *Holland* and *Hamburgh* of two or three Sorts, other fine and coarſe Linen, all Numbers of Thread, Houſehold Furniture, ſuch as Eſcrutoires, Cheſts of Drawers, Chairs, *&c.* Horſe Harneſs,

neſs, Pewter, Mercery, and Hardwares; *Iriſh* Hides, all Sorts of Silks, though moſt of theſe are now ſupplied from *Spain*, Men and Women's Silk Stockings, Ribbons, Wheat, Barley, Flour, and all Sorts of Pulſe, Herrings, Pilchards, Beef, Pork, Butter, Cheeſe, and Candles; with all which the other Iſles are ſupplied from *Teneriffe*.

And the *Engliſh* take in Return the *Malvoiſe* and dry Wines made here, of which in a good Year *Teneriffe* only produces above thirty thouſand Pipes, one-third *Malvoiſe*; and *Palma* and *Ferro*, fifteen or ſixteen thouſand Pipes each.

I have already mentioned, under the Trade of *Spain*, the Nature of the Galleons and Flota; and to this I ſhall now add, that beſides thoſe, ſeveral Ships are permitted annually to ſail from theſe Iſlands for the *Spaniſh America*, under the Limitations of carrying their Products with them, or returning with no other Commodities than thoſe of the Growth of that Country, and out of theſe Silver and Cochineal are excepted; however, they find Means to evade theſe Reſtrictions both going and coming, and the *Engliſh* have always Warehouſes of Goods here to ſupply the Demands made on ſuch Occaſions; theſe Ships have a Right to proceed to all the *Spaniſh* Ports in that Part of the World, except *Vera Cruz*, *Carthagena*, and *Porto Bello*.

Of St. Helena.

THIS Iſland it ſituated in the Weſtern Part of the *Ethiopian* Sea, in ſixteen Degrees, twelve Minutes, South Latitude, almoſt four hundred Leagues from the Coaſts of *Angola*, and thoſe of *Brazil*, though ſomething nearer *Africk* than *America*, and therefore Geographers have placed it to the former.

The *Portugueſe* diſcovered it in 1508, and left it for a Place of Shelter and Reſort, common to all Nations, who ſhould trade to *India*; after which the *Dutch* ſettled and then abandoned it for the more commodious Situation of the Cape of *Good Hope*, and the *Engliſh* have poſſeſſed it ever ſince; but as it affords nothing for Trade, more than the Refreſhments for the Ships that call there, I ſhall not add any Thing to what I have now ſaid about it.

Of Socatara *or* Zoccotara.

SEATED at the Mouth of the *Red* Sea, commonly called the Straits of *Babel-Mandel*, is the laſt of the *African* Iſles towards the Eaſt, and neareſt to the Continent of *Aſia*. This Situation placing it almoſt equidiſtant from theſe two Parts of the World, renders it very convenient for Ships that come from *India*, *Madagaſcar*, *Moſambique*, or *Melinda*, to trade with *Arabia-Felix*, or with *Aden*, *Mocha*, *Mecca*, and other Cities of the *Red* Sea. It produces, beſides, good Refreſhment of all Sorts, Aloes, the beſt in the World, Ambergris, Indigo, Civet, Incenſe, Dragon's Blood, and other Medicinal Gums, Rice, Tobacco, and Dates, of which latter they have ſuch Quantities as to ſerve them inſtead of Bread. All theſe Commodities the Natives either ſell to Foreigners, who touch there, or truck them againſt other Products of *Europe* or *India*.

Of Malta.

THIS Iſland, ſituated in the *Mediterranean* Sea, between *Tripoly*, of *Barbary*, and *Sicily*, is leſs known for its Trade, than for being the Habitation of the Military Order of *St. John of Jeruſalem*, who have poſſeſſed it ever ſince 1530; the Commerce of it is, however, pretty conſiderable; not by what it produces, as it is hardly better than a Rock, and conſequently cannot furniſh the Inhabitants with the Neceſſaries of Life, much leſs for the Support of a Traffick with Foreigners, by Way of Barter or Exchange; but this is done by the Importation of many *Engliſh*, *Dutch*, and *Italian* Ships, who carry here all Sorts of Goods for the *Malteſe* Uſe, or are freighted by their Merchants to load Corn, *&c.* in

Italy. The Iſland, however, produces Cotton in Plenty, of which the Natives make the fineſt Stockings and Women's Gloves I ever ſaw, Wax, and Honey, the laſt being of a ſuperior Quality to what comes from the other Parts, is greatly eſteemed, and was the Motive for giving the Iſland its Latin Name of *Melita*.

Of the COMMERCE *of* ASIA.

THIS is one of the largeſt and richeſt Parts of the World, whoſe Northern Boundary is the *Scythian* Ocean, or the Sea of *Tartary*, its Eaſtern the *Oriental* Ocean, the *Indian* Sea to the South, and to the Weſtward, the *Red* Sea, the Iſthmus of *Suez*, the *Mediterranean*, the Canal of the *Black Sea*, the *Pont-Euxin*, the Sea of *Zabache*, the *Don*, and the *Oby*; being from Eaſt to Weſt about ſeventeen hundred and fifty Leagues, and from North to South near fifteen hundred and fifty.

Many Nations of this vaſt Continent, eſpecially thoſe who live in the Middle of it, and thoſe of the *Northern* Ocean, are very little known to us, and if we except the *Ruſſians*, who poſſeſs a Portion, and whoſe Caravans, ſince the Reign of the Czar *Peter Alexowitz*, have regularly departed every Year from *Peterſburgh* to *China*, and traverſe ſome Part of it, it may be ſaid, that the *Europeans* have no Trade there, and have only uncertain and fabulous Accounts of theſe Countries.

Though it is not ſo with Reſpect to the Southern and Eaſtern Coaſts of *Aſia*, of which I ſhall now briefly ſpeak, as they follow, from *Mocha*, the richeſt and moſt trading City of *Arabia-Felix*, to *China*, where the *Europeans* generally terminate their Voyages and commercial Enterprizes; reſerving nevertheleſs, the Liberty to make ſome Excurſions within Land, particularly for what regards the Trade of *Perſia*, the Empire of the *Grand Mogul*, that of *China*, the Kingdom of *Siam*, and ſome others; which, however, I ſhall touch on with the utmoſt Brevity. Afterwards I ſhall run over that great Number of Iſles lying in the Eaſt, whoſe Commerce in Spice, and other precious Commodities, is rendered ſo famous, and annually attracts ſo great a Number of Ships, as well from all the *European* as *Indian* Nations.

With Reſpect to the Eaſtern Coaſts of *Aſia*, which are waſhed by the *Mediterranean*, *Black* Sea, and the *Archipelago*, I ſhall excuſe ſaying any Thing more about them here, having before joined this Commerce to that of *Europe*, to which my Reader may have Recourſe, particularly where the Trade of *Conſtantinople*, *Caffa*, *Aleppo*, &c. is treated of.

I ſhall, therefore, begin this Traffick of *Aſia* with the Cities of *Arabia-Felix*, ſeated on the *Red Sea*, or in the *Ocean*, near its Mouth; as *Mecca*, *Mocha*, *Aden*, and ſome others; and afterwards enter the Gulfs of *Ormus* and *Baſſora*; where we find *Baſſora*, *Ormus*, *Gameron*, or *Bender-Abaſſi*, dependent on the Empire of *Perſia*, which we ſhall viſit even to its Capital.

The Coaſts of *India*, both on this and the other Side of the *Ganges*, will afterwards follow, and then ſurvey thoſe of the *Grand Mogul*, eſpecially in the Kingdom of *Guzurate*, where are ſeated *Amedabath*, *Cambaye*, *Surat*, *Daman*, &c. After them *Bengal*, *Decan*, of which *Goa* is the Capital, *Malabar*, of which the chief Cities for Trade are *Calicut*, *Cranganor*, and *Cochin*, the Coaſt of *Coromandel*, which has *Narſinga* and *St. Thomas*, the Kingdom of *Golconda*, thoſe of *Pegu*, *Siam*, and *Tanaſſerim*.

In Fine, *Malacca*, *Cochinchina*, *Tonquin*, and *China*, with which I ſhall finiſh the Trade of this vaſt Continent.

The *Aſiatick* Iſles, whoſe Trade I here propoſe to treat of, are the *Maldives*, which firſt preſent themſelves in the direct Route from *Europe* to the famous Cape *Comorin*; thoſe of *Celen* and *Maynar*, which almoſt touch the Cape. The three Iſles of the *Sund*, viz. *Sumatra*, in which is the Kingdom of *Achen*, and ſeveral others, *Java*, ſo celebrated for that of *Bantam*, and yet more for the famous City of *Batavia*, and the Iſle of *Borneo*. The *Philippines*, called the *Manilles*. The *Moluccas*, ſo fruitful in Spice. The *Ladrones*, which are in the Track from *America* to *India* by the *South Seas*, and the Iſles of *Japon*, or *Japan*,

Japan, from whence all *European* Nations are excluded except the *Dutch*. And as I have already occaſionally mentioned ſomething of the *Eaſt-India* Trade, I ſhall avoid repeating it here, but only now add, what I before omitted concerning it. And previous to my Entrance on this propoſed Detail, I ſhall ſpeak a Word concerning *Burſa*, which was omitted in the Article of the *Levant* Trade.

Burſa, which is the Capital of the ancient *Bithynia*, is ſtill one of the fineſt and largeſt Cities in the *Grand Signor's* Dominions, ſeated on the Sea of *Marmora* in *Natolia*.

Its Caravanſeras, or Inns, are vaſt and commodious, and its *Bezeſtan*, with its rich Shops, reſembles the Saloons of a Palace, by the Quantity of Merchants, and Goods exhibited to view there. The moſt able Workmen of all *Turkey* are at *Burſa*; its Manufactures of Silk Stuffs are admirable; but its Carpets and Tapeſtry, worked on Deſigns ſent from *France* and *Italy*, are above all eſteemed. Silk is gathered here in Abundance, and of the beſt Quality that the Eſtates of the *Grand Signor* produce; here is alſo ſome Gum Adragant, which is collected at *Caraiſſai*, or *Chateau Noir*, about four Days' Journey from this City.

The Trade of ARABIA.

THIS Part of *Aſia* has at leaſt thirteen thouſand Leagues of Circuit, and is divided into *Arabia Deſerta*, *Arabia Petræa*, and *Arabia Felix*; this laſt which is almoſt as big as the other two, and which it alſo ſurpaſſes in Riches and Number of Inhabitants, is beſides diſtinguiſhed for its Commerce, which is one of the moſt conſiderable in all the Eaſt.

Its chief Cities, and thoſe moſt noted for Trade are *Mocha*, *Hidedan*, *Chichiri*, *Zibet*, and *Ziden* on the *Red* Sea; *Aden*, *Fartack*, and *Maſcate*, on the *Ocean*, or *Arabian* Sea; *Bahr*, *Barhem*, and *El-Catif*, in the Gulf of *Baſſora*; in Fine, *Baſſora* at the Bottom of this Gulf; but as this laſt is in *Arabia Deſerta*, I ſhall deſcribe it when I come to treat of that Province.

I might here add *Mecca* and *Medina*, Places which the *Mahometan* Zeal has ſeparated as holy, and which are alſo rendered famous for the immenſe Riches annually brought here by five Caravans, partly through the Devotion of Pilgrims, and partly by the Merchants for Trade; but the Entrance into theſe two Cities being prohibited on Pain of Death to any Chriſtian, and the *Europeans* conſequently having no Commerce here, I ſhall content myſelf with informing my Reader, that the Buſineſs which the *Muſſulmen* Nations of *India* and *Africk* carry on here is by *Ziden*; this being properly the Port of *Mecca*, although it is at leaſt twenty-five Leagues diſtant; and by *Mocha*, which ſerves as its Storehouſe, or Staple.

Mocha, ſituated at the Entrance of the *Red* Sea, in thirteen Degrees eighteen Minutes of North Latitude, is at preſent a City of the greateſt Commerce in all *Arabia-Felix*, where it was transferred to from *Aden*, about the Middle of the 16th Century. There are hardly any maritime Nations, either of *Europe*, *Aſia*, or *Africa*, who do not ſend Ships to *Mocha*; the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* generally ſend their's here, from the Places in *India* where they are ſettled, as the *French* did when their Commerce was moſt flouriſhing, but they now go there directly. The other Veſſels brought here by every Monſoon, which are often fifty or more in Number, commonly come from *Goa*, *Diu*, *Touvel*, *Dabul*, *Goga*, *Calicut*, *Achen*, *Maſulipatam*, *Nevega*, *Promiens*, *Cadts*, *Moſambique*, *Melinda*, and *Ethiopia*, all laden with the richeſt Products of the Places from whence they ſail, or that their Freighters have collected from the moſt remote Parts of the Eaſt, as from *China* and *Japan*; beſides which Maritime Trade, a very great and rich one is carried on by Land, by Means of the Caravans from *Aleppo* and *Suez*, that arrive in the Month of *March*. They are commonly two Months on their Journey, and generally join on entering *Arabia*, making Part of thoſe that conduct the Pilgrims to *Mecca* and *Medina*, but which, till then, are only compoſed of Merchants and Goods.

About a thouſand Camels ſerve to tranſport theſe Merchandize, Eatables, and other Neceſſaries for the Merchants, and the Troops, which go as an Eſcorte to

defend them againſt the *Arabs*; and theſe Caravans are eſteemed but indifferently rich, if they carry leſs in ready Money than two hundred thouſand Dollars, and a hundred thouſand Ducats of Gold, either *Hungarian*, *Venetian*, or *Mooriſh*; and this is only to be underſtood of what is entered at the Cuſtom-houſe, there being always near as much more unregiſtered, and carried by Stealth, to ſave the Duties, which are very conſiderable. The Goods which theſe Caravans convey are Velvet, Sattins, Armoſins, Gold, *Levant* Stuffs, Camlets, Cloths, Saffron, Quickſilver, Vermillion, and Merceries, from *Nuremburg*. The Royal Ship, laden yearly for the *Grand Signor's* Account, from *Suez*, brings alſo the ſame Commodities as the Caravans, with the Addition of ſome *Muſcovy* Hides, Pewter, Fonwa, a Drug to dye Scarlet, and about four hundred thouſand Dollars, though but fifty thouſand Ducats.

The Goods which the Caravans, Royal Ship, and other foreign Veſſels lade at *Mocha*, in Return for thoſe brought here, are partly the Products and Manufactures of *Arabia*, and partly what have been introduced by Ships from *India*, *Africa*, and *Europe*. The *Arabians* furniſh but little towards this Commerce of their own Manufactures, as they have only ſome Cotton Cloth, and this but coarſe; though, in Recompence of the ſaid Defect, their Growths ſupply many valuable Commodities, as Incenſe, Myrrh, and Ambergris, Aloes, Balm, Caſſia, Dragon's Blood, Gum Arabick, Coral, and a Quantity of Plants, both medicinal and odoriferous, precious Stones, eſpecially *Baharem* Pearls, but above all, Coffee, which, beſides being of the beſt Quality, is ſo plenty as to lade many Ships with it yearly, of which this Port is generally full from all Parts, and under all Colours, as from *Surat*, *Cambaye*, *Diu*, *Malabar*, and all Places in *India*; here are alſo Veſſels of *Caſſen*, *Socotra*, *Maſcate*, and all the Gulf of *Perſia*; and of the *Europeans*, *Engliſh*, *French*, *Dutch*, *Danes*, and *Portugueſe*; and beſides the Merchants of the above-mentioned Nations, this is the Rendezvous of many from *Barbary*, *Egypt*, *Turkey*, and all *Arabia*, and may properly be termed a general Magazine, where the Merchandizes of an univerſal Trade are depoſited.

Aden formerly enjoyed all the Advantages in Trade that *Mocha* now does, by a Transfer from the other; and is the only Port that the *Grand Signor* has upon the Ocean; its Situation near the Mouth of the *Red* Sea renders it a Harbour common to both, which ſtill attracts a conſiderable Trade from the *Arabians*, *Perſians*, and *Indians*, as it ſome Time ago did from the *Dutch*, till their own Plantations of Coffee proved almoſt ſufficient to ſupply their Demands, and conſequently ſlackened their Intercourſe with other Nations for it.

Chichiri, or *Chiriri*, is ſeated higher than *Aden* in the *Perſian* Gulf, and is the firſt City in *Arabia Felix*, where the *Dutch* uſed to Trade before their correſponding with *Aden*.

This City has an *Emir*, or *Arabian* Sultan for its Sovereign, although tributary to the *Turks*, to whom he pays annually four thouſand Dollars, and twenty Pounds of Ambergris. The Veſſels from *India*, *Perſia*, *Ethiopia*, and the Iſlands of *Comorre*, *Madagaſcar*, and *Melinda*, are thoſe that moſtly frequent this Place, whoſe Imports and Exports being ſimilar to thoſe of *Aden*, a Repetition of them here is ſuperfluous.

Maſcate is a City in *Arabia Felix*, ſituated to the Weſtward of *Mogol* in the Gulf of *Perſia*, in the Latitude of twenty-three Degrees thirty Minutes North, directly under the Tropick of *Cancer*, and is a Place of greater Trade than any other near the Gulf of *Ormus*. The Pearl Fiſhery hard by the Iſle of *Baharam*, in the Months of *June*, *July*, and *Auguſt*, is alone capable of enriching the City greatly; but beſides this, it has the Advantage of being a Depoſitary of all the Drugs, and Merchandize of *Arabia*, tranſported from hence to *Perſia*, *Egypt*, *Syria*, the *Indies*, and even to *Europe*.

Caſſen has its Ports open and expoſed to an Eaſt Wind, though ſheltered from the Weſt; its Trade is but inconſiderable, and this under the King's immediate Direction; ſome Veſſels come here with Rice, Dates, and a Sort of Clothing made of Hair in *Perſia*, which Goods are exchanged for Oliban, Aloes, and Butter; and the propereſt Time for this Commerce is in the Months of *May*, *June*, and *July*.

Ser;

Ser; the Trade of this City, not far from the laſt mentioned, is very conſiderable; its Inhabitants are friendly to Strangers, and its Port being a very good one, attracts the Ships from ſeveral Parts, eſpecially from *Maſcate*, *Cameron*, *Surat*, *Galla*, and other Places on the Coaſt of *Ethiopia*; the Merchandizes exported from hence are Butter, Myrrh, Slaves, Oliban, Aloes, and other Drugs that *Arabia* produces.

Moſeck, diſtant from *Mocha* about ten Leagues, has loſt its Trade by the Proximity, and now hardly deals in any Thing but Salt.

Hodecda, is an Iſle in the Latitude of fourteen Degrees fifty Minutes, that has a Creek proper for the Conſtruction of Ships, and a ſecure Port; theſe Advantages draw a tolerable good Trade here, particularly in Coffee, brought from *Zidda*, *Mocha*, and other Parts.

Gezeon; the Pearl Fiſhery renders this Place famous, and its Trade flouriſhing, of which the *Banians* have the Direction, with very conſiderable Profits.

Ferſham is an Iſland about three Leagues diſtant from *Gezeon*, which, beſides the Pearl Fiſhery, has a great Trade in Wheat, with which it ſupplies all Parts of *Arabia*.

Judda, or *Zidden*; this is properly, as has been before obſerved, the Port to *Mecca*; its Trade conſiſts chiefly in Coffee brought here by the *Arabians*, and bought by the *Turks*, who take it off, almoſt all; though here are alſo Merchants of *Mogul*, *Perſia*, and ſeveral Places on the Coaſts of *Ethiopia*.

Of the Trade of the Gulf of PERSIA.

THIS Gulf, called alſo the Gulf of *Ormus*, from the Iſle of *Ormus*, a very little Diſtance from its Entrance, Gulf of *Baſſora*, from a City of this Name in *Arabia Deſerta*, at its other Extremity, and the Gulf of *El-Catif*, from a Kingdom in *Arabia Felix*, extending along the Coaſt, oppoſite to that of *Perſia*, is equally celebrated for its Pearl Fiſhery, near the Iſle of *Baharem*, as for its great Commerce with all the *Oriental* and *European* Nations, who ſend their Ships either to *Bender-Abaſſi*, or *Baſſora*.

The City and Iſle of *Ormus*, although quite fallen from its former Luſtre, and entirely deſtroyed by Order of *Cha-Abas*, after his retaking them from the *Portugueſe*, merit however to be mentioned, as due to the Memory of what they once were, and the Rank they for a long Time maintained among the moſt trading Iſles and Cities of *Aſia*.

This Iſle, ſeated in the *Perſian* Gulf, pretty near its Mouth, and two Leagues from the Coaſt of *Perſia*, has little more than twenty Leagues Extent; yet it bore for a conſiderable Time the Title of a Kingdom, with its own Monarchs, Tributaries however to the King of *Perſia*.

The *Portugueſe*, who judged this Port neceſſary to their infant Commerce in the *Indies*, took it in 1507, and hereby ſhut up the Entrance to *Perſia* againſt all other Nations, as no Perſon was henceforward permitted to traffick there without their Paſſport, or under their Colours; and whilſt they, of all the *Europeans*, remained Maſters of the *Indian* Trade and Navigation, the *Perſians* did not find themſelves in a Condition to ſhake off this Yoke, which theſe new Comers had put on one of the moſt famous Empires of *Aſia*. But the *Dutch*, having followed the *Portugueſe* to *India* in the latter End of the ſixteenth Century, and the *Engliſh* at the Beginning of the ſeventeenth, the Emperor *Cha-Abas* availed himſelf of the Aſſiſtance of theſe latter, to drive the Enemies from their Iſle, which they were obliged to ſurrender in 1622, having loſt, as they pretend, at its Taking, more than ſix or ſeven Millions in Merchandize, and other Effects.

Gameron, *Gamron*, or *Gambrown*, the Port of all *Perſia*, and perhaps of all *Aſia*, where the greateſt Trade is tranſacted, was quite diſregarded, till the *Portugueſe* were driven out of *Ormus*; as before that Occurrence, this was only a ſmall Village with about fifty miſerable Huts, where the *Portugueſe*, however, kept twenty-five or thirty armed Barks, on Account of the Goodneſs of its Port, and to maintain their own Commerce, and hinder that of others.

Cha-Abas fortified the Port, and began to build the City, and by Privileges and Immunities drew Trade here, changing its Name, and calling it after his own. This Port is open to all Nations, except the *Spaniards*, and *Portugueſe*; and here are ſeen, *Perſians*, *Arabians*, *Indians*, *Banians*, *Armenians*, *Turks*, *Jews*, *Tartars*, *Moors*, *Engliſh*, *French*, and *Dutch*.

The trading Time is from the Month of *October* when the great Heats are over, to the Month of *May* when they recommence, and at this Seaſon the Ships of all the *Europeans* eſtabliſhed in *India* arrive, and many others appertaining to *Indians* and *Moors*; and by Land at a fixed Day, are ſeen coming here, divers Caravans of Merchants, from *Iſpahan*, *Schiras*, *Laon*, *Aleppo*, *Bagdat*, *Herat*, *Baſſora*, &c.

The *Engliſh* began their Trade to *Perſia* in 1613, and were ſo much the better received, as the *Grand Abas* then formed the Deſign of engaging their Aſſiſtance to diſlodge the *Portugueſe* from *Ormus* and other Parts, and for that Purpoſe entered into a Treaty with our Countrymen, that entitled them to many Privileges, which have however been very ill obſerved; for as ſoon as the *Perſian* Monarch had his Turn ſerved, he forgot, or rather ſlighted his Engagements; and though he ſtill continued to prefer the *Engliſh*, it was not in the Manner, and to the Degree, as was promiſed, or their Service deſerved.

They now carry to *Perſia* Silver, a large Quantity of Cloth, Pewter, Steel, Indigo, Silk Stuffs, and the fineſt and moſt beautiful *Indian* Cottons.

The *Dutch* Cargoes conſiſt of *Spaniſh* Dollars, and Rixdollars, Goods that they receive from *Europe*, and what they collect from their different Settlements in *India*, but above all, Spices, with which they ſupply all *Perſia*; Siampan, Anis, and Santal Woods, Ginger, Indigo, Vermillion, Incenſe, Benzoin, Quickſilver, Lead, Pewter, Copper, coloured Cloths and Linens.

The *Indian*, *Arabian*, and *Mooriſh* Veſſels are laden with the Products and Manufactures of their Countries, and the Goods that come by the Caravans, conſiſt of various Gold and Silver Stuffs, Velvets, Taffeties, Porcelaine, Feathers, *Morocco* Leather, Wool, Brocades, Carpets, *Turkey* Camlets, and other ſlighter ones from *Arabia*, Medicinal Drugs, Dragon's Blood, Manna, Myrrh, Incenſe, Raiſins, Dates, *Barcun* Horſes, but particularly raw Silk, which is the greateſt Article in the *Perſian* Trade; here are alſo found Turquoiſes, and Pearls, of which latter I ſhall have Occaſion to ſpeak more hereafter.

All Nations trading to *Gamron*, have their Houſes and Magazines here; thoſe of the *Engliſh*, *French*, and *Dutch*, having more the Air of Palaces than Merchants' Offices and Habitations, and are ſeated along the Sea Side, which is very convenient for the lading and delivering their Ships, as they arrive.

Perſia has ſtill ſome other Ports in its Gulf, but much leſs conſiderable than *Bender-Abaſſi*, which has attracted almoſt all the Commerce of theſe Parts.

Congre, or as ſome call it *Bender-Congo*, or *Bender-Erric*, is alſo in ſome Reputation, and Strangers ſend their ſhips, or conduct their Caravans here; the chief Trade is however in Pearls, and Boles for dying and painting Green and Red, which are gathered from little Hills of theſe Colours, in a Mountain a few Leagues from the City, called by the Natives *Chiampa*.

Baharem, is an Iſland in the *Perſian* Gulf, ſeated over againſt the Coaſt of *Arabia* from which it is but a little diſtant, belonging to the King of *Perſia*.

The Soil is fertile, and produces plenty of Fruit, particularly Dates, though the Water has ſo bad a Taſte that Strangers cannot uſe it, and the Divers who frequent this Place are obliged to ſeek it elſewhere. It is not the Fertility of the Iſle, nor the Trade carried on here, that render it ſo famous in all the Eaſt, and oblige the *Perſians* to have a Citadel, and to keep a Garriſon of three hundred Men here; but the Pearl Fiſhery, which is near it, produces at leaſt a Million yearly.

This Fiſhery begins with *June*, and ends with *September*, in which Pearls of a large Size are ſometimes taken, even to the Weight of fifty Grains, though in common from ten to twelve; and thoſe that exceed this, ought to be ſeparated for the King, though herein he has not always Juſtice done him.

Baſſora, or *Balſora*, is ſituated on a River named by the *Arabians Schat-el-Arab*, which is formed by the Union of the *Euphrates* and *Tigris*, that join a good

good Day's Journey above this City, and ſo united empty themſelves into the *Perſian* Gulf, Twelve Leagues below it. This place is rich, and of greater Trade than any one in *Arabia Deſerta*, and its Poſſeſſion having been for a long Time diſputed by the *Arabians*, *Perſians*, and *Turks*, theſe latter remained Maſters of it.

Baſſora, like *Bender-Abaſſi*, gained conſiderably by the Deſtruction of *Ormus*, and here are now ſeen Ships from all Parts of *Aſia*, and *Europe*, and eſpecially among theſe laſt, the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* make a conſiderable Figure, they having their Factories here, to tranſact their Buſineſs, and Diſpatch their Letters by Land, which is done by the Way of *Damas* and *Aleppo*. The *Portugueſe* alſo have a Settlement here, though to very little Purpoſe.

Almoſt all the Trade paſſes through the Hands of *Indians*, *Perſians*, and *Armenians*. The Caravan of *Baſſora* is one of thoſe that carries to *Bender-Abaſſi* a Part of thoſe rich Goods, with which that Trade is ſupported: And the ſame Caravan brings back, on its Return, the Products of *India*, *China*, *Japan*, and *Europe*, of which *Bender* is, as has been before obſerved, a Depoſitary, Staple, or Storehouſe for *Perſia*, and the three *Arabias*.

Beſides this Commerce with *Bender-Abaſſi*, and that which *Baſſora* maintains on the Sea Coaſt with the *Indians*, *Moors*, and *Europeans*, whoſe Ships arrive here every Mouſſon, this City has alſo a very conſiderable one with *Bagdat*, which is not at a great Diſtance, and is commodiouſly ſeated for a Tranſportation of its Commodities by the *Tigris*; and the ſame with *Aleppo*, and the Reſt of the *Ottoman* Empire in *Aſia*, from whence Caravans ſet out, and a Part of them always deſtined for *Baſſora*.

We might alſo place in the Number of thoſe Things that render this Trade flouriſhing, the paſſing here of the *Perſians*, in their Pilgrimage to *Mecca*, who commonly take this Route, and not only pay large Duties to the *Turkiſh* Baſhaw, but alſo exchange or ſell a Quantity of Goods here, which they bring in their little Caravans going and coming.

Of the inland Commerce of PERSIA, *and the States dependent on it.*

COMMERCE is regarded as an honourable Profeſſion in *Perſia*, where the Name of a Merchant is eſteemed a Sort of Title of Diſtinction, and ſomething reſpectable; the Noblemen, and even the ſovereign himſelf, do not diſdain to exerciſe the Function, and to have Warehouſes, *&c.* for carrying it on.

The Empire of *Perſia* is of ſo great an Extent, and its Provinces are generally ſo rich and abundant, that the Aſſertion of its Trade being one of the moſt conſiderable in *Aſia* has nothing ſurpriſing or incredible in it.

Iſpahan is as the Centre of this Commerce; it is from thence that the Caravans ſet out for carrying the Goods to *Bender-Abaſſi*, which the Factors of foreign Nations reſiding here have purchaſed for ſhipping. And it is here, where many yearly arrive, both from within and without the Kingdom, as from *Schiras*, *Laor*, *Aleppo*, *Bagdat*, *Herat*, *Baſſora*, and all thoſe from the *Levant*; and there are few Cities, where Trade attracts ſo large a Number of Strangers as this; of which the moſt conſiderable are the *Armenians* of *Zulfa*, a Colony which *Abas le Grand* eſtabliſhed in one of the Suburbs; and the *Indians*, of which here are more than a thouſand, who have their Shops in the *Meidan* or market, next the *Perſians*.

Here are alſo ſettled though leſs numerous, *Engliſh*, *French*, *Dutch*, *Italians*, *Spaniards*, *Tartars*, *Arabians*, *Turks*, *Georgians*, *Perſians* from all the Provinces of the Empire, and *Jews*.

There are no Sorts of Goods, which may not be found in *Iſpahan*; but the greateſt Trade it drives is in Silk, of which an almoſt incredible Quantity is annually gathered in *Perſia*. The Provinces which produce moſt, are *Guillan*, *Meſanderan*, *Media*, *Bactria*, *Caramania*, and *Georgia*, which all together may produce about twenty-two thouſand Bales of two hundred and ſeventy-ſix Pounds each, with an appearance of its yearly increaſing.

This Silk is diſtinguiſhed into four Sorts, *viz.* *Chirvan* ſo called from *Chirvan* in *Media*, near the *Caſpian* Sea; and in *Europe* *Ardaſſe*, *Karvary*, or *Legis* gathered

thered at *Legiam*, a ſmall Town of *Guillan*, *Ked-Coda-Penſend*, or *Bourgeoiſe* and *Charbaſſe*, or *Brocard*. Of all which Silks, it is ſaid not above a thouſand Bales are uſed in the *Perſian* Manufactories, and the Reſt ſold for Tranſportation to *Turkey*, *India*, and all Parts of *Europe* and *Aſia*.

The Manufactures of Stuffs in *Perſia* are on a Footing with thoſe in *Europe*, excepting Cloths, of which there is no Fabrick eſtabliſhed, and the *Perſian* Manufacturers make of Felt, which they underſtand the working up, as well as any People, ſome Cloaks and common Carpets to cover the fine ones, for which they are juſtly ſo famous.

A very great Trade is carried on in *Perſia* with Cloths from *Europe*, brought by the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* to *Gamron*, among which are likewiſe ſome *French*, more eſpecially thoſe of *Berry* and *Uſſeau*.

The Stuffs the *Perſians* moſt commonly make in their Manufactories, are of Wool, Cotton, Goats' and Camels' Hair, and above all, Silk, with which they very often mix the three laſt Materials. The ſpinning, winding, and milling, are ſimilar to what is practiſed in *France* at *Lyons* and *Tours*, and the *Perſians* are intelligent in the Uſe of the Diſtaff, Spindle, Reel, and Mills, which ſerve in the ſaid two Cities, for the Silk's Preparation.

The Stuffs they make of pure Silk, are Taffeties, Tabbies, Sattins, Gros de Tours, Turbans, Ribbons, and Handkerchiefs. They make alſo Brocades, Gold Tiſſues, and Gold Velvets, of which laſt Sort ſome coſt fifty *Tomans* the *Gueſe* or *Perſian Aun*, which comes to about five Pounds Sterling *per Engliſh* Yard, and is certainly the deareſt in the World. The fineſt *Perſian* Carpets are made in the Province of *Kirman*, eſpecially at *Siſtan*; and among the Stuffs made of Silk only, there are many painted with various Deſigns, and ſome heightened with Gold and Silver, applied with Moulds and Gum Water, which they underſtand ſo well performing, as to make them almoſt appear true Brocades.

The Woollen Manufactures, or thoſe of Camels' Hair, are for the moſt Part eſtabliſhed at *Yeſde*, *Kirman*, and *Mongnay*; the Wools of *Kirman* being the fineſt in the World. The Goats' Hair Stuffs are made in *Hircania*, and reſemble Baragons, the fineſt coming from *Dourak* in the *Perſian* Gulf.

The other Goods which the *Perſians* ſend abroad beſides their Silks and Stuffs, are Porcelaines, Feathers, *Morocco* Leather, Cotton Wool, or Thread, Chagrin of all Colours, Tobacco, Galls, Matts, Baſkets, Things wrought in Box, Iron and Steel of *Caſbin*, and *Koraſan*; Furs, Lapis Lazuli which comes from the *Uſbecks*, but of which *Perſia* is the Storehouſe, Perfumes, eſpecially Ambergris and Muſk both Productions Strangers to *Perſia*, but found here in great Abundance, the one brought from *India* and the *Red* Sea, and the other from *Tibet*. Pearls from the *Perſian* Gulf, Turquoiſes, all Sorts of Spices brought by the *Dutch* to *Bender-Abaſſi*, Saffron the beſt in the World, particularly that from the Coaſts of the *Caſpian* Sea, and *Amadan*, Allum, Brimſtone, diſtilled Water of Orange Flowers, Roſes, *&c.* Glaſs, Cryſtal, divers Animals' Skins prepared at *Schiras*, Coffee brought there from *Arabia*. In fine, Variety of Medicinal Drugs and Gums, which either grow or are brought here; and among the products of *Perſia*, and as Part of her Merchandize, the excellent Wines of *Schiras* and *Yeſde* ſhould not be forgotten, as the *Perſians* do not conſume the whole themſelves though the great Men here are very much given to Inebriety, notwithſtanding the Alcoran's Prohibition; but they are tranſported annually to a very conſiderable Value all over *Indoſtan*, and even to *China*. Piſtachoes and Almonds grow plentifully in *Yeſde*, *Caſbin*, and *Sultania*; and of Camels, Horſes, Mules, and Lambs, large Quantities are yearly ſent into the Dominions of the *Grand Signor*, to *Indoſtan*, and to other Parts of *Aſia*. All that has been here ſaid of the Trade of *Perſia*, muſt be regarded as a Deſcription of it before the Revolution in 1721; and as the Troubles in that Kingdom ſtill continue, the Commerce there is not only interrupted, but in a manner loſt, eſpecially to the *Europeans*, and muſt remain ſo, till Peace the Parent of it reſtores Tranquillity, and places Trade on the footing it formerly was.

Of

Of GEORGIA *and* MINGRELIA.

THERE is hardly any Country in all *Aſia*, more abundant in Cattle, wild and tame Fowl, Fruits, Wines, and indeed all the Neceſſaries of Life, nor where they are in greater Perfection, than in *Georgia*. Its Wines, particularly thoſe of *Teflis* its Capital, are tranſported to *Armenia*, *Media*, and even to *Iſpahan*, where a Quantity of it is always reſerved for the King's Table: Silk is gathered here in Plenty, but the *Georgians* not underſtanding its Preparation, nor having hardly any Artificers among them to manufacture it, they carry it among their Neighbours, and drive a great Trade with it at *Arzerem* in *Turkey* and thereabouts.

The Lords in *Georgia* being Maſters of the Lives and Liberties of their Vaſſals, as the Fathers are of their Children, made a bad Uſe of their Power, by ſelling many thouſands of both Sexes yearly for Slaves, more eſpecially of the Females, who being all very beautiful, were purchaſed by the *Turks* and *Perſians* for their Seraglios; and this iniquitous Commerce was principally carried on by the *Armenians*. The *Turks* likewiſe ſent out large Parties of *Janiſſaries* to ſeize and carry off the Boys and Girls early; but ſince the Conqueſt of this Country by the valour of Prince *Heraclius*, who has made it independent, the female *Georgians* have been protected from this Violence, and preſerve their Liberty and their Chaſtity.

Mingrelia does not traffick leſs in Slaves than its Neighbour Territory, as above twelve thouſand of theſe unhappy Wretches are yearly diſpoſed of in this Manner, of which above three thouſand are purchaſed for *Conſtantinople*. The other Merchandizes that this Country produces, are Silk, Flax, in Linen and Thread, Linſeed, Hides, Martens' Skins, Caſtor, Box, Wax and Honey of two Sorts, the one white and the other red, though both exeellent; it is the *Turks* of *Conſtantinople*, and the Merchants of *Caffa*, *Gonia*, *Iriſſa*, and *Trebiſonde*, who carry on this Trade; and it is common to ſee twelve Sail yearly from *Conſtantinople*, and more than ſixty Feluccas from other Parts, which bring here ſundry Goods and Proviſion, to truck againſt thoſe of the Country, as very little or no Money intervenes in theſe Negociations, or any that are tranſacted by the *Mingrelians*.

The Goods proper for this Exchange, are Bracelets, Rings, Glaſs, or ſmall Necklaces, ſmall Knives, Pins, Needles, and other minute Mercery.

Brimſtone and Nitre are found near *Teflis*, as a foſſile Salt is, in ſome Mines in the Road to *Erivan*. Olive Oil is very dear, ſo that the Natives both eat and burn that of Linſeed; which is all the Uſe the *Georgians* make of this Plant, as they throw it away when the Seed is gathered, though they might have excellent Flax from it, did they not prefer the Cotton Cloth to Linens.

Avogaſia, Part of *Mingrelia*, is abundant in Flax, Hemp, Pitch, Wax, and Honey, though this laſt is commonly better, by Reaſon of the Bees gathering it from the Box and Yews that grow here in Plenty. Vermilion is found in an almoſt inacceſſible Rock; and it is in ſeveral Parts of this Province, that the true Rhapontick is met with, which many take for Rhubarb, and what diſhoneſt Druggiſts ſell for it.

Of ARMENIA.

THIS Kingdom, after many Revolutions, was at laſt ſubjected by the *Turk* and *Perſian*; and as I have already treated of that Part belonging to the *Schah*, I ſhall now ſpeak of the other under the Dominion of the *Grand Signor*, or at leaſt of the two principal Cities, which ſeem to have divided the Trade of all the Reſt of the Kingdom between them.

Erzerum, or *Erzeron*, Capital of the Part of *Turkiſh Armenia*, is a City of very conſiderable Trade, conſiſting chiefly of Copper Plates, Diſhes, *&c.* Furs, Galls, Caviar, and Madder. The *Engliſh* drive a great Trade here, and have a Conſul, who lives in a very handſome Manner.

Tocat is the ſecond City in *Turkiſh Armenia* for Trade, and is regarded as the Centre of it for *Aſia Minor*, where Caravans are inceſſantly arriving or depart-

ing; thoſe of *Diarbequis* are eighteen Days coming here, and thoſe from *Erzerum* but fifteen. Thoſe from hence to *Sinope* are but ſix Days going, and thoſe from *Burſa* twenty. The Caravans that go directly to *Smyrna*, without paſſing by *Angora*, or *Burſa*, are twenty-ſeven Days on the Road if with Mules, but forty if Camels are the Bearers; in fine, here are Caravans that go only to *Angora*.

The great Trade of this City conſiſts in Utenſils of Copper, as Kettles, Cups, Candleſticks, and Lanterns, which the Artiſans here work very neatly, and theſe Commodities are ſent to *Conſtantinople* and *Egypt*; the Copper they make Uſe of comes from the Mines of *Gumiſcana*, three Days' Journey from *Trebiſonde*, and from that at *Caſtamboul*, ten Days' Travel from *Tocat* towards *Angora*.

Here is prepared a Quantity of yellow *Morocco* Leather, which is carried to *Samſon* on the *Black* Sea, and from thence to *Calas*, a Port of *Valachia*, where are alſo ſent ſome red ones; but theſe the Merchants of *Tocat* procure from *Diarbeck* and *Caramania*. Painted Linens are alſo a great Object of Trade here; and although they are not ſo handſome as thoſe of *Perſia*, yet the *Muſcovites* and *Crim Tartars*, for whom they are deſigned, are contented with them; and the Commerce of Silk is not inconſiderable here, though that of the Growth of the Place is all worked up here in ſlight Silk Stuffs, ſewing Silk and Buttons.

Of the Commerce of Great TARTARY.

THE *Tartars* are at preſent Maſters of a third Part of *Aſia*, and their Country, commonly, called *Great Tartary*, to diſtinguiſh it from the *Leſſer*, which is in *Europe*, is ſituated between ſeventy-five and an hundred and fifty Degrees of Longitude, and from thirty-eight to fifty two Degrees of North Latitude; theſe People now poſſeſs all the North of *Aſia*, and are at preſent divided into three different Nations, *viz.* the *Tartars*, properly ſo called, the *Calmoucks*, and the *Moungales*; for though all thoſe *Pagans* that are diſperſed about *Siberia*, are without Doubt deſcended from the *Tartars*, yet they are not now conſidered as a Part of them, but regarded as a ſavage People. The *Tartars*, particularly ſo named, inhabit the Weſtern Parts towards the *Caſpian* Sea, and are all *Mahometans*: The *Calmoucks* are in the Middle of *Great Tartary*; and the *Moungales* near the *Oriental* Sea, but both are Idolaters. The firſt are ſubdivided into many Branches; and the *Moungales* into Tribes, or Branches of Tribes: And *Great Tartary* does not belong to one Sovereign only, as many have believed, but is poſſeſſed by the Czar of *Muſcovy*, the Emperor of *China*, and by many petty Chans or Princes, who reign over large Provinces.

This vaſt Country is under the fineſt Climate in the Univerſe, and of an extraordinary Goodneſs and Fertility; but, as it is one of the higheſt Tracts of inhabited Land, it wants Water in many Parts, though waſhed by nine principal Rivers, *viz.* the *Amur*, *Schingol*, *Selinga*, *Jeniſca*, *Amu*, *Kheſell*, *Jaicks*, *Irtis*, and the *Oby*, and therefore is only cultivated on their Borders, and this but juſt where Neceſſity drives the Inhabitants; for the *Calmoucks* and *Moungales* never uſe any Agriculture, and only live on what their Cattle produces them; and their vagabond Life is owing to this Want of Farming, which conſtrains them to change their Habitations in Conformity to the Seaſons, occupying the Northern Country in the Summer, and the Southern in the Winter.

Great Tartary has this Peculiarity, that it produces no Trees of any Height, except towards the Frontiers, and there only in ſome few Places; for all that are found in the Heart of the Country are only Shrubs, not exceeding a Man's Height; but in Recompence hereof the Mountains furniſh the Natives with a large Quantity of wild Goats, white Bears, black Foxes, Ermines, Sables, and Gluttons, a fleſh-eating Animal a little ſmaller than a Wolf, whoſe Furs, with Rhubarb, Ginſeng Roots, Silk, Wool, and Muſk, conſtitute the Trade of the Northern, Eaſtern, and Southern Part of the Country; but the *Tartars*, who inhabit the Weſt, on the Borders of the *Caſpian* Sea, regard all Trade as a Matter beneath them, and glory in robbing the Merchants who paſs through their Territories, or at leaſt exact ſo on them, as to make them loſe all Deſire of returning among them; and indeed, all thoſe *Mahometan Tartars* live on the

Rapine

Rapine and Spoil, which they pillage from their Neighbours, whether in Peace or War; in which they are very different from the *Calmouchs* and *Moungales*, who, although they are *Pagans*, live quietly on the Products of their Flocks, and offend no one, unleſs they are firſt moleſted: Of theſe ſome have fixed Habitations, though others have neither Towns nor Villages, but live in Tents, and wander from one Place to another, according as the Conveniency of Paſturage invites; and they all ſupport themſelves by equinine Food, as we do by that of Oxen and Cows, of which latter they rarely eat, but live chiefly on Horſe Fleſh, and make uſe of Mare's Milk, as the *Europeans* do of that of their Kine. The *Tartars* have ſo ſtrong a Paſſion for the Colour red, that not only their Princes and Ladies, but even the common People, through all the North of *Aſia*, would do more for a Piece of Stuff with this Dye, than for four times the Value in Gold and Silver.

The chief City of the Eaſtern, or *Nieucheu-Moungales*, is *Naun*; that of the Weſtern, or *Calcha-Moungales*, *Argunſkoy*. The Kingdom of *Tangut*, or *Baghargar*, is divided into two Parts, of which the Southern is properly called *Tibet*; this Kingdom is now in the Hands of the *Calmoucks*, and is the peculiar Patrimony of *Dala-Lama*, the Sovereign Pontiff of all the *Pagan Tartars*, who by ſome has been confounded with *Preſter-John*, before ſpoken of. The Capital of this Kingdom is *Barantola*, in whoſe Neighbourhood is gathered a Quantity of Rhubarb, *&c.* and at *Tarzinda* is a Mine of Gold extremely rich, at the Foot of the Mountains which ſeparate the Lands of *Contaiſch* from thoſe of *China*, to the Eaſt of the Deſerts of *Goby*, of which the *Chineſe* have taken Poſſeſſion, and have eſtabliſhed here ſome Colonies of the *Moungalians*.

The Kingdom of *Caſchgar*, or the *Little Boucharie*, is a fertile Country, and tolerably populous; it is rich in Gold and Silver Mines; but the *Calmoucks*, who are at preſent its Maſters, receive but little Benefit from them, as they live quietly on the Products of their Cattle, and never mind Gold nor Silver, that is to coſt them Trouble in its Acquiſition; however the *Bouchares*, who inhabit the Towns, collect a good deal of Gold Duſt in the Spring, in the Gutters, which the Torrents occaſioned by the melting Snows make on every Side of the Mountains, and carry it to *India*, *China*, and even as far as *Tobolſky* in *Siberia*. There are alſo found large Quantities of Muſk in the *Caſchgar*, and many Sorts of precious Stones, among which are Diamonds; but the Inhabitants have not the Art to cut or poliſh them, and therefore are obliged to ſell them rough.

The City of *Caſchgar*, which gives its Name to the Country, was once the Capital of the Kingdom, but ſince the *Tartars* have been in Poſſeſſion of it, it is greatly fallen from its priſtine Grandeur; however, it ſtill carries on ſome Trade with the neighbouring Countries, though little in Compariſon of what it did formerly.

Jerkeen is at preſent the Metropolis of the *Little Boucharie*, and is pretty large. It is the Staple of the *Indian* Trade with the North of *Aſia*, of *Tangut* with *Siberia*, and of the *Grand Boucharie* with *China*, which renders it both rich and populous. If *Peter* the Great had lived a few Years longer, he would have endeavoured to eſtabliſh a Trade between this Place and his Territories, by Means of the *Irtis*, which would have been very advantageous to *Ruſſia*.

Chateen, or *Chotan*, is to the Eaſt of *Jerkeen*, and is at preſent in a flouriſhing Condition, by Reaſon of the great Trade carried on here between the *Bouchares*, *Calmoucks*, *Indians*, and the *Tangutois*, and the extreme Fertility of the Soil.

The *Great Boucharie*, of which *Bouchara* is the Capital, comprehends the *Sogdian*, the *Bactriana* of the Ancients, with their Dependencies, and is at preſent the beſt cultivated, and moſt populous of any Province in the *Grand Tartary*.

With the *Mahometan Tartars* the Slaves are a conſiderable Object of Trade, for whoſe Capture they often make War with their Neighbours, keeping ſome for their own Service, and ſelling the Reſt where they can; and this Commerce goes ſo far with ſome of them, that in Default of an Opportunity to make Slaves, they do not ſcruple to ſteal and ſell the Children of one another, or to

ſell their own, if they cannot do better; if they are tired of their Wives, they ſell them without any Ceremony, as they do their Daughters, eſpecially if they are handſome.

The Horſes of theſe *Tartars* have but a bad Appearance, being very lean, notwithſtanding which they are indefatigable, and may juſtly be termed the beſt Horſes in the World.

It muſt be acknowledged that Nature has with-held nothing from this fine Country, that could render an Abode here agreeable; the Mountains abounding in the richeſt Mines, and the Vallies in an admirable Fertility of all Sorts of Fruits and Pulſe. The Meadows are covered with Graſs Man-high; their Rivers full of excellent Fiſh; and Wood, ſo ſcarce in all the Reſt of *Great Tartary*, grows abundantly in many Places of this Province; but all this is of very little Uſe to the *Tartar* Inhabitants, who are naturally ſo ſlothful, that they rather chooſe to pilfer and ſteal, than to apply themſelves to cultivate what Nature has offered them ſo liberally.

Carſchi, or *Karſchi*, is at preſent one of the beſt Cities in the *Great Boucharie*; it is large, well-built, and better peopled than any other in the Country; the adjacent Parts are extremely fertile, and its Inhabitants carry on a very good Trade to the North of *India*.

Jalagaſan, which ſtands almoſt in Front, is one of the chief Paſſages by which People enter from the States of *Contaiſch* into the *Great Boucharie*.

Badagſchan is a very ancient, and extremely ſtrong City; it is not large, but well enough built, and populous; its Inhabitants are rich by the Gold, Silver, and Ruby Mines in its neighbouring Mountains; although there is no one who regularly works theſe Mines, thoſe who live at the Foot of the Mountains do not benefit themſelves a little by the Grains of Gold and Silver which they collect in the Spring, after the melting Snows have waſhed them from their Beds, by their Torrents.

Anderab is the moſt Southern City of all the *Great Boucharie*, ſeparating the Territories of the *Great Mogul* and *Perſia* from *Grand Tartary*; it is by this Place, that whatſoever is brought in, or carried out of their Country, to or from the States of the former, muſt neceſſarily paſs. And there is in the Neighbourhood of *Anderab* rich Lapis Lazuli, with which the *Bouchares* carry on a conſiderable Trade, with the Merchants of *India* and *Perſia*.

Although *Cabul*, or *Caboul*, depends on the *Great Mogul*, and not on the *Chan* of *Balck*, it will be *à propos* to ſay ſomething here concerning the flouriſhing Trade maintained between the Subjects of theſe two Princes. *Gabul*, ſituated at the Foot of the Southern Mountains which ſeparate the Eſtates of the *Great Mogul* from the *Grand Boucharie*, is one of the fineſt Cities to the North of *India*; it is large, rich, populous, and becauſe it is conſidered as the Key of the *Grand Mogul* Territories towards *Perſia*, and the *Great Boucharie*, is is always carefully kept in a good State of Defence. This City is the Staple of all the Merchandize that paſſes to the *Indies*, *Perſia*, and the *Grand Boucharie*. The Subjects of the *Chan* of *Balck* come here in Throngs with Slaves of both Sexes, and above all, with *Tartarian* Horſes, of which ſo great a Trade is driven in this City, that it is pretended here come yearly more than ſixty thouſand. The Neighbourhood of *Cabul* is very fertile, and all that is neceſſary for Life grows here in Abundance, and is very cheap.

The City of *Bouchara* or *Buchara* is upon a River, whoſe Waters are very unwholeſome, and which diſcharges itſelf into the *Amu*, about forty Leagues from the *Caſpian* Sea; it is large, fortified, and well ſeated for Trade with *Tartary*, *Perſia*, and *India*; though with all theſe Advantages it carries on but little, being hindered by the extraordinary Impoſitions on Foreigners in the Article of Cuſtoms.

Samarkant, Capital of the Province of *Maurener*, is about ſeven Days' Journey to the North of *Bouchara*, and was formerly much more brilliant than now; however, it is large and populous enough; it is ſaid that the beſt Silk Paper is made here of any in the World, and therefore is much ſought after by the *Oriental* Nations. Here is the moſt famous *Mahometan* Academy of Sciences; and its adjacent Grounds produce Apples, Pears, Grapes, Melons of an exquiſite Taſte, and

in

in ſuch Quantities, that the Empire of the *Great Mogul*, and Part of *Perſia*, are ſupplied from hence with them: And indeed this City wants nothing to render it conſiderable in Trade, but other Maſters and Neighbours than the *Mahometan Tartars*.

Wardanſi, ſeated to the Weſtward of *Bouchara*, towards the Frontiers of *Charaſſm*, is a tolerable large City, inhabited by the *Bouchares*, who in peaceable Times trade to *Perſia*, and in the Country of *Charaſſm*.

Balck is the Capital of the ſmalleſt, and moſt Southern Part of the *Grand Boucharie*, but extremely well cultivated, and fertile; here is gathered a great deal of Silk, which the Inhabitants work up into Stuff: The *Uſbecks* here are the moſt civilized of all the *Mahometan Tartars* of the *Grand Boucharie*; to which the great Commerce they drive with the *Perſians* and the Subjects of the *Great Mogul* does not a little contribute.

Talchan, ſeated below *Balck*, on the River that runs by it, is a ſmall City, well built, pretty populous, and with a tolerable Trade.

Cachemire is a ſmall Kingdom, that is hardly thirty Leagues long, by twenty broad, ſo ſhut in by high Mountains, which ſeparate *India* from the *Grand Tartary*, that there is no Entrance to it on any Side, without paſſing Rocks of a prodigious Height; it is almoſt one continued Valley, whoſe Fertility and Beauty makes up for the Smallneſs of its Extent, as all Sorts of Fruit and Pulſe that we have in *Europe* grow here abundantly, without the Trouble of Cultivation.

The *Cachemirians* are very induſtrious, and poſſeſs the Secret of making the laquered Wares, and light Woollen Stuffs with Borders, ſo much eſteemed in *India*. The River *Amu*, or *Abiamu*, which has its Source to the North-North-Eaſt of this Kingdom, and runs by it, is full of all Sorts of Fiſh, and its Borders quite charming, on which grow thoſe excellent Melons, and all thoſe other delicious Fruits, which are ſo ſought after in *Perſia* and *India*, and which are tranſported even to *Ruſſia*.

Charaſſm is a Country extremely fertile in all thoſe Parts that are fit for Culture, and its Inhabitants are reckoned the richeſt Herdſmen of all the *Ottoman* Empire; they are ſupported entirely by their Cattle, which conſiſt in Camels, Sheep, and Goats; and lodge in Tents, which they tranſport from one Place to another, according as the Seaſon and Conveniency of Paſture ſuits: In Winter they encamp along the *Euphrates*, on the Side of *Meſopotamia* and *Natolia*; and the Summer Heats invite them to the refreſhing Vallies encloſed by the *Armenian* Mountains towards the Riſe of the *Euphrates* and *Tigris*.

The ſecond Body of *Turkmans*, called Eaſtern *Turkmans*, alſo ſubſiſt by their Cattle or Agriculture, according to the different Diſtricts they are found in; the Winter Seaſon they paſs in the Towns and Villages in the Neighbourhood of the *Amu*, and the *Caſpian* Sea; and in Summer they encamp whereſoever they meet with good Paſturage and Water.

There are twenty Provinces in this Country of *Charaſſm*. That of *Burma* is to the Eaſt of the City of *Uaſir*, towards the Frontiers of the *Grand Boucharie*. This Province is very fertile, populous, and produces the moſt delicious Melons of all the *Charaſſm*. That of *Gordiſch* is between the *Piſchga* and the *Kumkant*; and as this Province is watered by the River *Amu*, it is one of the moſt fruitful and beſt cultivated Parts of the *Charaſſm*.

The *Choraſan* is beyond Contradiction the fineſt, richeſt, and moſt fruitful Province of all *Perſia*; but having mentioned it already, I ſhall only add here, that as the Climate of this Country is excellent, and the moſt temperate of any in this Empire, nothing in theſe Parts can equal the Fertility of its Soil; all ſorts of exquiſite Fruits, Cattle, Corn, Wine, and Silk thrive here to a Miracle: Mines of Gold, Silver, and precious Stones are not wanting; and, in fine, all that can render a Place rich and agreeable this Province abundantly poſſeſſes.

The City of *Meſched*, or *Meſchet*, ſituated on a little River which falls into the *Kurgan*, was once in a very flouriſhing Condition, by the many conſiderable Manufactures of Gold and Silver Brocades, with other Stuffs, ſettled here. The Earthen-Ware of this Place was alſo very much eſteemed, beſides which a great Trade was carried on here in thoſe beautiful ſilver-grey Lamb-ſkins with curled Wool, finer than

than Silk itſelf: And it was in every Reſpect a very rich, ſtately, and populous City, till the *Uſbeck Tartars* plundered and left it in a miſerable forlorn Condition; its adjacent Parts are, however, the moſt charming of any in the World, and produce in Abundance all Sorts of exquiſite Fruits and Greens, as its neighbouring Mountains do Turquoiſes, and even Rubies.

Herat is at preſent the fineſt and largeſt City of all this Province, ſince the Ruin of the laſt-mentioned, which was the Capital; it is rich, fair, and populous, and produces the handſomeſt Carpets of all *Perſia*; here are alſo made ſeveral Sorts of valuable Stuffs and Brocades; and in a Word, this is the Staple of almoſt all the Commerce carried on between *Perſia* and *India*, as it lies in the Route from *Iſpahan* to *Candahar*.

Aſtrabath is ſituated on a Gulf of the *Caſpian* Sea, being the Capital of the Province of that Name, and paſſes for one of the fineſt Cities in *Perſia*, as it is large, well-built, rich, and very populous. Here are many fine Fabricks of Silk and Woollen Stuffs, more particularly of a Sort of Camlet that is vaſtly eſteemed. The circumjacent Lands are equally agreeable and fertile in every Neceſſary of Life, and the neighbouring Mountains are all covered with Foreſts of Fruit-Trees. The Gulf of *Aſtrabath* is about fifteen Leagues from Eaſt to Weſt, and four or five from North to South, but is only navigable for ſmall Veſſels, becauſe here is not more than ten or twelve Feet Water at its Entrance to the *Caſpian* Sea, but it is of great Convenience to this City, by Means of the Communication it has with all the *Perſian* Cities ſeated on that Sea.

Mankiſelak is a ſmall Town in the Country of *Charaſſm* on the Borders of the *Caſpian* Sea, to the Northward of the Mouth of the Southern Arm of the *Amu*, and in itſelf is but trifling, as it does not contain at utmoſt above ſeven hundred miſerable Cots; but its Port is excellent, and the only one in this Sea; it is ſpacious, ſecure, deep, and if it was in other Hands, would make Trade ſoon flouriſh.

Urgens, the Capital of *Charaſſm*, is ſituated in a large Plain, to the North of the River *Amu*, about twenty-five *German* Leagues from the Eaſtern Border of the *Caſpian* Sea. This City was once very conſiderable, but ſince it became ſubject to the *Tartars*, and the *Amu*, that run at the Foot of its Walls, has taken another Courſe, it is fallen greatly to Decay.

Turkeſtan is about ſeventy Leagues long, and as many broad, having ſeveral good Diſtricts of Land on the Side of the River *Jemba*, and towards the Mountains which divide this Province from thoſe of the *Calmoucks*; but the Inhabitants make no Advantage of it, as Rapine is their only Occupation, and few among them have any fixed Habitation, but live in Tents, towards the Frontiers of the *Calmoucks*, and the aforeſaid River, that they may be within Reach of benefiting themſelves by any Occaſions that ſhall offer for Pillage or Plunder; and they go to ſell the Slaves they make in theſe Excurſions either to the *Charaſſm* or *Grand Boucharie*, where they always find *Perſian* or *Armenian*, and ſometimes *Indian* Purchaſers.

Of the Caſpian *Sea.*

IT is but a little while ſince we have had any true Knowledge of the *Maſanderan* or *Caſpian* Sea, which the *Perſians* call *Kulſum*. It is beyond Diſpute the greateſt Lake in the Univerſe, being ſituated between the thirty-ſeventh and forty-ſeventh Degrees of Latitude, and the ſeventy-ſeventh and eighty-third Degrees of Longitude; its Waters are extremely ſalt, except towards its Shores, where they are freſhened by the Rivers running in, and it abounds with Sturgeons, Salmons, Salmon Trout, *&c.* all which Fiſh come in the Spring to ſeek the Mouths of the freſh Water Rivers; and it is incredible what a Quantity are yearly taken at this Seaſon; here are alſo Carp and Bream, which is ſomething particular in a Sea, whoſe Water is naturally ſalt; and here is alſo the White Fiſh, called by the *Ruſſians Bielluga*, which is peculiar to this and the *Black* Sea; and for this Reaſon ſome pretend that theſe two Seas have a ſubterraneous Communication. All theſe Sorts of Fiſh are much larger and fatter than elſewhere, eſpecially the White Fiſh, which have been taken twenty Feet long; they have ſome Reſemblance to a Pike, with the Taſte of a Sturgeon.

The

The *Caſpian* has neither Flux nor Reflux; and the only Port is *Baku*, in the Province of *Schivan*, on all its Weſtern Coaſt, and this ſolely for ſmall Veſſels; though there is a good Road at *Terki*, where the Veſſels ride in Safety, between the Iſle of *Zezen* and the Land. On the Eaſtern Coaſt is the Port of *Mankiſchlak* in the *Choraſſan*, which is excellent, and the only one found in this Sea; but being unhappily in the Hands of the *Tartars*, with all this Eaſtern Coaſt, it is of very little Uſe.

Of the COSACKS, *or* COSAQUES.

THE *Coſacks* are now divided into three Branches, and the *Ruſſians*, on whom they depend, call their Country the *Ukraine*, which is in that Language, *ſeated on the Frontiers*, becauſe it effectually makes a Frontier between *Ruſſia*, *Poland*, *Little Tartary*, and *Turkey*, being to the Weſtward of the *Boriſthenes*. As this Country is an entire Plain interſperſed with fine Rivers, and agreeable Foreſts, it muſt be ſuppoſed to be extremely fruitful; as it is in Effect, and produces all Sorts of Grain and Pulſe, Tobacco, Wax, and Honey in ſuch Abundance, that it ſupplies a great Part of *Ruſſia* with it. The Paſturage here is ſo excellent, that the Cattle ſurpaſs all others of *Europe* in Size; the *Muſcovite* Beef that I have ſeen, has always been very ſmall, though I think fatter, and ſuperior in Quality to any other. The Rivers are ſtocked with excellent Fiſh, and Game is found here in ſuch Quantities, that this Country only wants a Communication with the Sea, to be one of the richeſt States in that Part of the Globe.

The *Don Coſacks*, who occupy, on the Banks of the River with this *Ruſſian* Name, a Number of Towns and Villages, do not extend themſelves far within Land, as there is a Want of good Water in many Parts, and no Wood; they live on their Cattle's Produce and Agriculture, without forgetting however to live at the Expence of others, whenever Occaſions preſent.

The *Coſacks* of the River *Jaicks* took Poſſeſſion of its Southern Border, when the *Tartarian* Power began to decline there; and when the *Ruſſians* ſeized the Kingdom of *Aſtracan*, the *Coſacks* voluntarily ſubmitted to their Dominion. Theſe People live by Agriculture, Fiſhing, and the Produce of their Cattle, with what Booty they can make. This River at preſent ſeparates *Ruſſia* from the Eſtates of *Contaiſch*, and its Banks are ſo fruitful, that however little the Earth be cultivated, it abundantly produces every Neceſſary of Life. It is alſo extremely full of Fiſh; and it is aſſerted, that in the Spring, ſo great a Quantity come here from the *Caſpian* Sea, to ſeek freſh Water, as almoſt to ſtop its Courſe, and may be taken with the bare Hand, with the Roes of which prodigious Shoals, caught in this River and Neighbourhood, ſo much Caviar is made and exported to all *Europe*.

The *Tartars* of *Nagai* ſubſiſt by their Hunting, Fiſhing, and Cattle, being ſubject to the *Ruſſians* ever ſince their taking the Kingdom of *Aſtracan*, which the others poſſeſſed before; the Capital of the ſame Name is ſeated on the Frontiers of *Aſia* and *Europe*, and by this convenient Situation invites a large Number of *Armenians*, *Indians*, *Perſians*, *Mahometans*, *Tartars*, *Calmoucks*, *Georgians*, and *Muſcovites*, to form a conſiderable Trade here.

The *Volga* is one of the largeſt Rivers in the World, and traverſes almoſt all *Ruſſia*; it abounds with all Sorts of Fiſh, and its Borders ſpontaneouſly produce moſt Species of Pulſe and Herbs without any Labour or Cultivation.

The *Calmoucks* are Part of the *Pagan Tartars*, deſcended from the *Mogoules*, and deſirous of being ſtill called ſo; they inhabit the fineſt and moſt conſiderable Part of *Tartary*. The beſt Iron of all *Ruſſia*, and it is probable of the whole World, known in that Country by the Name of *Siberian* Iron, comes from the Mountains of *Aigles*, that ſeparate *Ruſſia* from *Siberia*; which Metal is melted and wrought with the ſame Eaſe as Copper, and there are Cannons made of it, nothing inferior to thoſe of Braſs, either in Beauty or Goodneſs. Theſe People carry on no Trade, except by Way of Barter for Cattle, and are harmleſs and inoffenſive, if not moleſted, as has been before obſerved. The *Oby* and *Orn*,

large Rivers in this Country, are full of Fiſh, and moſt of their Borders very fertile in every deſirable Product.

Of the general Commerce of the EAST-INDIES.

THE *Eaſt-Indies* commence where the Kingdom of *Perſia* ends, being ſeparated from it by a long Chain of Mountains, and the River *Indus*, whoſe Name they have taken, and which on iſſuing from Mount *Taurus*, where it riſes, takes its Courſe towards the Northern Parts of *India*, as the *Ganges*, which flows from the ſame Mountain, does towards the South, both falling at laſt into the *Indian* Ocean; the firſt into the Gulf bearing its Name, and the other into that called *Bengal*. This vaſt Region of *Aſia* is called the *Eaſt-Indies*, from its advanced Situation towards that Part of the Heavens, more than any other Country yet known; as *America* is in the ſame Manner diſtinguiſhed by the Denomination of the *Weſt-Indies*, on Account of its lying more Weſt than any other Diſtrict of the habitable Globe.

Eaſt-India is commonly divided into that on this Side of, and that beyond, the *Ganges*; the firſt Part comprehends the Empire of the *Great Mogul*, the Kingdoms of *Decan*, *Narſinga*, *Canara*, the *Peſcherie*, or Fiſhing Coaſt, that of *Coromandel*, *Beſnagar*, and *Orixa*. The other includes the Kingdoms of *Bengal*, *Aracan*, *Pegu*, *Siam*, *Malacca*, *Camboya*, *Ciampa*, *Cochinchina*, *Brama*, *Jangomea*, *China*, and others leſs conſiderable.

Both theſe Parts have their Iſles, though thoſe appertaining to that beyond the *Ganges*, are larger and much more conſiderable for their Trade than the other, as will be explained hereafter, when their Deſcription falls in Courſe; and I ſhall now begin with that of the *Great Mogul's* Dominions, being the firſt that preſent themſelves on quitting the *Perſian* Sea, to enter the *Indian* Ocean.

Of INDOSTAN, *or the Empire of the* Great Mogul.

THE Empire of this Prince comprehends a vaſt Extent of Coaſts in the *Indian* Sea, and ſtretches very far within Land, ſo that he poſſeſſes the greateſt Part of the *Indian Terra Firma*.

The Kingdom of *Bengal* once belonged to him by Conqueſt, and of which he ſtill retains a Share, though the *Mooriſh Rajas*, or Governors, to whoſe Cuſtody he truſted it, have revolted, divided the other Part among themſelves, and thereby deprived the Emperor of one of his richeſt Provinces, and the moſt convenient for Trade; for which he is however in ſome Sort indemnified by the Sovereignty, which he has always preſerved, and by the Acquiſition of the Kingdoms of *Decan*, *Cachemir*, *Breampour*, and *Maliquo*, which he has added to his Dominions.

Indoſtan is in general ſo fertile in all that can contribnte to the Conveniency of Life, that it might very commodiouſly paſs without any foreign Trade, and not only comfortably, but very deliciouſly ſubſiſt on its own Abundance; yet the greateſt Part of the Inhabitants, particularly thoſe called *Banians*, are ſo addicted to Commerce, and underſtand it ſo well, that it is nothing ſurprizing, to ſee them maintain ſo conſiderable a one on all the Coaſts of this Empire, and even to *Agra* its Capital.

The *European* Traffick with the *Mogul's* Dominions conſiſts pricipally in Gold and Silver Coin, Leather, Spice, Elephants, *&c.* brought here from *Japan*, *China*, *Moluccas*, and *Ceylon*; Pewter, Cloths, *&c.* imported from *Europe*, and Horſes from the *Uſbecks* and *Perſia*.

Of GUSURATE.

OF all the Kingdoms which compoſe *Indoſtan*, there are none that have more conſiderable Ports, or where greater Trade is carried on, than this of *Guſurate*, called alſo by ſome the Kingdom of *Cambaye*, from one of its moſt important Cities, diſtinguiſhed by the Appellation of the *Indian Cairo*. This Territory

ſelf into the Sea at two Openings, is reckoned both among the maritime and inland Cities. Here, and in eighty Villages under its Juriſdiction, are made Cotton Cloths, that are always placed among the Number of the fineſt and moſt beautiful of all *India*. The Factories which the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* have here are very ancient, and ſome of the firſt that theſe two Nations eſtabliſhed on this Coaſt.

Biſantagar is almoſt in the Middle of the Kingdom, where a great deal of Cloth and Thread are made for Tranſportation. And

Pettan is celebrated for its Manufactures, which conſiſt in Silk Stuffs, Cotton Cloths, Tulbandes, Allegais, and in ſome other ſuch like Fabricks, that are alſo made at *Amadabath*, *Brodera*, *Goga*, *Chiſt*, *Pour*, *Nariaath*, *Vaſſet*, and ſome other Places; and it is from them that the *Banians* extract Abundance of thoſe Commodities, which the *Europeans* make a Part of their Ships' Cargoes.

Of CAMBAYE.

THE Trade of this City is very conſiderable, and only yields to *Surat*, which it formerly ſurpaſſed, till the latter had reaped the Advantage of the Decay of that of *Goa*, and of the Ruin of the *Portugueſe* Trade there.

It is ſeated at the Mouth of the River *Carari*, at the Bottom of the Gulf, to which it gives Name, ſixteen Leagues from *Brachai*, and thirty from *Surat*; the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* have Lodges here, on Account of its Proximity to the laſt, where their principal Trade of the *Grand Mogul's* Dominions is tranſacted, and where they have their Factories ſettled, which may be almoſt regarded as the ſecond in Point of Importance, among thoſe they have in *India*.

The Natives of the Place, more eſpecially the *Banians*, addict themſelves to Trade, and carry on one commonly to *Diu*, *Goa*, *Cochin*, *Achem*, *Batavia*, *Bantam*, the Coaſt of *Coromandel*, that of *Bengal*, *Perſia*, and the *Red* Sea, where they ſend their Ships, but generally with *Dutch* Pilots, hired with a conſiderable Salary of the Company; and though the Remiſs of theſe Goods to all the aforeſaid Places, is a conſiderable Object of their Commerce, yet it is nothing in Compariſon with that which they tranſact with Strangers, who yearly arrive at *Cambaye*; there being hardly any Nation of *India*, from whence both Merchants and Ships are not ſeen here; as alſo from *Moſambique*, *Melinda*, *Arabia*, and the *Perſian* Gulf. The *Europeans* beſides ſend here every Monſoon a good many Veſſels, whoſe Ladings conſiſt more in Reals, Rixdollars, Ducats, and Sequins, than Merchandize; Gold and Silver being the beſt Cargo that a Ship can bring to this Coaſt, except Spice, which the Inhabitants here and at *Guſurate* cannot be without.

The principal Goods exported from *Cambaye* are very fine Cotton Cloths, in as good Eſteem as thoſe from *Bengal* and *Coromandel*, Canvas, many Sorts of Silk Stuffs, Tulbandes, Saſhes, Carpets, Cloth of Gold, Counterpanes of Silk and Cotton, ſtitched or embroidered, Quilts, Bed Furniture, *&c.* Elbow Chairs, Tables, and other Houſehold Stuffs, Indigo, Saltpetre, Borax, Opium, Cummin, Ginger, Rhubarb, Mirabolans, many other excellent Drugs, Sugar, Oil, and Butter, without reckoning ſeveral Sorts of precious Stones, found at *Guſurate*, or that are brought here from elſewhere. A great many excellent Works in Agate are alſo performed here, which do not in any Manner yield to thoſe of *Europe*, either in Beauty or Perfection.

The major Part of the Merchandizes, of which the *Europeans* make the greateſt Purchaſes, are not thoſe of which their homeward-bound Cargoes are compoſed, but they ſerve for Traffick to other Parts of *India*, to exchange againſt various Commodities that may ſuit their Owners; and the ſame may be ſaid of Grain, Fruit, Pulſe, as Wheat, Rice, Peas, Beans, Kiſſery, a Sort of a Pea, Millet, Barley, Oranges, Lemons, Citrons, Mangas, and Cacaos, of which the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* carry a large Quantity yearly to Places where theſe are wanting, and diſpoſe of them there to great Advantage; and this Remark may ſerve for all that ſhall be ſaid henceforward concerning the Trade of the *Europeans* in the *Eaſt-Indies*.

Of SURAT.

THERE is no Place in the *Mogul's* Dominions, and it may be added in all the *Indies*, more celebrated for Trade than this is. It is ſeated on the River *Tapi*, or *Tapta*, to which *Souali*, lying ſix Leagues from its Mouth, is properly the Port, the River being unnavigable for large Veſſels up to the City, which obliges the Merchants to unlade their Goods here, and to ſend up thoſe deſigned for *Surat* by Barks or Waggons: This City was taken by the Troops of the *Engliſh Eaſt-India* Company, in the Year 1759, and ſtill continues ſubject to that Company.

Thoſe intended for other Parts remain at *Souali*, in Warehouſes built with Boards, which each Nation has here, till Opportunities offer for ſending them to their deſtined Ports. *Souali* is a Sort of Encampment upon a Point of Land, or Peninſula, formed by the Sea and the River's Mouth, which is very commodious for a Market to furniſh the Sailors with Refreſhment on their Arrival; this Camp conſiſts only of ſmall Huts, made with Reeds, Bamboes, *&c.* ranged in Form of Streets, during the fine Monſoon, where the Natives plant their little Shops, filled with Fruits, *&c.* to the great Convenience of the new Comers, and to the no ſmall Profit of the Inhabitants, no Village being near, and the *European* Companies' Magazines being a League to the North of this Bamboe Town.

The Houſes of the *Europeans* here are ſpacious and magnificent, of which the *Engliſh* are thoſe who make the beſt Figure; and the Goods brought here for *Europe* are Cotton Thread, Wool, and Cloth; and of theſe latter are ſhipped both white and ſtained; many Sorts of Silk Stuffs, plain, ſtriped, *&c.* with and without Silver and Gold, painted and printed Linens, raw Silks, Indigo of three Sorts, Carpets of Silk and Wool, others all Silk, with Silver and Gold, Aloes, Sapan Wood, Coffee, Maldivian Cauries, ſo neceſſary for the *Guinea* Trade, Incenſe, Saltpetre, Borax, Gum Lack, Myrrh, Terra-Merita, Red Bole, Muſk, Bezoar, and ſometimes Ambergris, Pearls, Diamonds, and other leſs precious Stones.

The Commodities of this Place fit for the Trade to *Mocha*, the Coaſt of the *Red* Sea, and the *Arabia Felix*, are coarſe Linen, white, blue, and black. Thoſe for *Bender-Abaſſi*, and *Baſſora* in the *Perſian* Gulf, white Linens, coarſe and fine, with a few blue and black. Thoſe for *Sumatra*, and all the Kingdom of *Achem*, *Java*, and *Macaſſare*, Linens blue and black, of which many more fine than coarſe. For the *Philippines*, all Sorts of Linen, coarſe and fine, white and ſtained, Carpets, and Silk Stuffs. In Fine, Opium, for the Coaſts of *Malabar*, and the other Places in *India*, from whence the Pepper comes, as there is nothing better to truck againſt that Spice.

As the greateſt Part of the Merchants, Brokers, and *Indian* Manufacturers, are naturally given to cheating in ſeveral Ways, the *Europeans* who deal with them ſhould always be on their Guard, and carefully examine the Quality, Weight, Meaſure, *&c.* of every Thing they buy.

Two Ships ſail yearly from *Surat* for the Conveniency of the *Mahometans*, who go on Pilgrimage to *Mecca*, but they are commonly as much laden with Goods for the *Mogul's* Account, as the Pilgrims; and their Returns are ſo rich as to make Part of the Trade of the *Europeans*, for the Commodities of *Arabia Felix*.

The *Turks* of *Aden* and *Mocha* alſo ſend an annual Ship to *Surat*, whoſe Cargo is for Account of the *Grand Signor*. And it is at this Place that the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* commonly make their Ladings for *Perſia*, the *Red* Sea, and *Arabia Felix*; and here alſo the *Perſian* Merchants embark with their Goods for the ſame Places, on which they make great Profits.

Very conſiderable Negociations are made from hence and ſome other Parts of *India*, by Way of Exchange, and I ſhall therefore mention the Premiums they are commonly agreed at, with this Remark, that they are not ſo fixed, but that they occaſionally riſe and fall, as in *Europe*.

The Exchange from *Labor* to *Surat* is generally from 7 to $7\frac{1}{2}$ *per Cent.*

From *Janabat* and *Agra* 4 to 5.
From *Amadabath* 1 to 1¼.
From *Bengal*, *Patna*, *Caſembaſar*, and *Ougli*, 8 to 9.
From *Golconda*, and the neighbouring Parts, 5 to 6.
And for *Goa*, 4 *per Cent*.

Of AGRA.

BEFORE I quit the *Mogul's* Empire, it is proper I ſhould take Notice of this City, which is its Capital, and the Centre of its Trade.

It is ſituated in 28°, on this Side of the Line, on the River *Gemini*, or *Gemma*, which falls into the *Ganges*.

The Number of its Meidans, where the publick Markets are kept for all Sorts of Proviſions; of its covered Bazards, where each Merchant and Artificer have their Shops and Quarters, of which ſome are half a Quarter of a League long; and that of its Caravanſeras, above eighty in Number, ſuffices to demonſtrate both the Greatneſs of its Extent, and the Importance of the Commerce carried on here by Foreigners and its Inhabitants; which is maintained by ſeveral Caravans from *Amadabath*, *Surat*, and other Places, commonly compoſed of four or five hundred Camels, and by which Conveyance the *Engliſh*, *French*, *Dutch*, *Moors*, *Turks*, *Arabians*, *Perſians*, and other Nations ſend their Merchandizes to, and receive others from, this Capital, as may ſuit their Buſineſs.

Beſides the Indigo of this City, which is the beſt in the World, a large Quantity of Silk Stuffs and Linens are exported; theſe latter principally to the Weſt and North; and it is here that all the Merchandizes of *Boutan* and *Tartary* are brought, and where the Merchants of the interior Parts of *Indoſtan* alſo come.

Daman, *Baçaim*, *Diu*, and *Chaoul*, are four maritime Places in the Kingdom of *Guſurate*; but all four appertaining to the *Portugueſe*; they alſo were Maſters of *Bombay*, between *Daman* and *Chaoul*, but yielded it up to the *Engliſh* in the Year 1662, in Favour of the Marriage between King *Charles* II. and *Catharine*, Infanta of *Portugal*. It is a very good Port, and as ſecure a one as any on the Coaſt.

Daman is ſeated on the Peninſula, on this Side the *Ganges*, and on the Gulf of *Cambaye*, between *Surat* and *Baçaim*, from which it is equally diſtant; its Situation, and the Goodneſs of its Fortreſs, as alſo the Importance of the Trade carried on here, makes the *Portugueſe* regard it better than any other Place they have remaining in *India*, although the Buſineſs of *Baçaim* hardly yields to this; yet that of both the one and the other, as well as of *Diu*, is conſiderably decayed, ſince the *Engliſh*, *Dutch*, and other Nations of *Europe*, have brought *Surat* into ſuch Reputation; and the *Portugueſe* loſt, as one may ſay, the Empire of *India*, of which they had Poſſeſſion for an Age.

Diu, which has the Reputation of being impregnable, has always been, and ſtill is, the ſtrongeſt Place the *Portugueſe* have in theſe Parts; it was here that they formerly kept their Fleets; and it was alſo here that the *Mooriſh* Veſſels were viſited, and took their Paſſports to ſecure their Commerce; ſo that there was no Place from whence the King of *Portugal* drew a greater Revenue, either by the Cuſtom-houſe Duties, or the Produce of the Viſits and Paſſports.

Of the Trade of LASSA, *or* BOUTAN, *and* CHAOUL.

BOUTAN, an *Indian* Kingdom, bordering on the States of the *Grand Mogul*, is a Country very little known; though there is a Caravan of Merchants, who yearly ſet out from *Patna*, the greateſt City of *Bengal*, at the End of *December*. The Caravan arrives in eight Days at *Gorrochepour*, the laſt City of the *Mogul*, where the Merchants take Proviſions for the remaining Part of their Journey; from thence to the Foot of the *Naugrocel* Mountains, is eight or nine Days' painful Travel, which Mountains are eight or ten Days getting over; and as they are very rugged, the Inhabitants, who retire here, and are half Savages, come to offer themſelves to Paſſengers, for the Carriage of them and their Merchandize to the Foot of the Deſcent. The Proviſions and Goods are laden

on

on Oxen, which carry about an hundred and fifty Pounds Weight; and the Men paſs, ſeated on a Sort of Cuſhion, which theſe poor People fix on their Backs, and three Women commonly relieve one another in carrying a Man this little Journey; on leaving the Mountains there are Oxen, Camels, Horſes, and even Palanquins, for thoſe who chooſe them, which Travellers do not quit till their Arrival at *Boutan*.

A very great Trade in Muſk, is carried on in all the Conntry of *Boutan*; and it is here alſo, where the fineſt Rhubarb is found; here likewiſe grows the *Semen contra Vermis*, or Wormſeed, and the Country abounds greatly in Martens, ſo that very fine Furs are to be procured here, but little Gold is to be met with in the whole Kingdom; and that which is here is brought from abroad by the Merchants who come to trade. In Regard to Silver, it is believed here are ſome Mines, and that it is from the Products of the Country, that the King of *Boutan* ſtamps his Coin, which is of the ſame Weight and Value as the Roupies, of an octagon Shape, with Characters that are neither *Indian* nor *Chineſe*.

Their ſole Manufactures are coarſe Hempen or Cotton Linens, with which they clothe themſelves in Summer; and ill made Cloth, hardly better than Felt, ſerves for their Winter Clothing.

Chaoul, or *Chaul*, is a City, as I juſt now mentioned, belonging to the *Portugueſe*, which on their Arrival, and *Indian* Conqueſt, they took from the King of *Decan*; its Trade is very conſiderable, but much leſs than it has been formerly; it is, above all, famous for its Silks and Silken Manufactures, with which it almoſt entirely furniſhes *Goa*, as well as a great Part of *India*.

A great many *China* Ships come here, with the Products of that Country, and take Spices, which turn to a good Account. The other Fabricks carried on here, are all Sorts of Varniſh after the *Chineſe* Manner, and divers Works of Lack of all Colours, which nearly approach in Goodneſs to thoſe of *China*. Here are alſo Plenty of Oxen and Cows; all Sorts of Fruit, and the other Products of the Earth, except Grapes, Walnuts, and Cheſnuts.

Of the Commerce of the Coaſts of INDIA *and* MALABAR.

THAT Extent of Coaſt, which runs from the Frontiers of *Guſurate* to Cape *Comorin*, are called the *Indian* Coaſts, in which are found the Kingdoms of *Decan*, *Cuncan*, *Canara*, *Malabar*, which alone contains at leaſt eight or ten, and among them *Cananor*, *Calicut*, *Cranganor*, *Cochin*, *Porca* or *Porcati*, *Calicoulang* and *Coulan*. Of all which Coaſts the *Portugueſe* were for a long Time Maſters, it being from hence that they began their Diſcoveries and Conqueſts in the *Eaſt-Indies*; as *Calicut* was the firſt City where they landed, and *Cananor* the Place where they built their firſt Fortification, which was followed by others almoſt in every maritime City of thoſe little States; but when their Affairs began to fall into Decay in the Eaſt, they abandoned and razed that Part of them which they deemed indefenſible againſt the *Dutch*, who drove them out of the beſt, and among them *Cochin* and *Cranganor*, which theſe latter took in 1661, the *Portugueſe* having only been able to ſave *Goa*, and a few other obſcure Places.

Decan is the firſt Kingdom on this Coaſt after that of *Guſurate*, which for a long Time was a Province of the *Mogul* Empire, as well as the other, though at preſent it is only tributary. Its Sea-Ports, where ſome Trade is tranſacted, are *Geytapour*, *Rajapour*, *Carapatar*, *Dabul*, and *Sifardan*, which conſiſts in Silk Stuffs, and Cotton Cloths ſent by Sea to *Surat*, or what the Inhabitants of *Decan* tranſport by Land into the Territories of the *Mogul*, thoſe of *Golconda*, and as far as *Coromandel*; and in this Kingdom it is, where Pepper is firſt met with.

Rajapour is a City built in the Lands of *Sevagy*, that famous Rebel, who for a long Time buſied all the Forces of the *Great Mogul*, and the King of *Viſapour* his Maſter. It is about twenty Leagues from *Goa*, and produces Saltpetre, Linens, but above all Pepper, which is gathered here in Abundance.

Balagate, a Kingdom of *Aſia*, on the *Indian* Peninſula on this Side the *Ganges*, makes a Part of that of *Decan*, and produces a Quantity of Silk and Cotton; here alſo is found excellent Lack, as good as that of *Pegu*, Areque, Rice, Betel, in which the *Europeans* drive a conſiderable Trade. The Diamonds extracted from that which the *Portugueſe* call the old Mine are very much eſteemed, eſpecially thoſe to which they have given the Name of *Nayffex*, or dwarf Points, becauſe they are naturally brillianted: Here are alſo Amethyſts, Chriſolites, and thoſe Stones which the Lapidaries call Hematites.

Cuncan, which ſome make a Kingdom of itſelf, and others place among the Provinces of *Decan*, is noted for the City of *Goa* ſeated in it, beſides which it has alſo four others, *viz.* *Viſapour*, *Saliapour*, *Paranda*, and *Wingurla*, where ſome Traffick is eſtabliſhed, in all Things ſimilar to that of *Decan*.

Goa is the Capital of what the *Portugueſe* poſſeſs in *India*, taken from the King of *Decan* in 1520, by *Alphonſo Albuquerque*, and continued ever ſince in their Poſſeſſion, as they have always ſucceſsfully defended it againſt the moſt formidable Powers of this Part of *India*, and ſtill guard it with an extreme great Jealouſy againſt the Enterpriſes of the *Dutch*, who having taken from them almoſt all their other Places, found this at leaſt as convenient for the Trade of *Surat*, as all thoſe they poſſeſs on the Coaſts of *India* and *Malabar*. This famous City is ſeated in fifteen Degrees ſix Minutes Latitude, in an Iſle which the Rivers *Mandoüa* and *Guani* form at their Entrance, and is the Reſidence of a Viceroy, who had formerly five large Governments under his Juriſdiction, *viz.* thoſe of *Moſambique*, *Maſcate*, *Ormus*, *Ceylon*, and *Malacca*; at preſent his Authority hardly extends beyond *Goa*, and the Commerce which the *Portugueſe* carry on to *India*, is nearly reduced to that of this City; and even this is ſo trifling, that one Merchant tolerable rich, and in Credit, might with one Ship only maintain it to *Liſbon* and *India*.

So that *Goa* no longer ſupports its ancient Reputation, the *Banians*, who formerly carried on all the Trade, being moved to *Surat*, and by their Retreat having compleated the Ruin of that little Commerce which had eſcaped the Enterpriſes of the *Dutch*, the Cruizes of the *Malabar* Pirates, and, if one may be permitted to ſay ſo, the Slothfulneſs and Indolence of the *Portugueſe* themſelves; among whom, for a long Time paſt, have not been found ſuch valiant Men, as, under the *Gamas* and *Albuquerques*, had made all *Aſia* to tremble; nor thoſe able and enterprizing Merchants, who had carried their Commerce as far as the Arctick Circle.

Thoſe Traders who ſtill remain at *Goa*, continue to lade ſome Cargoes for *Perſia*, *Pegu*, *Manillas*, and *Macao*; but beſides that the Ships' Ladings commonly belong entirely to the *Indian* Merchants, there is hardly a *Portugueſe* rich enough to purchaſe a Cargo of two thouſand Pounds' Value, inſomuch that in all *India* they ſcarce trade for fifteen thouſand Pounds.

Their beſt Returns are thoſe from *Moſambique*, although very much diminiſhed, either by the Loſs of *Mombaze* and *Pate*, on the Coaſt of *Melinda* to the *Arabians*, or becauſe the Negroes do not bring Gold or Ambergris here in ſuch Quantities as formerly, through Fear of the ſaid *Arabians*, who ravage all the neighbouring Country.

The little Gold which the *Portugueſe* draw from *Moſambique*, is diſpoſed of at *Diu* and *Goa*, from whence it ſeldom goes out again, being here converted into a Coin nominated after *St. Thomas*, and worth about 5*s.* 6*d.* Sterling.

It is commonly believed that what has completed the Ruin of the *Portugueſe* Trade in *India*, which, with the Places they ſtill poſſeſs there, might yet revive, is each Governor's intereſting himſelf a Share in the Commerce of the Place he commands at; and that Merchants, no longer enjoying the Liberty they once did, dare not undertake any thing conſiderable in it.

There is, however, a Tribunal eſtabliſhed at *Goa*, to judge and determine the Affairs of a Company, which for a large Sum obtained ſome Years ago an excluſive Grant of the Trade from *Moſambique*, *Monbaz*, *Macao*, and other Places in *India*, appertaining to the Crown of *Portugal*, though I am ignorant how it proſpers, and it is to be doubted whether the ſaid Aſſociation has not done more Harm than Good to this Capital of the *Portugueſe* in the *Indies*; it is, however, from hence only that this Nation are permitted to lade for *Bengal* and *China*.

Baticala,

Baticala, the Metropolis of a little *Aſian* Kingdom in the Peninſula on this Side the *Ganges*, to which it has given its Name, carries on a very conſiderable Trade, almoſt all tranſacted by *Jews*; it conſiſts principally in Rice, which produces here two Crops yearly, diſtinguiſhed by no leſs than four different Sorts, of which the firſt and beſt is called *Gracateli*; the ſecond *Jambucal*; the third *Canacar*; and the fourth *Pacharel*, each of a different Value, according to its Quality. The other Commodities of this Place are, Powdered Sugar, Mirabolans, and Sweetmeats of all Sorts. The Rice and Sugar are exported by the Ships from *Ormus*; and the Mirabolans are ſent to *Perſia* and *Arabia*: A large Quantity of Copper alſo finds Vent here for the making Money, and Kitchen Furniture.

Of MALABAR.

I Have before obſerved that all this Part of *India*, which from a common Name is called *Malabar*, is divided into ſeveral ſmall States, with the Title of Kingdoms, which they almoſt all bear, though they have particular Names to diſtinguiſh them; of which I ſhall give ſome Account, or at leaſt of their chief trading Cities, where the *Europeans* have Settlements from *Goa* to Cape *Comorin*.

The Air is good on all the Coaſt of *Malabar*, and there is hardly a Country in *Aſia* more fertile; the black and white Rice, which makes a Part of its Trade and probably the moſt conſiderable one, is gathered here, as above mentioned, twice a Year; and, beſides a Quantity of excellent Fruits, which ſerve for the Shipping's Refreſhment, here may be laden a Quantity of Cardamoms, Cinnamon, Betel, white Areque, and red for Dying; but above all Pepper, of which vaſt Parcels are annually exported.

There are ſeveral other Parts in *India* where this laſt Commodity is produced, but it no where grows in greater Abundance, or of a better Quality than on this Coaſt, from *Viſapour* to Cape *Comorin*; the largeſt Berry comes from *Viſapour* and *Canara*; all other Places producing the Grain of a leſſer Size, though theſe are moſt eſteemed by the *Indians*, who come here to ſupply themſelves with it.

The Cardamoms are gathered in the Kingdom of *Cananor*, on a Mountain ſix or ſeven Leagues from the Sea, which it is believed is the only Spot in the World where they are found; a few of them are tranſported to *Europe* for medicinal Uſes, and the Reſt to *India*, *Perſia*, and *Arabia*; where the Rice is never thought good, till ſeaſoned with this agreeable Spice.

The Cinnamon is not near ſo good as that of *Ceylon*, and but little of it left, ſince the *Dutch* rooted up what grew at *Cochin*; and the Betel is only proper for the Eaſt.

Mirzeou, is the firſt Place of the Kingdom of *Canara*, near the Frontiers of that of *Viſapour*, about eighteen Leagues to the South of *Goa*; the *Portugueſe* had here one of their moſt ancient Fortifications, but the *Canarins* took it from them in 1662, after a Defence which neither did Honour to the Beſiegers or Beſieged.

Mangalor, which is eighteen Leagues from *Bilipatan*, and *Bacanor* nine Leagues from hence, are the two principal Places of *Canara*, as well for Trade as the Goodneſs of their Ports. Pepper, and black and white Rice, are the chief Merchandizes exported from theſe two Cities, the Trade of this Commodity being ſo great at *Mangalor*, as to lade fifty or ſixty Veſſels with it yearly.

Onor is a ſmall Kingdom of *Biſnagar*, where the *Portugueſe* have a Factory, and purchaſe almoſt all the Pepper gathered here, which has the Reputation of producing the beſt and heavieſt in all *India*. Here may be ſhipped off about eight thouſand Quintals yearly, bought of the King of *Baticala*, who is alſo Sovereign here, and muſt be paid for ſix Months before the Crop, otherwiſe the Factors will return without it. A Quantity of Rice is alſo extracted from hence for ſeveral Parts of *India*.

Cananor is one of the largeſt Kingdoms of *Malabar*, and though it yields to *Calicut* in Extent, it generally exceeds it in Trade and Number of Inhabitants. Its principal maritime Places are *Balipatam*, *Tramapatan*, and *Cananor* the Capital, to which it has given Name. The *Portugueſe* for a long Time preſerved here

the firſt Fort they built in *India*, but loſt it with *Cochin* in 1662; from which Time the *Dutch* who took it, remained in a manner Maſters of the Trade of this Part of *Malabar*, which has not leſs than twenty-five Leagues of Coaſt.

The Goods extracted from hence are, Sugar, Pepper, Ginger, Cardamoms, Areque, Elephants' Teeth, Caſſia, Honey, and Ambergris, found at Cape *Comorin*. Here is ſome Trade carried on in Jewels, as Granate, Sapphires, Hyacinths, Rubies, Topaſſes, and particularly a Stone nominated among the *Europeans* from the Place of its Produce, Cananor Stone, of ſome Uſe in Medicine with the *French*. It is aſſerted, that upwards of two hundred Veſſels come here yearly; and though a conſiderable Trade is carried on in the above-mentioned Commodities, it is certain that Rice, in which this Kingdom ſo much abounds, is the chief Lading of them.

Caola is a Village one League to the Southward of *Cananor*, where very fine Linens are made; but a little farther *Tramapatan*, renowned alſo for its Bazar, Merchants, and Linen.

Bilapatam is a City of *Cananor*, where the greateſt Pepper Trade is carried on; it is large, and inhabited by rich *Mahometan* Merchants, being ſeated on a ſmall River, three Miles from the Sea. The *Engliſh* have a Settlement here, and lade a chief Part of the Pepper they ſend to *Europe*.

Tilichery, called by the *French Tilceri*, is four Leagues from the laſt-mentioned Place, three from *Cananor*, though Mr. *Eachard* puts it down thirty Miles, and only one from *Tramapatan*. The *Engliſh* have a Fort here, and Prince *Onitri* gave the *French* Permiſſion in 1670 to tranſlate their Factory from *Bilapatan* here. Its Trade is the ſame as that of the above-mentioned neighbouring Places, with the Addition, that here is found ſome Sanders, and from this Kingdom is ſhipped a great deal of Pepper for *Perſia*, *Baſſora*, *Mocha*, and *Maſcati*, at which Places the ſmalleſt Grain is in the greateſt Eſteem.

Calicut, called formerly the Empire of *Samorin*, is the largeſt of all the Kingdoms on this Coaſt, and the Title of Emperor, which all other Princes give to its Sovereign, ſeems to acknowledge a Superiority; yet, in Reality, all the petty Kings of this Part of *India*, are wholly independent one of another.

This Kingdom extends from *Pudepattan* River to that of *Cranganor*, being about thirty Leagues of Coaſt, and was once a Place of the greateſt Trade in *India*, as well on Account of the Reſort here of foreign Merchants, as for the Commerce and Navigation that its Ships maintained with the moſt celebrated Cities of *Aſia*: But firſt *Goa*, and afterwards *Surat* carried away the Buſineſs from it; beſides, the Coaſt being bad, and Inundations very frequent, have not a little contributed to drive its *quondam* great Trade from hence, though here ſtill remains a tolerable one.

The *Engliſh*, *French*, and *Dutch* have Settlements here, and though it be the Capital of the *Samorin* Empire, yet the Court removed farther within Land, and thereby occaſioned a conſiderable Diminution to the before decayed Trade of this Place; its Bazar is nevertheleſs one of the handſomeſt of *Malabar*, it containing four or five Streets always full of rich Goods, of which the chief are Pepper; fine Linens; natural Saltpetre, that wants but little Purification, and which is found in Plenty all over the Kingdom, particularly on the Side of *Sirinpatan*; Sanders; excellent Rice, which here, as well as on all the Reſt of this Coaſt, is not one of the leaſt Objects of Trade.

The Sand of the Sea Shore on the Coaſt of *Calicut*, eſpecially at the River's-Mouth, is found mixed with Grains of pure Gold, by which many poor People find a comfortable Subſiſtence, though the Grains are commonly very ſmall.

Tanor is the chief trading Place of a very little Kingdom, from which it is denominated, and whoſe King, though his Dominions are hardly ten Leagues ſquare, is as much a Sovereign as the Emperour of *Samorin* himſelf.

This City, if it may be called ſo, is five Leagues to the Southward of *Calicut*; it has only an open Road without any River, and the Inhabitants of its Bazar are rich *Mahometans*; this Nation is at Enmity with the *Dutch*, but ſtrongly allied to the *Portugueſe*, and the *French* were well received by them in 1672.

Cranganor, detween *Tanor* and *Cochin*, is but a very ſmall Kingdom, where nevertheleſs the *Portugueſe* had a conſiderable Fort, which was called *Cranganor*

of

of the Portugueſe, to diſtinguiſh it from the *Cranganor of the Malabars*: The *Dutch* took it in 1662.

Cochin, another Kingdom which commences where the laſt-mentioned ends, had two Capitals diſtinguiſhed like thoſe of *Cranganor*, and *Cochin* of the *Portugueſe*, and was alſo taken by the *Dutch* in *January* 1667.

Porco, *Percatti*, or *Percats*, come next; and afterwards *Calecoulang*, and *Coulang*, which are the laſt Kingdoms of *Malabar*. The *Engliſh* and *Dutch* have their Factories in the chief and beſt Places of theſe petty Kingdoms; and the latter have Forts at *Coulang* and *Cochin*, to ſecure the Pepper Trade which is very conſiderable here, and which their Veſſels yearly lade in paſſing, continuing their Route to *Surat*, *Perſia*, and the *Red* Sea, where they diſpoſe of the major Part, in Exchange for many rich Merchandizes, that all theſe Places produce, and which they bring afterwards to *Batavia*.

The Traffick of theſe ſix ſmall Kingdoms is but little different from that of the Reſt of *Malabar*, though there are notwithſtanding ſome natural Productions, that are peculiar to each of them, and not to be found in the others; which in ſome Meaſure varies the Trade. In general the Exports from hence are Pepper, Cardamoms, Laque, Ginger, Tamarinds, Opium, Ambergris, Rice black and white, Kiſſeri, and Cayang, a Species of Peaſe, Sanders, Saltpetre, and Linens of divers Sorts, though neither ſo fine or well painted as thoſe about *Surat*, of which I have already ſpoke; nor thoſe of *Coromandel* or *Bengal*, of which I ſhall treat hereafter.

Coulang is a Kingdom in the Peninſula of *India*, on the Coaſt of *Malabar*, whoſe principal Trade conſiſts, like thoſe before deſcribed, in Pepper, which the *European* Ships and *Indian* Junks come here to lade; and there is on the Coaſt a Fiſhery for Pearls, pretty conſiderable, which belongs to the King.

Of the Coaſt of The PESCHERIE.

THIS Coaſt, properly that of *Madura*, called alſo the Pearl Coaſt, extends from Cape *Camori*, or *Camorin*, to *Negapatan*, or *Nagapatnam*, being the firſt Part of *Coromandel*. It has before it the Iſles of *Manar* and *Ceylon*, and it is in the Straits, which ſeparate them from the Continent, that the Pearl Fiſhery is carried on.

The inland Parts of this Country are arid and almoſt barren, where none of thoſe Vegetables or admirable Fruits are gathered that render Life ſo commodious in all *India*; except a little Rice, hardly ſufficient for the Inhabitants; ſo that it is only the Pearl Fiſhery that keeps the Natives here.

Tutucorin is deemed the Capital of this Coaſt, though leſs for its Grandeur and Beauty, than for the Fiſhery of Pearls carried on here, and becauſe its Inhabitants are the moſt expert in it; thoſe alſo of *Calipatnam* are in Eſteem, and theſe two Towns furniſh the greateſt Number of Boats. The *Portugueſe* ſettled here on their firſt Arrival in *India*, and the *Dutch* took it from them in 1658, and have kept it ever ſince, ſharing this marine Treaſure with the Sovereign of the Country; all the Oyſters taken being publickly ſold as ſoon as the Fiſhery is over.

Of the Coaſt of COROMANDEL.

THIS Coaſt begins at the Point of *Negapatam*, where that of the *Peſcherie* ends, and reaches to the River *Nagund*, and the City of *Maſulipatam*; though ſome give it a greater Extent, and continue it to *Bengal*.

The Trade carried on by the *Europeans* here, is very conſiderable, where they have all great Settlements, Forts, and Factories; having been invited thereto by the Goodneſs of this Port and Roads on this Coaſt, which are the beſt in *India*, and are a great Refuge to their Ships, when during the bad Mouſon, they are obliged to quit the Coaſt of *Guſurate* and *Malabar*, as they cannot remain there in Safety.

The

The chief Eſtabliſhments which the *Europeans* have on this Coaſt, are *Madras* or *Madraſpatnam*, *Pettepollee*, *Connimeer*, *Metchlepatam*, *Viſagapatam*, and *Maddapollam*, *N. B.* Patnam *means a City in all the* Peninſula *on this Side the* Ganges, belonging to the *Engliſh*; *Pondicherry*, appertaining to the *French*; *Negapatnam*, *Niſipatan*, otherwiſe *Portapouli*, *Teguenapatnam*, *Sadraſpatnam*, *Maſulipatnam*, *Datkeron*, *Bimilipatnam*, *Nagueruantze*, *Conjemere*, and *Paliacate*, poſſeſſed by the *Dutch*, and *Tranquebar* by the *Danes*. I might here introduce *St. Thomas*, as a *Portugueſe* Factory on this Coaſt, being the Place where they tranſact their Trade from *Coromandel*, but this Nation has no Fortification here, as others have at the Places afore-mentioned.

Madras is ſeated in the Latitude of thirteen Degrees, ten Minutes, Mr. *Charles Lockyer* ſays thirty Degrees North, and an hundred and two Degrees thirty Minutes of Eaſt Longitude, and after the *Dutch* had ſhut the *Engliſh* out from *Bantam*, became the Reſidence of one of the Company's two Preſidents in theſe Parts, and is now regarded as the Centre of its Trade, either with *Europe* or *India*.

From four to ſix Ships is the common Number that arrive here yearly, directly from *Europe*, and much the ſame in Return, laden with the Goods of the Country, and thoſe collected from their other Factories on this Coaſt, or what their Trade in *India* has brought here, which are Silk Stuffs, Silk and Cotton Handkerchiefs, Cotton in Thread and Wool, Indigo; all Sorts of Muſlins and Callicoes; *Maſulipatnam* Chints, reckoned the moſt beautiful made in the *Indies*, and the moſt eſteemed in *Europe*; Diamonds and other precious Stones from the Mines of *Golconda*, &c.

A Trade is carried on from hence by the Factory, to all Parts eaſtward of the Cape of *Good Hope*, as to *China*, *Manilla*, *Batavia*, the Coaſt of *Java*, *Jahore*, *Malacca*, *Queda*, *Pegu*, *Arracan*, *Bengal*, *Siam*, and all the *Coromandel* Coaſt, with *Achen*, *Priaman*, *Indrapore*, *Bencoolen*, *Bengal*, &c. though the *China* Voyage is the moſt deſirable one, on Account of the Returns in Gold and fine Goods; but the Company having for ſome Years paſt ſent Ships directly from *England* there, the Advantages of a Trade between that Country and *Madras* are greatly diminiſhed; and that to the *Manillas* is of two Sorts, the one carried on by the *Engliſh* Merchants ſettled on the *Coromandel* Coaſt, and the others by the Traders of the ſame Nation from *Europe*, but both muſt go under foreign Colours, thoſe from hence under *Iriſh*, and thoſe from thence under ſome *Pagan*, the *Spaniards* admitting all Nations whether from *Europe* or *India*, at the *Manillas*, in their own Ships, and under their own Colours, except the *Engliſh* and *Dutch*, who are denied this Privilege; the latter for their Attempts to take them, more particularly for their Enterprize againſt them 1649; though the Prohibition to the *Engliſh* is unmerited, at leaſt for any thing I ever heard.

Few or none of our Nation value themſelves on the *Iriſh* Enſign to go there directly, this Trade being regarded as illegal here, though permitted there, ſo that they are generally ſupplied with our Goods, by the other Method open to them; the Goods ſent from *Madras* there, are long Cloths, or white Cotton Cloths, of ſeventy-two Cobdes in Length, and two and a Quarter broad; others of the ſame Length and Breadth much finer; the ſame Species, common Blues; white common Salempoures; and the ſame blue; various Sorts of Percales, white and blue; common Cambayes of *Madras*, and *Bengal*; Mongonpous, *Bengal* Taffeties, of red and mixed Colours, Souſies, common and fine Belelaes, *Melchapatan* Sattins, Lampaſſes, and Chites, or painted Linens; Gueraſſes, and raw Silk of *Bengal*. Beſides which *Indian* Commodities, the *Engliſh* ſend a great many of the *European* ones; ſuch as Camlets, Cloths, Serges, Hats, worſted Stockings, Cryſtals, *Flanders* Lace, Perpetuanas, *&c*, and when a Cargo is intended for the *Manillas* from *Europe*, ſome good *Graves* Claret, and *Nantes* Brandy in Bottles ſhould be added, as this finds an advantageous Diſpatch among our Countrymen at *Madras*, or if carried on, among the *Spaniards* at the *Phillipines*. The Commodities brought back to our ſaid Settlements on Return of the Voyages, are Dollars, Brimſtone, Leaf Tobacco, *&c*. and ſometimes they touch at *China* in their Way Home, and there truck the Merchandize they got from the *Spaniards* againſt Gold, as this leaves a great Profit.

But

But lately the Gentlemen at *Madras* have ſent their largeſt Ships to *Mocha*, *Perſia*, and *Surat*, with *Bengal* and *China* Goods, calling at ſeveral Ports on the *Malabar* Coaſt in their Way, eſpecially at *Calicut* for Pepper, Cocoa Nuts, Coyr, Cardamoms, Nux Vomica, Turmerick, Coculus Indi, *&c.* and Rice is often a profitable Commodity in *Mocha* and *Perſia*, as I have before mentioned.

A Man with a fair Character may eaſily find Money here on his own perſonal Security at *Bottomree*, or *Reſpondentia*, to what Port ſoever he be bound, at the following Rates, *viz.*

To *China*, 20 or 25 *per Cent.* *China* and *Perſia* 40 to 45. *Bengal* 16 to 18. *Achen* 16 to 18. *Batavia* 20. *Pegu* 20 to 25. *Batavia* and *Surat* 35 to 40. *Manilla* 30 to 35. *Surat* 25 to 35. *Surat* and *Perſia* 35 to 40. And *Mocha* 30 *per Cent.*

Pondicherry is ſeated in the Territories of the Prince of *Gingy*, at twelve Degrees of Latitude, and an hundred and fourteen Longitude, where the *French* have a very ſtrong Fortification, and well garriſoned, as we lately experienced to our Coſt; their Warehouſes here are large, and the Goods with which they are commonly filled, deſtined either for *Europe*, or the Commerce of *India*, *Perſia*, and the *Red* Sea, are collected leſs from *Coromandel* than from *Bengal*, *Surat*, and the Coaſt of *Malabar*, where the *French* Company's Ships go to lade them; there is notwithſtanding a Quantity of Cotton Cloth made here, and in its Neighbourhood, both white and ſtained, with Muſlins, Silk, *&c.* all which Commodities they lade for *Europe*, and make their Cargoes to conſiſt of the ſame Goods as the *Engliſh*.

The *Coromandel* Trade is one of the moſt important to the *Dutch*, of any they carry on in *India*, as may be judged from the great Number of Settlements which they have on this Coaſt, and even in the Capital of *Golconda*, of which I have above mentioned the Chief; although a few Years preceding the End of the ſeventeenth Century it was become a Sort of an Expence inſtead of Benefit to them, by the great and continual Impoſitions of the *Mooriſh* Rajas, which ſeemed not to be diſapproved of by the King. This bad Uſage obliged them to arm for obtaining the Satisfaction which they thought due: They took *Maſulipatnam*, and by that obliged the King of *Golconda* not only to confirm their ancient Agreements, but to add thoſe that were more advantageous; and alſo to aſcertain in a better Manner the Cuſtoms on Imports and Exports, which the Rajas, who formed them of their own Government, only levied according to their Pleaſure, or exacted in Preſents, near as much as the Company could benefit themſelves, on the Goods they ſhipped or delivered there.

Three of the moſt advantageous Prerogatives that the *Dutch* now enjoy in the States of the King of *Golconda* are, firſt, that no Merchant with whom the Chief of the Factory is in Treaty about Buſineſs, ſhall be moleſted either in Perſon or Effects, even for the King's Affairs, till previouſly the Company be ſatisfied in all their Pretenſions on the ſaid Merchant. Secondly, that the Weavers, Painters, and other Workmen employed by the Company, ſhall not be interrupted in their Labours, although for the King's Service, till they have complied with their Contracts; and thirdly, that they ſhall have Liberty to employ what Brokers they pleaſe, without being obliged to take thoſe belonging to the King or Rajahs.

And they have likewiſe another Privilege which they enjoy in common with the other *Europeans*, and that is not to pay the Duty of *Chappadellallah*, that is making the Linens, which to the Natives amount to twelve *per Cent.*

The Goods which the *Dutch* carry to *Coromandel*, are principally Spices, Silver, and *Japan* Copper, Mine Gold, *Malacca* Pewter, Quickſilver, Lead, Vermillion, Camphire, Elephants' Teeth, Sanders, Siampan, *European* Cloths and Stuffs; for which they barter Linens, and all the other Commodities before ſpoken of.

Golconda, which I have ſo often mentioned in ſpeaking of the Trade tranſacted on this Coaſt, is the moſt conſiderable of all the Kingdoms in this Part of *India*, either for Extent, or the Buſineſs that Strangers negociate here, or that its Merchants carry into all Parts of *Aſia*.

Beſides the ancient Domains of the *Golcondan* Kings, it is encreaſed by a Part of *Biſnagar*, and *Orixa*, this confining on *Bengal*, and the other Neighbour to the *Mogul*, ſeparated by Mountains from *Malabar*.

This Kingdom is principally celebrated for two Things, *viz.* the Port of *Maſulipatnam*, and the Diamond Mines, which have been diſcovered for above two hundred Years, and produce great Quantities of thoſe precious Stones. The major Part of the Country of *Golconda* is ſo fertile, that it commonly produces two, and ſometimes three Crops of Rice in a Year, ſo that this Commodity makes one of the principal Articles of its Trade. The Cotton Cloths, and among others, the painted ones of *Maſulipatnam*; the Salempouris, Percalles, and the Betilles of *Golconda* and *Ragamandraca*; the Dongris of *Tatepaque*, called Dougrais of *Peta*, and the fine Betilles of *Naſapori*, and of *Condepouli*, are not the ſmalleſt Objects of Trade; and it is an inconceivable Quantity that is yearly tranſported to all *Aſia*, and of which too many are brought to *Europe*. The Commerce of theſe Linens paſſes entirely through the Hands of Pagans, Natives of the Country; though confined only to thoſe among them called the *Banians*, who compoſe the third Claſs or Tribe of thoſe Idolaters, and who are all Merchants, Brokers, Factors, or Exchangers. The Indigo of *Golconda* hardly yields in Quality to that of *Lahor*, though it is not ſo good as that of *Agra*; it is chiefly cultivated at *Condepouli*, *Maſulipatnam*, *Sadraſpatnam*, *Gelapoudi*, and *Eſcoines*, from whence the *Dutch* uſually fetch it to ſell at *Chaul* and *Dabul* to the North.

Cryſtal, Granates, Topaſſes, Agates, Amethyſts, Bezoar, Betel, Rice, Steel, Iron, and a Plenty of Refreſhment for Ships coming there to trade, do alſo conſtitute a Part of their Commerce, which is ſo advantageous here, and at the other Ports dependent on it, to the *Dutch*, as to induce them many Years to employ upward of three hundred thouſand Pounds in Goods, of which they ſend a Part to *Europe*, and diſtribute the Reſt in *India*.

Maſulipatnam is the principal Port of the Kingdom of *Golconda*, on the Coaſt of *Coromandel*, and called ſo from *Maſuli*, a Fiſh, and *Patnam*, a City, being a Name ſuited by the Natives to its Situation, which is upon a River greatly abounding in this agreeable Food, as its Road alſo does, being beſides the ſafeſt in all *India*. Theſe Advantages draw here the Merchants of all Nations, and is equally commodious to them, and thoſe of the Country, for ſending their Ships into almoſt all Parts of *Aſia*; the greateſt Number of thoſe bound for *Pegu*, *Siam*, *Aracan*, *Bengal*, *Cochinchina*, the *Red Sea*, *Madagaſcar*, and the *Manillas*, ſailing from thence; and though the Exports here are the ſame as thoſe from the Reſt of this Kingdom, it is principally for the Beauty of its painted Linens, that it is ſo well known in *Europe*, of which here are two Sorts, as at *Surat* and other Places in *India*, *viz.* the one painted with Pencils, and the other only ſtamped; and notwithſtanding the ſame Colours are uſed in both Species, thoſe painted greatly excel in Beauty: Theſe Colours, eſpecially the red, are fixed in with a Plant called Chay, only found in the Kingdom of *Golconda* along the *Coromandel* Coaſt; and the Advantage which it gives to the Linens wherein it is uſed, is, that they become more beautiful with waſhing; the Vivacity of the Colours augmenting by the Water, and laſting, as one may ſay, longer than the Stuff itſelf. At *Maſulipatnam* are alſo found, Salt, Serges, ſome other light Stuffs, and Rice in greater Abundance than in any other Place on the Coaſt.

Of the Kingdom of BENGAL.

THOSE who terminate the Coaſt of *Coromandel* at *Maſulipatnam*, call that the Coaſt of *Orixa* which continues to *Bengal*, and even ſome comprehend in this the City of *Pipeli*, though it really is in the Kingdom of *Bengal*.

Although the Kingdom of *Orixa*, which gives Name to this Coaſt, has many Ports, they are all ſo bad, that the *Europeans* carry on little or no Trade at them, ſo I ſhall paſs on to that of *Bengal*, one of the richeſt in the *Indies*.

Bengal is a Kingdom ſituated to the Eaſt of *Indoſtan*, towards the Sea; ſome formerly believed, and among them *Moreri*, that there had been a City called *Bengal*, which had given its Name to the Kingdom, of which it was the Capital. It is

certain that there neither is, nor ever was, a City ſo called in theſe Parts; and what is more, there is no City at all, ſeated at either of the *Ganges'* Mouths, as the ſaid Authors have aſſerted. If there is a Metropolis, it muſt be that where the Viceroy reſides, which was formerly at *Dacca* or *Decca*, but for a long Time paſt the Court has been kept at *Caſembazar*; the firſt of theſe two Cities is large, and ſituated on the *Oriental* Branch of the *Ganges*, near ſixty Leagues from its Mouth, and the other is upon the weſtern Arm of the ſame River, at ſixty Leagues above *Ougli*.

All the Maps of this Country are faulty, as well in the Form as Latitude of this Kingdom's Coaſt, they making the *Ganges'* Diſcharge into the Gulf of *Bengal*, to be at twenty-three Degrees of Latitude, when it is really at twenty-one Degrees fifteen Minutes; and are alſo very defective in the Situation of Places, which I thought proper to mention as not foreign to my Subject.

The Commerce carried on here, as well by Strangers as the Inhabitants, is very conſiderable; and in which here are concerned *Perſians*, *Abyſſinians*, *Arabians*, *Guzuratins*, *Malabars*, *Turks*, *Moors*, *Jews*, *Georgians*, *Armenians*, and in fine, Merchants from all Parts of *Aſia*. All the Chriſtian Nations eſtabliſhed in *India* ſend their Ships here, as it is the Merchandize of *Bengal* that makes a conſiderable Part of their Reladings for *Europe*, beſides thoſe they extract for their *Indian* Trade.

The moſt trading Cities, and where the *Engliſh*, *French*, and *Dutch*, have their moſt flouriſhing Settlements, are *Caſembazar*, *Ougli Ougeli* or *Hugueli*, *Pipeli*, and *Bellezoor*; to which may be added *Patna*; for although ſome place it without the Juriſdiction of *Bengal*, by making it the Capital of a petty Kingdom ſubject to the *Mogul*, yet as its Trade is all carried on through *Ougli*, I ſhall not ſeparate it from the afore-mentioned Cities.

The *Engliſh* have their Eſtabliſhments at *Ougli*, *Pipeli*, and *Bellezoor*, the *French* at the two firſt, and the *Dutch* in all the ſaid five Places.

Ougli is the City where all the Nations concur, who carry on the *Bengal* Trade, and where the richeſt Merchants of the Country reſide, whether *Moors* or *Pagans*. Its Warehouſes and Shops are always full of rich *Indian* Goods, but each Sect of the Natives have their particular Quarters in the Bezars, without ever mixing, as much for the greater Freedom in Trade, as out of a Principle of Religion, which hinders theſe ſuperſtitious People from having a too great Familiarity together.

The Lodge which the *Dutch* occupy at this Place, is very large and magnificent, having at once the Air of a Fortification and Palace. The Director lives here like a Prince; and next to *Batavia*, this is the Place where the Power and Splendor of the Company appears in their greateſt Luſtre.

Caſembazar is the Part of *Aſia*, from whence the *Dutch* draw the greateſt Quantity of Silks, which they bring down the *Ganges* to *Ougli*, and from thence ſend Part to *Japan*, and Part to *Europe*; it is for this Buſineſs that they maintain a conſiderable Factory here, though they beſides are furniſhed by it alſo with a Quantity of Taffeties plain and ſtriped, and the fineſt Linens that *Bengal* produces.

The Crop of Silks at *Caſembazar* may amount in a common Year to twenty-two thouſand Bales of a hundred Pounds each, of which the *Dutch* Company have Leave to buy only ſix or ſeven thouſand, the Reſt are divided between the *Tartars* and the *Mogul*'s Subjects, or remain in the Country for the Manufacturers.

At *Chiopera*, in the Diſtrict of *Patna*, are the beſt Refiners of Saltpetre, and it is there that the greateſt Purchaſes of this Commodity are made; and from whence the largeſt Quantity of it comes that is exported from *Bengal*; and it is for this Trade only that the *Dutch* have a Factory here.

It muſt be obſerved, that in Regard to the Merchandizes that are extracted from *Patna* and *Caſembazar*, they muſt be ready to be carried down to *Ougli* at the End of the rainy Seaſon, as the Canals by which they are conducted grow dry in two Months, after the fair weather Monſoon commences, and then the Land Carriage greatly augments the Expence.

The Merchandize proper for *Bengal*, are *Japan* Silver, Copper, *Malacca* Pewter, Vermillion, Alkermes, Quickſilver, Lead, Tables, Cabinets, and other Moveables

ables japanned, Porcelaine of *China* or *Japan*, Looking Glaſſes, Cloths, and all Sorts of *European* Merchandize, Pepper, Spice, Areque, Elephants of *Ceylon*, and their Teeth, Birds of Paradiſe, and *Ternate* Parroquets. The Goods of this Country's Growth, or that are brought there from the neighbouring Kingdoms, with which the *Europeons* uſually lade their Ships from the homeward bound Voyage, conſiſt of raw Silks, called *Tany* and *Mouta*, Cotton Wool and Thread, red Wood, various Boles, Coffee, Cowries, or Cauris, which ſerve for ſmall Money here; white and yellow Wax, Canes and Rattans, Gutta Gamba, *Bengal*, *Lahor*, *Coromandel*, and *Arga* Indigo, three Sorts of Lacque, Myrrh, various Perfumes, Salt, Rice, Saltpetre refined and unrefined, Terra Merita, Sugar, and Sugar Candy.

With theſe two laſt the *Dutch* lade ſeveral Ships entirely every Year; Part for their own Accounts, and Part on Freight for the *Mooriſh* Merchants, deſtined principally for *Perſia*.

There is likewiſe exported from *Bengal*, Borax, Opium, Grain, Gums, and Medicinal Roots, embroidered Counterpanes, Carpets, and Stuffs, ſent to *China*, *Japan*, *Camboya*, *Tonquin*, and ſeveral other Parts of *India*, and of which large Parcels come to *Europe*, Fruits, Butter, packed in Copper Pots, or Sacks made of Buffalo Skins, Honey, various Sorts of Sweetmeats, Diamonds, of which here is an ancient Mine in the Kingdom, and many other Species of precious Stones, Slaves, either of the Country, where the poor People ſell their Children to ſubſiſt, or thoſe of *Aracan*, a neighbouring Kingdom, whoſe Inhabitants exerciſe Piracy more than Trade, and whoſe principal Merchandize conſiſts in their unhappy Neighbours of both Sexes, reduced by them to Slavery.

Although all theſe Commodities make a rich Object of Trade to the Nations concerned therein, it muſt notwithſtanding be allowed that the Dimities, Tickings, Linens, and other Cotton Goods made here, are Commodities that the *European* Companies' Ships bring back in the greateſt Quantities, and with which the *Indian* Merchants alſo make a great Part of their Veſſels' Ladings. It is in this Kingdom only that the Herb grows of which many Sorts of Goods are made; and the Natives of the Country who carry on the inland Trade, and through whoſe Hands almoſt all the *European* Affairs paſs, are the *Banians*, who are all either Merchants, Brokers, Bankers, or Book-keepers, and among them many are concerned in the Marine Trade, either in their own Ships, or by thoſe they freight.

Of the Trade of ASEM, *or* AZEM.

THIS Kingdom, in the Great *Indies*, is one of the beſt Countries in *Aſia*, rich in the Mines of almoſt all Sorts of Metals, ſuch as Gold, Silver, Steel, Lead, Iron, *&c.* It alſo produces a large Quantity of coarſe Silk, and the beſt Lacque in all the World. All the Mines belong to the King, and the Gold is prohibited Exportation, though the Silver Coin makes an Article in Trade, and may be carried off by Strangers. Another Branch of Commerce, and that no ſmall one, conſiſts in Bracelets and Collars, for the Arms and Legs, of which they uſe great Quantities themſelves, and ſend as many to the Kingdom of *Boutan*.

Of the Trade of BENARES, *or* BANAROUS.

THIS is one of the greateſt Cities in the *Eaſt-Indies*, and ſeated to the Northward of the *Ganges* which waſhes its Walls; its Trade is very conſiderable, particularly in Silk Stuffs and Cotton Linen, both white and painted. The Caravanſeras here are many, and very commodious, in the principal of which are ſold the moſt valuable Goods, under two vaſt Galleries raiſed in the Middle of the Court; and as it is commonly the Artificers themſelves who come here to ſell their Goods, Strangers may have them at firſt Hand, and conſequently cheaper than in moſt of the other Cities of *India*, where the *Banians*, *Jews*, or *Armenians*, buy them to reſell.

Of

Of ARACAN *and* PEGU.

THESE two Kingdoms, which follow that of *Bengal*, and whereof the latter's Coaſt joins thoſe of *Malacca*, are better known in *India* by the piratical Courſes of the one, and the laſting Wars of the other with the King of *Siam*, for the famous white Elephant, than for the Largeneſs of their Commerce with the *Europaans*; the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* however preſerve ſome Correſpondence with *Aracan*, on Account of the Refreſhments which their Ships are ſometimes obliged to take there, yet without having any Settlements, although the King has often invited thoſe two Nations to an Eſtabliſhment in his Country.

In Reſpect to the Kingdom of *Pegu*, the *Dutch* ſend ſome Ships here yearly from their Settlements on the Coaſts of *Coromandel* and *Bengal*, laden with Linens of this Kingdom, from *Maſulipatnam* and *Meliapour*, better known under the Name of *St. Thomas*. The proper Linens for this Commerce are Lagias, or Alegias, Topities, and Corpi Pintadi; the *Peguans* preferring the Linens of *Meliapour* to all others, and it is with theſe that they clothe themſelves, without the Tailor's Aſſiſtance, each Piece making a complete Habit, in turning it many Times, and in many Manners about their Body; the Women cut them in four, and cover themſelves to their Knees. There is alſo brought them Opium, Pepper, Cinnamon, Nutmegs, Sanders, and Wood of Paradiſe.

The Exports from hence are Ginger, Gold, Silver, precious Stones, and Pearls, which two laſt are contraband, and here muſt be a Permiſſion from the King, for either buying or ſelling. This Kingdom alſo produces a Quantity of Rice, and it is from hence that the *Dutch* carry it to *Malacca*, beſides which the Exports are Elephants' Teeth, Pewter, Honey, Wax, Cardamom, Long Pepper, Cachou, *&c.*

Of MALACCA.

THIS City is ſeated at two Degrees and a half Latitude on this Side the Line in the Straits, to which it gives Name, and ſeparates the *Terra-Firma* from the Iſle of *Sumatra*. *Alphonſo Albuquerque* took it from the King of *Ihor*, or rather *Gohor*, in 1511, and it was unſucceſsfully attacked an hundred Years after by the *Dutch* though they were more fortunate in 1641, when they drove the *Portugueſe* out, after a Siege of ſix Months, and have remained Maſters of it ever ſince. Its Port is one of the beſt and ſafeſt in *India*, and may be entered at all Times of the Year, which is an Advantage that neither that of *Surat* or *Goa* enjoys, nor any others of *Guzurate* or *Malabar*, which are all ſubject to the Monſoons. Whilſt it remained in the Hands of the *Portugueſe*, it was one of the Staples for the *Indian* Trade, and as a Storehouſe to all the Eaſt, where the *India* Nations, accuſtomed to the marine Traffick, uſed to aſſemble.

It ſtill ſupports its Reputation, and its Commerce is yet very conſiderable, particularly in Linens from *Surat*, *Coromandel*, and *Bengal*, which find Vent here, at *Andra*, *Giery*, and in the Rivers of *Siaca* and *Piera*, and here are alſo found other Goods, of which a Part go by Land to *Siam* and *Pegu*.

The major Part of the Payments for theſe Linens, and other Commodities brought here by the *Dutch*, are in Gold and Pewter, on which large Profits are made in the other Parts of *India* they are ſent to. The chief Officer in Trade that the *Dutch* Company maintains here is called *Chabander*, an *Indian* Name, which ſignifies Super-Intendant, who is independent of the Governor, and has the ſole Direction of the Trade and the Cuſtoms.

The *Dutch* are here about two or three hundred Families; the other Merchants are *Malayans*, *Moors*, or *Chineſe*; theſe laſt only concerning themſelves in the Retail of Tea, Sugar Candy, Sweetmeats, *&c.* but the others have their Shops ever full of all Sorts of Goods, that the *Dutch* Ships bring here.

The Trade carried on at *Malacca* was the leaſt Motive to the *Dutch* for its Capture, or that now induces them to maintain and guard it with ſo much Care;

but its admirable Situation for that of *China* and *Japan*, beſides its commanding all the Straits in which it is ſeated, ſo that no Nation can paſs to the Eaſtward without their Permiſſion.

Ligor and *Tenaſſerin* are two petty Kingdoms in the Peninſula of *Malacca*, dependent on the King of *Siam*; the *Dutch* have Settlements here, and carry on a good Trade in Pepper and Pewter, of which I ſhall ſpeak in the following Section where I am to treat

Of the Trade of SIAM.

THIS Kingdom, ever ſince the Separation of *Tonquin* and *Cochinchina*, is one of the moſt powerful in *India:* Its preſent Bounds are *Cambaye* to the Eaſt, *Lahor* to the North, *Ava* and *Pegu* to the Weſt, and the Sea of the Gulf of *Siam*, to which it gives Name, to the South. Its Capital is *Seia-Juthaia*, of which the *Europeans* have made *Judtia*, *Judia*, *Judea*, and *Odia*, and the *Portugueſe* call it *Siam*.

This City is ſeated on the *Menam*, a great River that falls into the Gulf of *Siam* four Days' Journey from it; and which, like the *Nile*, regularly overflowing and drowning the whole Country at periodical Seaſons, renders it very fertile in all Neceſſaries of Life, particularly in Rice, of which Foreigners yearly export ſeveral Ships' Lading; though large Ships cannot get up the River, but are obliged to attend and take in their Cargoes below, whilſt ſmall ones may get up to *Bancock*, five or ſix Leagues above its Mouth, but only Barks and Junks can reach the Capital.

There is no Part of *Aſia* from whence Merchants are not ſeen at *Juthaia*, as they come here from *Japan*, *China*, the *Philippines*, *Tonquin*, *Cochinchina*, *Chiampa*, *Camboya*, the Iſles of *Sunda*, *Bengal*, the Coaſt of *Coromandel*, *Surat*, *Perſia*, and *Arabia*; and the *European* Nations that have Settlements here are the *Engliſh*, *Dutch*, and *Portugueſe*; the *French*, who had one alſo in 1686, were driven out from *Bancock* in 1688, and though they afterwards ſettled in another Part of the Kingdom, their Trade was ſo inconſiderable, that it may be juſtly ſaid they have ever ſince ſent more Miſſionaries than Merchants there.

It is only the *Europeans*, *Chineſe*, and *Moors*, that is, all the *Mahometans*, who are privileged to have Houſes in this City; the *Indian* Nations having them without, though their Quarters are all ſeparate, where they carry on their Trade, and exerciſe their Religion.

The *Dutch* carry on the greateſt Trade here, and the Houſe they built in 1634, is one of the handſomeſt they have in all the *Eaſt*; yet this Settlement is only reckoned the twentieth in the thirty-two principal ones they have in all, under the general Government of *Batavia*.

Trade is one of the chief Profeſſions of the *Siamois*, and it may be truely ſaid, that their King is the principal Merchant among them, whether for the Traffick at home or abroad.

His foreign Commerce is moſtly to *China*, where he annnally ſends five or ſix large Veſſels; to *Japan*, where there go two or three; to *Camboya*, *Tonquin*, and *Cochinchina*, the Deſtination is as many; and in Fine, to all the Coaſts of *India*, eſpecially *Surat*, and even to *Perſia*, where there are always ſome of his Ships, commanded commonly by Chriſtians, as his own Subjects are no great Sailors.

The inland Trade of the Kingdom, carried on by his Factors, does not only conſiſt in the valuable Commodities imported by his Shipping, of which his Warehouſes are always full, and ſold at the Prices he thinks proper; but alſo in the different Productions of his Dominions, whether they be the Tribute of his Subjects or what he cultivates in the Lands particularly belonging to him: So that only in Betel and Areque, green and dry, the King's Agents get upwards of ſix or ſeven hundred thouſand *French* Livres: and it is reported, that the Cuſtoms of *Bancock*, and the farming the circumjacent Gardens, produce him more than four Millions yearly. This Kingdom is rich in Mines of Pewter, Lead, Silver, and even Gold, though theſe laſt produce but little, and that of a very baſe

Alloy; the Pewter Mines of *Lagor* being the moſt conſiderable, whoſe Metal makes one of the beſt Branches of Trade that the *Dutch* carry on here; the Company having a Treaty with the King, which interdicts the Purchaſe of this Commodity by any others than themſelves.

It is with this Pewter that the *Dutch* ballaſt their Ships in returning for *Europe*, preſerving however enough of it for their *Indian* Trade, where in many Parts they truck it againſt other Commodities to a very great Advantage.

The other Merchandizes which *Siam* produces are Wood for building Ships of which the *Dutch* lade great Quantities for *Batavia*, Stags' Beeves' Buffaloes' and Tigers' Skins, of which latter, a ſtriped Sort eſteemed very valuable, more eſpecially for *Japan*, Gum Lacque, Lead, Sapan Wood, Calembeck, or Aloes Wood, Honey, Wax, Sugar, Betel, Areque, Pepper, Rice, Salt, Varniſh, various odoriferous Woods, Tea, that comes from *China* and *Japan*, Calin, ſuppoſed by ſome a Metal between Pewter and Lead, though by others only a Mixture of them, Ambergris, Linens of the Country, Elephants' Teeth, Saltpetre, Gum Gutta, Canes and Rattans, Cotton, Ivory, Aſphaltus Woods, Muſks, Benzoin and Silk; but theſe three laſt are brought here from *Lahor*, when that Kingdom is not at War with this of *Siam*.

The Goods proper for this Trade, and which are principally in Demand at *Siam*, are Silk Stuffs, Spices, all Sorts of *Chineſe* and *Japan* Commodities, ſuch as flowered Velvets, japanned Works, Porcelaine, Goldſmiths' Wares, divers *European* Commodities, Gold and Silver Bars; but the Goods that find the readieſt and ſureſt Diſpatch are the Linens from *Surat*, *Coromandel*, and *Bengal*; here are beſides imported red Coral, yellow Amber, Quickſilver, Sanders, and Cloths; Pepper alſo was once a good Commodity, but ſince its Plantation here the Natives have enough, and to ſpare for Exportation.

Of CAMBOYA.

THIS Kingdom, called alſo *Cambodia*, was formerly a Province of *Siam*, but at preſent only makes it the Acknowledgement of an annual Tribute, *viz.* of a Noſegay of golden Flowers. The Capital of this Kingdom, which the *Europeans* call by the ſame Name, and the Inhabitants *Rauveka*, is ſituated at ſixty Leagues from the Mouth of the River which falls into the Sea, to the Eaſt of the Gulf of *Siam*, and which, like the *Nile* and the *Menan*, overflows the Country regularly every Year. The *Portugueſe* had for a long Time this Trade to themſelves but it is now open to all thoſe who will engage in it; and here are *Engliſh*, *Dutch*, *Portugueſe*, *Chineſe*, *Japaneſe*, *Siamois*, *Cochinchineſe*, *Malayans*, &c. of which ſome come with the South, and return with the North Monſoon, and others quite the reverſe. The *Dutch* ſend Linens here from *Malacca*, of which the propereſt for this Market are *Bengal* Caſſas, white and red Betilles, Aſſortments of Seraſſes, and ſome Cotton Thread.

The Goods this Place produces for Exportation are Benzoin, Gum Lacque, Wax, Copper Baſons, Iron *Chineſe* Pans, Rice laden for *Quinam*, and a Quantity of Stags' Beeves' Buffaloes' and other Savage Animals' Skins, which here, as well as at *Siam*, are one of the beſt Articles in this Trade, and the eaſieſt ſold, by Means of the *Chineſe* and *Dutch* Traffick to *Japan*, the former being the moſt conſiderable Traders here of all the Eaſtern People.

Of COCHIN-CHINA.

THIS Kingdom is ſeated between thoſe of *Camboya* and *Tonquin*, on a Gulf bearing its Name; its Length is about an hundred and ten Leagues, and its Breadth in ſome Places, only ten, twenty, or twenty-five at moſt; and, notwithſtanding its ſmall Extent, it has the Kingdoms of *Chiampa* and *Thien* for Tributaries, where it carries on a very great Commerce.

Its chief foreign Trade is that of *China* and *Japan*, carried on by the *Chineſe* ſettled here, or thoſe of *Canton*. The *Europeans*, eſpecially the *Dutch*, lade many Merchandizes here; the *French*, as has been ſaid of *Siam*, have hardly any of their

their Nation here but Miſſionaries. The Commodities extracted of the Growth of the Place are Gold, which comes from the Mines, or Duſt collected in the Gravel from ſome Rivers, of Calembac Wood, which grows in the Kingdom of *Champoa*, from whence they can only bring it to *Cochin-china*, and which ſells for its Weight in Gold, even on the Spot; Pepper is alſo extracted from hence, and ſent to *China*; Silks gathered in ſuch Quantities, that even the Cordage of their Gallies and Fiſhermen's Nets are made of it: Taffeties, which are the only Stuffs made here; Sugar, ſhipped commonly for *Japan*; Wax, Areque, and Betel, Rice, with which many Ships are annually laden; in Fine, thoſe Birds' Neſts ſo much eſteemed by all the *Indians*, as a ſalutary Food, which ſerve them at once both for Aliment and Regale.

Of TONQUIN.

TONQUIN was for a long Time a Province of *China*, when *Cochinchina* and *Chiampa* were a Part of it; at preſent theſe two Kingdoms are ſeparated, and *Tonquin*, more compact than before, is bounded on two Sides by three Provinces of *China*, which are *Canton* to the Eaſt, and *Ivan* and *Quanſi* to the North; to the Weſt it touches on the Kingdom of *Brama*, and to the South on *Cochinchina*, and the Gulf to which this laſt has given its Name.

The *Tonquinois* did not till pretty lately renounce the Politics they had learned from the *Chineſe*, not to trade with any foreign Nation; but at laſt they are become more tractable, having at firſt permitted Strangers to come and trade with them, and were afterwards emboldened to go and traffick with others, as they now do at *Siam*, *Batavia*, and many other Places of *India*, they ſend Ships to.

The beſt Merchandize that the *Europeans* can carry to *Tonquin* are Gold and Silver, eſpecially Dollars, although they are not without them; as here comes a great deal of Gold from *China*, and a Quantity of Silver from *Japan*; beſides, ſome pretend that this Kingdom has Mines of both theſe Metals, though Mr. *Tavernier* denies it, and with a reaſonable Probability. Other Commodities brought here are Spice, Pepper, Quickſilver, Vermilion, Cloths, and yellow Amber. Theſe People are open and faithful in their Dealings, in which they are very different from their quondam Maſters the *Chineſe*, who pride themſelves in cheating Foreigners, and uſe a thouſand Chicaneries in their Purchaſes and Sales.

Silks are in ſuch Plenty at *Tonquin*, that both rich and poor equally clothe themſelves with ſeveral light Stuffs made of them in the Country; and the major Part of thoſe Things, which in other Places are made of Flax or Hemp, are compoſed here of this Material. The *Dutch* export great Quantities of theſe Silks for *Japan*, being more commodious than to fetch thoſe of *Perſia* and *Bengal*, as they did before their Trade was eſtabliſhed at *Tonquin*.

Here is alſo to be purchaſed Muſk, Tortoiſe-Shell, Aloes Wood, of which here is ſome worth near an hundred and thirty Pounds' Sterling *per* Pound, Sugar in Pound and half Pound Loaves, proper for *Japan*; Porcelaines, brought from abroad, Lacque, Rice, and thoſe Birds' Neſts mentioned in the Section on *Cochinchina*, which are found in five ſmall Iſlands of the Gulf, where both the *Tonquinois* and *Chineſe* go to ſeek them. It is alſo in five other neighbouring Iſles that they go to catch Turtles, or Tortoiſes, which come aſhore there in ſuch Quantities at certain Seaſons, as to render the Sale of their Shells and ſalted Fleſh one of the beſt Branches of Trade in this Kingdom. They have Oranges and Lemons here, as in all other Parts of *India*; but theſe latter are ſo ſour, as to become thereby uſeleſs for Refreſhments to the Ships, and are therefore only conſumed here inſtead of *Aqua Fortis*, to cleanſe Copper, Braſs, or Iron for Gilding, in the Dying of their Silks, and in the Lyes for their Linens, which makes them of a dazzling Whiteneſs.

Of

Of the Commerce of CHINA.

THIS vaſt Part of the Globe, and the Eaſternmoſt of *Aſia*, is equally famous for its Fertility, which furniſhes an Abundance wherewith to maintain an extenſive Commerce, and for the Genius of its Inhabitants, who, more than any other People of the World, underſtanding to employ in all Sorts of Manufactures and Works the many rich Products that grow, and are found in the fifteen Provinces of this great Empire; which is rendered more adapted to Trade than any other eaſtern Country, by the many Rivers and Canals that traverſe all its Diviſions, and thereby facilitate the Tranſport of its Merchandize; and for Exportation by the good Ports that ſix of its Provinces have, which are waſhed by the oriental Ocean.

The *Chineſe* Politics making them fear that a Communication with Strangers might corrupt their Laws, never gave theſe latter any Opportunity to attack their Liberty under a Pretence of Trade; but, for ſeveral thouſand Years, ſhut the Entrance to their Kingdom againſt all Nations whatſoever, and were content with the interior Trade carried on among themſelves; but at laſt the Emperor, having opened his Ports to all the World in 1685, the *Indians* and *Europeans* were equally forward to improve the Liberty of this new Trade, which they have carried on ever ſince.

The *Portugueſe* till then had been the only Nation of *Europe* who had carried on any Sort of Traffick directly to *China*, by Means of their Situation at *Macao*, of which I ſhall treat by and by, and the *Dutch*, deſirous of imitating them, when eſtabliſhed in the Iſle of *Formoſa*, having been chaſed from that Poſt in 1661, had renounced this Commerce, or at leaſt, like the *Engliſh*, only maintained it in the half deſerted Iſles, where the *Chineſe* Junks brought their Merchandize, and returned with what they got there from Foreigners.

It is true, that many *Indian* Nations; and the *Dutch* themſelves, were never without the Products of *China*, but it was what the *Chineſe* brought, who were permitted to go to other Parts, at the ſame Time that all others were ſtrictly forbidden coming among them; and the Places which the *Chineſe* Junks frequented moſt, and to which they ſtill continue the Trade, are *Japan*, the *Manillas*, *Cochinchina*, *Achin*, *Malacca*, *Camboya*, *Siam*, *Tonquin*, *Patana*, *Jambi*, *Andragiri*, in the Iſle of *Sumatra*, *Batavia*, and ſome others.

The Trade with Strangers in *China* was not only open by Sea, but the Caravans were alſo admitted here, as well from the eaſtern *Tartars*, who now govern this Empire, as the *Muſcovites*, who ſend yearly to *Pekin* a very numerous one from *Peterſburgh*.

China is ſeparated from the States of the *Grand Mogul*, by ſandy Deſerts abſolutely impaſſable, and other Provinces of *India*, by Mountains very difficult to get over, which hinders almoſt all Trade between theſe different Kingdoms, except a very ſmall one on the Frontiers, though it is very difficult to know in what even that conſiſts, as not one in a thouſand at the Capital knows any Thing of what paſſes without the City. It is true, the *Chineſe* have ſometimes gone to *Bengal*, the *Philippines*, *Batavia*, and even to *Goa*; but this by Stealth, and with the Connivance of the Mandarines, Governors of the Sea Ports, for a good Sum of Money, which the Court were Strangers to, notwithſtanding it is abſolutely forbidden to every Subject of the Empire, to go to any Foreign Part, on any Pretext whatſoever, without a Licence, or expreſs Order of the Government.

The greateſt Part of the *Chineſe*, ſpread in *India* to trade, are of the Poſterity of thoſe who eſcaped from *China*, when the *Moungalean Tartars* became Maſters of it; and they have only a clandeſtine Communication with the other *Chineſe* their Countrymen.

There is no Nation fitter for Trade, and that underſtand it better, than the *Chineſe*, ſo that it lets no Profit ſlip, which Commerce offers; trading in, and benefiting by all, with an admirable Dexterity and Skill, though not with that Fidelity, as is elſewhere regarded as the Soul of Trade; in one Word, the *Chineſe* are ſpread in *Aſia*, wherever there is any Thing to be got, with the Characteriſtick of Cheats, Uſurers, faithleſs, full of Complaiſance and Subtlety to manage a good Op-

portunity, and all this under the Appearance of plain Dealing and Honeſty, capable of deceiving the moſt attentive and ſuſpicious; and they commonly ſay proverbially, that all other Nations are blind in Reſpect of Trade, but themſelves and the *Dutch*, which latter have one Eye, but they two. As it has always been a Maxim in the *Chineſe* Government, to encourage a great Currency of Trade in all the Kingdom, it may be ſaid that all the People concern themſelves in it; here being hardly any of the Natives, even the Mandarins, who are not engaged in it, at leaſt in Partnerſhip with the Merchants, to whom they advance their Money, that it may increaſe, and not lie idle.

One of the principal Branches of Commerce in *China*, as well at home as abroad, conſiſts in Silk and Silk Stuffs, either plain or mixed with Gold and Silver, of which here is ſo great a Plenty that moſt of the People, and even Servants, commonly go clad in Sattin or Damaſk. Silkworms are bred in almoſt all the Provinces of the Kingdom; but *Nanquin* and *Chekiam*, eſpecially the latter, are thoſe where moſt is gathered, and where moſt Silk is manufactured, there not being one Year in which they do not ſend to *Pekin* near four hundred Barks laden with Cloth of Gold, or Tiſſues, Damaſks, Sattins, and Velvets, beſides thoſe made by the Emperor's Orders for Preſents to his Ladies, Princes, and all his Court; all the other Provinces alſo pay a Part of their Tributes in Silk and Silk Stuffs, which are generally reſold for the Emperor's Account, but when altogether are not near the half of what *Chekiam* furniſhes alone. It is in the Province of *Nanquin*, that the moſt beautiful Skins are made, and where moſt of the beſt Artificers come to eſtabliſh their Fabrick, though Foreigners hardly carry away any of theſe; but almoſt all the Skins that the *Europeans* ſhip, as well wrought as raw, are manufactured at *Canton*, or in the Province of which that City is the Capital, and gives its Name.

There is made in *China* all Sorts of Silk Stuffs, either net or mixed with Gold and Silver, as there is in *Europe*, and many other peculiar to themſelves; and they have Wools in many Provinces, of which they make ſome Serges, as they are ignorant in the Manufacture of Cloth, though they have theſe brought here, and very much eſteem them, more eſpecially thoſe from *England*, yet they buy but little, as the Cloths coſt vaſtly more than the very fineſt Silks that can be made here.

The *Chineſe* have alſo various Furs, even of the very fineſt, ſuch as Minevers, Ermines, and Martens, but they are all conſumed in the Country, in Linings for Men and Women's Clothes, of which one only often coſts above 250*l.* Caps, Saddles, and other Moveables.

The other Merchandize exported from *China*, beſides wrought and raw Silks are Cottons in Wool, Thread, and Linens made of them, Braſs in Plates, and Salmons, Toutenaque, Tea, Camphire, Muſk, Flax, Sugar, Salt, Ginger, Sweetmeats, Quickſilver, Vermilion, Lapis Lazuli, Vitriol, Ambergris, Rhubarb, Galangal, China, Mirabolans, China Ink, Horſes, Porcelaine, japaned Works, Potter's Works, proper for *India*; Camlets, Hemp, and Hempen Linens, fine Gold, Pewter, Iron, Steel, and many Inſtruments made of theſe Metals richly wrought; in fine, precious Stones, Pearls, beautiful Marble, Aloes, Roſe, Brazil, and Ebony Wood, Jeſuits Bark brought from the *Manillas*; yellow and reddiſh Amber. After the lacquered Works of *Japan*, thoſe of *Foiken* paſs for the beſt, and though there are good Artiſts in this Manufacture at *Pekin*, yet they fall ſhort of that Beauty and Perfection ſo conſpicuous in the Fabricks of *Japan* and *Foiken*, as much as they exceed any Thing of that Nature attempted in *Europe*.

In Regard to the Merchandize proper for the Trade of *China*, Plate is the Baſis, whether in Dollars, as they come from the *Manillas*, or in Bars, as the *Dutch* bring them from *Japan*; the *Chineſe*, who have none, eſteeming it greatly, and willingly truck their Gold and beſt Commodities againſt it. And whilſt I am on this Subject, it will be not improper to remark, or unprofitable to my Reader, that in this Traffick, the Difference between Gold and Silver is computed as one to ten, whereas the Difference in *Europe* is as one to fifteen, ſo that great Advantages are made by carrying the latter thither. Spice and Pepper alſo find a good Sale here, particularly this laſt, wherefore the *Dutch* always make it a Part of their Ladings; there are alſo brought here Linens of various

Silk Stuffs, Birds' Neſts, white Sugar, and Sugar Candy, and *Japan* Wood for ſtaining yellow.

Trade of CANTON *with* CAMBOYA.

THE *Chineſe* Veſſels, which carry on this Trade, ſail from *Canton* the Beginning of *January*, and ſpend in their Paſſage from fifteen to thirty Days, according as the Weather favours; their Return is commenced at the End of *June*, that they may arrive in *China* by the ſucceeding Month. The whole Commerce is contracted in the ſouthernmoſt Part of *Camboya*, near three hundred and fifty Leagues from the River of *Canton*. Every Ship, on Arrival, makes a Preſent to the King, and his four principal Officers, of three or four hundred Taels, and then have Liberty to trade with whom they pleaſe.

The Commodities commonly ſent here are only five, *viz.* Iron Anchor Flukes, Umbrellas, Rattan Mats, all Sorts of Fruit, and Porcelaine. The Returns are Sapan, or Brazil Wood, Elephants' Teeth, Lacque, Lounge for painting yellow, Birds, Buffaloes, Chameaux', Cows' and Stags' Skins, Buffalo and Cows' Horns, Peacock Feathers, and Taffouſia, a medicinal Drug.

Trade of CANTON *with* TONQUIN.

TONQUIN is two hundred and twenty-five Leagues from the River of *Canton*, which is commonly ſailed in ten or twenty Days, and the Return much the ſame; the Seaſons for departing and coming back, are the Beginning of *January* and *July*. The Preſents which theſe People make the King and ſeven of his Officers hardly amount to three hundred Taels, though all other Nations pay a great deal more: The Merchandizes carried thither, are *Canton* Caſches, Iron Kettles, ſmall Braſs Cannon, Pewter in Gilt Leaves; all Sorts of Drugs, at leaſt an hundred Species, ordinary Porcelaine, Cloves, Pouchoc, a Drug ſerviceable in Medicine, and for dying yellow Silk, or thin Taffeties, red Crape of *Canton*, Gauze of the third Sort, Glaſs Necklaces, Vermilion, Alum, Rupiedſy, a Drug for dying Black, and all Sorts of *Chineſe* Fruit. The Goods laden in Return are, yellow raw Silk, Mudis, or Stuffs made of a Tree's Bark, ſeveral Sorts of Taffeties, coarſe and fine Canques, or Cotton Linen, Brazil Wood, Cinnamon, not extraordinary good, Lacque, Aniſeeds, and Caramangee, a medicinal Drug.

Commerce of CANTON *and* SIAM.

THE Ships ſail from *Canton* to *Siam* about the 20th of *November*, and are thirty or forty Days in their Paſſage, and their Return is begun in *June*, that they may all arrive in the Month following; and the King here, as in *Cochinchina*, is the only one to trade with.

The *Chineſe* carry a large Quantity of all Sorts of Goods here, and bring no fewer back; the outward-bound Cargoes conſiſting of wrought and unwrought Iron, Toutenaque, Allum, white Sugar, wrought Copper, Latten and Iron Wire, Copper Baſons of different Sizes, caſt Copper Ciſterns, Iron Kettles, five within one another, all which Commodities ſerve as Ballaſt, Damaſks and Sattins of all Colours, ſtriped and common Taffeties, Gauzes, ſewing Silk, Marelle, a red Nanquin Paint, Chuangon, a Medicinal Drug, Figie-caque, a *Chineſe* Fruit, Sugar Candy, Raiſins, Prunes, dried Cheſnuts, Water Melon Seeds, Copper Drums, called Gans, Quickſilver, and three Sorts of Gold Wire. The Goods that compoſe their Cargoes in Return, are Elephants' Teeth, Lead, Pewter, Areque, Brazil Tafouſic, or Wood, Taffouſſa, a Medicinal Drug, all which ſerve for Laſtage, Lacque, Horſe, Cow, Buffaloe, and Stag Skins, Buffalo and Rhinoceros Horns, Myrrh, Loung, Birds' Neſts of three Sorts, Puchoc, Incenſe, Bird Skins with their Feathers, Peacocks' Tails, two Sorts of Stags' Nerves, and Caye-lac, an odoriferous Wood for burning in their Pagods.

Of the Trade between CANTON *and* BATAVIA.

BATAVIA is ſeven hundred Leagues from *Canton*, and Ships which go from the former to the latter ſail the Beginning of *December*, in Order to arrive in the following Month; and when they return ſet out on the ſecond or fourth of *June*, and get home in *July*. The Goods the *Chineſe* carry with them are, Toutenaque, Gold, fine and ordinary Porcelaines, ſeveral Sorts of Tea, Copper Baſons, Gold Wire of *Canton* and *Nanquin*, Sattins and Damaſks, the greateſt Part black, Taffeties, three Sorts of ſewing Silk, Aniſeeds, Quickſilver, Vermilion, Muſk, Borax, Iron Kettles, five or ſeven in one another, Rhubarb, Arcaſſoul, a Medicinal Drug, Copper like the *Japan*, very thin *Canton* Taffeties, of all Colours, *Canton* Glaſs, and *China* Root. The homeward bound Cargoes conſiſt of Lead, Pewter, Pepper, Incenſe, Puchoc, Caremangee, Camphire, Coral, Rattin and other Mats, Rattins, Nutmegs, Cloves, yellow Amber, Myrrh, Aſſa-fœtida, Azeboucq, a Medicinal Drug, *Guinea* Pepper, Birds' Neſts of two Sorts, and Sugar Candy.

Commerce from CANTON *to* JAPAN *or* JAPON.

AS I ſhall have Occaſion to treat amply of this Iſland, in the Chapter that will be dedicated to it, there will be no Room to enlarge on it here; ſo I ſhall only confine myſelf to that carried on by the *Chineſe*, in a large Number of Junks that they yearly ſend to this Place from *Canton*; that the Port of *Japan*, which their Buſineſs leads them to, is called *Langi-Aſakie*, ſituated in thirty-ſix Degrees ſix Minutes of North Latitude, and in an hundred and fifty-one of Eaſt Longitude.

In order to ſecure a ſucceſsful Paſſage, the Veſſels ſhould leave *Canton* the Beginning of *May*, that they may get to their intended Harbour in about twenty-five Days, as a timely Arrival is of the utmoſt Importance to the Sales of their Goods, a Preference being always given to the firſt Comers, when the Merchants or Captains demand it; and this Claim ſhould never be neglected, as the *Chineſe* ſend ſo many Junks in ſome Years, that ſeveral, which arrive laſt, are obliged to carry all, or at leaſt a Part of their Cargo back again.

On approaching the Harbour, the Veſſel muſt anchor at three Leagues' Diſtance, to give the Cuſtom-houſe Officers Time to viſit her, and take the Captain's Declaration, which muſt be in Writing, and contain his Name, that of the Junk, the Place he came from, and thoſe he touched at, the Number of his Crew, when he ſailed, the Condition of his Goods, the Size of his Veſſel, the Number of his Guns and ſmall Arms.

As ſoon as the Viſit is over, the *Japoneſe* Pilots and Sailors come aboard, and carry the Veſſel into Port, where, when anchored, the Lading is delivered into the Warehouſes, which the Director-General of Trade furniſhes, where the Sales are made on the Day, and at the Hour, appointed by him.

The Goods proper for this Voyage are, Coral in Grains, Agracaramba, an odoriferous Wood, Ultramarine, none but the King of *Japan* can buy theſe Commodities, Enamel of five different Colours, Alum, Iron, Toutenaque, white and brown Sugar, which five Articles ſerve for Ballaſt, Sattins, of which more than two Thirds are black, white Taffeties, of *Canton* and *Nanquin*, white and red Crape of *Nanquin*, *Canton* fiſhing Linens, Vermilion, raw Silk of *Nanquin*, Galanga, Legumen, yellow Lacque, as it diſtils from the Tree, Areque Bark, Ychitzee, a medicinal Drug, Caramangee from *China*, Folio Chiroze, a medicinal Drug, yellow Wax, *Chineſe* white Linen of ſeveral Sorts, green Alum, Honey, Chienfou, a medicinal Drug, Sugar Candy, Benzoin, Aloes Wood of three Sorts, Gum Sandrac, Tortoiſe-ſhell, Camphire of three Sorts, Pucohoc, Incenſe, Myrrh, Lounge, Muſk, Rhubarb, Cinnamon, Chuangon, a medicinal Drug, and a very bad Saffron. In Return the *Chineſe* take Lacque or Varniſh, Porcelaines, fine Pearls, Steel, wrought Copper, and a Sort of Camphire proper for *China*.

Trade from CANTON *to the* MANILLAS.

THESE Iſles are two hundred Leagues from the River of *Canton*, where the *Chineſe* Ships ſail for in the Month of *March* at lateſt, and depart from thence in *July*. All the Junks that go this Voyage make the Governor and Superintendant of the Cuſtoms at the *Manillas*, a Preſent on their Arrival, which at firſt was only voluntary, but the Continuance has made it become a Right.

This Trade was formerly very advantageous, but it is greatly decayed; in 1700 the Goods from *Canton* loſt 30 *per Cent.* at the *Manillas*, and though afterwards they grew ſomething better, yet nothing in Compariſon to the Value they once bore there. When the *Spaniards* go from their Iſlands to *Canton*, they carry a Parcel of Embroideries, and a little Muſk with them; and what a *Chineſe* Cargo for the contrary Voyage conſiſts of, is Toutenaque, Iron, Porcelaines of all Sorts, Canques of *Canton*, and others of *Nanquin*, very ordinary Sailcloth, ſeveral Sorts of Cloths called Nunna, flowered Damaſks, plain Sattins, various Species of Taffeties from *Canton* and *Nanquin*, white and red Crapes, plain and flowered Moeres, with raw and ſewing Silks. In Return, they bring *Brazil* Wood, Stags' Fleſh, ſalted or dried, Stags' Nerves, and Pearls.

Of the Trade from CANTON *to the* MALDIVES, *touching at* ACHEM.

FOR this Voyage a Ship of a hundred and fifty to two hundred Tons Burthen is the propereſt, navigated with five or ſix *Europeans* at moſt, and the Reſt of her Crew Laſquares or Laſcars. The Seaſon for ſailing is the End of *October*, to arrive at *Achem* between the firſt and tenth of *December* at lateſt, that they may depart for the *Maldives* in Time. The Lading of this Veſſel ſhould be compoſed firſt, with Merchandize proper for the *Moors* of *Achem*, who trade for *Surat*. Secondly, with thoſe convenient for the Natives there. And thirdly, with ſuch as may ſuit the *Maldivean* Market. The Goods for *Surat* are, fifty Ton of white Sugar, an hundred Pieces of *Japan* Copper, twenty to fifty Pieces of Sugar-Candy, two hundred Pieces of Toutenaque, twenty to forty Pieces of Quickſilver. The Goods for the Natives of *Achem* are, coarſe Porcelaine about five hundred Taels, Copper Baſons of different Sizes, twenty Pieces of *Chineſe* Tobacco in Pound and half Pound Papers, fifty Pieces of Gold *Canton* Thread of the third Sort, twenty Catis, the Ends muſt be of Silk, three or four Braces of fine Coffee, and Tea-Cups and Saucers, fifty Pieces of Taffeties ſquared, ſuch as are ſent to *Siam* for Womens' Petticoats, fifty Pieces of five threaded Damaſks, with red, blue, and yellow Flowers. The Returns make from hence are in Shells called Cauris, or Cowries, which ſerve as Money in many Parts of the *Eaſt-Indies*, as they do on the Coaſts of *Africa*, where the *Europeans* carry them, dried Fiſh, and the Bark of the Cacao Trees, prepared for Spinning to make Cables with. There may likewiſe enter into the *Canton* Cargo for *Achem*, ſeveral Species of *European* Goods, ſuch as all Sorts to Nails, Iron Anchors from three to fourteen Quintals Weight, Iron Guns from two or five Quintals, Wine and Brandy in Bottles, ſome Chiſſels, Spectacles, twenty Barrels of Pitch, Paper, Iron in flat broad Bars, Cordage from one to five Inches thick, Padlocks, and alſo ſome blue Linen for Women's Petticoats.

Of the Engliſh *Trade from* MADRAS *to* CANTON.

THE Ships ſail on their Voyage in the Month of *July*, and arrive there in *Auguſt* or *September*; ſometimes they loſe their Paſſage, in waiting too long for thoſe from *Europe*, to get Dollars, as without theſe they can do nothing in Trade to *China*. They ſail on their Return from *Canton* in *January* or *February*, and their Voyage either going or coming, is from forty-five to ſixty Days.

The Goods carried from *Madras*, are *Engliſh* Lead, Lead and Pewter from *Pegu*, *Malaccan* liquid Storax, Rattans from the ſame Place, Incenſe, Aſſa-fœtida,

Madras red Wood, Myrrh, Puchoc, and fine Pearls of all Sorts. The Goods in Return are Gold, Copper from *Japan*, and ditto from *Canton* like the other, Toutenaque, Allum, Quickſilver, Vermillion, ordinary Porcelaines for the *Moors'* Uſe, white Sugar, and Sugar-Candy from *China*.

Of the Trade from SURAT *to* CANTON.

THEY carry from *Surat* to *Canton* the ſame Goods as from *Madras*, beſides a Quantity of Cotton; and thoſe brought back from *Canton* are alſo the ſame, except the Gold. They ſail from *Surat* in the Month of *May* or *June*, in Order to arrive at *Canton* in *Auguſt*, and come from thence about the 15th of *December*, to finiſh their Voyage in *March*.

The Europeans *Commerce with* CANTON.

THE Ships which annually arrive here from *England*, *France*, *Portugal*, and *Holland*, commonly bring the following Goods, *viz.* Silver, in various Coins, all Sorts of fine Cloths, Camlets, Serges, and other Woollen Stuffs, fine Linens from *Holland*; Clocks and Watches, Looking-Glaſſes of all Sizes, Mathematical Inſtruments, *Engliſh* Etwees, Pencils, Paper of all Sorts, various Ornaments for both Sexes, ſome *European* Liquors, and eſpecially Wine; of all which Commodities a good Part is diſtributed in Preſents to the Mandarines in the Government of this Place, and the Merchants generally make a conſiderable Advantage of the Reſt. They employ the Silver they carry in the Purchaſe of divers Sorts of Goods, in Virtue of certain Agreements made before-hand, which are raw Silk, Damaſks wrought according to Patterns given; plain Silk, lacquered Wares, Green and Bohea Tea, Badianes, a Seed from the Anis Tree growing in *China*, ſo called from the ſmell which its Wood has, like that Aromatick in *Europe*, Canes and Porcelaine after the Models and Paintings directed. They alſo ſometimes buy Gold here, though but ſeldom, as they have it much cheaper in *India*. At *Canton*, ſome precious Stones, excepting Diamonds, are likewiſe to be met with, though never in any great Quantity.

It is at *Quantung* and *Foiken*, that the beſt *Chineſe* Brocade Silks are made, and of which a large Quantity are brought to *Europe*, all which Commodities are purchaſed with ready Money; and the Sales of *European* Goods are on the ſame Terms, as Strangers find a conſiderable Difference in their Diſfavour by Barter, and therefore maintain the Method of buying and ſelling for ready Money only.

In 1720, a Commiſſary from the *Miſſiſſippi* Company arrived at *Canton*, and obtained Liberty from the Court to reſide there; but on his propoſing to lade a Ship, he found ſo many inſurmountable Difficulties lying in his Way, that he thought beſt to decamp, and quit his uneaſy Reſidence; in the ſame Year alſo a Ship arrived under the Emperor's Colours at *Oſtend*; the Fate of which Company being ſo well known, I have no Need to enlarge about it.

Beſides what is before-mentioned, there are tranſported from *Europe* and *China*, and from *China* to *Europe*, a thouſand Trifles, which make a conſiderable Gain, though they are too numerous to be particularized; I ſhall therefore omit attempting it, and proceed to give ſome Account of the Trade carried on between the two Empires of *Ruſſia* and *China*, as it properly comes in here, and for which Mr. *Lange* has furniſhed me with Materials in his Journal, *&c.*

A State of the Trade between RUSSIA *and* CHINA.

OUR Commerce with *China*, ſays the above-mentioned Author, is at preſent in a pitiful Condition, and nothing in the World could have prejudiced our Caravans ſo much as the Commerce maintained at *Urga*, the Chan of the Weſtern *Moungales* Camp, tributary to *China*, for from thence arrive at *Pekin* Monthly, nay Weekly, not only the ſame Goods as our Caravans convey there, but of a better Quality, and carried in ſuch Quantities by the *Chineſe* Merchants, who are continually coming and going between *Pekin* and *Urga*, and thoſe which the *Lamas* or

or *Moungalean* Prieſts furniſh on their Part, that makes the Value amount to four or five Times as much as a Caravan going under her *Czariſh* Majeſty's Name; beſides, Particulars are able to bring theſe Commodities ſo much cheaper to Market, than the neceſſary Expences of a Caravan will permit the Commiſſary of it to do; and having not only the Advantage of travelling cheaper, but alſo quicker, they have an Opportunity to foreſtall the Market, and ſell their Goods before the Caravan can arrive; it is, therefore our Author's Opinion, that except the Trade between *Ruſſia* and *Urga* be prohibited, only with the Allowance of carrying their Cloths and *Ruſſia* Hides, the Ruin of the Caravans is certain and near, and which may in the End draw on that of all the *Muſcovite* Trade in thoſe Parts. The Goods commonly brought from *China* to *Ruſſia* are, ſmall ſtrung Pearls, fine Gold, various Sorts of raw Silks, Damaſks of different Goodneſs, plain and flowered Sattins, ſeveral Species of Silk Shagreen, ſpun Silk, Cotton Cloth, all Sorts of Green and Bohea Tea, which they might have in greater Perfection in *Ruſſia*, than in any other Part of *Europe*, as the Northern Provinces of *China* produce by far the beſt, and the *Muſcovites* have this by the Way of *Siberia*; ſo that, would they be careful in its Package, it would naturally retain a higher Flavour than that which comes by Sea from *Canton*; but their Indolence leading them to a Neglect of this Precaution, their Teas are generally tainted, and contract an ill Taſte, of which their Delicacy renders them greatly ſuſceptible, Badianes, before deſcribed, Porcelaines, Carpets, Silk Flowers ſtuck on Paper, and ſome Tobacco. The Commodities ſent from *Peterſburgh* to *China*, are Jewels of ſeveral Sorts, Sables, white and common Fox, Lynx, Beaver, Ermine, Minever, Badger, and Seal Skins, with ſome Teeth of this laſt Animal.

I might here add ſomething of the *French* Traffick to *China*, as I ſaid but little about it, in treating of that Nation's general Commerce; but I omit it now for the ſame Reaſons I did then, *viz.* becauſe both their outward and homeward-bound Cargoes, are in all Things ſo like thoſe I have mentioned in the *Engliſh* Trade, that a Repetition would be ſuperfluous.

Of MACAO.

ALTHOUGH the City of *Macao* is not to be reckoned amongſt the moſt conſiderable ones of *China*, either for Grandeur or Number of Inhabitants, yet it merits a particular Regard, on Account of the Reputation that it has always held among thoſe where the *Portugueſe* have been eſtabliſhed in the Eaſt, and ſtill poſſeſs there; as alſo becauſe it is the firſt where the *Europeans* opened the Trade of this great Empire, and which it enjoyed alone near two Ages, that they were permitted to come and trade in it.

This famous City is ſituated in a Peninſula of the *Oriental* Ocean, on the Coaſt of the Province of *Canton*, to which it is joined by a Slip of Land, at forty Leagues by Sea diſtant from its Capital, where the *Portugueſe* ſettled, the Beginning of the ſixteenth Century.

Before the *Chineſe* were familiarized with theſe new Comers, who, under Pretence of trading, were already poſſeſſed of the ſtrongeſt Cities of *India*, and their Fleets Maſters of the Eaſtern Seas, it was only permitted the *Portugueſe* to come annually with their Goods to the deſert Iſle of *Sanchan*, and there to open Shop in Huts, made in Haſte of the Boughs of Trees and Turfs, without being licenſed to build any Houſes. Their Credit increaſing, they advanced to *Macao*, ten Leagues from *Sanchan*, where they afterwards improved what Opportunities offered, to ingratiate themſelves, and obtained Permiſſion to build Houſes and Magazines, and to encompaſs their new Town with a ſingle Wall.

The *Dutch*, jealous of the *China* Trade, where they could not be received, attempted to drive theſe *Portugueſe* out a hundred Years after their Eſtabliſhment; but, having miſſed their Aim, their Enterprize only ſerved the better to ſecure their Enemy's Settlement, as the *Portugueſe* laid hold of this Occaſion to obtain the Liberty of fortifying their Habitation, which was granted, as they were better liked for Neighbours than the *Dutch*.

This Kingdom has from Time immemorial been tributary to the *Chineſe*, who treat it very ſeverely, not permitting it to have any Trade with Strangers, though the Inhabitants go clandeſtinely with their Goods by the Sea of *Japan*, in to the River *Amur*, and from thence by the *Naſunda*, to the City of *Naun*, to trade there with the *Moungales*, and indirectly with the *Ruſſians*. They go twice a Year to *Pekin*, *viz.* in the Months of *March* and *Auguſt*, to the Number of forty or fifty Perſons, as well to pay the Emperor his Tribute, as to carry on their Trade, which principally conſiſts of the following Particulars:

A Sort of thick large Paper made of raw Silk, which ſerves in *China* for Window Saſhes, inſtead of Glaſs; Gold and Silver figured Paper; all Sorts of large Fans, variouſly faſhioned; very fine Mats, which ſerve in Summer inſtead of Mattraſſes; ſmoaking Tobacco cut very ſmall, of which vaſt Quantities are conſumed in *China*, where it is better eſteemed by the Natives than their own; a ſtriped Cotton Cloth; a Sort of Skins which the *Ruſſians* call Chorky, which are found in great Abundance here, and for which there is a large Demand at *Pekin*; a dried Fiſh taken from ſome large Shells caught in the Sea of *Japan*; beſides which they carry there large Sums in Silver, and with them purchaſe the fineſt raw Silk and Cotton, Damaſks, a Sort of Stuff mixed with Silk for Linings, Tea, Porcelaine, all Sorts of Kitchen Furniture in white Copper, and Sables' Tails.

Trade of the Iſlands in ASIA.

THE trading Iſles of which I intend to treat, are the *Maldives*, *Ceylan*, the three Iſlands of *Sond*, *viz.* *Sumatra*, *Java*, and *Borneo*, the *Moluccas*, the *Philippines*, the *Ladrones*, and the moſt famous of all, the Iſles of *Japan*.

I might here alſo take Notice of the Iſle of *Amian* on the Coaſt of *China*, and that of *Formoſo*, where the *Dutch* built the Fort of *Zeland*; but this having returned in 1661 under the Dominion of *China*, and the *Europeans* carrying on no Trade to either, I ſhall content myſelf with having only mentioned them; and follow the ſame Method in treating of thoſe above mentioned, as I obſerved with the *Aſiatick* Continent, that is, to ſpeak of them as they lie in our Way, on advancing into the Oriental Sea, and ſo to run them over from the *Maldives*, which firſt preſent themſelves, to the Iſles of *Japan*, beyond which the *Europeans* carry on no Trade.

Of THE MALDIVES.

THESE Iſles, more famous for their Number than Grandeur, lie in the *Indian* Sea, at ſixty Leagues from Cape *Comorin*, extending from eight Degrees North to four Degrees South Latitude. Their Number is uncertain, and it daily decreaſeth, though they are computed to be at leaſt twelve thouſand, Part inhabited, and Part deſert, which are divided into thirteen Attolons, that is, thirteen great Parts, by pretty large Channels that ſeparate them, the Iſlands of each Attolon being ſo near to one another, that at Low-Water the Communication may be made on Foot, without being wet higher than the Knees. The greateſt Trade of theſe Iſles conſiſts in thoſe ſmall white Shells called Cowries, ſo often mentioned in this Work, and the *Dutch* are the People particularly concerned in it, whether to *India*, where they diſtribute a Share, or in *Europe*, where they ſell them to moſt other Nations, who trade to *Guinea*, *Juda*, and on the other Coaſts between Cape *Verd*, and that of *Good Hope*; beſides which the Iſlanders carry a large Quantity themſelves to *Ceylan*, and ſome other Places on the *Malabar* Coaſt, from whence a great many are ſent to *Surat*, and into the Dominions of the *Grand Mogul*.

The Goods given them in Exchange for their Shells, are coarſe Cotton Cloths, Rice, and ſome other Proviſions, that do not grow in their Iſles. The Cocoa Tree alſo furniſhes them with ſome Merchandize that they ſell to Strangers; though Dr. *Garcin* has exploded a vulgar Error, hitherto propagated by moſt Authors, who have deſcribed thoſe Trees as Natives of thoſe Iſles, accounting them the beſt of any in *India*, which I thought would not be unacceptable to my Reader, if I give it a Place here; the Doctor acknowledges, that here are Plenty of the common

mon Sort of Cocoas, though in nothing different from thoſe growing in the neighbouring Countries; but that Species to which the Preference is to be given, and whoſe Product theſe Iſles are ſo celebrated for, does not yield the edible Nut, but one only uſeful in Medicine, being eſteemed by the *Indians* very good againſt Poiſons, Cholicks, Fevers, and Affections of the Nerves, for which they come to ſeek, and purchaſe it at a very conſiderable Price.

Of CEYLAN.

THIS Iſland, called alſo by ſome *Ceylon*, is ſeated in the *Indian* Sea, at forty-five Leagues Eaſt from Cape *Comorin*. Its Length is about eighty Leagues, being between the ſixth and eleventh Degree of Latitude, its Circumference more than two hundred, and it is ſuppoſed to be the *Trapobana* of the Ancients.

The *Portugueſe* diſcovered it in 1506 or 1509, but they could only ſettle on the Coaſts, without having ever been able to penetrate into the Country; they enjoyed their Conqueſt, and the Cinnamon Trade, for more than a Century, when the *Dutch* having begun to make themſelves known in theſe Parts in 1602, ſoon after ſeized on *Gale* Point, and ſucceſſively made themſelves Maſters of all the other Forts, till they had chaſed the *Portugueſe* entirely from the Iſle in 1657, by the Capture of *Columbo*, the fineſt and ſtrongeſt of all their Cities, not only in *Ceylan*, but in all *India*. This Conqueſt was made with the Aſſiſtance of the King of *Candi*; and one Clauſe in the Treaty was, that this Place ſhould be put into his Hands; but the *Dutch* having thought it more for their Intereſt to keep it themſelves, were ſoon embroiled with their new Ally, and from that Time to this the Concord is nothing better between them, than it was before between the *Cingales*, or *Cingalais*, and the *Portugueſe*, the former being prohibited on pain of Death to have any Commerce with the *Dutch*, though this muſt be underſtood of the mountain *Cingales*, who belong to the King of *Candi*, and not the maritime Ones, and theſe are the *Hollanders'* Subjects.

The *French* in 1672 attempted an Eſtabliſhment in this Iſland, and the King of *Candi*, who would have been pleaſed to oppoſe them to the *Dutch*, as he had before done theſe againſt the *Portugueſe*, granted them by Treaty the Port of *Cottiar*, ſeated on the Bottom of *Trinquemale* Bay, in the eaſtern Part of the Iſle; but the Enterprize of *St. Thomas*, in which Admiral *Deſhayes* lightly engaged the *French* Squadron then under his Command, hindered his ſupporting this Settlement that he had begun, and the War which was then declared between *France* and the *States General*, having afforded Opportunity and Time to the *Dutch* for diſplacing the *French*, they remained in their firſt Poſſeſſion, that is, ſole Maſters of the Coaſts and Cinnamon Trade, but always ill with the mountain *Cingales*, who continually reproach them with their Infidelity.

The principal Places that the *Dutch* have on this Iſland's Coaſt, which they entirely poſſeſs, except ſome to the Weſtward, are *Colombo*, the Capital of them, and the Governor's Reſidence, *Negombo*, *Matura*, *Gale*, *Caliature*, *Batecalo*, and *Trinquemale*, two Forts to the Eaſt, beſides ſeveral Habitations.

They have alſo the Iſle of *Manan*, and the Kingdom, or large *Peninſula*, of *Jaffanapatnam*, both to the North. The Commodities commonly found in *Ceylan*, and which are collected with very little Trouble, are long Pepper, Cotton, Ivory, many medicinal and dying Roots and Drugs, Cardamoms, Silk, Tobacco, Ebony, excellent Wood for building, Lead, Betel, Areque, the beſt in *India*, Wild Honey, Muſk, Wax, Cryſtal, Saltpetre, Brimſtone, Sugar, Curcuma, a Root for Medicine and Dying, Rice, of which the *Dutch* carry large Parcels to the Coaſt of *Coromandel*, Iron, Steel, Copper, Gold, Silver, and all Sorts of precious Stones, except the Diamond, Cinnamon, and Elephants.

Though all theſe Commodities abound in the Uplands, ſubject to the King of *Candi*, the *Dutch* have them not in ſuch Plenty, and but few of them, except the Cinnamon, when the *Cingalais* do not dare to venture on a Breach of the Prohibition for their trading with the *Hollanders*; it is therefore principally with this Aromatick that the *Dutch* ſupport their Traffick here, and it is not the whole Iſle that produces it equally, here being many Places where but little grows, and more where

where there is none at all. That called the Cinnamon Field or Ground, and which belongs entirely to the *Dutch*, is from *Negambo* to *Galiettis*, a Village three Leagues to the East of Fort *Mature*, which comprehends a Part of the Western and Southern Coasts of the Isle. The best Cinnamon is that in the Neighbourhood of *Columbo* and *Negombo*; that of *Gale* Point is also very good, and the Rest but middling; it is distinguished into three Sorts, *viz.* the fine, middling, and coarse, of which the young Trees produce the fine, and of a worse Quality in Proportion to their Age, though the Bark must at least be two or three Years old. This Tree multiplies greatly, and almost without Culture, but the *Dutch* hinder their Increase, to make this precious Bark more scarce and valuable.

The Cinnamon Tree comes very near in Characters to the Laurel, that is, in Flower and Fruit, and the Natives suppose there to be nine different Sorts; some distinguished by their Smell and Taste, and others by their component Parts; among which is one that smells strong of Camphire, and another with a thorny Trunk and Branches. The Season for barking and getting in the Crop, is *June*, *July*, and *August*, and it lasts three Weeks or a Month, according to the Quality, gathered; between three or four thousand People are employed in it, all of them enrolled, and disciplined with as much Exactness as regular Troops, that they may perform their different Functions unconfused.

Next to the Advantage arising from this Commodity, the *Dutch* reap the greatest from Areque and Elephants, which the Natives cultivate and hunt for them, by transporting them to several Parts of *India*, where the first sell in Preference to any other, and the latter will fetch from fifty to eighty Pounds Sterling each.

Of SUNDA *or* SONDE *Islands.*

THESE are a great Body of Isles, lying in the *Indian* Sea, to the Westward of the *Molucques*, from the eighth Degree of North to the same of South Latitude, and between the hundred and thirty-eighth and hundred and fifty-eighth Degree of Longitude, of which the three principal ones are, *Java*, *Sumatra*, and *Borneo*, as well for their Extent as Commerce, of which I shall treat in the Order I hav ehere placed them.

Of JAVA.

JAVA, seated to the South of *Sumatra*, reaches from the Straits of *Sunda* to those of *Balemboang*, which is about two hundred and twenty four Leagues; and its Breadth being unequal, the Circuit may be near four hundred and eighty. The *Dutch* are at present the only *Europeans* established on it; having first iniquitously possessed themselves of the *English* Settlements at *Jacatra*, and afterwards that of *Bantam*, they have since hindered any others from coming here.

The *Javans*, jealous of their Liberty and Trade, did for a long Time refuse all *Europeans* Leave to settle in their Country, till the *English* towards the End of the sixteenth Century, landed, and were, by the Emperor of *Java*, permitted to build a small Fort at *Jacatra*, with Warehouses, and a Lodge for their Factors and Goods; and the King of *Bantam* also gave them Leave to establish a Factory in his Capital, in Order to share a foreign Trade with his Neighbours.

It was in 1617 that the *Dutch*, who till then had not had any fixed Trade at *Java*, came to establish there, but, according to their Practice in the *Indies*, at the Expence of others, having, in Sermon Time, surprized the *English* Fort at *Vacatra*, and plundered their Lodge and Goods, they afterwards built there the City of *Batavia*.

The *English*, well settled as they thought at *Bantam*, which was the Residence of the second President of their Company, continued to carry on as considerable a Trade as the *Dutch*; but were dispossessed of this Place also by their envious Neighbours, under a false Pretext and feigned Authority of the King, a Detail of which is too long to be inserted here.

Forces of the Emperor of *Maratan*, the moſt powerful Monarch of the Iſle. In 1619 it took the Name of *Batavia*, though it was not finiſhed and put in its preſent Condition till 1660.

This new City, which yields in nothing to the fineſt in *Holland*, either for the Length of its Streets, Magnificence of its Buildings, Conveniency of its Canals, and Beauty of the ever-green Trees planted on each Side, is defended by a Citadel with four Baſtions, founded on Piles, in which the Company always maintain a Garriſon of a thouſand regular Troops; beſides which Fortification there are divers advanced Poſts within Land, ſuſtained by Redoubts, or ſmall Forts, to cover the Soldiers from the Excurſions and Surprizes of the *Javans*.

The City is peopled with divers Nations, of which the *Dutch* make near half, and among them are ſome *Portugueſe*, though almoſt all of them Proteſtants, who have two Churches here, where the Miniſters officiate in their own Language; the *Malayans* have alſo one, and the other Inhabitants are permitted the free Exerciſe of their Religion: The Suburbs reach near half a League into the Country, and form a larger Town than *Batavia* itſelf, peopled with *Chineſe*, *Moors*, *Javans*, and *Malayans*, and alſo many *Dutch* Artiſans; the firſt are the principal Huſbandmen, who ſow Rice in the Grounds they cultivate round the City, and have brought it to ſuch Perfection as not to need any foreign Supplies: Sugar is alſo gathered here in Plenty, and there are many Mills on the River *Jacatra*, for bruiſing the Canes, and ſeveral others for making Paper, Gunpowder, and grinding Corn; but all theſe Advantages, though capable of making any City flouriſh, are nothing in Compariſon with thoſe that the Company's immenſe Trade brings here, where all Sorts of *European* and *Aſian* Commodities are amaſſed, and their Warehouſes well filled, either for lading their Ships bound Home, or thoſe deſtined for the Trade of *China*, *Japan*, all *India*, *Perſia*, *Arabia*, and the *Red* Sea; *Batavia* being the Centre where all the Company's Effects enter and go out, by a perpetual Circulation, and always with an inconceivable Advantage, though conſiderably diminiſhed by the indirect Gains of ſo many principal Directors, and their Subalterns, through whoſe Hands all the Affairs paſs, and who, in Places ſo diſtant, are apt to forget their Conditions, and think themſelves Maſters of thoſe Effects, of which they are only Depoſitaries.

The Council of *Batavia* has eight Governments ſubject to it, *viz.* that of *Ceylan* and *Coromandel*, in the occidental Peninſula of the *Ganges*; that of *Malacca*, at the Extremity of the oriental Peninſula; four on the *Molucca* Iſles, which are *Macaſſar*, *Amboina*, *Ternate*, and *Banda*; the eighth is that of the Cape of *Good-Hope*. After theſe Governments there are three Directions, each filled by a Chief with the Title of Director, the one in *Perſia*, the other at *Surat*, and the laſt at *Bengal*; the Director of the firſt reſides at *Gammeron*, and has the Lodges at *Iſpahan* and *Kerman* in his Dependance; that of *Surat*, where the Director reſides, has under it the Lodges of *Amadabat*, *Barochia*, or *Brochia*; and that of *Bengal*, which is very extenſive, has its principal Settlement at *Ougli*, where the Director reſides, and has under his Direction that of *Cazembazar*, *Bellaſor*, *Decca*, *Patna*, and *Chiopera*; *Pepeli* belonged to it formerly, but the Company have abandoned it for a long Time. Four well fortified Places ſerve to guard the Country, where are many Eſtabliſhments, the chief of which bear the Title of Commanderies; of theſe there are two in *Ceylan*, *viz.* Point *Gale*, and *Jaffanapatnam*; the other two are *Cochin* on the *Malabar* Coaſt, and *Samarang* on the Coaſt of *Java*.

The other Factories or Lodges are thoſe on the Coaſt of *Coromandel*, under the Governor of *Nagapatnam*; thoſe of *Java* ſpecified in this Section, under the Commander of *Samarang*; thoſe of *Sumatra*, which are *Palimbang*, *Jambi*, and *Padang*, are independent of all others but the Government of *Batavia*; in Fine, thoſe of *Siam* and *Japan*, which are *Judia* and *Ligor* for the firſt, and *Mangaſaky* for the ſecond; and three Lodges ſubject ſolely to the upper Regency, although their Chiefs have only the Rank of Merchant. They had formerly a Settlement at *Tonquin*, but they abandoned it in 1700; ſo that from the preceding Account may be gathered, that of Factories ſubject to Governors, Directors, and Commanders, which are the moſt conſiderable ones, there are fifteen, and of the other ſubaltern Settlements, ſmall and great, from fifty-three to fifty-five.

This

This Iſland is the moſt fertile and populous of any in the World; here grow an inexpreſſible Quantity of Rice, and Cocoa Nut Trees, which are the principal Food of the Natives. All Sorts of *Indian* Fruits are found here in Plenty; the Fountains and Rivers are numerous, and ſo equally and commodiouſly diſtributed, that nothing better or more convenient could poſſibly be deſired, which ſo fertilize the Lands, as to procure Abundance, and this the congregating of ſuch a Number of Inhabitants, who are naturally addicted to Trade, which the many navigable Rivers here greatly contribute to their carrying on. Wild and tame Fowl abound in an extraordinary Manner, a Hen being worth no more than a Penny Sterling. Here are Stags and wild Boars in Plenty, Rhinoceros and Tigers are frequent in the Woods, which are very thick on the Mountains that garniſh the Iſland, and theſe both ſmall and great are generally cultivated. The innermoſt northern Coaſt is the beſt, and the moſt populous, on Account of its great Fertility, being alſo rendered the moſt frequented by its convenient Situation for Trade and Navigation, which is very different from the ſouthern Coaſt that is the exterior Part, in Reſpect of the Iſles of *Sund*, and the great Sea; the Shores of this Coaſt are ſteep, full of Shoals, and Rocks, which render them difficult of Acceſs, and but thinly inhabited. The principal trading Places along the other Coaſt are firſt,

Bantam, already deſcribed, after paſſing the Straits of *Sunda*, which are twenty-eight Leagues long, and from them to *Bantam* are five Leagues more.

Batavia, likewiſe treated of, is twenty Leagues to the Eaſtward of *Bantam*: And

Cheribon, where the *Dutch* have a well fortified Factory, is a City diſtant from *Batavia* forty-eight Leagues by Sea, and compoſed of near eight thouſand Families, in as many Houſes, ſome of Stone, others of Wood, but the greateſt Part of Bamboes. This Place produces a good deal of Rice, Timber, Indigo, edible Bird's Neſts, *&c.*

Tagal is another City where the Company have a Fort and Lodge, twelve Leagues to the Eaſt of the laſt mentioned, than which it is a little bigger, and its Buildings much the ſame.

Samarang, twenty-two Leagues from *Tagal*, and about ſixty-eight from *Batavia*, is a City ſurrounded by a Plain, and croſſed by a River that receives Barks and ſmall Veſſels between its Mouth and the City; it is the biggeſt on the Coaſt after *Bantam*, and ſuppoſed to contain more than twenty thouſand Houſes; the Company have a Factory and Fort here, which commands all the others that are on the Coaſt, the Chief bearing the Title of Commander, and is the fourth that it has in *India*. The *Chineſe*, who have ſpread themſelves on all this Coaſt, as well as in the other Iſles, are very numerous in this Place, by whoſe Means the Company correſponds with the *Javan* Court kept at *Cartaſoura*, a good Way within Land, as the Emperor has for many Years quitted *Mataram* where he formerly reſided; it is reckoned four Days' Journey from *Samarang* to *Cartaſoura*, and *Mataram* is another Day's Travel farther to the South.

Torrabaya is a City on the River, a good League's Diſtance from the laſt treated of, with near ſix thouſand Houſes or Families; and at nine Leagues farther on the Coaſt is,

Japara, a large City waſhed by the Sea, that may contain about ten thouſand Families, where the *Dutch* have a Fort built on a River: And twelve Leagues from hence ſtands the City of

Javana, ſituated near the Sea, being full of People and Trade, with near ten thouſand Houſes.

Rambang, or *Rambam*, is four Leagues to the Eaſt, and may contain about ſix thouſand Houſes; I have befor mentioned that the Company have a Yard here for building Shallops and other ſmall Veſſels; and here is a great Trade carried on in Rice, *&c.*

Touban, lies thirteen Leagues farther, and is a City with about five thouſand Families, who alſo furniſh Trade with Plenty of Rice, and Ship Timber.

Cidaiou, three Leagues from *Touban*, is a fine old City, with above ſix thouſand Houſes, having formerly had a King of its own, and trades greatly in Rice, which grows here in Abundance.

Sourabaya

Sourabaya is a large City twenty Leagues from *Cadaiou*, ſeated in the Strait of *Madura*, and upon a River, a large League from the Sea. It has more than ten thouſand Houſes, of which a great Part are built with Stone, as the *Chineſe*, who are very numerous here, always build with this Material. Its Commerce in Rice is very great, ſo that it can ſupply Trade with between two and three thouſand Tons, and ſome Years double that Quantity; the *Dutch* have a fine Fort here with a Captain's Command.

Paoſſaroavan is a City fortified by the *Javaneſe*, with above ten thouſand Houſes. It is thirteen Leagues from the laſt mentioned Place, near a River, one League from the Sea, the *Dutch* having a ſmall Fort, at ſome Diſtance from it. The Trade in Commodities of the Country's Growth conſiſts in Carthame, or Baſtard Saffron, Cattle, Fowls, Rice, and Birds' Neſts, all in Abundance.

Panaroucan was once the Capital of a ſmall Kingdom, and is ſeated on a fine River, containing about five thouſand Families, with the ſame Trade as the two preceding.

Balamboang, is the laſt City ſituated at the Eaſternmoſt Part of *Java*, on a Strait formed by the Iſle of *Bali*, having about ten thouſand Houſes built almoſt all with Bambo, and abounds with Rice like the other Cities.

The Fertility of this Iſland is inconceivably great, not having its Equal in the World; all Things are brought to Perfection here with Eaſe, and but little Trouble; the Days and Nights are always equal, and the Heat, which is temperate, remains continually the ſame, ſo that *Fahrenheit's* Thermometer never varies above four or five Degrees; the Earth is better, not ſo marſhy, and leſs mountainous, than in its neighbouring Iſlands; ſo that the *Chineſe* are very fond of ſettling here, and ſome come for this Purpoſe almoſt every Year; they likewiſe render it more valuable by their Huſbandry and Trade, which the *Javaneſe* neglect, as they are more propenſe to Deceit and Cozenage than Labour. This Richneſs of Soil makes it ſo populous, that one may ſee the Roads ſwarm with People in a ſurprizing Manner; the Rivers alſo, which are numerous, have their Borders thick ſet with Villages; and beſides the Cities now deſcribed along the Shore, there are many within Land full as large and populous. It is reckoned that *Cartaſoura*, where the Emperor's Court is, has upwards of thirty thouſand Houſes, and that *Mataram*, which is the largeſt City of the Iſle, has ſixty thouſand at leaſt; in Fine, according to what the *Dutch*, who inhabit the principal Places on the Coaſt, have been able to diſcover, there are in this Iſle forty large Cities and forty-five hundred known Villages, beſides others yet undiſcovered by them; and by certain Memoirs it has been found, that theſe ſame Places ſome Years ago contained no leſs a Number of Inhabitants than near thirty-two Millions, including all Ages and Sexes; by which Calculation it may be ſeen, that this Iſland is three Times more populous than *France*, if the Difference of Territories be conſidered; as the Iſle of *Java* is not altogether equal in Bigneſs to the Moiety of that Kingdom, which yet does not contain above twenty Millions of Souls *.

Of SUMATRA.

THIS Iſland is about one hundred and ninety Leagues long, by ſixty broad, and ſituated in ſix Degrees of Southern Latitude, ten Leagues from the Peninſula of *Malacca*, and four or five from *Java*, the Separation between the two Iſlands being made by the Straits of *Sunda*.

Its principal Commerce conſiſts of Gold, Silver, Pewter, Copper, Iron, Diamonds and other precious Stones, Pepper, Wax, Honey, Camphire, Caſſia, Sanders, Tortoiſe-ſhell, Brimſtone, Rice, Sugar, Ginger, Benzoin, Ambergris, Jet, Dragon's Blood, and Rattans.

The Gold is found all over the Iſle, but more eſpecially between *Ticou* and *Maningcabo*, where the Inhabitants gather it in Lumps at the Foot of the Mountains after great Rains, or in the River Sands, where they get the greateſt Quantity, which the Collectors, who are Demi-Savages, give in Exchange for divers

* Memoir MS. of Dr. *Garcin*.

vers Commodities with their Neighbours, as they have no Trade with Strangers; thoſe of *Maningcabo* give in Truck Arms, Iron Tools, and Cotton Cloth; and thoſe of *Priaman*, Pepper, Steel, Salt, *Surat* Coverlids, *&c.*

Almoſt all the Iſland, except the middle Part, produces Pepper, but the Places where moſt is gathered are *Andaageri*, *Jambi*, *Palimbang*, and above all, *Indra-Poura*; though *Ticou*, *Sillebar*, *Maningcabo*, and *Barros* yield ſome, but of an inferior Quality; yet a large Quantity of both Sorts are annually ſhipped, as well for *Europe* as *India*. The Brimſtone is found at *Pedir*, where there is a Mountain of it; and near to this City it is that Reſin, called *Sumatra* Balm, is collected. The Diamonds and precious Stones come from abroad, particularly from *Borneo*. The other Drugs and Commodities grow and are cultivated in the Iſle, eſpecially in the inland Parts, Benzoin being the Product of *Barros*.

Beſides theſe Places before-mentioned, ſome Trade is carried on at *Achem*, *Pacem*, *Deli*, *Arou*, and *Campara*.

Achem, ſituated in the Northernmoſt Part of *Sumatra*, is the Capital of a large Kingdom, and almoſt of all the Iſle; being the moſt healthful Place, as the others have generally a bad Air, from the Waters and Lowneſs of the Lands; it is here that Foreigners tranſact the greateſt Buſineſs, and the Road is ſeldom without ſome *Engliſh*, *Dutch*, *Portugueſe*, *Daniſh*, *Chineſe*, *Guzarates*, *Arabian*, *Perſian*, *Abyſſin*, and other Ships, from many Places of *India* and *China*.

The Goods they bring here are Gold and Silken Stuffs, Muſlins, Painted Linens, Cotton, unſpun Silk, Fiſh, Butter, Oil, Arms, and Warlike Stores, Silver, and more eſpecially Rice, which the *Engliſh*, *Dutch*, *Danes*, and *Chineſe* bring in large Quantities, as this Part of the Iſle is entirely deſtitute of it, white, red, and blue Salampours, Percaſſes, Spices, and Opium, brought from *Bengal*.

The *Dutch* have four or five Forts and Factories in the Dominions of the King of *Achem*, and thoſe of ſome other petty Princes; among which are *Padang* on the Weſtern Coaſt; and *Palimbang* and *Jambi*, on the Eaſtern, a little within Land, which in a Manner renders them Maſters of the Pepper and Gold Trade.

Jambi, which is one of the beſt *Dutch* Settlements, is upon a River of the ſame Name, twenty-five Leagues from the Sea, from whence may be extracted above two thouſand Tons of Pepper yearly, that comes from the Mountains; Cotton Cloths and Handkerchiefs are proper for this Trade, as are alſo Dollars, *&c.*

Sillabar, a City on the Weſt Coaſt, about thirty Leagues from the Straits, belongs, as before obſerved, to the King of *Bantam*, and is famous for its Manufacture of *Cris*, or Poniards worn by the *Javans* and the major Part of the *Indians*, being in great Eſteem, and a large Trade carried on in them.

Of BORNEO.

THIS Iſland being nearly Circular, and near two hundred Leagues Diameter, it muſt conſequently have a Circumference of about ſix hundred. It has the Iſle of *Celebes* to the Eaſt, *Java* to the South, *Sumatra* to the Weſt, and the *Philippines* to the North. Only a Part of the Coaſts, eſpecially thoſe of the Kingdom of *Borneo*, are known, the Barbarity and Infidelity of the Iſlanders having diſguſted the *Europeans* ſo as to hinder their eſtabliſhing among them, or indeed to continue their Trade.

The *Dutch* firſt arrived there in 1609, and ſettled ſome Factories at *Borneo*, *Sambas*, and *Succadana*; but beſides their not being able to obtain an Excluſion of all other Nations from trading here, as they for a long Time ſollicited, they ſo often proved the Ferocity of theſe Savages, who daily ſought freſh Pretexts to plunder their Warehouſes, and kill their Factors, that they at laſt forced them to abandon the Iſle, and leave its Merchants to bring their Goods to *Batavia*, if they had a mind to maintain their Commerce; which principally conſiſts of Diamonds, Gold, Pearls, Bezoar, Aloes, Wood of different Sorts, Wax, Pepper, Camphire, Benzoin, Dragon's Blood, and Rattans. The Gold is found at *Pehang*, *Sey*, *Calantan*, *Scribas*, *Catra*, and *Melanougua*, and is more abundant than is commonly imagined; but the Sloth and Knavery of the Inhabitants make them live

in extreme Poverty, amidſt immenſe Riches, which their valuable Mines, and fertile Soil, would abundantly produce them, at the Expence of very little Labour; as their Lands would yield any of the *Indian* Fruits, and Spice in particular would flouriſh here to a Miracle, as Experience demonſtrates in its preſent Growth of Clove and Nutmeg Trees, found here with every requiſite Quality.

Sambas and *Succadana* are the Places for the Purchaſe of Diamonds, of which the Mine is farther within Land, and may produce about ſix hundred Carats yearly; here is alſo ſome of Iron, Copper, and Pewter, and whatever elſe *Sumatra* yields may be found here; whoſe Imports alſo are ſimilar to thoſe of that Iſland.

CRIMATI, *or* CRIMATIA

IS a ſmall Iſland in the *Indian* Sea, about four or five Leagues diſtant from *Borneo*, where is a Diamond Mine, and ſome Pearls are found on its Coaſts, both which Commodities the Inhabitants carry to ſell at *Malacca*; and they are ſo jealous of theſe Jewels, as to deny any Foreigner Admittance among them.

Of the MOLUCCA, *or* MOLUCQUE ISLANDS.

THESE Iſles are Part of the *Oriental Archipelago*, and indeed compoſe a particular one themſelves of more than an hundred and thirty Iſlands. They are divided into the great and ſmall *Moluccas*, and theſe laſt again parted into thoſe properly ſo called, and them of *Banda*. Some Authors placing alſo the Iſle of *Amboyna* among them.

All theſe Iſlands, of which I ſhall ſpeak according to this Diviſion, were diſcovered by the *Portugueſe* in 1511, and their Poſſeſſion for ſome Time diſputed by the *Spaniards*, in Virtue of the famous Diviſion made by the Court of *Rome*, then the acknowledged Arbitrator in the Partition of the *Eaſt* and *Weſt Indies*; however, by the Treaty of 1420 between thoſe two Nations, the *Moluccas* were ceded to the former, who occupied them till 1601, when the *Dutch* newly arrived in *India* began to moleſt them in their Poſſeſſion, and finally chaſed them out of all theſe Iſlands, commonly called the Spice Iſlands, on Account of the Growth of Nutmegs, Mace, and Cloves in many of them, and as Mr. *Savary* ſays, not in any other Part of the World, though Dr. Green informs us of their being produced in *Borneo*, as juſt now mentioned.

Of the Great MOLUCCA ISLES.

THESE are among others *Celebes*, *Gilolo*, *Ceram*, and *Bouton*, to which *Timor* and *Arou* ought to be added. The firſt is the moſt conſiderable of all, being two hundred Leagues long, by an hundred broad, which muſt be underſtood, not of one ſole Iſle, but of a Cluſter ſo near to one another, that they ſeem to compoſe but one only. It encloſes many Kingdoms, of which that of *Macaſſar* occupies the greateſt Part of the Southern Coaſt, *&c.* This Kingdom is alſo the moſt fertile of any, and almoſt the only one where the *Europeans* have any Trade.

The Capital, celebrated for its Grandeur, Number of Inhabitants, and the Beauty of its Buildings in the *European* Taſte, is ſituated in the Southern Part of the Iſle, at five Degrees ſix Minutes from the Line, where the *Portugueſe* formerly carried on, almoſt alone, one of the greateſt Trades in *India*. The *Dutch* ſucceeded them, and by Conſent of the *Macaſſarian* King, who ſeemed tired of the Servitude in which the former held him, built here *Panakoke* and *Samboupo* Forts to ſecure their Trade, and, as they would make the *Macaſſars* believe, the Liberty of their Country. But theſe new Gueſts not being more tractable in Point of commercial Concerns than their Predeceſſors, but endeavouring to become Maſters of *Macaſſar*, to the Excluſion of all other Nations, the *Portugueſe* regained their Credit, and the *Dutch*, being near driven out, prevented the Deſigns of their Enemies, which they had foreſeen, by appearing before *Maoaſſar* in 1660, with a Fleet of thirty-three Sail, and after having been equally victorious at Sea, where they took, burnt, or ſunk ſix large *Portugueſe* Ships, richly laden, and on Shore, where in a Deſcent

a Deſcent they forced Sword in Hand two Forts within Gunſhot of the City, they ſo intimidated the King and his People, altho' the braveſt in *India*, that they obliged him by a Treaty concluded at *Batavia* the ſame Year, never to admit the *Portugueſe* again into any Part of the Kingdom, and to leave the *Hollanders* in Poſſeſſion of their Forts and Trade: It was not, however, till 1669, that they could entirely ſubdue their reſtleſs and ſavage Nation, who, notwithſtanding the Treaty in 1660, and another in 1667, continually interrupted their Spice Trade, by ſending ſmall Veſſels to traffick with the Inhabitants of *Banda* and the *Moluccas*, in Cloves and Nutmegs, which they afterwards ſold to the *Engliſh*, and maintained as the *Dutch* gave out, a Correſpondence with their Enemies, to take from them *Amboyna*, one of their eight great Governments in *India*. And notwithſtanding ſo conſiderable an Expence was made, and ſo much Blood ſpilt, they have not been able to eſtabliſh an excluſive Trade at *Macaſſar*, the Port and City having remained open to all the Nations of *India* and *Europe*, excepting the *Portugueſe*, who notwithſtanding may now come and Trade like the others, ſince their Imbecility in the *Indies* no longer affords the *Dutch* any Jealouſy.

The principal Commodities exported from hence are Rice in a vaſt Quantity, and the beſt in *India*; Gold, Ivory, a great deal of Brazil Wood, and ſome Sanders, Cotton, Camphire, various Sorts of Hard-Ware, Arms proper for the *Indies*, Ginger, long Pepper, and Pearls fiſhed here. The Imports conſiſt of Scarlet Cloth, Gold and Silver Stuffs, *Cambaye* Cloth, Pewter, Copper, Iron, Soap, and Aſſa-fœtida, which two laſt come from *Surat*.

Gilolo has the ſecond Rank among the great Iſles of the *Moluccan Archipelago*. Some make it two hundred Leagues, and others but an hundred and fifty Leagues in Circuit. The beſt Merchandize extracted from hence is Sagou, or Sago, for making Bread, without which the Inhabitants of the *Leſſer Moluccas* and *Randa*, could not ſubſiſt in the Want of Rice, with which they can only be ſupplied from *Macaſſar*, &c. It is made of the Pith of a Tree like a Cocoa-Tree, and is now in great Eſteem in *Europe*, as a flouriſhing Food for weak and valetudinarian Conſtitutions.

Ceram is not leſs than *Gilolo*, a Part of whoſe Coaſt has for a long Time appertained to the King of *Ternate*, and was the Occaſion of a tedious War between him and the *Dutch*, on Account of the Cloves cultivated here; ſince the Peace made between them in 1638, this Place has ſhared the Fate of *Ternate* and the other Iſles belonging to it. The Clove Trees have been rooted up, and the *Dutch* have built Redoubts and Forts in many Places, to impede all foreign Trade where they now have made themſelves Maſters. Of which more hereafter, in treating of *Ternate*.

Bouton is the laſt of the four *Great Molucca* Iſles, and may have about eighty Leagues Circumference. This produces no Rice, but carries on a great Trade in Slaves, and has a ſmall Quantity of Ambergris of a middling Quality. Its beſt Buſineſs is that of Tamettes, a Sort of Linen made here, proper for the *Moluccas*, where the *Dutch* carry a large Quantity yearly.

Of the Little Molucca Isles.

THE Iſlands properly called the *Moluccas* are only five, *viz. Ternate*, *Tidor*, *Machian*, or *Makiam*, *Moter*, and *Bachian*, which compoſe one of the ſeven great *Dutch* Governments in *Aſia*. The Land of theſe Iſles lies very high, each being an entire Mountain, which begins from the Coaſts, and have their Summits run to a great Elevation. They are all very ſmall; *Ternate*, which is the Principal, not having above ſeven Leagues, *Machian* near ſix, *Moter* only four, and *Batchian* twenty in Circuit; but this laſt is half Deſert, and very full of Sago Trees. All theſe Iſles are near the Line, *Machian* is directly under it, and *Moter* more to the North. The King of *Ternate* reigned formerly, not only over theſe five Iſles, but over the greateſt Part of the *Moluccan Archipelago*, and his ſubjects were then obliged to bring their Spice to his Capital; and it was there that the foreign Merchants, whether *Javans*, *Malayans*, *Chineſe*, and the *Portugueſe*, at firſt, came to buy it; but a little after theſe latter were arrived

in

in *India*, this great Power of the *Ternatois* began to ſhake, and the Inhabitants of *Macaſſar*, *Tidor*, and many other Iſles having revolted and confederated, went to attack their King.

The *Portugueſe*, always attentive to what might enlarge their Empire, and extend their Conqueſts in the *Indies*, ſoon mixed in the Quarrel, and improved ſo favourable a Conjuncture to their own Advantage, obtaining thereby an Eſtabliſhment in *Ternate*, even with the King's Conſent; and afterwards by Right of Conqueſt in *Tidor*, *Machian*, *Amboyna*, *Banda*, *Timor*, and *Solor*; where they built Forts, which made them Maſters of the Spiceries. In 1605, the *Dutch* appeared at *Ternate*, and the *Portugueſe Ternatois* received them, and permitted their Building the Fort of *Tolucco*, one of the firſt they had in *India*.

This Change of Maſters having in nothing ſweetened the *Ternatois'* Servitude, who to the *Portugueſe* Yoke had now added that of the *Dutch*, they endeavoured ſeveral Times to ſhake off this laſt, but always unſucceſsfully; and were obliged to make various Treaties in 1609, 1612, and 1613, which finiſhed the Loſs of the little Liberty they had remaining, and entirely excluded all Foreigners from the *Moluccas*, ſecuring to the *Dutch* only all the Trade of the Cloves, which grew in thoſe Iſles. This Treaty, which confirmed all preceding ones and reſtored to the King of *Ternate* all the Places that the *Dutch* had ſeized in the laſt War of 1638, agreed, that all the King's Subjects ſhould quit *Amboyna*; and that this Prince ſhould for ever renounce his Right to that Iſle in Favour of the *Dutch*, with many other Articles to rivet their Slavery, and exclude all Strangers. It ought, however, to be remarked here, that this Peace was in ſome Sort bought by the *Dutch*, for although victorious, and Maſters of one Part of the King's Territories, who, with his Grandees, and brave Troops, had retired into inacceſſable Places, they choſe rather to ſubmit paying them a Kind of an annual Tribute, than to riſk the Clove Trade, of which they were, and are yet ſo jealous; as they alſo did in Favour of the *Onimas* and *Oroncais*, to whom they likewiſe yearly pay a Sort of Penſion to recompence their rooting up all the Clove Trees in their Lands, and not to permit their Vaſſals planting any for the future; and, ſince the Treaty of 1638, the *Dutch* have abſolutely remained in Poſſeſſion of the five ſmall *Molucca* Iſles, but by various Diſputes which have happened ſince, the Company has been obliged ſeveral Times to augment the different Penſions they paid, for the Deſtruction of the Clove Trees in all the Iſles, as they found they had ſufficient in thoſe which grew in *Amboyna*. Theſe Augmentations were made in 1652, 1682, and laſtly in 1713, when it was finally agreed that they ſhould pay, yearly,

To the King of *Ternate*	6600 Rix-Dollars.
To the King of *Tidor*	2400
To the King of *Bachian*	700
To the King of *Moter*	150
To the King of *Machian*	2000
To the Grandees of *Ternate*	600
In all	12450 Rix-Dollars.

None of theſe Iſles are fruitful except in Cloves, and conſequently furniſh nothing elſe to Trade: That of *Ternate* yielded formerly in a common Year between four and five hundred Bahares, of five hundred and fifty *Dutch* Pounds each, of Cloves, and near one thouſand in the grand Crop, which happened every ſeven, or, as others ſay, every four Years; *Tidor* three hundred Bahares, and twelve to thirteen hundred in the good Seaſon; *Moter* only an huſdred; *Machian* three hundred; *Bachian* little more than *Moter*; but theſe three augmented proportionably in the good Year; *Moter* and *Bachian* yielding near four hundred, and *Machian* fifteen or ſixteen hundred; but no Cloves grow there ſince the aforeſaid Treaties. From *Ternate* a ſmall Quantity of Tortoiſeſhell is exported, and a large Trade carried on there of coarſe Linen, and ſome others with Handkerchiefs, called

Tamettes, from *Bouton*, many Stuffs, and other Merchandize from *Europe*, for the *Dutch* in Garriſon, or ſettled there.

Of the Isles *of* Banda.

THESE Iſlands, the only Places in the World where the Nutmegs and Mace grow, according to Mr. *Savary*, though denied by Dr. *Garcin*, as hinted at in the Introduction to the *Moluccas*, make a Part of the ſo often mentioned *Archipelago*, and are in the Number of thoſe called the *Little Moluccas*. They are ſix, every one with its own Name under the general one of *Banda*, viz. *Lonthor*, *Neira*, *Gounong-Api*, *Poulo-Ay*, *Poulo-Rhon*, and *Rouſinguein*, as Dr. *Garcin* writes them; though Mr. *Echard*, in his *Gazetteer*, calls them *Lanton*, *Nera*, *Genapi*, *Pulloway*, *Palerni*, and *Baffingen*.

Lonthor is the largeſt, higheſt, and fulleſt of Nutmeg Trees; it was once called *Bandan*, by the Natives of the Country, and it is from thence that theſe Iſles are denominated *Banda*. But after that the *Dutch* had a Factory here called *Lonthor*, which was that of a City deſtroyed in the ancient Wars, this Iſle was called ſo likewiſe.

Neira is two-thirds leſs, and is where the Governor of the Iſlands reſides; it is furniſhed with two Forts, the one called *Naſſau*, and the other *Belgick*. This on a little Mountain towards the Middle of the Iſland, the other on the Straits, a Muſket-Shot in Length, and over againſt the Iſle of *Lonthor*.

Gounong-Api is about the Size of the preceding one, and not above a Stone's throw diſtant from it to the Weſt; it has a large Mountain in the Middle, which occupies almoſt the whole Iſle, and is a Volcano that burns continually ever ſince the End of the ſixteenth Century, and gives Name to the Iſland, as *Gounong* in *Malayan* ſignifies Mountain, and *Api*, Fire.

Poulo-Ay, is a ſmall Iſle to the Weſt of the three preceding ones, of which the Land is pretty plain, and very good. The Company have a Fort here called *Ravenche*, and this is as fertile in Nutmegs as *Lonthor*, if not more.

Poulo-Rhon and *Roſinguein*, the other two Iſles, are the ſmalleſt of all, very barren, and but thinly inhabited, each having a little Redoubt guarded by ſome inferior Officers.

Banda, which is the ſixth of the eight great Governments that the *Hollanders* have in *India*, lies in four Degrees and a half of South Latitude, four hundred and fifty Leagues from *Batavia*. This was one of their firſt Eſtabliſhments in *India*, and Fort *Naſſau* in the Iſle of *Neira*, before mentioned, was the firſt they built.

Among the ſix Iſles of *Banda*, there are but three where the Nutmegs are cultivated, *viz.* *Lonthor*, *Neira*, and *Poulo-Ay*, the others being too mountainous and barren; the firſt is the largeſt, and furniſhes the greateſt Quantity of Fruits, it having twenty-five Nutmeg Orchards, which in the beſt Year produce all together about 570,000 Pounds of Nutmegs, and 140,000 Pounds of Mace, growing on a Superficies of 140,000 Yards of Land. The Iſle of *Neira* yields in a good Year 8000 Pounds of Nutmegs, and 2000 Pounds of Mace, from a Spot of 10,800 Yards: The Iſle of *Poulo-Ay*, although very ſmall, is in Proportion the moſt fertile of all, having ſix Orchards containing a Surface of 28,760 Yards, which produce in a favourable Seaſon 120,000 Pounds of Nutmegs, and 30,000 Pounds of Mace. The Proprietors of theſe Orchards in the three Iſles want the Aſſiſtance commonly of twenty-ſix thouſand Slaves for their Cultivation and getting in the Fruit.

Of Amboyna.

THE Iſle of *Amboyna* is ſituated in four Degrees twenty Minutes from the Equinoctial Line, at forty Leagues' Diſtance from the Iſle of *Banda*, or thirty-four from *Poulo-Rhon*, the Weſternmoſt of this Cluſter, and conſequently the neareſt. Some Authors place it among the Number of the *Great Moluccas*, although it has not above twenty-four Leagues Circumference. It is divided in two, ſo that the Iſthmus, which ſeparates the two Parts, being very narrow, it

ſeems to form two Iſles. The largeſt of theſe two Parts is called *Hitou*; and the other not above half as big, on the Southern Side, *Leytimor:* The firſt is twelve Leagues long, and two and a half broad; and the other five Leagues in Length, and one and a half in its greateſt Breadth. The two ſmall Peninſulas of this Iſland, form a narrow Gulf between them, of a Parallel Length with *Leytimor*, and ſomething better than a League wide, both at its Entrance and in the Middle. Beſides this great Iſle of *Amboyna*, there are ten ſmall ones very near, *viz.* *Ceram*, *Ceram-Laout*, *Bouro*, *Amblau*, *Manipa*, *Kelang*, *Bonoa*, *Orna*, *Honimoa*, and *Nouſſa-Laout*; theſe laſt three bearing the Name of *Uliaſſers*, which, with *Amboyna*, are the only four Iſles where Cloves are cultivated, the Trees in all the others, being grubbed up, as theſe produce ſufficient to ſerve the whole Globe. The Company have Redoubts and Settlements in all the Iſlands, as well to reſtrain the Inhabitants from planting, as to hinder any contraband Trade from being carried on. At *Amboyna* the *Dutch* have ſeveral Forts, in one of which the Governor reſides, this being the fifth of the Company's great Governments in *India*.

When the *Dutch* firſt became Maſters of this Iſle, there were very few Clove Trees in it, but they have ſince made ſuch Plantations, that it now produces more than all the *Moluccas* put together. The greateſt Crops are gathered at *Hitou*, *Louhou*, *Campbelle*, *Leſſide*, *Nau*, *Caylol*, *Cabaau*, *Larike*, *Vaccaſihou*, *Ourien*, and *Aſſaloulo*, Part in the ſmall, and Part in the great Iſles. All the Iſle is divided into ſeveral Villages, and each Village into many Orchards equally cultivated by the *Dutch* and Natives, who are each obliged to plant ten Clove Trees yearly, which has been the Occaſion of ſo great a Multiplication, as not to leave Room for the Culture of other Fruits, Pulſe, and Greens for common Uſe, but they are brought from abroad, eſpecially *Batavia*. The Clove Trees of *Amboyna* and its Neighbourhood have, from one Year to another, a good and a bad Crop, which is different from the other *Moluccas*, where the other good Crop only comes every fourth Year, and ſometimes every ſeventh. They have tried to plant Nutmeg Trees in the Iſle, and have ſome few growing in Gardens, though they thrive very poorly. At *Victoria* there are Magazines always full of Stuffs. ready made Cloths, Cotton Cloths, and other Merchandize of *India* and *Europe*, where the Inhabitants go to furniſh themſelves with what they want, on which the Company make large Gains. The Proviſions, Stores, and Commodities from *Batavia* are brought here yearly by two of the Company's Veſſels, who on their Return lade entirely with Cloves, which ſome Years are produced in ſuch Quantities, that they are obliged to burn, or throw Part of them into the Sea, proceeding from the Obligation the *Dutch* have laid themſelves under to take all that the Seaſon yields, at a Price agreed on with the Owners.

It is ſuppoſed that there are more than ſixty thouſand Inhabitants, of which the leaſt Part are *Dutch*, ſo that theſe are forced to maintain large Garriſons to awe the Natives, in Caſe they ſhould be diſſatisfied at the Reception of their Cloves. And it may be ſeen at what an Expence both of Blood and Money the Company have ſecured to themſelves this Branch of Buſineſs; and yet after all their Care and Precaution, it never has, nor ever will be, in their Power to hinder the Extraction of the Spices entirely, and in the Manner they endeavour to guard againſt, with ſo much Jealouſy: I mean by partly falling into the Hands of Foreigners, through the Connivance of their own Officers and Servants. The total Number of the Clove Trees growing in all the Places before-mentioned are ſuppoſed to be about two hundred and fifty thouſand, *extra* of the young Plants rearing, to ſupply the old ones' Decay; and as their Fecundity is uncertain, and greatly varying aecording to the different Seaſons, I here add the Products of ſeven ſucceſſive Years, that my Reader may thereby calculate the Average, *viz.* in 1705, two thouſand and ſix Bahares, of five hundred and fifty Pounds, as before-mentioned; *Anno* 1706, twenty-ſix hundred and ſixty-one Bahares; *Anno* 1707, ſeventeen hundred and ninety-eight Bahares; *Anno* 1708, ſix hundred and two and a half Bahares; *Anno* 1709, twenty-nine hundred and fifty-nine Bahares; *Anno* 1710, nine hundred and thirty ſix Bahares; and *Anno* 1711, thirteen hundred Bahares.

Timor and *Solor* are alſo two Iſles of the Eaſtern *Archipelago*, between the Cape of the Iſle of *Celebes*, and the Iſle of *Flores*, where the *Dutch* have ſome Trade and Forts. At *Timor* a Commerce is maintained in Slaves, Wax, and Sanders, of which latter here may be collected yearly near two thouſand Bahares, of five hundred and ſixty Pounds, and *Solor* produces the ſame Commodities, though in much leſs Quantities.

Of THE PHILIPPINES, *or* MANILLAS.

THESE Iſles were diſcovered by the famous *Magellan* in 1520, though not ſettled till 1564, under the Reign of the *Spaniſh* Monarch *Philip* II. from whom they received their new Name. They lie in the *Indian* Sea, between *China* and the *Moluccas*, at about an hundred Leagues diſtance from the Coaſts of *Camboya* and *Champaa*, and two hundred from the *Mariannes* Iſlands; they compoſing one of the five *Archipelagos* in the *Oriental* Ocean, and by ſome are numbered in eleven hundred, though others count them as many thouſands, which is undoubtedly an Exaggeration, greatly exceeding the Truth.

The Iſland *Manilla*, ſo called from its Capital, is the moſt conſiderable of all thoſe poſſeſſed by the *Spaniards*, and the Centre of their Trade, which they extend on one Side as far as *China*, and on the other to the *American* Coaſts, or the *South* Sea. This Iſle, though ſeated under the torrid Zone, as well as the Reſt of the *Philippines*, enjoys a healthful temperate Air, notwithſtanding its firſt bad Reputation. It is the Northernmoſt of all theſe Iſles, and is not leſs than four hundred Leagues in Circumference.

Mindanao, which on the contrary is the Southernmoſt Iſle, hardly yields in Grandeur to the foregoing, but the Inhabitants in ſome Sort carry on a diſtinct Commerce, either with the *Spaniards*, when not at War with them, to *China*, *Borneo*, or the other Iſles of *Sonda*, where they carry ſeveral of their Products, and return with the Commodities they want. They had alſo a ſettled Trade with the *Moluccas*, before the *Portugueſe* and *Dutch* became Maſters of them. The Merchandize which theſe People carry to all the ſaid Places, are Gold, which they gather in their Mountains and Rivers, particularly in that of *Batuam*, Wax, Rice, Sago, Stuffs, made of a Tree's Bark, Cocoa Nuts, Seſame, Oil, Iron, Steel, and baſtard Saffron. The *Spaniards* alſo extract from hence Timber for building their Galleons, which are larger than thoſe of the *European* Conſtruction; and this Iſle alſo affords many thouſand Skins; eſpecially of Stags and Buffaloes, which are proper for the *Japan* Trade; and we might reckon among the Commodities of its Growth, Nutmegs, Cloves, Betal, Cacao, and Pepper; but the Natives omit the Cultivation of more than they want of the two firſt, for Fear that if they increaſe their Plantations, it might invite the *Dutch* among them, and put them on endeavouring to become Maſters of that Buſineſs here, as they had done at the *Moluccas* and *Banda*.

Almoſt all the Trade the *Spaniards* tranſact, is managed, as before obſerved, in the City of *Manilla:* This Capital, the Reſidence of the Archbiſhop and the Viceroy, is ſituated in fourteen Degrees fifteen Minutes of Latitude, in the moſt Southern Part of the Iſle; its Harbour is very good, ſpacious, and ſecure; and it is here where the two Galleons that lade at *Acapulco* in *New Spain* yearly arrive, and from whence they return with the ſucceeding Monſoon to the ſaid Place of their Departure. It is alſo here that the *Chineſe* and *Japaneſe* Veſſels are continually arriving, with a great Part of the immenſe Riches thoſe two Empires are poſſeſſed of, to truck them againſt thoſe of the new World, of which this City is a Sort of Depoſitary for the Eaſt. The Time of theſe People's Negociations is commonly from *December* to *April*, during which Term, thirty or forty of their largeſt Veſſels are always ſeen in the Road, and in the remaining Part of the Year, four or five hundred of all Sizes, which belong to the *Spaniards* and the *Chineſe* ſettled in the Iſles, with others trading to this *Archipelago*. The *Portugueſe* alſo carry on a good Trade here, and it is in this only that they make any conſiderable Gains, ſince they loſt that of *Japan*; though of all the Nations who traffick here, the *Chineſe* are thoſe who carry on the greateſt

greateſt Commerce, and the Number of them reſiding here may amount to at leaſt two thouſand. The Goods which they, and other Strangers, bring here, are Silk and Cotton Stuffs of all Colours, raw and ſpun Silk, Cotton Wool and Thread, Gunpowder, Brimſtone, Iron, Steel, Quickſilver, Copper, Wheat Flour, Walnuts, Cheſnuts, Biſcuit, Dates, Porcelaine, Cabinet, Eſcrutoires, lacquered Trunks, Rice, all Sorts of Drugs, Saltpetre, Cotton Cloth, white and coloured, Ribbon Head-dreſſes for the Women's Veils after their Faſhion, Pewter and other Houſehold Furniture made of it, Silk Fringes, and Thread ones of various Sorts; in fine, divers Merceries and Hardware, of *China* and *Europe*, and ſeveral Sorts of Glaſs Beads, which are proper for the Iſle of *Mindanao*.

The Exports from the *Philippines* conſiſt of the Products of the Country, and thoſe brought there from *America*; the firſt are Gold from *Mindanao*, Wax, Honey, Tobacco, and Sugar, tranſplanted from the *Weſt-Indies*, and which flouriſhes here perfectly well, Stags', and other Animals' Skins, both wild and tame, Timber, as well for Houſes as Ship Building, Plantain Cloth and Thread, ſeveral Oils, Civet, and the Animals that produce it, Palm-Wine, Baſtard Saffron, Cocoa Nuts, and all the Commodities which that wonderful Tree produces; and in fine, Sago, which ſerves the Natives in the ſame Manner that it does the *Moluccans*. The Merchandizes from *America*, are the Products and Manufactures of *Peru* and *Chili*, and of all the *Spaniſh* Coaſts in the *South Sea*, brought to *Manilla* by the Annual Galleon from *Acapulco*, but principally in Gold and Silver, which the Mines of *Potoſi* and *Chili* furniſh the Eaſt with in Abundance, notwithſtanding the vaſt Quantity that the Flota and Galleons yearly tranſport to the Weſt.

Of the LADRONES, *or* ISLES *of* THIEVES.

MR. *Savary* ſays theſe Iſlands were diſcovered in 1520, and Mr. *Echard* in 1552, by *Magellan*, after paſſing from the North to the South Sea by the celebrated Straits bearing his Name; he called them the Iſlands of *Thieves*, in *Spaniſh*, *Iſlas de Ladrones*, on Account of the petty Larceny the Natives were guilty of, in ſtealing a few Nails and Bits of old Iron from him, and the *Iſlands of Sails*, from the vaſt Quantity of Canoes that at once ſurrounded his Ship on his Arrival; they were afterwards named *Mariannas*, from *Mary Anne of Auſtria*, Queen of *Spain*, who ſent Miſſionaries there in 1665, after their being taken Poſſeſſion of for that Nation. They are at the Extremity of the Eaſt, or upon the utmoſt Eaſt bound of our Hemiſphere, in that vaſt Expanſe of Waters, that lie between *Japan*, the *Philippines*, and *Mexico*, or in other Words, between the *Oriental* and *Pacifick* Ocean; there are only fourteen, or as ſome ſay, fifteen of them known, although they are much more numerous: *Gnahans* and *Saypan* are the moſt conſiderable and populous, having, as Mr. *Savary* ſays, more than thirty thouſand Inhabitants each, although the largeſt of them is not forty Leagues in Circumference, which muſt be a Miſtake in the ſaid Gentleman, either in the Number of the Inhabitants, or Extent of the Iſles. Some have believed that they had always a Commerce with the *Tartars*; but it is certain that, before *Magellan's* Arrival, they thought themſelves the only Inhabitants of the Earth, ignorant even of the Uſe of Fire, which they took at firſt for a devouring Animal, to whom an Approach was dangerous. Since the *Spaniards* have been eſtabliſhed here, thoſe of the *Philippines*, diſtant only two hundred Leagues, maintained ſome Trade here, and the annual *Acapulco* Ship always touches for Refreſhments, which they truck againſt Linens, Iron, Merceries, and Hard-Ware; but this Trade is ſo inconſiderable, as would have induced me to paſs it without Notice, had it not been to avoid neglecting the Memento of theſe Iſles, which, by their Situation between *Aſia* and *America*, may very much favour thoſe, who carry on a Marine Traffick from the South to the Eaſt.

Of the Iſles of JAPAN, *or* JAPON.

THESE Iſles lie in the Sea of *China*, between thirty-one and forty Degrees of Latitude, about two hundred and eighty Leagues diſtant from the Continent in ſome Places, though in others not above ſixty. The three principal ones are *Niphon*, in which is ſeated *Meaco*, the moſt important City of the Iſles for Trade, *Ximus*, or *Ximo*, and *Xicocon*, or *Xicoco*. A great Number of ſmall circumjacent Iſles ſurround them, though but little known to the *Europeans*, except thoſe of *Firando*, where the *Dutch* had at firſt ſome Settlements, and that of *Bongo*, called *Cikoko*, where *Nangaſaki* is built, the Seat at preſent of the *Dutch* Trade, and which was formerly that of the *Portugueſe*, before their Expulſion from *Japan*.

It has been for a long Time controverted, whether *Niphon*, the largeſt of theſe Iſles, and ſome others to the North of this vaſt Empire, do not join with *Great Tartary* or to *Jeſſo*, that Land newly diſcovered, and as yet but little known; ſome modern Relations however ſeparate it by the Straits of *Sangaar* from any Continent, and more eſpecially the Obſervations of that fine Chart, which the deceaſed Czar, *Peter the Great*, had made, to inform the Publick of this Truth, and to delineate the Lands ſubject to his Dominion, ſhow that northward they are very near to *Japan*, or at a Diſtance which places the one or the other, by a Strait, within Sight. That Land which lies to the North of *Japan*, is called *Jeſſo* by the *Japaneſe*, which they take to be an Iſland, though it is aſſerted by Dr. *Garcin*, to be a Peninſula joined by its northernmoſt Part to *Great Tartary*.

One Emperor is the ſole Monarch of this vaſt Empire, and notwithſtanding it has many Kings, theſe are more Titles of Honour than Enſigns of Sovereignty; thoſe bearing them having no more Authority than Governors of Provinces, or Viceroys. This Country has always carried on a very conſiderable Trade, either by Strangers coming here with their Goods, or that the *Japaneſe* have gone to fetch them, and carried thoſe of their own Growth for Barter.

The Commerce of the *Chineſe* with *Japan* is almoſt as ancient as the two Empires, and the *Siameſe* and *Camboyars* did not carry on an inconſiderable one, till the *Dutch* became Maſters of it, to the Downfall of that of the other three. The *Japaneſe* trade to *Cochinchina*, *Siam*, *Camboya*, and the *Manillas*, their principal Returns being in Silk.

The *Portugueſe* were the firſt *Europeans* who had any Knowledge of theſe Iſles, either, as ſome ſay, by Relation from the *Chineſe*, or *Siameſe*; or, as others report, that they were driven on them by a Storm in 1534, or 1543, going to *China*. The firſt Place they ſettled at was on the Coaſts of *Sarunga*, pretty near the City that gives Name to the Iſle; but the Shores not being good and holding, they four or five Years after, paſſed to the Iſle of *Quiſna*, near *Nangaſaki*, a Poſt that the *Dutch* now enjoy, and carried on a yearly Trade to the Value of two hundred and forty thouſand Pounds Sterling.

A Jealouſy in Trade, rather than a true Intereſt of State, drove the *Portugueſe* out of this Empire in 1636; and with them all other Chriſtians, who were reckoned to be four hundred thouſand in 1620, and the Chriſtian Religion, which *St. Francis Xavier* had begun to preach there in 1549.

Before the Edict, which bars the Entrance to *Japan* againſt the Chriſtians, the *Engliſh* were well received here, and had many Privileges granted them; but the *Dutch* found Means, by Miſrepreſentations, to get them among all other Chriſtians excluded, and to continue in Poſſeſſion of the Trade themſelves, for which indeed they are the fitteſt, as moſt of the Products of *Japan* are ſold in their other Settlements, and the Products of them brought here; though the *Dutch* were included in the general Expulſion, but had taken ſuch Meaſures as to procure a Re-eſtabliſhment in about three Years, when they returned, though not to *Firando* their former Settlement, but to *Nangaſaki*, or rather *Diſma*, where the ſame Habitation was given them as had formerly belonged to the *Portugueſe*, and where the Company's Preſident has reſided ever ſince 1641.

Nangaſaki, Capital of the Iſle of *Bongo*, or *Cikoko*, is ſituated in the thirty-third Degree of northern Latitude, before which lies a ſmall Iſle, ſeparated by an Arm

of the Sea, only forty Feet wide; and for a Communication between it and the City, there is a Bridge an hundred and fifty Paces long, by fifty wide; at one End of it there is a Draw-bridge, in the Hands of the *Japaneſe*, which the *Dutch* are prohibited to paſs, without leave from the Governor of the City, on Pain of Death; neither are any of the *Japaneſe* permitted to enter, except the Interpreters and Factors, with whom the Officers and Commiſſioners of the Lodge may only have Communication.

The whole Iſland is palliſadoed round, for the Security of the Company's Warehouſes; four long Streets divide it, which are croſs cut by ſome public Places; on each Side are a Number of Magazines, though the principal one is at the Gate of the Bridge, where the Goods are ſold. There is another Port to the Sea Side, which is where they lade and unlade their Veſſels.

The Impoſitions on them are very extraordinary, and what no Nation could ſubmit to, leſs wedded to their Intereſt than the *Dutch*; but theſe patiently bear every Innovation and Inſult, for the enchanting Premium of an hundred and fifty *per Cent.* that they are ſuppoſed to make by this lucrative Commerce, and which it is reckoned leaves the Company an annual clear Profit of five Millions. The two Ships that the *Hollanders* ſend to *Japan*, carry their Returns to *Batavia*, where the Repartition of the Goods brought there is made, according to their Propriety, for the different Markets in *India*, *Aſia*, and *Europe*, that the Company trade to.

The Merchandizes of *Europe*, *India*, and *China*, fit for the Trade of *Japan*, are Scarlet and other lively coloured Cloths; Camlets of various Sorts; red Serges, Burats, a coarſe woollen Stuff, Gold and Silk Brocades; Damaſks; black and coloured Armoiſins; Gauzes, and other Silk Stuffs; whitened and raw Silks; Cotton Thread and Wool; Embroideries; Carpets, Linens; Silk Night-Gowns ready made; *Flanders* Pack Cloth; Glaſs and Earthen Bottles; Lead, Pewter, Steel; different Sorts of Aloes and Brazil Wood; white and *Muſcovado* Sugar; *Cambodian* Nuts; the Skins of a Fiſh like a Thornback; Allum; red Leather; Capoc, a Sort of very fine Cotton, Wax; a mixed Metal called Calin; Sublimate, Caſſia, Verdigris; Tea; Colours for Porcelaine; Camphire, Muſk, Paper, Pepper, Spices, Elephants' Teeth, Hemp, red Wool, medicinal Drugs, Borax, Quickſilver, *China* Porcelaines; and Mercеries of all Sorts from thence and *Nuremberg*; red Coral, and Stags' Skins, with thoſe of other Animals; of which Green Hides the *Dutch* carry yearly to *Japan* two hundred thouſand of Stags, and an hundred thouſand of Beeves, moſtly procured from *Siam*; and of which the Iſland of *Formoſa* furniſhed them a Quantity whilſt they remained Maſters of it.

Almoſt all the Goods are paid for in ready Money, and a large Profit is to be made by carrying them to *China* and *Bengal*.

From *Japan* the Exports are, all Sorts of Houſehold Furniture of painted lacquered Wood, Fans, Porcelaine, Medicinal and Dying Drugs of the Country's Growth; Copper, ſome Minerals, Goats' Skins, Silk and Floſs; of which the *Japaneſe* often ſell a Part, and get foreign Silks for their own Uſe, eſpecially thoſe of *China*, inſtead of them.

Of the Trade of JESSO.

THE Country of *Jeſſo*, *Yedſo*, *Yeco*, *Jedio*, or *Eſo*, makes only one Continent with ſome of the *Japan* Iſles, although there have been both Navigators and Geographers, who have thought it ſeparated by an Arm of the Sea, which the *Japaneſe* alſo affirm. Its Inhabitants and Trade were for a long Time unknown to the *Europeans* frequenting the *Aſian* Seas, and it is only ſince 1643, that there has been any Advices about it; gained by the Return of a *Dutch* Ship called the *Caſtricum*, that diſcovered it. The Natives of the Country, which is very mountainous, are moſtly Savages, both in Form and Manners, being entirely without Religion, and almoſt covered with long Hairs like Bears, eſpecially the Mountaineers, though the Inhabitants of Towns are a little more poliſhed, and all equally under the Dominion of one Prince or Governor, who acknowledges the King of *Japan* for his Sovereign, and pays him yearly a Sort of Tribute, which he perſonally preſents, and it conſiſts commonly of Silver and Oſtrich Feathers.

The

The Trade which they carry on with the *Japaneſe* is not inconſiderable, and theſe were the only People they knew till the *Dutch* appeared among them. The Commodities which they truck with the *Japaneſe*, are Whales' Fat, and their Tongues ſmoked and dried, Furs, ſeveral Sorts of Feathers, and other Products of their Lands and Game, beſides ſome Hemp which they ſpin, by holding it between their Teeth, and twiſting it with the Palms of their Hands. The *Japaneſe* Merchants viſit them once a Year, and carry them Rice, Sugar, Silk Clothes, and others of a blue Stuff called *Kangan*; Copper, Tobacco Pipes, and Boxes, Cups, varniſhed Pots, and other ſmall Kitchen Utenſils, Silver Pendants, and Copper Ear-rings, Hatchets, Knives; and in fine, all that they have comes from *Japan*. Theſe People, notwithſtanding their natural Savageneſs and Barbarity, are however very ſubtle and intelligent in their Trade, wherein they are truly juſt and faithful, without any Inclination to Theft; in general they moſtly eſteem Iron, and more eſpecially thoſe under the forty-ſixth Degree prefer it in their Traffick with Strangers, to all other Commodities whatſoever.

This finiſhes my Account of the *Aſiatick* Commerce, in which I have been as conciſe as the Nature of the Subject would permit; conſcious of having already exceeded my propoſed Limits, though I hope neither unneceſſarily, nor unprofitably to my Reader, whoſe Information I have ever ſtrictly conſulted, rather than any Eaſe or Advantage to myſelf.

Of the Commerce of AMERICA.

AMERICA was diſcovered in 1492, by *Chriſtopher Columbus*, a *Genoeſe*, though *Americus Veſpucio*, a *Florentine* Merchant, who went there in 1497 and 1499, had the Honour to give it its Name: It is divided into two great Parts, that form a Peninſula each, and are joined by an Iſthmus, hardly ſeventeen Leagues wide. Both are denominated from their Situation; that to the North being called *Northern America*, and that to the South *Southern*. This laſt is alſo named *Peruvian*, and the other *Mexican*, from *Peru* and *Mexico*, the two greateſt Empires that the *Spaniards* conquered in this new World; whoſe Diſcovery having been made at the Expence of *Ferdinand* and *Iſabella*, King and Queen of *Caſtile* and *Arragon*, the *Spaniards* have always pretended, that theſe new found Lands ought to belong to them only; but other Nations not attending the Diſcuſſion of this unjuſtifiable Claim, have each taken Poſſeſſion of what ſuited their Conveniency in the one and the other Part; ſo that the *Portugueſe* at preſent ſhare the Empire of *Peru* with its pretended Owners; and the *Engliſh*, *French*, *Dutch*, and *Danes*, are Maſters of the greateſt Parts of *Mexico*, and the Northern Iſles.

America is almoſt environed by the Sea, and is denominated either *North*, or *South*, America, according as the Coaſts it waſhes are ſituated towards either of thoſe two Points of the Heavens; the South, being alſo called the *Pacifick* Sea. In the one and the other Sea, joined by the Straits of *Magellan*, *Maire*, and *Browes*, are ſeveral Iſles, though many more in the North than in the South, this having none that are conſiderable; whilſt the North has the *Bermudas*, *Lucayes*, *Antilles*, and the large Iſles of *Cuba*, *St. Domingo*, or *Hiſpaniola*, *Jamaica*, *St. John de Porto Rico*, *Terra Nueva*, *Cape Breton*, or *Louiſbourg*, and ſome others of leſs Importance, and uninhabited.

The Diviſion of this new diſcovered Quarter of the Globe is as follows, *viz.*

The *Spaniards*, who were its firſt Conquerors, and who are alſo the beſt ſettled here, poſſeſs on the Continent all Southern *America*, except *Brazil*, belonging to the *Portugueſe*, and ſome Places in *Chili*, *Magellan*, and the Iſthmus of *Darien*, where they never have been able to ſubdue the *Indians*, who are therefore called *Indios bravos*, brave *Indians*.

Spain alſo occupies the beſt and richeſt Part of the Northern Diſtrict to *Miſſiſſipi*, *New Albion*; and the Iſles belonging to them are, *Hiſpaniola*, otherwiſe called *St. Domingo*, which the *French* ſhare with them, *Cuba*, *Porto Rico*, *Margarita*, *Lucayes*, and ſome others of leſs Note, that the *Spaniards* only ſometimes viſit, without having any Colonies on them.

Next to the *Spaniards* the *Engliſh* have the moſt flouriſhing Settlements in *America*, as well for the Number of Inhabitants, and the Quantity of Ships ſent there yearly, as for the valuable rich Commodities they produce.

The *French* have in *Terra Firma*, *Miſſiſſippi*, *Cayenne*, and ſomething towards the River *Surinam*. Their Iſles are, *Martinico*, *Guadaloupe*, and *Santa Croix*, among the *Antilles*. They have beſides the Southern Part of *St. Domingo*, and the little Iſle of *Tortuga* near to it.

The *Portugueſe* only poſſeſs in *America*, the Coaſts of *Brazil*, extending from the River of the *Amazons*, to that of *St. Gabriel*, near the River of *Plate*; this Coaſt is divided into fourteen Commanderies, of which the beſt known in *Europe* are *Fernambouc*, the *Bay of all Saints*, and *Rio Janeiro*.

The *Dutch*, ſo well ſituated in the *Eaſt-Indies*, are bad enough off in the Weſt, where all their Colonies are reduced to thoſe of *Saba*, *St. Euſtatia*, and *Walkeren*, all the ſmalleſt Iſles of the *Carribbees*; but to make them ſome Amends, they poſſeſs thoſe of *Bonaire*, *Aruba*, and *Curaçoa*, which lying pretty near to *Carthagena*, and *Porto Bello*, furniſh them with frequent Occaſions of carrying on a very beneficial contraband Trade, againſt which the *Spaniſh* Governors uſually ſhut their Eyes.

Surinam, at the Mouth of the River with the ſame Name, on the Coaſt of *Guaiana*, belongs alſo to the *Dutch*, as does *Bamrom*, *Aprouvace*, and *Berbice*, all theſe in *Terra Firma*, and are, as one may ſay, ſeparated by *Cayenne*, appertaining to the *French*.

In fine, the *Danes* are ſettled in the little Iſle of *St. Thomas*, where the *Hamburghers* have alſo a Factory. This Iſland is not very diſtant from *Porto Rico*, and they have another ſmall one among thoſe called the *Virgins*.

Theſe are the only Nations ſettled in *America*, and having ſpoke of their Poſſeſſions, I ſhall now proceed to treat of their Trade, beginning firſt with that of the *Spaniards*, as Maſters of a larger Share of thoſe Parts than all the Reſt put together.

The Iſle of *Cuba* is the largeſt of the *American* North Sea, after *St. Domingo*, which however it greatly ſurpaſſes in its Riches and Commerce. It lies Eaſt and Weſt from twenty to twenty-three Degrees of North Latitude; it is about four hundred Leagues in Circumference, and is almoſt cut in two by a Chain of Mountains, from whence iſſue ſeveral Brooks and Rivers, whoſe Gravel contains ſome fine Gold, a plain Indication of the neighbouring Mines being impregnated with that Metal, though hitherto they have remained unwrought, as well as thoſe of Copper and Silver, ſuppoſed to be within three Miles of *St. Jago*, the Capital of the Iſle; but its chief Riches are the vaſt Number of Hides cured here, taken from the Infinity of both its tame and wild Cattle; beſides which it produces, Sugar, Tobacco, Tallow, dry Sweetmeats, Ginger, Caſſia, Maſtic, Aloes, Sarſaparilla, and a great Quantity of Tortoiſe-ſhell.

Hiſpaniola, more commonly called *St. Domingo*, from the Name of its Capital, is ſeated between the eighteenth and twentieth Degree of North Latitude, near the Middle of *Cuba*, *Jamaica*, and *Porto Rico*; from which latter it is only ſeparated by a very narrow Strait. The principal Commodities that the *Spaniards* trade in from their Part, are Hides, Tallow, Sugar, Ginger, Cocoa, Wax, Honey, ſome Ambergris, *Brazil* and *Guayac* Woods, which grow here, and that of *Campeche* brought from Abroad; in fine, Lemons, Oranges, and many other Fruits, ſold freſh, and of which moſt excellent Sweetmeats are made, both wet and dry: Here are alſo ſome Gold Mines, but ſince the entire Deſtruction of the Natives, they remain unknown, and the preſent Poſſeſſors have no more of this Metal, than what is found among the Gravel of the Rivers.

The City of *St. Domingo*, ſeated in the Southern Part of the Iſle, at the Mouth of the River *Oſano*, is the Capital of the *Spaniards'* Share in *Hiſpaniola*, and the Staple of their Goods, either Native or Foreign; the Inhabitants of the other Towns coming here to furniſh themſelves with theſe from *Europe*, and the Continent of *America*, brought here in the Ships of that Nation, at the ſame Time leaving their's for Embarkation. The Salt-ponds of the Iſle are almoſt equally divided between the *Spaniards* and the *French*, there being many in the Northern

Part, where the latter inhabit, and not fewer in the Southern, where the former have their chief Eſtabliſhments: The moſt abundant, and from whence the beſt Salt is extracted, are thoſe of the Bay of *Ocoa* and *Corodou* to the South; and them of *Caracol*, *Limonade*, and *Monte-Chriſto*, to the North-Eaſt. Here are alſo found ſome Mountains of Sal Gemme, but they are neglected, as well as ſome other Minerals, which might become, with a proper Care and Application, a conſiderable Object of Trade.

Porto Rico is ſituated fifteen Leagues to the Weſtward of *Hiſpaniola*, being from thirty to thirty-five Leagues long, by twenty broad, and was named, either from the Port of its Capital, which is one of the moſt ſpacious, commodious, and ſecureſt in *America*, or from the Quantity of Gold, at that Time extracted from the Mines of this Iſle.

There is now but little of this precious Ore appears in the Commercial Tranſactions of the Iſle, the Mines having been either exhauſted, or neglected for Want of Workmen; here is, however, always ſome little collected in the River-Sand, and particularly in the Torrents that fall from the Mountains, and moſt abundantly in thoſe of *Mantanabow* and *Cecubo*.

The chief Trade carried on here, conſiſts of Sugar, Ginger, Hides, Cotton, Wool, and Thread; Caſſia, Maſtick, Guayac, Mays, Salt, of which here are excellent Ponds, Oranges, and Lemons, freſh or preſerved, and all Sorts of Cattle. Its principal Cities are, *Porto Rico*, the Capital, *St. Germain*, *Arezibo*, and *Guddiamila*, though the firſt is where all the Buſineſs of the Iſle is carried on.

Margarita, or *Pearl* Iſland, on the Coaſt of *South America*, at eleven Degrees of North Latitude, was for a long Time famous for the Fiſhery of Pearls, but has been deſerted ever ſince the Middle of the ſeventeenth Century, and this Buſineſs transferred to *La Rancheria*, in the River of *La Hacha*, where the *Spaniards* ſent ten or twelve Barks yearly from *Carthagena*, convoyed by a Man of War of twenty-four Guns, with proper Divers for the Oyſters.

Of the Trade on the Coaſt of SPANISH AMERICA *in the* NORTH SEA.

IT would undoubtedly be too long, and an unprofitable Attempt, to enter into an exact Detail of all the Maritime Towns, where any Trade is carried on, in this Part of the *Spaniſh* Dominions; I ſhall therefore deſcribe thoſe Places which ſerve as Staples, or publick Storehouſes, and where the Flota, Galleons, and Regiſter Ships, come to deliver their *European* Goods, and relade thoſe of *America*.

The Chief of theſe Cities in the *North* Sea, are *Porto Bello*, for *Peru* and *Caſtile d'Or*, or *New Caſtile*; *Carthagena*, for *New Grenada*, and Part of *Guatimala*; *Vera Cruz*, for all *Mexico*; *Porto Cavallo*, for the *Honduras*, and the other Part of *Guatimala*; *Maracaibo* for *Venezuela*, and the neighbouring Provinces; *Buenos Ayres*, for *Paraguai* and *Chili*; and ſome others of leſs Conſequence.

Porto Bello is no ancient City, having been built in 1584, to ſerve as a Retreat for the Galleons, inſtead of *Nombre de Dios*, ſeated leſs advantageouſly, and where bad Air expoſed both the *Europeans* and the *American* Merchants to many Diſorders, when their Traffick obliged them to meet at this unhealthful Place; though the former is but ſmall, and almoſt as unwholeſome as the other.

It is here that the Fair is held, for a Month or ſix Weeks, while the Galleons ſtay, when the principal Dealers return to *Panama*; where they reſide all the Reſt of the Year. The Concourſe is ſo great at *Porto Bello*, during the Fair, that the ſmalleſt Shop often lets for a thouſand, and a middling Chamber for an hundred and twenty Dollars, only for the ſhort Time it laſts; Proviſions alſo augment proportionably, and commonly two thouſand Mules are employed in bringing the Goods from *Panama*, and returning with thoſe from *Europe*, the Diſtance between the two Places being about eighteen or twenty Leagues; the chief of what they bring from *Panama* on the ſaid two thouſand Mules, is Gold and Sil-

ver, which is delivered at the Place of the Fair, and after being there weighed, and marked by the proper Officers, is thrown by with as much Neglect, till embarked, in the Corner of ſome Warehouſes, as Pigs of Lead are in the Countries where they abound.

I have already mentioned, under the Article of the *Spaniſh* Trade, what Commodities were proper for the *Weſt-Indies*, and ſhall now add, that the Returns from *Porto Bello* are in the aforeſaid precious Metals, Indigo, Cochineal, Cacao, now brought only by the *Caraccas*, or *Guipuſcoa* Company, Sugar, Tobacco, Hides, *&c.* The King's Revenues, being one-fifth of all Gold and Silver, are generally ſent home by the Galleons, as well as what appertains to Particulars, and which is delivered theſe latter at *Cadiz*, after Payment of ſuch Duties as the King thinks proper to impoſe.

Carthagena is one of the four Provinces of *New Caſtile*, whoſe Capital, with the ſame Name, is ſeated on the *North* Sea, though very diſtant from *Porto Bello*, to which it is hardly inferior for its Trade, and greatly exceeds it in Grandeur, Populouſneſs, and Riches. It is one of the beſt Ports in the World, and therefore made Uſe of by the Galleons for Wintering, when they are obliged to paſs that Seaſon in theſe Parts, and where they often call on theſe Occaſions; beſides which, this Place maintains a great Trade with almoſt all the Provinces of *Mexico* and *Peru*, and no ſmall contraband one with *Jamaica* and *Curaçoa*. It is here alſo, that the Revenue of his Catholick Majeſty, and the Effects of Particulars, are brought from *New Caſtile*, and the other three Provinces of that Kingdom, to be ſent Home by the Galleons; theſe Commodities are Gold, Silver, Drugs, Medicinal Plants, Spices, and all others mentioned to be ſhipped from *Porto Bello*, beſides ſome Emeralds from the Mines, near the City of *St. Fé de Bogatto*.

Vera Cruz, called alſo *St. John de Ulhua*, from the Name of its Port, is ſituated at the Bottom of the Gulf of *Mexico*, in the Nook formed by the *Yucatan*; and is in ſome Manner a City of the greateſt Trade in all the *Spaniſh America*, either on the one, or the other Sea; its Merchants ſending their Ships in all the Northern Ocean, and to the Iſles of *Cuba* and *St. Domingo*, to *Jucatan*, *Porto Bello*, *Carthagena*, and all other *Spaniſh* Places where any Trade is carried on: And though ſo extenſive a Traffick might ſuffice to enrich a much larger City than this, it is however the leaſt Object of its Inhabitants' Commerce, as it is here, if I may be allowed the Expreſſion, that all the Riches of the Old and New World unite; thoſe of the firſt brought annually in from the *Manillas*, and *Eaſt-Indies*, by the Way of *Acapulco*; and from *Europe*, by the Flota; and the Products of the latter, collected here from all Parts of *Mexico*, to be forwarded to *Old Spain*. The Number of Inhabitants is not very conſiderable, as they hardly exceed three thouſand; but theſe are all Merchants, or Factors to thoſe of *Mexico*, among which are many who have three or four hundred thouſand Dollars to employ.

The Fair begins on the Flota's Arrival, and laſts as long as it ſtays here, when the Concourſe is very great; and in Caſe its Detention is all the Winter, which ſometimes happens, this is the Place it remains at; though it generally lades in *April*, and departs in *May*, if the Weather permits; if not, continues here till *Auguſt*, according as Winds and other Circumſtances are favourable, or otherwiſe.

Porto Cavallo is the Place where all the Trade carried on between *Spain* and the *North* Sea with *Guatimala*, a large Province of *Mexico* in the *South* Sea, is tranſacted. Its Inhabitants are almoſt all Factors to the Merchants of *Guatimala*, and their Houſes Magazines for the Reception of their Goods, being a Port of greater Commerce than any in the Gulf of *Honduras*, at whoſe Bottom it is ſeated pretty near to *Rio-Dulce*, called alſo the River of *Guatimala*. The *Spaniſh* Ship that brings the *European* Merchandize here, is one of the Regiſters, commonly of ſeven or eight hundred Tons' Burthen, laden, as I have formerly mentioned, with Iron, Steel, Paper, for writing and print, Linens, fine Cloths, Silks, Saffron, Oil, Serges, Ribbons, Thread, and ſome ſmall Hard-Wares, Merceries, and Glaſs Beads for the *Indians*.

The Goods which come from *Guatimala*, are Gold, Silver, Cochineal, Indigo, Hides, Sarſaparilla, Jalap, Mechoacam, Cotton, Balm, a Specie of Petrole Oil, *&c.*

Maracaibo is the Name of a great Lake, at the Extremity of the Bay of *Venezuela*, as alſo of the principal Town that the *Spaniards* have on it; which, though but ſmall, is well built in the modern Taſte: It has a moſt excellent Harbour, and its Merchants are ſo rich, as to build, fit out, and lade their own Veſſels for all Parts of *America*, and ſend them even to *Spain*. This City has the Privilege of a yearly Regiſter-Ship to lade the Products of the Country, and bring thoſe from *Europe* fit for this Market. It is alſo the Depoſitary for the Goods from *Merida*, and of ſome other Places on the Frontiers of *New Granada*, and *Venezuela*, eighteen, or as others will have it, forty Leagues from *Gibraltar*, a large Town on the Lake, where the chief Merchants of *Maracaibo* have their Eſtates. It is from *Merida* that all the Gold, Silver, and precious Stones, are brought to *Maracaibo*; and from *Gibraltar*, the beſt Tobacco, and the moſt excellent Cacao, that all the Continent of *America* produces.

The Commodities proper for the Bay of *Venezuela*, and the Lake of *Maracaibo*, are Linens, Silks, Wines, Tools for Agriculture, ſome Hard Ware, and ſmall Mercery, and many other of thoſe I have formerly mentioned.

Buenos Ayres, ſituated in the thirty-fifth Degree of South Latitude, is built on the Southern Bank of the great River of *Plate*, on the Declivity of a little Hill, at the Mouth of a ſmall River, falling into the great one. It contains near four thouſand Houſes, all Earth, except fifty Bricks; its Inhabitants are rich, and owe their Riches to the great Trade they drive, both at Home and Abroad.

Its inland Trade is with *Paraguay*, *Chili*, and *Peru*; and the foreign one, firſt, with *Brazil*, where the Merchants ſend their Ships, although they will admit no *Portugueſe* into their Ports. Secondly, with the *Spaniards* of *Europe*, who lade ſeveral Regiſter Ships, to bring here all ſuch Goods as I have mentioned to be fit for *Porto Bello*. Thirdly, with the *Engliſh* when the *Aſſiento* Trade ſubſiſted; and fourthly, here come many Veſſels from ſeveral Parts of *Spaniſh America*.

The chief Commodities exported from *Buenos Ayres*, are Hides, of which vaſt Quantities are ſhipped here, Cochineal in ſmall Cakes, and *Vigonean* Wool, both from *Peru*, *Coquimbo* Copper, *Paraguay* Herb Tobacco, Loaf and Muſcovado Sugar, Cotton Thread, yellow Wax, and what elſe the Cities of *Paraguay* and *las Corrientes* produce; in Truck of which the Inhabitants of thoſe two Places take Knives, Sciſſars, Ribbons, Taffeties, Linens of *Bretagne*, flowered ditto of *Rouen*, Silk Stockings, *Engliſh* coloured Flannels, grey Caſtor Hats, Silk Stuffs, Cloth, and *Peru* or *Quito* Flannels, as no Caſh ever comes from or goes to either of the ſaid Cities.

The Bay of *Campeche*, and the Coaſt of *Caraccas*, ought alſo to have a Place among the trading one of *Spaniſh America* in the North Sea, as the firſt abounds with Logwood, the Dying Wood, ſo much eſteemed in *Europe* for Blacks, and Violets. The City of *Campeche*, which is the Capital of the Country, is ſeated in twenty-nine Degrees of Latitude, and the only one that there is, from Cape *Catoche* to *Vera Cruz*. The Goods extracted from hence, beſides the aforeſaid Woods, are Timber for Building, Wax, Sugar, Caſſia, Sarſaparilla, and Hides.

The *Caracca* Coaſt is fruitful in that Sort of Nut, wherewith Chocolate is made, and though it ſeems a long Chain of Mountains, yet it has many Vallies, where the Inhabitants of *Caracca*, Capital of the Country, maintain their Slaves to cultivate the ſaid Nut Trees which produce the Cacao leſs in Size than what is gathered in other Parts, yet this is eſteemed the beſt in Quality of all that *America* yields.

This Coaſt affords little Trade beſides this Fruit, though here are ſome Hides and Silver, but theſe are contraband Commodities; and the Goods moſt vendible here, are ſeveral Sorts of Linens from *Europe*, and Calicoes from *India*, Brandy, Earthen Ware, and ſeveral other Manufactures of *England*, *France*, and *Holland*.

Of the Commerce of the SPANISH AMERICAN *Coaſts in the* SOUTH SEA.

THAT Part of the Ocean, entered from the *North* Sea, by the Straits of *Magellan*, *Maire*, and *Bowers*, and which waſhes the Meridional Coaſts of *America*, from the ſaid Straits to the Iſle of *California*, is called the *South* Sea; it is alſo called the *Red* Sea, the *Pacifick* Sea, the Sea of *California*, and the Sea of *Jeſſo*; but this is only when a Part is to be ſpecified, the Name of the *South* Sea comprehending the whole, when ſpeaking in general.

The principal Cities which the *Spaniards* poſſeſs on theſe Coaſts, and where they carry on the greateſt Trade, going up them from *Chili* to *New Spain*, are *Baldivia*, the *Conception*, *Valparaiſo*, *Arica*, *Lima*, and *Callao* its Port, *Panama*, *Acapulco*, and *La Navidad*; beſides which principal Places, here are a Multiplicity of ſmall Ports between them, that either ſerve for lading Places to ſome inland Cities, or for carrying on a coaſting Trade, with the Products of each particular Diſtrict; the chief of which are *Auroca*, *Lavelia*, *Guiarme*, *Paita*, *Rio-Tomba*, *Selaques*, the *Trinity*, *St. Michael*, *Tomaco*, *Sanſonnat*, *Sagno*, *Naſca*, *Piſca*, *Pachacama*, *Barbacoa*, *Tecoantepeque*, *Nicoya*, *Chiricito*, and ſome others.

Baldivia, *La Conceptione*, and *Valparaiſo*, are ſituated on the Coaſt of *Chili*, and it is in their Ports that all the Trade of this Kingdom with that of *Peru* is tranſacted, as the Way by Land, although ſhorter, is both more difficult and dangerous, on Account of the Mountains to be croſſed, which are almoſt all deſert, and ſo difficult of Acceſs, by the extreme Cold always reigning here, that there are but few Merchants who care to run the Hazards of them; and the other Road by the Deſart of *Datacama*, notwithſtanding it is the ſhorteſt, is not leſs difficult through the Want of freſh Water.

Baldivia is the firſt City found on the Coaſt, after paſſing the Straits of *Magellan*, and is ſeated two Leagues from the Sea, in the fortieth Degree of Latitude, between the Branches of two Rivers, which at their Mouth form one of the fineſt and ſecureſt Ports on all this Coaſt. The Gold Mines, which are not very diſtant, and more abundant and rich than any other of *Chili*, rendered it formerly very famous, but the Revolt of the *Arauco Indians*, who invaded and took it in 1599, and whom the *Spaniards* have not been able to ſubdue ſince, has greatly diminiſhed its Reputation and Trade, although theſe latter are re-eſtabliſhed here, and maintain a Garriſon of two hundred Men. Its principal Trade by Sea is to *Lima* the Capital of *Peru*, where they yearly ſend eight or ten Veſſels of four or five hundred Tons, laden with all the Products of the Country, among which are Beef and Goats' Skins, Tallow, Salt Meat and Wheat. And the Returns made by theſe Ships are in Wines, Sugar, Cacao, Spiceries, and all Sorts of *European* Merchandize, that arrive from *Porto Bello* to *Lima*, by Way of *Panama*. Its Inland Commerce is to *St. Jago*, Capital of *Chili*, through which it receives from *Buenos Ayres* the various Commodities mentioned in treating of the Trade of that famous City.

La Conceptione, reckoned the ſecond City of *Chili*, counting *Baldivia* for the third, and *St. Jago* for the firſt, is ſeventy Leagues from this laſt, and ſixty from the other. Its Port, in Form of a Horſe-ſhoe, and from thence called by the *Spaniards Herradura*, is five Leagues from the City, to which light Veſſels go up by the River *Andalien* which croſſes it. The Mines of *Quilacoya*, and *Quilacura*, are only four Leagues diſtant, and the principal waſhing Places of the Kingdom much about the ſame; it is here that on ſeparating the Earth from the Metal by this Lotion, that thoſe Lumps of Gold are diſcovered, which are of the greateſt Purity, and ſo much enrich the fortunate Finders: And which, as well as all that is extracted from the Mines, is carried to the Mint at *St. Jago*, to pay the King's one fifth, which is ſent with the Reſt of the Royal Revenue to *Lima*. The Natives breed a great Quantity of large Cattle and Goats, the Skins of which laſt they make into Cordovans, and ſend theſe with the other Hides to *Lima*, from whence, by *Panama* and the River *Chagre*, they are tranſported to the North Sea. The other Commodities in which they trade being much the ſame as thoſe of *Baldivia*, with the Exception of Wool and Cloth, and other

Stuffs made in the Country, and the Ships which the Inhabitants ſend Yearly to *Peru*, being ten or twelve, bring with little Difference the ſame Returns as thoſe of the other aforeſaid City do.

Valparaiſo is ſeated in a Bay of the ſame Name, at the Mouth of the River *Topocalma*, and ſerves as the Port to *St. Jago*, the Capital of *Chili*, built on the ſame River, fifteen Leagues from the Sea. This Port is one of the ſafeſt and moſt commodious of thoſe on the South Coaſt, and is where all the King's Revenue of *Chili* is embarked for *Peru*, as alſo the Effects of Particulars deſtined for the North Sea, conſiſting eſpecially of Gold, drawn from the Mines near *Baldivia* and the *Conception*, or thoſe of *Tiſtil*, which are between *Valparaiſo* and *St. Jago*. There are alſo carried to *Lima* Turquoiſes, which are found in an excellent Rock, opened in the Valley of *Copiapo*, in the Northern Part of *Chili*.

Quintero and *Coquimbo* are alſo two maritime Cities of *Chili*, where ſome Buſineſs is tranſacted, eſpecially at this laſt, in whoſe Neighbourhood is a Copper Mine, producing Metal with which all the Artillery of *Peru* and *Chili* is caſt.

Arica, although it is the leaſt conſiderable City in *Peru*, for the Number of its Inhabitants, and Beauty of its Buildings, there is ſcarcely any Place which, in ſo ſmall a Time, tranſacts ſo rich a Commerce, its Warehouſes being, for fifteen Days, the Depoſitaries of all the Treaſures from *Potoſi*; and the Silver Fleet, which yearly ſails with the King's Revenue, and the Mines' Produce for *Lima*, to be afterwards forwarded by the Way of *Panama* to *Porto-Bello*, in the North Sea, for the Galleons. This Treaſure is brought from *Potoſi* to *Arica* in *March*; and in *June* the *Lima* Ships come to lade it. The City is ſituated in eighteen Degrees forty Minutes of Latitude, ſeventy Leagues from the City of *Potoſi*, to which it however ſerves for a lading Place, as before-mentioned.

The Merchandizes which are brought from *Lima*, and other Ports of *Peru*, to *Arica* for *Potoſi*, are *European* Cloths and Serges, with others from *Quito*, where the beſt Woollen Manufactures are of all *Peru*. Gold, Silver, Silk, and Cotton Stuffs; theſe made in the Country, and the others coming from *Spain* by the Galleons, Flour, Wheat, Maiz, or *Indian* Wheat, Acicoca, an Herb ſerving inſtead of Paraguay, *Ariquipa* Wines, the beſt of *Peru*, where the King of *Spain* permits the planting Vineyards, Oil, Olives, Butter, Cheeſe, Sugar, Salt, Quickſilver, Sweetmeats, Syrups, and all Sorts of Hard-Ware, and Iron Utenſils for the Service of the Houſe and Mines; all which are paid for in the latter's Argentine Produce; as the City of *Potoſi*, called alſo an imperial City, being ſeated in a Country ſo barren and unfruitful, would furniſh nothing to Trade, if its Mountains did not cover thoſe inexhauſtible Silver Mines they do.

It is alſo owing to the Richneſs of its Mines that this City is the fineſt, moſt populous, and abundant in all Things, of any one in *Peru*; its Inhabitants amounting to more than ſixty thouſand, among which are at leaſt ten thouſand *Spaniards*. And its Markets, Warehouſes, and Shops, are ever full of all Sorts of Fruits, Sweetmeats, Wines, Stuffs, Jewels, *European* and *Indian* Curioſities, with an Infinitude of other Merchandizes and Wares, to gratify both the Taſte and Sight, ſubſerving as well to Pleaſure and Uſe as Ornament; although, as has been ſaid, none of theſe Things grow, or are the natural Products of the Country.

Lima, called alſo by the *Spaniards Ciudad de los Reyes*, is the Capital of *Peru*, and ſeated two Leagues from the South Sea, being a Place of the greateſt Trade in all this Part of *America*. The Riches of *Peru* and *Chili* are brought here from the Ports of *La Conceptione* and *Arica*, where they are collected; and the greateſt Part of the Goods that arrive from *Europe* at *Porto-Bello*, and *La Vera Cruz*, are alſo brought here from the one by the Ships of *Panama*, and from the other by thoſe of *Acapulco*. The Inland Commerce of this City is not leſs than its foreign one; and if it maintains this latter with all the Places on the South Sea Coaſts, from *Chili* to *New Spain*, its home Traffick is equally extenſive, as it does not only ſpread to all the Provinces that compoſe the Empire of *Peru*, but to all the other Kingdoms of Southern *America*, even to *Buenos Ayres* and *Carthagena* on the North Sea.

The Trade of *Lima* is carried on, partly by *Spaniards*, and partly by *Indians*, theſe latter having more Liberty here than in any other Place of the King of

Spain's Dominions, on Payment only of a ſmall Tribute twice a Year. It is theſe that do all the ſervile Work, and are the ſole Mechanicks and Huſbandmen, the *Spaniards* thinking it beneath them to ſtoop to ſuch Offices, and only engaging in the more valuable Branches of Trade, ſuch as Gold and Silver, Silks, *European* Cloth, *&c.* with which, and indeed with every other Conveniency of Life, this City is ſo well ſupplied, as would induce a Belief, that this Plenty could only be the Product of the Country. The Gold comes here from *Chili*, *New Caſtile*, *Cuſco*, and ſome other Provinces of *Peru*; the Silver from the Mines of *Potoſi*, and thoſe of *Oruco*, *Tarapaca*, and *Chocolocora*; and the Quickſilver from *Europe* and *Juancabeluca*, forty Leagues from *Lima*. They get the Country Stuffs from *Quito*, and from the Mountain Towns, which are in the Neighbourhood of their Capital. The Wines are brought them from *Arequipa*, *Yca*, *Ciſca*, and *Naſca*; as the Cattle are from *Xaxra*, *Cuſco*, *Caneto*, and *Guemangua*. The Sugars, Sweetmeats, Syrups, and Preſerves, are made at *Jamanga*, and *Gnara*. The Wheat, Flour, and Maize, come from this ſame Place, *Varancas*, and the Villages near to *Lima*; Dry Fiſh from *Pieta*; Carpenter's Wood from *Guyaquil*, though cut on the Side of *Gallo*, near to it; and Salt from the Ponds of *Gnara*, &c. Oil and Olives from almoſt all the Ports of the Coaſts between *Arica* and *Lima*.

Pearls are brought from the Pearl Iſlands in the South Sea, and Part from *Panama*, of the Fiſhery of *Rancherie*, alſo formerly of *Margarita*, in the North Sea; and precious Stones are found in many Rocks, Mines, and Rivers of *Peru*.

All the Gold and Silver Mines are ſo rich and abundant, that, as it is aſſerted, the King of *Spain* has in leſs than fifty Years received for his one-fifth, of only thoſe of *Potoſi*, one hundred and eleven Millions of Dollars.

Calao, as before-mentioned, the Port to *Lima*, is two Leagues from the City, ſpacious and very ſecure, without Rocks or Shallows. It has two Channels, the one for large Ships, on doubling the Iſle of *Lobos* that covers it; and the other for Barks, or ſmall Veſſels, by a Strait between the Continent and the Iſland. The City lies along the Bank, and all its Inhabitants, above two thouſand, are either *Lima* Factors, Carriers, Sailors, or Inn-keepers, as its Buildings are Warehouſes for the Reception and Depoſit of the Goods that arrive from *Acapulco*, *Panama*, *Arica*, and the *Conceptione*, or Inns to accommodate the Merchants who arrive from all Parts, when the Fleets come here to lade or diſcharge. Two Fleets, both called the ſame, Plate Fleets, are annually fitted out in this Port, the one for *Arica*, and the other afterwards for *Panama*. The firſt ſails towards the End of *Febuary*, and after having laden the Silver of the *Potoſian* Mines, returns to *Lima* in about a Month, or by the Beginning of *April*, near the ſame Time that the Veſſels from *Valparaiſo* bring here the Revenues of *Chili*. As ſoon as this Fleet is returned, and the *Chili* Veſſels are arrived, they unlade the Goods, to wait a proper Seaſon for the Voyage to *Panama*; the leaſt valuable are put in Warehouſes, and the Gold and Silver, with what elſe is precious, ſent to *Lima* in Carts, or on Beaſts of Burthen, with which the Road from *Calao* to that City, is nearly full during the whole Year, more eſpecially in the three or four Months of the Fleet's Arrival and Departure. Alſo in the Months of *March* and *April* there arrive at *Lima* by Land, Gold, Silver, and the Merchandize of all the Provinces of *Peru*, that are deſtined for *Porto Bello*, and which muſt be ready for the Sailing of the *Panama* Fleet.

The Departure of this ſecond Fleet is always at the Beginning of *May*; and it is commonly two-thirds bigger or ſtronger, both in Merchant Ships and Men of War, than the other; becauſe, beſides the Riches of *Potoſi*, which the Fleet of *Arica* only brought, that for *Panama* carries alſo all the Revenues of the King and Particulars' Effects from *Chili*, *Peru*, and a great many of the other Kingdoms of *South America*. And it is by Return of this Fleet, that all the Goods deſtined for *Peru* and *Chili* are brought; and from thence ſent either by Sea or Land to the Places they are conſigned to.

Beſides the Fleets before-mentioned, there is yearly equipped at *Calao* a Twenty-Gun Ship for *Acapulco*, a famous Port in *New Spain*, by which the *Spaniards* of *Mexico* maintain a great Trade with the *Philippines*, and receive a large Quantit of

of Goods from *India* and *China*. This Veſſel arrives at *Acapulco* a little before *Chriſtmas*, and carries there Cacao, Dollars, and Quickſilver; in Return of which ſhe brings back Spice, Silks, Chints, Callicoes, and a few other *Indian* Commodities; though this Trade is prohibited to all others but to thoſe concerned in the ſaid Ship; the Court of *Spain* having interdicted it to all the Reſt of *Peru*, under very ſevere Penalties, for Fear of hurting that which *South America* carries on with *Spain* by Way of *Panama* and *Porto-Bello*.

This was the Situation of *Calao* before the Earthquake, which with an Inundation of the Sea, that happened at the ſame Time, deſtroyed every Perſon in the Town, except one Man, who crept up the Flag-Staff, and dropped from thence into a Canoe, which floated under it. As this happened before the Peace of *Aix-la-Chapelle*, it is not doubted but the Damage is repaired in ſome Meaſure, but it is ſo difficult to get Accounts from that Country, that nothing can be ſaid with Certainty.

The chief Places with which the *Spaniards* maintain a regular Commerce on this vaſt Extent of Coaſt, are *Leon*, *Guayaquil*, *Truxillo*, *Leſparſo*, *Lavillia*, *Nicoya*, *Chiriquita*, *Paita*, *Sagna*, *Naſca*, *Piſca*, and *Pachacama*, of which the firſt produces Sugar, Cattle, Hides, Pitch, Reſin, and excellent Cordage, beſides Plenty of Timber for Ships, whereof more are built here than at any Place in the South Seas, except that I am juſt going to mention.

Guayaquil, in the Province of *Quito*, whoſe Products are Gold, precious Stones, Cacao, Green Hides, Tallow, Sarſaparilla, Woollen Stuffs of the Country Make, Saltpetre, Brimſtone, and Wood, worked up in the Ship-Yards of this Place; it alſo produces Cacao in ſuch Plenty, that there is hardly a Year in which thirty thouſand Bales, of eighty-one Pounds each, are not ſhipped off, and ſometimes the Quantity is doubled. The Goods imported here from *Lima* are Wine, Oil, Spice, and other *European* Commodities.

Truxillo is ſix Leagues from the South Sea, having a Port called *Guanchaco*, the moſt difficult to enter, and the moſt unſafe of any on the Coaſt. Its chief Trade conſiſts in Wheat, Flour, Wine, Sugar, Sweetmeats, eſpecially Quince Marmalade in Caſks, Cattle, Horſes, Mules, *&c.*

Leſparſo is ſituated in the Bay of *Caldaria*, two Leagues from the Sea; it is the Port to *Carthage*, a City of *South America*, in the Province of *Quimbaia*, twenty-four Leagues diſtant from it, and formerly had a good Trade, but it is now reduced to ſome Sugar, Hides, and Proviſions, for *Lima*.

Panama; of all the Cities I have hitherto treated that trade with *Lima*, none have ſupplied it with other Commodities than thoſe of their own Growth and Manufactures except *Acapulco*; but a quite different Commerce is tranſacted from *Panama*. Before this City was taken, pillaged, and burnt, in 1673, by Sir *Henry Morgan*, it was ſeated on the Shore of the South Sea, at nine Degrees of North Latitude; but the new one is built at four Leagues diſtance from the Ruins; more magnificent, better fortified, and with a greater Number of Inhabitants. It gives Name to a large Bay in which it is built, and to the Iſthmus, that, ſeparating the two Seas, joins the Meridional to the Septentrional *America*, and is equally famous for its Land Trade with *Porto-Bello*, on the North Sea, and its maritime Negociations with *Lima* on the South Sea, collecting in its Warehouſes all the Goods that the Galleons bring from *Europe*, as well as all the Riches of *Chili* and *Peru*, which come by the Plate Fleet; and although it at all Times carries on a very conſiderable Commerce, and has its Road always filled with a great Number of Veſſels; it is, nevertheleſs, on the Plate Fleet's Arrival, and with the Goods by the Galleons, that the greateſt Concourſe of Merchants meet here, and the Trade is moſt flouriſhing, being then that the Fair is held, which attracts both the Nobility and Commonalty of the Neighbourhood to aſſemble and increaſe the Throng.

As ſoon as the Galleons touch at *Carthagena*, where they remain ſome Time before they proceed to *Porto-Bello*, a Courier is diſpatched to *Lima*, and on the Receipt of this Advice, the Viceroy orders the Plate-Fleet afore-mentioned to be laden and diſpatched, under Convoy of four or five Men of War; whilſt the Preſident of *Panama*, on his Part, directs the providing Mules for the Carriage of

a Part

a Part of the Treaſure by Land, and Barks for the Conveyance of the Remainder by the River *Chagre* to *Porto-Bello*, that no Time may be loſt, as the Galleons only remain there about a Month, during which Time every Negociation muſt be tranſacted. It is computed that the King's Effects laden on the Galleons, commonly amount to three Millions of Pieces of Eight in a common Year; and that the Merchants' regiſtered Effects are three or four Times as much, *extra* of what is ſhipped clandeſtinely. All the Galleons muſt be ready to ſail the thirtieth Day after Arrival, otherwiſe they run a Riſque of being left behind; however, the Admiral commonly grants an Addition of eight Days, which is of great Relief to the Merchants, and nothing diſadvantageous to himſelf, as this Benefit is always procured by the Intervention of a conſiderable Preſent. The Goods proper for this Voyage have been already deſcribed in the Article of the *Spaniſh* Trade, ſo I ſhall only add here, that all Iron Inſtruments, ſuch as Hoes, Axes, Hatchets, Anvils, &c. Spice, Wine, Oil, Laces, and Gold and Silver Stuffs, are likewiſe proper Objects of this Trade.

The maritime Towns, where, next to *Lima*, the Merchants of *Panama* carry on their Trade, are *Lavillia*, which furniſhes it with Hogs, Poultry, ſalt Beef, and Sirops; *Paita*, or rather *Piura*, to which the other is the Port, whence are exported Wine, Oil, Flour, Sugar, Soap, and Goat Skins, made into Cordoans; *Realegio*, yielding Brandy, Sugar, Oil, Flour, and Wine; *Galio*, *Tomago*, and *Chiloe*, three Iſlands producing yearly a large Quantity of Timber and Boards; *Piſca*, fruitful in excellent Vineyards; *Truxillo*, abundant in Wheat, Flour, and Sugar; *Oicoya*, where are Plenty of Shipwrights and Yards, as alſo a Quantity of Cattle, Hides, Wheat, and Red Wood, or Nicaragua. There are alſo ſome *Panama* Barks, which go yearly to fiſh for Pearls at the Iſle of *Gorgona*; this being the only Place where they are found in the South Sea; thoſe called the Pearl Iſlands, within twelve Leagues of *Panama*, now producing none.

Tecoantepeque, *La Trinidad*, *Vatulco*, and *Realejo*, are Places alſo on this Coaſt between *Panama* and *Acapulco*, which ſerve for Ports, where all the Traffick of *Guatimala*, *Leon*, *Quaxaca*, *Necaragua*, and ſome other Provinces of *New Spain* is tranſacted, which conſiſts in Cacao, Vanillas, Achiolt or Rocou a Dying Herb, Indigo, Cochineal, Hides, Wheat, Maiz, Wool, Sugar, Cotton, Salt, Honey, Caſſia, Wax, and in ſome other of the Products of *Mexico*.

Acapulco is next to the Port of *Tecoantepeque*, and ſeated ſeventeen Degrees North of the Line. It is the Weſtern Port to the City of *Mexico*, as *Vera Cruz* is the Northern; and the principal Places of its Trade are *Peru*, the *Philippines*, and the Coaſts neareſt to *Mexico*; the Commerce of which latter is entirely negociated through the laſt four mentioned Places, and ſome other ſmall Harbours, where the Merchants of *Acapulco* ſend their Goods on light Veſſels, to extract Proviſions and Refreſhments, although they receive large Parcels by Land on Mules, particularly Flour, Chocolate, ſmall Cheeſe, Salt Meat, and all Sorts of ſuch Proviſions, for which they have daily a Market; and the Cattle they want comes the ſame Way. I have alſo treated of the Trade between *Acapulco* and *Peru*; and though that between the Northern and Southern *America* is open and free, yet the Inhabitants of this City make but little Uſe of it, their Commerce being only extended to the Places on the Coaſt, ſo that what is tranſacted between this and the *Manillas*, is what gives it Reputation, and which is carried on, in only two Ships of eight hundred or a thouſand Ton each; whereof one is always in lading at the *Philippines*, and ſails on its Return, as ſoon as its Twin Veſſel arrives, a Convoy being aſſigned them, of a twenty-eight Gun Ship, and they mounting forty each. Their Cargo from *Acapulco* conſiſts partly of *European* Merchandize, brought to *Mexico* from *La Vera Cruz*, and partly of the Products of *New Spain*, both ſent to the South Sea on Mules. The Relading back is compoſed of whatſoever *Aſia* produces, that is either rich or valuable, even Pearls, precious Stones, and Gold Duſt, with which theſe Ships are ſo fully ſtowed, as to render their between deck Guns unſerviceable in Caſe of an Attack.

Of the Trade of FRENCH AMERICA.

I SHALL begin with the Iſles which the *French* poſſeſs in this Part of the World; and firſt with the *Antilles* or *Carribee* Iſlands, of which this Nation are Maſters of ſeven out of the twenty-eight; ſhared that of *St. Chriſtoper's* with the *Engliſh*, till the Treaty of *Utrecht*, in 1713 gave it wholly to the latter; but during the preſent War they have recovered it.

Martinico is the chief of them, the others are *Grenada*, *Dominica*, *Tobago*, *St. Vincent's*, *Guadaloupe*, and *St. Croix*. Above two hundred Ships are employed in the Trade of theſe Iſlands, and it is not uncommon to ſee eighty Merchantmen lading at *Martinico* together. Tobacco was formerly the Staple Commodity here, but the Cultivation of that Plant has been long neglected for Sugar, more eſpecially at *Martinico*, which alone is ſuppoſed now to yield in a common Year, between five and ſix Millions of Pounds Weight; *Grenada* and *St. Croix*, four or five hundred thouſand between both: *St. Lucia*, taken by the *Engliſh* in the preſent War, grows only Tobacco, with ſome Pulſe and Greens: Though, beſides theſe Commodities, the Iſlands produce among them Indigo, Cocoa, Rocou, Cotton, Ginger, Caſſia, Guinea Pepper, ſome Medicinal Gums, Hides, Tortoiſeſhell, Dying Woods, *&c.* The Commodities ſent there from *France*, are very Neceſſary for Proviſions and Clothing, Houſehold Furniture, and Tools for various Uſes, eſpecially for Agriculture.

St. Domingo, divided as I formerly mentioned between the *Spaniards* and *French*, carries on a very conſiderable Trade, of which the chief Places aſſigned the latter are *La Grande Ance*, *Leogane*, *La Grande Terra*, *Port de Paz*, *Port Margot*, *Lancon Louiſa*, *Trou Charles Morin*, *Lemodada*, *Cape François*, and the *Little Goave*. Beſides this Diſtribution of *St. Domingo*, the *French* poſſeſs the ſmalleſt Iſle of *Tortuga*, about three-fourths of a League from the other, and the Products of both are Tobacco, Sugar, Indigo, Ginger, Rocou, Cotton, Cocoa, Hides, Braziletto, yellow Sanders, Fuſtick, Cedar, Grenadillo, and ſome other Woods for the Dyers' or Cabinet Makers' Uſe. The Ships' Cargoes proper for theſe Iſles are much the ſame as thoſe for the *Antilles*, excepting the Salt Meat, which is not here wanted, *St. Domingo* having it in ſo great Plenty, as even to ſupply the other Iſles with large Quantities: Here are about four thouſand Families eſtabliſhed in the whole Settlement, which more than double thoſe of the *Spaniards*, though theſe latter are near a Century more ancient here than the others.

On the Continent of *North America* the *French* poſſeſſed *Louiſiana*, called alſo *Miſſiſſippi*; and in the Southern *America*, *Cayenne*, and ſome other Habitations on the River *Surinam*. They have been ſometimes alſo Maſters of *Nova Scotia*, as formerly hinted, and they were once ſo of *Newfoundland*; but theſe having been ceded to the *Engliſh* by Treaties, I ſhall only remark here, that with Reſpect to the latter, the *French* are, in Conſequence of the thirteenth Article of that of *Utrecht* in 1713, permitted during the Fiſhing Seaſon to build themſelves Stages and Huts, and whatever elſe is neceſſary for Curing and Drying their Fiſh, though this Privilege only to extend from Cape *Bona Viſta* to the Northern Extremity of the Iſle, and from thence Weſterly to Cape *Riche*; but they are to build no Houſes, much leſs Fortifications, nay, are not ſo much as to anchor here, only in the aforeſaid Seaſon.

Louiſiana, or *Miſſiſſippi*, is a vaſt Extent of Country of more than one hundred and eighty Leagues, lying in *North America*, between *Canada*, *Carolina*, *Mexico*, and the Ocean. It is in theſe newly diſcovered Lands that the famous Colony is eſtabliſhed, which after the Year 1717 engroſſed the Attention of all *Europe*, and ſet the major Part of it a madding after their Example, to the Ruin of many thouſand Families; however, I ſhall here conſider it in its preſent Situation, and give an Account of the real Trade that is here ſubſiſting; regardleſs of the chimerical and ideal Advantages ſome of its moſt ſanguine Adventurers at firſt propoſed from it. The chief Settlement of this Colony, or more properly ſpeaking the Capital of all the Country, and Centre of its Commerce, is the City to which the Name *New Orleans* was given, to preſerve the Memorial of the Re-

gency of that Prince, under whoſe Protection and Auſpices it was founded. Its Situation is on the Side of a River, near enough the Sea to have the Conveniency and Facility of lading and unlading the Ships that import, and at a ſufficient Diſtance to avoid its bad Air and Neighbourhood, when irritated. The Trade carried on here is much the ſame as at *Canada*; and ſome *Indians* have aſſured the *French*, that high up in the Country are found Mines of Gold, Silver, Copper, Iron, and Steel. Theſe Mines are, however, undiſcovered, but the true Riches of the Country conſiſt in that great Quantity of Cattle with which the Plains and Foreſts of *Louiſiana* are filled, *viz.* Horſes, Aſſes, Bulls, Cows, Sheep, Goats, and Hogs, of which the *Indians* make a great Slaughter in their Excurſions, and bring both Fleſh and Skins to the Colony, and there Exchange them for Trifles. The ſupplies from *France*, proper for this Colony, are the ſame as has been directed for the Iſlands; with the Exception, that to what the Country produces towards the Support of its Inhabitants, muſt be added, ſome Flour, Corn, Rice, Pulſe, and all that can contribute to ſuſtain ſo numerous a Colony; and the Merchandizes fit for the Trade with the *Indians*, are coarſe Woollen Blankets, ſerving for Clothes, *Limbourg* Cloths, white and red, and Cloaks ready made of them; ordinary Hats, Knives, Hatchets, and Pick-Axes, ſmall Mirrors, Glaſs Beads, and Virmillion.

The Ports, Poſts, and Eſtabliſhments, which the *French* at preſent occupy are ſixteen, *viz.* the Iſle *Aux Vaiſſeaux*, *Biloxi*, or Fort *Louis*, *New Orleans*, *Manchac*, *Matches*, *Natchitoches*, *Yaſous*, *Illinois*, *Oubache*, *Iſle Dauphine*, *Fort de Conde*, *Alibamons*, the Bay of *St. Bernard*, the River *Aux Cannes*, *Padoucas*, and *Miſſoures*. This Country produces Rice, Indigo, Cotton, Tar, Pitch, but moſtly Tobacco.

By the VIIth Article of the Treaty of Peace 1763, all that Part of *Louiſiana* lying on the Eaſt Side of the River *Miſſiſſippi*, with the free Navigation of that River, was reſigned to the *Britiſh* Crown. And, in 1769, the *French* ceded *Louiſiana* to the Crown of *Spain*.

Cayenne is the only Settlement the *French* have in *South America*, except ſome Habitations that they poſſeſs on the Coaſt of *Surinam*, and the River of *Amazons*, which form a Sort of Government of more than a hundred Leagues.

The Iſle of *Cayenne* that gives Name to this Government, and takes it from a River whoſe two Branches ſeparate it from *Terra Firma*, lies in the Latitude of four Deg. forty Min. a hundred Leagues from the great River of the *Amazones*; It is ſeventeen Leagues in Circuit, of which five are bathed by the Sea, and the Reſt by the two Branches of the River aforeſaid: And has been ſucceſſively poſſeſſed by the *Engliſh*, *French*, and *Dutch*, though the *French* have finally remained Maſters of it ever ſince 1677. Its chief Products are Sugar, Rocou, Indigo, Cotton, and Vannillas; and the Commodities ſent here from *France*, are principally Flour, Wine, Brandy, Linens, Stuffs, Quickſilver, Hard-Ware, and above all Salt Meat; the Inhabitants, excluſive of the Soldiers and Slaves, are about twelve or fifteen hundred Men, ſpread in the different Habitations above-mentioned, of which the Chief, compoſing a ſmall Town of two hundred Houſes, with three hundred and fifty Whites, is below *Fort Louis*, where the Warehouſes are kept.

Commerce of the PORTUGUESE *in* AMERICA.

THIS Nation's Poſſeſſions in *America* have been many Years ſince reduced to the *Brazils* only, though this is a Part of the New World ſo vaſtly extenſive, fertile, and rich, that they have no Room to complain of their preſent Share. This Country reaches from the *Amazon* River to that of *Plate*, and has its Coaſts curved into a Semi-Circle of about twelve hundred Leagues Extent, though the *Portugueſe* do not occupy the Whole, having no Habitations beyond *Rio Janeiro*, which is two hundred Leagues from the River of *Plate*, its Southern Boundary. The inland Country is yet unknown, as the *Portugueſe* have never penetrated it above eighty Leagues, by Reaſon thoſe vaſt Regions which ſeparate it from *Peru* are inhabited by innumerable Nations of *Indians*, who, loving Liberty, diſpute the Acquiſition of their Lands, Inch by Inch, as they regard foreign Settlements only as Uſurpations. The *Portugueſe* have divided their Eſtabliſhments into fourteen Captainſhips, or Commanderies, *viz. Tamaraca*, *Bahia de todos los Santas*, *Pernambuco*, *Paras*, *Maraghan*, *Ciara*, *Rio Grande*, *Paraiba*, *Ceregippe*, *Los Iſleos*, *Porto*

Porto Segure, *Spirito Sancto*, *Rio Janeiro*, and *St. Vincent*; of whoſe Commerce I ſhould now treat; but having already done it in the Section on the Trade of *Portugal*, any further mention here would be ſuperfluous.

I might here alſo very properly add, an Account of the Trade which ſome other Northern Powers carry on in *America*; but having as yet given no Deſcription of their *European* Commerce, I ſhall join them both together, by reciting the general Traffick of each particular Potentate, and begin firſt with the *Dutch*.

Of the Trade of HOLLAND.

NOTHING gives a greater or more magnificent idea of this Commerce, than the flouriſhing Condition it has always ſupported the States in, notwithſtanding the many long and expenſive Wars it has for a Century paſt been ſo frequently engaged in. Three Things more eſpecially ſupport this immenſe Traffick; the one is the great Credit of the Bank of *Amſterdam*, whoſe Treaſure is ſuppoſed by ſome to be three thouſand Tons of Gold, of an hundred thouſand Guilders each; the ſecond Thing ſo advantageous to the Trade of *Holland*, is the incredible Number of Ships, continually going out and coming in; and the third, is the Safety with which its Trade is carried on, by the Government's Protection in Time of War, or when any Cruizers or Pirates make it neceſſary. And though this Commerce is ſo extenſive, it is kept up by a People, whoſe Country contributes hardly any Products towards it; as the *Dutch* have nothing more of their own than ſome Butter, Cheeſe, Earthen-Ware, and ſome few other Trifles that they can ſpare; very little Wheat growing in *Holland*, and no Wine at all; the few Sheep here, have a Wool coarſe and harſh; the Land produces very little Flax or Hemp; one of its beſt Qualities being its Propriety, in ſeveral Parts, for Fuel, ſo that the Inhabitants, for Want of other, are reduced to the Neceſſity of burning the Earth that bears them; but its fat Paſtures nouriſh great Herds of Cattle, producing the prodigious Quantity of Milk, that ſuffices for the daily Want of a People peculiarly fond of a lacteal Diet, and for making Abundance of Butter and Cheeſe, of which they eat more than any Nation in the World. Their Manufactures are many, and very conſiderable, though almoſt all the Materials for them are brought from other Countries. I have already mentioned the Particulars of their Trade with us, with *France*, *Spain*, *Portugal*, and *Italy*, and blended it with that of the other *Europeans* on the Coaſt of *Barbary*, *Africk*, and *Aſia*: I ſhall therefore only add here, the State of it with their Septentrional Neighbours. The Trade carried on neareſt Home, and the moſt convenient for the Safety of the concerned, is that which they maintain with a Part of *Germany*, by Means of the Rivers running through the Country, or on the Borders of it; ſuch as the *Rhine* and *Maeſe*, which bathe their States; the *Weſer*, *Ems*, and *Elbe*, not very diſtant from the *German* Ocean. The Traffick of the *Rhine*, and with it that of the *Moſelle* and *Maine*, is very conſiderable. *Cologn* is properly the Centre of the Commerce carried on here, where the Merchandize of *Lorraine*, and the Archbiſhoprick of *Treves* are collected; ſuch as Wood, Iron Bars, Cannons, and Bullets of the ſame Metal. It is likewiſe by the *Rhine* that the Products of *Mentz* and *Franconia*, waſhed by the River *Maine*, are conveyed to, and ſold in the celebrated Fairs held twice a Year at *Francfort* or *Nuremberg*: The *Rhine* alſo ſerves the *Dutch* in bringing them the Flax, Threads, and Linens from the Duchies of *Juliers* and *Berges*.

The *Maeſe* facilitates the Trade of *Holland* with *Leige* on that River, as it does that of *Aix-la-Chapelle*, not very diſtant; and of which almoſt all the Trade is tranſacted in the firſt of theſe two Cities. The Extracts from *Leige* are Serges, Slates, Coal, Lead, Iron, Bullets, and Braziery made at *Aix-la-Chapelle*, &c. The *Weſer*, which has its Source in the Mountains of *Turing*, waters one Part of the *Lower Germany*, and after having paſſed through the Country of *Heſſe* and *Brunſwick*, falls into the *Germanick* Ocean. *Bremen*, ſeated fifteen Leagues from its Mouth in the Peninſula that it forms with the *Ems*, is the Depoſit of all the Merchandize of thoſe Parts; and it is in this City that the *Dutch* buy up the Carpentry Wood, Cheeſe, Wools, ſeveral Metals, and Beer, that are brought here

from *Lower Saxony*, *Heſſe*, *Brunſwick*, &c. *Embden*, Capital of *Eaſt Frieſland*, at the Mouth of the *Ems*, is the Staple of all the Commerce of that Part of *Germany* which traverſes this River. The City is governed by its Magiſtrates; and the *Dutch* their Allies, or one may ſay their Maſters, by the great Credit they have there, draw hence all the Merchandiſe of *Weſtphalia*, and eſpecially of the Biſhopricks of *Paderborn* and *Munſter*, which conſiſts principally in Timber, Cloths, Wools, and Linens; it is alſo from thence that thoſe Hams come, ſo generally eſteemed in *Europe*; *Eaſt Frieſland* alſo furniſhes *Holland* with Cattle and Horns. In fine, the Trade of the *Elbe* is one of the moſt conſiderable that the *Dutch* tranſact in the *Germanick* Sea. This famous River has its Source in *Bohemia*, towards the Frontiers of *Sileſia*; from thence traverſing many rich Provinces, and amongſt them the States of *Saxe*, *Brandenburgh*, and *Brunſwick*, paſſes to *Hamburgh*, the City which for its Trade has merited the Appellation of the *Amſterdam* of the North, from whence in about twenty Leagues it falls into the Sea, ſwelled by all the Rivers of *Bohemia*, *Saxe*, &c. that it has received during ſo long a Courſe.

The *Dutch* commonly tranſact their Buſineſs of *Lower Germany* at *Hamburgh*, though they often go up to *Harburgh* and *Magdeburgh* for Wine and Wood, buying in thoſe Parts even entire Foreſts which they ſell, and fill large Magazines with this Commodity, to be in Readineſs when they want, or think proper to vend or utter it. The Goods that the *Dutch* carry to *Germany* by the five Rivers aforeſaid, are Silk and Woollen Manufactures, Mercery, Spice, Drugs, Dying-Woods, Sugar, Cheeſe, Herrings, Copper, and Ribbons.

Anvers, *Bruſſels*, and *Malines*, furniſh the *Dutch* with Thread and thoſe Laces, bearing this latter's Name; *Ghent* and *Bruges* with Linen, Hemp, and Baſons; *Bruſſels* and *Oudernade* with Tapeſtry; and *Liſle*, Capital of *French Flanders*, with Cambricks, Laces, and Baracans; the Returns are made in Woollen and Silk Stuffs, Drugs, Spices, *&c.*

The Traffick of the *North* and *Baltick* is one of the moſt important that the *Dutch* carry on; in other Branches of Trade, it ſeems as if they only worked for the other Parts of *Europe*; but in this almoſt all regards themſelves; and it is from thence that they fetch the Grain which ſupports them, and the Things neceſſary to their Navigation; without which neither the State, nor Particulars, could ſubſiſt.

Although *Sweden*, *Denmark*, and ſome other States, ſeated on the *Baltick* Sea, are comprehended under the general Word North, yet *Norway*, *Archangel*, and ſome of the moſt Septentrional Provinces of *Ruſſia* and *Denmark*, merit more particularly this Title; and it is with theſe that I ſhall commence the general Northern Trade.

Before the Year 1553, the Trade of *Muſcovy* was carried on by the Way of *Narva* and *Revel*, Cities of *Livonia*, at the Bottom of the *Baltick* Sea; but the Port of *Archangel* having been diſcovered by the *Engliſh*, all the Trade of this vaſt Empire was transferred thither, being much more convenient than any of the others, eſpecially on Account of the Paſſage of the *Sound*, which took away, or at leaſt reſtrained, the Freedom of the Trade of thoſe two Places; and there now ſail annually from the Ports of *Holland*, particularly from *Amſterdam*, near forty Ships for *Archangel*, from two to four hundred Tons, always divided in two Squadrons; the one only of five or ſix Sail, which departs in *June*, and returns in *September*; and the others of thirty or thirty-two Ships, whoſe ſailing is fixed in *July*, and its coming back in the End of *October*. Theſe two Squadrons have always a Convoy, even in the midſt of the profoundeſt Peace; and carry with them Silk and Woollen Stuffs, Linens, Caſtors, from *Canada*, Paper, Mercery, Hard Ware; Cannons, and other Arms, Powder, Brimſtone, Copper, Lead, Pewter, Brandy, Wine, Oil, Vinegar, Sweetmeats, dried Fruit, Saffron, Sugar, Spice, Pepper, Herrings, Incenſe, Copperas, White Lead, Indigo; Woods for dying the *Ruſſia* Hides; Laces, Gold, and Silver Wire, and of this latter Metal in Specie.

The Trade to *Norway* employs yearly upwards of three hundred *Dutch* Veſſels from four to five hundred Tons, the greateſt Part from the Villages of *Frieſe*, or thoſe in the Neighbourhood of *Amſterdam*. *Berghen*, the moſt conſiderable Port in

in the Kingdom of *Norway*, is where the *Dutch* drive their principal Trade, though they carry on ſome with *Drontheim*, *Copperwich*, and a few other Places, in Spice, Salt, *Spaniſh* Wine, Vinegar, Brandy, Cheeſe, rolled Tobacco, and ſome Clothes. And as Timber for Ship-building is what the *Flemings* moſtly bring back, they have made ſeveral Treaties from Time to Time with the King of *Denmark* concerning Wood, *&c.*

The Commodities which the *Dutch* lade in the *Baltick* being bulky, oblige them to employ a large Number of Ships, a thouſand to twelve hundred, yearly, in this Trade, which they ſend leſs than half laden, though they always return with an entire Cargo; and as the Balance of Trade is in their Diſfavour, by the Produce of their Goods ſent being inſufficient to pay for the Reladeings, they are always obliged to accompany theſe Voyages with a Parcel of Rixdollars, to make the Deficiency good. The Commodities proper for *Sweden* and *Denmark*, are Spice, Drugs, *Portugal* and *Spaniſh* Salt, thoſe from *France* not being in ſo much Eſteem here, Sugar, Wine, Brandy, Linen, with Silk and Woollen Stuffs. For *Pomerania*, Cloth, Wine, Cheeſe, Salt, Tobacco, Spice, Iron, Lead, Pewter, and old Rixdollars. For *Dantzick*, a Quantity of Silks of all Sorts and Faſhions; a great many Clothes; Dying Woods, ſcraped or ground; Madder, large Parcels of Spice, Drugs; *Italian* Cremor Tartari, Sugar, Oil, Paper; divers Sorts of Wine, Brandy, and *French* Salt, fit only for *Pruſſia*. In fine, they ſend to *Riga*, *Revel*, *Narva*, and *Pernau*, Cities of *Livonia*, Salt, Spice, Sugar, Tobacco, *French* Glaſs, and above all, a Quantity of old Rixdollars, with which they pay for Goods not only of this Province belonging to *Sweden*, but alſo thoſe that are tranſported here, from *Muſcovy*, *Poland*, and *Lithuania*.

Their Whale Fiſhery, is very advantageous, occaſioning a yearly Employ of near two hundred and fifty Ships, with between four and five thouſand Men, but that of the Herrings ſo infinitely exceeds it, as almoſt to ſurpaſs the Degree of Compariſon; above twenty thouſand Men, and three thouſand Buſſes, find an annual Occupation in it; and it is aſſerted, that they take and ſell more than 300,000 Tons, one Year with another, which at two hundred Guilders *per* Ton, as a *Dutch* Author computes them, amount to ſixty Millions, from which muſt be deducted near twenty-three Millions, for the Charges of Outſet, *&c.* and there remains nett Profit 370,000,000 of Guilders, or about 340,000*l.* Sterling.

Although the *Dutch* have no great Settlements in the *Weſt-Indies*, ſince they were obliged to quit the Conqueſts they had made on the *Portugueſe*, they notwithſtanding carry on a very conſiderable Trade here; which is not a little augmented by the contraband Commerce for which their Colony at *Curaçoa* adminiſters them frequent Opportunities. *Surinam*, *Aprowacq*, *Berbice*, and *Boron*, ſeated in *South America*; *Bonnaire*, *Aruba*, and *Curaçoa*, among the *Soto-vento*, or *Leeward Iſlands*, and *Saba* and *St. Euſtatia*, two of the ſmalleſt *Antilles*, are the only Colonies the *Dutch* poſſeſs at preſent in the *Weſt-Indies*.

The four Colonies of *Terra Firma* take their Name from four Rivers of the Province of *Guiana*, along which they are eſtabliſhed. Sugar, which grows here in Abundauce, is the principal Object of their Trade, though they alſo cultivate Indigo, Tobacco, Ginger, and Cotton. The Merchants of *Amſterdam* carry on the greateſt Part of this Trade, and have their Warehouſes here always well filled with all Sorts of Goods that the *Europeans* uſually ſend to *America*.

Of the *Antilles*, where the *Dutch* are eſtabliſhed, neither of them is very conſiderable; *St. Euſtatia* is the biggeſt, and *Saba* the ſmalleſt; theſe two are little better than Rocks, though the few Inhabitants reſiding here have found ſufficient Earth diſtributed to raiſe a Support, and ſome Tobacco for Exportation; this is a Commodity common to them all.

The *Dutch* have ſeveral trading Companies eſtabliſhed in *Holland*, ſuch as the *Eaſt* and *Weſt-Indian*, that of *Surinam*, the *North*, the *Levant*, the *Baltick*, and the *Nova Zembla* and *Greenland* fiſhing Companies, all of conſiderable Advantage both to the State and Particulars.

Though however rich the Trade of theſe are, or whatever elſe is tranſacted by private Merchants with the other three Parts of the World, it is certain, that *that* which their *Eaſt-India* Company has carried on in all the Kingdoms of *Aſia*, for little more than a Century paſt, is of a much greater Conſequence, and infi-

nitely ſurpaſſes it, both in Profit and Reputation. But as I have already given an Account of it, in my Deſcription of *Aſia*, I ſhall here cloſe my Narrative of this Nation's commercial Tranſactions.

Concerning the Trade of the NORTH, *and the* BALTICK SEA.

THERE is comprehended under this Name, not only what is encloſed within the Compaſs of this Sea, but alſo ſome Cities ſeated on the Rivers which fall into the *Germanick* Ocean that are near: And all that are more Northwardly, as *Norway*, *Daniſh*, *Swediſh*, or *Muſcovitiſh Lapland*; *Archangel*, *Boronday*, *Siberia*, *Greenland*, and *Nova-Zembla*.

Hamburgh, an Imperial and Hanſeatick City, is the moſt conſiderable of all of them ſituated on the *German* Ocean. Here is carried on, not only the whole Trade of the *Elbe*; but it is alſo by Means of its Merchants, that the greateſt Parts of the Remiſſes are made, and Bills negociated, with all the Cities of the North; an Advantage that it only ſhares with *Amſterdam*.

This famous Hanſeatick City is more than twenty Leagues from the *Elbe's* Mouth; though Ships go up this River within two or three Leagues of it, and are there obliged to lighten, being barred a nearer Approach by a Bank of Sand, with a whole Cargo. The Goods proper for this Place, are ſome *French* Salt, White Wine, to the Amount of ſix or ſeven thouſand Barrels yearly, and of Brandy about four thouſand, a little Vinegar, Cloths, wrought Silks, Spice, Drugs, Mercery, Prunes, and other dry Fruits, with a large Quantity of Paper. And the Goods exported from thence are, Grain, Wood for Ship-building, Pipe Staves, Lattin, and white Iron Wire made in *Saxony*, and all Sorts of Copper Pots and Kettles. Here are alſo found the many various Species of Goods that the *North* and *Baltick* produce, though not ſo cheap, being at ſecond Hand. It carries on a great Trade with *France* and *Spain* in its own Shipping, though much more in foreign Bottoms, and its Engagements with *Holland*, *&c.* are already ſpoken to. I have alſo deſcribed its Bank, and ſhould now ſay ſomething about its Coin, that has occaſioned ſuch Embroils between this State and the Crown of *Denmark*; but a nice Deduction of the Motives to, and Particulars of theſe Diſputes, would be too prolix for the Space I have left, and a curtailed Account muſt be unſatisfactory; I ſhall therefore excuſe adding any Thing on this Subject.

Bremen on the *Weſer* is in good Repute for its Trade, though much inferior to *Hamburgh*. Large laden Veſſels can only go within four Leagues of the City, and ſmaller ones to the Diſtance of a League and a half. The Imports are much the ſame here as the laſt mentioned Place, except *French* Salt, of which none is conſumed. The Wood extracted from hence is the beſt in the *North*, but it is likewiſe the deareſt; and here is alſo exported Wheat, Wool, ſome Metals, and *Brunſwick* Mum, of which that of *Bremen* is nothing inferior.

Denmark, *Sweden*, *Muſcovy*, *Poland*, *Courland*, and ſome Provinces of *Lower Germany*, environ on all Sides this Part of the Ocean that forms a Sort of great Gulf, named the *Baltick* Sea, which can only be entered by two Paſſages, the one called the *Belt*, difficult and dangerous, and the other the *Sound*, of which the King of *Denmark* is Maſter, by poſſeſſing the Fortreſs of *Kronemburgh*, near *Elſineur*.

This Sea has a large Number of excellent Ports or Cities at but a little Diſtance, where a great Commerce is carried on; the principal of which are *Lubeck*, *Copenhagen*, *Elſineur*, *Stockholm*, *Roſtock*, *Stralſund*, *Stetin*, *Colberg*, *Dantzick*, *Elbing*, *Konigſberg*, *Riga*, *Revel*, *Pernau*, *Narva*, and *Viſbourg*, from which Places and Sea more Goods are in general exported and imported, excepting at *Dantzick*, where the Conſumption is very great; this famous City being as a Magazine of all Neceſſaries to *Poland*.

Lubeck, an imperial City, and at the Head of the *Hans* Towns, ſeated in *Lower Saxony*, on the River *Traves*, which at ten Leagues from thence falls into the *Baltick* Sea, has a better Trade than *Bremen*, but a great deal worſe than *Hamburgh*. Here may ſell yearly two thouſand Laſts of *French* Salt, which the Natives refine, four thouſand Barrels, or a thouſand Ton of Wine, as many hundred Barrels of Brandy, and one hundred and fifty of Vinegar; Paper alſo finds a good Sale here; and

and the *French* beſides Sugar, Mercery, and ſome Silks, the *Engliſh* and *Dutch*, bring their Cloths, dying Drugs, and Pepper, to which theſe latter add Nutmegs, Mace, and Cinnamon. The Goods exported are Hemp, Flax, *Ruſſia* Hides, from *Muſcovy*, Iron wrought and unwrought, particularly Ships' Anchors, Wood, Grain, and Wools. Laden Merchant-Ships can only go to *Travemunde*, a ſmall Village, three Leagues diſtant from the City, where they are obliged to lighten to the Draft of eight Feet Water, in which Condition they may ſwim up quite to *Lubeck*.

Of the Trade of DENMARK.

THE Port of *Copenhagen*, Capital of the Kingdom, is not only the fineſt in the *Baltick*, but one of the moſt convenient and ſafe in all *Europe*; it is alſo here that the chief Trade of *Denmark* is tranſacted, though ſome Buſineſs is likewiſe done at *Elſineur*; but neither at the one nor the other any thing in Compariſon with the Negociations of the Reſt of this Sea. The Goods that ſell beſt in *Denmark*, are *Spaniſh* and *Portugal* Salt, except their Conſumption has been affected by the Mine diſcovered at *Oldefloe* in 1730, *French* Wines and Brandies, Paper, Gold and Silver Stuffs, *Engliſh* and *Dutch* Woollens, Spice, Medicinal Drugs, and Pepper, Tallow, Hemp, Cod, Stockfiſh, Wheat, from the little Iſle of *Zealand*, and Rye from *Zealand*, are almoſt all the Merchandizes ſhipped from hence, the Extraction of Carpenters' Wood being excepted. The *Dutch* alſo tranſport from the Country of *Jutland*, a Quantity of lean horned Cattle yearly, which they fatten in their Paſtures, and reap therefrom a conſiderable Advantage.

After *Copenhagen*, the moſt trading Cities of *Denmark* are, *Uſted*, *Chriſtianſtadt*, *Carlſcroon*, *Salſbourgh*, *Carelſhaven*, and particularly *Elſinore*, or *Elſineur*, from which the Extracts are, ſome ſmall Maſts, Deal Boards, Tar, Tallow, Beeves' and Goat-Skins. The major Part of which Trade, and indeed that tranſacted with all the Places in this Kingdom, except the Capital, is by Way of Barter, or the Intervention of Rix-dollars, brought here by the Dealers for that Purpoſe.

The other Iſles next to *Zeeland*, or *Siæland*, in which *Copenhagen* ſtands, are *Fubnan*, *Laland*, *Langeland*, *Falſter*, *Mune*, *Samſoe*, *Arroe*, *Bornholm*, and *Amack*; of which the firſt is nothing inferior to the principal Iſland, either in Extent or Goodneſs: It abounds in Wheat, Hogs, Lakes, and Wood; though it produces nothing for Exportation but Horſes, the Fruits being all conſumed at Home.

Laland yields Abundance of all Sorts of Corn, eſpecially Wheat, from whence the Metropolis and other Parts of the Kingdom are ſupplied, beſides which the *Dutch* export a good deal yearly.

Falſter, *Langeland*, and *Mune*, are numbered among the fertile Iſlands, and the two firſt yield ſome Grain, for annual Tranſportation. *Arroe* and *Alſen* abound in Aniſeeds, which the Natives ordinarily uſe to ſeaſon their Victuals, and even mix it with their Bread. *Bornholm*, *Samſoe*, and the other Iſles, breed Cattle, and produce a Sufficiency of Corn for the Inhabitants, but that of *Amack* deſerves to be examined apart. This little Iſland is very near to *Copenhagen*, from whence it is ſeparated only by a ſmall Arm of the Sea, which is paſſed by a Drawbridge, and this Spot is the moſt fruitful of any other Territory in *Denmark:* It was many Years ago given to ſome *Hollanders*, tranſported here to manage the Dairy, in making Butter and Cheeſe for the Court; they had great Privileges granted them, of which they enjoy ſome to this Day, but others have been curtailed, and it is to be feared, that by little and little they will come to be placed on the Footing of other Subjects; the Induſtry and Diligence of the Inhabitants of this Iſle have made it, as one may ſay, the Kitchen Garden of *Copenhagen*, and nothing in the whole Kingdom is to be found of the Sort that exceeds what this produces, and has growing here.

Jutland makes the greateſt Part of *Denmark*; it is a fertile Country, abounding more eſpecially in Cattle, but defective in good Ports on the Side of the Ocean; nevertheleſs this does not hinder the *Dutch* from making an annual Extraction of a large Quantity of meagre Cattle, as has been before mentioned. The Horſes and Hogs are excellent, and very numerous, and the Corn ſufficient for the Inhabitants. The Land is moſt fruitful near the Sea Coaſts; and in a Word, is the beſt that the King of *Denmark* has.

The Duchy of *Sleeſwick*, or South *Jutland*, is in general a very good Country; the Conveniency of its Situation between two Seas, the Ocean and the *Baltick*, gives it great Advantages for Trade, although the Conveniences for Tranſportation are not many. It furniſhes its Neighbours with Wheat, Cattle, Horſes, and Fuel Wood, beſides what it retains for the Natives' Uſe.

Holſtein is very abundant and very agreeable; it is perfectly well ſeated for Trade, like the preceding, between two Seas, and has beſides the Advantage to be near the *Elbe* and *Hamburg*, which being a free City, and conſequently rich, is of no ſmall Advantage to the Territories which the King and Duke of *Holſtein* have in its Neighbourhood.

Stormar and *Dithmar*, or *Ditmarſh*, are two Diſtricts neareſt the *Elbe*; this Country is for the moſt Part low and rich, of a fat Soil like many Places in *Holland*, and ſimilar to thoſe alſo in its Fertility and Embelliſhments; theſe Countries likewiſe are benefited by the Neighbourhood of *Hamburg*, and the River they lie near.

The Country of *Oldenburgh* abounds in Cattle, and raiſes a great Number of Coach Horſes, very much ſought after for their Colour, which is yellowiſh, though otherwiſe their Qualities are not extraordinary.

In general, though *Denmark* be of great Extent, it notwithſtanding yields but in ſmall Quantities the Neceſſaries of Life, few Products for the Merchants, and till lately no Manufactures at all; but, to remedy this long continued Neglect, and ſtir up the People to an Imitation of their induſtrious Neighbours, by an Ordinance of the King's, of the 28th *November*, 1727, all Merchants were prohibited to ſend to *Iceland* any other Cloths than thoſe made at *Copenhagen*. There are alſo eſtabliſhed ſome Fabricks of Linens at *Zwelck*, *Blank*, and *Lubſch*, which are ſufficient to ſupply all the Provinces of the Kingdom, inſomuch that the Chamber of Finances and Trade forbid, by the King's Order in *September* 1728, the Entrance of foreign Linens. In a Council held *February* 1725, it was reſolved to raiſe a Tax or Impoſt on all the Cities, both of *Denmark* and *Norway*, and to employ the Produce in eſtabliſhing a Fiſhery in *Greenland*.

The thirteenth of *January* 1727, his Majeſty interdicted the Entry of any foreign Goods into the Kingdom by the Way of *Bremen* and *Lubeck*; and, for a ſtill greater Encouragement to Trade, the King, in *February* 1730, publiſhed an Ordinance to lower the Duties on the Entry of Goods, that the Merchants his Subjects ſhould introduce directly from foreign Countries, which however ſhould not take Place on thoſe brought into the Kingdom by Strangers.

In *Auguſt* the ſame Year, an Edict was proclaimed, by which that Monarch enjoined all his trading Subjects, not to ſend any Ships to *Portugal* or *Spain*, with a leſs Force than eighteen Guns, and a proportionable Crew, to defend themſelves againſt the *Barbary* Corſairs, in Caſe of Need. And, in *January* 1631, *Chriſtian* VI. ſuppreſſed the Farm on the Cuſtoms on Wine, Brandy, Salt, and Tobacco, permitting both the *Danes* and *Norwegians* to trade in them.

Concerning THE SOUND.

THE Paſſage, or Straits called the *Sundt*, or *Sound*, ſo famous in all the Northern Countries, is between the Iſle of *Siæland*, and the *Terra Firma* of *Scania*. On the *Swede's* Side is the City of *Helſinburgh*, with a ruined Caſtle, between which and *Elſinore* all the Ships which trade to the *Baltick* paſs and repaſs, ſo that it may juſtly be ſaid, that, after the Straits of *Gibraltar*, this is the moſt important and frequented one in *Europe*. The Loſs of the Province of *Schonen*, which, with the three adjoining, were given to the *Swedes* by Treaty in 1658, was very conſiderable to the *Danes*, in Regard to this celebrated Paſſage, as they were Maſters of the one, whilſt they continued Poſſeſſors of the other; it is true, that by Treaties, the Right they had is expreſsly reſerved to them, and, in Virtue thereof, they make all Ships pay the Impoſt at paſſing, excepting the *Swedes*, who were excuſed till 1720, when the Treaty of *Stockholm*, ſigned the 14th of *July*, between the Kings of *Denmark* and *Sweden*, re-united and confirmed the Sovereignty of the Toll to the firſt of theſe Crowns for ever; to which the *Swede* Ships have always ſince ſubmitted like thoſe of other Nations,

yet they cannot judge their Right to be as firm and ſecure, as if they were Maſters of both Coaſts, as formerly; for they may have the Title as formerly, but not the Power to ſupport their Claim, in Caſe of any Diſagreement with the *Swede*, which, whilſt they poſſeſſed the other Shore, was uncontrollable. The Cuſtoms have been various, according as Times, and the Intereſts of Princes, have ſuited, and the levying them has given Birth to many Diſputes, too long to be recited here; however, I ſhall juſt mention the ſuppoſed Origin of this Toll, which, it is aſſerted, took Riſe from a general Conſent of Merchants trading to the *Baltick*, readily to contribute a ſmall Sum for the Raiſing and Support of ſome Lights on the Coaſt, to ſerve, in dark and tempeſtuous Nights, as Guides to the diſconſolate Sailors: By this Means the Paſſage of the *Sound* ſoon became frequented, to the entire Neglect and Diſuſe of the *Great Belt*. But as many diſputed the Payment of the aforeſaid trifling Contribution, and nothing had been regulated to decide the Difference that ought to be made in the various Sizes and Burthens of the Ships ſubject to its Payments, the *Danes* began in Succeſſion of Time to conſtitute themſelves Maſters of the Affair, and to exact more or leſs, according to the Force or Weakneſs of thoſe with whom they had to deal, or proportionably to their Situation with the Princes or States to which the Ships belonged; which induced the Emperor *Charles* V. to fix the Toll for his Subjects of the ſeventeen Provinces, by a Treaty concluded with the King of *Denmark*, and ſigned at *Spire* on the *Rhine*, at two Nobles, a Gold Coin valued at ſix Shillings and eight Pence *Engliſh*, for each Ship of two hundred Tons, or under, on entering or coming out of the *Sound*, and for all Ships above two hundred Tons, three. This Treaty remained in Force, till the *Dutch* ſhook off the *Spaniſh* Yoke; but as their Contentions with that Crown expoſed them to the Impoſitions of the *Danes*, theſe laſt taking Advantage of the Conjuncture, raiſed this Tax to an exceſſive Heighth, which Abuſe the *Dutch* had not Leiſure to think of redreſſing, at a Juncture when their Wars and Troubles engaged their whole Attention; however, in the Year 1600, they combined with the *Lubeckers*, jointly to oppoſe ſo exorbitant a Duty, as was equally laid on the Subjects; from which Time the *Dutch* paid more or leſs, according to their good or bad Fortnne; but in general they paid but little. *Denmark* and the *United Provinces*, as Sovereigns, made the firſt Treaty about this Toll, as Mr. *Savary* ſays, in 1647, by which they ſubmitted to pay a certain Sum for each Veſſel paſſing the *Sound*; and as this Treaty was only for forty Years, it conſequently expired in 1687, when a proviſional one was concluded, according to the ſaid Author, for four Years longer; in the Expectation of adjuſting at Leiſure, a more durable and ſolemn Agreement of the many Diſputes ſubſiſting between the contracting Powers about this and ſeveral other Affairs. Mr. *Jean Pierre Ricard*, in his Book intitled, *Le Negoce d'Amſterdam*, printed in 1772, ſays p. 435. that the above-mentioned firſt Treaty was concluded on the thirteenth of *Auguſt* 1645, and renewed for twenty Years, the fifteenth of *June* 1701, with a Regulation what Ships and Sorts of Goods belonging to that Nation, are to pay *Sound* Duty. *La Martiniere* is alſo agreed in the Year, and adds, that it was likewiſe adjuſted by this Treaty, that the Subjects of the *United Provinces* ſhould pay Toll at the Rate of Four *per Cent.* on all Merchandizes, which with the Complaiſance of our King *James* I. in Favour of the *Danes*, to the Produce of his own Subjects, out of Regard to the Princeſs of *Denmark*, whom he had married, confirmed that King's uſurped Title, to what was otherwiſe precarious; and as Time and Treaties have now rendered it a Sort of Due, I ſhall conſider it in this Light, and give an Account of it on the Footing it is at preſent.

The *Engliſh* Treaties with the Crown of *Denmark* are founded on thoſe the *Dutch* have made with it; the firſt in 1667, but this ſpeaks nothing of the *Sound*, ſo the ſubſequent one in 1670, is that wherein the Conceſſion of the Paſſage Duty is made; it contains forty-two Articles, expreſſing, that a perfect Peace and Friendſhip ſhall commence and be eſtabliſhed between the two Crowns; of which neither ſhall conſent to any Thing prejudicial to the other. That they ſhall not aſſiſt each other's Enemies, if Aggreſſors, but *England* to aſſiſt *Denmark* if invaded. Each Party to be comprehended in any Treaty made with others, and a Freedom of Trade to be carried on between the two Kingdoms; *Engliſh* not to

come to prohibited Ports without Licence, or Streſs of Weather, nor the *Danes* to any of the *Britiſh* Colonies. *Danes* may import all Things of their own Growth or Manufacture, and ſuch as come from any Part of the River *Elbe*, into *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*; and the *Engliſh* have the ſame Liberty for introducing all the Products of his *Britannick* Majeſty's Dominions into any Part of *Denmark* or *Norway*, except Ports prohibited; though in Caſe any Strangers have hereafter Liberty to bring all Sorts of Goods into prohibited Ports, both Parties reſpectively ſhall have the ſame Privilege. Neither to pay any greater Duties than other Strangers, excepting the *Swedes* in *Denmark*. Both Nations have Leave to bring all Goods into any Port, where he is not bound, nor, being forced in, obliged to unlade or ſell any Part of his Goods. Though prohibited Timber be laden on an *Engliſh* Ship, ſhe ſhall not be ſearched after it is aboard, nor ſhall the Ship, or any *Britiſh* Subject, be arreſted or moleſted for it, *&c.* *Engliſh* Ships paſſing the *Sound*, to have the Benefit of deferring Payment of the Cuſtom till their Return, on bringing with them Certificates under the Seal of their proper Officers, teſtifying that the Ships belong to *Britiſh* Subjects, and likewiſe that before their Paſſage they give Security to pay it at their Return, and if they ſhall not return, in three Months at fartheſt. Goods landed at *Elſinore*, with an Intention to tranſport them elſewhere, ſhall pay no Duties but what the *Dutch*, or any other Strangers, pay. *Britiſh* Ships and Subjects to be diſpatched immediately on their Arrival at *Elſinore*, without a Preference to any other Nation, except the Inhabitants of certain Places, who have anciently held a Privilege to that Purpoſe, and ſtill do. The Subject of either Prince dying in the other's Dominions, ſhall have his Eſtate preſerved for the Uſe of the right Heir, *&c.* The Subjects of either of the Confederates may trade with Enemies of the other, unleſs in beſieged Places, or with contraband Goods. A Merchant may freely reſide where he trades, and Duties only to be paid according to printed Tariffes. *Engliſh* Ships trading to *Norway* ſhall be re-meaſured, that thus Commerce may be better regulated than hitherto. That the Freedom of Navigation during the War, which either Party may have with any other, may be obſerved, Paſſports and Certificates ſhall be given to the Allies' Ships, and the Ship bearing ſuch Certificate ſhall not be ſearched, on producing it. *Engliſh* Ships paſſing by *Gluckſtadt*, and other Places ſubject to the King of *Denmark* on the *Elbe*, ſhall be free from all Cuſtoms and Search. Any Injury done to either Party's Subjects in the other's Territories, ſhall be puniſhed according to the Laws of the Country. No Ships, or Goods laden on Ships, belonging to either Party, ſhall be adjudged Prize, but by due Form of Law. Juſtice to be adminiſtered according to the Laws of each Country reſpectively. In Caſe of Shipwreck, the Goods, *&c.* ſhall be preſerved for the Owners of Ships. Commanders of Ships, Goods, *&c.* not to be arreſted or ſeiſed, but for the Defence of the Kingdom, and in Caſes of Debt. Merchants, Mariners, *&c.* to have the Liberty of wearing, or carrying Arms. Ships ſteering the ſame Courſe, ſhall have the Benefit of each other's Convoys. Pirates ſhall not be protected by either Party. The Subjects of either Party ſhall have free Acceſs at all Times to each other's Ports; but Men of War not to exceed Six in Number, except forced in, and then to give Notice to the Magiſtrate. Neither Subjects ſhall take Letters of Mart from any Prince or State in War with the other. Ships taken in Port by a third Party ſhall be reſtored, and Seamen taken on board any Prize, that are the Subjects of either Crown, ſhall be ſet free. If a Ship laden with prohibited Goods is taken, no Bulk ſhall be broken till an Inventory be made in the Admiralty. No Men of War to injure the Subjects of the other Prince; and in Caſe they do, they ſhall be liable to make Satisfaction, as it ſhall be adjudged on Trial in the Courts of Admiralty, or by Commiſſioners appointed by the contracting Kings reſpectively. Sentence concerning Prizes ſhall be given according to Juſtice, and upon Complaint of any Sentence, the Cauſe ſhall be reheard. No Goods ſhall be ſold before Sentence but by mutual Conſent, and to prevent periſhing. Conſuls to be appointed. No private Injury to break this Treaty, nor Repriſals to be granted, but upon Denial or Delay of Juſtice. The *Engliſh* to enjoy all Privileges enjoyed by any Strangers in *Denmark*, the *Swedes* only excepted. Former Treaties, not contrary to this, confirmed, and the Ratifications to be exchanged within three Months.

The

The afore-mentioned Treaty, made between the *Danes* and the *Dutch*, under the 15th of *June*, 1701, for twenty Years, and another between *Denmark* and *France*, dated at *Copenhagen* the 23 of *Auguſt*, 1742, for fifteen Years, being much the ſame in Subſtance as the preceding with us, I omit giving the Particulars of them, for Fear of incurring the Cenſure of Prolixity; but ſhall proceed to communicate the Rules for ſtriking to the Caſtle at *Cronenburg*, near *Elſinore:*

I.

Ships from the North, as ſoon as they get the higheſt Church Spire, (*N. B.* It is blown down, and the Steeple covered with Boards) and the northernmoſt Steeple in *Cronenburg* to bear in one S. W. and by W. muſt lower their Top-Gallant or Topſails, and continue ſo until they are paſt the Caſtle, and have the two northernmoſt Steeples of *Cronenburg* to bear in one W. and by N. and then may again hoiſt them.

II.

Ships from the South muſt have lowered before they get the two North Steeples of *Cronenburg* W. and by N. and continue ſo until the Church Spire and North Steeple of the Caſtle bear in one S. W. and by W. They who neglect in theſe two Articles, may be fired at from the Caſtle.

III.

Such Ships as carry ſtanding and flying Top-Gallant Sails ſhall lower them down to the Cap, and if they have but one Top-Gallant Sail, muſt at the ſame Time lower their Fore-Top Sail half Maſt down; if no Top-Gallant Sails, then both Topſails half Maſt down. All Veſſels who have no Caps, muſt lower their Topſails entirely down. Ships who have only low Sails are exempted from lowering.

IV.

Ships turning to Windward, with a ſcant or little Wind, and the Current ſo ſtrong againſt them that it would force them aſtern in Caſe they lower, then it is not required, but on a Flag being hoiſted from the Caſtle, are excuſed, and may do their beſt.

V.

In Caſe a Ship is fired at from the Caſtle, and the Maſter and People will make Oath that he lowered, as in the firſt and ſecond Article, or could not do it to prevent driving aſtern by Wind or Current, he is free from paying the Shot; but if his People refuſe to take ſuch Oath, he muſt pay. If the Maſter ſails without paying the Perſon who clears him at the Cuſtom-Houſe, he muſt pay the Money, when it is proved who the Maſter was: Charge one Guinea; to the Boat one Shilling.

The 9th of *April*, 1687, the King iſſued a Placard, ordering the following Fees to be paid at the *Sound*.

	Rix-dollars.
To the Director of the Cuſtoms	½
To the four Chamberlains	1
To the Seal Preſſer, for ſtamped Paper, and his Trouble	½
To the Toll Inſpector, for himſelf and three Boatmen	1

By another Placard of *June* 15, 1701.

	Rix-dollars.
To the Director of the Cuſtoms	½
To the four Chamberlains	1
To the Seal Preſſer, for ſtamped Paper, and his Trouble	½

The Tranſlator extorts eight Stivers for each Cocket.

Such of the above Fees as are now taken, ſome of the Commiſſioners charge in Crown Money, which is apprehended to be an Abuſe, as they ought only to be charged in current Money.

The following are the *Sound* Duties on ſuch Goods as are commonly carried from, or brought to, *England*, which I thought would be ſufficiently ſatisfactory to my Reader, without ſwelling the Account, by an Amplification of what all other Nations pay on the Commodities that compoſe their Trade.

	Rix.	Sti.
Ale or Beer, the 8 Hogſheads, at $4\frac{1}{2}$	0	36
Alegar	0	36
Allum, the Schippont	0	12
Almonds, the 100lb.	0	9
Apples, the Laſt of 12 Barrels	0	12
Apothecaries' Drugs, the Lieſpond, valued at 36 Rix-dollars	0	18
Anniſeeds, the 100lb.	0	9
Antimony, the Schippont	0	12
Anchor and Locks the Schocks of 60	1	0
Argol, the Schippont	0	6
Arſenick, ditto	0	12
Aſhes, Weed, the Laſt of 12 Barrels, or 12 Schippont	0	12
Pot, ditto, ditto,	1	0
Auri Pigmentum, the 100lb.	0	9
Bacon, the Schippont	0	6
Balks, great, of Oak, the Piece	0	3
Fir, 4 ditto	0	6
Small ditto, 20 ditto	0	15
Bays, the ſingle Piece	0	3
Double	0	6
Beef, ſalted, the Laſt of 12 Barrels	0	36
Books, printed, the 100lb. valued at 36 Rix-dollars	0	18
Braſs, or Braſs Wire, the Schippont	0	24
Wrought, the 100lb. valued at 36 Rix-dollars	0	18
Brimſtone, the laſt of 12 Schippont	1	0
Brandy, *French* or *Spaniſh*, the Hogſhead	0	24
Corn, the Barrel	0	6
Rheniſh, the Auln	0	24
Bay Berries, the 200lb.	0	9
Biſcuit, or Bread of Wheat, the 4 Barrels	0	6
Rye	0	4
Butter, the Barrel	0	5
Brazil Wood, the 500lb.	0	15
Briſtles, the Schippont, valued at 36 Rix-dollars	0	18
Cables, Cordage, or Cable Yarn, the Schippont	0	6
Calicoes, the 8 Pieces	0	15
Capers, the Pipe, or two Hogſheads	0	18
Cards, for playing, or for Wool, the 10 Dozen	0	6
Copper, the Schippont	0	24
Wrought, the 100lb. valued at 32 Rix-dollars	0	6
Cheeſe, the Schippont	0	4
Cork, the 30 Bundles	0	36
Copperas, Calamin, or Cremor Tartari, the Schippont	0	6
Cotton Wool, the 100lb.	0	18
Cardamoms, Cinnamon, Cloves, or Cochineal, the 100lb.	0	36
Corn, Barley the Laſt of 20 Barrels	0	24
Beans, Peaſe, Oats, or Buck-Wheat, the Laſt of 12 Barrels	0	12
Malt, the Laſt of 20 Ditto	0	18
Rye, ditto 20	0	12
Wheat, ditto 20	1	0
Coriander and Currants, the 200	0	9

Caſques,

	Rix.	Sti.
Caſques, the 50 Pieces	0	6
Cloth, of Silk, the Piece	0	9
Fine, or ſhort Cloths, or double Dozens, the two Pieces	0	9
Coarſe, or long Cloths, or Dozens, the 4 Pieces	0	9
Canvas, or Cambricks, the 4 Pieces	0	15
Camlet, the 4 Pieces	0	10
Camels' Hair, the 25lb.	0	15
Calamancoes, the 8 Pieces	0	10
Campeachy Wood, the 500lb,	0	18
Carraway Seeds, the 100lb.	0	9
Canary Seed, the Caſk	0	6
Cheſnuts, the 36 Sacks	0	36
Cyder, the Hogſhead	0	12
Cavear, the Schippont, valued at 18 Rix-dollars	0	9
Coffee, the 100lb.	0	24
Clockwork, the 100lb. valued at 36 Rix-dollars	0	18
Crooked Wood, or Timber, 25 Pieces		
Deals, of Oak or Fir, above 20 Feet the Schock	1	0
Carlſhamn Deals, under 20 Feet	0	24
Pruſſia	0	36
Common, 10 to 14 Foot the 1000	0	36
Diaper, or Drilling, the 20 Pieces	0	30
Dates, the 100lb.	0	9
Damaſk, of Silk, the Piece	0	12
Linen, 4 Pieces	0	10
Woollen, 8 Pieces	0	10
Druggets, 2 Pieces	0	9
Down, the Schippont	0	36
Eels, the Laſt, of 12 Barrels	0	30
Elephants' Teeth, the Piece	0	36
Fiſh, Cod, the Laſt, of 12 Barrels	0	12
Stock, the Laſt, 12 Schippont, or 1000 Fiſh	0	30
Salmon, the Barrel	0	5
Salted Herrings, ditto	0	2
Red ditto, the Laſts of 20 Straes, or 20,000	0	12
Feathers, coarſe, the Schippont	0	6
Flannels, 8 Pieces of 25 Ells each	0	10
Flax dreſſed, the Schippont	0	36
undreſſed, as fine clean *Narva*, *Maulenburgh*, *Heilin*, *Eſtmiſh*, *Podolick*, *Rakitzker*, and *Pater-noſter*, the 4 Schippont	1	0
coarſe, half clean, *Farken*, *Raſſen*, *Courland*, *Pruſſia*, *Raſſets*, *Memels*, *Marienburgh*, the 6 Schippont	1	0
Tow, the 5 Schippont	0	18
Figs, the 18 Baſkets, 800lb.	0	18
Fernambuck Wood, 1000lb.	0	30
Flounders, dry, 20,000	0	12
Frieze, the Piece	0	6
Flour of Wheat, 200lb.	0	9
Barley, or Rye, the Laſt of 12 Barrels	0	12
Gauls, or Gum, the 200lb.	0	9
Gadza, 12	0	30
Glaſs for Windows, *Engiſh*, *French*, *Lubeck*, and *Dantzick*, the 8 Cheſts	0	30
Venice, Drinking ditto, the Cheſt	0	9
Bottles, the Ton, 4 Hhds. and 30 Schocks	0	30
2 Pipes	0	12
Quart Bottles, 100 Doz. 50 Rix-dollars	0	24
Grains of Guinea, 50lb.	0	15
Ginger 100	0	12
Green 50	0	12

	Rix.	Sti.
Gun-Powder, 100lb.	0	6
Gloves, *Pruſſia*, or *Courland*, 250 Pair	0	9
Leather, 1 Doz. Value 2 Rix-dollars	1	0
Hats, Felt, the Caſk	0	12
Beaver, the Doz. Value 48 Rix-dollars	0	24
Caſtor 24	0	12
Honey, the Hogſhead	0	7½
Hops, the Schippont	0	6
Horſes, the Pair	0	36
Hair, Camels' or Coneys', the 50lb.	0	30
Hemp, the Schippont	0	8
Tow, 10 ditto	0	36
Haberdaſhery Ware, 100lb. valued at 36 Rix-dollars	0	18
Hides, Elks, Harts, Bucks, or *Ruſſia*, the Decker	0	9
Salted ditto	0	6
Dry, the 5 ditto	0	18
Ruſſia, the Schippont	0	36
Handſpokes, the 500	0	8
Iron, Wire, or Pans, the 100lb.	0	4
Stoves, Plates, or Pots, the Schippont	0	6
Bars, Bats, Bolts, Hoops, Anchors, and Guns, the Schippont	0	4
Wrought, 100lb. valued at 24 Rix-dollars	0	12
Old, the Schippont	0	3
Oſtermunds, the Schippont	0	2
Indigo, the 100lb.	0	36
Iſinglaſs, the 100lb.	0	6
Juniper Berries, 200lb.	0	9
Kerſies, the 8 Pieces	0	10
Lace, Silk, or Ferret, the 4lb.	0	10
Thread, Wool, Cotton, Hair, the 10lb	0	6
Gold and Silver, the Pound	0	5
Lemons, the 12 Cheſts, or 36000	0	24
Pickled, the Pipe, or 2 Hogſheads	0	18
Linſeed, the Laſt, of 24 Barrels	0	36
Lignum Vitæ, the 100lb.	0	9
Leather, *Ruſſia*, or *Scotch*, the Decker,	0	9
Spaniſh, *Cordovan*, *Turkey*, and Buff ditto	0	6
Sems, the 10 Decker	0	36
Baſanes, ditto	0	18
Tanned, or Sole, 100lb.	0	9
Alumed, or White, 500 Pieces	0	18
Linen, Callicoes, the 16 Pieces	0	30
Flax, 20 ditto	0	30
Holland, *Sileſia*, and *Weſtphalia*, the 4 Pieces	0	10
Tow Linen, *Crocus*, *Dantzick* Tow, ditto the 40 Pieces	0	30
Hemp, black Tow 80 Pieces	0	30
Canvas, 8 ditto	0	30
Damaſks, 12 ditto	0	30
Drilling, 20 Pieces, or 500 Arſhins	0	30
From *Peterſburgh*, all Sorts, 40 Pieces or 2000 Arſhins	0	30
Lead, the Fodder, Ton, or 6 Schippont	0	24
Shot, the 100lb.	0	4
Red or White, the 100lb.	0	2
Logwood, the 800lb.	0	30
Maſt 15 Palms, and upwards, the Pieces	0	24
Small	0	8
For Boats, the Schock	1	24
Muſtard Seed, the Laſt of 12 Barrel	0	30
Mace, 50lb.	0	18

Mats,

	Rix.	Sti.
Mats, from *Peterſbourgh*, the 1000	0	15
Mohair, 50lb.	0	30
Nutmegs, 50lb.	0	18
Nuts, the Laſt of 12 Barrels, or Sacks	0	12
Nails, *Hollands* and *Lubecks*, the Centner	0	4
Tree Nails, for Ships, the 40,000	0	36
Oars, great, the Schock	0	12
Small ditto	0	8
Oil, Olive of *Seville*, or *Portugal*, the Pipe	0	36
Rape, Lin, Hemp, the Laſt of 8 Aulns	0	36
Train, the Laſt of 8 Hogſheads or 12 Barrels	0	36
Olibanum, the 100lb.	0	9
Oranges, 12 Cheſts, or 3600	0	24
Olives, the Pipe, or 2 Hogſheads	0	18
Paper, 8 Bales, or 80 Reams	0	30
Pins, 50 Dozens	0	30
Pitch, great Band, the Laſt of 12 Barrels	0	18
Small	0	9
Plates of Tin, the 4 Caſks, or Schippont	0	12
Prunes, the 400lb.	0	9
Prunellos, the 100lb.	0	9
Pepper, the 100lb.	0	12
Pewter, the Schippont	0	24
Pladding, the 1000 Ells, or 40 Pieces	0	30
Quickſilver, the 50lb.	0	36
Rape Seed, the Laſt of 24 Barrels	0	36
Raſhes, the 12 Pieces	0	15
Ribbons of Silk, or Ferrets the 4lb.	0	10
Gold and Silver, 2lb.	0	10
Rice, the 200lb.	0	9
Roſin, the Schippont	0	6
Raiſins, the 400lb. or 36 Baſkets	0	36
Rhubarb, the 25lb.	0	9
Rickers, the Schippont	0	12
Saffron, the 2lb.	0	9
Salt, *Spaniſh*, *French*, and *Scotch*, the Laſt of 18 Barrels, or 8 Buſhels	0	24
Lyneburg, the Laſt, or 12 Barrels	0	36
Saltpetre, the Schippont	0	6
Shumack, 400lb.	0	9
Spars, great, the 25 Pieces	0	36
Small, the 1000	0	16
Says, double, the 2 Picces	0	9
Single, or *Engliſh*, 4 Pieces	0	6
Sail Cloth, 8 ditto	0	30
Sattin, 2 ditto	0	9
Serge, 12 ditto	0	15
Soap, white, the 100lb.	0	9
Green, the Laſt of 12 Barrels	0	36
Shag, with Thread, 2 Pieces	0	9
Starch, the 300lb.	0	8
Steel, the 100lb.	0	4
Silk, ſewing, Ferret, wrought Lace, 4lb.	0	10
Raw, the 100lb.	0	30
Stuffs, 4 Pieces	0	15
with Gold and Silver, 1 ditto	0	18
Skins, Beaver, the 5 Decker	0	24
Otter, 1 ditto	0	6
Ruſſia, dry, Wolf and Fox, 5 Deckers	0	18
Goat, 20 ditto	0	36

Skins,

	Rix.	Sti.
Skins, Calf, 10 ditto	0	12
Cat and Sheep, 500 Pieces	0	18
Black Rabbits' or Lamb, 1000 ditto	0	18
Grey Rabbits' or Kid, 2000	0	18
Martens, 40	0	30
Hare, a Bale, valued at 72 Rixd.	0	36
Staves, Pipe, Hogſhead, and Barrel, the great Hund. of 48 Shocks	0	30
Stones, Poland, 1000 Feet, or 500 Ells	0	30
Sturgeon, the Laſt of 12 Barrels	1	12
Stockings of Silk, 1 Doz. or 12lb.	0	30
Kerſey, Woollen or Worſted, for Children, 100 Pair	0	30
Worſted, Floret, Sayette, 50 Pair	0	30
Woollen for Children, 200 Pair	0	30
Succad, 50lb.	0	12
Sarſaparilla, 50lb.	0	18
Sugar, Candy or Confectionary, the 100lb.	0	18
Loaves, Powder, Muſcavado, 200	0	18
Stuffs, Woollen, 8 Pieces	0	12
Sword Blades, 50	0	12
Hilts, 50	0	18
Sweet Wood, 100lb.	0	9
Tallow, the Schippont	0	6
Terras, the Laſt, 6 Schipp. or 12 Barrels	0	36
Tar, Great Band, the Laſt of 12 Barrels	0	18
Small	0	9
Thread, white and coloured, 50lb.	0	30
Gold and Silver, 1lb.	0	5
Tin, the Schippont	0	24
Tobacco, 100lb.	0	9
Treacle, a Pipe, or 2 Hogſheads	0	36
Turpentine, the Schippont	0	6
Verdigris, the 100lb.	0	9
Vermillion, the 100lb.	0	36
Velvet, fine, the Piece	0	9
with Thread, the 2 Pieces	0	9
Vinegar, of Wine, the Hogſhead	0	12
Beer, Ale, or Cyder, 2 Hogſheads	0	9
Wax, the Schippont	0	36
Wire, Iron or Braſs, the Schippont	0	24
Steel, the 100lb.	0	24
Gold and Silver the lb.	0	5
Wool, Beaver, the 50lb.	1	0
Spaniſh, or fine, the 4 Schipp.	0	36
Coarſe, or *Scotch*, 6	0	30
Flock, or cutting Wool, 2 Schipp.	0	9
Scotch, Shirts, 50 Pieces	0	15
Shifts, 8 Pieces	0	10
Wood, Shovels, the 10 Schocks	0	9
Diſhes or Trays, 5 Schocks	0	9
Plates, ditto	9	2
Nails, the 20,000	0	18
Wine, *Bourdeaux*, the Ton, or 4 Hogſheads, at 52 Rixd.	1	36
Picardin, Hoogland, Muſcat, and Frontinac, the 2 Hogſheads	1	0
Spaniſh, or *Portugueſe*, the Pipe	1	24
Italian and *Levant*, ditto	2	0
Rheniſh, the Auln.	0	40
Wainſcot, Boards, the Schock	0	24
Yarn, Cotton, 50lb.	0	36
Linen, the Schipp. or 40 Sch.	0	36

	Rix.	Sti.
Yarn, Tow, the 4 Schipponts	0	36
Sail, 1 Schipp.	0	36
All Sorts of Woollen, the 50lb.	0	36

I ſhould here have added to the preceding an Account of the Cuſtoms on Goods in *Denmark*, but I omit inſerting them as I have thoſe payable in all other Kingdoms, to avoid ſwelling the Work to too great a Bulk; however, I ſhall give my Reader a Liſt of the Commodities prohibited by his *Daniſh* Majeſty, and note ſome other Particulars, neceſſary to the Information of ſuch Perſons as are concerned in that Trade.

Brimſtone is forbid Importation by a Placart of 29 *December*, 1727; and Buckram to be brought into *Copenhagen* and the Iſland of *Siæland*, by Order from the Chamber of Finances, dated 10 *Sept.* 1728. Cloth, Corn, and Earthen Ware of all Sorts, are prohibited by a Placart of 25 *Feb.* 1717; dried Fiſh, or ſalt Cod, from foreign Parts, prohibited by a Placart of 23 *March* 1729; Flannel, and Iron in Bars, prohibited by a Placart of 8 *Sept.* 1730, but allowed on Oplag, which is a Privilege granted to *Copenhagen* and *Elſinore*, where all foreign Goods may be landed and exported Duty free within a Year, for Exportation; Kerſies forbid to be imported; Oil of Linſeed, Hemp, and Rape Seed, prohibited by a Placart of 22 *Nov.* 1704; Mohair twiſted, forbid by a Placart of 18 *July* 1708; Woollen Stuffs of all Kinds, and Stockings, prohibited; Brandy, Salt, Tobacco, and Wine, may not be brought into any Port in *Denmark* but *Copenhagen:* Wool Cards, not importable into *Siæland* by a Placart of 15 *Sept.* 1727, but admitted any where elſe.

To the Port Charges before-mentioned, payable in the *Sound*, ſhould be added:

		Laden	in Bal.
Light Money for Ship and Cargo, in Crowns	Rixd.	5 3	2 25⅓
Paſs, Seal, Writing Money, and Fees		2 12	2 12
Guard Ship both Ways, 4 Sti. each Time British Poor upwards of 24 Sti. Commiſſion		0 24	0 24

Add 3 Sti. on each Rixd. Crowns, to make it current Money, and obſerve that in this and all the preceding Duties, 48 Stivers make the Rix-dollar.

N. B. All Maſters are allowed 4 *per Cent.* out of the Duties paid on their Cargoes both upwards and downwards.

At *Copenhagen* a Bank was eſtabliſhed a few Years ago, whoſe Notes are current through all *Denmark*; and the King's Orders, the 21ſt of *March*, 1705, concerning ſtranded Ships and Goods, are very excellent, though they have not been ſo well obſerved lately as they ſhould be in *Jutland*, where ⅓ Salvage has been recovered, in Direct Contradiction to the aforeſaid Ordinance; but in *Norway* a better Regard is paid to it.

Beſides the *Sound*, the *Baltick* has an Entrance by the great and ſmall *Belt*; the former being a ſafe Paſſage, when well known, for large Ships, which pay the Duties thereof at *Nybourg* in the Iſle of *Fuhnen*, where the *Danes* have a fortification, oppoſite to *Korſoer* the Ferry Place in *Siæland*, and where all Paſſengers for *Jutland*, *Holſtein*, &c. from *Copenhagen* land.

The *Little Belt* is at *Frederica* in *Jutland*, where ſmall Ships can only paſs, and muſt pay *Sound* Duties, and *Sophia Odde* in *Fuhnen*, both Places being fortified. And as *Norway* is ſubject to his *Daniſh* Majeſty, I ſhall now treat of it, though it makes a Break in my propoſed Method of deſcribing the Trade of the Nations bordering on the *Baltick* all together.

Of the Trade of NORWAY.

THIS Kingdom is ancient, and was governed by its own Princes till 1397, when it became a Province of *Denmark*. Its Northern Borders at *Wardhuus*, lie in the Lat. of 70 Deg. 50 Min. and its South-Eaſt at *Frederichſhald* in 59 Deg. 20

Min. its South-West Limits being the *Naze*, in 57 Deg. 50 Min. and the inland Frontiers are in many Places ſeparated from *Sweden* by a Range of Mountains, which continue to the North Sea. The Country is very barren, not producing a Sufficiency either of Corn or Cattle for the Inhabitants' Support, although it is in general very thinly peopled, proportionate to its vaſt Extent, containing only two hundred ninety-one Pariſhes, with nine hundred thirty-nine Churches and Chapels of Eaſe; it differs from all other of his *Daniſh* Majeſty's Dominions, in producing many more Commodities for Exportation than they all put together; its Natives being active, laborious, induſtrious, and honeſt.

Copper is one of its principal Products, and of this the chief Works are at *Roraas*, *Silboc*, *Quikne*, *Meldahl*, or *Lyckens*, *Faadahl*, and *Aardahl*. The firſt of theſe Mines yields about three hundred and fifty Tons yearly, on which the King hath two Rix-dollars *per* Ton Exciſe, a Tenth in Kind, and a Duty on Exportation of 8*l*. 15*s*. *per* Ton, which brings near one-fifth of its Value into the Revenue.

It is moſtly ſhipped for *Holland*, and the Proprietors of this Mine have it divided into one hundred and ſeventy-two Shares, each worth about 500*l*. Sterling, as in a Medium of twenty Years paſt, it hath yielded twenty *per Cent*. annually, after having been worked about one hundred and ten Years. It lies about one hundred and eight *Engliſh* Miles E. S. E. from *Drontheim*.

Quickne Mine is more ancient than this now mentioned, lying three hundred and ſixty Miles to the S. W. of it, and produces about fifty Tons yearly.

Meldahl is the third, and has been wrought with various Succeſs, having ſometimes rendered the Proprietor fifty *per Cent*. and at others nothing: The Medium Quantity is computed to be near fifty Tons yearly.

Silboc had been given over for fifty Years, but wrought again for fifteen paſt by the Boors; is two hundred and forty Miles from *Drontheim*.

Faadahl hath been wrought about three Years, though it had been given over for ſeveral before; it now affords great Hopes of being the ſecond Mine in *Norway*, and is about ſix hundred Miles W. from *Drontheim*.

Aardahl, eighty Miles S. S. E. from *Bergens* was rented by the *Engliſh* Charitable Corporation about the Year 1731; but whether through the Stubbornneſs of the Ore, Ignorance of the People ſent over, ſome Iniquity of the Managers, or all together, ſeveral thouſand Pounds were ſunk, and after one or two Cargoes had been ſhipped for *Newcaſtle*, the Company ſtopped Payment, and the working the Mine has been ever ſince diſcontinued. About three Millions *Wincheſter* Buſhels of Charcoal, and many thouſand fathoms of Billet Wood, are yearly conſumed at the ſeveral different Melting-Houſes, which latter beginning to grow ſcarce, makes it probable that the Drain of a few Years more, will oblige the Artificers to have Recourſe to *Britain* for a Supply of her Mineral Coal.

The five laſt Mines are exempted from any Payment to the Revenue on Account of their Property; and in that of *Quickne* is a Well, whoſe Water turns Iron into Copper in three Years ſoaking. At *Konigsburgh*, four Miles above *Stromſoe*, are alſo Mines of Silver, which, in *May* 1731, were let out to farm, after a Prohibition to all Strangers had been iſſued in the preceding *February*, not to take any Intereſt therein. And at *Drontheim* is a Pearl Fiſhery, whoſe Revenue the King granted to the Queen in the ſaid Year. Its other Products are Iron, Pitch, Tar, Fiſh, Skins, Tallow, Butter, Aſhes, and above all Maſts, Boards, and Timber.

About the Year 1738, an Allum Work was erected near *Chriſtiana*, where is an inexhauſtible Rock of Slate, which is burnt into Aſhes, and theſe being ſteeped in Water, and afterwards boiled, produce Allum, though my Author is uncertain whether any Urine or Kelp is uſed in the Operation. Carraways alſo grow very plentifully in this Country, and large Parcels of them are annually exported. Of Cryſtal a good deal may be got a few Miles above *Chriſtiana*, but a Sample of it having been ſent here to *London*, its Quality was diſeſteemed. In *Iceland* is the famous Volcano *Hecla*, from whoſe Mountain great Quantities of Brimſtone are procured, which occaſions this Commodity to be prohibited Importation here, and the Wool of this Iſland is very fine and long; it was peopled from *Norway* in about 950, is governed by a grand Bailiff, hath two Biſhops, and thirty-ſeven Pariſhes.

The Imports are Spice, Wine, Brandy, Vinegar, Cheeſe, Tobacco, Woollens of all Sorts, Salt, Beer, Bottles, ſalt Beef, black Lead, Braſs, Buckrams, Butter, Callicoes,

licoes white and painted, Candles, Caps, Silk, and Worſted, Canvas, Coals, Copperas, Cork, Coriander Seed, Cotton, Coverlets, Currants, Cyder, Dimity, dry Fiſh, Corn, and Flour, Glaſs, Glue, Gunpowder, Hats, Herrings, Indigo, Lead, Leather, Linen, Mead, Muſtard Seed, Mercery, Nuts, Pewter, Quickſilver, Raiſins, Rice, Saffron, Salmon, Steel, Stockings, Sugar, Sweetmeats, Tea, Tin, Silks, Verdigris, Vitriol, Wax, Wire, and many other ſmall Commodities too numerous to be inſerted.

About twelve Years ago, *Joachim Friederic Baron Beurt*, a *Bohemian*, erected as Director General, at the King's Expence, a Salt Work at *Areſund*, near the *Færder* Iſland, with a great Pile of Buildings; and the Water there being much freſher than in the North Sea, is pumped up to the Top of the Grader Houſe, from whence it is conveyed by a great Number of Spouts, and falls upon many Hurdles, with the Bark taken off, in Order to diſſipate the freſh Particles of the Water, and prepare the Remainder for the Pan, to which the Houſe being left open on all Sides, that the Air may have a free Paſſage, is intended to contribute, and by this Method they endeavour to imitate the Salt of *France* and *Portugal*, though the Quality is much inferior, and will not keep in damp Places.

This Kingdom has many good Ports, but the following ones only are appointed for the landing or ladeing Merchandize, from or to foreign Parts, or thoſe of the King's other Dominions, whoſe Trade I ſhall briefly particularize, having already ſpoke of it in general.

Ahrendal. The uſual Exports of this Place are ſhort Timber, and a few coarſe ſawn Deals.

Bergen was once a firſt Rate Hans-Town, and the Seat of a Biſhop and Grand Baily, though its Trade has for ſome Time gone very much to Decay; at preſent its principal Exports are Tar, ordinary nine or ten Feet Deals, ſalt Cod, Stockfiſh, Herrings, and Salmon; here all Sorts of Corn may be imported, on paying a Cuſtom of twelve Sti. Specie *per* Barrel.

Chriſtiana is a City about a hundred and thirty-ſeven Years old, the Reſidence of a Viceroy, Biſhop, Grand Bailiff, and is the High Court of *Norway*; from hence are ſhipped the greateſt Quantity of the beſt Deals in this Country; and beſides it has an Allum, and a Stuff Manufacture.

Chriſtianſand, built about an hundred and twenty Years ago, is the Seat of a Biſhop, and Grand Bailiff; its chief Exportation Timber, and a few Deals moſtly ill ſawn.

Chriſtianſund was called *Faarſund* until 1732, when the late King gave it its preſent Name; its yearly Exports are about two thouſand Barrels of Tar, ſome bad Pitch, of which they have little in *Norway*, Stockfiſh, 10,000 Barrels of Cod and Ling, 48,000 Barrels of Herrings, ſome few Deals, Train Oil, and Salmon.

Drammen is a general Name for *Bragnees*, *Copperwyk*, and *Stromſoe*; it exports great Quantities of Deals and Timber. It lies about four Miles diſtant from *Konigſberg*, where the Silver Mines are, and by a Placart, dated *May* the 4th, 1706, all Ships going to *Drammen* in Ballaſt, are directed to caſt it out near the Cuſtom-houſe, for Preſervation of the Ground whereon it is built.

Drontheim, called alſo *Trundheim*, is an ancient City, and was formerly the ſeat of the *Norway* Kings; though now become the Reſidence of a Grand Bailiff, and Biſhop, whoſe Cathedral is the moſt magnificent of any in the Country, being built with a coarſe black Marble, which a neighbouring Quarry produces. Its Exports are fourteen Feet three Inch Fir Deals; great Quantities of nine to ten Feet one and half Inch ditto; red and white Deals, in all ten to eleven hundred thouſand; Tar, and near five hundred Tons of Iron, moſtly for *Amſterdam*.

Molla, a ſmall Port, which only affords ſome Tar and Fiſh.

In 1748 the above three Ports were farmed by ſeveral of the Inhabitants for ten Years, at the annual Rent of 32,000 Rix-dollars, which has produced them very great Profits by the yearly Income of 40,000 Rix-dollars from *Drontheim* 20,000 from *Chriſtianſund*, and 6000 from *Molla*.

Flekkefiara, whoſe chief Exports are Salt Fiſh, Herrings, and Stockfiſh.

Frederichſhald is the eaſternmoſt Town in *Norway*, and was built about a hundred and twenty-eight Years ago; it is ſeparated from *Sweden* by a Ford two *Engliſh* Miles broad; and its Exports are confined principally to Deals, with a few Balks

and Spars: Its Oplag occaſions the Importation of all Goods in their own Ships, beſides Iron from *Sweden*, under any Colours.

Friderichſtad roſe on the Decline of *Sarpſburg*, lying a Mile and a Quarter up the River *Glommen*, about a hundred and ſeventy Years ago; from hence many Maſts, Load Balks, Deals, Spars, ſmall Balks, *&c.* are annually exported: It is the beſt fortified Town in *Norway*; but as ſeveral of the Fortifications are built on a Clay Ground, with a Boggy Bottom, the Foundations frequently give Way and ſink.

Holmſtrand, a ſmall Town, that exports a few Deals, Balks, and Sparwood. It lies in the Earldom of *Jarlſburg*; and on the Iſland called *Long Oe*, near to it is a very great Quarry of grey Marble.

Krageroe is another ſmall Town, yielding ſome Deals, Balks, Spears, and Spars; and ſome Years ago it produced the beſt fourteen Feet Deals in *Norway*.

Langeſund, a ſmall Place; ſubject to the Cuſtom-houſe of *Porſgrund*, affords ſome ſmall Balks; but moſtly Sparwood.

Laurvi, a ſmall Town in the Earldom of the ſame Name, within *Stavern*, where the Earl has a fine Iron Work, produceth chiefly that Sort of Deals called *Schirven*, which are commonly eſteemed the beſt.

Mandhall, a little Place lying two Miles on the Eaſt Side of the *Naze*, yields ſome ſhort Timber, and a few low priced Deals.

Moſs, a ſmall ancient Town, whoſe chief Exports are Sparwood, and a few Deals; though it has a fine Iron Work, and ſeveral Saw Mills.

Porſgrund has the Cuſtom-houſe for itſelf, *Brevig*, *Lonſound*, and *Scheen*; the two firſt exporting very good large Timber, eſpecially the Sort called *Bratſburgh* Spears, Sparwood, and ſome Deals; at the laſt Place are ſawn the Cloiſter Deals from twelve to eighteen Feet long; the beſt in thoſe Parts.

Romſdahal, a ſmall Town, whoſe Exports uſually are ſome Fiſh, and a little Tar.

Rus-oer, commonly called *Eaſt-Ries*, produceth chiefly ſhort Balks, Spars, and ſome few coarſe ill-ſawn Deals.

Sand lies on the Weſt of *Chriſtiana* River, though the Ships chiefly lade on the Eaſt Side, at *Drobark* and *Wenebeck*; its Exports are great Quantities of white Wood Balks, and Spars, principally for the *Hollanders*.

Stavanger, a very poor Place, moſtly inhabited by Shipmaſters, who are chiefly employed in carrying Fiſh from *Bergen*, and the adjacent Ports, coaſtwiſe, and ſome ſmall Matter to the *Belt*.

Sandefiord, a ſmall Place between *Laurvig* and *Tonsberg*, whoſe chief Produce is Spars for *Denmark*, as there are few Inſtances of Foreigners lading here.

Sundhard, a ſmall Town N. W. of the *Naze*, ſhips a little Fiſh and ſome Tar.

Tonsberg is deemed the oldeſt trading Town in *Norway*, and has the Ruins of an ancient Stone Building, ſuppoſed to be the Relicts of a Palace, where one of their Kings reſided; it is now a poor Place, and the Exports reduced to a few white Deals, Balks, and Sparwood.

Two or three Ships are ſent yearly from *Copenhagen* to *Finmark*, which lade with Fiſh and Oil, moſtly for *Holland*; and one or two likewiſe go from the ſame Place, chiefly with Proviſions for the Garriſon at *Greenland*, and to carry Miſſionaries, as the Inhabitants want but few Neceſſaries, or ſeem to have no Care for more than the preſent.

Wardhuus, or *Wardhuys*, is the northernmoſt Fort in *Norway*, where the King of *Denmark* keeps a ſmall Garriſon: It lies in 70 Deg. 45 Min. Latitude, and its Longitude from the Meridian of *London* is 27 Deg. 50 Min. Near it the River *Tanne* takes its Riſe, and runs through *Lapland*; from the different Ports of which, and *Finland*, ten or twelve Ships, of about two hundred Ton, lade yearly with Fiſh for *Copenhagen*, and from the latter many to *Bergen* and *Drontheim*.

The Havens of this Country are very numerous, and moſt of them very ſafe, but many of them abound with the Worm ſo prejudicial to Ships' Bottoms; no one is permitted to go into or out of them without a Pilot, as *per* Placart *March* 5, 1725; where the

1ſt Article is, That all Ships going into Harbour, either to lade there, or deſtined to other Countries, ſhall pay Pilotage conformable to this Regulation, and not be allowed, whilſt a Pilot is to be got, by themſelves, People, or any ſave ſworn Pilots,

Pilots, to carry their Ship in or out of Harbour, or to follow other Ships, for if they do, they are liable to pay Pilotage at the Cuſtom-houſe.

2dly, One Tenth is to be deducted out of the Pilotage for the Captain, who is Chief over all the Pilots, and the remaining nine Tenth to the Pilot.

3dly, The Summer Pilotage, viz. from the 16th of *March* to the 16th of *October*, from Sea, is to be for a Ship drawing

	Rd.	Ro.	s.
4, 5, and 6 Feet Water	1	0	0
7	1	1	8
8	1	2	16
9	2	0	0
10	2	1	8
11	2	2	16
12	3	0	0
13	3	1	8
14	3	2	6
15	4	0	0
16	4	1	8
17	4	2	16
18	5	0	0

Winter Hire, $\frac{1}{4}$ Part more to be paid from the 16th of *October* to the 16th of *March*, and when the outer Rocks do not exceed one Mile from the Port, only ſingle Pilotage is due. For every Foot above 18, 1 Rixdollar *per* Foot more than the 5 Rixdollars, the Feet to be reckoned as are marked, and the Pilotage to Sea to be $\frac{1}{3}$ leſs than this bringing in, and nothing reckoned for $\frac{1}{4}$, $\frac{1}{2}$, or $\frac{3}{4}$ Feet.

Fly-boats, Hays, and other flat built Veſſels from Sea	Rd.	Ro.	s.
4, 5, and 6 Feet Water	1	2	0
7	2	0	0
8	2	2	0
9	3	0	0
10	3	2	0
11	4	0	0
12	4	2	0
13	5	0	0
14	5	2	0

Or half as much more as ſharp built Veſſels.

Pilotage by the Mile, when do not exceed four,

Ships of 4 to 6 Feet, each Ft.	0	1	8
6 to 8	0	1	12
9 to 10	0	1	16
11 & 12	0	1	20
13 & 14	0	2	0
15 & 16	0	2	8
17 & 18	0	2	16

Flat built Ships pay $\frac{1}{3}$ more; above this Depth 1 Rixdollar more for each Mile; if the Pilot carry a Ship above four Miles, he is to receive $\frac{1}{4}$ Part leſs, but if nine or twelve Miles incluſive, $\frac{1}{3}$ leſs for each Mile. Winter here to receive $\frac{1}{4}$ Part more alſo, for Pilotage in and out.

Whilſt the Pilot is aboard, the Ship Maſter muſt provide him free Meat and Drink, but if obliged by contrary Winds to keep the Sea, one, two, or more Days, the Maſter, excluſive of the Pilotage, muſt pay the Pilot two Rixoorts daily.

N. B. Nothing to be paid the Pilot for Attendance whilſt the Ship is in Harbour, nor can he demand Proviſions.

4. The Pilots muſt not, on Forfeiture of their Place, take more Pilotage than what this Placart allows, except in ſtormy Weather, where Hazards are run, or more Perſons employed for the ſaving People, Ship, and Cargo, or when ſhe hath loſt Maſts, Sails, or Rudder; the Pilot may in ſuch Caſe agree above the common

Rate. If the Maſter refuſe to agree, the Pilot notwithſtanding muſt do his Duty, and the Pay be ſettled by the *Oldermand* and two diſintereſted Perſons; but if either Party be diſſatisfied, the Magiſtrates may attempt it; if their Determination be alſo diſliked, it may be appealed to the Court of Admiralty in *Copenhagen*.

5. As ſoon as the Pilot ſees a Ship in the Offing, with her Colours out as a Waſt, he ſhall go with his Boat without the outer Rock, and continue on board her until ſafely moored. If in clear Weather a Ship put out a Show for a Pilot, being in ſome Danger, and no Pilot appears, they ought to attend in that Neighbourhood; and having no reaſonable Excuſe, ſhall forfeit two Rixdollars each to the Poor. And the Oldermand, for not keeping better Order among the Pilots, ſhall forfeit four Rixdollars for the firſt Neglect, five for the ſecond, and loſe his Office for the third.

6. A Ship having brought to for a Pilot with his Colours out, and none near at hand, the Fiſhermen who have been uſed to officiate as Pilots, may then take Charge of the Ship and carry her in, recovering full Pilotage for their Trouble, without any Deduction, though none but Pilots may carry a Ship to Sea, except Fiſhermen appointed by the Oldermand.

7. That the Pilot-Boats may be known, they ſhall carry a red Cloth in the Middle of their Main-Sail, but when they cannot uſe it, ſhall ſhew a white Cloth at the End of their Sprit; and on Neglect to ſhew theſe Marks, they ſhall each Time forfeit two Rixdollars to the Oldermand, and two ditto to the Poor. Fiſhermen uſing ſuch Signs ſhall forfeit four Rixdollars each Time.

8. When a Maſter hath got a Pilot on board, he ſhall not be obliged to take another on his coming into another Pilot's Diſtrict, if the Pilot he has is acquainted and willing to proceed farther; though if the Oldermand order another Pilot, the former muſt quit, to prevent the Harbour's being left deſtitute; but if the Pilot engages to go farther than he is acquainted, and a Damage happens, he ſhall pay it, as the Law directs. *Code* IV. B. I. Cap. v. A.

9. When a Maſter has any reaſonable Cauſe to complain that his Pilot has not done proper Duty, and the Weather permitting, Colours were put on to ſhew the Want of a Pilot, the Maſter ſhall in this Caſe take the Pilot and Oldermand, and in Preſence of two Sea-faring Shipmaſters, whom the Magiſtracy ſhall appoint, make an Atteſtation thereof, and the Maſter ſhall have Credit for Law Charges until a Deciſion, each Party obliging themſelves to be ſatisfied therewith; and a Pilot, having Reaſon of Complaint, is entitled to the ſame Liberty.

10. The Pilots are to have Blanks in the Maſter's Language, for him to ſign, notifying what he has paid him, as ſhall the Pilot for what he has received.

11. Wind and Weather permitting a Pilot to conduct a Ship into a convenient Harbour, he muſt not on any Account carry her into one where the anchoring Ground is too deep, eſpecially late in the Year, or in Winter, except in Caſes of Neceſſity; and then the Pilot ſhall before-hand acquaint the Maſter with the Circumſtances, and muſt however anchor in the moſt convenient Place, on Penalty of four Rixdollars; and the ſame Sum on neglecting to take an Atteſtation that it was not his Neglect. A Pilot conducting a Ship through dangerous Places, or altering the Land Marks, ſhall be impriſoned for Life in *Bremerholm*, or ſuffer Death if he deſerves it.

12. As the Captain is allowed one Tenth of the Pilotage, the Oldermand of the Pilots ſhall have three Stivers on each Rixdollar, both of them to be deducted out of the ſtipulated Rates; and if Pilots carry in and out of Harbour, which do not lade or deliver in that Country, the Captain's Salary ſhall be only one twentieth Part.

13. Forfeitures to be diſtiributed among poor Sailors.

14. The Collectors of the Cuſtoms are to aſſiſt the Pilots in getting their Pilotage, and not clear the Ships until they are ſatisfied, or have the Oldermand's Atteſt what Draught of Water ſhe drew in and out, but muſt deduct the Salaries, if the Maſter has paid them to the Oldermand.

15. A Maſter ſailing before he hath paid his Pilot, ſhall, when met with in *Norway*, pay the Debt, and the like Sum to the Poor, beſides the Law Charges: And a Maſter uſing a Pilot ill ſhall forfeit as the Law directs.

16. As

16. As Pilots are always obliged to keep a Look out, they ſhall have Reſerves of others.

17. If the Magiſtrates' or Admiralty's Deciſions in Law Suits between Maſters and Pilots are diſliked, either Party may appeal to the King.

18. Ships bound to any Port within the *Fæder*, and ſtop, with a fair Wind, in any out Harbour to ſmuggle, the Pilot ſhall immediately inform the neareſt Officer of Juſtice; and the Maſter, on due Proof made againſt him, muſt pay the two hundred Rixdollars, as directed in the Book of Rates; the ſame to be alſo obſerved North of the *Naze:* And a Pilot neglecting to give ſuch Information ſhall loſe his Place.

19. The King commands all his Military Officers to be aſſiſting herein, and to keep theſe Orders as a Law.

Maſters of Ships muſt make a true Report at the Cuſtom-Houſe, within twenty-four Hours after their Arrival; and, if required by the Collector, muſt produce authentick Bills of Lading. The not reporting within this Time limited, incurs a Penalty of twenty Rixdollars daily; if they neglect to report all their Cargoes, they muſt pay twenty *per Cent.* on the Value of that Part omitted, except he will make an Oath it was an Error, without any ſiniſter Intent to ſmuggle them. If they belong to Maſter or Mate, they are confiſcable and liable to double Duty.

Maſters muſt be careful not to ſail without their *Told-Zedel*, which is a Paſſport given them from the Cuſtom-houſe, containing a Liſt of the Cargo, and that the Laſtage, Teinde, or tenths, a Cuſtom, and Lights are paid; otherwiſe being found without it, and the Cargo is diſcovered not to be duly entered, treble Duty muſt be paid, and the Maſter condemned to Chains for Life in *Bremerholm*; if the Ship be only in Ballaſt, the Puniſhment is to pay ten Rixdollars, and the producing falſe Paſſports, with an Intent to defraud the Revenue, incurs a Forfeiture both of Ship and Goods.

The Lights in this Province are the *Fæder*, built on a high Rock at the Entrance of *Chriſtiana* Fiord, and two on the *Naze* Point; in *Denmark*, they have the *Schaw*, and *Anholt* in the *Cattegat*; that on the Sand Bank called *Scagen*, at the Point of *Jutland*, was ſome Time ago waſhed away, and I believe not yet reſtored.

The Sea Marks here, are the Cow and Calf near *Mandahl*. Off *Merdoe* Iſland, the *Trom* Hills, and *Trom* Church, with a new built whitened Steeple, and the above-mentioned Light-houſes.

The *Daniſh* trading Companies, are that of the *North*, the *Iceland* Company, and the *Eaſt-India* Company. The firſt was eſtabliſhed at *Copenhagen*, in 1647, by *Frederick* III. which has not only very conſiderable Settlements in *Norway*, but they ſend their Ships alſo to the Port of *Varanger*, at the Bottom of the Gulf of the ſame Name; from whence their Commiſſaries penetrate by Land, both into the *Daniſh* and *Muſcovite Lapland*, on Sledges drawn by Rein-deer.

They alſo extend their Trade to *Borandia* and *Siberia*, where their Factors advance even to *Panigorod*, the Capital of this Part of the Czar's Dominions; and the Goods they carry are Rixdollars, Tobacco, Brandy, and Linen, which they truck againſt a Variety of Furs, the only Products of theſe Parts.

The *Iceland* Company alſo owe their Charter to the ſaid Monarch *Frederick* III. who granted them his Letters patent in the ſame Year the Northern Aſſociation obtained their's. It is the Ships of this Company only that are permitted to trade with this Iſland, which lies in ſixty-five Degrees forty-four Minutes of Latitude, and thirteen Degrees and thirty Minutes of Longitude. The Inhabitants, although at preſent Chriſtians, are notwithſtanding almoſt as much Barbarians, as before this Religion was profeſſed among them. They neither buy, nor ſell, or know the Uſe of Money; ſo that all their Trade conſiſts in Barter, either with Strangers, or between one another; this Iſle became ſubject to *Denmark* at the ſame Time with *Norway*; and their chief Traffick conſiſts in Beeves, Sheep, and Horſes, and the Skins of theſe Animals, dry or ſalted, dry Fiſh, Butter, Tallow, Brimſtone, and the Furs of Foxes, Bears, Wolves, *&c.* Among the Sheep they have a very extraordinary Sort, being large, with eight Horns, which the Natives are obliged to ſaw off, for fear of their wounding the other Cattle, as they are

difficult to tame; their Wool is thick and fine, which recommends it to a good Sale.

The *Danes* carry to theſe Iſlanders, in Exchange for Commodities, Tobacco, Linens, Flour, Beer, Wines, Brandy, Iron, Cloth, ſome Hard-Ware, *&c.* all conveyed to *Kirkebar*, a large Town, or ſmall City in the Iſland, where the Merchants and Factors reſide; and though the Trade to *Groenland* has nothing to do with the Company's Charter, yet as it ſtill lies farther North than *Iceland*, I ſhall ſpeak of it here, as in its proper Place.

This Country, in a Manner unknown, and its Limits yet undiſcovered, has hitherto hindered the Learned from determining whether it is a Continent joining to that of *America*, or *Tartary*, or whether it is ſeparated from both, and is an Iſland. The Smallneſs of its Products are ſuited to the Paucity of its Inhabitants, as it affords nothing but Whale-Fat and Oil, Seal Skins, and the Teeth of a Fiſh called *Towak*, more valuable than Ivory for its Whiteneſs; which they truck with the Whale-Fiſhers, who land here to boil their Blubber, againſt Knives, Sciſſars, Needles, Looking-Glaſſes, *&c.* And as I have no where taken Notice of the Value and Importance of this Fiſhery, which now begins to be regarded here, as it is encouraged by the Government, and the Succeſs of our late Attempts in it; I preſume it may not be diſagreeable to my Readers, to be adviſed of what may annually be taken in that Sea. I ſhall therefore give a Liſt of the Ships which fiſhed there in the Year 1737, with the Fortune they each had in their Enterprize.

The *Dutch* then ſent into the *Groenland* Sea an hundred and ſix Ships, which caught three hundred and fifty-five Whales. The *Hamburghers* ſeventeen Ships, that took thirteen Whales and a half. *Altena* ſent five Ships, and got ſeven Whales; and *Bremen's* ten Ships caught eleven Whales; theſe were all *extra* of the Adventurers to *Davis's* Straits, whoſe Engagements were yet more conſiderable.

The *Danes* began late to engage in long Voyages, at leaſt to the *Eaſt-Indies*, and it was not before the Middle of the ſeventeenth Century, that their Colours were ſeen in the Gulf of *Bengal*, and on the Coaſt of *Pegu*. At preſent they carry on a pretty good Trade to thoſe Parts, by a Company eſtabliſhed in 1612, and whoſe Privileges were enlarged, and its Commerce extended by a Grant from his *Daniſh* Majeſty in *January* 1728, which made them in a Manner a new Aſſociation; and for a Fund they opened Books to take in Subſcriptions, at *Altena*; but this new Company being ſtrongly oppoſed by the Maritime Powers, which undoubtedly had an Influence on the intended Subſcribers, the Thing dropped, and the Company remained on its primitive Footing; but the late King, in Order to aſſiſt and encourage their Undertakings, advanced them a hundred thouſand Crowns in 1740, that they might puſh their Trade with more Vigour.

The Iſle of *St. Thomas*, ſeated in the North Sea, at fifteen Leagues Diſtance from *Porto-Rico*, is the only Colony that the *Danes* have in the *Weſt-Indies*. The *Hamburghers* have alſo a Factory here, from whence they carry on ſome Trade with the *Antilles*.

The Products of this Iſle are but little, for though ſome Sugar and Indigo are gathered here, they would not be capable alone to ſupport the Inhabitants, if they found not in their Situation, a Reſource elſewhere, from whence to procure, not only a Support, but to ſet forward an advantageous Commerce, conſiſting principally in the Negro and contraband Trade carried on with the *Spaniards:* their having made their Iſle a free Port likewiſe greatly contributes to their Benefit, as it attracts the Buſineſs of all the illicit Traders in thoſe Parts. But now to return to the *Baltick*.

Of the Trade of COURLAND, PRUSSIA, *and* POMERANIA.

THE ſmall State of *Courland* has properly but one Port in the *Baltick* Sea, which is *Libaw*. *Memel*, at the Entrance of the Gulf of *Courland*, although it belongs to Ducal *Pruſſia*, I inſert it here, as it is between theſe two Cities that all the Trade of this Country is tranſacted, of which Wood and Grain make the moſt conſiderable Part. Linſeed ſhipped from hence in great Quantities is the moſt

moſt eſteemed of any in the North, whereof large Parcels are uſed in *Holland* for extracting its Oil, and in *France* and *Flanders* for ſowing; and this Trade is ſufficient to employ twenty-five Ships yearly in it from *Holland* only.

Konigſberg is the Capital of Ducal *Pruſſia*, ſeated on the *Pregel*, that falls into the *Triſchef*, called by ſome the *Hac*, a Sort of Lake that communicates with the Sea; but it is at *Pilau*, a conſiderable Fortreſs at the Entrance of this Lake, that the Veſſels at firſt arrive in their Way to *Konigsberg*, which is more than eight Leagues diſtant, and cannot be gone up by Ships drawing more than ten Feet Water. This Inconveniency, which occaſions great Expences, is followed by two others, *viz.* Strangers may not houſe their Goods in Order to wait a favourable Opportunity for their Sales; neither is the diſperſing them within Land by the Canals permitted, nor their Sales ſuffered to be made to any other tha n the Inhabitants of the City.

Beſides the Products of the Province, the *Pregel*, which has its Riſe in *Lithuania*, ſerves for Tranſportation to *Konigsberg* of that Country's and *Poland's* Products; ſuch as Pipe-ſtaves, Deal Boards, Wheat, Rice, Barley, Millet, Hides, Furs, Hemp, inferior to what is got from other Parts of the North, Flax, Wax, Honey, Tallow, Pot-Aſh and Wood Aſh; the Imports there are Woollens, Salt, moſtly from *France*, of which near eight thouſand Laſts are ſold here annually for the Conſumption of *Pruſſia* and *Lithuania*. The other Goods proper for this Commerce are Iron, Lead, Pewter, about one hundred Barrels of Wine, one hundred ditto of Brandy, and the ſame Quantity of Vinegar; Butter, Cheeſe, Sugar, Tobacco, chiefly *Clerac* and *Martinico*, of which a hundred thouſand Pounds may be uſed here yearly, Spice, and, as in all the Reſt of the *Baltick*, Rix-dollars.

Dantzick is, of all the Cities ſeated on the *Baltick* Sea, that where the greateſt Buſineſs is tranſacted. The *Viſtula*, on whoſe Borders it is built, near a League from its Mouth, conveys to it all the Merchandizes of *Poland*, whoſe richeſt Palatinates this River waſhes for more than one hundred Leagues in its Courſe, and ſerves to tranſport in Return thoſe foreign ones with which its Warehouſes are always well ſtocked. Ships drawing more than eight Feet Water cannot get up to the Canal, running from the *Viſtula* to the City, ſo that if they draw more, they muſt be lightened in the Road, which is an excellent one, and carry the Part of the Cargo ſo taken out in Boats.

The Magazines for Grain eſtabliſhed at *Dantzick* in an Iſland, partly formed by the *Viſtula's* Channel, are very famous in all *Europe*, and they certainly deſerve it, if there is no Exaggeration in the aſſerting, that they annually ſupply Foreigners with eight hundred thouſand Ton of Wheat. It is a Privilege of the Burghers, that they only are permitted to purchaſe the *Polanders'* Wheat, when once brought into their City; but on the other Hand they are obliged to take all that comes in, at a Price fixed by the Magiſtrates. Strangers here are ſubject to the Inconvenience, as at *Konigsberg*, of being debarred the Liberty to ſend their Goods within Land, or ſelling them to any others than the Citizens; but the Hardſhip is ſomething alleviated here, by the Permiſſion to houſe them till a favourable Opportunity offers for their Diſpoſal.

The Ladings of the *Engliſh*, *French*, and *Dutch* Ships for this City conſiſt of a Quantity of Cloths and Silks, Spice, Dying Woods, Drugs for that Uſe, and Medicines, *Italian* Cremor Tartari, Sugar, Oil, Paper, all Sorts of Hides, Salt, Wine, and *French* Brandy.

Wheat and other Grain, I have already obſerved, are the principal Exports from *Dantzick*; here are however many other Goods, that this Place furniſhes Trade with, of which the moſt conſiderable are Ships' Maſts, Oak and Deal for Carpentry, Flax, Pot-aſhes, Weed-aſhes, Honey, Wax, Tallow, Steel, Iron, Copper, Lead, Saltpetre, Pitch, yellow Amber, Beeves Hides, Skins, Wool, and *Poland* Salt, when the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* cannot have this Commodity from *France*.

Stettin, which is the Capital of Lower *Germany*, has the greateſt Share of the Trade of it, altho' it has other Ports, as *Stralſund*, *Wolgaſt*, and *Colberg*, this laſt in the Territories of his *Pruſſian* Majeſty, where ſome is tranſacted, yet but little in Compariſon with that of the firſt mentioned City; which is ſeated in the four Branches of the River *Oder* that preſerve its Name, and which falls into the *Baltick* about eight or ten Miles from it. Ships cannot go up to the City, but

are generally unladen at *Stenwert* or *Wolgaſt*, from whence the Goods are carried in Boats.

At *Stettin* are to be met with, not only the Products of *Pomerania*, but alſo thoſe of *Sileſia*, and the Marquiſate of *Brandenburgh*, brought there by the *Oder*, which partly croſſes them, and conſiſts chiefly in Grain, Ships' Maſts, Woods, Hides, coarſe Wool, Honey, Flax, and *Sileſia* Linens: Their Imports are Spice, Silks, Woollens, a large Quantity of Sugar, many Herrings, twelve to fifteen hundred Laſts of *French* Salt, a few Wines, leſs Brandies, and elſewhere, a good Fund of Rix-dollars.

Of the Trade of LIVONIA, *and its principal Cities.*

THE Poſſeſſion of this vaſt Province was a long Time diſputed between the *Muſcovites*, *Polanders*, and *Swedes*; but by the Treaty of *Oliva*, in 1660, it was divided between the two laſt Powers, to which a third may be added, *viz.* the Dukes of *Courland*, who enjoyed a Share of it, under the Protection of *Poland*. But the laſt War in the North, begun in 1699, diſpoiled the *Swedes* of it, after divers Events equally glorious to *Charles* XII. King of *Sweden*, and to *Peter* I. commonly called *Peter the Great*, Emperor of *Ruſſia*; though more fortunate in the End to this laſt, who remained in the Poſſeſſion of all *Swediſh Livonia*, and it is now Part of the *Ruſſian* Dominions.

The Peace concluded after the Death of *Charles* XII. killed at the Siege of *Chriſtianſtadt*, having adjudged *Livonia* to the Emperor, thereby in a Manner rendered him Maſter of the Trade of the *Baltick*, in opening to him the Ports of *Riga*, *Revel*, *Narva*, and *Pernaw*, whoſe Commerce is of ſo much the more Importance, as not only the Goods of the Country, but a large Quantity beſides, are brought here from *Ruſſia* and *Poland* in the Summer, by the Rivers on which three of theſe Cities ſtand; and in the Winter by Sledges.

Riga, Capital of the Province, is built on the *Dwina*, which, after traverſing a Part of *Lithuania* and *Livonia*, falls into the *Baltick* Sea, two Leagues below the City, where their Ships may get up to, if their Draught of Water does not exceed twelve Feet, otherwiſe they muſt be diſburthened.

The fitteſt Time for this Trade is that of the two Fairs, held yearly in *May* and *September*, where moſt Purchaſes are made in Rix-dollars, though ſome in Exchange for Goods brought there; but this Buſineſs is ſomething troubleſome to Strangers, as they are not ſuffered to unlade their Ships, till after having ſold their Cargoes to the Burghers; and would be much more ſo, where it not that this Law is often evaded by the Goods being cloaked under borrowed Names, lent, for the Lucre of a Commiſſion.

The few Goods laded for *Riga* conſiſt of *Rheniſh* and *French* Wines, hardly four hundred Barrels of the latter, Spice, Salt, of which from five to ſix thouſand Laſts ſell here yearly, Sugar, Tobacco, Vinegar, Paper, ſome Fruit, and Mercery Ware, though all theſe in ſmall Quantities. The Returns which the *Engliſh*, *French*, and *Dutch* get from hence are very conſiderable, the principal being Furs, of which there is annually brought down the *Dwina* more than a thouſand Boat loads, beſides what comes in the Winter on Sledges.

The Maſts from *Livonia*, which are very valuable, alſo Oak Plank for Shipping, Ton and Pipe Staves, in great Abundance, Deal Boards, Wheat, Hemp, Flax, and their Seeds, eſpecially the laſt for ſowing, and Oil, Pitch, Tar, Wax, Tallow, and excellent Aſhes for Glaſs or Soap.

Revel is almoſt equidiſtant from *Riga* and *Narva:* It was for ſome Time among the Number of the *Hanſeatick* Towns, but renounced their Alliance in 1550. Its Trade is always very great, but not like what it was before the *Engliſh* had diſcovered the Port of *Archangel* in the *White* Sea, and when it was the Magazine of the greateſt Part of the *Ruſſian* Products. Its preſent Exports and Imports are near the ſame with thoſe of *Riga*; to which I beg my Reader will be referred.

Narva, upon a River of the ſame Name, not leſs than the *Elbe*, has enjoyed for a long Time the Privilege of the *Hanſeatick* Cities; having been almoſt

ruined, and its Trade ceaſed for near a Century, it did not begin to recover its Credit till after the Middle of the ſeventeenth. *Olearius* remarks, that in 1654, they imported here at leaſt ſixty *Dutch* Veſſels, which laded more than the Value of five hundred thouſand Crowns in Goods; ſince which Time it has conteſted a Superiority in Trade with *Riga* itſelf, and carried it againſt *Revel*.

The Neighbourhood of *Novogorod* and *Pleſkou*, trading Cities of *Ruſſia*, from which laſt *Narva* is hardly forty Leagues diſtant, makes that of all this vaſt Empire eaſy to it; and it is the Paſſage by which almoſt all the Merchandizes which go even to *Moſcow* are tranſported.

The Commodities proper for *Narva*, or thoſe in which Foreigners inveſt their Returns, are the ſame as at *Riga* and *Revel*, and therefore need no Repetitions.

Pernaw, a ſmall City on a River of the ſame Name, was formerly occupied in no other Commerce than that of Wheat, which drew here ſome foreign Veſſels to lade it; but ſince the Means have been found of bringing down the River a Quantity of Maſts, not leſs valuable than thoſe of *Norway*, and a good deal of other Wood, its Trade is greatly increaſed; and ſince 1680, the *Dutch* have annually ſent here more than ſixty Ships inſtead of five or ſix, that they conſigned here before. Few Goods are wanted here, and almoſt all the Trade is carried on by the Intervention of old Rix-dollars.

Of the Commerce carried on at ARCHANGEL *and other Parts of* RUSSIA.

THE Trade of *Archangel* alſo comprehends that which may be tranſacted as far as *Moſcow*, by Means of the *Dwina* on which this City is built, or other Rivers with which this vaſt Empire abounds. Beſides the *Engliſh* and *Dutch*, who alone carry on more Trade here than all other Nations put together, the *French*, *Swedes*, *Danes*, *Hamburghers*, and thoſe of *Bremen*, have their Magazines and Correſpondents at *Archangel*. The Commodities fit for this Place may be ſeen in the Deſcription of the Trade of *Holland*, to which may be added *Bourdeaux* and *Anjou* Wines, three Quarters Red, and one Quarter White, Syrops, whitened Linen, Fuſtians, coarſe Cloth, and other light Woollen Stuffs, Ribbons, Hats, Jewels, Houſehold Stuff, and Artificers' Tools.

But of all the Merchandize there is none whoſe Sale is ſo ſure, or that turns to better Account than the Caſtor from *Canada*, which often ſells for ready Money, though this is ſeldom the Caſe with any others.

Furs are, as one may ſay, the Foundation of the Trade carried on with *Ruſſia*, and the Chief of its Exports; and although they do not differ in Quality from thoſe of *Lapland*, *Borandai*, and *Siberia*, of which I have already treated, yet they are to be found here in greater Quantities, on better Terms, and with leſs Riſque. The *Ruſſia* Leather, dry or ſalted Hides, Goat, Bear, or Wolf Skins; Hemp, Flax, Hogs' Briſtles, Fiſh Oil, Caviar, Tallow, Tar, Wax, ſalted Salmon, *&c.* are Commodities that *Muſcovy* yields, and of which the general Staple is eſtabliſhed at *Archangel*, which, ſince its being frequented by the *Engliſh*, and afterwards by other Nations, has carried away a great Part of this Trade from the *Baltick*, and particularly from *Revel*.

Of all theſe Products and Goods, the moſt eſteemed are the Hides of *Jeroſlaw*, the Honey and Wax of *Pleſkow*, the Tallow of *Fologda*, the Oil in the Neighbourhood of *Volga*, the Flax and Hemp of the great *Novogorod*, the Pitch of *Dwina*, and the Sables and other Furs of *Siberia*.

Aſtracan, a City under the Dominion of the *Ruſſian* Emperor, is ſeated at the Mouth of the *Volga* in the *Caſpian* Sea; the principal Merchants trading here are *Muſcovites*, *Tartarians*, *Armenians*, and *Indians*. All Sorts of Merchandizes may be ſold in the Morning at the Bazar or Market of the *Tartars*, where other Nations have the Liberty of carrying their's. After Noon the *Ruſſian* Bazar is held where the *Armenians* are equally admitted, and the *Indians* tranſact all their Buſineſs in their own Caravanſera.

Bratoffiena is a Village near to *Moſcow*, on the Side neareſt to *Archangel*, where Commiſſioners are eſtabliſhed to examine all Goods deſtined for *Moſcow*, which after

after being ſearched, and the Lead here put on them, are no more diſtributed till their Arrival at that City.

Burates, a Nation of *Muſcovite Tartary*, which inhabit along the River *Angara*, and the Lake of *Bekal*. They are rich in Cattle, particularly in Beeves and Camels, with which the *Muſcovite* Caravans that go to and from *China* are commonly provided here, paying their Hire in Goods, and not in Money, of which theſe People make no Account.

The Merchandize proper for this Place are black Sables, Pewter, or Copper Baſons; *Hamburghers'* red Cloths, Otter Skins, *Perſian* Silks of all Sorts of Colours, and Gold and Silver Ingots. The largeſt Ox hardly comes to four or five Roubles, and the ſtrongeſt Camel to ten or twelve, the Rouble on the Footing of five Guilders as in *Ruſſia*.

Jeroſlaw, a *Muſcovite* City on the River *Vologda*, where one of the greateſt Trades of all *Ruſſia* is negociated, principally conſiſting in Hides, Tallow, Linens, and Bruſhes.

Mokaira, a great Monaſtery, with a Village of the ſame Name, ſeated on the *Kerſimie* that falls into the *Volga*, a great River of *Muſcovy*.

This Place is famous for its annual Fair held here in the Month of *July*, and which laſts for fifteen Days. The Majority of the *Ruſſia* Merchants uſually attend it either to buy or ſell; and, for the Conveniency of Trade, here is a wooden Caravanſera built, where they lodge and retire their Goods.

Solowitzjoda is a *Muſcovite* City, celebrated for its Trade, where are many good ſubſtantial Merchants, and excellent Artificers, particularly in Works of Silver, Copper, and Ivory: It has alſo in its Neighbourhood many Salt Ponds, producing a great deal of that Commodity for Tranſportation to *Vologda*, and ſeveral other Places, even as far as *Archangel*.

Tomſkoi, ſubject to the *Czar's* Dominion, is a City ſeated on the River *Tom*, in *Muſcovite Tartary*; a great Trade is carried on from hence to *China*, by the *Cham* of *Buſuchtu*, and the *Buchares*, among which ſome *Ruſſian* Merchants mix. This Journey is made in three Months, and the ſame Time expended in their Return, but with an inexpreſſible Trouble, as every Thing muſt be tranſported on Camels, even Wood and Water in ſome Places; and it would be impoſſible for the *Ruſſians*, or any other foreign Nations, to perform this Peregrination alone, the Country being full of Robbers, who pillage all Paſſengers, except they are well accompanied or guarded.

I ſhall ſay nothing here of the Trade which the *Ruſſians* do, or might carry on by the *Volga* and *Caſpian* Sea to *Perſia*; by *Tartary* to *China*; and by the *Black* Sea to the Dominions of the *Grand Signor*, as the other Nations of *Europe* are but little concerned therein, except to account for the Riſe of *Peterſburgh*, a modern, and now very flouriſhing City.

Peter the Great, having formed an Idea of the vaſt Advantage his Empire might reap from ſecuring to it the Silk Trade of *Perſia*, in the Year 1722 appeared more confirmed than ever in his determined Endeavours to make himſelf Maſter of this Branch of Commerce, and in Order thereto, he took Poſſeſſion, as one may ſay, of the *Caſpian* Sea, and ordered a nice Chart to be made of it, where the Ports and Roads were very regularly deſcribed, particulary the Coaſts of thoſe Countries where Silk grew in the greateſt Plenty, ſuch as *Quilan*, *Schirvan*, and the Neighbourhood of *Schamachi*: In Effect, he accompanied an Expedition on that Sea, ſeized the City of *Andreof*, in the Province of *Dagheſtan*, and laid the Foundation of another large Harbour near *Derbent*, at the Bottom of the *Baltick*, in the Gulf of *Finland*, to which he gave the Name of *Peter's-Haven*, better known by that of *Peterſburgh*, reducing the Inhabitants of *Derbent*, to have Recourſe to him for Protection, and ſubmit to his Laws; and though his Project has partly failed, yet this Settlement, having been frequently benefited by the Court's Preſence and Encouragement, is in a few Years grown to be a conſiderable City, though not correſponding to the apparent Exaggeration of an anonymous Author, who ſaid, ſome Years ago, that it was likely to become as magnificent as *Verſailles*, as ſtrong as *Dunkirk*, and more flouriſhing in its Trade than *Amſterdam*.

However, through the great Encouragement given by the reigning Empreſs Catharine II. to Arts, Manufactures, and Commerce, the Splendour, Popularity, and Affluence of this City is daily increaſing; and, by her Attention to maritime Affairs, all Parts of her Dominions are in a State of Improvement, that muſt render the *Ruſſians* a formidable and flouriſhing People.

Shipmaſters, on their Arrival at *Cronſtadt*, have a printed Book of Directions given them, for their Regulation; and they are allowed the Duty of ten Rix-dollars, or what they will amount to, under that Sum, on ſuch Goods as are their own Property.

The Ton here in Freight, is 46 Poods on Leather, and on other Goods 36 Poods, 120 Pieces of Drillings, 60 Pieces of Sail or Raven Duck, Linens, 6, 8, to 10,000 Arſchins, *per* Ton, as in Fineneſs.

Of the Commerce of SWEDEN.

ALTHOUGH this Kingdom has always furniſhed *Europe* with its ſuperfluous Products, it was nevertheleſs regardleſs of its Trade, till Queen *Chriſtina* both protected and encouraged it, by the Advantages ſhe granted to, and procured for, this Nation; which till her Reign, ſeemed entirely to neglect Commerce, either by having its Attention drawn off, through its natural Propenſity to War, or the Effects of Sloth and Ignorance, which it would not be at the Pains of removing; but the Cruelty of the Duke of *Alva* made many to eſcape from the *Low Countries*, and take Sanctuary here, to which Fugitives *Sweden* owes the major Part of the Knowledge it has acquired in Trade; and their Eſtabliſhment was ſo ſucceſsful, as to encourage a great Number of *Walloons* to tranſport themſelves here, whoſe Language and Religion ſtill ſubſiſts in thoſe Places where they firſt ſettled.

They erected Forges and other Conveniences for caſting of Cannon, as alſo for the manufacturing of Iron Wire, and other Works of this Metal, Copper and Braſs, which their Deſcendents continue to this Day; but, notwithſtanding all this, the Navigation of the *Swedes* was but trifling, till their aforeſaid Princeſs, on concluding a Peace with *Denmark* in 1644, obtained from that Crown a Conceſſion, that all the Ships, and other Effects of her Subjects, ſhall pay nothing on paſſing the *Sound*; ſince which the *Swedes* have greatly increaſed in Shipping, and in the late War were the principal Carriers of *Europe*. The chief Articles of *Sweden's* Exports conſiſt of Copper, Iron, Pitch, Reſin, Maſts, Boards, &c. In Exchange of which, it takes from foreign Parts, Salt, Wine, Brandy, Draperies and other Stuffs,: Tobacco, Sugars, Spice, Paper of which they hardly conſume yearly two thouſand Reams in all the Country, Linen, Vinegar, Fruits from *Provence*, ſome Mercery, and divers other Commodities.

The Trade, which the *Swedes* have with *Portugal*, is that which they can leaſt be without, as the Kingdom chiefly ſupplies them with the great Quantities of Salt they uſe; though their Commerce with *England* yields them much more Profit in taking off near half their Products, and bringing them almoſt two-thirds more of their Value, in Silver than in Goods. The leaſt is that tranſacted with *France*, as this rather ſerves to feed their Vanity, than ſupply their Needs, and conſumes but very little of the Country's Manufactures or Growth.

It is at *Stockholm*, that almoſt all the Traffick of *Sweden* is negociated; Foreigners not having the Liberty to trade in the *Bothnic* Bay, nor the Subjects of his *Swediſh* Majeſty, to bring their Goods only to this the Capital, whoſe Port is deep and ſecure, though the coming in, and going out, long and dangerous.

The *Swedes* themſelves tranſport the beſt Part of their Commodities, in their own Ships, to *Holland*, *Spain*, and *Portugal*, and ſome few proceed to *France*, to lade Wine, Brandy, and Salt. But the *Engliſh* and *Dutch* are the People who carry on the greateſt Trade with this Country; the firſt by their Woollens, and the latter with their Spices: though that of the *Dutch* is however the moſt conſiderable, eſpecially ſince they have in ſome Meaſure rendered themſelves Maſters of the Copper Mines, and of the Pitch and Tar made there, by the great Loans they advance to the Farmers of the former, and to the Merchants of the other

Materials ſo neceſſary to Navigation, inſomuch that theſe Commodites are to be met with almoſt as cheap at *Amſterdam* as *Stockholm*.

Strangers are permitted to deliver their Goods at *Stockholm* without paying any Cuſtoms but in Proportion as they go ſelling, and may, if they find no Vent here, relade them for another Market, on the Payment only of Half *per Cent.* Duty. I have already mentioned, in the Section of this Country's Trade with us, the Merchandize we import from thence, and ſhall only add a Remark here concerning Copper, whoſe Purchaſe is always made with ready Money; that it is better effected in Winter than Summer, as in this laſt Seaſon it is only to be had at ſecond Hand, ſo that conſequently in the former it may be procured beſt and cheapeſt.

The cultivated Lands of this Kingdom are fertile enough, though the major Part have but little Depth; barren Soils manured with the burnt Aſhes of the Trees that grow here often produce a very abundant Crop, without any other Tilling or Improvement than the bare covering of the Seed. If the Inhabitants were induſtrious beyond what mere Neceſſity forces them to, it would not be difficult for them to raiſe a Sufficiency of Grain, at leaſt to ſupply their Wan s; but by their Miſmanagement they cannot ſubſiſt without Supplies from *Livon a*, and other Parts of *Germany* bordering on the *Baltick*, which however are of no Service to the poor People, who live diſtant from theſe commercial Reliefs, and are obliged, in a Dearth, to grind the Grain of Beech Trees' Bark, and make it into Bread.

The Wool which their Sheep produce is extremely coarſe, and can only ſerve to make Clothing for the Peaſants; their Horſes are ſmall, eſpecially in the Duchy of *Finland*, but they are hardy, ſtrong, and vigorous; here are a Quantity of ſavage Animals, of which the Natives hunt and eat the Bears, Elks, Deer, &c. and take the Wolves, Foxes, wild Cats, and ſome others, for their Furs.

The principal Lakes of *Sweden*, are the *Weter*, *Wener*, and the *Meler*, which, with many others, are not ill provided with Fiſh, ſuch as Salmons, Pikes, Perch, Tench, Trout, Eels, and ſeveral other Sorts unknown elſewhere; here is, above all, an infinitude of *Streamlings*, a Fiſh ſmaller than a Herring, which are ſalted in Barrels, and diſtributed all over the Country: And beſides theſe the *North-Bottom*, or the Bay that ſeparates *Sweden* from the Duchy of *Finland*, is ſo abundant in Seals, that a large Quantity of Oil is extracted from them, and tranſported to divers Places. In the Lakes of *Finland*, vaſt Nnmbers of Jack are taken, of which, ſome are ſalted, and others dried, and afterwards ſold to very good Advantage.

Among the Mines of this Kingdom there is one of Silver, which is about one hundred and forty-five Braces deep, and yields, after great Labour and Trouble, near the Value of twenty thouſand Crowns of fine Silver yearly; though this is not above Four *per Cent.* Profit. The Profundity of the Copper Mine does not exceed eighteen Braces; it is of a very great Extent, but ſubject to Damage from Time to Time, by the falling in of the Vault, which however is not all Loſs, as the Minerial procured from this Rubbiſh makes ſome Amends, though the Detriment of this Occurrence is always conſiderable. The Copper that is annually extracted from this Mine produces about two hundred thouſand *French* Livres, of which the King has one fourth Part, beſides twenty-five *per Cent.* on all the Ore carried away uncleanſed; and he has the Preference of all the Silver to take it at one-fourth Part leſs than its Worth.

The Mines and Forges of Iron are here alſo very numerous, eſpecially in the mountainous Parts, where there are commodious Water-falls to turn the Mills, ſo that, beſides the Iron uſed in the Country, there is yearly exported for near the Value of three hundred thouſand Livres. At *Stockholm*, and the Caſtle of *Jencopingh*, near the Frontiers of *Denmark*, are large Magazines filled with this Metal, brought from *Oerbro* in *Nerva*, as Opportunities offer, and of which they are continually making all Sorts of Fire-Arms. For what regards theſe Mines, there is beſides the Inferior-Courts, and Officers eſtabliſhed in many Places, a general one, called the *College of the Mines*, which has its Seſſions, or Aſſemblies, at *Stockholm*, of which the Preſident of the Treaſury is generally the Chief, aſ-

ſiſted by a Vice-Preſident, and other Aſſeſſors; the Laws are in this more exact and circumſtancial, than thoſe for any other Affairs, and Juſtice is commonly adminiſtered here with a great deal of Care.

This Nation has no Settlements in *America*, though the Great *Guſtavus Adolphus* had projected a Company for the other *Indies*; and his Letters Patent given on this Occaſion, the 14th of *June*, 1626, are yet extant, by which he invited his Subjects to an Engagement in it; but the Wars which rendered him ſo famous, and wherein he ſacrificed his Life in the Arms of Victory, hindered the Execution of his Scheme, which died with him, as it is not known that any of his Succeſſors followed it; at leaſt it was never till lately put into Execution; it is true, that in the Reign of *Chriſtina* his Daughter, ſo known and celebrated for her Love of the *Belles Lettres* and her Abdication of the *Swediſh* Crown, her Subjects attempted ſome Settlements in the *Weſt-Indies*, where they ſent a Colony, and called their Eſtabliſhment *New Sweden*, and the City they built there *Chriſtina*; but this laſted not long, as they were driven out by the *Dutch*; and no other Eſtabliſhments have been made, or Charters granted, either in *Aſia* or *America*, till the 4th of *June*, 1731, when his *Swediſh* Majeſty founded a Company, by Letters Patent in Favour of *Henry Koning*, and his Aſſociates, whoſe chief End was to commence and regulate a Navigation and Trade to certain Parts and Places in the *Eaſt-Indies*, where the other Powers of *Enrope* had not acquired any Juriſdiction or particular Right of Trade. This Patent gives the ſaid Company a Liberty to ſail to, and trade in all Places beyond the Cape of *Good-Hope*, where other Nations have a free Commerce, for the Space of fifteen Years, but they are not to extend their Trade to any Port belonging to other *European* Princes or States without their Leave. The Ships employed in this Trade ſhall always ſail from *Gottenburgh*, and return there to unlade; and the Company ſhall pay the King and Crown, during the ſaid fifteen Years, *a hundred Dalers Silbermunt per Laſt*, for every Veſſel they employ and lade for the ſaid Traffick, according to their Size; for which Purpoſe they ſhall be meaſured before their Departure from *Gottenburgh*, and this Impoſt to be laid in *Carolins* in Specie, ſix Months after their Return; and the Company ſhall alſo pay for the Goods they ſhall bring from the *Eaſt-Indies*, *two Dalers Silbermunt per Laſt*, in Lieu of the City Duties. The Company may fit out what Number of Ships they think proper, on Condition that they be bought or built in *Sweden*, and furniſhed there with all the neceſſary Materials, provided ſuch Ships and Materials are to be had there; but, if not, the Company has Liberty to procure them where moſt convenient; only to regard benefiting the Fabricks, Products, and Manufactures of *Sweden* all poſſible. The ſaid Ships ſhall carry the *Swediſh* Merchant Colours, and be provided with Commiſſions ſigned by his Majeſty, and Paſſports from *Algiers*. The Company may employ in their Trade what Funds they judge convenient, and raiſe them either by Subſcription, or otherwiſe, as they think proper; they may alſo put aboard their Veſſels what Guns and Ammunition they ſhall want; all Sorts of Merchandize, and Products, Silver coined, or otherwiſe, excepting the Specie of the Country, bearing the Arms of his Majeſty of *Sweden*; and in like Manner may bring back, unlade, and ſell, whatever Goods they will. The Ships not to be ſtopped from ſailing, or hindered coming into Port on their Return on any Pretext whatſoever. The Wood and Materials which the ſaid Company ſhall tranſport from one Part of *Sweden* to another, or from any foreign Place, for the Conſtruction or Refitting of their Ships, ſhall be exempt from all Duties, as their neceſſary Proviſions and Stores ſhall be, provided that after their Declaration at the Cuſtom-houſe, and put under Lock and Key at the Company's Warehouſes, till the Time of their embarking, they pay the Cuſtom-houſe one-eighth *per Cent*. Recognition. But for the Products and Fruits of *Sweden*, wherewith the Ships may be laden from *India*, they ſhall pay the cuſtomary Duties, according to the Tariff, as alſo thoſe of the City. The ſtopping of the Goods brought home, on carrying from the Ships to the Magazines, or from one City to another, is prohibited after Payment of thoſe before ſtipulated to the King. The Captains ſhall, for the Diſcipline of the Sailors and Soldiers, have the ſame Authority as Commanders of the King's Ships, though they ſhall conform to the Company's

Company's Inſtructions in every Particular relative to their Navigation and Trade, provided they are in nothing contradictory to this preſent Grant. None of the Equipage of the ſaid Ship ſhall be forced into the King's Service, nor that of any other whatſoever: But it is not permitted to employ other Soldiers or Sailors who have deſerted his Majeſty's Service. They have a Faculty to arreſt, by the Magiſtracy of the Place, all Soldiers or Sailors who ſhall have run away, before the Time elapſed that they had engaged for. The Ships having delivered and ſold their homeward-bound Cargoes, the Purchaſers ſhall pay no Exports, or any other Duties, whether they ſend the Goods to ſome other Port in *Sweden*, or directly to a foreign one, except one-eighteenth *per Cent*. called Recognition. The Direction of the Company ſhall always conſiſt of at leaſt three Perſons of Experience and Probity, who are to be either born or naturalized in *Sweden*, and Reſidents there; and the ſaid Company may make ſuch Regulations as they ſhall judge convenient, provided they are not contradictory to the Articles of this preſent Privilege. The Company may appoint what number of Supercargoes, Officers, Sailors, Soldiers, *&c.* they ſhall deem neceſſary, whether Natives or Foreigners, which latter ſhall enjoy the ſame Privileges as *Swediſh* Subjects. To the Stock of Strangers, or others intereſted and engaged in the ſaid Company, ſhall not be arreſted on any Pretence whatſoever; and his Majeſty will naturalize all ſuch as ſhall apply for it, according to their Quality and Condition. If it happens that the Company, or thoſe employed by them, be moleſted, ill uſed, or hindered in their Trade by any one, or in any Part of the World whatſoever, his Majeſty grants them full Power to obtain Satisfaction, and do themſelves Juſtice by every convenient Means, and to repulſe all Violence; regarding thoſe as Pirates and publick Enemies who offer it, his Majeſty willing that the ſaid Power be expreſsly inſerted in all the Commiſſions he ſhall ſign; and if, contrary to all expectation, the ſaid Ships ſhould be attacked or taken, his Majeſty, after having examined the Injury done them, and found that they had in nothing acted contrary to the firſt Article of this Charter, will grant them his Protection, and ſufficient Power to obtain Juſtice, and an entire Indemnity, either by Way of Repriſals, or in the ſpeedieſt Manner poſſible. All other Subjects are prohibited, during the ſaid Term, to carry on any Trade to the *Eaſt-Indies*, on Penalty of his Majeſty's Diſpleaſure, and Confiſcation of their Ships, Effects, *&c.* His Majeſty promiſes to change or augment the Privileges contained in the preſent, if it ſhall be found neceſſary, for the Promotion of the ſaid Commerce. Given at *Stockholm* at the Senate, *&c.*

Of the Commerce of SWITZERLAND *and* GENEVA.

THE *Swiſs*, ſo famous for their Candour, Fidelity, and Bravery, are alſo equally celebrated for the Trade which the principal Cities of their Cantons tranſact with Strangers. The Situation of their Country between *France*, *Germany*, and *Italy*, joined to the profound Peace they have always enjoyed, and to the Facility of Tranſportation, by Means of the Rivers *Rhine* and *Rhône* that flow from their Territories, occaſions their Traffick with thoſe States, and the *Low Countries*, to be very conſiderable, eſpecially in Time of War, between the Powers who poſſeſs them. By the *Rhine*, *Switzerland* has a Communication with the Ocean; by the *Rhône* with the *Mediterranean*; and it may be ſaid, that it even makes the Communication of the two Seas; ſince that of the *Rhine* may be gone up as far as *Seyſſel*, ſeven Leagues from *Geneva*, where the Goods embarked for *Morges* are tranſported to *Yverdun*, and from thence go by Water even to *Holland*; there being a Canal of Communication between *Morges* and *Yverdun* begun, and which may be finiſhed at a ſmall Expence.

Within Land, the Tranſportation of Goods from one Place to another is eaſily performed by Means of the Rivers with which it abounds, notwithſtanding the Mountains croſs the Country in many Places.

Switzerland is in no Lack of any Commodity neceſſary to the Support of Life; Wood, Corn, Wine, Cattle, Sheep, whoſe Wool may be employed in making

Clothing, and Flax, are here in great Abundance; ſo that Salt in Part is their only Want; but the *Tirol*, *Franche-Compté*, and *Bivaria*, are forward to furniſh it, ſo that this Article is not an Object of Commerce, being one of the Revenues of the State, who alone manage this Buſineſs, and ſell this Commodity at a very moderate Price: Some Time ſince a Mine of Rock Salt was diſcovered near *Aigle*, in the Canton of *Berne*, on the Frontiers of *Valay*; but this, at moſt, can only furniſh one-third of what is neceſſary for the Country of *Vaud*.

France furniſhes towards the general Imports of this Country, Salt from *Franche-Compté*; Wine from *Burgundy*; Gold, Silk, and Silk Manufactures from *Lyons*; and many light Woollen Stuffs, made in the Provinces bordering on the Cantons.

It has from *Germany* all Sorts of Mercery, and particularly from *Nuremberg*, a great Quantity of Hard-ware; and Hides from *Francfort*.

Italy, eſpecially *Piedmont*, ſends it ordinary Silks, Organzines, and Fleurets, ſpun, unſpun, or raw. And *Holland* ſupplies it with Cloth, Serges, Flannels, Calimancoes, painted Linens, Muſlins, Cambricks, Cotton, Ivory, Dying and Medicinal Drugs, Spice, Tea, Chocolate, Whalebone, *Ruſſia* Hides, and *India* Silks.

If we examine what *Switzerland* imports from foreign Parts, eſpecially from *France*, it will be found that it is Luxury more than Neceſſity obliges it to have Recourſe there; ſo that ſome Cantons, convinced of this Truth, and perſuaded that good Magiſtrates ought to endeavour as much as is dependent on them to eradicate this Vice, have enacted ſumptuary Laws, prohibiting Jewels, and the Uſe of all Gold and ſilver in their Furniture, or in their Clothes; Silks of an exceſſive Price, and even the Entry of foreign Wine, is very ſeverely forbidden in the Canton of *Berne*, which Laws are regarded as a Means to hinder the Coin from going out of the Country.

The Commodities which either the Growth or Manufactures of *Switzerland* produce, are various, according to the different Genius of the Natives in their reſpective Situations, which I ſhall deſcribe, and begin firſt with *Zurick*, Capital of the chief Canton, which is ſeated on a fine Lake very abundant in Fiſh, from whence the *Limmat* flows, that divides the City into two Parts, whoſe Communication is by two fine Wooden Bridges. Although *Zurick* has but few Bailliages, it is one of the richeſt Cantons, by the Trade and Fabricks which its Inhabitants have attracted and ſet up among them, and which have flouriſhed beyond their moſt ſanguine Expectation. It is certain, that the *Zurickers* have a Genius that qualifies them for Imitation, and the Peaſants a Patience and Attachment to Labour, which aſſiſts them marvellouſly in it; and as they work cheap, it is a conſiderable Advantage to them, and recommends their Goods to a ready Sale: Thus, though the Merchant and Artificer gain but little, *Zurick* poſſeſſes great Riches, a plain Indication of the good Effects that Manufactures, and Diligence in them, produce.

Commerce is, properly ſpeaking, the Buſineſs of *Zurick*, the particular Object of its Induſtry, and the determined ruling Taſte; the moſt conſiderable Men of the City do not diſdain to intereſt themſelves in Trade, but apply to it with the ſame Diligence as the inferior Citizens; and their great Riches never render their Aſſiduity, Patience, and neceſſary Labour, to augment their Manufactures, andperfect their Works, irkſome; this is what makes their Republick flouriſh, andthat has raiſed it to the Degree of Power it at preſent poſſeſſes.

The Silks and Organzines which the *Zurickers* buy yearly in the *Trentin*, *Italy*, and *Piedmont*, to twiſt or throw, employ a great many People, and the Sale which they afterwards have for them in *England*, *France*, *Holland*, and elſewhere, is very conſiderable; they alſo employ great Quantities of Silk in their own Manufactures, wrought ſeparately in ſeveral Stuffs, Handkerchiefs, Crapes, *&c.* mixed with Worſted, Cotton, Thread, or Ferret; large Parcels of Cotton are alſo ſpun here, for the aforeſaid Fabricks; Cotton Linen is made for Printing, as are Stockings and Handkerchiefs of the ſame Material, the fineſt being wrought into Muſlins; and towards the End of the laſt Century, the Art of drawing Gold and Silver Wire was introduced here.

Winterthour is a privileged City of the aforeſaid Canton, whoſe various Manufactures have brought it into great Reputation and Trade; here are made Muſlins, Cravats, Handkerchiefs, Cotton, Cloth, Woollen Crapes, Callimancoes, Sattins, Damaſks, and Camlets, in Imitation of the *Engliſh*. The Cotton is ſpun here, where they alſo dye well.

Zurzach is rendered noted for its two Fairs held here at *Pentecoſt* and *St. Verena*, at the End of *Auguſt*, which attract a great Number of Merchants from divers Countries: And

Schaffhouſe is the twelfth Canton, and the Staple for Steel, Copper, Lattin Wire in Rolls and Bands, which the *Swiſs* get from *Stiria*, *Salzbourg*, *Hungary*, &c. many Things are caſt here, and a Variety of Works eſtabliſhed, of Buttons, Trimmings for Bridles, Coach Harneſſes, and Cottons printed; though its Trade is very different from that of *Zurich*, except in the aforeſaid Articles, as it furniſhes but little to the other Cantons. It is not large, but the Soil very good and fertile in Wheat and Fruits, abundant in Paſturage, and produces excellent Wines.

Berne; for to give ſome Idea of the Trade of this City and Canton, which is the biggeſt of all, it will not be improper to repreſent to my Reader its Fertility in Grain Wine, Paſturage, Rock Salt, and Iron Mines.

The Commerce of Horſes and other Cattle, brings in here large Sums of Money: That of Grain is a principal Article: The White Wines of the Coaſt and the *Vaud* are very much eſteemed; of which the Cantons of *Fribourg*, and *Soleure*, conſume a great deal. Its Manufactures conſiſt in the ſpinning of Silk Ferret, which employs more than four thouſand Perſons; in Linens and Hempen Cloths of all Sorts, Dimities, Cotton Cloth for printing, Silk Stuffs, and others with Silk and Cotton, Flannels, Cotton and Wool, Cotton and Thread, Silk, Worſted, Cotton, and Thread Stockings, Ferrets, Tapes, and fine Paper. The greateſt Part of theſe Manufactures owe their Eſtabliſhment to the *French*, who in the Capital found an Aſylum from their Perſecution, and Succours beyond their Hopes. The Ferret and Thread find a Vent in *France*, *Germany*, and other Parts of *Switzerland*; the Linens and Table-cloths, of which here is made a prodigious Quantity, ſell in *England*, *France*, *Spain*, and *America*; theſe being the fineſt and beſt of any wrought in all the Cantons. The Dimities are very like thoſe of *Holland* and *Flanders*; many of the Cotton Cloths are printed in ſeveral Fabricks, as well in the City, as other Places of the Canton, and the Reſt are ſold for the ſame Uſe to *Geneva*, *Neufchatel*, *Morat*, and *Bale*.

The Stocking Weavers get their Wools from *Leipzig*, which they have ſpun in the Manner as to make Stockings of two, three, and four Threads, ſold chiefly in *Italy*, where their Beauty and Goodneſs has brought this Fabrick into great Eſteem. The Silks manufactured here ſerve principally for the Conſumption of the Cantons, among whom it ſtands the ſecond in Rank, though in Bigneſs it is one-third of the whole. It has many conſiderable Towns and Places ſubject to it, where divers Manufactures are eſtabliſhed, or ſome Trade carried on; the Chief of which I ſhall juſt mention.

Bourgdorff is a Town engaged in a pretty conſiderable Traffick with Linen, Thread, and Hemp. Its Markets are frequent, and it abounds in Whitſters, having beſides ſeveral good Fabricks of Cutlery Ware.

Langtall, is a large Village, famous for its Sales of Linens, Thread, Hemp, and Flax. The *Swiſs* Merchants make very conſiderable Purchaſes here of Linen, as they come out of the Looms, Tape and Laces.

Araci, a fine Town ſeated on the *Aar*, has ſome Manufactures of Worſted Sattins, and Camlets, knit Stockings, Cotton Handkerchiefs, Cutlery Ware, and Horn Combs. Hides and Skins are alſo prepared here for various Uſes; and its Neighbourhood furniſhes a Quantity of Hempen and Cotton Cloth.

Lintzbourg, a Town in the Neighbourhood of *Arau*, is ſituated on a little River, and has a Manufactory for printing Linens; Cotton is ſpun here, and a large Quantity of Cloth made of that Commodity in this Bailiwick, which is one of the richeſt, and the moſt conſiderable in the Canton; where is alſo a Fabrick of Hats, and Woollen knit Stockings.

Zoffingue is a tolerable large Town, with many Privileges, and furniſhes Trade with ſeveral Articles from its Fabricks, ſuch as Flannels, Silk Ribbons, and Ferrets, various Sorts of Cloth made with Cotton and Wool, ſeparate and mixed; Cutlery Ware; and here are alſo very good Linen Printers and Dyers.

Bruck, a Town on the *Aar*, is one of the great Paſſes for Goods both by Land and Water; the River here is very deep, and ſhut in above the Town among Rocks, that render its Courſe extremely rapid, forming an Elbow called the *Fall of Bruck*, which was formerly eſteemed very dangerous, but now the Boatmen do not regard it as ſuch: In the Town and Neighbourhood ſome Woollen Stockings are knit, and here are alſo ſeveral Looms for weaving them.

Beſides the Towns dependent on *Bern* afore-mentioned, ſeated in the Country of *Allemand*, there are others in the Country of *Vaud*; the moſt noted of which I ſhall now add.

Lauſanne, the capital Place of the *Vaudois*, near the Lake *Leman*, is more celebrated for the Nobility who reſide here, and for the Learned, who have adorned and ſtill adorn its Academy, than for the Extent of its Trade. There are but few Parts, that in equal Limits encloſe ſo much Gentry: And Commerce would flouriſh here, as it is one of the fineſt and moſt fertile Countries in *Europe*, if the Nobility had not imbibed the falſe Notion, of its being derogatory to their Honour.

At this Place, however, are made ſome Ratines, wove Stockings, fine Earthen and Delft Ware; but above all the Bookſeller's Trade, and Printer's Art, flouriſhes here in a great Degree, and is daily improved.

Ouchy, on the Borders of the Lake, half a League from *Lauſanne*, and which ſerves for its Port, is the Landing Place for Goods coming from *Milan* and *Valais*, by *Vevay*. Here are Halls built purely for the Reception of Merchandize, which may alſo be brought here from *Geneva*, if deſtined for *Switzerland*.

Vevay, a pleaſant Town, ſeated on the Lake *Leman*, half a League from the *Alps*, maintains an extenſive Commerce with *Valois*, *Savoy*, *Piedmont*, and the *Milaneſe*, from whence it gets a good deal of Rice. This is the Staple of the Merchandizes that come from thoſe Countries, or that *Switzerland* ſends thither; here is a Fabrick of Hats, Woollen Stockings, and ſome Works of Horology. Its Fairs are very frequent by the Reſort of *Savoyers*, *Valaiſans*, and *Montagnards*, and are above all conſiderable for the Sale of Cheeſe, from whence *Geneva* and *Lyons* are partly ſupplied. *Vevay* is at preſent rich and populous, and its Inhabitants enjoy the Franchiſe in *France* granted to the *Swiſs* Nation: In its Neighbourhood are Quarries of fine Marble, and they have eſtabliſhed there Water Saws, which greatly facilitate the Works, ſo that ſix may operate at the ſame Time on one Block, which has put the Undertakers in a Condition to furniſh very cheap Marble, for inlaying Porticoes and Halls, according to the modern Taſte, and alſo to compoſe Chimney Pieces, *&c.* which they do in a very great Manner.

Morges, a Town alſo ſituated on the Borders of the ſaid Lake, two Leagues from *Lauſanne*, is well built, and has a good incloſed Port. This is the Receptacle of Goods from divers Countries, that arrive here by Water and Land; the *Genevan* Barks tranſport here weekly the Merchandize that the *Swiſs* get from *Italy*, *Piedmont*, *Savoy*, *Dauphiny*, *Lyons*, *Languedoc*, *Provence*, and *Bourdeaux* by the Capital of *Languedoc*, and relade thoſe which are arrived from *England*, *Holland*, the *North*, *Germany*, and *Switzerland*, deſtined for *Geneva*, *Piedmont*, *Italy*, *Spain*, and the *Southern* Provinces of *France*.

Nyon, built in the ſame Manner as the two preceding Places on the Banks of the Lake *Leman*, is a great Paſs for Goods that this Town, *Valais*, and the *Milaneſe*, export from ſeveral Provinces of *France*. Its Soil is as proper for Vines, as that Part of the Country of *Vaud*, bordering on the ſaid Lake, which produces thoſe good Wines on the Coaſt and *Vaud*, that are ſo much eſteemed; of which the Trade of theſe latter in *Switzerland*, and thoſe of the Coaſt in foreign Countries is very conſiderable.

Copet, a ſmall Town two Leagues from *Geneva*, is noted for Clockwork, and its large Fiſhery.

Yverdon, a very agreeable Town, on the Weſtern Extremity of the Lake of *Neufchatel*, is a conſiderable Staple, or Depoſit for Wine, Salt from *Roche* and *Savoy*, and other Merchandize, for whoſe Reception here are large Halls built, which ſerve for no other Purpoſe. Its chief Trade however is that of Wine, and Delft Ware made here.

Avenches, on a Hill near the Lake *Morat*, was the Capital of the Country of the *Helvetians*; it has a moſt delightful Situation, and here are found ſome good Remains of Antiquity. It is a great Paſs, and ſome Years ſince, the Natives have made ſome Plantations of Tobacco, which, with thoſe of *Payerne*, and its Neighbourhood, very nearly furniſh a Sufficiency for the Canton's Conſumption, and produce a conſiderable Revenue to the Inhabitants, whoſe Soil being very fertile, is likewiſe abundant in Grain and Fruits.

Payerne, a Town of the Country of *Vaud*, ſeated on the *Broie*, between *Avenches* and *Moudon*, is a very large Paſs. Its Territory is very fertile in Grain and Fruits, and here are fine Plantations of Tobacco, out of which the Inhabitants prepare the Rappee, after the Secret of *Clerac*, which is in Eſteem both at Home and Abroad.

Moudon is an ancient Town built on the aforeſaid River *Broie*, fruitful in Corn, and a very conſiderable Paſs for Merchandize by Land.

Morat, ſituated on the Lake of the ſame Name, is the Staple for all the Wine of the Country of *Vaud*, ſent to *Berne*, and a great Paſs for Goods, both by Land and Water. Linens are printed here, and the Town is dependent on *Berne* and *Fribourg*.

Granſon, ſeated on the Borders of the Lake of *Neufchatel*, at a League from *Yverdon*, is alſo under the Dominion of *Berne* and *Fribourg*, and is the Staple of Salt from *Franche-Compté* for *Switzerland*, in whoſe Neighbourhood is a good Paper Fabrick at a Place called *La Mothe*.

Lucerne is a Town built to the North of the Lake, at the Port where the *Ruſs* iſſues, which enters the *Aar*, below Bruck, in its Way to the *Rhine*; here are divers Manufactories of Hempen, Flaxen, and Cotton Cloths, Fuſtians, Cotelines, Woollen knit Stockings, and ſpinning of Cotton throughout all the Canton, which abounds in Grain and Paſturage. It alſo breeds large Herds of Cattle, with which the Natives drive a great Trade, as they do in Cheeſe for the *Milaneſe*, from whence the *Swiſs* receive in Return large Parcels of Rice.

This Town has an advantageous and convenient Situation, as being on the grand Route to *Italy*, by Way of *Monte St. Godard*. And the Goods which have croſſed the *Alps* are tranſported from hence, by the Lake and River *Ruſs*, to the *Rhine*, which conveys them to the Ocean. The ſmall Cantons that want Corn, provide themſelves here with great Facility, the Lake waſhing thoſe of *Uri*, *Schwitz*, and *Underwald*.

Uri is a Canton in the Vallies of the high *Alps*, and abounds in excellent Paſtures; its principal Revenue conſiſts in Cattle, and its Cheeſe finds a ready Sale in *Lombardy*. At *Altorf*, a chief Borough of the Canton, is eſtabliſhed a Fabrick for cutting and poliſhing Cryſtal, of which here are very fine Mines, and the Canton produces ſeveral Sorts of Linen for various Uſes.

Schwitz; in this Canton are made Linens of Hemp and Flax, but Cattle and Cheeſe are the two great Branches of their Trade.

Underwald has a Revenue and Trade ſimilar to the laſt-mentioned, with the Addition, that here the Natives ſpin the Thread they uſe in manufacturing their Linen.

Zug is one of the moſt agreeable of the ſmall Cantons, and its principal City with the ſame Name is well built, ſtanding on the Lake called alſo *Zug*. The Country produces Corn, Wine, a great many Cheſnuts, and has excellent Paſtures; beſides which here are Manufactures of Linen and Woollen Stuffs.

Glaris, the capital Town of the Canton, furniſhes green Cheeſes, renowned for their Goodneſs and medicinal Virtues given them by a certain inſerted Herb, which alſo produces their Colour, and they are called by the Inhabitants *Schabziguer*. Its Slate Quarries are reputed the fineſt in *Europe*, and furniſh the Tops of Tables of a ſurpriſing Bigneſs. This Canton is rich in Cattle, and the Inhabitants very laborious; here is a great deal of Cotton ſpun; Part ſold, and the Remainder employed

employed in the Manufactures of *Switzerland*; and ſome Linens and Stuffs are made here according to the Cuſtom of the Country.

Baſil is a City built on the *Rhine*, which divides it into two unequal Parts; it is one of the moſt conſiderable of *Switzerland*, although properly out of it, and drives a Trade unequalled by any in that Country. Its Situation procures it the Paſſage of the Goods that come from *England*, *Holland*, the *North*, and *Germany* for the Cantons and *Geneva*, and for thoſe which the *Swiſs* and *Genevans* ſend to thoſe Countries; the Trade of the Wools of *Germany* and *Poland*; that of Cloth and other Stuffs, Drugs and Spiceries, Metals and Furs, is very conſiderable here, as are the Engagements in Exchanges: The Activity and Penetration of its Inhabitants have long ſince rendered it noted for Trade, particularly for Linens, whoſe Fabricks are in a flouriſhing Condition. It has alſo ſeveral Manufactures of flowered Ribbons, which employ a great Number of Workmen, and are ſpread through *Germany*, *Sileſia*, *Hungary*, and *Bohemia*. The Fabricks of wove Stockings, Silk ditto, and worſted, ſet a great Number of Looms to Work, whoſe Products are ſent very diſtant to be diſpoſed of. The Manufacture in Imitation of Chintz is brought to great Perfection, and does not only ſupply the neighbouring Merchants, but many others much farther off. The Paper of this City has been long noted for its Goodneſs; and here are Letter-Founders, not only of the Characters of the living Languages, but alſo of *Greek* and the *Oriental* Tongues, which are uſed all over *Switzerland*, in *France*, *Germany*, and elſewhere; Printing is likewiſe a conſiderable Part of the Buſineſs of the Inhabitants, among whom are alſo found Gold-Beaters, very expert in their Art, Fabricators of Tobacco, excellent Dyers, both of Silk and Wool, Whitſters, *&c.*

St. Gall is a fine large City ſeated two Leagues from the Lake *Conſtance*, in a narrow barren Valley, whoſe Soil produces nothing but Graſs, notwithſtanding which, moſt of the Inhabitants are rich, at leaſt very few of them ſtraitened in their Circumſtances; their Wealth flowing in with their great Trade, which chiefly conſiſts in Linen, whoſe Conſumption is very extraordinary all over *Switzerland*, and abroad. This Buſineſs is ſo conſiderable as to place the Weavers in ſome Reſpects on a Level with the Nobility; as they with the Gentry make the firſt of the twelve Tribes, of which this City is compoſed. The Manufactures of Woollen Stuffs are here alſo in a flouriſhing Condition; beſides which, this City being ſo near the afore-mentioned Lake, and on the Road from *Germany* to *Italy*, it ſerves as a Channel of Communication between them; and its Halls are the Warehouſes for Goods that go and come.

Fribourg is a pretty large City, and Capital of the Canton bearing the ſame Name, ſeated on the River *Sane*. Its Factories are extenſive, and the Country very fine, being, next to *Lucerne*, the moſt powerful of the Roman-Catholick Cantons; the Goodneſs of its Paſtures, and the Fertility of its Soil, yield a very conſiderable Income to the Inhabitants, whereby they are placed at Eaſe, and are not ſo laborious as their Neighbours; ſo that, with the Exception of the Cheeſe Trade, they bring little to it, beſides a few Hempen Linens, and ſome Hats made here. There is a Fabrick of Paper in the Neighbourhood, and a Printing-Office in the City.

Gruiere, is a ſmall Town in the Canton of *Fribourg*, noted for its excellent Cheeſes in all *Europe*; and of which the Trade is ſo very conſiderable, as to induce ſeveral Merchants of this Canton to ſettle Houſes at *Lyons*, for negociating their Sales.

Soleurre, the capital City of the Canton with the ſame Name. has very fine Fortifications, and is ſeated in a Country extremely pleaſant; the *Aar* dividing the City into two unequal Parts. It ſerves as a Depoſit for the Goods imported to *Switzerland*, by Way of *Schaffhouſe* and *Baſil*, and which are laden for *Yverdon* by the Lake of *Bienne*. At *Olten*, a ſmall Town on the *Aar*, and dependent on *Soleurre*, beſides other Parts of the Canton, are made a Quantity of Woollen knit Stockings, and ſome Hats, and Cutlery Ware.

Apenzel is the principal Town of the Canton named therefrom, which is very rich in Meadows and Paſturage, fitly adapted to the Breeding of many Cattle, in which this Territory abounds: they alſo grow here a great Deal of Hemp and

Flax, which ſerves the Inhabitants for a Winter's Employ in making Linens, ſold afterwards at *St. Gall*, but little diſtant therefrom.

Bienne, a Town ſituated at ſome Diſtance above the Lake of this Name, between *Soleurre* and *Neufchatel*, dependent on the Biſhop of *Baſil*, carries on a great Trade in Deal Boards, commonly twenty-two or twenty-four Feet long, as alſo in other Wood for Building; here are alſo made Variety of Ribbons and Ferrets, and it has good Tanneries, and a fine Earth for Delft Ware.

Porentree, a City and Caſtle ſerving for the Reſidence of the Biſhop of *Baſil*, where is made fine Earthen Ware, Gloves, and Woollen Stockings knit and milled.

Mulhauſin is built on the River *Ill*, five Leagues from *Baſil*, and allied with the *Swiſs*. It is ſeated in a very fertile Plain; abundant in Grain and Wine, having more than ſixty Manufactures of Cloth and Druggets; here is alſo made a Quantity of Woollen knit and coarſe Silk wove Stockings, and Blankets; beſides which, the Place affords very good Dyers and Tanners, who have ſufficient Occupation in their different Employs.

Neufchatel, is a *Swiſs* City, Capital of the Principality of this Name; it is ſeated on the Borders of a Lake, which communicates with thoſe of *Morat* and *Bienne*, and diſcharges itſelf that Way into the *Aar* and the *Rhine*; which extremely facilitates its Trade, not only with the Reſt of *Switzerland*, but alſo with *Germany* and *Holland*, for which Places Veſſels depart twice a Year with Goods and Paſſengers; it is a very pleaſant Voyage, and is generally performed in fifteen Days. All the Subjects of this Sovereignty are exempt from Tolls, Impoſts, and other Duties, as well for the Goods they bring in, as thoſe they export on their own Accounts; neither are they obliged to declare the Contents of their Bales, or Caſes, at entering or going out when the Merchandize belongs to them. Here are three Fairs in the Year, at which the Merchants pay no Cuſtoms on Imports and but a Trifle on Extracts. Their Trade is pretty extenſive, and here are Magazines, where Traders of the neighbouring Places may purchaſe the various Commodities from *India*, *England*, *Holland*, *France*, and *Germany*, at reaſonable Prices.

The chief Fabricks of the Country are printed Cotton, in Imitation of Chintz, puſhed to a great Degree of Perfection, the Beauty and Vivacity of the Colours, equalling thoſe of the beſt *Aſiatick* Performances; here are alſo manufactured Thread and Cotton Stockings, of which a great Conſumption is made in *Italy*, *France*, *Spain*, *Portugal*, the *American* Iſles, and even in *Holland*, notwithſtanding the fine Fabricks of *Harlem*; the *Dutch* Merchants having diſtinguiſhed the Goodneſs of the Thread and Work, beſides a conſiderable Difference in Price. The Glovers' Trade has been long in Repute, and the Thread is ſpun finer here than in *Holland*, to above the Value of forty-five Shillings Sterling *per* Pound Difference. The Manufacture of Lace is ſpread through the whole Canton; the common Sort are wrought in great Quantities in the Mountains, and a prodigious Sale is made of them abroad; in the City, the Perfection of this Commodity is puſhed to a Degree of Equality with thoſe of *Flanders* for Beauty, and to ſurpaſs them a great deal in Quality; here are alſo made Linens and Tapes, and the Chamois of *Neufchatel* is in great Eſteem, it being ſent to *Italy*, *France*, and *Germany*.

The Village of *Serrierres*, dependent on this City, and which on Account of its Proximity might be regarded as one of its Suburbs, is conſiderable for the many Wheels which the little River bearing its Name turns, without ever having the leaſt Interruption from the rougheſt Winters or drieſt Summers; among which are grinding Mills, Saws, Poliſhers, Forges, Founderies, and Battery Works, for Copper, Iron, and Paper; here are alſo made Variety of Hard-ware, but the Iron Wire and Cards of this Place are, above all, in great Eſteem.

The Medicinal and Vulnerary Herbs found here in great Abundance, its vaſt Herds of Cattle and Plenty of Corn and Wine, with every other Neceſſary of Life, proclaim the Fertility of the Country; in which a Reſidence is rendered ſtill more agreeable by the Wholeſomeneſs of the Laws, which ſecures the Property and Liberty of the Subject.

Of GENEVA.

THIS City is celebrated for its Antiquity, for its advantageous Situation, for the Number of its Inhabitants, and particularly for its great Trade, which however was yet much more conſiderable before the Removal of its Fairs to *Lyons*. It is ſeated in one of the moſt delightful Countries of *Europe*, at the Extremity of the Lake bearing its Name; and which facilitates a Commerce, that the Induſtry of its Inhabitants has rendered very extenſive. In Reſpect to whoſe interior Part, this City may, with proper Limitations, be regarded as one of the Storehouſes of *France*, a Part of *Germany*, *Switzerland*, *Piedmont*, and *Italy*, which Countries it ſupplies with all Sorts of Linens, Muſlins, Chintz, Drugs, Spice, *Engliſh*, *French*, and *Dutch* Cloths, Porcelaines, Tea, Hard-Ware from *Germany* and *Foreſt*, Scythes, Sickles, Iron and Lattin Wire, Gold and Silver Galloons and Laces, Stockings, Hats, Jewels true and falſe, all Sorts of Clockwork, Variety of Files, Steel of its own Growth and from *Germany*, Tin, wrought Copper, and Books on all Subjects.

Independent of which Traffick, the diligent Inhabitants have carried it to the moſt remote Countries, by intereſting themſelves in Voyages to *America*, and the Iſles; but I ſhall add a ſhort Detail of what I have ſaid above of their Products and Manufactures, as due to a City numbered among the moſt celebrated ones of *Europe*.

Its Territories, though they are not the moſt fertile, do nevertheleſs yield excellent Corn, and Wine both white and red of good Quality; it has alſo Paſtures ſufficient for the breeding and Support of its Cattle; and the *Rhoſne* furniſhes it with Trout, of which ſome of above thirty Pounds Weight are exported, and carried even as far as *Paris*.

Horology is however the moſt conſiderable Manufacture, which alone eaſily ſubſiſts near a quarter Part of the Men, Women, and Children dwelling here, who are all profitably employed in the different Branches of this Art, and have brought it ſuch Perfection, as to yield, I believe, only to *England* in it.

Gilding is alſo in a flouriſhing Condition here, where Silver Wire is drawn Gilt, as alſo with the deceitful Appearance of its being ſo made only by ſmoaking; Gold and Silver Galloons, and Laces, are made of all Sorts and Qualities, Embroideries of Silk in Variety of Shades and Colours, all of which are ſent into *Germany*, *Italy*, *Portugal*, *Spain*, and from thence to the *Indies*.

Another very conſiderable Fabrick is that of painted Linens, in Imitation of thoſe performed by the *Engliſh* and *Dutch*; which for Beauty of Deſign, and Vivacity of Colours, are only inferior to thoſe of the ſaid two Nations.

The Bibliothecal and Printing Buſineſs is alſo very great here, and a material Object of Trade, as the Liberty of the Preſs extends to all Sorts of Works, provided they contain nothing againſt Religion in general, Princes, and good Morals; ſo that no Objection is made againſt Printing the Writings of the *Romaniſts* againſt *Proteſtantiſm*, but it is performed with the greateſt Exactneſs and Fidelity; and beſides the Books printed here, the Libraries are aſſorted with all thoſe that daily appear in *France*, *Italy*, *Holland*, and *Germany*.

There is no Place of its Size, where more Jewels are compoſed, both true and falſe, than here; and in general there reigns in this Sort of Work ſo good a Taſte, that Trade, which it attracts, cannot but engage the ingenious Artiſt, to maintain the Reputation he has already acquired.

The Fabrick of Silk Stockings goes on improving, and is got into ſome Reputation, as is that of Velvets; and I ſhould do Injuſtice to the Arts, and thoſe who exerciſe them, ſhould I paſs them over in Silence, as here are Machiniſts, Engravers, Deſigners, and Mathematical Inſtrument Makers, who practiſe all theſe Employs with Succeſs and Credit; not forgetting thoſe celebrated Medaliſts, Meſſrs. *Daſſier*, who will tranſmit to lateſt Poſterity the Delicacy and Grandeur of their excellent *Burin*.

I ſhall finiſh this Article with the Deſcription of two Manufactures lately eſtabliſhed in the Country of *Dardagny*, dependent on the Sovereignty of *Geneva*. Of which the firſt is a Fabrick of Steel in Bars of any Size, that equals in Quality

lity moſt others made elſewhere, and which has for Offspring a Manufacture of Files and Raſps of all Sorts and Sizes.

The other is a Fabrick of Copper, producing all Aſſortments that can be deſired in this Commodity, ſuch as Bands, Cups of all Sizes, Plates, Chaldrons, and an Alloy of Metals for all Uſes, and this on cheaper Terms than elſewhere.

The Correſpondence between the Merchants of this City and thoſe of *Marſeilles* and *Amſterdam*, and the little Way there is by Land, for the Tranſportation of their Goods to the *Rhine* and *Rhoſne*, facilitates that of the two Seas, ſo that there is hardly a Place, howſoever diſtant, where the other Nations of *Europe* ſend their Ships, that ſome of the *Genevans* are not ſeen as Partners, or Principals in the Voyage.

While the Independency of this Republick was maintained, its Trade continued in a flouriſhing Condition, but ſince its Connection with the Court of *Verſailles*, the *French*, under the Title of Guardians of the Peace of the Republick, interfere in their Civil Government, and occaſion Parties in it, which threaten Diſſolution. In the Moment of writing this Article, conſiderable Emigrations of their moſt ſkilful Artiſts are taking Place, and *Ireland* is the Kingdom likely to be benefited by this Revolution.

An Account of the WEIGHTS, MEASURES, *and* COINS, *in all Parts of* EUROPE.

THE Weights in common Uſe throughout *Great-Britain*, are Troy and Avoirdupois; the former conſiſting of Grains, Pennyweights, Ounces, and Pounds, whereof 24 Grains make a Pennyweight, 20 Pennyweights, an Ounce, and 12 Ounces a Pound, by which Bread, in Corporation Towns only, Gold, Silver, and Apothecaries' Medicines are weighed; and to this Weight Corn Meaſures are reduceable, as 8lb. Troy makes a Gallon, 16lb. a Peck, and conſequently 64lb. a Buſhel; Liquid Meaſures are alſo dependent on it, as their Concavities correſpond in their different Sizes thereto, from a Pint conſiſting of 12 Ounces, or a Pound, up to a Ton, containing 252 Gallons, and weighed 2016lb. or 1890lb. Avoirdupois; 2 Pints make a Quart, 4 Quarts a Gallon, containing 231 Cubical Inches, 63 Gallons a Hogſhead, 42 a Tierce, 126 a Pipe, and 252 a Ton of Brandy, Cider, Wine, *&c.*

Refiners and Jewellers alſo make Uſe of this Weight in Part; the former calling their ſmalleſt Fractions Blanks, of which 24 make a Perit, 20 Perits a Droite, 20 Droites a Mite, 20 Mites a Grain, and then as above. The Jewellers divide the Ounce into 152 Parts or Carats, and theſe into Grains, whereof four make a Carat.

By Avoirdupois Weight, all Groſs Goods and Baſe Metal are weighed, ſuch as Grocery, Reſin, Pitch, Tallow, Soap, Butter, Cheeſe, Iron, Lead, Copper, Allum, *&c.* its component Parts are Drams, Ounces, *&c.* of which 16 Drams make an Ounce, 16 Ounces a Pound, 28 Pounds a Quarter of a hundred Weight, or 112 Pound, and 20 hundred Weight or 2240 Pound a Ton; but beſides this hundred Weight there is another called the Stannary Hundred by which Tin, *&c.* is weighed to the King. The Avoirdupois Ounce is lighter than the Troy Ounce, by near a twelfth Part, 51 Ounces Troy being equally to 56 Avoirdupois; but the Avoirdupois Pound is heavier than the Troy, 17 Pounds of this latter being equal to 14 Pounds of the other.

Wool is generally ſold by the Tod, or Clove, allowing 7 pounds to the Clove, 14 Pounds to the Stone, 28 Pounds to the Tod, 128 Pounds to the Wey, 364 Pounds to the Sack, and 4368 Pounds to the Laſt.

Lead is bought by the Fodder, which at *London*, *Newcaſtle*, &c. weighs 19½ Hundred Weight of 112 Pounds; but at *Hull* 19½ Stannary Hundred of 120 Pounds; and at *Cheſter*, &c. it is ſtill different.

In *Eſſex*, Butter and Cheeſe are weighed by the Clove, or half Stone, being 8 Pounds, of which 32, or 256 Pounds is a Wey; but in *Suffolk* 42 Cloves or 336 Pounds are allowed to the Wey. Of Butter a Firkin muſt weigh 56 Pounds, and that of Soap 60 Pounds, and 4 Firkins of either make a Barrel.

A Stone of Beef at *London* is 8 Pounds, but in the Country it is commonly 14 Pounds; Horſe-Racers alſo reckon 14 Pounds to the Stone; and it is the ſame with Iron, Shot, or Wool, double the Quantity of Iron and Shot being called a Quarter, though a Stone of Sugar, Cinnamon, Nutmegs, Pepper or Allum, is but $13\frac{1}{2}$ Pounds.

A Faggot of Steel is 120 Pounds, and a Burden of Gad Steel 180 Pounds.

A Barrel of Gunpowder is 100 Pounds, and 24 Barrels make a Laſt.

A Seam of Glaſs is 24 Stone, of 5 Pounds each, or 120 Pounds.

A Truſs of Hay 56 Pounds, and a Load or Ton of it 36 Truſſes.

Raw Silk is ſold here by the Pound of 24 Ounces, or more properly one Pound and a half Avoirdupois; but Organzines, Trames, *&c.* by the common Pound of 16 Ounces.

In *France*, *Holland*, and moſt other Places in *Europe*, the Pound is termed Mark Weight, by reaſon that 2 Marks of 8 Ounces compoſe it, ſo that in all Places where this Pound is uſed, it conſiſts of 16 Ounces, as with us; and as moſt Authors who have calculated the Correſpondency of theſe different Weights have taken thoſe of *Paris* for a Standard, I ſhall follow their Example, as it is eaſy to reduce any not mentioned in the following Table by the Rule of Three, and I ſhall only take Notice of ſuch as are not inſerted therein; or that make Uſe of more Weights than one.

Coningsberg reckon their Weights by Schipponds, conſiſting of 400lb. divided into 10 Steens of 40lb. each, 100lb of *Paris* makes 125lb. of *Coningsberg*, and 100lb. of *Coningsberg* makes 80lb of *Paris*, ſo that the *French* Hundred of Salt yields near 10 Laſts, which is little more than 40,000lb. at this Place.

Dantzick's Schippond conſiſts of 320lb. containing 20 Lieſpond of 16lb. each, of which 100lb. makes $88\frac{8}{9}$lb. at *Paris*; and on the contrary, 100lb. of this laſt City makes 112lb. at *Dantzick*. The Hundred of *French* Salt produces $11\frac{1}{2}$ to 12 *Dantzick* Laſts, the Laſt of that Salt being 18 Ton, though the Laſt of this Commodity from *Lunenbourg* and *Haran* is only 12 Tons.

Elbing's Weights are the ſame with thoſe of *Dantzick*.

Stetin's Schippond contains 180, and its Pierre 21lb. the 110lb. making 100lb. of *Paris*. The Hundred of Salt from *France* yields here 10 Laſts.

Lubeck, the Schippond here is 300lb. divided into 20 Lieſponds of 15lb. each; and 100lb. of this Place makes $95\frac{1}{4}$lb. of *Paris*, and 100lb. of *Paris* 105lb. of *Lubeck*.

Breſlaw, 100lb. of this Place makes 80lb. at *Paris*, and 100lb. *Pariſian* makes 125lb here.

Bremen's 100lb. is reckoned equal to 97lb. of *Paris*, and 100lb. of *Paris* is eſteemed 103lb. of *Bremen*.

Naumbourgh make Uſe of the ſame Weights as *Leipſick*, calculated in the Table.

Erfort computes 100lb. to equal 92lb. of *Paris*, and that 100lb. of *Paris* makes 108lb. here.

Bergne, the 100lb. here is computed to make 90lb of *Paris*, and the 100lb. of *Paris* to make 111lb. of theſe.

Cologne's 100lb. makes 96lb. at *Paris*, and 100lb. of *Paris* is equal to 104lb. here.

Ghent, *Bruſſels*, *Malines*, *Bruges*, } correſpond exactly in Weights with *Antwerp*.

Liſle, 100lb. of this Place makes $88\frac{3}{4}$lb. of *Paris*, and 100lb. of *Paris* makes 114lb. here.

St. Malo is commonly ſuppoſed to have its Weights equal with thoſe of *Paris*, though by ſome reckoned to be 2 *per Cent.* leſs.

Bayonne had its Weights equal to thoſe of *Paris*; and at *Lyons* two Sorts of Weights are in Uſe; thoſe of the City, by which all Species of Groſs Goods are ſold, and whoſe Pound, conſiſting of 16 Ounces, only makes 14 Ounces Mark Weight; the other for Silk only, containing 15 Ounces the Mark, ſo that 100lb. of Silk makes 108lb. City Weight.

Genoa; this City has five Sorts of Weights, the firſt called the *Great Weight*, uſed in the Cuſtom-houſe; the ſecond *Caſh Weights*, for Plate and Coin; the third *Cantaro*, or the common Quintal, by which are weighed Groſs Goods that are ſold; the fourth called the *Great Balance*, by which Raw Silks are weighed; and the fifth is called the *Small Balance*, that ſerves for weighing fine Goods.

90⅘ Rotoli or Pounds, *Great Weight*
100 Rotoli *Caſh Weight*
100 Rotoli *Common Weight*
145 lb. *Great Balance*
153 lb. *Small Balance*
} make 100lb. of *Paris*.

Rome, 100lb of this City, makes within a Trifle 71½lb. at *Paris*, and 100lb. of *Paris* make 140lb. of *Rome*.

At *Leghorn*, they make Uſe of two Sorts of Weights, *viz.* great and ſmall.

93lb. great Weight
140lb. ſmall Weight
} of *Leghorn*, makes 100lb. of *Paris*.

The Quintal is reckoned variouſly, according to the Species of Goods ſold here by it, *viz.* the Quintal of *Roman* Allum, or Poorjack, dried or Pickled Herrings, and Salted Salmon, is ſold here by that of 150lb. The Quintal for Sugar 151lb. and for Wool and Fiſh 160lb.

Florence has the ſame Weight as at *Leghorn*.

Lucca has likewiſe two Sorts of Weights, *viz.*

Great Weight, of which 94⅓ Rotoli, or Pounds
Small Weight, of which 141⅓ Rotoli, or Pounds
} make 100lb. of *Paris*.

Palermo in *Sicily* two Sorts of Weights, of which,

100 Rotoli, Great Weight
100lb. Small Weight
} make a Trifle leſs than { 141⅔lb. / 65 lb. } of *Paris*.

At *Venice* the Weights are likewiſe different, the Pound of the ſmall Weight conſiſting only of 12 Ounces, and the Pound of the great Weight 18⅔ of the ſame Ounces; or it is otherwiſe reckoned that

100lb. great Weight makes 158 lb. ſmall Weight, and
100lb. ſmall Weight 63½lb. great Weight;
100lb. great Weight
100lb. ſmall Weight
} making { 95½lb. / 90 lb. } of *Paris*.

And 100lb. of *Paris* makes at *Venice* { 104 lb. great Weight, / 166 lb. ſmall Weight. }

Bologne, 100lb. of this Place makes 66lb. at *Paris*, and 100lb. of *Paris* makes 151½lb. of *Bologne*.

Bergame, like *Venice* has two Sorts of Weights, *viz.* great and Small; this latter has only 12 Ounces to the Pound, and the great has 30 Ounces or 2½ ſmall Pounds. The ſmall ſerves for weighing Silk, Cochineal, Indigo, Wax and other Drugs; and the great for Wool and other Groſs Goods.

100lb. ſmall Weight
100lb. great Weight
} of *Bergame*, makes { 59 lb. / 147½lb. } of *Paris*, and

100lb. of *Paris*, makes { 169lb. ſmall Weight / 68lb. great Weight } of *Bergame*.

The Weights of *Naples* are the ſame with thoſe of *Bergame*.

Smyrna uſes the Canta, or Quintal, with its Fractions, for the Weight of Goods.

The Quintal weighs 45 Oques, or Okkes, or 100 Routels.
The Batmen makes 6 Oques.
The Sechie 2 Ditto
The Routel makes 180 Dragmes
The Oque 400 Ditto.

The Quintal of 100 Routels or 45 Oques as above, is equal to 114lb. of *Paris*; on which Footing 100lb. of *Paris* makes about 87⅘ Routels of *Smyrna*.

It is reckoned that the Oque weighs a Trifle more than $2\frac{1}{4}$lb. of *Paris*, but this is according to the Goods weighed by it.

Conſtantinople has the heavieſt Weights in all the *Levant*, though they are diſtinguiſhed as at *Smyrna*. The Quintal conſiſts of 45 Oques, and the Oque of 400 Dragmes, correſponding to $2\frac{9}{16}$lb. of *Paris*.

It is reckoned that the Quintal of *Conſtantinople* weighs { 112¾lb. of *Paris*, 181 lb. of *Venice*, 160 lb. of *Leghorn*.

Being divided into Rottels, Oques, Batmens, &c. as at *Smyrna*.

At *Aleppo* they make Uſe of divers Sorts of Weights, *viz.*

The Quintal, or Cantar, of 100 Rottels, each conſiſting of 720 Dragmes.

The Surlo, which is $27\frac{1}{4}$ Rottels.

The Rottel with which moſt Goods are weighed containing, as above, 720 Dragmes, which make $4\frac{8}{13}$lb. of *Paris*.

The Rottel for weighing the Silks growing in the Neighbourhood, is of 700 Dragmes, and weighs $4\frac{10}{13}$lb. of *Paris*.

The Rottel for weighing *Perſian* Silks, Legi de Burma, Ardaſſe, and Ardaſſete, contains 680 Dragmes, and weighs $4\frac{4}{19}$lb. of *Paris*.

The Damaſſin Rottel, with which, Braſs, Lattin Wire, Amber, Camphire, Benzoin, Spikenard, Balm of *Mecca*, and Aloes Wood are weighed, contains 600 Dragmes, and makes $3\frac{16}{78}$lb. of *Paris*.

The Ok, or Oque, weighs 400 Dragmes.

The Metical, with which Pearls and Ambergris are weighed, is $1\frac{1}{2}$ Dragme.

1lb. of *Paris*.
1lb. ſmall Weight of *Venice*
1lb. great Weight of D° } make at *Aleppo* { 156 / 98 / 112 } Dragmes.

The Quintal of *Tripoli* makes $1\frac{1}{4}$ Quintal of *Aleppo* of 720 Dragmes.

At *Seyda*, the ancient *Sidon*, two Sorts of Weights are in Uſe, *viz.*

The Rottel Damaſſin, or Damaſquin, by which all Sorts of Silks and Cotton Thread are ſold; it is reckoned 600 Dragmes, which make $3\frac{3}{4}$lb. of *Paris*.

And the Acre by which moſt of the Groſs Goods are ſold, equal to $4\frac{4}{5}$lb. of *Paris*.

Alexandria makes Uſe of a Cantar or Quintal for the weighing of Goods, which varies according to the different Species weighed by it, as for ſome it conſiſts only of 100 Rottels, and for other, 105, 110, $112\frac{1}{2}$, 115, 120, 125, 130, and 133.

The Rottel Farfarin is 144 Dragmes, 100 of which Rottels are reckoned equal to 125lb. of *Leghorn*.

The Rottel Gerouin is 312 Dragmes.

The Okke, or Oque is 400 Dragmes.

The Cantal, or Quintal of 100 Rottels, is ſuppoſed equal to 120lb. of *Paris*.

Roſetto has its Weights the ſame as thoſe laſt mentioned of *Alexandria*.

Grand Cairo makes Uſe of the Quintal, or Cantar of 100 Rottels, for the weighing moſt of its Goods, reckoned equal to 88lb. of *Paris*; though a Quintal of Coffee yields 95lb. at *Amſterdam*, which is, as has been obſerved, the ſame with thoſe of *Paris*.

Theſe are all, or at leaſt the principal Places of Trade, whoſe Weights are not mentioned in the ſubſequent Table; ſo that I have nothing more to add on this Subject.

A TABLE

A TABLE of the AGREEMENT which the WEIGHTS of the PRINCIPAL PLACES in *EUROPE* have with each other.

N. B. As the Weights of *Amſterdam*, *Paris*, *Bourdeaux*, *Straſbourgh*, *Beſançon*, and ſeveral other Places have but the minuteſt Difference, they are all comprehended under that of *Amſterdam*, as thoſe of *Nuremberg* are under *Frankfort*, and others in the ſame Manner.

Are equal to	Of *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*.	Of *Amſterdam*, *Paris*, &c.	Of *Antwerp*, or *Brabant*.	Of *Rouen*, the Viſcounty Weight.	Of *Lyons*, the City Weight.	Of *Rochelle*.	Of *Toulouſe*, and *Upper Languedock*.	Of *Marſeilles*, or *Provence*.	Of *Geneva*.	Of *Hamburgh*.	Of *Frankfort*, &c.	Of *Leipſick*, &c.	Of *Genoa*.	Of *Leghorn*,	Of *Milan*.	Of *Venice*.	Of *Naples*.	Of *Seville*, *Cadiz*, &c.	Of *Portugal*.	Of *Leige*.	Of *Ruſſia*.	Of *Sweden*.	Of *Denmark*.
100lb. of *England*, &c.	100	91 8	96 8	88	106	90 9	107 11	113	81 7	93 5	89 7	96 1	137 4	132 11	153 11	152	154 10	97	104 13	96 5	112 $\frac{2}{3}$	107 $\frac{1}{24}$	89 $\frac{1}{2}$
100lb. of *Amſterdam*, *Paris*, &c.	109 8	100	105 8	96 4	116	99	118	123 8	89	102	98	105	150	145	168	166	169	106	114 8	105 4	123 $\frac{1}{12}$	117	97 13
100lb. of *Antwerp*	103 12	94 12	100	91 4	110	93 13	111 12	117	84 5	96 10	92 13	99 8	142 2	137 6	159 3	157	160 2	108	108 8	99 11	116 $\frac{1}{12}$	110 $\frac{11}{12}$	92 $\frac{3}{4}$
100lb. of *Rouen*	113 14	104	109 12	100	120 8	102 15	122 11	128 8	92 9	106	102	109 4	156	150 13	174 11	172	175 12	110 4	119	109 7	128	121 $\frac{15}{24}$	101 $\frac{5}{8}$
100lb. of *Lyons*	94 3	86	90 12	82 12	100	85 2	101 8	106 4	79 8	87 12	84 4	90 5	129	124 11	144 8	142	145 6	91 3	98 8	90 8	106 $\frac{1}{24}$	101	84 $\frac{7}{16}$
100lb. of *Rochelle*	100 9	101	106 8	97 3	117	100	119 3	124 12	86 14	103	99	106	151 8	146 7	169 11	167 10	107 11	107	115 10	106 5	124 $\frac{2}{3}$	117 $\frac{11}{12}$	98 13
100lb. of *Toulouſe*, &c.	92 0	84 12	89 6	81 8	98 5	83 15	100	105 4	75 7	86 7	83	89 8	127 2	122 14	142 6	140	143 4	89 13	97	89 3	104 $\frac{9}{16}$	99 $\frac{5}{12}$	83 $\frac{1}{8}$
100lb. of *Marſeilles*.	88 11	81	85 8	78	94	80 3	95 9	100	72	82 10	79 6	85 8	121 8	117 7	136 1	134 8	136 14	85 13	92 12	85 4	99	94 $\frac{3}{4}$	79 $\frac{3}{16}$
100lb. of *Geneva*.	123	112 6	118 8	108	130 5	111 6	132 9	128 4	100	114 10	110 2	118	168 9	163	188 13	186 8	189 14	119 2	128 8	118 4	138	131 $\frac{7}{16}$	109 $\frac{1}{4}$
100lb. of *Hamburgh*.	107 5	98	103 6	94 4	113 10	97	115 10	121	87 4	100	89 11	102 15	147	142 2	164 10	162 11	165 10	103 13	112 4	103 2	120 $\frac{11}{16}$	114 $\frac{17}{24}$	95 $\frac{7}{8}$
100lb. of *Frankfort*, &c.	111 11	102	107 8	98 3	118 5	101	120 6	126	90 12	104	100	107 1	153	147 14	171 6	169 5	172	108 2	116 13	107 6	125 $\frac{2}{3}$	119 $\frac{7}{12}$	100 $\frac{1}{16}$
100lb. of *Leipſick*, &c.	104 5	95 4	100	91 12	110 8	94 4	112 6	117 12	84 12	92 2	93 5	100	142 13	138 1	160	158 2	161	101	109	100 4	117	111 $\frac{5}{12}$	93 $\frac{1}{16}$
100lb. of *Genoa*.	73	66 $\frac{2}{3}$	70 5	64	77 5	66	78 10	82 5	59 5	68	65 5	70	100	96 11	112	110 11	112 11	70 11	76 5	70 6	83 $\frac{7}{16}$	79 $\frac{3}{4}$	66 $\frac{1}{16}$
100lb. of *Leghorn*	75 8	69	72 12	66 6	80	68 5	81 6	85 4	61 6	70 6	67 10	72 8	103 8	100	116	114 8	116 9	73	79	72 10	84 $\frac{3}{4}$	80 $\frac{3}{4}$	67 $\frac{7}{16}$
100lb. of *Milan*	65 3	59 8	62 12	57 4	69	58 14	70 3	73 8	53	60 1	58 5	62 8	89 4	86 4	100	98 12	100 8	03	68 2	62 10	73 $\frac{3}{4}$	69	58 $\frac{1}{16}$
100lb. of *Venice*	65 11	60	63 6	57 12	69 10	59 6	70 13	74 2	53 6	61 3	58 13	63	90	87	100 13	100	101 6	63 9	68 11	63 2	74	70	58 $\frac{1}{16}$
100lb. of *Naples*	64 10	59	62 4	57	68 7	58 6	69 10	72 14	52 8	60 2	57 13	62	88 8	85 8	99 2	98	100	62 8	67 9	62	72 $\frac{1}{16}$	69	57 $\frac{7}{8}$
100lb. of *Seville*, *Cadiz*, &c.	103 7	94 8	99 12	91	109 10	93 9	111 8	116 11	84 2	90 6	92 10	99 4	141 12	137	158 12	156 14	159 12	100	108 3	99 14	116	110	92 $\frac{1}{16}$
100lb. of *Portugal*	95 4	97 8	92	84 4	101 8	86 10	103 4	108	77 14	89 4	85 12	91 13	131 4	126 13	147	145 4	148	92 12	100	92	107 $\frac{3}{16}$	102	85 $\frac{3}{8}$
100lb. of *Leige*.	104	95	100 3	91 7	110 3	94	112	117 5	84 8	96 14	93	99 12	142 8	137 12	159 9	157 11	160 10	100 9	108 12	100	116 $\frac{15}{16}$	111	92 $\frac{1}{16}$
100lb. of *Ruſſia*, or *Muſcovy*.	88 12	81 4	85 $\frac{2}{3}$	78	94 $\frac{1}{12}$	80 6	95 9	100 5	72 4	82 13	79 6	85 4	121 13	117 13	136 7	134 15	137 4	86 3	93 1	85 8	100	95	79 $\frac{7}{16}$
100lb. of *Sweden*	93 7	85 8	90 2	82 3	99	84 9	100 9	105 9	76 1	87 3	83 9	89 12	128 3	124	143 9	142	144 7	90 9	97 15	90	105 $\frac{1}{4}$	100	83 $\frac{1}{4}$
100lb. of *Denmark*.	111 12	102 4	107 13	98 5	118 7	100 13	120 5	126 4	91	104 4	99 14	107 5	153 5	148 4	171 11	169 13	172 12	109 1	117 1	107 10	125 $\frac{5}{6}$	119 $\frac{7}{12}$	100

By Means of this TABLE may be eaſily ſeen, the Agreement which the Weights of one Place have with thoſe of another; *as for Example*; if it is wanted to be known how many Pounds 100 *Engliſh* make at *Amſterdam*, look for *England*, &c. in the firſt Column, and from thence along the Line to the Column under *Amſterdam*, and it will there be found, that 91lb. 8oz. *Dutch*, correſpond with 100 *Engliſh*; and ſo with any other Weight ſought for, and *vice verſâ*; noting that the above Calculations are in Pounds, and Ounces of 16 to the Pound.

Mr. John Peter Ricard, having furniſhed us in his Book entitled *Le Negoce d'Amſterdam*, and ſeveral other Authors in their different Works, with a Calculation of the Agreement, which the ſeveral Corn Meaſures of *Europe* have, with thoſe of that City, I herewith dedicate it to my Readers' Service, in Hopes it may be uſeful to many of them in their ſeminal Negotiations; but, previous thereto, I ſhall give ſome Account of the Fractions of the different Meaſures mentioned therein, and of thoſe that are not there inſerted.

The dry Meaſures at *Amſterdam* for Corn are,

The Laſt containing 27 Muddes, or 36 Sacks.
The Mudde, containing 4 Schepels.
The Sack, containing 3 Schepels; and Retailers ſtill divide
The Schepel into 4 Vierdevat, and
The Vierdevat into 8 Kops.

The Laſt { of Wheat commonly weighs from 4600 to 4800lb. / of Rye - - - - - 4000 to 4200lb. / of Barley - - - - 3200 to 3400lb. } Mark Weight.

The Laſt of *Monnikendam*, *Edam*, and *Purmerent*, is equal to that of *Amſterdam*.

The Laſt { of *Hoorne* / of *Enkhuyſen* / of *Muiden* / of *Naarden* / of *Weſop* } is of 22 Muddes, or 44 Sacks, and the Sack of 2 Schepels.

The Laſt of *Haarlem* is of 38 Sacks, and the Sack of 3 Schepels; 4 Schepels making 1 Hoed of *Rotterdam*, and 14 Sacks, 1 Hoed of *Delft*.

The Laſt of *Alkmaar* is of 36 Sacks; the Hoed 4 Schepels; but the Hoed is 5-8ths bigger than that of *Rotterdam*.

The Laſt of *Leyden*, is of 44 Sacks, and the Sack of 8 Schepels.

The Laſt of *Rotterdam*, *Delft*, and *Schiedam* is compoſed of 29 Sacks, and the Sack of 3 Schepels, of which 10 2-3ds make an Hoed; the Laſt of theſe Places being 2 *per Cent*. bigger than that of *Amſterdam*, and this Laſt for Hemp-Seed is alſo of 29 Sacks, and for Linſeed 24 Tons or Barils.

The Laſt of *Dort* or *Dordrecht* is of 24 Sacks, the Sack of 8 Schedels, and 8 Sacks make 1 Hoed. All Grains are bought and ſold here by the Hoed, which make 8 Barils or 32 Schepels, counting 4 Schepels to the Baril; and 3 Hoeds make 1 Laſt of *Amſterdam*.

The Laſt of *Gouda*, or *Tergouw*, is of 28 Sacks, and the Sack of 3 Schepels; 32 Schepels making 1 Hoed.

Four Hoed of *Oudewater*, *Heuſden*, *Gornichem*, and *Leerdam*, make 5 Hoed of *Amſterdam:* 2 Hoed of *Gornichem* make 5 Achtendeelen, or Huitiemes, and 1 Laſt, and 4 Hoed, make 5 Hoed of *Delft*.

Twenty-eight Achtendeelen or Huitiemes, of *Aſperen*, make 32 Huitiemes of *Rotterdam:* 26 Huitiemes of *Worcum*, alſo make 32 Huitiemes of *Rotterdam*.

The Laſt of *Breda*, for hard Grain, ſuch as Wheat, Rye, Barley, and the like, is of 32 1-half Veertels, or Quartieres: and the Laſt of Oats is of 29 Veertels; 13 Veertels of hard Grain making 1 Chapeau of *Delft*, and 14 Veertels of *Antwerp*.

Corn Meaſures of the Provincc of *Utrecht:*

The Laſt of *Utrecht* conſiſts of 25 Muddes or Sacks; 6 Muddes making 5 Mouwers, and 10 1-half Muddes or Sacks, 1 Hoed of *Rotterdam*.

The Laſt of *Ammerfort*, is of 16 Muddes, or of 64 Schepels; 6 Muddes making 1 Sack, or 1 Hoed of *Rotterdam*.

The Laſt of *Montfort* is of 21 Muddes, the Mudde making 2 Sacks, and the Hoed containing 4½ Huitiemes more than that of *Rotterdam*.

The Laſt of *Yſelſteyn* contains 20 Muddes, each Mudde 2 Sacks, and the Hoed 3 Huitiemes more than that of *Rotterdam*.

The Laſt of *Vianen* is alſo of 22 Muddes, the Mudde of 2 Sacks, and the Hoed contains 2 Huitiemes more than that of *Rotterdam*.

Corn Measures in the Province of *Friſe:*

The Laſt { of *Leeuwauden* / of *Haarlingen* / of *Groninguen* } is of 33 Muddes, of 18 Tons or 36 Loopers, which make 3 Hoed of *Rotterdam*.

Corn Measures of the Province of *Gueldre:*

The Laſt of *Nimeguen* is of 21¼ Mouwers, and that of *Arnhem* and *Doeſbourg* of 22 Mouwers; the Mouwer is 4 Schepels, and 8 Mouwers make 1 Hoed of *Rotterdam*.

The Laſt of *Thiel* conſiſts of 21 Muddes; the Hoed of *Rotterdam* being an Achteling or Huitieme bigger.

The Laſt of *Roermonde* is of 68 Schepels, or Achtelings; 100 Veertel, or Quartieres, making 1 Hoed of *Rotterdam*.

The Laſt of *Bommel* is of 6 Achtendeels, or 18 Muddes greater than that of *Rotterdam*.

At *Harderwyk* it is reckoned that 11 Muddes make 10 of *Amſterdam*.

Corn Measures of the Province of *Over-Yſſel:*

The Laſt of *Campen* contains 24½ Muddes for Wheat, of which 9 make 1 Hoed of *Rotterdam*.

The Laſt of *Zwoll* is of 26 Sacks, or 9 Muddes, which make 1 Hoed of *Rotterdam*.

The Laſt of *Deventer* is of 36 Muddes, counting 4 Schepels to the Mudde.

Corn Measures of the Province of *Zeeland*.

The Laſt of *Middlebourg* is reckoned 41 Sacks and 1 Achtendeel; reckoning 2 Achtendeels to the Sack.

The Laſt of *Vliſſingen* or *Fleſſingue*, and that of *Veer* or *Terveer* is of thirty Sacks.

The Laſt of *Zirickzee*, *Ter-Goes*, *Bommene*, *Tertolen*, *Stavenes*, and *Duyvelant* is of 37¼ Sacks.

The Laſt of *Sommelſdyk*, *Dirkſlaud*, *Middleharnes*, *Oeltieſplaat*, *Pays de l'Utitien*, and *La Brille*, is of 38½ Sacks; but all theſe aforeſaid Measures are reducible, and near equal to the Laſt of *Middlebourg*, becauſe 2½ Achtendeels make the *Zeeland* Sack, or the *Middlebourg* Sack of 2 Achtendeels, as above-mentioned.

Corn Measures for the Province of *Brabant:*

The Laſt of *Antwerp* for Wheat is of 37½ Verteels or Quartieres, and that for Oats of 37. The Verteel being divided into four Mukens, and 14 Verteels making the Hoed of *Rotterdam*.

At *Bruſſels* 25 Sacks are reckoned for an *Amſterdam* Laſt of Wheat.

The Laſt at *Malines* is of 34½ Verteels; the 100 Verteels making 108 of *Antwerp*, and 12 Verteels making 29 Achtendeels of Delft.

The Laſt of *Louvain* is of 27 Muddes, and the Mudde of 8 Halſters.

The Laſt of *Breda* for Wheat is of 33½ Verteels, and of 29 for Oats; the 13 Verteels making 18 Sacks, or 1 Hoed of *Rotterdam*.

The Laſt of *Steenbergen* is of 35 Verteels.

The Laſt of *Bergen-op-zoom* is of 36 Siſters for Wheat, and 28½ for Oats.

The Laſt of *Boiſleduc* is of 21½ Mouwers, of which 8 make 1 Hoed of *Rotterdam*.

Corn Measures of *Flanders:*

The Laſt of *Ghent* contains 56 Halſters for Wheat, and 38 for Oats; 12 Halſters making 1 Mudde, or 6 Sacks, ſo that each Sack is 2 Halſters, and Corn is bought and ſold here by Muddes or Halſters.

The Laſt of *Bruges* is of 17½ Hoed for Wheat, and 14½ for Oats, which makes one Laſt of *Amſterdam*, and one Hoed of this Place yields 4 2/3 4/5 Achtendeels of *Delft*.

The Laſt of *St. Omer* is of 22½ Raziers.

The Laſt of *Dixmude* for Wheat is reckoned to be 30½ Raziers, and 24 Raziers for Oats; the Razier making 2 Schepels of *Rotterdam*.

The Laſt of *Liſle* conſiſts of 38 Raziers for Wheat, and 30 Raziers for Oats, the Razier making 2 Schepels of *Rotterdam*.

Eighteen Raziers of *Dunkirk* make 1 Hoed of *Rotterdam*; Sea Meaſure is 9 Raziers, which weigh 280 to 290lb. Mark Weight each, but the Land Razier only weighs 245lb. of the ſaid Weight.

At

At *Gravelines* 22 Raziers is reckoned to the Laſt of Wheat, and 18¼ for Oats.

Corn Meaſure of the Country of *Leige:*

The Laſt of *Leige* is 96 Setiers, and the Setier conſiſts of 8 Muddes.

The Laſt of *Tongres* for Wheat is 15 Muddes, and for Oats 14.

Corn Meaſures of *Great-Britain* and *Ireland:*

The Laſt of theſe Iſlands contains 10½ Quarters; the Quarter is 8 Buſhels and each Buſhel 8 Gallons, or 4 Pecks; the Laſt being equal to that of *Amſterdam.*

Corn Meaſures of ſeveral Places in the *North:*

The Laſt of *Dantzick* is equal to that of *Amſterdam,* it being reckoned commonly to weigh 16 Schipponds of 340lb. each, making 5440lb. *per* Laſt, *Dantzick* Weight, for Wheat; though the Laſt for Rye is only counted 15 Schipponds, or 5100lb.

The Laſt of *Coningſberg* is equal to that of *Amſterdam,* and Corn is brought and ſold here by the Guilders and Gros of *Peland.*

The Laſt of *Riga* contains 46 Loopens, which make a Laſt of *Amſterdam;* Corn ſells here for Rix-dollars of 3 Guilders, or 90 Gros.

The Laſt of *Copenhagen* is of 42 Tons, or 80 Schepels, though it varies according to the different Sorts of Grain, even as far as to 96 Schepels.

In *Sweden,* the Laſt is reckoned 23 Tons.

The Laſt of *Hamburgh* contains 90 Schepels, 12 of which Laſts make 13 of *Amſterdam.*

The Laſt of *Lubeck* is 85 Schepels, of which 95 make a Laſt of *Amſterdam.*

The Laſt of *Embden* conſiſts of 15¼ Tons. And

24 Laſts of *Bremen* make 23 of *Amſterdam.*

Corn Meaſures in ſeveral Parts of *France:*

The chief Meaſure for Grain is called at *Paris,* and in many other Cities of that Kingdom, a Muide, which is divided into 12 Setiers, and the Setier into 12 Boiſſeaux, or Buſhels; the Setier for Wheat is again divided into 2 Mines, the Mine into 2 Minots, and the Minot into 3 Boiſſeaux. The Setier of good Wheat ought to weigh from 244 to 248lb. Mark.

The Setier of Oats is divided into 24 Boiſſeaux, the Boiſſeaux into 4 Picotins, the Picotin into 8 Demi-quarts, and the Demi-quart into 2 Litrons.

The Muid, or 12 Setiers of *Paris,* makes 17 Muddes of *Amſterdam,* and 19 Setiers the *Amſterdam* Laſt.

The Muid of *Rouen* contains 12 Setiers, making 40 Setiers of *Paris,* which Muid ought to weigh 3360lb. Mark Weight of Wheat, as the Setier weighs about 280lb. which is divided into 2 Mines, and the Mine into 4 Boiſſeaux; 4 Muids are equal to 3 Laſts of *Amſterdam,* 6 Setiers making 10 Muddes, or 1⅓ Muid an *Amſterdam* Laſt.

The Muid of *Orleans* ought to weigh 600lb. it is divided into 12 Mines, and makes 2½ Setiers of *Paris,* 5 Boiſſeaux of *Bourdeaux,* or 3⅔ Muddes of *Amſterdam.*

The Meaſure for Corn uſed at *Lyons* is called an Aſnée, which is divided into 6 Bichets, or Boiſſeaux, and makes near 1⅓ Setier of *Paris,* or 3⅔ Boiſſeaux of *Bourdeaux;* ſo that 4 Aſnées make 7 Muddes of *Amſterdam.*

8 Boiſſeaux of *Roan* make on Setier of *Paris,* or 1½ Mudde of *Amſterdam.*

3 Aſnées of *Macon* make 7 Muddes of *Amſterdam.*

5 Boiſſeaux of *Avignon* make 4½ Muddes of *Amſterdam.*

The Setier of *Montpelier* is of 2 Emines, and the Emine of 2 Quarts; the Setier weighs from 90 to 95lb. *Montpelier* Weight, and 3 Setiers make 1½ Muddes of *Amſterdam.*

The Setier of *Caſtres* in *Languedoc* conſiſts of 2 Emines, the Emine of 4 Megeres, and the Megere of 4 Boiſſeaux; the Setier weighs near 200lb. of this Place, which make 170lb. Mark, ſo that 100 Setiers make 4 Laſt of *Amſterdam.*

38 Boiſſeaux of *Bourdeaux* make 1 Laſt of *Amſterdam,* or 12 Setiers, of *Paris:* the ſaid Boiſſeaux ought to weigh from 122 to 124lb. Mark, when the Wheat is good.

4⅔ Setiers of *Amiens* make 1½ Mudde of *Amſterdam;* the Setier is here divided into four Piquets, and ought to weigh 50 or 52lb.

8 Setiers of *Bologne*, in *Picardy*, make 13 Muddes of *Amſterdam*, and ought to weigh 270lb. ſmall Weight.

12 Setiers of *Calais*, make 18½ Muddes of *Amſterdam*: the Setier weighs about 260lb. 12 whereof making thirteen at *Paris*.

19 Setiers of *St. Valery*, make 1 Laſt
18 Mines of *Dieppe*, make 17 Muddes
5¼ Boiſſeaux of *Havre de Grace*, make 1½ Mudde
14 Boiſſeaux of *Amboiſe*, make 1½ Mudde
19 Setiers, of *Saumur*, make 1 Laſt
14 Boiſſeaux of *Tours*, make 1½ Mudde
20 Boiſſeaux of *Blois*, make 1½ Mudde
5 Boiſſeaux of { *Aubeterre*, *Barbeſieux*, *Perigueux* } make 1½ Mudde
} of *Amſterdam*.

49 Setiers of *Arles*, make a Laſt of *Amſterdam*, each Setier weighing 93lb. Mark, and the Charge is reckoned 300lb. of that Place.

48 Setiers of *Baucaire*, make a Laſt of *Amſterdam*, and the Charge here is 2 *per Cent.* bigger than that of *Arles*.

The Charge of *Marſeilles*, is of 4 Emines, the Emine of 8 Sevadiers; and the Charge is alſo computed at 300lb. *Marſeilles* Weight, which makes it equal to 1½ Mudde of *Amſterdam*.

Forty-eight Charges of *St. Gilles*, make a Laſt of *Amſterdam*; the Charge here is alſo of 300lb. but heavier by 18 to 20 *per Cent.* than that of *Arles*.

Fifty-one Charges of *Taraſcon* make a Laſt of *Amſterdam*; the Charge here is likewiſe of 300lb. 2 *per Cent.* heavier than that of *Arles*.

Three Emines of *Toulon*, make 2 Muddes of *Amſterdam*; the Charge is here reckoned to conſiſt of three Setiers, and the Setier containing 1½ Emine, 3 of which make 2 Setiers of *Paris*.

Four Boiſſeaux of *Auray*, make 1½ Mudde
The Ton of *Audierne*, *Breſt*, *Morlaix* } make 13½ Muddes
} of *Amſterdam*.

83½ Boiſſeaux of the ſaid *Morlaix* have yielded at *Rotterdam* a Laſt, and 15 Sacks of 29 to the Laſt; on which Footing the 83½ Boiſſeaux make very near 1½ *Amſterdam* Laſts.

The Ton of *Hannebon* and *Port Louis* makes 17½ Muddes of *Amſterdam*.

The Ton of *Quinpercorantin*, makes 13 Muddes of *Amſterdam*.

The Ton of *Nantz*, makes 13¼ Muddes of *Amſterdam*; it is compoſed of 16 Setiers, and the Setier of 16 Boiſſeaux: The Ton ought to weigh from 2200 to 2250lb. heaped Meaſure, which is 18 or 20 *per Cent.* more than ſtriken Meaſure.

The Ton of *Rennes* and *St. Maloes* makes 14 Muddes of *Amſterdam*, and ought to weigh about 2400lb.

The Ton of *St. Brieux* makes 15½ Muddes of *Amſterdam*, and ought to weigh about 2600lb.

The Ton of *Rochelle* and *Marans* contains 42 Boiſſeaux, which makes 13 Muddes of *Amſterdam*.

Corn Meaſures of *Spain*.

At *Cadix*, &c. Corn is ſold by Fanegas, or Hanegas, of which 5 make an *Engliſh* Quarter, or 52 to the Laſt of *Amſterdam*.

In the Kingdom of *Valencia*, the Corn Meaſure is a Cahiz, conſiſting of 12 Barchillas, and three hundred Cahizes make 25 Laſts of *Amſterdam*.

Corn Meaſures of *Portugal*.

216 Alquieres, or 4 Muids of *Liſbon*, make a Laſt of *Amſterdam*, the Muid being 54 Alquieres; though the Muid is divided into 15 Fanegos, and the Fanego into 4 Alquieres.

The Alquieres of *Oporto* have always been reckoned 20 *per Cent.* bigger than thoſe of *Liſbon*, at which Computation 180 make an *Amſterdam* Laſt; but I find that an *Engliſh* Quarter commonly yields there 16 Alquieres, at which Rate only 164 go to the Laſt of *Amſterdam*.

At

At the *Azores* Islands, belonging to the King of *Portugal*, and in that of *St. Michael*, 60 Alquieres is reckoned to the Muid, and 240 make an *Amsterdam* Last, though Corn transported from *St. Michael* to the Island of *Madeira*, yields 4 Alquieres Benefit on the 60; that is the 60 of *St. Michael* produce 64 at *Madeira*; being $6\frac{2}{3}$ *per Cent.*

Italian Corn Measures.

Corn is sold at *Genoa* by the Mine, with an Exemption from Duties to the Seller, and 25 Mines are reckoned a Last of *Amsterdam*.

At *Leghorn*, 40 Sacks make a Last of *Amsterdam*, and 2 Sacks of Wheat make the *Marseilles* Charge of 300lb. less 4 *per Cent.*

Wheat is sold at *Venice* by the Staro, or Setier, 2 Staro making one *Marseilles* Charge, or $1\frac{1}{2}$ Mudde of *Amsterdam*.

This may suffice to show the chief Corn Measures of the principal Parts in *Europe*, to which my Reader may have Recourse, for a more ample Explication of their different Divisions, than could conveniently be inserted in the following Table; though this contains a greater Number of Places, and shews at one Glance, the Agreement between the Measures of every City, with those of *Amsterdam*, *Paris*, and *Bourdeaux*; the Name of the Place being sought in the first Column, whose Measure is wanted, they being all ranged for this Purpose in an Alphabetical Order, and all trifling Fractions left out as their Insertion would have interrupted the Regularity of the Table, without adding any Thing to the Instruction of my Reader.

A TABLE *of the Agreement of divers* MEASURES *with those of* AMSTERDAM, PARIS, *and* BOURDEAUX.

Names of Places.	*Different Measures*		*Measure of* Amsterdam.		*Measure of* Paris.	*Measure of* Bourdeaux.
Abbeville	6	Setiers	7	Muddes	5 Setiers	10 Boisseaux.
Agen	$33\frac{1}{2}$	Sacks	1	Last	19	38
Aiguillon	41	Sacks	1	Last	19	38
Albi	25	Setiers	1	Last	19	38
Alicant	12	Cahizes	1	Last	19	38
Alkmaar	36	Sacks	1	Last	19	38
Amboise	14	Boisseaux	$1\frac{1}{2}$	Mudde	1	2
Amersfort	16	Muddes	1	Last	19	38
Amiens	$4\frac{2}{3}$	Setiers	$1\frac{1}{2}$	Mudde	1	2
Amsterdam	1	Last	27	Muddes	19	38
Antwerp	$32\frac{1}{2}$	Veertels	1	Last	19	38
Arles	49	Setiers	1	Last	19	38
Auray le Duc	$9\frac{1}{2}$	Boisseaux	$1\frac{1}{2}$	Mudde	1	2
Arnhem	22	Mouwers	1	Last	19	38
Asperen	$25\frac{3}{8}$	Sacks	1	Last	19	38
Aubeterre	5	Boisseaux	$1\frac{1}{2}$	Mudde	1	2
Audiene	1	Tun	$13\frac{1}{2}$	Muddes	$9\frac{1}{2}$	19
Auray	100	Boisseaux	35	Muddes	25	50
Auxone	1	Emine	4	Muddes	$2\frac{2}{3}$	$5\frac{1}{2}$
Avignon	5	Boisseaux	$4\frac{1}{4}$	Muddes	3	6
Barbesieux	5	Boisseaux	$1\frac{1}{2}$	Mudde	1	2
Baugenci	$3\frac{1}{2}$	Mines	$1\frac{1}{2}$	Mudde	1	2
Bayonne	36	Sacks	1	Last	19	38
Beaucaire	48	Setiers	1	Last	19	38
Beaumont	38	Sacks	1	Last	19	38
Beauvais	1	Tun	18	Muddes	$12\frac{2}{3}$	$25\frac{1}{2}$
Bellegarde	1	Bitchet	2	Muddes	$1\frac{1}{6}$	$2\frac{2}{3}$
Bergerac	1	Pipe	5	Muddes	$3\frac{1}{2}$	7
Bergen-op-zoom	63	Sisters	1	Last	19	38
Bergen-St.-Winox	13	Raziers	17	Muddes	12	24
Blois	20	Boisseaux	$1\frac{1}{2}$	Mudde	1	2

Names of Places.	*Different Measures.*	*Measure of* Amsterdam.	*Measure of* Paris.	*Measure of* Bourdeaux.
Bois-le-Duc	20½ Mouwers	1 Laſt	19 Setiers	38 Boiſſeaux
Bologne in *Picarday*	8 Setiers	13 Muddes	9½	18½
Bommel	18 Muddes	1 Laſt	19	38
Bourbon Lancy	13½ Boiſſeaux	1½ Mudde	1	2
Bourdeaux	38 Boiſſeaux	1 Laſt	19	38
Bourret	100 Sacks	3½ Laſts	66½	133
Breau	100 Cartieres	3½ Laſts	66½	133
Breda	13½ Veerteels	1 Laſt	19	38
Bremen	24 Laſts	23 Laſts	437	847
Breſſe	1 Quartal	1¼ Mudde	1¼	2½
Breſt	1 Tun	13½ Muddes	9½	19
Briare	11 Carſes	1½ Mudde	1	2
Bruges	17½ Hoedts	1 Laſt	19	38
Bruſſels	25 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Bueren	21 Muddes	1 Laſt	19	38
Cadillac	33½ Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Cadiz	52 Hanegas	1 Laſt	19	38
Cahors	100 Cartes	1 Laſt	19	38
Calais	12 Setiers	18½ Muddes	13	36
Campen	24½ Muddes	1 Laſt	19	38
Candie	1 Charge	1½ Mudde	1	2
Canville	100 Sacks	3 Laſts	57	14
Carcaſſone	35 Setiers	1 Laſt	19	38
Caſtle Jaloux	100 Sacks	2 Laſts 23 Mud.	54	108
Caſtle Mauron	1 Pipe	5 Muddes	3½	7
Caſtlenau de Medor	100 Quartieres	3 Laſts 10 Mud.	64	128
Caſtlenaudari	41½ Setiers	1 Laſt	19	38
Caſtle-Sarazin	100 Sacks	3½ Laſts	66½	133
Caſtres in *Languedoc*	100 Setiers	4 Laſts	76	152
Caude Coſte	100 Sacks	3 Laſts	57	114
Chalais	5 Boiſſeaux	1½ Mudde	1	2
Chalons ſur Saone	5 Bichets	8½ Muddes	6	12
Charité	8 Boiſſeaux	1½ Mudde	1	2
Charlieu ſur Loire	7 Boiſſeaux	1½ Mudde	1	2
Charolles	6½ Boiſſeaux	1½ Mudde	1	2
Chateau neuf ſur Loire	7 Boiſſeaux	1½ Mudde	1	2
Clairac	34½ Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Cleves	16¼ Mouwers	1 Laſt	19	38
Concarneau	1 Tun	13 Muddes	9½	18½
Condom	41 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Coningſberg	1 Laſt	1 Laſt	19	38
Copenhagen	42 Tuns	1 Laſt	19	38
Corbie	3½ Setiers	1½ Mudde	1	2
Coſne	9½ Boiſſeaux	1½ Mudde	1	2
Creon	100 Sacks	3¼ Laſts	61¾	123½
Cuylenburg	21 Muddes	1 Laſt	19	38
Dantzick	1 Laſt	1 Laſt	19	38
Delft	29 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Derventer	36 Muddes	1 Laſt	19	38
Dieppe	18 Mines	17 Muddes	12	24
Dixmude	30½ Razieres	1 Laſt	19	38
Doeſbourg	22 Mouwers	1 Laſt	19	38
Dort, or *Dordretch*	24 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Dunkirk	18 Razieres	1 Laſt	19	38
Dunes	100 Sacks	3 Laſts	57	114
Edam	27 Muddes	1 Laſt	19	38
Elbing	1 Laſt	1 Laſt	19	38
Embden	15¼ Ton	1 Laſt	19	38

Names of Places.	*Different Measures.*	*Measure of* Amsterdam.	*Measure of* Paris.	*Measure of* Bourdeaux.
Enchuyſen	44 Sacks	1 Laſt	19 Setiers	38 Boiſſeaux
England	10¼ Quarters	1 Laſt	19	38
Erfelſteyn	21 Muddes	1 Laſt	19	38
Eſperſac	100 Sacks	2 Laſts 17 Mud.	50	100
Etaffort	100 Boiſſeaux	2 Laſts 24 Mud.	55	110
Fleſſingue	40 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Frankfort	27 Malders	1 Laſt	19	38
Fronſac	28½ Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Fronton	100 Sacks	3 Laſts 14 Mud.	67	134
Gaillac	21 Setiers	1 Laſt	19	38
Ghent	56 Halſters	1 Laſt	19	38
Genoa	25 Mines	1 Laſt	19	38
Grinſac	100 Sacks	2 Laſts 14 Mud.	48	96
Gergeau	3 Mines	1½ Mudde	1	2
Gien	9⅗ Carſes	1⅕ Mudde	1	2
Gimond	20 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Goes, or *Tegoes*	40 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Gorcom	17¼ Muddes	1 Laſt	19	38
Gouda, or *Tergow*	28 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Graveline	22 Razieres	1 Laſt	19	38
Grenade	30 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Griſoles	100 Sacks	3 Laſts 10 Mud.	64	128
Groeninguen	33 Muddes	1 Laſt	19	38
Haarlem	38 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Hambourg	12 Laſts	13 Laſts	247	494
Harderwyck	11 Muddes	10 Muddes	7	14
Harlingen	33 Muddes	1 Laſt	19	38
Havre de Grâce	5¼ Boiſſeaux	1½ Mudde	1	2
Hennebone	1 Ton	17½ Muddes	12½	24½
Heuſden	17¼ Muddes	1 Laſt	19	38
Hoorn, or *Horne*	44 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Huſum	20 Tons	1 Laſt	19	38
Ireland	10¼ Quarters, or 38 Buſhels	1 Laſt	19	38
La Brille	40 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
La Gruere	100 Sacks	2 Laſts 23 Mud.	54	108
La Magiſtere	100 Sacks	2 Laſts 24 Mud.	55	110
Lanion	1 Ton	15 Muddes	10	20
La Reole	30 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
La Loche de R.	1 Ton	13 Muddes	9⅕	18⅖
La Rochelle	1 Ton	13 Muddes	9⅕	18⅖
Lavaur	21 Setiers	1 Laſt	19	38
Layrac	100 Sacks	3 Laſt, 4 Mud.	59¾	119½
Le Mas d' Agenois	100 Sacks	2 Laſts 20 Mud.	52	104⅖
Le Mas de Verdun	100 Sacks	3 Laſts 14 Mud.	57	134
Les Adriens	1 Ton	13 Muddes	9⅕	18⅖
Leſpare	100 Sacks	3 Laſts 14 Mud.	67	134
Leuwaerden	33 Muddes	1 Laſt	19	38
Leyden	44 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Leytoure	100 Sacks	3 Laſt	57	114
Libourne	35 Sacks	1 Laſt	19	38
Liege	96 Setiers	1 Laſt	19	38
Liſle in *Flanders*	38 Razieres	1 Laſt	19	38
Limuel	1 Pipe	4 Muddes	3½	7
Lyons	4 Aſnées	7 Muddes	5	10
Liſbon	216 Alquieres	1 Laſt	19	38
Liſle in *Albigeois*	100 Setiers	7 Laſts 5 Mud.	130	260
Liſle-Dieu	1 Ton	14½ Muddes	10	20

Names of Places.	*Different Measures.*		*Measure of* Amsterdam.		*Measure of* Paris.	*Measure of* Bourdeaux.
Leghorn	40	Sacks	1	Laſt	19 Setiers	38 Boiſſeaux.
Louvain	27	Muddes	1	Laſt	19	38
Lubeck	95	Schepels	1	Laſt	19	38
Maçon	3	Aſnées	7	Muddes	5	10
Malines	30 1/10	Veertels	1	Laſt	19	38
Marans	1	Ton	13	Muddes	9 1/2	18 1/2
Marſeilles	1	Charge	1 1/2	Mudde	1	2
Mas d'Agenois	100	Sacks	2	Laſts, 20 Mud.	52 1/2	104 1/2
Mas de Verdun	100	Sacks	3	Laſts, 14 Mud.	67	134
Middlebourg	41 1/2	Sacks	1	Laſt	19	38
Mirambeau	100	Boiſſeaux	3	Laſts	57	114
Mirandous	100	Boiſſeaux	3	Laſts	57	114
Moiſſac	30	Sacks	1	Laſt	19	38
Moncaſſin	100	Sacks	2	Laſts, 23 Mud.	54	108
Mentauban	100	Sacks	3	Laſts, 18 1/2 Mud.	70	140
	100	Setiers	7	Laſts 10 Mud.	140	280
Montandre	100	Boiſſeaux	3	Laſts, 5 Mud.	60 1/2	121
Montfort	21	Muddes	1	Laſt	19	38
Montpellier	3	Setiers	1 1/2	Mudde	1	2
Montreuil	18	Boiſſeaux	1 1/2	Mudde	1	2
Morlaix	1	Ton	13 1/2	Muddes	9 1/2	19
Munikendam	27	Muddes	1	Laſt	19	38
Muyden	44	Sacks	1	Laſt	19	38
Naerden	44	Sacks	1	Laſt	19	38
Nantes	1	Ton	13 1/4	Muddes	9 1/3	18 2/3
Naples la Pouille and *la Calabria*	3	Tomolos	1 1/2	Mudde	1	2
Narbon	32 2/3	Setiers	1	Laſt	19	38
Narmoutier Iſle	1	Ton	13 1/2	Muddes	9 1/2	19
Negrepeliſſe	100	Setiers	8 1/3	Laſts	158 1/3	361 2/3
	100	Sacks	4 1/4	Laſts	80 3/4	161 1/2
Nerac	33 1/3	Sacks	1	Laſt	19	38
Nevers	8	Boiſſeaux	1 1/2	Mudde	1	2
Nimeguen	21 3/4	Mouwers	1	Laſt	19	38
Nieuport	17 1/2	Raziers	1	Laſt	19	38
Orleans	1	Muid	3 2/3	Muddes	2 1/2	5
Oudewater	21	Muddes	1	Laſt	19	38
Pain d'Avoine	1	Ton	13		9 1/9	18 2/9
Paris	1	Muid	17	Muddes	12	24
	12	Boiſſeaux	1 1/2	Mudde	1	2
Periguex	5	Boiſſeaux	1 1/2	Mudde	1	2
Pont l'Abbé	1	Ton	13 1/2	Muddes	9 1/2	19
Port Louis	1	Ton	17 1/2	Muddes	12 1/6	24 2/3
Porto Port	180	Alquieres	1	Laſt	19	38
Purmerent	27	Muddes	1	Laſt	19	38
Puymerol	100	Sacks	3	Laſts	57	114
Quiberon	1	Ton	13 1/2	Muddes	9 1/2	19
Quimpercoratin	1	Ton	13 1/2	Muddes	9 1/2	19
Quimperlay	1	Ton	17 1/2	Muddes	12 1/3	24 1/3
Rabaſtens	17	Setiers	1	Laſt	19	38
Realmont	100	Setiers	4	Laſts, 10 Mud.	86	172
Reaville	25	Sacks	1 1/2	Laſt	19	38
	100	Setires	8	Laſts 10 Mud.	162	324
Redon	1	Ton	14 1/2	Muddes	10 1/4	20 1/2
Rennes	1	Ton	14	Muddes	9 3/4	19 1/2
Rhenen	20	Muddes	1	Laſt	19	38
Ribeyrac	5	Boiſſeaux	1 1/2	Mudde	1	2
Riga	46	Loopen	1	Laſt	19	38

Names

Names of Places.	*Different Measures.*		*Measure of* Amsterdam.		*Measure of* Paris.		*Measure of* Bourdeaux.	
Roane	8	Boisseaux	1½	Mudde	1	Setiers	2	Boisseaux
Rotterdam	29	Sacks	1	Last	19		38	
Rouen	6	Setiers	10	Muddes	7		14	
	4	Muid	3	Lasts	57		114	
Royan	26	Quarters	1	Last	19		38	
Ruremonde	68	Schepels	1	Last	19		38	
St. Brieu	1	Ton	14	Muddes	9¾		19½	
St. Cadou	1	Ton	13½	Muddes	9½		19	
St. Gilles	40	Charges	1	Last	19		38	
St. John de Laune	1	Emine	2½	Muddes	1⅔		3⅓	
St. Malo	1	Ton	14	Muddes	9¾		19½	
St. Mathurin de l' Archant	9½	Boisseaux	1½	Mudde	1		2	
St. Lieurade	100	Sacks	2	Lasts 18 Mud.	50⅔		101⅓	
St. Omer	22½	Razieres	1	Last	19		38	
St. Valery	19	Setiers	1	Last	19		38	
Sardaigne Isle	3	Estereaux	1½	Mudde	1		2	
Saumur	19	Setiers	1	Last	19		38	
Schiedam	29	Sacks	1	Last	19		38	
Schoonhoven	21	Muddes	1½	Mudde	19		38	
Sicily Isle	1¾	Salme	1	Last	1		2	
Steenbergen	35	Veertels	1	Last	19		38	
Stockholm	23	Tons	1	Last	19		38	
Sully	9⅗	Carses	1½	Mudde	1		2	
Tallemont	5	Sacks	4¼	Mudde	3		6	
Tarascon	51	Charges	1	Last	19		38	
Tertollen	37½	Sacks	1	Last	19		38	
Terveer	39	Sacks	1	Last	19		38	
Thiel	21	Muddes	1	Last	19		38	
Toulouse	26	Setiers	1	Last	19		38	
Toniens	100	Sacks	2	Lasts 16 Mud.	49⅓		98⅔	
Tongres	15	Muddes	1	Last	19		38	
Toningen	24	Tons	1	Last	19		38	
Tornus	1	Bitchet	2⅖		1⅔		3⅓	
Toulon	3	Emines	3	Muddes	2		4	
Tournou	25	Sacks	18	Muddes	12⅔		25⅓	
Tours	14	Boisseaux	1½	Mudde	1		2	
Tunis in *Barbary*	1	Cassis	3½	Muddes	2⅓		4⅔	
Valence in *Agen.*	100	Sacks	3¼	Lasts	61¾		123½	
Vannes in *Bri.*	1	Ton	14	Muddes	9¾		19½	
Venice	2	Staros	1½	Mudde	1		2	
Venloo	21¾	Mouwers	1	Last	19		38	
Verdun	1	Bitchet	1⅞	Mudde	1¼		2½	
Vianen	20	Muddes	1	Last	19		38	
Villemeur	25	Sacks	24	Muddes	17		34	
Villeneuve d' Agenois	100	Boisseaux	2	Lasts 21 Mud.	52¾		105½	
Ulissingue	40	Sacks	1	Last	19		38	
Utrecht	25	Muddes	1	Last	19		38	
Weesop	44	Sacks	1	Last	19		38	
Worcum	23½	Sacks	1	Last	19		38	
Wykte Deurst.	20	Muddes	1	Last	19		38	
Yselstein	20	Muddes	1	Last	19		38	
Zirick Zee	40	Sacks	1	Last	19		38	
Zwol	26	Sacks	1	Last	19		38	

To the foregoing Table, I shall here add the Weights of *Flanders* and *Germany* Measures, in hopes it may be useful to my Readers; though I must accompany it with this Remark, that the Ponderosity of the several Sorts of

Grains therein mentioned are rendered ſo uncertain by the Change of Weather, and other Accidents of Humidity or Dryneſs, that no Exactneſs is to be depended on from ſuch a Computation; however, it may occaſionally prove of ſome Service, at leaſt to thoſe intereſted in the Corn Trade, and therefore I give it a Place,

An Abſtract of the Correſpondent Weights and Meaſures of the different Species of Corn in FLANDERS *and* GERMANY.

Places.	Names of Meaſures.	Mark Weight of Wheat.	Mark Weight of Meſling or mixt Corn.	Mark Weight of Rye.	Mark Weight of Oats.
Dunkirk	Raziere	250lb.	247lb.	240lb.	
Bergues	Raziere	210	204	200	
Ypres	Raziere	179	173	168	
Ayre	Raziere	160	150	148	
St. Omer	Raziere	196	193	190	
Calais	Quartier	60	60	58	
	Setier or Septier	264	240	232	
Doulens	1 Sept. of 4 Quart. and each Quart. of 4 Boiſſ. whereof 16 makes the Septier of *Doulens*.	205½ 212	201 208	201	125¼lb.
Amiens	Setier	49	49	48	48
Peronne	Setier	88	86	84	54
Liſſe	Raziere	110	106	104	
Menin	Raziere	129	126	123	
Tournay	Raziere	180	168	170	
Conde	Raziere	178	172	164	120
Valenciennes	Raziere	75	74	74	
Cambray	Mencault	81	83	84 75	The Raziere making 23½ Mencaults
Douay	Raziere	129	125	125	
Arras	Raz. wt. of *St. Vaſt*	128	123	124	
Mons	Raziere	76½	75½	73½	43
Maubeuge	Raziere	106	94	88	50
Avenes	Raziere	102	98	88	70
Landreci	Mencault	97	94	90	72
Le Queſnoy	Mencault	80	76	79	71
Le Caſteau	Mencault	85	80	72	60
Soiſſons	Setier	158	156	148	124
Noyon	Setier	86	82	84	
La Fere	Setier	71	69	65	50
Guiſe	Jalois	80	76	76	50
St. Quintin	Setier	67	64	62½	44
Namur	Setier	44½	42	41½	27¼
Dinant	Setier	44½	43	42½	62
Philippeville	Retz	55	54	52½	30
Givet	Retz	47	46	45	
Chalons	Setier	200	195	190	
Rheims	Setier	130	124	118	
Rhetel	Setier	112	108	104	
Rocroy	Cartel	35	34	33	
Mezieres	Cartel	30	28	26	
Verdun	Francarte	38	34	32	25
Sedan	Cartel	39	38	37	35
Montmidy	Cartel	48½	47	50	
Dijon and *Chalons*	Emine	45	43	41	27
Auxonne	Emine	27	26	25	20
Bezançon	Meſure	36	35	34	32

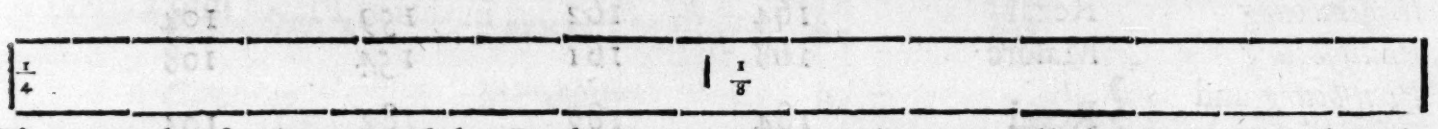
Gray

Places.	Names of Meaſure.	Mark Weight of Wheat	Mark Weight of Meſling or mixt Corn.	Mark Weight of Rye	Mark Weight of Oats.
Gray	Meſure	40lb.	39lb.	38lb.	30lb.
Port ſur Saone	Quarte	60	59	58	48
Euxeuil, *St. Loup*, *Favernay*	Quarte	70	68	67	
Dole, *Pontarlier*, *Salins*	Emine	60	59	58	
Villerſuxel, *Montjutin*	Emine	45	44	43	
Montbeliard, *Hericourt*, *Blamont*	Emine	40	39	38	
Vanvillers	Quarte	63	62	61	
Vezoul	Quarte	60	59	58	47
Befort, *Lanſcron*	Quarte	43	41		
Fribourg	Boiſſeau	27	25	25	
Briſac	Rezal	164	162	158	
Colmar	Rezal	160	156	154	
Schleſtat	Rezal	168	166	164	
St. Mary aux Mines	Rezal	178	175	176	
Straſbourg	Rezal	160	160	160	104
Haguenau	Rezal	165	160	155	112
Port Louis de Rhin	TheSackorFertele	161	156	150	110
Landau	Maldre	174	175	176	
Neuſtat	Maldre	186	184	170	
Wiſſembourg	Rezal	164	162	159	104
Philipſbourg	Maldre	168	161	154	108
Phalſbourg and *Ligtemberg*	Regal	184	183	182	104
Saar Louis	Quarte	110	109	108	96
Hambourg and *Bitche*	Maldre	300	198	280	
Saarbourg	Bichet	23	22	21	
Keyſerloutern	Maldre	162	160	158	146
Mont Royal	Maldre	336	324	312	
Saarbruck	Quarte	128	126	116	108
Metz	Quarte	93¼	95¾	99¼	81
Toul	Bichet	134	129	119	80
Nancy	Regal	174	173	172	144
Longvy	Rezal of *Nancy*	176	175	174	
	Bichet of *Longvy*	27	26	26	
Thionville	Maldre	302	297	295	248
Treves	Maldre	301¼	300	268	285
Luxembourg	Malter	295	292	275	230
Pontamouſſon	Quarte	120	116	112	
Langres	The Emine Chapter Meaſure contains ¼ more than that of Langres. Emine contains 8 Bichets, and the Bichets, two Quartes.	397	368	352	296
Void	Bichet	67	66	65	
Chaumont	Bichet	72	70½	74	41
Saverne	Rezal	170	165	160	
Bourbonne	Penal	72	70	68	58
	Bichet of *Choiſeul*	82	80	78	65
Rouen	Mine	135	133	130	

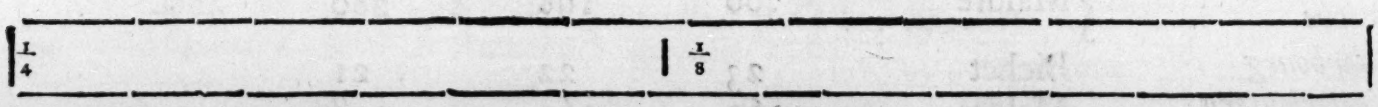
Places.	Names of Measures.	Mark Weight of Wheat.	Mark Weight of Mesling or mix Corn.	Mark Weight of Rye.	Mark Weight of Oats.
Le Haure	Boisseaux Hall Measure	55	53	51	
	Quai Measure, containing 3 Boisseaux	151	145	139	
Port Louis	Ton Hamburgh Measure	2950	2920	2750	
	Ton Quimper Measure	2280	2250	2100	
	Ton Vannes Measure	2400	2370	2200	
Belle Isle	Ton	2400	2340	2280	
Bayonne	Conque	60	59	58	
Dax	Mesure	38	36	33	
Vaucouleurs	Bischet	88	83	80	58
Huningue	Rezal	163	160	159	

Next to the Dry, I proceed to the Long or Applicative Measures, of which our's in *Great-Britain*, are the Yard and Ell, the former for measuring all Silks, Woollens, *&c.* the latter used only for Linens. The Yard consists of three Feet, and the Foot of twelve Inches; the Ell being a Yard and a Quarter. I may also here add, that a Geometrical Pace is reckoned five Feet; a Fadom, or Fathom, six; a Rod, Pole, or Perch sixteen and a half; and of these forty make a Furlong, and eight Furlongs an *English* Mile, which by a Statute of *Henry* VIII. ought to be 1760 Yards, or 5280 Feet, that is, 280 Feet more than the *Italian* Mile.

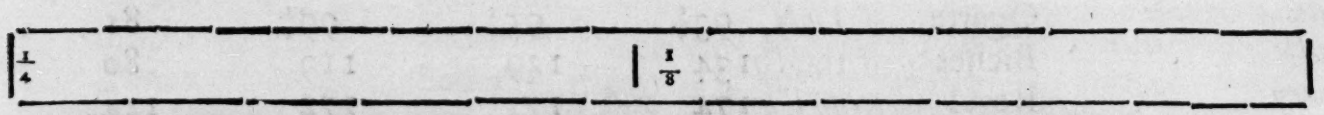
The Measures in other Parts of *Europe* are very different both in Name and Extent, tho' most of them founded on the Geometrical Foot, which, varying in Length, has occasioned the fixt Measures of Places to vary also from one another; and before I say any Thing of this Difference, I shall in Part shew it to my Reader by a Print of some Fractions of Aunes, *&c.* of several of the chief Trading Cities, which will confirm the Calculations I shall afterwards give in a general Table.



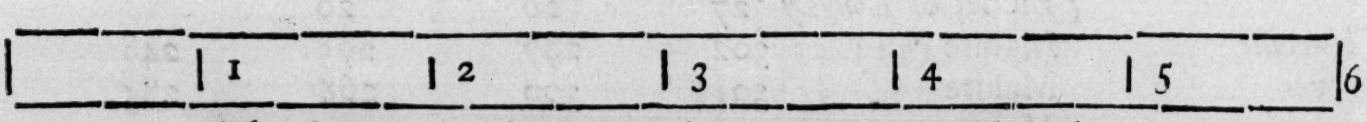
The Length of a Quarter of the *Brabant*, or *Antwerp* Aun or Ell, having 6 *French* Inches and $4\frac{1}{2}$ Lines.



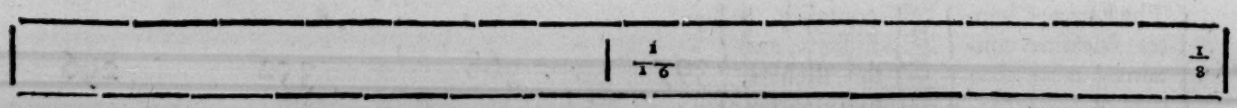
The Length of a Quarter of the *Amsterdam* or *Dutch* Ell, containing 6 *French* Inches and 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ Lines



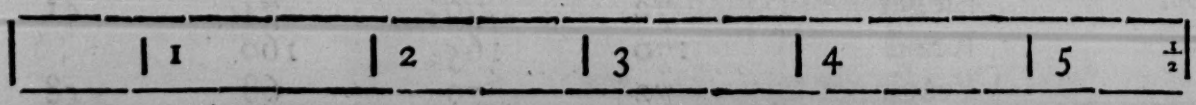
The Length of a Quarter of a Brasse at *Venice*, for measuring Woollens, *&c.*



The Geometrical half *French* Foot of 12 *French* Inches.



The Length of $\frac{1}{8}$ and $\frac{1}{16}$ of the *Paris* Ell or Aun, containing 5 Inches $5\frac{1}{2}$ Lines, or $65\frac{1}{2}$ Lines.



The Length of the half Foot of *Amsterdam*, the whole being 11 *French* Inches.

An

An Aun of *Denmark* or *Copenhagen* is reckoned one-third leſs than the *Engliſh* Yard, but with more Exactneſs, it is $24\frac{5}{11}$ Inches *Engliſh*.

The Aun of *Meinden* contains 15 *French* Inches, and two Lines; ſo that
100 Aunes of *Amſterdam* make a Trifle leſs than 166 Aunes of *Meinden*, and
200 Aunes of *Meinden* make 60 Aunes of *Amſterdam*.

At *Genoa*, four Sorts of long Meaſures are uſed, *viz.*
The Cane of 9 Palmes for Woollens,
The Cane of 10 Palmes for Linens,
The Braſſe of near $2\frac{1}{3}$ Palmes,
The Palme for Silks and Velvets.

The Palme is a common Span, making 8 Inches, and is a Meaſure uſed in moſt Parts of *Italy*.

The modern Palme of *Genoa* is 9 Inches 2 Lines, of which 4 Palmes is a Trifle leſs than the *Lyons* Ell.

Eight *Genoa* Canes make 15 Aunes of *Lyons*, and $3\frac{3}{4}$ Palmes of 9 to the Cane, make an *Engliſh* Yard.

100 Aunes of *Amſterdam* make a ſmall Matter more than 30 Canes at *Naples*; and
100 Canes of *Naples* make a Trifle more than $333\frac{1}{3}$ Aunes of *Amſterdam*.
17 Canes of *Naples* are counted equal to 32 Aunes of *Lyons*.

The Cane of *Sicily* makes $8\frac{1}{4}$ Palmes, *Marſeilles* Meaſure, on which Footing any larger Quantity may be regulated. The *Neapolitan* Palme is 8 Inches and 7 Lines.

100 Canes of *Barcelona* make $239\frac{1}{2}$ Aunes of *Amſterdam*, with a Trifle over; and
100 Aunes of *Amſterdam* make $41\frac{3}{4}$ Canes of *Barcelona*.

108 Varas of *Cadiz* are equal to 100 *Engliſh* Yards.

At *Peterſburgh* 8 Verſchocks, are 1 Arſchin, or 28 *Engliſh* Inches, and 1 Saſchine makes $7\frac{1}{4}$ *Engliſh* Feet, ſo that 100 Saſchines make $241\frac{2}{3}$ *Engliſh* Yards, and 100 *Engliſh* Yards make $41\frac{3}{8}$ Saſchines, a Trifle leſs.

100 Aunes of *Riga* make very near 130 Aunes of *Amſterdam*; and
100 Aunes of *Amſterdam* make 77 Aunes of *Riga*.

100 Aunes of *Revel* make $128\frac{8}{19}$ Aunes of *Amſterdam*; and on the contrary, 100 Aunes of *Amſterdam* make 78 Aunes of *Revel*.

The Aune of *Coningſberg* is near $\frac{1}{4}$ Part ſhorter than that of *Amſterdam*, ſo that 100 Aunes of this laſt, make about 120 of *Coningſberg*; and 100 Aunes of *Coningſberg*, about 80 of *Amſterdam*.

Elbing has the ſame Meaſure with *Dantzick*, which may be ſeen in the Table.

The Foot of *Stetin* is equal to that of *Amſterdam*.

100 Aunes of *Lubeck* make $83\frac{1}{3}$ Aunes of *Amſterdam*, and
100 Aunes of *Amſterdam* make 120 Aunes of *Lubeck*.

100 Aunes of *Bremen* are reckoned equal to $83\frac{1}{2}$ Aunes of *Amſterdam* and
100 Aunes of *Amſterdam* to make 120 Aunes of *Bremen*.

100 Aunes of *Erfort* make 61 of *Amſterdam*, and 100 of *Amſterdam*; make 164 of *Erfort*.

6 Aunes of *Langenſaltz* make 5 of *Amſterdam*, ſo that 100 Aunes of *Langenſaltz* make $83\frac{1}{3}$ of *Amſterdam*; and 100 of *Amſterdam* make 120 of *Langenſaltz*.

100 Aunes of *Leige* are reckoned 80 of *Amſterdam*; and
100 Aunes of *Amſterdam* make 125 Aunes of *Leige*.

The Aunes of *Malines*, *Ghent*, and *Bruges*, are equal to thoſe of *Antwerp*.

100 Aunes of *Liſle* make $103\frac{1}{4}$ Aunes of *Amſterdam*; and
100 Aunes of *Amſterdam* make $96\frac{3}{4}$ Aunes of *Liſle*.

100 Aunes of *Dieppe* make 171 of *Amſterdam*; and 100 Aunes of *Amſterdam* make $58\frac{1}{4}$ Aunes of *Dieppe*.

33 Canes for Linens
100 Canes for Woollens
$374\frac{1}{2}$ Palmes
107 Braſſes of $3\frac{1}{2}$ Palmes
} of *Rome*, make 100 Aunes of *Amſterdam*.

At *Florence* and *Leghorn*, the following Meaſures are uſed for Silks and Woollens, *viz.*

For Woollens { Palmes of which $349\frac{2}{9}$ / Braſſes of 2 Palmes, whereof $116\frac{3}{8}$ / Canes of 8 Palmes, whereof $29\frac{7}{9}$ } make 100 Aunes of *Amſterdam*.

For Silks { Palmes, of which $238\frac{2}{7}$ / Braſſes, of 2 Palmes, of which $119\frac{1}{7}$ / Canes, of 8 Palmes, whereof $29\frac{1}{14}$ } make 100 Aunes of *Amſterdam*.

At *Lucca*, two Sorts of Braſſes are in Uſe,

Of which { $114\frac{2}{7}$ for Woollens / $119\frac{1}{7}$ for Silks } make 100 Aunes of *Amſterdam*.

800 Palmes, or 100 Canes of *Naples*, make a Trifle leſs than 310 Aunes of *Amſterdam*.

100 Aunes of *Amſterdam* make $258\frac{1}{8}$ Palmes, or $30\frac{1}{8}$ Canes of 8 Palmes, which Palme exactly agrees with $\frac{3}{4}$ of an Aune, and 4 Lines of a *French* Foot at *Amſterdam*; and the Cane yields there $3\frac{1}{8}$ Aunes leſs 6 Lines of the ſaid Foot.

At *Palermo*, 100 Canes of Palmes make a Trifle more than $287\frac{3}{4}$ Aunes of *Amſterdam*; and

100 Aunes of *Amſterdam* make $33\frac{9}{25}$ Canes of *Palermo*.

At *Venice*, two Sorts of Braſſes are uſed, the one to meaſure Woollens, and the other for Linens, and Gold or Silver Stuffs; and that for the Woollens conſiſts of 2 Feet 8 Lines, or 296 Lines of the *French* Feet, and is longer by $6\frac{1}{4}$ *per Cent.* than the Braſſe for the Gold and Silver Stuffs; ſo that

100 Braſſes for Woollens make $106\frac{1}{4}$ for Gold and Silver Stuffs, *&c.* and

100 Braſſes for Gold and Silver Stuffs, make $94\frac{2}{17}$ Braſſes for Woollens.

100 Braſſes for Woollens } of *Venice*, 98 / make 92 $\frac{4}{17}$ } Aunes of *Amſterdam*.
100 Braſſes for Gold and Silver Stuffs }

100 Aunes of *Amſterdam* { 102 Braſſes for Woollens / $108\frac{1}{2}$ Braſſes for Gold, *&c.* Stuffs } of *Venice*.

100 Pies of *Smyrna* and *Seyde*, are computed to be 97 Aunes of *Amſterdam*.

100 Aunes of *Amſterdam*, make 103 Pies of *Smyrna*, *&c.*

100 Pies of *Conſtantinople*, make $97\frac{1}{3}$ Aunes of *Amſterdam*.

100 Aunes of *Amſterdam*, make $102\frac{5}{7}$ Pies of *Conſtantinople*.

100 Pies of *Aleppo*, are reckoned to make 98 Aunes of *Amſterdam*.

100 Aunes of *Amſterdam*, make 102 Pies of *Aleppo*.

100 Pies of *Alexandria* and *Roſette*, make 97 Aunes of *Amſterdam*.

100 Aunes of *Amſterdam*, make 103 Pies of *Alexandria*, &c. and the Correſpondency of all the other Meaſures in *Europe* are to be found in the following Table.

A TABLE

A TABLE of the AGREEMENT and CORRESPONDENCE which the LONG MEASURES of the PRINCIPAL PLACES in *EUROPE* have with each other.

The Aunes, or Ells of *Amsterdam*, *Haerlem*, *Leyden*, the *Hague*, *Rotterdam*, and other Cities of *Holland*; as also that of *Nuremberg*, being all equal, are comprehended under that of *Amsterdam*. As those of *Osnabrug* are under those of *France*; and those of *Berne* and *Basil* are equal to those of *Hamburgh*, *Franckfort*, and *Leipsick*.

Make	Aunes of *England*.	Aunes of *Holland*, or *Amsterdam*.	Aunes of *Brabant*, or *Anvers*, *Brussels*, &c.	Aunes of *France*, or *Paris*.	Aunes of *Hamburgh*, *Franckfort*, *Leipsick* and *Cologn*.	Aunes of *Breslaw* in *Silesia*.	Aunes of *Dantzick*.	Aunes of *Bergue* and *Drontheim*.	Aunes of *Sweden*, or *Stockholm*.	Aunes of *St. Gall*, for Linens.	Aunes of *St. Gall*, for Cloth.	Aunes of *Geneva*.	Canes of *Marseilles* and *Montpellier*.	Canes of *Toulouse*, *Albi*, *Castres*, &c.	Canes of *Genoa* of nine Palms.	Canes of *Rome*.	Yards of *England*, or *London*.	Varas of *Spain*.	Varas of *Portugal*, or *Lisbon*.	Cavidos of *Portugal*, or *Lisbon*.	Brasses of *Venice*.	Brasses of *Bergamo*, *Bologna*, *Modena*, *Mantua*.	Brasses of *Florence* and *Legborn*.	Brasses of *Milan*.
100 Aunes of *England*	100	166⅔	162 4/9	97 1/2	200 1/24	208⅓	187½	183¾	194⅛	143 7/7	186⅔	100	58¼	62⅗	50 1/5	55⅓	125	133⅓	101⅔	166⅔	170⅓	174½	194 1/7	214 1/6
100 Aunes of *Holland*, or *Amsterdam*	60	100	98¾	58½	120	125	112½	100	116⅖	86	112	60	35	37½	30½	33	75	80	61	100	102	105¼	117	128¼
100 Aunes of *Brabant*, or *Anvers*	60	101 ¾	100	60	121 1/2	126⅗	114	111⅜	118	87	113⅘	60¾	35⅘	38	30¼	33⅕	76	81	91¾	101¼	103¼	106⅗	118	130
100 Aunes of *France*	102¾	174⅖	166⅔	100	205¼	213¾	192⅜	188	190½	147	91 1/4	102⅔	59⅘	64 1/5	52 1/5	56¼	128¼	133⅓	104 1/3	171	174⅘	179	199⅕	219¾
100 Aunes of *Hamburgh*, *Frankfort*, &c.	50	83⅓	182 1/3	48⅘	100	104⅓	93¾	91¼	97	71 2/3	93⅓	50	29⅕	31¼	25⅗	27½	62½	66⅔	50⅘	83⅓	85	87¾	97	107
100 Aunes of *Breslaw*	48	80	79	46⅗	96	100	190⅘	88	93¼	68 3/4	89 3/5	48	28	30	24⅘	26⅘	60	64	48⅘	80	81⅗	84½	93 1/5	102⅘
100 Aunes of *Dantzick*	53⅖	89	87¾	52	106⅘	111¼	100	98	104	76⅗	99¼	53⅖	31 1/7	33⅓	27⅕	29⅘	66¾	71⅕	54⅓	89	90¾	93⅗	103¾	114 1/3
100 Aunes of *Bergue* and *Drontheim*	54 3/5	91	89 7/8	53 1/4	109⅕	113½	102⅜	100	106	78¼	102	54 3/5	31½	34	27¼	30	68¼	72⅘	55½	91	92⅘	95¾	106½	115½
100 Aunes of *Sweden* or *Stockholm*	52⅘	87½	86 1/2	51¼	105	109¼	97¾	96¼	100 1/3	75¼	98	52½	30 1/2	32⅖	26¼	28⅔	65⅗	70	53½	87½	87¼	92	102	112½
100 Aunes of *St. Gall*, for Linens	70	116⅔	175 1/5	68¼	140	145⅔	131¼	128⅔	136⅖	100⅗	130⅔	70	40⅘	43¾	35½	38½	87½	92 1/3	71	116	119	122¾	136½	149½
100 Aunes of ditto for Cloth	53⅗	89⅘	88⅘	52¼	107⅕	111¼	100½	98¾	102⅛	76⅘	100	53⅗	31 1/4	33½	27⅕	29½	67	71½	54½	89 1/8	91⅕	94	104	114¼
100 Aunes of *Geneva*	99⅘	166⅔	164 3/5	97½	200	208⅓	187½	183⅓	194⅛	143⅗	186⅔	100	58⅓	62½	50⅘	55	124⅔	133⅓	101⅔	166⅔	170	175⅗	193⅓	214½
100 Canes of *Marseilles* and *Montpelier*	171⅗	286	282 4/5	167⅓	343⅓	357½	321¼	314⅔	333½	246	320⅔	171⅓	100	107¼	87½	94⅘	214½	228⅘	174½	286	291⅔	301	333⅕	367½
100 Canes of *Toulouse*, and High *Languedoc*	160	266⅔	263 1/3	156	320	333⅓	300	293⅓	311	229⅓	298⅔	160	93⅓	100	81⅓	88	200	213	162⅔	266	272	280⅗	309⅓	342⅔
100 Canes of *Genoa*, of nine Palms	196⅕	327⅓	323	191⅓	392⅘	408¾	367⅘	359⅜	381⅝	281¼	366¼	196⅗	114½	122⅗	100	108	244¼	261⅓	199⅛	327⅔	333½	344⅗	381	420⅕
100 Canes of *Rome*	181⅘	303	299⅕	177¼	363⅗	371¼	340⅘	333⅓	353⅛	260⅓	339⅘	181⅘	106	113⅓	92⅘	100	227¼	242⅕	184⅘	303	309	319	353	389⅘
100 Yards of *England*	80	133⅓	131 1/2	78	160	166⅔	150	146⅔	155⅔	114⅓	149⅓	80	46⅔	50	40⅔	44	100	106⅔	81⅓	133⅓	136	140⅓	154⅔	171⅓
100 Varas of *Spain*	75	125	123 1/2	73⅕	150	156¼	140⅔	137½	146	107½	140	75	43⅔	46⅘	38⅕	41¼	93¾	100	76¼	125	127½	131⅔	145⅗	160⅔
100 Varas of *Portugal*, &c.	98⅖	164	162	96	196⅘	205	184½	180¾	191⅓	141	183⅗	98⅔	57⅗	61½	50	54⅕	123	131⅕	100	164	167¼	172⅓	191	210¼
100 Cavidos of *Portugal*, &c.	60	100	98¾	58½	120	125	112½	110	116⅔	86	112	60	35	37½	30½	33	75	80	61	100	102	105¼	117	128
102 Brasses of *Venice*	58⅘	98	96¾	57⅓	317⅗	122½	110¼	107¾	114⅜	84½	109¾	58¾	34⅓	36¾	29¼	32⅓	73½	78⅘	59¾	98	100	103⅓	114⅕	126
100 Brasses of *Bergamo*, &c.	57	95	93⅘	55⅗	114	118¼	106¾	104½	111	81¼	106⅘	57	33¼	35⅗	29	31⅗	71¼	76	58	95	79	100	111	122
100 Brasses of *Florence* and *Leghorn*	51⅕	85 1/10	84⅘	50	102⅗	106½	96	94	99¾	73½	95⅘	51⅗	30	32¼	26⅕	28 1/3	94	68⅘	52⅕	85½	87⅕	90	100	109⅘
100 Brasses of *Milan*	46⅘	78	77	45⅗	93⅗	97½	87¾	87⅘	91	67	87⅗	46⅘	27⅘	29⅘	23⅗	25⅗	58½	62⅘	47½	78	79½	82⅕	91	100

By Means of the above TABLE may be seen, *viz.* that 100 Aunes of *Holland* make 98¾ of *Brabant* or *Anvers*, and 58½ Aunes of *France*. And the same in Respect of the Agreement of all other Measures therein mentioned, which may be easily found, by going along the Lines, to the Column of the Measure sought: For Example; if it is wanted to be known how many Canes of *Marseilles* or *Montpelier*, make 100 Aunes of *France*, look for this latter in the left Hand Column, and from thence trace the Line to the Column which has at the Head, *Canes of Marseilles and Montpelier*, and it will be found, that 59⅘ Canes make the 100 Aunes, and so for the Rest.

The following are the Meaſures of France *and other Countries reduced into Feet, Inches, and Lines, of which* 12 *Lines make an Inch, and* 12 *Inches a Foot, which may in ſome Meaſure illuſtrate the preceding Table.*

	Feet.	In.	Lines.	
The Aune of *Paris* contains	3	7	8	little more
The Cane of *Provence*, *Avignon*, and *Montpelier*	6	0	9	
The Cane of *Toulouſe*, and the Varra of *Arragon*	5	5	6	
The Yard of *England*	2	9	11	
The Aune of *Holland*, *Antwerp*, and *Tournay*	2	0	11	little more
The Aune of *Flanders*, *Brabant*, and *Germany*	2	1	5	
The Varra of *Caſtille*	2	7	2	little more
The Varra of *Valencia* in *Spain*	2	9	7	
The Ras of *Piedmont*, and the Baſſe of *Lucca*	1	9	10	
The Baſſe of *Venice*, *Bologna*, *Modena*, and *Mantua*	1	11	3	
The Palm of *Genoa*	0	9	1	
The Braſſe of *Bergame*	2	0	3	
The Braſſe of *Florence*	1	9	4½	
The Yard of *Seville*	2	6	11	
The Cane of *Naples*	6	10	2	
The Aune of *Troyes*, and Arc in the Duchy of *Bar*	2	5	1	little more
The Aune of *Liſle* and *Arras*	2	2	2	ditto
The Braſſe of *Milan* for Silk	1	7	5	
The Ditto for Woollens	2	0	11	little more

To the above Contents of various Meaſures, I herewith add a Correſpondency of the Length of a Foot in divers Places into Parts.

	Parts.
The Foot in *England*, divided into	1000
The Royal Foot of *Paris*	1068
The Foot of *Leyden*	1033
The Foot of *Amſterdam*	942
The Foot of *Antwerp*	946
The Foot of *Louvain*	958
The Foot of *Malines*	919
The Foot of *Middlebourg*	991
The Foot of *Dort*	1184
The Foot of the *Brille*	1103
The Foot *Rhindlandick*, and that of *Berlin*	1033
The Foot of *Vienna*	1053
The Foot of *Frankfort* on the *Maine*	948
The Foot of *Cologn*	954
The Foot of *Straſbourg*	920
The Foot of *Bavaria*	954
The *Roman* Foot	907
The Foot of *Venice*	1153
The Foot of *Mantua*	1569
The Foot of *Turin*	1062
The Foot of *Caſtile*	1001
The Foot of *Toledo*	899
The Foot of *Liſbon*	917
The Foot of *Copenhagen*	965
The Foot of *Dantzick*	944
The Foot of *Riga*	1831

The ſame receptive dry Meaſure as is uſed for Corn ſerves alſo in *England* for Salt, Lime, Coals, *&c.* they being all meted by the *Wincheſter* Meaſure, tho' the firſt is now generally ſold from the Pits by Weight, reckoning 7lb. Avoirdupois to the Gallon, or 56lb. to the Buſhel; in Freight-Computation 42 Buſhels is accounted a Ton, 5 Buſhels is a Sack, and 4 Cwt. a Quarter. When ſold by Meaſure this Commodity and Coals muſt be heaped, or elſe five ſtricken Pecks are allowed to the Buſhel, and of the latter 36 Buſhels make a Chaldron. In other Parts of *Europe*, Salt, which is a more ſtaple aud current Merchandize than almoſt any other, is bought and ſold by different Meaſures, according to the ſeveral Places of its Diſpatch. For at *Amſterdam*, where vaſt Quantities are imported, it is ſold by the *Cent.* of 404 Meaſures, or Scheppels, which *Cent.* is reckoned to be ſeven Laſts or 14 Tons, and the Laſt to weigh 4000lb. ſo that the ſaid ſeven Laſts or 14 Tons make 28000lb. called the *Cent* of Salt, which alſo contains 208 Sacks, tho' ſome of this Commodity is much heavier than others. Salt is carried to *Amſterdam* and all the Cities of *Holland*, *Flanders*, *Brabant*, *Zealand*; other Places of the *North*, and up the *Baltick*, from *Marans*, *Brouage*, *Sude*, the Iſles of *Rhé* and *Oleron*; *Meche*, *Rochelle*, and other Places of *Saintonge*, and the Country of *Aunis*; from *Poliguen*, *Croiſil*, *Guerand*, the Bay of *Bouaneuf*, and other Parts of *Bretagne*; from *St. Ubes* in *Portugal*, and from *Cadiz*, *Alamat*, and *Ivica* in *Spain*.

In the Cities and other Parts of *France*, Salt is ſold by the Muid, whoſe Size varies, according to the different Places of its Manufacture and Diſpatch: At *Paris* this Meaſure is reckoned to contain 12 Setiers, or 48 Minots, which Minot is alſo divided into leſs Fractions.

The *Cent.* of Salt, from *Marans*, *Brouage*, *Sude*, the Iſles of *Rhé*, *&c.* contains 28 ſtricken Muids, and each 24 Boiſſeaux; which yields at *Amſterdam* 11½ Laſts or 23 Tons, a little more or leſs, according to the good or bad Metage made at the Ponds, or its Waſte in the Voyage. The Salts of the Iſle of *Rhé* and *Brouage* are deemed heavier than thoſe from *Oleron*, *Marans*, *Mornac*, &c. And the *Cent.* of theſe weighty Salts yields at *Hamburgh* 11¼ to 11½ Laſts, which are 45 to 46,000lb.

In *Denmark*, or *Copenhagen*, the ſaid *Cent.* only renders 9½ Laſts, the Laſt being reckoned here equal to 18 Tons, and the 50 Laſts to correſpond with 52 of *Coningſberg*; at which Place the *Cent.* produces about 10 Laſts, or 40,000lb.

At *Riga* the ſaid *Cent.* yields the ſame Meaſure as at *Coningſberg*, and about 6¼ Laſts of *Riga* make the great *Cent.* of *Amſterdam*.

The ſaid French *Cent.* produces at *Dantzick* 11½ to 12 Laſts that Meaſure, of which Laſts 7¼ to 7½ make likewiſe the great *Cent.* of *Amſterdam*.

At *Stetin* in *Pomerania*, the *French Cent.* yields 10 Laſts, making 40,000lb. Meaſure and Weight of the ſaid Place.

In *Portugal*, Salt is bought by the Muid, of which four make a Laſt, and ſeven the *Cent.* of *Amſterdam*, containing, as above, 404 Scheppels.

At *Alamat* and *Ivica* it is ſold by the Modin, which weighs from 27½ to 28 Cwt. *Engliſh*, and at both Places the Quantities made are prodigious, being all for the King's Account.

Of Liquid Meaſures in *Great-Britain*, the ordinary ſmalleſt one is called a Pint, with its Fractions, of which two make a Quart, two Quarts make a Pottle, two Pottles make a Gallon; eight Gallons make a Firkin of Ale, and nine a Firkin of Beer; two Firkins a Kilderkin, and two Kilderkins a Barrel; one Barrel and half a Hogſhead, two Hogſheads a Pipe or Butt, and two Pipes a Ton.

The *Engliſh* Wine Meaſures are ſmaller than thoſe of Ale and Beer, and are proportioned as 4 to 5; ſo that four Gallons Beer Meaſure are almoſt five Gallons of Wine Meaſure; of which latter a Gallon is 231 Cubical Inches, and eight Pounds one Ounce, and 11 Drams Avoirdupois of Rain Water. Of theſe Gallons a Rundlet of Wine holds eighteen, half a Hogſhead 31½ Gallons, a Tierce 43 Gallons, a Hogſhead 63 Gallons, a Puncheon 84 Gallons, a Pipe or Butt 126, and a Ton 252 Gallons, or 2016 Pints; by which Meaſure is ſold Wine, Brandy, Vinegar, Cyder, *&c.*

Foreign Veſſels for containing Wine, Vinegar, *&c.* have various Denominations, according to their different Sizes, and Places of their Fabrication.

The Wœders of *Germany*, for holding Rheniſh and Moſelle Wines, are different in their Gauges; ſome containing 14 Aumes *Amſterdam* Meaſure, and others more, or leſs.

The Aume is reckoned at *Amſterdam* for eight Steckans, or 20 Verges or Veertels; or for $\frac{1}{6}$ of a Ton of two Pipes; or four Barrels of *France* or *Bourdeaux*, which $\frac{1}{5}$ is called at this latter Tierçon, becauſe three of them make a Pipe, or two Barrels, and fix the ſaid Ton.

The Steckan is 16 Mingles, or 32 Pints; and the Verge or Veertel is in reſpect of ſaid *Rheniſh* and *Moſelle*, and ſome other Sorts of Wine, of ſix Mingles; but in meaſuring Brandy, it conſiſts of ſix $\frac{1}{6}$ Mingles. The Aume is divided into four Anckers, and the Ancker into two Steckans or 32 Mingles.

The Ancker is taken ſometimes for $\frac{1}{24}$ of a Ton, of four Barrels; on which Footing the *Bourdeaux* Barrel ought to contain at *Amſterdam*, when the Caſk is made according to the juſt Gauge, 12$\frac{1}{2}$ Steckans, or 200 Mingles, Wine and Lees; or 12 Steckans or 192 Mingles racked Wine; ſo that the *Bourdeaux* Ton of Wine contains 50 Steckans or 800 Mingles, Wine and Lees; and 48 Steckans, or 768 Mingles, of pure Wine.

The Barrels or Poinçons of *Nantes*, and other Places on the River *Loire*, contain only 12 Steckans *Amſterdam* Meaſure. The Wine Ton of *Rochelle*, *Cognac*, *Charente*, and the Iſle of *Rhé*, differs very little from the Ton of *Bourdeaux*, and conſequently from the Barrels and Pipes.

A Ton of Wine of *Chaloſſe*, *Bayonne*, and the neighbouring Places, is reckoned 60 Steckans, and the Barrel 15, *Amſterdam* Meaſure.

The Muid of *Paris* contains 150 Quarts, or 300 Pints, Wine and Lee, or 280 Pints clear Wine; of which Muids three make a Ton, and the Franctions are,

The Muid	containing	36 Setiers
The Setier		4 Quarts
The Quart		2 Pints
The Pint		2 Chopins
The Chopin		2 Demi-Setiers
The Demi-Setier		2 Poiſſons

The Muid is alſo compoſed of Pipes, Poinçons, Quarteaux, Queues, and Demi-Queues. Theſe Poinçons of *Paris* and *Orleans* contain about 15 Steckans, *Amſterdam* Meaſure, and ought to weigh with the Caſks, 666lb. a little more or leſs.

In *Provence* they reckon by Milleroles. The Millerole of *Toulon* weighs about 130lb. Mark, and ought to contain 66 *Paris* Pints, which is nearly equal to 100 Pints of *Amſterdam*.

In Lower *Languedoc*, as at *Montpelier*, &c. the Muid contains 18 Setiers, and the Setier 32 Pots or Peckez, ſo that the Muid makes 576 Pots, and yields at *Amſterdam* 35 Steckans, or 560 Mingles; ſo that the Pot or Peche of *Montpelier* is leſs than the Mingle: But the Caſks of *Montpelier* are never of an equal Gauge, ſome Muids containing more than others.

The Butts or Pipes from *Cadiz*, *Malaga*, *Alicant*, *Benicarlo*, *Saloe*, and *Mataro*, in *Spain*, and from the *Canaries* ſubject to that Crown, from *Liſbon*, *Oporto*, and *Fayal* in *Portugal*, are very different in their Gauges, though in Affreightments are all reckoned two to the Ton.

Vinegar is meaſured as the Wine; but as the Meaſures for Brandies are different, I ſhall now give an Account of them.

Theſe Spirits from *France*, *Spain*, *Portugal*, &c. are generally ſhipped in large Caſks, called Pipes, Butts, and Pieces, according to the Places from whence they are exported, and differing in their Contents, not only from one another, but even among thoſe embarked at the ſame Place.

In *France* Brandy is ſhipped in Caſks, called Pieces at *Bourdeaux*, and Pipes at *Rochelle*, *Cognac*, the Iſle of *Rhé*, *Nantes*, and other neighbouring Places; which contain, as before obſerved, ſome more and ſome leſs, even from 60 to 90 *Amſterdam* Verges, or Veertels, according to the Capacity of the Veſſels, and the Places they come from, which being reduced into Barrels, will ſtand as follows, *viz*

At

At *Rochelle*, *Cognac*, the Iſle of *Rhé*, and the County of *Aunis*	27 Veertels
At *Nants*, and ſeveral Place of *Bretagne* and *Anjou*	27 Veertels
At *Bourdeaux* and different Parts of *Guienne*	32 Verges
At *Amſterdam* and other Cities of *Holland*	30 Veertels
At *Hamburgh* and *Lubeck*	30 Verges
At *Embden*	27 Verges

In *Provence* and *Languedoc* Brandy is ſold by the Quintal; the Caſks included, and at *Bruges* in *Flanders* the Verges are called Seſters, of 16 Stops each, and the Spirits ſold at ſo much *per* Stop.

The Mingle of Brandy at *Amſterdam* weighs 2lb. 4 oz. Mark Weight, and the Verge or Verteel 14lb. a little more or leſs; at which Rate the 30 Verges muſt weigh 420lb.

The Pieces of Brandy ſold at *Bourdeaux* commonly contain from 50 to 80 Verges, and 32 Verges is reckoned, as has been mentioned, to a Barrel; the Verge contains $3\frac{1}{2}$ Pots, or a little leſs, and the Barril near 110 Pots, *Bourdeaux* Meaſure.

Olive Oil is alſo ſhipped in Caſks of various Sizes, according to the Cuſtom of the Places where it is embarked, and for the Conveniency of Stowage. *Gallipoly*, *Leghorn*, *France*, *Majorca*, and ſeveral other Parts of *Spain*, *Portugal*, &c. ſupply the northern Parts of *Europe* with this Commodity, as well for Eating, as cleanſing of Woollens, and making of Soap. In *England* it is ſold by the Ton of 236 Gallons, and at *Amſterdam* by the Ton of 717 Mingles, or 1434 Pints; the Caſks it is imported in contain from 20 to 70 Steckans, at 16 Mingles *per* Steckan, the Mingle weighing 2lb. and 2, 3, or 4 Ounces, according to the Place of the Oil's Growth.

It is reckoned that the Barrel of Oil at *Genoa* weighs near $187\frac{1}{2}$lb. Nett Weight, which is equal to 125lb. at *Amſterdam*, and 14 of theſe Barrels or thereabouts make the ſaid 717 Mingles, which ought to weigh 1750lb. at the laſt mentioned Place.

At *Leghorn* the Barrel of Oil weights 85lb. which a little exceeds 59lb. at *Amſterdam*, and is more frequently ſhipped in Jars and Flaſks than Caſks.

In *Provence* it is ſold by Millerols of 66 *Paris* Pints, which make about 100 Pints of *Amſterdam*.

From *Spain* and *Portugal* it is brought in Pipes or Butts of different Gauges; at the firſt it is ſold by Roves, of which about 40 go to the Butt, and at the latter by Almoudas, whereof 26 make a Pipe; the Almouda contains 12 Canadors, and the Canador makes near a Mingle at *Amſterdam*.

Train Oil is ſold in *England* by the Ton; and at *Amſterdam* by the Barrel of 12 Steckans.

Honey is ſold with us by the Pound, though in *Amſterdam*, where great Quantities are imported from *Bourdeaux*, *Bayonne*, *Bretagne*, *Provence*, *Hamburgh*, *Bremen*, and ſeveral other Places, it is ſold by the Ton, or Barrel.

Beer at *Amſterdam* is commonly put in Tons or Barrels, half, quarter, and half-quarter of Barrels, and ſometimes in Pipes, Butts, and other ſuch large Caſks for their *Eaſt* and *Weſt India* Proviſions. The Ton or Barrel ought to contain 1 Aume, or 8 Steckans, making 128 Mingles, and the other Veſſels in Proportion.

Of COINS, both real and imaginary.

IN *England*, the Copper ones are a Farthing and Half-penny, the latter being two of the former.

In fine Silver of the Standard of 11 oz. 2 dwt. called Sterling, the ſmalleſt Piece is one Penny, others of two Pence, three Pence, four Pence called alſo a Groat, and ſix Pence, a Shilling, or 12 Pence, a Half-Crown, or two Shillings and ſix Pence, and a Crown, or five Shillings.

In fine Gold of 22 Carats, called alſo Sterling, a Guinea, now worth 21 Shillings, half a Guinea, ſome few two and five Guinea Pieces, and fewer $\frac{1}{4}$ ones.

Accounts are kept in Pounds, Shillings, and Pence, the firſt and laſt imaginary, and Exchanges are calculated in one of theſe two.

In *France*, the Gold Species are Louis, with its Diminutions of $\frac{1}{2}$ and $\frac{1}{4}$, and its Augmentations of double and quadruple.

Of

Of Silver the Crown or Ecu, with its Fractions, which at preſent paſſes for 3 Livres, though it has been up to more than 7 Livres.

Of Silver and Braſs mixed, the Sol. And

Of Copper the Liard, which is $\frac{1}{4}$ of a Sol, or 3 Deniers. A Double 2 Deniers. And a Denier or $\frac{1}{12}$ of a Sol.

Accounts are kept throughout the Kingdom in Livres, Sols, and Deniers, of which 12 Deniers make a Sol, and 20 Sols a Livre; their Exchange is by the Crown of 3 Livres or 60 Sols.

In *Holland*, the Gold Coins are

Ducatons, Ducats, Souverains, Roſe-Nobles	worth	15	Guilders, and 15 Stivers
		5	—— 5
		15	
		11	, though of theſe very few are ſeen.

Silver Coins.

Ducatons	worth	3	Guilders and 3 Stivers
Drie-Guilders		3	
Rixdollar or Patacon		2	10
Croons		2	Of this Coin very few to be met with
Dollars		1	10
Goud Guilders, or Golden Guilders		1	8
Guilders		1	

Here are alſo $\frac{1}{2}$ and $\frac{1}{4}$ Rixdollars; Schellings, of which ſome are worth 6, and others only 5 Stivers; here are alſo Stivers, of which 20 make a Guilder, divided into 2 Deniers de gros, or 8 Duytes, or 16 Penins, though theſe two laſt Denominations are imaginary.

Here are beſides ſeveral other Coins, particularly ſome ſmall ones, of 2, 3, 4, 8, and 12 Stivers.

Accounts are kept at *Amſterdam* and *Rotterdam*, the two chief trading Places, in Guilders, Stivers, and Penins; ſo that although Goods are ſold for other Species, ſuch as Livres de gros, *&c.* yet all are reduced to the above Denominations for the Entries into their Books. The Exchanges are made with us in ſo many Schellings to a Pound Sterling, though to moſt other Places in Deniers de gros.

Foreign Coins are very many, both of Gold and Silver, but are not current here at any fixed Price, but, as other Commodities, riſe and fall according to their Plenty or Scarceneſs.

In *Ruſſia*, 3 Coppecks is an Altin, 10 Coppecks 1 Grieve, 25 Coppecks is a Polpoltin, 50 Coppecks is a Poltin, 64 Coppecks is a Dollar, and 100 Coppecks or 19 Grieves is a Rouble; an *Engliſh* Crown paſſes there by Weight, for 120 to 130 Coppecks.

Accounts are kept in the trading Places of this Empire, in Roubles, Grieves, and Moſcoſques, 2 of which make a Coppeck; or in Roubles and Coppecks. Their Exchange is only on *Holland*, and negociated in either Roubles or Coppecks.

In *Norway*, a Rixdollar is ſix *Daniſh* Marks, a Mark ſixteen Shillings, and at *Cooperwyk*, *Laarwyk*, *Mardou*, *Vlekeren*, *Jedder*, *Stafanger*, *Romſdal*, and *Drontheim*, the Rixdollar is worth 4 Oorts, an the Oort 24 *Daniſh* Schellings.

In *Denmark*, the Rixdollar is worth 4 Oorts, or ſix *Daniſh* Marks, the Oort 24 Schellings, or $1\frac{1}{2}$ Mark, the Mark 16 Schellings, and the Schelling three Penins; 2 *Daniſh* Marks make 1 Mark Lubs, and at *Bergen*, Accounts are kept in *Daniſh* Rixdollars, Marks, and Schellings. But little is done in Exchanges from this Kingdom, and the few that are tranſacted from *Copenhagen*, are in *Daniſh* Rixdollars of ſix Marks for current Rixdollars of *Amſterdam*.

In *Stockholm* and the Reſt of *Sweden*, the Dollar is worth 4 Marks, and the Mark 8 Oorts, or Runſticks, which is an imaginary Specie; 2 Marks make a Mark Lubs, and here are Copper Rixdollars of 6 Dollars or 24 Marks; here is alſo Silver Money called Silvergelt, or Silvermunt, and one Mark Silver Money is reckoned worth $2\frac{1}{2}$ Copper. The Silver Dollar is divided into 3 Marks, and the Mark into 3 Oorts; though they have no ſuch Coin as a Runſtic, or Rontſtuken, yet they reckon two of their Copper Farthings to a Runſtic, 3 Runſtics to a Witton, $10\frac{2}{3}$ Wittons to a Copper Dollar.

Accounts are kept in this Kingdom in Dollars, Marks, and Oorts, and the Exchange is made between a Copper Rixdollar of 24 Marks of *Stockholm*, and a current Rixdollar of 50 Stivers of *Amſterdam*.

At *Cracow* in *Poland*, their common Coins are, Gros, of which 18 make 1 Oort, and 30, one Guilder; a Specie Dollar is 40 Gros, and worth about two Shillings Sterling. A Rixdollar is 5 Oorts, or 90 Gros; a Gold Ducat is 6 Guilders. A Croſs, and a Specie Dollar, paſs at uncertain Value from 3 to 4 Guilders, as there is a Premium upon them that ſometimes amounts to 10 and 15 *per Cent*. Accounts are kept here in Guilders, Gros, and Deniers, of which latter 18 make a Gros, and 30 Gros a Guilder, or in Rixdollars and Gros, reckoning 90 of the latter to the former.

At *Riga* the Rixdollar is 90 Gros, and divided alſo in 15 *Riga* Marks, and into 3 *Poliſh* Guilders; the *Poliſh* Guilder muſt therefore conſequently make 5 *Riga* Marks, and is alſo divided into 30 *Poliſh* Gros; a Gros is 3 Whittons, or 6 black Ditto. A Voirding is 1½ Gros, or 41½ Whittens, or 9 black Ditto.

Accounts are here kept in Rixdollars and Gros, and it is in the former of theſe Species that Exchanges are made with Rixdollars current of *Amſterdam*.

At *Revel* and *Nerva*, the Rixdollars conſiſt of 64 Whittens or 90 Gros: Accounts are kept in theſe two Places in Rixdollars and Whittens, where they have likewiſe Copper Plate Dollars, which they uſe in Exchange.

At *Coningſberg*, *Elbing*, and *Dantzick*, the Rixdollar is divided into 90 *Poliſh* Gros, or into 3 *Poliſh* Guilders, and the Gros into 18 Penins or Deniers.

At theſe Places Accounts are kept in Rixdollars and Gros, or in *Poliſh* Guilders, called alſo Timpfhen, Gros and Deniers or Penins. They exchange on *Amſterdam* in *Poliſh* Gros, for a Livre de Gros of 6 Guilders current Money of *Amſterdam*, and on *Hamburgh* for the Rixdollar.

At *Stetin*, 36 Stivers, or Schellings Lubs, make a Rixdollar, and Accounts are kept here in thoſe Species, and Remiſſes made in them.

At *Lubeck*, the Rixdollar is worth 3 Mark Lubs, or 48 Schelling Lubs; the Mark being divided into 16 Schellings, and the Schelling into 12 Penins or Deniers. Accounts are kept here in Marks, Schellings and Deniers or Penins Lubs, in which their Exchanges are made.

At *Breſlaw* the Rixdollar is worth 30 Silver Gros, and the Gros 12 Fenins. It is alſo divided into 90 Creutzers, and the Creutzer into 4 Fenins, and the ſaid Rixdollars are called imperial Mony, augmented by 17 Creutzers.

Accounts are kept at this Place in Rixdollars, and Silver Gros and Penins, in the firſt of which Species Exchanges are made on *Amſterdam* for a certain Number of Stivers, Bank Money, and on *Hamburgh* for Rixdollars of *Breſlaw*, againſt Rixdollars of *Hamburgh* Bank.

At *Hamburgh*, the Mark, or Mark Lubs, is divided into 16 Stivers Lubs, and the Setiers into 12 Deniers Lubs. The Rixdollar is 48 Stivers Lubs, or 3 Mark Lubs, beſides which many foreign Species are current at this Place, ſuperfluous to be mentioned here, as they will be taken Notice of where they are coined.

Here Accounts are kept in Marks, Schellings, and Deniers Lubs Bank Money by thoſe who have Caſh in the Bank; but by thoſe who have not, their Books are generally kept in Rixdollars, Schellings, and Deniers current Money. This is a great Place of Exchanges, in which it negociates with moſt Parts of *Europe*. I ſhall therefore be a little particular in their Currency.

Hamburgh gives to

London, from 32 to 38 Schellings Flemiſh *per* Pound Sterling.

Holland, Slech Dollar for 30 to 35 Stivers, and often Rixdollars for Rixdollars with a Premium.

Berlin, Rixdollars for Rixdollars, with a Benefit of ſo much *per Cent*.

Leipſick and *Dantzick*, ditto.

Flanders, Mark Lubs, for *Flanders* Stivers.

Sweden, the Rixdollar, for Copper Marks, and ſometimes at a Premium of ſo much *per Cent*.

Muſcovy, the Rixdollar for an uncertain Number of Coppecks.

Franckfort, the Sletch Dollar, againſt ſome Creutzers of Exchange, or Rixdollar for Rixdollar at ſo much *per Cent*.

Nuremburgh, the Merchant's Dollar, for current Creutzers, and Rixdollar for Rixdollar, with a Premium.

France, a Number of Schellings Lubs, for the *French* Crown of three Livres.

Spain, Ditto, for the Ducat of 375 Maravedies.

Portugal, a Number of Deniers, for the Cruſade of 400 Reas.

Geneva, the ſame as with *Paris* and *Lyons*; and it is a Cuſtom to draw Bills upon *Lubeck* payable in *Hamburgh*; the Term Lubs being derived from the former of theſe Places, once the Capital of the *Hanſe* Towns, as it is here that the Schellings Lubs are coined.

Venice, a Number of Groots, for a Ducat of 24 Soldi Banco.

At *Bremen*, the current Coins are a Rixdollar, divided into $1\frac{1}{2}$ Double, or 3 ſingle *Bremen* Marks, or 24 double Schellings, or 6 Head Pieces, or 72 Gros, or 360 Swaar. A double Mark is 48 Gros, 4 Head Pieces or 240 Swaar. A double Schelling is 3 Gros or 15 Swaar. A Gros is 5 Swaar, and a Swaar is a Penin.

At this Place Accounts are kept in Rixdollars and Gros, and it exchanges on *Amſterdam* Rixdollars of 72 Gros, for Rixdollars of 50 Stivers Banco.

At *Leipſick*, and *Naumbourgh*, a Rixdollar is 24 Gros, and the Gros 12 Fenins. Said Dollar is likewiſe $1\frac{1}{2}$ Rix Gould or Rix Guilder, and this Piece is worth 16 Gros. A Ducat is 4 Guilders, or $2\frac{2}{3}$ Rxidollars; beſides which they have 8, 4, 2, $1\frac{1}{2}$ and $1\frac{1}{4}$ Gros Pieces, and ſome ſtill ſmaller, of 9, 8, 6, 4, and 3 Fenings.

Theſe two Places keep their Accounts in Rixdollars, and Crowns, Gros, and Fenings, and their Exchange Money is worth 10 to 20 *per Cent.* more than the current. If Bills are made payable here in current Money, they are diſcharged $\frac{3}{4}$ of their Amounts in Pieces of 4 Gros, and the other $\frac{1}{4}$ in Gros Pieces; but if they are drawn to be paid in Exchange Money they muſt be ſatisfied in Rixdollars, often termed Crowns in Exchange.

At *Brunſwick* and *Oſnaburg* the Rixdollar is divided into 36 Mariengros, and the Mariengros into 8 Penins, in which Specie their Exchanges are alſo negociated.

At *Berlin*, the Rixdollar is worth 3 Guilders or 90 Gros, about 4*s.* 6*d.* Sterling, a Guilder 20 Brummers, or 30 Gros, 18 Gros an Oort, and 5 Oorts the Rixdollar. A Brummer or Abraſe is $1\frac{1}{2}$ Gros, 1 Groſs is two Polchen or 18 Penins, and 1 Schelling is 6 Penins or Deniers.

In this City and the Kingdom Accounts are kept in Guilders, Gros, and Penins, and the Exchanges made in Rixdollars, for *Amſterdam*, *Hamburgh*, *Augſburgh*, *Nurembergh*, *Breſlaw*, *Switzerland*, and *London*, when any Thing is done direct here, though this is very ſeldom, as Tranſactions of this Nature commonly paſs through *Amſterdam* and *Hamburgh*.

At *Zurich*, the Rixdollar or Ducat is worth 28 Batz and 2 Schellings of this Money, which are worth more than the *Switz* Batz, and leſs than thoſe called good Batz; the Guilder of *Zurich* called the good Guilder, is 16 Batz, or 40 Schellings of this Place. The Batz is worth $2\frac{1}{2}$ *Zurich* Schellings; the Schelling 6 Anſters, or $1\frac{1}{5}$ Creutzer, of which latter 4 make the Batz.

At this Place Accounts are kept in Rixdollars, Creutzers, and Hellers; their Exchange is commonly made in *Zurich* Money; reckoning their Rixdollars, worth about 4*s.* 6*d.* Sterling, at 108 of their Creutzers.

At *Zurzach*, moſt of the *Switz* Coins are current; and

At *Schafhouſe*, the Rixdollar is worth 27 good Batz, the Guilder of *Zurich* is worth here 15 ditto. The good Batz makes 10 Baps, or 4 Creutzers.

At *Berne*, the Rixdollar is worth 30 common *Switz* Batz. The good Guilder of *Zurich* is worth 16 Batz, and 2 Schellings *Switz*; and the Batz is worth 4 Creutzers, or $2\frac{1}{2}$ Schellings.

At *St. Gal*, the Rixdollar is worth $25\frac{1}{2}$ Batz, or 102 Creutzers. The Guilder is 15 Batz, or 60 Creutzers. The Schelling is 6 Creutzers or $1\frac{1}{2}$ Batz. The good Batz is 5 Creutzers. The common Batz 4 Creutzers. The Creutzer 4 Hellers or Penins.

In this Canton, Accounts are kept in Guilders, Creutzers, and Penins, *St. Gal* Money, or under the ſame Denominations, in the Coins of the Empire. It gives in Exchange to *Vienna*, *Nurembergh*, *Augſburgh*, and *Bolſano*, a Number of its

Guilders, for others of ſaid Places; the ſame to *Venice* for Ducats Banco; ditto to *Geneva* for Crowns of that Place; and the like to *Lyons* for the *French* Crown.

At *Baſil*, the Rixdollar conſiſts of 27 good Batz, the good Guilder 15 good Batz, or 60 Creutzers. The good Batz is 10 Raps, or 4 Creutzers. The Guilder of the Empire is here worth 25 Schellings or Plapperts, or 20 Gros; the Gros $7\frac{1}{2}$ Raps; and the Plappert 6 Raps.

Accounts are variouſly kept in this Canton, ſome in Rixdollars, Schellings and Deniers, ſome in Livres, Schellings and Deniers, ſome in Rixdollars, Creutzers, and Penins, and ſome in Guilders, Creutzers, and Penins; they exchange as *Zurich* does, and their Rixdollar is worth about 4*s*. 6*d*. Sterling.

At *Straſburgh*, the Rixdollar is valued at $1\frac{1}{2}$ Guilders, or 15 Schellings, 90 Creutzers, 3 Livres or 60 Sols. A Guilder is 10 Schellings, or 60 Creutzers, or 2 Livres, or 4 Sols. A Livre is 20 Sols, 5 Schellings, or 30 Creutzers. A Schelling is 6 Creutzers, or 4 Sols. Exchange from hence is tranſacted with moſt Places in the Silver of *Alſace*, which is the ſame with the Silver of *France*: the Rixdollar being here reckoned at 3 Livres *Tournois*, the Agio being commonly from 1 to 2 *per Cent*.

At *Geneva* the Gold Coins are Piſtoles, worth 40 Florins 3 Sols, or 11 Livres 10 Sols *Tournois*. Ducats worth 22 Florins, or 6 Livres, 6 Sols, or ſomething better, though few of theſe Coins are now met with. The Silver Monies are Crowns, worth 10 Florins 6 Sols, or 3 Livres. Pieces worth 1 Florin 9 or 10 Sols *Tournois*. Pieces of 10 Sols 6 Deniers, or 5 Sols *Tournois*. The Copper are, Pieces of 6 Sols, 3 Sols, 1 Sol, and 6 Deniers, 9 Deniers, and 6 Deniers of *Geneva*; beſides which there are Silver Pieces of 2 Florins, and 1 Florin, though of theſe there remain but few. The *Geneva* Florin is worth 5 *per Cent*. leſs than 6 Sols *Tournois*. The Exchanges are in Crowns of 3 Livres *Tournois*, called alſo by ſome Rixdollars, and almoſt all the foreign Coins of *Europe* are current there.

At *Cologn* the Rixdollar, computed at 4*s*. 6*d*. Sterling, is divided into 78 Albuſſes; the Albus into 12 Deniers, or 2 Creutzers, and the Creutzers into 4 Hellers. The Dollar is worth here 52 Albuſſes. The Guilder 24 Albuſſes. The Blaſſart 4 Albuſſes; and Accounts are kept in Rixdollars, Albuſſes, and Penins, and their Exchanges with *Amſterdam* are Rixdollars of 78 Albuſſes, for Rixdollars current Money there at a fluctuating Premium.

At *Frankfort ſur Maine* and *Hanaw*, the Rixdollar is 90 Creutzers, and the Creutzer 4 Hellers; but as the current and exchange Money is ſo very different, and not readily to be calculated, I herewith add a Computation made by Monſieur *John Peter Ricard*, in Hopes it may, at leaſt to ſome, be both agreeable and uſeful.

100 Guilders of 65 Creutzers exchange Money, make
108 Guilders, 20 Creutzers of 60 Creutzers exchange Money.
87 Rixdollars, 62 Creutzers, of 74 Creutzers ditto.
81 Rixdollars, 6 Creutzers, $3\frac{1}{4}\frac{3}{1}d$. of 90 Creutzers current Money.
132 Guilders, 6 Creutzers, or $3\frac{1}{4}\frac{3}{1}d$. of 60 Creutzers current Money.

100 Guilders of 60 Creutzers exchange Money, make
92 Guilders, 20 Creutzers of 65 Creutzers exchange Money.
81 Rixdollars, 6 Creutzers of 74 Creutzers ditto.
81 Rixdollars, 27 Creutzers $\frac{1}{4}\frac{3}{1}d$. of 90 Creutzers current Money.
121 Guilders 57 Creutzers $\frac{1}{1}\frac{3}{4}d$. of 60 Creutzers ditto.

100 Guilders of 60 Creutzers current Money, make
75 Guilders, 45 Creutzers of 65 Creutzers Exchange Money.
82 Guilders of 60 Creutzers, ditto.
66 Rixdollars, 36 Creutzers, of 74 Creutzers, ditto.
66 Rixdollars, 60 Creutzers, of 90 Creutzers current Money.

100 Rixdollars of 74 Creutzers Exchange Money, make
113 Guilders, 55 Creutzers, of 65 Creutzers exchange Money.
123 Guilders, 20 Creutzers of 60 Creutzers ditto.
100 Rixdollars 24 Creutzers $1\frac{1}{4}\frac{3}{1}d$. of 90 Creutzers current Money.
150 Guilders, 24 Creutzers $1\frac{1}{4}\frac{3}{1}d$. of 60 Creutzers ditto.

100 Rix-

100 Rixdollars of 90 Creutzers current Money, make
113 Guilders, 35 Creutzers, of 65 Creutzers exchange Money.
123 Guilders of 60 Creutzers, ditto.
99 Rixdollars, 54 Creutzers, of 74 Creutzers ditto.
150 Guilders of 60 Creutzers current Money.

N. B. 1 Guilder of 60 Creutzers is reckoned worth about 3*s.* Sterling.

At this Place Accounts are kept in Rixdollars and Crutzers, and the Difference of the Exchange Money from the current, is ſhewn in the preceding Calculation.

At *Vienna* many foreign Coins have a Currency, but their own is the Imperial Ducat of 4 Guilders, the Rixdollar in Specie of 2 Guilders. The imaginary Rixdollar of 1½ Guilder, or 90 Creutzers, the imaginary Guilder of 60 Creutzers. The Schelling of 7 Creutzers and 2 Deniers. A Gros is 3 Creutzers, 2 Deniers. A Patre, is 4 Creutzers. A Penin and Denier is the ſame; and 3 Deniers are a Dreyer. Accounts are kept here in Guilders, Creutzers, and Penins, reckoning 8 Penins to a Creutzer. This Place exchanges with *London* a Rixdollar for an uncertain Number of Pence, commonly between 4 and 5 Shillings. With *Holland* the ſame for an uncertain Number of Stivers. With *Nuremberg* and *Augsberg*, Rixdollars for Rixdollars with an uncertain Premium. With *Venice* an uncertain Number of Rixdollars for 100 Ducats Banco. And with *St. Gal* 100 Guilders of 60 Creutzers, for an uncertain Number of thoſe Guilders.

At *Embden*, the Money moſt in Uſe are Rixdollars, valued at 2 Guilders, 14 Stivers; and their Exchange is almoſt confined to *Amſterdam*, between Rixdollars and Rixdollars, and ſometimes Guilders againſt Guilders, both with a Premium of ſo much *per Cent*.

Bolzano is a Place conſiderable in Exchanges with ſeveral Parts of *France*, *Italy*, *Switzerland*, and *Germany*. The Species moſt current here, are the *German* Rixdollars and Dollars, the former worth 90 and 93 Creutzers; the Guilder of 60 Creutzers is likewiſe in Uſe here. It exchanges with Lyons an uncertain Number of Creutzers for a *French* Crown. With *Rome* the ſame for a Crown. With *Florence* Ditto for that Crown of 7½ Livres. With *Bergam* the Rixdollar of 93 Creutzers for an uncertain Number of *Soldi*. With *Venice* the ſame, for a Number of *Soldi* Banco. With *Ancona*, the Guilder of 60 Creutzers for an uncertain Number of Bajoches. With *Bologne* ditto, for a Number of Soldi. With *St. Gal* 100 Guilders for an uncertain Number of Dittos that Money. With *Frankfort* an uncertain Number of Rixdollars of 90 Creutzers, for 100 Rixdollars of that Place; and with *Augsberg* and *Nuremberg* the ſame.

At *Nuremberg* and *Augsberg*, the Guilder is 15 Batz, 20 Imperial Gros, or 60 Creutzers; the Creutzers four Hellers, and the Rixdollar is 1½ Guilder, or 90 Creutzers; near 4*s.* 6*d.* Sterling, 22½ Batz, or 30 Imperial Gros; a thick Dollar is 1½ Guilders, or 25 Batz, or 100 Creutzers; a Gros is 3 Creutzers or 12 Deniers, and a Batz is 4 Creutzers, or 16 Deniers.

Accounts are kept here in Guilders, Creutzers, and Hellers, and the Exchanges on *Amſterdam* and *Leipſick* are in Rixdollars for Rixdollars, with a Premium. On *Venice* in Guilders for Ducats de Banco; and on *Vienna*, *Prague*, and *Breſlau*, in their Guilders, for other Imperial Money.

At *Leige*, a Livre is 20 Schellings, and the Schelling 16 Fenins. The Crown or Rixdollar of this Place, is worth 4 Livres, which are reckoned on a Par with the Rixdollars of 50 Stivers current Money of *Amſterdam*.

Here Accounts are kept in Livres, Sols, and Deniers; and Exchanges made in Livres for Guilders of current Money in *Amſterdam*.

At *Antwerp*, *Bruſſels*, *Malines*, *Ghent*, and *Bruges*, the Livre de Gros is 20 Schellings de Gros, and the Schelling 12 Deniers de Gros; called here, at *Amſterdam*, and in all *Brabant* and *Flanders*, Pounds, Schellings, and Groots *Flemiſh*; and at *Antwerp*, as well as in *Brabant* and *Flanders*, are two Sorts of Money, or rather one Sort with two different Values, for the ſame Species are variouſly reckoned in their Currency, or by Exchange. For Exchange, the Patagon or Rixdollar is here reckoned for 8 Schellings, or 48 Stivers in Exchange-Money, though for 56 Stivers current Money; and the Schelling de Gros, which is 6 Stivers in

Exchange, paſſes for 7 Stivers in the Currency; ſo that there go 119$\frac{2}{3}$ Guilders or Livres de Gros Currency to 100 Ditto Exchange; 100 Livres de Gros, Bank Money at *Amſterdam*, is commonly worth 2 to 4 *per Cent.* more than 100 Livres de Gros Exchange Money at *Antwerp*.

In *Spain*, the Gold Coins are the ſame all over the Kingdom, *viz.* the four, two, and ſingle Piſtole Pieces, as alſo the $\frac{1}{2}$ Piſtole. The ſilver Coins are the *Weſt-India* Dollars, with its Fractions of $\frac{1}{2}$, $\frac{1}{4}$, or two Rials, one Rial, and $\frac{1}{2}$ Rial of Plate, now worth 10$\frac{5}{8}$ Rials of Plate, whereas ſome years ago, its Value was no more than 8 of the ſaid Rials; and the Piſtole then worth but 32 Rials that is now current at 40 Rials; theſe Dollars all come milled from *Mexico*; but from *Peru* they ſtill come unmilled as formerly, being the ſame in Value as the others, with this only Difference, that of theſe no leſs than Dollars and half-Dollars are current, the leſſer Fractions having been cried down above 20 Years ago. When the late Emperor was in Poſſeſſion of *Spain*, he coined a pretty large Quantity of Peſtareens, or $\frac{1}{4}$ Dollars, which being of a baſe Alloy, King *Philip* V. lowered their Value 20 *per Cent.* on his coming to the Crown, ſo that inſtead of four, five of them went to the Dollar, and the ſaid King coined many Dollars with their Fractions during his Reign. The Copper Money is very various, and almoſt Provincial; that at *Cadiz* and in *Caſtile*, are double and ſingle Quartos and Ochavos, of which two Ochavos make a Quarto, and two ſingle Quartos make a double one: 17 Quartos make 2 Rials Vellon, which is now an imaginary Coin, though formerly it was the principal one of the Kingdom. A Maravedie is alſo another imaginary Specie, of which 17 are reckoned to a Rial Vellon. The Ducat is alſo a fictitious Coin of 11 Rials of Plate in Purchaſes, Sales, and all other mercantile Tranſactions, except in Exchanges, when it is valued at 11 Rials of Plate and 1 Maravedie, or 375 Maravedies. In the Kingdom of *Valencia*, the Copper Coin is peculiar to it, being called Dineros, of which 30 make a Rial of Plate, and 24 a Rial current, being an imaginary Coin, of which 10 were reckoned of equal Value with 8 Rials of Plate, and 2 to be the ſame as 3 Rials of Vellon; here are alſo ſome few Pieces of 3 and 6 Dineros, much about the Size of our Half-pence and Farthings; and as the Currency of this Coin is very conſiderable, though confined to the Kingdom of *Valencia* only, they are made up into Papers of 2 and 3 Dollars each, and ſo received and paid unopened, very often to the Value of ſeveral thouſand Dollars; but in Caſe of any Suſpicion they are weighed. At *Barcelona*, their Copper Money is again different, and 14 Rials Ardites are there reckoned to the Dollar; ſo that I cannot help taking Notice of the Errors all Authors that I have ſeen run into, by making the Coins and the Entries in Accounts the ſame all over *Spain*; and where any one has varied under a pretended Correction of his Predeceſſors, he has done it, in ſo erroneous a Manner, as to leave the Account worſe than he found it. At *Cadiz*, Accounts are kept in Rials of Plate, and its Fractions; in *Caſtile* in Maravedies, in *Valencia* in Livres or Dollars, Sueldos or Dineros, of which latter 12 make a Sueldo, an imaginary Specie, and 20 Sueldos, a Livre or Dollar. In *Catalonia* in the Species above-mentioned of Ardites; and ſo in ſeveral other Parts of the Kingdom, which I thought proper to mention, as neceſſary to rectify the Miſtakes made in this Matter.

This Kingdom exchanges with *London*, a Dollar or Piece of Eight for an uncertain Number of Pence. With *Brabant*, *Flanders*, *Holland*, *Zealand*, and *Hamburgh*, its Ducat of 357 Maravedies, for a Number of Groots; with *France* for ſo many Maravedies againſt the *French* Crown, or the Piſtole for ſo many Livres, *&c*; with *Portugal*, the Ducats for Cruſades, or a Piſtole for the Number of Reas; with *Novi*, an uncertain Number of Maravedies for the Crown Mark; with *Venice* the ſame, for a Ducat Banco; with *Florence* Ditto for the Ducat of 7$\frac{1}{2}$ Livres; with *Leghorn* the ſame for the Dollar; with *Milan* the ſame for the Ducat of 115 Soldi; with *Naples* the ſame for the Ducat of 10 Carlins; and Ditto with *Palermo* and *Meſſina* for the Florin of 6 Tarins.

In *Portugal*, the current Coins are many, *viz.*

In Gold:

The Piece of 25 Mil, 600 Reas, worth in Sterling Money	*L*7	4 0
The Piece of 24 Mil, or 5 Moidores	6	15 0

100 Rixdollars of 90 Creutzers current Money, make
113 Guilders, 35 Creutzers, of 65 Creutzers exchange Money.
123 Guilders of 60 Creutzers, ditto.
99 Rixdollars, 54 Creutzers, of 74 Creutzers ditto.
150 Guilders of 60 Creutzers current Money.

N. B. 1 Guilder of 60 Creutzers is reckoned worth about 3*s.* Sterling.

At this Place Accounts are kept in Rixdollars and Crutzers, and the Difference of the Exchange Money from the current, is ſhewn in the preceding Calculation.

At *Vienna* many foreign Coins have a Currency, but their own is the Imperial Ducat of 4 Guilders, the Rixdollar in Specie of 2 Guilders. The imaginary Rixdollar of $1\frac{1}{2}$ Guilder, or 90 Creutzers, the imaginary Guilder of 60 Creutzers. The Schelling of 7 Creutzers and 2 Deniers. A Gros is 3 Creutzers, 2 Deniers. A Patre, is 4 Creutzers. A Penin and Denier is the ſame; and 3 Deniers are a Dreyer. Accounts are kept here in Guilders, Creutzers, and Penins, reckoning 8 Penins to a Creutzer. This Place exchanges with *London* a Rixdollar for an uncertain Number of Pence, commonly between 4 and 5 Shillings. With *Holland* the ſame for an uncertain Number of Stivers. With *Nuremberg* and *Augsberg*, Rixdollars for Rixdollars with an uncertain Premium. With *Venice* an uncertain Number of Rixdollars for 100 Ducats Banco. And with *St. Gal* 100 Guilders of 60 Creutzers, for an uncertain Number of thoſe Guilders.

At *Embden*, the Money moſt in Uſe are Rixdollars, valued at 2 Guilders, 14 Stivers; and their Exchange is almoſt confined to *Amſterdam*, between Rixdollars and Rixdollars, and ſometimes Guilders againſt Guilders, both with a Premium of ſo much *per Cent*.

Bolzano is a Place conſiderable in Exchanges with ſeveral Parts of *France*, *Italy*, *Switzerland*, and *Germany*. The Species moſt current here, are the *German* Rixdollars and Dollars, the former worth 90 and 93 Creutzers; the Guilder of 60 Creutzers is likewiſe in Uſe here. It exchanges with Lyons an uncertain Number of Creutzers for a *French* Crown. With *Rome* the ſame for a Crown. With *Florence* Ditto for that Crown of $7\frac{1}{2}$ Livres. With *Bergam* the Rixdollar of 93 Creutzers for an uncertain Number of *Soldi*. With *Venice* the ſame, for a Number of *Soldi* Banco. With *Ancona*, the Guilder of 60 Creutzers for an uncertain Number of Bajoches. With *Bologne* ditto, for a Number of Soldi. With *St. Gal* 100 Guilders for an uncertain Number of Dittos that Money. With *Frankfort* an uncertain Number of Rixdollars of 90 Creutzers, for 100 Rixdollars of that Place; and with *Augsberg* and *Nuremberg* the ſame.

At *Nuremberg* and *Augsberg*, the Guilder is 15 Batz, 20 Imperial Gros, or 60 Creutzers; the Creutzers four Hellers, and the Rixdollar is $1\frac{1}{2}$ Guilder, or 90 Creutzers; near 4*s.* 6*d.* Sterling, $22\frac{1}{2}$ Batz, or 30 Imperial Gros; a thick Dollar is $1\frac{1}{2}$ Guilders, or 25 Batz, or 100 Creutzers; a Gros is 3 Creutzers or 12 Deniers, and a Batz is 4 Creutzers, or 16 Deniers.

Accounts are kept here in Guilders, Creutzers, and Hellers, and the Exchanges on *Amſterdam* and *Leipſick* are in Rixdollars for Rixdollars, with a Premium. On *Venice* in Guilders for Ducats de Banco; and on *Vienna*, *Prague*, and *Breſlau*, in their Guilders, for other Imperial Money.

At *Leige*, a Livre is 20 Schellings, and the Schelling 16 Fenins. The Crown or Rixdollar of this Place, is worth 4 Livres, which are reckoned on a Par with the Rixdollars of 50 Stivers current Money of *Amſterdam*.

Here Accounts are kept in Livres, Sols, and Deniers; and Exchanges made in Livres for Guilders of current Money in *Amſterdam*.

At *Antwerp*, *Bruſſels*, *Malines*, *Ghent*, and *Bruges*, the Livre de Gros is 20 Schellings de Gros, and the Schelling 12 Deniers de Gros; called here, at *Amſterdam*, and in all *Brabant* and *Flanders*, Pounds, Schellings, and Groots *Flemiſh*; and at *Antwerp*, as well as in *Brabant* and *Flanders*, are two Sorts of Money, or rather one Sort with two different Values, for the ſame Species are variouſly reckoned in their Currency, or by Exchange. For Exchange, the Patagon or Rixdollar is here reckoned for 8 Schellings, or 48 Stivers in Exchange-Money, though for 56 Stivers current Money; and the Schelling de Gros, which is 6 Stivers in

Exchange, passes for 7 Stivers in the Currency; so that there go 119$\frac{2}{3}$ Guilders or Livres de Gros Currency to 100 Ditto Exchange; 100 Livres de Gros, Bank Money at *Amsterdam*, is commonly worth 2 to 4 *per Cent.* more than 100 Livres de Gros Exchange Money at *Antwerp*.

In *Spain*, the Gold Coins are the same all over the Kingdom, *viz.* the four, two, and single Pistole Pieces, as also the $\frac{1}{2}$ Pistole. The silver Coins are the *West-India* Dollars, with its Fractions of $\frac{1}{2}$, $\frac{1}{4}$, or two Rials, one Rial, and $\frac{1}{2}$ Rial of Plate, now worth 10$\frac{5}{8}$ Rials of Plate, whereas some years ago, its Value was no more than 8 of the said Rials; and the Pistole then worth but 32 Rials that is now current at 40 Rials; these Dollars all come milled from *Mexico*; but from *Peru* they still come unmilled as formerly, being the same in Value as the others, with this only Difference, that of these no less than Dollars and half-Dollars are current, the lesser Fractions having been cried down above 20 Years ago. When the late Emperor was in Possession of *Spain*, he coined a pretty large Quantity of Pestareens, or $\frac{1}{4}$ Dollars, which being of a base Alloy, King *Philip* V. lowered their Value 20 *per Cent.* on his coming to the Crown, so that instead of four, five of them went to the Dollar, and the said King coined many Dollars with their Fractions during his Reign. The Copper Money is very various, and almost Provincial; that at *Cadiz* and in *Castile*, are double and single Quartos and Ochavos, of which two Ochavos make a Quarto, and two single Quartos make a double one: 17 Quartos make 2 Rials Vellon, which is now an imaginary Coin, though formerly it was the principal one of the Kingdom. A Maravedie is also another imaginary Specie, of which 17 are reckoned to a Rial Vellon. The Ducat is also a fictitious Coin of 11 Rials of Plate in Purchases, Sales, and all other mercantile Transactions, except in Exchanges, when it is valued at 11 Rials of Plate and 1 Maravedie, or 375 Maravedies. In the Kingdom of *Valencia*, the Copper Coin is peculiar to it, being called Dineros, of which 30 make a Rial of Plate, and 24 a Rial current, being an imaginary Coin, of which 10 were reckoned of equal Value with 8 Rials of Plate, and 2 to be the same as 3 Rials of Vellon; here are also some few Pieces of 3 and 6 Dineros, much about the Size of our Half-pence and Farthings; and as the Currency of this Coin is very considerable, though confined to the Kingdom of *Valencia* only, they are made up into Papers of 2 and 3 Dollars each, and so received and paid unopened, very often to the Value of several thousand Dollars; but in Case of any Suspicion they are weighed. At *Barcelona*, their Copper Money is again different, and 14 Rials Ardites are there reckoned to the Dollar; so that I cannot help taking Notice of the Errors all Authors that I have seen run into, by making the Coins and the Entries in Accounts the same all over *Spain*; and where any one has varied under a pretended Correction of his Predecessors, he has done it, in so erroneous a Manner, as to leave the Account worse than he found it. At *Cadiz*, Accounts are kept in Rials of Plate, and its Fractions; in *Castile* in Maravedies, in *Valencia* in Livres or Dollars, Sueldos or Dineros, of which latter 12 make a Sueldo, an imaginary Specie, and 20 Sueldos, a Livre or Dollar. In *Catalonia* in the Species above-mentioned of Ardites; and so in several other Parts of the Kingdom, which I thought proper to mention, as necessary to rectify the Mistakes made in this Matter.

This Kingdom exchanges with *London*, a Dollar or Piece of Eight for an uncertain Number of Pence. With *Brabant*, *Flanders*, *Holland*, *Zealand*, and *Hamburgh*, its Ducat of 357 Maravedies, for a Number of Groots; with *France* for so many Maravedies against the *French* Crown, or the Pistole for so many Livres, *&c*; with *Portugal*, the Ducats for Crusades, or a Pistole for the Number of Reas; with *Novi*, an uncertain Number of Maravedies for the Crown Mark; with *Venice* the same, for a Ducat Banco; with *Florence* Ditto for the Ducat of 7$\frac{1}{2}$ Livres; with *Leghorn* the same for the Dollar; with *Milan* the same for the Ducat of 115 Soldi; with *Naples* the same for the Ducat of 10 Carlins; and Ditto with *Palermo* and *Messina* for the Florin of 6 Tarins.

In *Portugal*, the current Coins are many, *viz.*

In Gold:

The Piece of 25 Mil, 600 Reas, worth in Sterling Money	*L*7 4 0
The Piece of 24 Mil, or 5 Moidores	6 15 0

The Piece of 12 Mil, 800 Reas	£.	3	12 0
The Piece of 12 Mil Reas, or 2½ Moidores		3	7 6
The Piece of 6 Mil, 400 Reas		1	16 0
The Piece of 4 Mil, 800 Reas, or a Moidore		1	7 0
The Piece of 3 Mil, 200 Reas		0	18 0
The Piece of 2 Mil, 400 Reas, or the ½ Moidore		0	13 6
The Piece of 1 Mil, 600 Reas		0	9 0
The Piece of 1 Mil, 200 Reas, or the ¼ Moidore		0	6 9
The Pieces of 8 Teſtoons, or 800 Reas		0	4 6
The Silver Coins are,			
The Crown, or Cruzade Piece of 400 Reas		0	2 3
The $\frac{1}{10}$ of a Moidore, being 480 Reas		0	2 $8\frac{1}{2}$
The 12 Vinten Piece, or 240 Reas		0	1 $4\frac{1}{4}$
The 5 Vinten Piece, or 100 Reas		0	0 $6\frac{3}{4}$
The 2 ½ Vinten Piece, or 50 Reas		0	0 $3\frac{3}{8}$
In Copper:			
The Vinten, or 20 Reas		0	0 $1\frac{3}{8}$
The ½ Vinten, or 10 Reas		0	0 $0\frac{3}{8}$
The ¼ Vinten, or 5 Reas		0	0 $0\frac{5}{10}$

Beſides which, there are ſome few Copper Coins of leſs Value, current in that Kingdom.

Accounts are kept there in Reas, making a Separation at every hundred Thouſand, *&c.* and it exchanges with *London* 1000 Reas, or a Mil Rea, for an uncertain Number of Pence; with *Hamburgh*, *Holland*, and all the *United Provinces*, a Cruſado for ſome Pence *Flemiſh*; with *Spain* an uncertain Number of Reas for the Ducat or Dollar; with *France* the ſame for a *French* Crown; with *Florence* Ditto for that Crown of 7½ Livres; with *Genoa*, the ſame for a Scudi; with *Leghorn*, the ſame for a Dollar of 6 Livres.

At *Genoa* and *Novi*, many Species of foreign Coins are current, but their own are the Dollar, of 5 Livres, the common Dollar or Ducat of 4 Livres; 12 Denaris make 1 Soldi; 4 Soldis a Chavelet; and 5 Chavelets, or 20 Soldi, a Livre.

Accounts are kept in theſe Cities in Livres, Soldi, and Denari, or in Dollars of 100 Soldis exchanging on *London* the Dollar of 5 Livres for a certain Number of Pence; on *Amſterdam*, and *Antwerp*, ditto for a Number of Groots; on *Spain* the ſame for ſo many Maravedies; on *Portugal* the ſame for Reas; on *Geneva* the ſame for a Crown with a *Premium*; on *Venice* the imaginary Crown of 90 Soldi, for an uncertain Number of *Venetian* Soldi; on *Milan* ditto for a Number of Sols of the Empire; on *Rome* an uncertain Number of Soldi for that Crown; on *Paris* the Dollar for an uncertain Number of Sols: on *Leghorn* an uncertain Number of Soldi, for the Dollar of ſix Livres; on *Naples* the ſame for the Dollar of nine Carlins.

At *Milan*, many Sorts of money are current as at *Genoa*, but their own Species are Livres, Soldis, and Denari, to be counted like Pounds, Shillings, and Pence, *viz.* 12 Denaris make a Soldi, *&c.* and Accounts are kept here in thoſe Species. This is a conſiderable Place of Exchange; and gives to *London* a Ducat for an uncertain Number of Pence; to *Spain* Ditto for a Number of Maravedies; to *Venice* the ſame, for a Number of Soldi; to *France*, an uncertain Number of Soldi for a Crown *Tournois*; to *Florence* ditto, for that Crown of 7½ Livres; to *Genoa* the ſame, for the Dollar of five Livres; to *Novi*, the ſame for a Crown Mark; to *Rome* 100 Crowns for an uncertain Number of ſtamped Crowns. Beſides which it exchanges with many other Places.

At *Rome*, the Crown is worth 10 Julios, and the Julio 10 Bajoches. The Crown is alſo divided into 20 Soldi d'Or, and the Soldi d'Or into 12 Denari.

Accounts are kept here in Crowns, Julios, and Bajoches, or Grains and Quartrins; and it exchanges with *London*, a ſtamped Crown for an uncertain Number of Pence; with *Genoa*, the ſame for ſome Soldi; with *Bergam* and *Bologne*, Ditto for Ditto; with *Ancona* 100 Ditto, for a Number of their Crowns; with *Spain* one Ditto, for an uncertain Number of Maravedies; with *Blozamo* the ſame for ſome Creutzers; with *France* an uncertain Number for 100 *French* Crowns; with *Venice*, the ſame for 100 Ducats Banco; with *Leghorn*, the ſame for 100 Dollars;

with *Novi* ditto for 100 Crowns: with *Lucca* 100 ditto for an uncertain Number of thoſe Crowns of ſeven Livres.

At *Leghorn* the Dollar is worth ſix Livres, or 20 Soldi, and the Soldi 12 Denari, and the Ducat is worth 7 Livres.

At this Place Accounts are kept generally in Dollars, Soldi, and Denari; and the Exchanges are made on *London* by giving a Dollar of 6 Livres for an uncertain Number of Pence; on *Holland* the ſame for a Number of Groots; on *France* the ſame for a Number of Sols; on *Portugal* the like, for a Number of Reas; on *Florence* the ſame for ſome Soldi; on *Genoa*, ditto for ditto; on *Venice*, an uncertain Number of Dollars, for 100 Ducats Banco; on *Naples*, 100 Dollars for a Number of Ducats of 5 Tarins; on *Novi* ditto, for the like Number of Crowns, with a *Premium*; on *Rome* ditto, for an uncertain Number of Crowns; on *Geneva* ditto for ditto; and beſides, it exchanges with many other Places, in the ſame Manner as its Capital *Florence* does.

At *Florence*, 5 Quartrins make a Craca or Grain, 8 Grains a Julio or Paulo, 12 Grains a Livre, and $7\frac{1}{2}$ Livres, or 150 Soldi, a Crown.

They here keep their Books and Accounts in Crowns, Soldi, and Denari; Picoli, or Current; and exchange the Crown of $7\frac{1}{2}$ Livres with *London*, for an uncertain Number of Pence; with *Spain* the ſame for Maravedies; with *Portugal* ditto for Reas; with *Milan* ditto for Soldi; with *France* an uncertain Number of ditto for 100 Crowns *Tournois*; with *Novi* ditto for 100 Crowns of that Place; with *Venice* ditto for 100 Ducats Banco; with *Naples* 100 ditto for an uncertain Number of Ducats; with *Leghorn* an uncertain Number of Soldis, for the Dollar of 6 Livres; with *Lucca* 100 Crowns for an uncertain Number of Crowns of $7\frac{1}{2}$ Livres; with *Rome* ditto for an uncertain Number of *Roman* Crowns; with *Amſterdam*, *Antwerp*, and *Genoa*, the ſame as from *Leghorn* to thoſe Places.

At *Lucca* the Crown is worth 7 Livres 10 Soldi, the Livre 20 Soldi, and the Soldi 12 Denari, all d'Or, and they keep their Accounts therein.

At *Naples*, ſeveral Coins are current, but their own is the Ducat, which makes 10 Carlins; a Tarin 2 Carlins; a Carlin 10 Grains; a Grain 3 Quartrini: a Carlin is worth about 5*d*. Sterling.

Accounts are kept here in Ducats, Tarins, and Grains; and Exchanges made with *Spain*, by giving a Ducat of 10 Carlins for an uncertain Number of Maravedies; with *Genoa* the Dollar of 9 Carlins for ſome Soldi; with *Palermo* the Ducat of 10 Carlins for a Number of Ponti; with *Leghorn*, *Florence*, *Venice*, *Rome*, and *France*, for 100 Dollars, Crowns, Ducats, ſtamped Crowns, and Crowns *Tournois*, 100 *Neapolitan* Ducats with a *Premium*.

In *Sicily*, the Coins are like the preceding; 8 Pichili make a Ponti, 6 Pichili a Grain, 10 Grains a Carlin; a Tarin is 2 Carlins, 12 Carlins is a Florin, 13 Tarins a Ducat, and 12 Tarins a Current Crown, which is about 5*s*. Sterling.

Accounts are kept in this Iſland as at *Naples*; and it exchanges with *Spain* the Florin for an uncertain Number of Maravedies; with *Florence* an uncertain Number of Carlins for the Crown of $7\frac{1}{2}$ Livres; with *Novi* the ſame for the Crown; and with *Naples* an uncertain Number of Ponti, for the Ducat of 5 Tarins.

At *Venice* both the current and Bank Ducat make 24 Soldi, or ſix Livres and 4 Soldi. The *Venetian* Piſtole 29 Livres; the Chequin 17 Livres; the Teſtoon two Livres 14 Soldi; $\frac{1}{2}$ Ditto or a Julio, 18 Soldi; a Soldi 12 Denari; a Livre Picoli is 20 Soldi, and about 9*d*. Sterling. Accounts are kept here in Livres, Soldi and Denari, Picoli or current; but the Bank Entries are in Livres, Soldi, and Groſſes. It deals very conſiderably in Exchanges, and gives to *London* a Ducat of 24 Grains Banco, for an uncertain Number of Pence Sterling; to *France* an uncertain Number of Ducats, for 100 Crowns *Tournois*; to *Spain*, one Ducat for a Number of Maravedies; to *Holland*, *Brabant*, and *Hamburg*, a Ducat for a Number of Groots; to *Novi*, an uncertain Number of Ducats for 100 current Crowns; to *Naples*, 100 Ditto for an uncertain Number of Ducats, of 10 Carlins; to *Leghorn*, 100 Ditto for a Number of Dollars of 6 Livres; to *Lucca* 100 Ditto for an uncertain Number of Crowns of $7\frac{1}{2}$ Livres; to *Rome* the ſame, for an uncertain Number of Crowns; to *Genoa*, an uncertain Number of Soldi Banco for the Crown of four Livres: to *Milan* the ſame, for a Crown of five Livres 15 Soldi;

to

to *Franckfort*, *Nuremburg*, and *St. Gal*, 100 Ducats, for an uncertain Number of Guilders of 60 Creutzers.

At *Bologna* Accounts are kept in Livres, Soldi, and Denari, the Livre being 20 Soldi, and the Soldi 12 Denari. The Money is a Crown worth four Livres five Soldi, or 85 Boulonins. Here is likewiſe a Teſtoon valued at one Livre 10 Soldi; a Jules at 20 Quartrins, and the Soldi Bayock, or Boulonin, at ſix Quartrins. Many Coins of the Empire, *France*, and *Spain*, paſs current here, and it exchanges with *France* an uncertain Number of Soldi for one Crown *Tournois*; with *Naples* the ſame, for the Ducat of 10 Carlins; with *Venice*, the Crown or Dollar of 85 Soldi, for an uncertain Number of Soldi; with *Rome* an uncertain Number of Soldi, for the Crown of 10 Julios; with *Lucca* the ſame for the Crown of $7\frac{1}{2}$ Livres; with *Florence* ditto for the Ducat of ſeven Livres.

At *Bergam* many foreign Coins are current, and their Accounts are kept in Livres, Soldi, and Denari, of which 20 Soldi make a Livre, and 12 Denari one Soldi. The Ducat or Crown of Exchange is reckoned at 7 Livres, and of theſe it gives to *Novi* an uncertain Number for 100 Crowns of that Money; to *Milan* the ſame for the Ducat of 5 Livres and 15 Soldi; to *Lyons* ditto for a Crown *Tournois*; to *Rome* ditto for a ſtamped Crown; and to *Venice* a Crown for an uncertain Number of Soldi.

At *Parma* Accounts are kept in Crowns of 20 Soldi, and one Soldi is 20 Denari. The Merchants' Crown is reckoned 4 Livres, with an unſettled Premium.

At *Modena* Accounts are kept in Lires, Soldi, and Denari; they have alſo a Ducat of 5 Livres, with many other foreign Coins current here.

Mantua has the ſame Species and the ſame Way of Reckoning as the laſt mentioned Place.

And at *Ferrara* and *Ancona* Accounts are kept, and the Species the ſame as at *Rome*.

In the Iſland of *Sardinia*, Accounts are kept, as in moſt Parts of *Italy*, in Livres, Soldi, and Denari; the Dollar or Piece $\frac{8}{8}$ is worth $9\frac{1}{5}$ Rials, and the Rial 15 Soldi, *Sardinian* Money, and the Livre 20 Soldi; ſo that the Dollar is valued at 6 Livres, 18 Soldi, or 138 Soldi, that Iſland's Currency.

At *Placentia* Accounts are kept in Crowns, Soldi, and Denari of *Maak*, of which 12 Denari make a Soldi, and 20 Soldi the Crown. This Place always gives in Exchange an entire Sum, *viz.* a whole Crown, or 100 Crowns, *&c.*

In the Iſland of *Malta* Accounts are kept, and Money is the ſame with that of *Sicily*, being Silver, Copper, or Braſs, of which the latter are the current Species; and in Negociations of Purchaſes, or Sales, it is always ſtipulated whether Payment ſhall be made in Silver or Braſs Money, the former being eſteemed 50 *per Cent.* better than the other. Six Pichili make a Grain, 10 Grains a Carlin, two Carlins a Tarin, and the Deci Tarini 10 Tarins, beſides which many foreign Coins are current on the Iſland.

In *Savoy* and *Piedmont*, the Species are Madonines or Piſtoles of *Savoy*, worth 13 Livres; Ducatoons worth 7 Florins, or 84 Soldi; the *Savoy* Crown, worth 3 Livres, 12 Soldi; the Livre worth 20 Soldi; and the Soldi worth 4 Quartrins or Liards. Accounts are kept here in Livres or Lires, Soldi, and Quartrins; their Exchanges are in Ducatoons.

In the Iſland of *Candia*, the ſame Coins are in Uſe, and the ſame Method of Accounts practiſed as at *Venice*. In their Meaſuring two Picos are uſed, the one for Silk, and the other for Woollens; 100 of the former making about $61\frac{1}{2}$ Yards *Engliſh*, and 100 of the others four Yards more. The Weights of this Iſle are alſo two; the Suttle and great Weight; 100lb. of which latter very nearly correſpond with 118lb. Avoirdupois; and the 100 Suttle make about 76lb. Ditto.

In the *Morea*, Accounts are kept as in *Venice*, or *Turkey*, according to which of theſe Powers the Place is ſubject, though they generally reckon in their Dealings by the Dollar of 80 Aſpers. In computing their Weights, they reckon $11\frac{1}{9}$ Drams to an Ounce, 12 Ounces to the Pound, 3lb. to the Oque, 132lb. to a Quintal, of about $117\frac{1}{2}$lb. *Engliſh*, though in weighing Raw Silk, they count 15 Ounces to the Pound. Oil is ſold here by a Meaſure called the Lever, weighing about $7\frac{1}{2}$lb. of which 10 make near 15 *Engliſh* Gallons, or $112\frac{1}{2}$lb.

Corn

Corn is ſold here by the Bochel, of which 9$\frac{1}{2}$ make 8 Buſhels *Wincheſter* Meaſure, and their Wine is ſold by the Loder, containing about 8 Gallons *Engliſh*; which Weights and Meaſures I mention here, as they were omitted in their proper Place.

At *Conſtantinople*, the current Coins are golden Sequins, worth 243 Aſpers. The Piece reckoned at 120 Aſpers. The Paras or Medins worth 3 Aſpers, and the Aſper worth a Trifle more than a Farthing Sterling. Many foreign Coins paſs here, ſuch as *Spaniſh* Dollars, if weighty, at 108 to 110 Aſpers, and in Porportion for what they are light; Caragrouſchs, Money of the Empire, for 120 Aſpers, the Aſſelanis, Abouquels, and Lion Dollars of *Inſpruck* and *Holland* worth 116 Aſpers; the *Poliſh* Abras, the Turks, Izelotes, *Venetian* and *Hungarian* Zekins, *&c.*

At *Smyrna* they uſe for current Money the Aſſelanis, and Abouquels, worth 80 Aſpers, the Scherifs of this Place being Pieces of Gold worth 2$\frac{1}{4}$ Dollars.

At *Alexandretta*, or *Scanderoon*, as well as at *Aleppo* and *Seyda* the current Coins are the Dollar worth 80 Aſpers, and under theſe Denominations all Accounts are kept in theſe Parts.

At *Alexandria*, *Roſetta*, and *Grand Cairo*, the current Dollar is worth 33 Medini, and the Abouquel, or Lion Dollar, 30 Ditto; the Aſſelani worth 32 Medini, and the *Spaniſh* Dollar about 70. The Gold Coins are the Sultani, Xeriff, and Chekeens, being each worth about 9*s.* 4*d.* 5*d.* or 6*d.* Sterling.

The Places mentioned in the three laſt Articles ſhould not have been inſerted here had their Connexion being leſs with *Conſtantinople* than it is, as their Situation is not in *Europe*, to which Part of the World I propoſed to confine the preſent Section of Meaſures, Weights, and Coins, which I have now finiſhed with all the Accuracy I have been able; and though the greateſt Part of the preceding Tables and Computations are collected from ſeveral Authors, and their Errors, which were many, corrected, wherever I perceived them: yet I have not ſtopped here, but alſo very conſiderably enlarged them, by the Addition of many principal trading Places, that had been omitted by the Compoſers of the aforeſaid Calculations, who have generally copied from one another, and thereby propagated the Miſtakes and Overſights of the firſt Inventors, which are here, at leaſt in ſome Meaſure, rectified and improved.

I ſhall next endeavour to give the beſt Account I can of the Weights, Meaſures, and Coins of the other trading Parts of the World, with which I ſhall conclude the Work.

At *Caffa* in the Black Sea, many foreign Coins are current, but thoſe in moſt Eſteem are the weighty *Mexican* and *Sevilan* Dollars, which are always worth here 10 *per Cent.* more than the Aſſelani, being centinually bought up by the *Armenians*, and ſent to *Perſia*. The Aſſelani paſſes from 90 to 100 Aſpers; the *Venetian* Zekin for 2$\frac{1}{2}$ Aſſelanis, as at *Conſtantinople*; the Abros paſſes for $\frac{1}{4}$ of an Aſſelani; the Izelot for $\frac{2}{3}$ of Ditto, and the Turk for $\frac{1}{3}$. The Ocque or Ok of *Caffa* is the ſame with that at *Conſtantinople:* And they have two Sorts of Long Meaſures, the one for Woollens and Silks, and the other for Linens, Cottons, *&c.* both are called Pics, but the firſt for Diſtinction Pic-arſem; the Linen Pic is 30 *per Cent.* bigger than that of *Conſtantinople*.

At *Killy*, or *Killia*, the Money conſiſts in Aſſelanis, worth ſometimes 115 or 116 Aſpers, as at *Conſtantinople*, their Price being generally governed by that of the laſt City: The Izelot is received here for $\frac{2}{3}$ of the Dollar. The Sevilan and the Caragrouſch have here the ſame Currency as at *Conſtantinople*, and other Species at a proportionable Value.

At *Prevat*, all Trade is carried on in Aſſelanis, Abras, Turks, Izelots, *Venetian* and *Hungarin* Zekins, Cheriffs, Aſpers and Paras; theſe Species being commonly 15 *per Cent.* higher than at *Conſtantinople*, as they are at *Synope*, *Nicopolis*, and *Caſtamboli*.

At *La Maſtre* the current Coins are only the Aſſelanis, Quarts, Turks, Izelotes, and Aſpers, the Sevilan and Caragrouſch Dollars not being ſo much as known here.

At *Salonica*, in the *Archipelago*, the Sevilan is worth 212 Aſpers, and the Sequin Rouſpi 412. The Meaſure called the Guilot makes near half a *Leghorn* Sack, as the Ocque does 3$\frac{1}{4}$lb. of that City, and the Pic is near a *Dutch* Ell.

In *Barbary* the greateſt Part of the Money uſed is foreign: Here are, however, ſome Coins ſtruck by the Kings or Deys in their different Territories, though the general Currency in theſe Parts are *Spaniſh* Dollars, *French* Crowns, *Hungarian* Ducats, and the *Turkiſh* Golden Sultanins.

The Metecals are a Sort of Gold Ducats made at *Morocco* by the Jews at their Pleaſure, ſo that their Standard is very uncertain; the Blanquiles are ſmall Silver Pieces worth $2\frac{1}{2}$ *French* Sols, and the Felours are Copper, of which 8 go to a Blanquile. Dollars, Halves, and Quarters are almoſt the only foreign Coin current in *Morocco*, where the *Engliſh*, *French*, and *Dutch* Gold and Silver, or the *Spaniſh* Piſtoles are not received.

There is alſo coined at *Tunis* ſome Species of Gold and Silver. The Sultanins are of the former Metal, but heavier by $\frac{1}{3}$ than thoſe of *Europe*. The Navare are of Silver, cut nicely ſquare; the Doublas and Burbas coined here are the ſame in Value with thoſe of *Algier*.

The long Meaſure of *Mequinez* is the Palme, which is 8 *French* Inches, or $\frac{2}{3}$ of the *Paris* Foot: And the long Meaſure of *Santa Cruz* in the Kingdom of *Morocco*, is called a Coude, of which 100 *Paris* Ells make 225; the 100 Aunes of *Holland* 133; 100 *Engliſh* Yards about 175; and a Cane of *Provence* $3\frac{3}{4}$ Coudes. The real Coins are the Flux, Blanquille, and golden Ducat; the Flux is of Copper, and 16 go to the Blanquille, of which 4 make an Ounce, and 10 Ounces or 40 Blanquilles make a Silver Ducat; the Golden one has no fixed Courſe, but the Price of it varies according to its Scarceneſs or Plenty, from $12\frac{1}{2}$ to 15 Ounces. A weighty Dollar yields a Trifle more than $7\frac{1}{4}$ Ounces, given into the Mint for making Blanquilles; their Weights are 5 *per Cent.* heavier than the Mark Weights, and it has been found by Experience, that 100 *Marſeilles* Pounds, produce at *Santa Cruz* 97lb. and 100 of *Santa Cruz* yield 125 or 126 at *Marſeilles*.

At *Algier* the current Money made there, is golden Sultanines and Aſpers; Burbas, of which 6 go to an Aſper. The Doubla is Silver, and worth a Trifle more than the *French* Crown; the Rubick, Median, and Zian, are all Gold Coins; the firſt worth 35, and the laſt 100 Aſpers; but theſe three Species are particularly ſtruck at *Tremecen*. The foreign Coin that paſs here, are the Sultanines of *Morocco*, the *Portugal* Golden Pieces, the *Venetian* Sequins, the *Spaniſh* Piſtoles and Dollars of all Weights. The Value of theſe Species is not here fixed, but varies, though not much, according as it ſuits the Government; not but the *Patique Chique*, ſmall Dollar, or the Aſper Dollar, which is an imaginary Coin, is fixed and always worth 232 Aſpers; the $\frac{1}{3}$ of a current Dollar, commonly called the great Patique, which ordinarily weighs $2\frac{1}{2}$ Piſtoles, but is ſometimes altered by the Dey. In 1725, the Sultanin of *Algier* and that of *Morocco*, were worth 2 current Dollars and 4 Rials; the *Venetian* Sequin, 2 Dollars 6 Rials; the Cruſade of *Portugal* 7 Dollars; the *Spaniſh* Piſtole four Dollars and 4 Rials; the *Sevil* and *Mexican* weighty Dollars 20 to the Pound, 3 ſmall Patiques and 7 Temins; the weighty *Leghorn* Dollar, 3 current Dollars, and 6 Rials; ditto of *Tunis* 3 Dollars, and 4 Rials; the great Pataque or current Dollar of *Algier*, 3 ſmall Pataques, or 696 Aſpers; the Temin is a ſmall Rial, or $\frac{1}{8}$ Part of the little Pataque, that is 29 Aſpers; the Caroube is half a Temin or $14\frac{1}{2}$ Aſpers.

The common *Algier* Quintal is 133lb. of *Marſeilles*, or 106lb. de Marc; the Pound is generally compoſed of 16 Ounces, except in weighing Chocolate, Tea, and ſimilar Commodities, when it is only 14 Ounces; the Pound of Dates, Raiſins, &c. is 27 Ounces.

The Meaſure for Woollens and Linens is the *Turkey* Pic, of which 2 make 1 Aune and 2 Inches *Paris* Meaſure; but Gold and Silver Stuffs and Silks are ſold by the *Moreſco* Pic, three of which only make $2\frac{1}{3}$ of that of *Turkey*.

Though a conſiderable Trade is carried on to the prodigious extenſive Coaſts of *Africk*, and though theſe are peopled by numerous different Nations, yet Coins are unknown among them, and all their commercial Tranſactions are carried on by Way of Barter, they having no other Money in Uſe, than ſome Shells for the Purchaſe of ſmall Matters, in moſt Places; and in *Abyſſinia*, or the Empire of *Preſter John*, ſome Bits of Rock Salt only; ſo that this great Part of the World

affords me nothing to remark on the Subject I am at preſent engaged in, till we come to the Iſle of *Madagaſcar*; where, though Money is uſeleſs, yet they have ſome Weights, though only for Gold and Silver, and the biggeſt of theſe not exceeding a Dragme, or the Gros, they have no Notion of Ounces or Pounds, nor Terms in which to expreſs them. The Gros is here called *Sompi*; the Demi-gros, *Vari*; the Scruple or Pennyweight *Sacare*; the Demi Scruple or Obuley *Nanqui*, the ſix Grains *Nanque*; the Grain unnamed among them. And all other Merchandize are exchanged according to their Value, and not Weight. They have likewiſe here long Meaſures, and thoſe of Continence, the latter like Buſhels are called *Troubahouache*, or Moncha, that hold ſix Pounds of huſked Rice. The *Voule*, not containing above half a Pound, and the *Zatou*, with which unhuſked Rice is meaſured, and contains 100 Voules, being near 25 Pounds; they have but one long Meaſure called Refe, which is very near an *European* Braſſe, and they are not unacquainted with the Span, but open their Hand to deſcribe it.

I ſhould here have proceeded to deſcribe the Weights, Meaſures, and Coins of *Aſia*, &c. as they are in Uſe at every Place, but as this would occaſion Repetitions, I ſhall give them alphabetically to avoid ſwelling this Article unneceſſarily.

Abagi or *Abaſſia* is a *Perſian* Silver Coin, worth 2 Mamoudis or 4 Chayes; the Chaye reckoned to be equal in Value to a Trifle more than 4 Sols, 6 Deniers of *France*, ſo that the Abagi is 18 Sols. This Specie is current through all *Perſia*; and at *Teflis* and in all *Georgia*, it is worth 22 Sols *Tournois*; 4 Chaouris, or Sains, make here an Abagi; 1 Uſaltou, a half Abagi or 2 Chaouris; 40 Aſpers or Carbequis make alſo an Abagi, and the *Venetian* Sequin is worth ſix Abagis and three Chaouris.

Abas, a *Perſian* Weight for Pearls, being $\frac{1}{8}$ lighter than the *European* Carat.

Abucco, *Abocco*, or *Acochi*, a Weight uſed in the Kingdom of *Pegu*, conſiſting of $12\frac{1}{2}$ Teccalis; 2 Abuccos make the Agito or Gizo; 2 Gizos make 1 Demi-Biza, and the Biza weighs 100 Teccalis, about 2lb. 5 Ounces of the heavy, and 3lb. 9 Ounces of the light Weight of *Venice*.

Acre, or *Lacre*, an *India* Money.

Almene an *Indian* Weight of about 2lb. ſerving to weigh Saffron in many Parts on that Coaſt.

Arah, an imaginary Money in the States of the *Grand Mogul*, particularly at *Amadabath*, of which 4 make 1 Crou; a Crou worth 100 Lacks or Laques; and the Lac 100,000 Roupies, or Rupees.

Baat, in *Siameſe*, and Tical in *Chineſe*, is both a Weight and Coin current in the two Empires; the Weight is 4 Mayons, in *Siameſe* Seling, the Mayon 2 Fouangs, the Fouang 4 Payes, and the Paye 2 Clams; here are alſo Sompayes, in Value $\frac{1}{2}$ of a Fouang. All theſe Weights are alſo Coins, or at leaſt Bits of Silver that paſs in Lieu of them, as well in *China* as *Siam*. The Tical weighs 3 Gros and 23 Grains, which, reckoning the Ounce of Silver at $3\frac{1}{2}$ Livres *Tournois*, is 32 Sols and 4 Deniers that Money, as it weighs near $\frac{1}{2}$ an Ounce.

Bahar, *Bahaire*, or *Barre*, is a Weight uſed at *Ternate*, *Malacca*, *Achem*, and ſeveral other Places in the *Eaſt-Indies*. There are two ſorts of them, the one called the great *Bahar*, and the other the little one. By the firſt Pepper and all other Spice is weighed; it is compoſed of 200 Catis; the Catis of 26 Taels, or $38\frac{1}{2}$ Ounces *Portugueſe*, each Tael being reckoned $1\frac{1}{2}$ Ounce that Weight; ſo that the *Bahar* is 550lb. of *Portugal*, or 481lb. 4 Ounces of *Paris*, *Straſbourg*, *Amſterdam*, &c. The ſmall Bahar, by which is weighed Quickſilver, Vermillion, Silk, &c. alſo conſiſts of 200 Catis, but each Catis is only 22 Taels, or $32\frac{1}{2}$ Ounces *Portugueſe*; ſo that this Bahar only makes 458lb. 13 Ounces of *Portugal*, and theſe near 401lb. 7 Ounces of *Paris*,

The Bahir of *China* is 300 Catis, but theſe only make 200 of *Malacca*, each *Chineſe* Catis containing no more than 16 Taels, one of which weighs $1\frac{1}{2}$ Pieces $\frac{3}{8}$ and conſiſts of 10 Maſmace or Maſes, and each Mas 10 Condorins. The Bahir of *Mocha* in *Arabia*, weighs 420lb. containing 15 Traſſels, the Traſſel 10 Mauns, the Maun 40 Tuckea, and the Tuckea 10 Coffila.

Baruth

Baruth, an *Indian* Meaſure containing 17 Gantans, that is 50 to 56lb. of Pepper, *Paris* Weight, of 16 Ounces to the Pound, ſo that the Gantan ought to hold near 3lb.

Baſeruco, a ſmall *Indian* Coin of two Sorts, the one termed good and the other bad, which latter are $\frac{1}{6}$ leſs than the other; 3 good Baſarucos make two *Portugueſe* Reas, 15 a Vintain, and 375 a Pardao-xerafin.

Batman, a *Perſian* Weight, of which there are two Sorts, the one called Batman de Cahi, being the King's Weight, and the other the Batman de Tauris, from the Name of a principal City in *Perſia*; that of Cahi ſerves to weigh as well the Neceſſaries of Life, as the Loads of the Beaſts of Burden. It weights $12\frac{1}{2}$lb. of *Paris*, of 16 Ounces. That of *Tauris* only uſed in Affairs of Trade weighs $6\frac{1}{4}$lb. or half of the other, though by ſome it is ſuppoſed only to weigh 5lb. and 14 Ounces, at which Computation it conſiſts of 6 Rattles, each a Trifle leſs than a *Pariſian* Pound; the Derhem or Dragme, which is the fifth Part of a Pound; the Meſcal $\frac{1}{2}$ of a Derhem; the Dung of the 6th Part of a Meſcal, and is equal to 6 Grains, Carat Weight; and the Barley Corn, which is $\frac{1}{4}$ of the Dung; beſides which Diviſions the *Perſians* have that of the Vakie, about a *French* Ounce, and the Sahcheray, conſiſting of 1170 Derhem.

Beſorch, a current Coin of *Ormus*, very near in Value with the Liards of *France*, 10 of them make 1 Pais; 4 Pais 1 Soudis; 10 Pais 1 Chay, with four *Dutch* Stivers; 20 Pais 1 Mamoudi; 2 Mamoudis 1 Abbaſſi; 25 Pays 1 Larin; 5 Larins the Real or Rixdollar; and 100 Mamoudis 1 Toman. They reckon in *Ormus* by Tomans, the ſame as in *Holland* by Livres de Gros.

Biis, both a Weight and Meaſure uſed on the Coaſt of *Coromandel* in the *Eaſt-Indies*. It is the $\frac{1}{5}$ of the Maun containing 5 Ceers, and 1 Ceer, 24 Tol. See *Maun*.

Biſa, *Biza*, or *Bize*, is a Money of *Pegu*, with the ſame Currency as a half Ducat. *Biza* or *Piza* is alſo a Weight in the ſame Kingdom for weighing of Merchandize; it is about 2lb. 5 oz. heavy weight of *Venice*, or 3lb. 9 oz. the ſuttle or light Weight of that City; it likewiſe weighs 100 Tecalis; beſides this the ſmalleſt Weights are the Abucco, weighing $12\frac{1}{2}$ Tecalis; the Agito, weighing 2 Abocchis, and 2 Agiti the Demi-Biza, that is 50 Tecalis.

Biſti, a ſmall *Perſian* Money, which ſome good Authors place among the current Silver Coins of *Perſia*, and make it worth 1 Sol, 4 or 6 Deniers *Tournois*; but others probably more credible, and among them Sir *John Chardin*, only reckon the Biſti as an imaginary Coin; it is true, they call it Dinar-Biſti, which they make to be worth 10 ſingle Dinars; ſo that on this Footing, of 10,000 ſingle Dinaries that go to a Toman, another imaginary Specie, there muſt be only 1000 of thoſe called Biſti.

Cabeer, a Money uſed for Accounts at *Mocha*, of which 80 are reckoned to a *French* Crown.

Canan, a liquid Meaſure of the Kingdom of *Siam*, which the *Portugueſe* call Choup; it contains near a Pot, or near 2 Pints of *Paris* $\frac{1}{4}$ of the Canan is called Leing, the ſame as the *French* Chopine.

Candul, or *Bandile*, a Meaſure of Continence uſed in *India*, at *Cambaya* and *Bengal*, for Rice and other Grain; it contains 14 Boiſſeaux, and weighs near 500lb. and the Gauge of Ships is reckoned here by the Candül, as it is by the Ton in *Europe*; ſo that when it is ſaid, a Veſſel is 400 Candüls Burden, it is to be underſtood ſhe can carry 200,000lb. or 100 Tons.

It is alſo a Weight uſed in *China* and at *Galanga*, of which there are 2 Sorts; the ſmalleſt being 16 Mauns; the other, which is the heavieſt, conſiſts of 20 Mauns; the firſt makes 3 Chintals good Weight, and the laſt 3 Chintals and 3 Rubis; the Rubis making 32 Rotolis.

Cando, *Candi*, or *Condi*, a long Meaſure uſed in ſeveral Parts of *India*, and particularly at *Goa*, where it correſponds with 17 *Dutch* Aunes, $\frac{7}{8}$ *per Cent.* bigger than the Aunes of *Babel* and *Baſſora*; and $6\frac{1}{2}$ more than the Varre, or Aune of *Ormus*; Silks and Woollens are meaſured by the Varre, but Linens by the Cando; which Meaſure in the Kingdom of *Pegu* is equal to the Aune of *Venice*.

Cas, *Caxa*, *Cayas*, *Cache*, *Caſſe*, and *Caſie*, is a ſmall Money of Lead, and the Scum of Copper mixed; its principal Currency is at *Bantam*, and the Reſt of the Iſle of *Java*, and in ſome neighbouring Iſlands; this Money made at *Chincheu*, a City in *China*, is a little thinner than a Double of *France*, and has a Hole bored in the Middle, by which many of them are ſtrung together; this String, called a Santa, has 200 Caxas, which are worth 9 Deniers; 5 Santas tied in a Bundle, make 1000 Caxas, called a Sapacou, which make 3 *Dutch* Stivers and 9 Deniers. There is nothing more brittle than this Money, ſo that if it falls it certainly breaks in many Pieces; and if it lies but one Night in Salt Water, they ſtick ſo cloſe together, that more than half is broke in their Separation; the *Malayans* call them Cas; but in the Language of *Java*, they are named Pitis. There are two Sorts of them, great and ſmall; the latter are thoſe I have been ſpeaking of, whoſe Value is ſo ſmall, that 300,000 of them are only worth about 56 Guilders, and 5 Stivers of *Holland*; the biggeſt are the old ones, of which 6000 are worth a Piece of Eight, and are very little different from the Caches of *China*, and the Caſſies of *Japan*.

Caſava, *Gaſava*, or *Gazana*, is an *Eaſt-Indian* Silver Coin, and one of the Roupies current in the Dominions of the *Grand Mogul*, eſpecially at *Amadabath*.

Caſbeque, *Kabeſque*, or *Cabeſque*, is a ſmall Copper Coin, only made, and current in *Perſia*; it is worth about 6 Deniers Tournois, and the Demi-Cabeſque one half. *Pul*, is the common Name of all Copper Money in *Perſia*.

Cati, *Catti*, or *Katti*, is a *Chineſe* Weight, particularly in Uſe on the Side of *Canton*. It is divided into 16 Taels, each Tael making 1 Ounce, 2 Gros of *France*; ſo that the *Cati* is 1lb. 4 oz. Mark; 100 Catis make a Pic, which is a large *Chineſe* Weight, like the 120lb. of *Paris*, *Amſterdam*, *Strasbourgh*, *&c.* The Cati is alſo the only Weight at *Japan*; it is likewiſe uſed at *Batavia*, and other Parts of *India*, where it is lighter or heavier, according to the Number of Taels it conſiſts of; for Example, at *Java* it is worth only 20 Taels, and at *Cambaya* 27.

Cati is alſo a ſmall Weight which the Eaſtern Lapidaries uſe, for weighing Emeralds, being only 3 Grains. It is likewiſe an Account Money uſed in *Java*, and other neighbouring Iſlands, being near in Value to 19 *Dutch* Guilders, and 100,000 Caxes of *Java* go to the Cati.

Cavan, uſed in ſome of the *Philippine* Iſlands, and eſpecially at *Manilla*, for meaſuring Rice, and other Corn and Pulſe, containing 50 *Spaniſh* Pounds of the firſt.

Chaye, *Shair*, or *Chay*, is the ſmalleſt Silver Coin that is made or current in *Perſia*; ſome pretend that this is the Biſti, which according to their reckoning makes 1 Sol and 6 Deniers Tournois, although it ſeems certain, that the Biſti is not a real, but imaginary Specie. The Chaye is worth juſt 4 Sols, 7 Deniers, and 1 Maille of *France*.

Cheda, a Pewter Coin, made and current in the Kingdom of that Name, lying in the *Eaſt-Indies*, and in the Neighbourhood of the *Great Mogul*'s Dominions. There are two Sorts of this Money; the one of an Octagon, and the other a round Figure; the firſt weighing $1\frac{1}{2}$ Ounce, and paſſes in the Country for the Value of two Sols Tournois, although, on the Footing of 14 Sols *per* Pound of Pewter, it ought not to be worth more than 1 Sol and 3 Deniers.

The round Cheda worth 4 Deniers, has 80 Cawries, or *Maldivian* Shells given for it; both are received in the Kingdom of *Pera*, of which the King of *Cheda* is alſo Maſter.

Cheraſis, or *Tela*, are Golden Medals ſtamped in *Perſia*, erroneouſly ſuppoſed by ſome to be a current Coin, but the *Perſians* make none of Gold; ſo that all the Money paſſing in that Empire of this Metal is foreign, and not coined there.

Cheray, or *Chahy*, a *Perſian* Weight uſed in Trade; that is what is otherwiſe called the civil or common Weight, and is double that named the legal Weight.

Cherif, a ſmall Gold Coin made current in *Egypt*, worth about 4*s.* Sterling.

Clam, a ſmall Weight, and imaginary Coin of *Siam*.

Cobile, *Cobil*, or *Coude*, a long Meaſure uſed in ſeveral Parts of *India*, being unequal and varying as the Aune does in *Europe*. At *Surat*, Monſ. *Tavernier* makes it 2 Feet and 16 Lines, King's Meaſure, and it is divided into 24 Taſots, each Taſot a Trifle more than an Inch.

Cokein, an imaginary Specie, uſed in *Japan*, in Accounts, like the Piſtole in many Parts of *Europe*, being in Value about 10 Livres *Carolus* of the Low Countries.

Coffila, a Weight of *Mocha*.

Cohi, a large dry Meaſure uſed in the Kingdom of *Siam*, for Corn, *&c.* It contains 40 Seſtes, and the Seſte 40 Sats; ſo that reckoning the Sat at a Trifle more than 3lb. Marc, and the Seſte 100 Catis, or 125lb. that Weight, the Cohi muſt weigh exactly 5000lb.

Coiang both a Weight and Meaſure of *Cambaye* in the *Eaſt-Indies*, of which 5 make a Laſt.

Commaſſe, or *Connuaſſe*, a ſmall Money current at *Mocha*, and the only one made there; it has no fixed Value, but is dependent on the Governor's Caprice for it; 60 Commaſſes and 80 Caveers, or Cabeers, in which Accounts are kept, make a *French* Crown.

Compan, a Silver Money current in ſeveral Parts of *India*, particularly at *Patane*: It is worth about 9 Sols, *French* Money, though it riſes and falls; and is near the ſame in Value and Alloy with the Mainoudi of *Cambaye*.

Condorin, a Sort of ſmall Weight, which the *Chineſe*, eſpecially thoſe of *Canton*, uſe for weighing the Silver received and paid in Trade; it is worth about 3 Farthings Sterling, 10 of them make 1 Mace, and 10 Mace 1 Talc, or Tael.

Conduri in *Malayan*, or *Laga* in the *Japan* Language, is a ſcarlet Bean with a black Spot on its ſide, which thoſe two People uſe for weighing Gold and Silver.

Conodis, a ſmall Coin uſed at *Goa*, and in all the Kingdom of *Cochin*.

Cotta, a Sort of a Meaſure uſed in the *Maldives*, for meaſuring of Cauris, or Cowries, a ſmall Shell that ſerves as Money in ſome Parts of *Aſia*, and the greateſt Part of the Coaſt of *Africk*; it contains 12000 of thoſe Shells.

Couit, called alſo *Guz*, a Sort of Aune uſed at *Mocha*, for meaſuring Linens and Silks, of about 24 Inches long.

Coupant, an oval Piece of Silver or Gold of *Japan* of various Sizes. The Biggeſt of the Gold ones weigh $1\frac{3}{4}$ Ounce, which at 63 Shillings Sterling *per* Ounce come to 5*l.* 10*s.* 3*d.* others about $\frac{1}{3}$ as big both in Size and Weight, are worth 1*l.* 16*s.* 9*d.* The Silver weigh about $7\frac{1}{2}$ Penny-weights, and all theſe Pieces are not properly Coin, but are taken by Weight as ſuch.

Coupan is alſo a ſmall Weight uſed in the Iſle of *Borneo*, for weighing Diamonds, 10 of them making between 30 and 40 Carats.

Couron, more properly a Sum, than any particular Species of Money, being uſed at the Court of the *Grand Mogul* to expreſs the great Sums in the Finances of that Sovereign, near the ſame as in *France*, and other *European* Courts, where theſe are reckoned by Millions. It has been falſely called by Monſ. *Savari*, Couroure, Courou, and Crou, for its proper Expreſſion is Couron, being in Accounts 10 Millions of Rupees, or 100 Lakes, or Lacks, the Lack making 100,000 Rupees; 100 Courons make one Padan, and 100 Padans one Nil, though theſe two laſt run up ſo high as to be almoſt out of Uſe.

There was never an Occaſion to have the Value of Courons ſo well known or conſidered either in *Europe* or *Aſia*, like the Occurrence at the Beginning of 1739, by the rapid and unheard-of Expedition of the famous *Thamas Kouli-Kan*, Schach-Nadir of *Perſia*, againſt the City of *Dehly*, Capital of the Great Mogul's Dominions, of which an exact Relation arrived to us in 1740, by Way of *Conſtantinople*, and made the Booty taken there amount to 111 Courons, which, valuing the Rupee at 3 *French* Livres, or 30 *Dutch* Stivers, makes 3330 Millions of Livres *Tournois*, or 1665 Millions of Guilders; a Sum and Capture ſo immenſe, as to ſtand unexampled in Hiſtory; and what makes it the more ſurprizing is, that almoſt all theſe Riches were taken in the City of *Dehly* only. And the laſt would ſeem incredible, if it was not known, that the Silks, Cottons, and other Goods, the Manufactures and Growth of this vaſt Empire, attract and bring in here Plate from moſt Parts, both of *Aſia* and *Europe*, by the many Ships that come yearly to purchaſe their Ladings with this Metal, *Indoſtan*

doſtan being an Abyſs for it, where all that which *America* yields is ſooner or later ſwallowed up by falling into the Hands either of the Prince or his Rajas, who never let the Value of a Shilling return. *Thamas Kouli-Kan* having reſtored the Empire he had conquered to the Mogul, impoſed on him, by the Treaty, an annual Tribute of 3 Courons, or 30,000,000 of Rupees; which I ſuppoſe he has been able to ſhake off ſince the Troubles in *Perſia*. I hope this little Hiſtory will not be diſagreeable to my Reader, to whom I have been tempted to offer it, by the extraordinary and uncommon Circumſtances of the Affair, and under the Suppoſition that ſo punctual a Detail of it may not have fallen into every one's Hand.

Daezajie, a Silver Coin, current in *Perſia*, being worth 5 Maimoudis; and 2 of them make the Haſaer Denarie.

Dank or *Danek*, a ſmall Silver Coin current in *Perſia*, and ſome Places of *Arabia*; it weights $\frac{1}{6}$ of a Dragme, and has its correſpondent Value. Dank is alſo a ſmall Weight uſed by the *Arabians*, for precious Stones, and Drugs employed in medicinal Compoſitions; it is $\frac{1}{6}$ Part of the *Arabian* Dragme, or 8 *French* Grains.

Derhem, a ſmall *Perſian* Weight $\frac{1}{5}$ of a Pound.

Dinar, a *Perſian* Word, ſignifying ſometimes all Sorts of Gold Coins, and at other Times a ſmall imaginary Specie, worth 1 Denier.

Dinar Cheray, a *Perſian* Weight of the Value of a Dollar, or Golden Ducat.

Ding, a general Name for all Weights at *Siam*, in particular; they have ſcarcely any others ſeparate from their Coins, though this is only to be underſtood of the Silver ones, Gold having no Currency here as Money, but is bought and ſold as a Merchandize, and is worth twelve times as much as Silver.

The Weights of *Siam*, that have the ſame Name with their Money, are the *Cali* or *Schang*, the Mayon or Seling, the Foüan, Sompaye, Paye, and the Clam.

Doudou is a Copper Money, current in ſome Parts of the Eaſt, particularly at *Suratte* and *Ponticherry*; it is worth a Trifle leſs than 2 *French* Liards, ſo that there go 14 to the Gold Fanon of thoſe Places, or about 6 Sols *Tournois*; and 1 Doudou is worth 2 Caches.

Dung, a ſmall *Perſian* Weight, $\frac{1}{6}$ of a Meſcal, and of which about 3600 go to the ſmall Batman of *Perſia*, called the Batman of *Tauris*, and near 7200 to the great, or King's Batman. Beſides the Dung, here is the Grain of Barley, reckoned $\frac{1}{4}$ of it, ſo that the Batman of *Tauris* conſiſts of near 14,400 Grains of that Corn, and the King's Batman as many again. Dung is alſo a Silver Coin, made and current in *Perſia*, weighing 12 Grains.

Fano, a ſmall Weight uſed at *Goa*, and ſome other Places in the *Eaſt-Indies*, for weighing Rubies, being 2 *Venetian* Carats.

Fanon, or *Fanos*, a Coin current on the Coaſt of *Malabar*, *Coromandel*, in the Iſle of *Ceylon*, and ſeveral other Parts of *India*; there are of them both Gold and Silver; the former not the ſame in all Places, either in Goodneſs or Weight, which makes a great Difference in their Value: The heavieſt are not worth above 5*d*. to $5\frac{1}{2}d$. Sterling, and the lighteſt little more than 5 Farthings; they weigh ſeven Grains, but the Gold is of ſo baſe an Alloy, that 22 of them hardly make half a Crown; theſe are made at *Aſem*; and thoſe of *Pegu* are of the ſame Weight, but being of a better Standard, 15 are equal in Value to the aforeſaid 22. There are likewiſe Golden Fanons at *Ponticherry*, worth about $3\frac{1}{2}d$. They are made like the half of a Pea, and nothing bigger; 12 Doudous are given for this Fanon, and 2 Caches for the Doudou.

The Silver Fanos are not worth at moſt above 2*d*. Sterling, 20 of them going to the Pardo, a *Portugueſe* Money made at *Goa*.

Faratelle, a Weight made Uſe of in ſome Parts of *India*, equal to 2lb. of *Liſbon*, of 14 oz. Marc, or $1\frac{3}{4}$ of *Paris*.

Fayalle, an imaginary Coin, valued by ſome as the Piſtole of *France*, *viz*, 10 Livres, and by others $12\frac{1}{2}$ Livres; which Difference apparently proceeds from the firſt Valuation being made on the *French* Livre of 20 Sous, and the other on the Livre or Guilder of *Holland*, worth 25 Sous.

Forle, or *Fulle*, a Copper Coin, made and current in *Egypt*, it is alſo called Bulbe or Bulba, this Specie is about the Size of a *French* Double, though a little thicker

thicker, and is worth a Liard, or 3 Deniers that Money: Eight Forles make a Meidin, and there are half Forles; the *Turks* call it Mangour.

Fouang, or *Foang*. Vide *Baat*.

Fun, called a Money by *Gemelli*, an *Italian*, the only one that ſpeaks of it, though he leaves its Value and Metal unexplained. The Journal of the Sieur *Lange* to the Court of *China* in 1721, ſays, the *Chineſe* Weights are diivded into *Laen*, *Tzin*, and *Fun*, of which 10 Tzins make a Laen, and 10 Funs a Tzin. A Laen of *China* has ſomething more in Silver than the *Ruſſian* Rouble. 16 Laens make 1 Gin, which a little exceeds the *Dutch* Pound of 16 Ounces. 4 Funs make near 30 Zſchoſſes, or Tizüns, a ſmall Braſs Coin. One Laen of the fineſt Silver is, according to its juſt Value, worth 1000 Zſchoſſes. The Price of this Money is commonly ſo ſubject to vary, that it regularly riſes and falls weekly; and from what is ſaid above, we may reaſonably conclude that the Laen is the ſame as is called by ſome the Laem, explained to be a Piece of Silver paſſing by Weight, and called by the *Portugueſe* Tael.

Gallo, a Silver Money of the Kingdom of *Camboya*, in the *Eaſt-Indies*, weighing 1 Mace, 5 Condorins *Chineſe*. Its Standard was once 80 Tocques, but in the Year 1718 it fell to 60.

Gantan, a Weight uſed at *Bantam* in the Iſle of *Java*, and ſome other Parts of the *Eaſt-Indies*, weighing near 3 *Dutch* Pounds.

Gantan is alſo a Meaſure for Pepper, containing exactly 3lb. *Vide* Baruth. *Nic. de Graaf* ſays, that the Inhabitants of *Batavia* call the Meaſures they uſe for Rice, Gunting, containing near 15lb. Weight, and though the Names of Gantan and Gunting are very much alike, their Contents greatly differ.

Ganzas, or *Gauzas*, a Money made of Copper and Pewter by Particulars in the Kingdom of *Pegu*, and not in the Royal Mints. The Value of theſe are not fixed, but riſe and fall according to the Times of Payment, for the Goods of the Country, though they are commonly worth between 2 and 3 *French* Sous.

Gari, a Sort of an imaginary Specie, or rather the Denomination of a Sum, uſed in many Parts of the *Eaſt-Indies*, and particularly in the Dominions of the Great Mogul; 1 Gari of Roupees is worth near 4000 Roupees.

Gazana, or *Gaſava*, is a Silver Coin, and one of the Roupees current in the *Great Mogul's* Territories, particularly at *Amadabath*, worth $1\frac{1}{2}$ Livre *Tournois*.

Gaze, a ſmall Copper Money made and paſſing in *Perſia*, worth near 2 *French* Liards; ſome confound this with the Kabeſqui, and others eſteem it the Demi-Kabeſqui, or *Perſian* Liard.

Ge, or *Je*, a long Meaſure in the Empire of the Great Mogul, though it is not real but imaginary, and comes to about $34\frac{1}{2}$ *Dutch* Aunes.

Geden, a Meaſure of Continence, that the *Indians* uſe for their Grain, and contains near 4lb. of 16 oz. Weight of Pepper.

Goltſchut, a Sort of Money, or rather a ſmall Ingot of Gold that comes from *China*, and is regarded there rather as a Commodity than a current Specie; the *Dutch* gave it this Name, ſignifying in their Language a golden Boat, becauſe it is in this Shape, through other Nations call them gold Cakes.

As neither in all *China* or *Tonquin*, any Gold or Silver Money is ſtruck, the Natives cut thoſe two Metals into Bits of diverſe Weights, calling the Silver ones Taels, and the Gold ones Goltſchuts, of which I am ſpeaking; theſe ſerve in large Payments, when the Taels and Copper Money are inſufficient. Here are of two Sorts, the one of $32\frac{1}{7}$ Oucces, and the other but half as much. When the *Chineſe* tranſport their Goltſchuts into different Parts of *India*, where they trade, the Merchants they deal with commonly cut them in Halves, as the *Chineſe* are ſo diſhoneſt, as often to line theſe Gold Cakes with either Copper or Silver to $\frac{1}{3}$ of their ſuppoſed Value.

The *Japaneſe* have alſo their Goltſchuts, though only of Silver; which, being of various Weights, are conſequently of different Values.

Grimelin, a ſmall Silver Coin, made and current at *Tripoli* in *Barbary*, in Value a little more than four Sols *Tournuois*.

Gueſte, a long Meaſure uſed in ſome Parts of the *Mogul's* Dominions, being about $1\frac{1}{2}$ *Dutch* Aune.

Gueze, ditto of *Perſia*, for meaſuring Stuffs, Linens, &c. Of this Meaſure there are two Sorts in that Kingdom, *viz.* the Royal Gueze, called alſo Gueze Monkelſets; and the Gueze Racourcie, called ſimply Gueze; this laſt being only $\frac{2}{3}$ of the other. The Gueze Monkelſet contains 2 Feet 10 Inches, and 11 Lines of *Paris*, or $\frac{4}{5}$ of that Aune, ſo that 5 Gueze make 4 Aunes.

In *India* is alſo uſed a long Meaſure called Gueze, which is near 6 Lines ſhorter than that of *Perſia*, or about $\frac{1}{10}$ of an Aune leſs, though as the Difference is ſo ſmall it is ſeldom regarded.

Guppas, Weights uſed in ſome Towns in the Straits of *Malucca*, particularly at *Queda*. 4 Guppas make the Guantas; 16 Guantas, 1 Hali, or Nali; and 15 Halis the Bahar of 450lb. Marc.

Haſaer Menarie, a Silver Coin current in *Perſia*, worth 10 Mamoudis.

Jerun Chrochen, a Money coined in the Dominions of the *Grand Signor*, current for half a Ducat.

Keer, or *Ceer*, Weights uſed in ſome Cities of the *Great Mogul*, particularly at *Agabar* and *Ziamger*, in the firſt of which Places it weighs 36 ſmall Weights of $1\frac{1}{4}$lb. Marc, and in the other 36 of $1\frac{1}{2}$lb.

Ken, a Sort of an Aune uſed at *Siam* not quite 3 Feet, 2 Kens making 1 Voua, which is a *French* Toiſe leſs 1 Inch; the Ken likewiſe makes 2 Socks, the Sock 2 Keubs, the Keub 12 Nious, and there go 8 Grains of unhuſked Rice to a Niou, which makes 9 *French* Lines.

Kepath, a ſmall Weight uſed by the *Arabians*; it is $\frac{1}{2}$ a Danck, or Dank, that is the Grain; 12 Kepaths make the Dirhem or Dragme of *Arabia*, and ſome have thought that the Word Karat comes from this of Kepath.

Khatovat, a long Meaſure uſed in *Arabia*, and is the Geometrical Pace of the *Europeans*, it contains three Akdams or Feet, and 12000 Khatovats make the Paraſange.

Kiſle, a liquid Meaſure alſo of *Arabia*, though Authors differ about its Contents, ſome making it equal to a Septier, others to a Pint or Bottle, and ſome only to a Poiſſon, or $\frac{1}{4}$ of a Septier of *France*.

Lack, or *Lake*, 100 of which make a Couron of Roupees, and this Roupee reckoned worth a *French* Crown of 3 Livres, $1\frac{1}{2}$ *Dutch* Guilders, or 2*s*. 6*d*. Sterling. *Vide* Couron.

Larres, a Money uſed in the *Maldives*, of which 5 make a Dollar.

Mamoudi, a Silver Coin current in *Perſia*, and many Parts of the *Eaſt-Indies*; the *Perſian* Mamoudi is in Size and Shape like the *French* 5 Sol Piece, and is worth 2 Chayes or Schaes; 2 Mamoudis make an Abaſſi, and 100 a Toman, which is the largeſt Account Money in *Perſia*. The *Indian* Mamoudis, called alſo Mamedis, have no certain Value. In the Province or Kingdom of *Guzurate* the Mamoudi is worth 12 *French* Sols, ſo that five of them make a Crown *Tournois*, and the ſmall Mamoudis bear a proportionable Value, that is 6 Sols at *Guzurate*, and more or leſs at *Bengal* and other Places, according to their Riſe and Fall.

Man, *Maun*, *Maud*, *Mem*, *Mao*, or *Mein*, Weights uſed in the *Eaſt-Indies*, eſpecially in the Dominions of the *Grand Mogul*, and its ſeveral Names undoubtedly proceed from the different Pronunciation of the many various Nations that Trade draws here, both *Aſiaticks* and *Europeans*: There are two Sorts of Mauns, the one called the King's Maun or Weight, and the other only a Maun. The King's Maun ſerves for weighing Neceſſaries, and Things for Carriage, and is compoſed of 40 Serres, and each Serre exactly a *Paris* Pound; ſo that 40 *Pariſian* Pounds are equal to one King's Maun. Though the Sieur *Tavernier*, in his Obſervations on the *Eaſt-India* Trade, ſeems to diſſent from this Calculation, and ſays that the Maun of *Suratte* comes out to only about 34lb. of *Paris*, being compoſed of 40, and ſometimes 41 Serres, but that the Serre is near $\frac{1}{7}$ lighter than the aforeſaid Pound. He likewiſe ſpeaks of a Maun uſed at *Agra*, the *Great Mogul's* Capital, which is half as heavy again as that of *Suratte*, and which on the Footing of 60 Serres whereof it is compoſed, makes 51 to 52 *Paris* Pounds. The 2d Sort of Maun is that uſed in Trade compoſed alſo of 40 Serres, but each of theſe Serres is reckoned only 12 Ounces or $\frac{3}{4}$ of a *Paris* Pound. In the *Eaſt-Indies* there is yet

a third Diſtinction of the Maun, in common Uſe at *Goa*, conſiſting here of 24 Rotolis, each 1½lb. *Venetian*, or 13 Ounces 1 Groſs of *Paris*, the *Venetian* Pound being only 8 Ounces 6 Gros of *Paris*, ſo that the *Goa* Maun weighs 36lb. of *Venice*, and 19lb. 11 Ounces of *Paris*. In fine, the Maun is a Weight that alters according to the Places and Sorts of Goods it is uſed in. At *Suratte*, another Author ſays, it makes 42 Ceires, or Serres, but is either greater or leſs, according to the Commodities weighed with it. It is of 34lb. in the Sales of Cotton, Gum-Lacque, Benzoin, Vermillion, Quickſilver, Copper, Pewter, Sandal Wood, Areque, Ivory, or Elephants' Teeth, *Spaniſh* Wax, *&c.* which is alſo agreeable to what Mr. *Tavernier* ſays. It is 35⅝lb. for weighing Indigo at *Suratte*, and but 34½lb. at *Amadabat*. It is 36½lb. on the Sales of Camphire, Spice, Tea, dry Pulſe, or Wheat, Siampan Wood, *&c.* but at *Amadabat* the Maun in Regard of theſe Goods, is 38½lb. It is 38lb. for *Cachou*, and 40lb. for Aſſa-Fœtida. At *Bengal* the Maun is 40 Ceirs, and weighs 64lb. for Spice, and 68lb. for Pewter, Copper, Quickſilver, Lead, and moſt Sorts of Drugs; and 64⅘lb. for Silk. On the Coaſt of *Coromandel* the Maun is 68lb. as at *Bengal* on moſt Goods; it likewiſe weighs 40 Ceirs, and the Ceir 1 1/70lb. Maun, or more commonly Batman is a *Perſian* Weight. *Vide* Batman.

Maun is yet a Weight of *Bandaar-Gameron*, in the *Perſian* Gulf, of 6lb. the other Weights are the Maun-cha weighing 12lb. and the Maun Surats weighing 30lb. The Maun at *Mocha* weighs a little leſs than 3lb. and 10 of them make 1 Traſſel, 15 Traſſels 1 Bahart, and the Bahart is 42lb.

Mangalis, a ſmall *Eaſt-India* Weight, of near 5 Grains, only ſerving to weigh Diamonds, Emeralds and other precious Stones being weighed by Catis of three Grains each.

Mangelin is alſo a ſmall Diamond Weight at the Mines of *Raolconda* and *Pani* otherwiſe *Coulers*. The Mangelin of theſe two Mines weighs 1¾ Carats, that is 7 Grains; there are alſo in the Kingdoms of *Golconda* and *Viſapour*, Mangelines that weigh 1⅜ Carat. The Mangelines of *Goa*, in uſe among the *Portugueſe*, only weigh 5 Grains; and though they are commonly called Mangalis, theſe two are different Weights, as this Account of them plainly demonſtrates.

Mangours, a ſmall Coin current in *Egypt*, whoſe true Name is Forle, which ſee.

Manſia, Weights uſed in ſome Places of *Perſia*, particularly in the *Schirvan* and in the Neighbourhood of *Tauris*: It weighs 12lb. or a little leſs.

Man-Surats, this Word conſtrued is, *Suratte* Weights, of forty Ceirs. *Vide* Maun.

Marco, a Weight uſed at *Goa*, of 8 Ounces *Portugueſe*, that is a Demi Rotoli.

Mas, or *Mace*, a Sort of ſmall Weight uſed in *China*, eſpecially on the Side of *Canton*, for weighing Silver. *Vide* Condorin.

Maures, a Gold Coin current at *Suratte*, and in ſome other Parts of the *Mogul's* Dominions.

Memceda, a Liquid Meaſure uſed at *Mocha* in *Arabia*, it contains 3 Chopines of *France*, and 40 Memcedas make 1 Teman.

Merigal, a Species of Gold Coin current at *Sofala*, and in the Kingdom of *Monopotam*; it weighs a little more than a *Spaniſh* Piſtole.

Meſcal, a ſmall *Perſian* Weight, making near the hundredth Part of a *French* Pound of 16 Ounces; this is the Demi-Derhem, or Demi-Dragme of *Perſia*. 300 Derhems, or 60 Meſcals make the Batman of *Tauris*, which weighs 5lb. 14 Ounces *French*. *Vide* Batman.

Metecal, a Sort of Gold Ducat, ſtruck at *Morocco*, and in ſome other Cities of that Kingdom and *Fez*. This *Metecal* is different from the Metecal of *Fez*, only worth 20 *Dutch* Stivers; the old Metecals excel the new ones both in Weight and Fineneſs; theſe are of different Goodneſs, and conſequently of various Values, which occaſions no ſmall Difficulty in Trade.

Metkal, or *Mitkal*, a ſmall *Arabian* Weight, of which 12 make an Ounce.

Metricol, or *Mitricol*, a ſmall Weight 1/6 Part of an Ounce, which the *Portugueſe* Apothecaries and Druggiſts uſe in the *Eaſt-Indies*; beſides which they have the Metricoli, which only weighs 1/8 of an Ounce.

Minaltoun,

Minaltoun, an imaginary Specie made Uſe of in ſome Parts of *Perſia*, making 10 Yonſaltoun, 2 Yonſaltouns make 1 Abaſſi, and 5 Abaſſis the Minaltoun. The Yonſaltoun is alſo called Mamoudi-Lacze.

Moncha, or *Monka*, a Sort of Boiſſeau or Corn Meaſure uſed by the Inhabitants of *Madagaſcar*, for meaſuring huſked Rice. *Vide* Troubahouache.

Moroedje, a Silver Money current in *Perſia*, particularly at *Iſpahan*, of which 7 make a *Dutch* Crown.

Murais, or *Morais*, a Meaſure for Rice and other dry Pulſe uſed by the *Portugueſe* at *Goa*, and in their other Colonies, containing 25 Paras, and the Para weighing 22 *Spaniſh* Pounds.

Nali, an *Eaſt-Indian* Weight. *Vide* Hali and Guppas.

Nanque, is the ſmalleſt Weight of the five, uſed among the Inhabitants of *Madagaſcar*, for weighing Gold and Silver; it is equal to 6 Grains, and beſides this, here are the Sompi, Vari, Sacare, and the Nanqui. *Vide* Sompi.

Naſara, a Silver Money cut ſquare, ſtruck at *Tunis*.

Nevel, a ſmall Coin of a baſe Alloy, current on the Coaſt of *Coromandel*, 8 or 9 of which make a Fanon, and 15 Fanons a Pagode; the Nevel is worth from 3 to 6 Caſſes.

Oubang, is a Gold Money of the largeſt Sort at *Japan*; its Figue is oval, nearly reſembling in Form and Size the Sole of a Shoe, and its Value is 10 Coupangs, or Coupans, which are Pieces of Gold of the ſame Figure, but ten times leſs in their Weight, or $\frac{1}{5}$ leſs in their Surface; the Oubang is worth 100 Rixdollars in *Indid*, and the Coupang ten.

Paenſzajie, Silver Money current in *Perſia*, worth $2\frac{1}{2}$ Mamoudis; 2 Paenſzajies make 1 Daezajie, and 2 Daezajies the Hazaar Denarie.

Pagoda, is a Gold Coin common on all the Coaſts of *Coromandel*, and almoſt the only one in Uſe in the Trade carried on there; large Payments being always made in theſe gold ones. The *Engliſh* make of them at Fort *St. George*, of the ſame Standard and Weight with thoſe of the Country, and which paſs for the ſame Value. The *Dutch* alſo ſtamp ſome at *Palaiacata*, ſays my Author, though I believe he miſtakes it for *Negapatnam*, of the ſame Weight with the *Engliſh*, though 2 to 3 *per Cent.* better in Fineneſs, and conſequently are more ſought after.

At *Narſingua*, *Biſnagar*, and the neighbouring Parts, they make Silver Pagodes of divers Standards and conſequently of various Values; the ſmalleſt are worth 8 Tangas, reckoning the Tanga at 90, or 100 *Indian* Baſarucos. *Vide* Baſaruco.

Para, a Meaſure that the *Portugueſe* uſe in *India* for Pulſe, weighing 22lb. *Spaniſh*, and is $\frac{1}{2\frac{1}{5}}$ of the Mourais.

Pardao, or *Pardo Kerafin*, a Silver Money of a baſe Alloy, which the *Portugueſe* ſtamp in *India*, current at *Goa*, and on the Coaſt of *Malabar*; they are worth near 300 Reas, or 20 Fanons; there are alſo $\frac{1}{2}$ and $\frac{1}{4}$ Pardaos, and ſome ſay there are likewiſe double ones. And as no Money is more eaſily counterfeited than this, the *Indians* make many falſe ones up in the Country, and bring them down to paſs in Trade, which they would eaſily do, were it not for ſome of the Chriſtian Natives, who are employed to examine them, and are ſo expert in their Office, that they will readily and certainly detect the Falſity only by feeling.

Pardaos de Reales, is a Name given to the *Spaniſh* Dollars, the only Specie of that Nation current in *India*, which have a certain Value fixed on them, from which they never lower, but often riſe as they are wanted.

Pardos, a Piece of Silver Money current at *Moſambique*, and along the Coaſt of *Africk*, worth 200 Reas.

Pau, a long Meaſure uſed at *Loango de Boaire*, and in ſome other Places on the Coaſt of *Angola* in *Africk*. There are three Sorts of *Paus* at *Loango*. That of the King and his favourite prime Miniſter; that of his Princes and Captains; and that of Particulars. The King's Pau, is 28 Inches long, that of the great Men 24 Inches, and that of Particulars only $16\frac{1}{2}$.

Pecha, or as it is wrote by ſome, *Peſſa*, and by others *Peyſes*, is a ſmall Copper Money current in many Places of *India*, eſpecially in the maritime Provinces of the *Great Mogul*, and more particularly in the Kingdom of *Guzarate*, whoſe principal Cities are *Surate*, *Baroche*, *Cambaya*, *Bondra*, and *Amadabad*; 26 make 1 Mamoudi,

Mamoudi, and 54 a Rupee; ſo that the Pecha is worth near 8 Deniers. In thoſe Parts of *India*, where the Cowrie Shells are current, 50 or 60 of them are given for the *Pecha*, and where the *Caramania* Almonds paſs for ſmall Money, 40 or 44 of them.

Pic, *Pick*, or *Picol*, the *Chineſe* Quintal of 100 lb. their Weight, or 125 lb. Marc.

This Weight is alſo in Uſe at *Siam*, *Malacca*, and in the Iſles of *Sonde*, though at the firſt of theſe it conſiſts of double the Number of *Siameſe* Catis, to what it does of the *Chineſe*, as the former Cati is only half of the latter.

Picol, is alſo another Weight uſed in *China* for Silk, containing only 66¾ Catis; ſo that three of theſe Picols make as much as the Bahar of *Malacca*, that is 200 *Indian* Iſles, weighing near 20 *Dutch* Pounds.

Pole, a Copper Money ſtruck at *Boghar*, an ancient Province of *Perſia*, at preſent governed by its own Prince, 120 of which go to the Silver Coin of the Country, worth about 12 Sols *Tournois*, though this Value is not always certain, as it riſes or falls as the Prince pleaſes.

Pont, or *Punt*, a long Meaſure uſed in *China*; of which ten go to 1 Cobre, and the Cobre is about 13⅓ *French* Inches.

Ratis, a Weight uſed for Diamonds, at the Mines of *Soumelpour* in the Kingdom of *Bengal*; and in all the *Great Mogul's* Empire for Diamonds and Pearls it is ⅞ of a Carat of 3½ Grains.

Refe, a long Meaſure uſed at *Madagaſcar*, near what is called the Braſſe in *Europe*. They alſo uſe the Demi-Refe, or Span.

Rize, the Name given to a Sack with 15000 Ducats, in the Territories of the *Grand Signor*, ſo that it may paſs as a Sort of a reckoning Money, like a Ton of Gold in *Holland*, or a Million in *France*.

Roe-neug; this is the largeſt Meaſure for Lengths and Diſtances uſed in the Kingdom of *Siam*, being the *Siameſe* League, of near 2000 *French* Toiſes. There go to it 20 Jods, 4 Sens to the Jod, 20 Voua to the Sen, and 2 Ken to the Voua; the Ken is the *Siam* Aune.

Rotolo, or *Rotoli*, a Weight ued in *Sicily*, ſeveral Parts of *Italy*, *Portugal*, *Cairo*, and other Places in the *Levant* and *Egypt*, *Goa*, *&c.* is very different in moſt of theſe Parts mentioned, as has been already ſhewn; therefore as a Weight I have nothing to add about it; and ſhall only ſay it is alſo a liquid Meaſure in ſome Cities and States of the *Barbary* Coaſts, 32 of them at *Tripoli* making a Matuli. another Weight alſo uſed in this City of 32 Rotolis, and 42 of theſe Rotolis make a Mataro or Matara of *Tunis*.

Roup, beſides being a Coin of *Poland*, is alſo one made and current in ſome Provinces of the *Turkiſh* Empire, particularly at *Erzerum* in *Armenia*, being worth ¼ of a *Spaniſh* Dollar.

Rupee, a current Coin in the Empire of the *Great Mogul*, and in many other Places and Kingdoms in the *Eaſt-Indies*. There are both Gold and Silver of this Denomination, though thoſe of the firſt Metal are ſcarce and in little Uſe, weighing 2¾ Drachmes and 11 Grains; there are alſo it's Fractions of Halves and Quarters. The Silver Rupee is of ſo unequal a Value, as to be with Difficulty fixed on any certain Footing, its Worth varying according to its Quality and the Place of its Fabrication; there are 5 Sorts of them, *viz.* the Rupee *Siccas*, worth at *Bengal*, 39 Sols *Tournois*, thoſe of *Suratte* 34, and thoſe of *Madras* 33, all of the new ones, thoſe called Arcates, and the laſt Petch. The new ones are round, and many of the old ones ſquare, though they are both of the ſame Weight; and beſides theſe Diſtinctions of new and old, the Indians make the other five abovementioned; and it may in general be remarked, that all theſe Sorts are in higher Value at the Places of their Make than elſewhere; and that the new are always worth more than the old; the Reaſon of which Difference proceeds from the Love the Natives have of Silver, which induces them for its Preſervation to hide it carefully in the Earth, as ſoon as they get a few Rupees together. To prevent which Diſorder, that drains the Countries where it is practiſed of their current Species, the governing Prince and Rajas ſtamp new ones annually, with an Augmentation in Value, without any Increaſe of Weight, and theſe conſequently grow diminiſhing in Worth as they

grow old. The Silver Rupee is the moſt current Money in Trade, both at *Suratte* and *Bengal*; but on the Coaſt of *Coromandel*, the Gold Pagodes, worth 2 Rixdollars or $3\frac{1}{3}$ Rupees, are the moſt in Uſe.

It is from the *Madras* Rupee that the Value of all others is proportioned, and that varies according as certain Circumſtances occur; and theſe different Sorts of Rupees have not an equal Currency in every Place, as may be ſeen by the above Valuation of them. The Rupee uſed in Accounts is only an imaginary Specie, as well at *Suratte* as *Bengal*, to which the Value of the old Rupee is often reduced, and is worth $\frac{2}{15}$ leſs than that of *Madras*. All Sorts of Rupees are divided into a ſmaller Money, called Ana, of which 16 go to the Rupee; but it muſt be obſerved that the Ana is worth more or leſs in Proportion to the Value of that Kind of Rupee of which it is a Part. Some Anas are made at *Madras*, but ſo few that they are rarely ſeen to paſs, ſo that this Specie is rather a reckoning Money than a current one. The ſmalleſt Coin, and that in greateſt Uſe, among the common People, and in the Markets, are the Cowries, 80 of which are counted a Pouni, according to the Cuſtom of *Bengal*; ſo that a Rupee is divided into Anas, Pounis, and Cowries, according to which the following is the Value of all Rupees as they paſſed at *Bengal* in 1726.

The Rupee of *Madras* was worth	38	Pounis, or	3040 Cowries.
The Sike, or Sicca Rupee	$39\frac{1}{2}$		3160
The Rupee, Arcate	37		2960
The Rupee, Petch	$36\frac{1}{2}$		2920
The Current, or Old Rupee	34		2720

Beſides which there are yet two other Species of Money in Accounts, called the Heys and Gandan, the firſt worth 95 Cowries, and the other 4. The current Rupee is that uſed in the Revenues of the *Great Mogul*, and was in 1726 and 1727, worth $1\frac{1}{2}$ *Dutch* Guilders, or, which was the ſame Thing, a *French* Crown in 1741.

Rubie, a Gold Coin, current in all the Kingdom of *Algiers*, and in thoſe of *Congo* and *Labex*, worth 35 Aſpers; it is eſpecially ſtruck at *Tremecen*, which has the Privilege of making theſe, as well as the Medians and Zians.

Sacare, a ſmall Weight uſed in *Madagaſcar*, for Gold and Silver, being equal to an *European* Scruple.

Sat, a Meaſure at *Siam* for Corn, Seeds, Pulſe, and ſome dry Fruits; it is a Sort of a Buſhel made of Bambou, and 40 of them make a Seſte, and 40 Seſtes the Cochi; it is difficult to reduce with any Certainty theſe Meaſures to thoſe of *Europe*, as ſome reckon the Seſte 100 Catis, and the Cati, as has been already obſerved, not being of the ſame Weight in all Parts of *India*, the Seſte or Sat cannot be aſcertained; but if 100 Catis be eſteemed 125lb. Marc, the Sat will be near 3lb. and the Cochi 5000lb.

Schan, or *Schang*, in *Chineſe* Cati, is a Weight uſed in the Kingdom of *Siam*; the *Chineſe* Cati is worth 2 *Siameſe* Scans; ſo that the *Chineſe* being 16 Taels, the *Siameſe* muſt be only 8, though ſome reckon that of *China* at 20 Taels, and the other half. The Tael weighs 4 Baats or Ticals, each of near half an Ounce; the Baat 4 Selings, or Mayons; the Mayon 2 Fouangs; the Fouang 4 Payes, the Paye 2 Clams; the Clam weighs 12 Grains of Rice, ſo that the Tical or Baat weighs 768 of thoſe Grains.

It is to be obſerved, that the greateſt Part of theſe Weights paſs alſo for Money, either real or in reckoning, as Silver is a Merchandize, and ſold by Weight.

Scharaſi a golden Coin, that was formerly made in *Egypt*, worth the ſame as a Sultanin, that is, near a golden Crown of *France*; the *Arabians* call it Dinar, or Methcal-aldhegal, the Scharafi at preſent ſcarce, and ſome believe them to be the ſame Specie as what the *Greeks* name Golden Bezans.

Scherefi, a Gold Coin current in *Perſia*, worth 8 Larins, at the Rate of 2 *Spaniſh* Dollars *per* Larin; the *Europeans* call them Golden Seraphin.

Scherif, otherwiſe called Sultanin, and very commonly Sequin; it is a Gold Coin current in all the *Grand Signor's* Dominions, though it is hardly ever made at any Place but *Cairo*, and is the only Gold Specie ſtruck in *Turkey*.

Schuite d' Argent, a Sort of Account Money at *Japan*, on which Payments in Trade are eſtimated, being worth 12½ *Dutch* Guilders, that is 5 Rixdollars, or Crowns of the United Provinces; and otherwiſe it is reckoned equal to 4 Taels, 6 Mace, and 5 Condorins; the Value of them varying a little according to the Year.

Sompaye, is the ſmalleſt Silver Coin current at *Siam*; it was worth 2 Sols and Demi-pite *French* Money, when the Ounce of Silver was only valued at 3½ Livres. It is the half of a Fouang, and 12 to 13 Siameſe Catches are given for 1 Sompaye, or 400 Cowries. The Sompaye is divided into 2 Payes, the Paye into 2 Clams; but theſe two Sorts of Money are only imaginary, and not current Specie; the Sompaye and its Diminutions ſerve alſo for Weights; the Clam weighing 12 Grains of Rice, and the other riſing in Proportion.

Sompi, a ſmall Weight, which the Inhabitants of *Madagaſcar* uſe for Gold and Silver; it weighs but 1 *Paris* Dragme, and yet it is the heavieſt Weight theſe Iſlanders have; they not knowing what the Ounce or Pound is, nor have any thing anſwering to them; the Diminutions of the Sompi, are the Vari, or Demi-gros, the Sacare or Scruple, the Nanqui or Demi-ſcruple, and the Nanque, equal to 6 Grains.

Sordis, a ſmall Money current at *Ormus* in the *Perſian* Gulf, being worth 4 Payes, and the Paye 10 Beſorchs. *Vide* Beſorch.

Tael, called by the *Chineſe*, Leam, is a ſmall Weight of *China*, equal to 1 Ounce and 2 Dragmes. *Vide* Cati, Mace, and Condorin.

Tamling, a *Siameſe* Name to this Specie of Money and Weight, which the *Chineſe* call Tael; the Tael of *Siam* is more than half lighter than than of *China*. *Vide* Cati, Baat, *&c.*

Tanga, an Account Money uſed in ſome Parts of the *Eaſt-Indies*, particularly at *Goa*, and on the Coaſt of *Malabar*; there are two Sorts of this Coin, the one called the good, and the other the bad Alloy; it being very common in *India* to reckon by Money of good and bad Alloy on Account of the vaſt Quantity of different Specie current there that are either falſe or altered. The Tanga of good Alloy is ⅓ heavier than that of a bad Alloy, ſo that if 5 of the former Tangas are given for 1 Pardao-Xerafin, there muſt be 5 of the others. 4 Vintins of a good Alloy make 1 Tanga of the ſame Standard; and 15 good Barucoes go to the Vintin; the good Baruco, on the Footing of the *Portugueſe* Reas; but when the Barucos are of a baſe Alloy, three of them only make 2 Reas.

Tare, or *Tarre*, Money of the *Malabar* Coaſt, is a Silver Coin worth 6 Deniers *Tournois*; 16 of them make 1 Fanan, which is a ſmall Piece of Gold worth 8 *French* Sols.

Tela, a Sort of Money, or rather a Gold Medal ſtruck by every King of *Perſia* at his coming to the Crown, which are diſtributed among the People; they are in Weight like the *German* Gold Ducat, but have no Currency in Trade, nor among the Merchants.

Teman, a liquid Meaſure uſed at *Mocha* in *Arabia Felix*, containing 10 Memcedas.

Tiboſe, an *Eaſt-Indian* Coin, being one of the Rupees current in the States of the *Grand Mogul*, and worth double the Gaſana Rupee.

Tol, this is the ſmalleſt Weight and Meaſure uſed on the Coaſt of *Coromandel*, of which 24 make a Ceer; 5 Ceer the Büs; 8 Büs the Maun; and 2 Mauns the Candi, which is the heavieſt Weight in this Part of *India*.

Toman, by ſome called Tumein, is an Account Money uſed by the *Perſians* in keeping their Books, and to facilitate the Reduction of large Sums in Payments. It is compoſed of 50 Abaſſis, or 100 Mamoudis, or 200 Chayes, or 10,000 Dinars, being near 43, or 46 *French* Livres, valuing the Abaſſi at 18 Sols and 6 Deniers; the Mamoudi for 9 Sols, 3 Deniers; the Chaye 4 Sols, 6 Deniers, and 1 Maille; and the Dinar for the Denier *Tournois*. The Toman is alſo a Weight uſed in *Perſia* for weighing Money, which in large Payments is always received in this Manner and never counted; the Toman weighs 50 Abaſſi.

Toque, a Sort of reckoning Money uſed at *Juda*, and ſome other Parts of the *African* Coaſt, where the Bouges or Cowries are current; one Toque of Bouges is compoſed of 40 of thoſe Shells; and 5 Bouges make 1 Galline.

Troubahouache, called alſo Moncha, or Monka, a Meaſure uſed by the Inhabitants of *Madagaſcar*, for their huſked Rice, containing near 6lb. of that Grain; but for their unhuſked Rice they have another Meaſure named Zatou.

Val, a ſmall Weight uſed in *India* for Dollars or Pieces of Eight, each of which ought to weigh 73 Vals. It alſo ſerves for weighing Gold Ducats, which muſt weigh 9 Vals and $\frac{3}{16}$ of an *Indian* Carat, and whatever is wanting of theſe Weights in either, the Vender is obliged to make good.

Vari, a ſmall Weight in Uſe among the ancient Inhabitants of *Madagaſcar*, weighing near half a Dragme Marc; here is likewiſe the Sompi, Saccare, Nanqui, and Nanque; none of which are uſed, only for weighing Gold and Silver.

Voule, a ſmall Meaſure uſed by the Natives of *Madagaſcar*, in retaling their huſked Rice; it contains near half a Pound of Rice, and 12 of them make the Troubahouache or Monka, and 100 the Zatou.

Zaciües, a ſmall Silver Money current in *Perſia*, being a half Mamoudi. *Vide* Mamoudi.

Ziangi, a Silver Money at *Amadabath*, that is likewiſe current in other Places of the *Mogul's* Territories; it is among the Number of the Rupees, and worth 20 *per Cent.* more than thoſe called Gaſana, and is about 36 *French* Sols, the Value of which laſt Coin is to be underſtood through this whole Calculation, except where it is expreſſed otherwiſe, to be as it was current at the Time of making it, *viz.* 13 Livres, 6 Sols, and 8 Deniers for a Pound Sterling.

A MODERN

A

MODERN UNIVERSA

OF THE

REAL AND IMAGINARY MONIES OF

Divided into FOUR PARTS, *viz.*

EUROPE, ASIA, AFRICA, and

And Subdivided into the moſt Capital Places of each. The Species of Money are ſpecified; a
Figures ſtanding under the Denomination of each Foreign Piece, is the *Engliſh* intrinſick Value th
of the *Tower of* LONDON.

EXPLANATION.

By *Real Money*, is underſtood an effective Specie, repreſenting in itſelf, the Value denominated thereby, as, a GUINEA,
* This Mark is prefixed to the *Imaginary Money*, which is generally made uſe of in keeping Accompts, ſignifying a fictitiou
= This Mark of Alligation and Dependence is the Sign of Equality, ſignifying *is*, *make*, or *equal to*.
☞ This Mark is ſet under each Line, to lead the Eye to the intrinſick Value in Sterling of each Foreign Piece ſtanding ov

Reſpectfully Dedicated to the MERCHANTS of the *BRITIS*

EUROPE. Northern Parts.	ENGLAND and SCOTLAND	London, Briſtol, Liverpool, &c.	A Farthing	2 Farthings	is	A Halfpenny	2 Halfpence	is	A Penny	4 Pence	is	A Groat	6 Pence	is	A Half Shilling	12 Pence	is	A
		Edinb. Glaſgow, Aberdeen, &c.	☞ ¼ of 1 *d.*			½ of 1 *d.*			1 *d.*			4 *d.*			6 *d.*			
		ISLE of MAN, Caſtle-Town, Douglaſs, &c.	*A Farthing ☞ $\frac{3}{14}$	2 Farthings	=	A Halfpenny $\frac{3}{7}$	2 Halfpence	=	A Penny $\frac{6}{7}$	7 Pence	=	A Half Shilling 6 *d.*	12 Pence	=	*A Shilling Manks 10 *d.* $\frac{2}{7}$	14 Pence	=	A
	IRELAND, Dublin, Cork, Londonderry, &c.		A Farthing ☞ $\frac{3}{13}$	2 Farthings	=	A Halfpenny $\frac{6}{13}$	2 Halfpence	=	*A Penny $\frac{12}{13}$	6½ Pence	=	A Half Shilling 6 *d.*	12 Pence	=	*A Shilling Iriſh 11 *d.* $\frac{3}{40}$	13 Pence	=	A
	FLANDERS and BRABANT	Ghent, Oſtend, &c. Antwerp, Bruſſels, &c.	*A Pening ☞ $\frac{9}{1760}$	4 Peningens	=	An Urche $\frac{9}{40}$	8 Peningens	=	*A Grot $\frac{9}{20}$	2 Grotes	=	A Petard $\frac{9}{10}$	6 Petards	=	*A Scalin 5 *d.* $\frac{2}{5}$	7 Petards	=	A
	HOLLAND and ZEALAND	Amſterdam, Rotterdam, &c. Middleburgh, Huſhing, &c.	*A Pening ☞ $\frac{21}{3520}$	8 Peningens	=	*A Grot $\frac{21}{40}$	2 Grotes	=	A Stiver 1 *d.* $\frac{1}{20}$	6 Stivers	=	A Scalin 6 *d.* $\frac{3}{10}$	20 Stivers	=	A Guilder 1 *s.* 9 *d.*	50 Stivers	=	A
GERMANY.		Hamburgh, Altena, Lubeck, Bremen, &c.	*A Tryling ☞ $\frac{3}{1232}$	2 Trylings	=	*A Sexling $\frac{3}{64}$	2 Sexlings	=	A Fening $\frac{3}{32}$	12 Fenings	=	A Shilling lub 1 *d.* $\frac{1}{8}$	16 Shillings	=	*A Marc 1 *s.* 6 *d.*	2 Marcs	=	A
		HANOVER, LUNENBURGH, Zell, &c.	*A Fening ☞ $\frac{7}{48}$	3 Fenings	=	A Dreyer $\frac{7}{16}$	8 Fenings	=	A Marien 1 *d.* $\frac{1}{6}$	12 Fenings	=	A Groſh 1 *d.* $\frac{3}{4}$	8 Groſhen	=	A Half Gulden 1 *s.* 2 *d.*	16 Groſhen	=	A
		SAXONY and HOLSTEIN	Dreſden, Leipſic, &c. Wiſmar, Keil, &c.	*An Heller ☞ $\frac{7}{960}$	2 Hellers	=	A Fening $\frac{7}{48}$	6 Hellers	=	A Dreyer $\frac{7}{16}$	16 Hellers	=	A Marien 1 *d.* $\frac{1}{6}$	12 Fenings	=	A Groth 1 *d.* $\frac{3}{4}$	16 Grothen	=	A
		BRANDENBURGH and POMERANIA	Berlin, Potſdam, &c. Stetin, &c.	*A Denier ☞ $\frac{7}{2760}$	9 Deniers	=	A Polchen $\frac{7}{360}$	18 Deniers	=	A Groſh $\frac{7}{15}$	3 Polchens	=	An Abraſs $\frac{7}{10}$	20 Grothen	=	*A Marc 9 *d.* $\frac{1}{3}$	30 Grothen	=	A
		COLOGN, MENTS, TRIERS, LIEGE, Munich, Munſter, Paderborn, &c.	A Dute ☞ $\frac{7}{80}$	3 Dutes	=	A Cruitzer $\frac{21}{80}$	2 Cruitzers	=	An Albus $\frac{21}{40}$	8 Dutes	=	A Stiver $\frac{7}{10}$	3 Stivers	=	A Plapert 2 *d.* $\frac{1}{10}$	4 Plaperts	=	A
		BOHEMIA, SILESIA, and HUNGARY	Prague, Breſlaw, Preſburgh, &c.	A Fening ☞ $\frac{7}{60}$	2 Fenings	=	A Dreyer $\frac{7}{30}$	3 Fenings	=	A Groſh $\frac{7}{20}$	4 Fenings	=	A Cruitzer $\frac{7}{15}$	2 Cruitzers	=	A White Groſh $\frac{14}{15}$	60 Cruitzers	=	A
		AUSTRIA and SWABIA	Vienna, Trieſte, &c. Augſburg, Blenheim, &c.	A Fening ☞ $\frac{7}{60}$	3 Fenings	=	A Dreyer $\frac{7}{30}$	4 Fenings	=	A Cruitzer $\frac{7}{15}$	14 Fenings	=	A Groſh 1 *d.* $\frac{19}{30}$	4 Cruitzers	=	A Batzen 1 *d.* $\frac{13}{15}$	15 Batzen	=	A
		FRANCONIA, Francfort, Nuremberg, Dettingen, &c.	A Fening ☞ $\frac{7}{60}$	4 Fenings	=	A Cruitzer $\frac{7}{15}$	3 Cruitzers	=	A Keyſer Groſh 1 *d.* $\frac{2}{5}$	4 Cruitzers	=	A Batzen 1 *d.* $\frac{13}{15}$	15 Cruitzers	=	An Ort Gould 7 *d.*	60 Cruitzers	=	A
	POLAND and PRUSSIA	Cracow, Warſaw, &c. Dantzig, Konigſberg, &c.	A Shelon ☞ $\frac{7}{45}$	3 Shelons	=	A Groſh $\frac{7}{15}$	5 Groſhen	=	A Couſtic 2 *d.* $\frac{1}{3}$	3 Couſtics	=	A Tinſe 7 *d.*	18 Groſhen	=	An Ort 8 *d.* $\frac{2}{5}$	30 Groſhen	=	A
	LIVONIA, Riga, Revel, Narva, &c.		A Blacken ☞ $\frac{7}{960}$	6 Blackens	=	A Groſh $\frac{7}{15}$	9 Blackens	=	A Vording $\frac{7}{10}$	2 Groſhen	=	A Whiten $\frac{14}{15}$	6 Groſhen	=	A Marc 2 *d.* $\frac{4}{5}$	30 Groſhen	=	A
	DENMARK, ZEALAND & NORWAY	Copenhagen, Sound, &c. Berghen, Drontheim, &c.	A Skilling ☞ $\frac{9}{176}$	6 Skillings	=	A Druggen 3 *d.* $\frac{3}{8}$	16 Skillings	=	*A Marc 9 *d.*	20 Skillings	=	A Rixmarc 11 *d.* $\frac{1}{4}$	24 Skillings	=	A Rix-ort 1 *s.* 1 *d.* $\frac{1}{2}$	4 Marcs	=	A
	SWEDEN and LAPLAND	Stockholm, Upſal, &c. Thorn, &c.	*A Runſtick ☞ $\frac{7}{320}$	2 Runſticks	=	A Stiver $\frac{7}{16}$	8 Runſticks	=	A Copper Marc 1 *d.* $\frac{5}{9}$	3 Copper Marcs	=	A Silver Marc 4 *d.* $\frac{2}{3}$	4 Copper Marcs	=	A Copper Dollar 6 *d.* $\frac{2}{9}$	9 Copper Marcs	=	A
	RUSSIA and MOSCOVY	Peterſburgh, Archangel, &c. Moſcow, &c.	A Poluſca ☞ $\frac{27}{2200}$	2 Poluſcas	=	A Denuſca $\frac{27}{1100}$	2 Denuſcas	=	*A Copec $\frac{27}{320}$	3 Copecs	=	An Altin 1 *d.* $\frac{31}{500}$	10 Copecs	=	A Grievener 5 *d.* $\frac{2}{3}$	25 Copecs	=	
	SWITZERLAND.	BASIL, ZURIC, ZUG, &c.	A Rap ☞ $\frac{1}{224}$	3 Rapen	=	A Fening $\frac{1}{8}$	4 Fenings	=	A Cruitzer $\frac{1}{2}$	12 Fenings	=	*A Sol 1 *d.* $\frac{1}{2}$	15 Fenings	=	A coarſe Batzen 1 *d.* $\frac{7}{8}$	18 Fenings	=	A
		ST. GALL, Appenſel, &c.	An Heller ☞ $\frac{1}{176}$	2 Hellers	=	A Fening $\frac{1}{8}$	4 Fenings	=	A Cruitzer $\frac{1}{2}$	12 Fenings	=	*A Sol 1 *d.* $\frac{1}{2}$	4 Cruitzers	=	A coarſe Batzen 1 *d.* $\frac{7}{8}$	5 Cruitzers	=	A
		BERN, LUCERN, Neufchatel, &c.	A Denier ☞ $\frac{1}{160}$	4 Deniers	=	A Cruitzer $\frac{2}{5}$	3 Cruitzers	=	*A Sol 1 *d.* $\frac{1}{5}$	4 Cruitzers	=	A Plapert 1 *d.* $\frac{3}{5}$	5 Cruitzers	=	A Gros 2 *d.*	6 Cruitzers	=	A
		GENEVA, Pekay, Bonne,	A Denier ☞ $\frac{1}{352}$	2 Deniers	=	A Denier current $\frac{1}{176}$	12 Deniers	=	A ſmall Sol $\frac{3}{8}$	12 Deniers current	=	A Sol current $\frac{3}{4}$	12 ſmall Sols	=	*A Florin 4 *d.* $\frac{1}{2}$	20 Sols current	=	*
	FRANCE	Liſle, Cambray, Valenciennes, &c.	A Denier ☞ $\frac{1}{264}$	12 Deniers	=	A Sol $\frac{1}{2}$	15 Deniers	=	*A Petard $\frac{5}{8}$	15 Petards	=	*A Piette 9 *d.* $\frac{3}{4}$	20 Sols	=	*A Livre Tour-	20 Petards	=	*

AL TABLE,

THE WORLD:

d *AMERICA*;

and the Computation of Nations explained. The
thereof, according the beſt Aſſays made at the *Mint*

A, *&c.* [but by ſeveral other Pieces, as a POUND, *&c.*
ious Piece which is not in being, or which cannot be repreſented

over it, and all Fractions therein contained are Parts of a PENNY.

ISH EMPIRE.

is	A Shilling 1*s.*	5 Shillings	is	A Crown 5*s.*	20 Shillings	is	*A Pound Sterl. 1*l.*	21 Shillings	is	A Guinea 1*l.* 1*s.*
=	A Shilling 1*s.*	70 Pence	=	A Crown 5*s.*	20 Shillings	=	*A Pound Manks 17*s.* 1*d.* $\frac{5}{8}$	$24\frac{1}{2}$ Shillings	=	A Guinea 1*l.* 1*s.*
=	A Shilling 1*s.*	65 Pence	=	A Crown 5*s.*	20 Shillings	=	*A Pound Iriſh 18*s.* 5*d.* $\frac{1}{2}$	$22\frac{3}{4}$ Shillings	=	A Guinea 1*l.* 1*s.*
=	A Scalin 6*d.* $\frac{3}{10}$	40 Grotes	=	*A Florin 1*s.* 6*d.*	$17\frac{1}{2}$ Scalings	=	A Ducat 9*s.* 3*d.*	210 Grots	=	*A Pound Flem. 9*s.*
=	A Rix-dollar 4*s.* 4*d.* $\frac{1}{4}$	60 Stivers	=	A Dry Guilder 5*s.* 3*d.*	105 Stivers	=	A Ducat 9*s.* 3*d.*	6 Guilders	=	*A Pound Flem. 10*s.* 6*d.*
=	A Slet Dollar 3*s.*	3 Marcs	=	A Rix-dollar 4*s.* 6*d.*	$6\frac{1}{4}$ Marcs	=	A Ducat 9*s.* 4*d.* $\frac{1}{2}$	120 Shillings	=	*A Pound Flem. 11*s.* 6*d.*
=	A Gulden 2*s.* 4*d.*	24 Groſhen	=	*A Rixdollar 3*s.* 6*d.*	32 Groſhen	=	A double Gulden 4*s.* 8*d.*	4 Guldens	=	A Ducat 9*s.* 2*d.*
=	A Gould 2*s.* 4*d.*	24 Groſhen	=	*A Rixdollar 3*s.* 6*d.*	32 Groſhen	=	A Specie Dollar 4*s.* 8*d.*	4 Goulds	=	A Ducat 9*s.* 4*d.*
=	A Florin 1*s.* 2*d.*	90 Groſhen	=	*A Rixdollar 3*s.* 6*d.*	108 Groſhen	=	An Albertus 4*s.* 2*d.*	8 Florins	=	A Ducat 9*s.* 4*d.*
=	A Copſtuck 8*d.* $\frac{2}{3}$	40 Stivers	=	A Guilder 2*s.* 4*d.*	2 Guilders	=	A Hard Dollar 4*s.* 8*d.*	4 Guilders	=	A Ducat 9*s.* 3*d.*
=	A Gould 2*s.* 4*d.*	90 Cruitzers	=	*A Rixdollar 3*s.* 6*d.*	2 Goulds	=	A Hard Dollar 4*s.* 8*d.*	4 Goulds	=	A Ducat 9*s.* 4*d.*
=	A Gould 2*s.* 4*d.*	90 Cruitzers	=	*A Rixdollar 3*s.* 6*d.*	30 Batzen	=	A Specie Dollar 4*s.* 8*d.*	60 Batzen	=	A Ducat 9*s.* 4*d.*
=	A Gould 2*s.* 4*d.*	90 Cruitzers	=	*A Rixdollar 3*s.* 6*d.*	2 Goulds	=	A Hard Dollar 4*s.* 8*d.*	240 Cruitzers	=	A Ducat 9*s.* 4*d.*
=	A Florin 1*s.* 2*d.*	90 Groſhen	=	*A Rixdollar 3*s.* 6*d.*	8 Florins	=	A Ducat 9*s.* 2*d.*	5 Rixdollars	=	A Frederic d'Or 17*s.*
=	A Florin 1*s.* 2*d.*	90 Groſhen	=	*A Rixdollar 3*s.* 6*d.*	108 Groſhen	=	An Albertus 4*s.* 2*d.*	64 Whitens	=	A Copper Plate Dollar 5*s.*
=	A Crown 3*s.*	6 Marcs	=	A Rixdollar 4*s.* 6*d.*	11 Marcs	=	A Ducat 8*s.* 3*d.*	14 Marcs	=	A Hatt Ducat 10*s.* 6*d.*
=	A Caroline 1*s* 2*d.*	3 Copper Dollars	=	A Silver Dollar 1*s.* 6*d.* $\frac{2}{4}$	3 Silver Dollars	=	A Rixdollar 4*s.* 8*d.*	2 Rixdollars	=	A Ducat 9*s.* 3*d.*
=	A Polpotin 1*s.* 1*d.* $\frac{1}{2}$	50 Copecs	=	A Poltin 2*s.* 3*d.*	100 Copecs	=	A Ruble 4*s.* 6*d.*	2 Rubles	=	A Xervonitz 9*s.*
=	A good Batzen 2*d.* $\frac{1}{4}$	20 Sols	=	*A Livre 2*s.* 6*d.*	60 Cruitzers	=	A Gulden 2*s.* 6*d.*	108 Cruitzers	=	A Rixdollar 4*s.* 6*d.*
=	A good Batzen 2*d.* $\frac{1}{4}$	20 Sols	=	*A Livre 2*s.* 6*d.*	60 Cruitzers	=	A Gould 2*s.* 6*d.*	102 Cruitzers	=	A Rixdollar 4*s.* 3*d.*
=	A Batzen 2*d.* $\frac{2}{3}$	20 Sols	=	*A Livre 2*s.*	75 Cruitzers	=	A Gulden 2*s.* 6*d.*	135 Cruitzers	=	A Crown 4*s.* 6*d.*
=	*A Livre current 1*s.* 3*d.*	$10\frac{1}{2}$ Florins	=	A Patacon 3*s.* 11*d.* $\frac{1}{4}$	$15\frac{3}{4}$ Florins	=	A Croiſade 5*s.* 10*d.* $\frac{7}{8}$	24 Florins	=	A Ducat 9*s.*
=	*A Florin 1*s.* 0*d.* $\frac{1}{2}$	60 Sols	=	An Ecu of Ex. 2*s.* 6*d.*	$10\frac{1}{2}$ Livres	=	A Ducat 9*s.* 3*d.*	24 Livres	=	A Louis d'Or 1*l.*
=	An Ecu of Ex. 2*s.* 6*d.*	24 Livres	=	A Louis d'Or 1*l.*	25 Livres	=	A Guinea 1*l.* 1*s.*	$39\frac{3}{8}$ Livres	=	A Moeda 1*l.* 7*s.*
=	An Ecu of Ex. 2*s.* 6*d.*	6 Livres	=	An Ecu 5*s.*	10 Livres	=	*A Piſtole 8*s.* 4*d.*	24 Livres	=	A Louis d'Or 1*l.*
=	A new Cruſade 2*s.* 8*d.* $\frac{2}{3}$	10 Teſtoons	=	*A Milre 5*s.* 7*d.* $\frac{1}{2}$	48 Teſtoons	=	A Moeda 1*l.* 7*s.*	64 Teſtoons	=	A Joaneſe 1*l.* 16*s.*
=	A Dollar 4*s.* 6*d.*	375 Maravedies	=	*A Ducat of Ex. 4*s.* 11*d.* $\frac{1}{2}$	32 Rials	=	*A Piſtole of Ex. 14*s.* 4*d.*	36 Rials	=	A Piſtole 16*s.* 9*d.*

Southern Parts. ITALY.	NAVARRE	Paris, Lyons, Marſeilles, &c. Bourdeaux, Bayonne, &c.	A Denier ☞ $\frac{1}{24}$	12 Deniers	= A Sol	$\frac{1}{2}$	15 Deniers	= *A Petard	$\frac{5}{8}$	15 Sols	= *A Piette	7d. $\frac{1}{2}$	20 Sols	= *A Livre Tournois 10d.	3 Livres	= An Ecu of Ex. 2s. 6d.	24 Livres	= A Louis d'Or	1l.	25 Livres	= A Guinea	39$\frac{1}{2}$ Livres	= A Moeda 1l. 7s.
	PORTUGAL, Liſbon, Oporto, &c.		*A Re ☞ $\frac{37}{400}$	10 Rez	= A Half Vintin	$\frac{27}{40}$	20 Rez	= A Vintin	1d. $\frac{7}{16}$	5 Vintins	= A Teſtoon	6d. $\frac{1}{2}$	4 Teſtoons	= A Cruſade of Ex. 2s. 3d.	24 Vintins	= A new Cruſade 2s. 8d. $\frac{2}{5}$	10 Teſtoons	= *A Milre	5s. 7d. $\frac{1}{2}$	48 Teſtoons	= A Moeda	1l. 7s.	64 Teſtoons	= A Joaneſe 1l. 16s.
	SPAIN and CATALONIA.	Madrid, Cadiz, Seville, &c. New Plate	A Maravedie ☞ $\frac{43}{3773}$	2 Maravedies	= A Quartil	$\frac{43}{1776}$	34 Maravedies	= A Rial	5d. $\frac{3}{8}$	2 Rials	= A Piſtarine	10d. $\frac{1}{2}$	8 Rials	= *A Piaſtre of Ex. 3s. 7d.	10 Rials	= A Dollar	375 Maravedies	= *A Ducat of Ex. 4s. 11d. $\frac{1}{2}$		32 Rials	= *A Piſtole of Ex. 14s. 4d.	36 Rials	= A Piſtole 16s. 9d.
		Gibraltar, Malaga, Denia, &c. Velon	*A Maravedie ☞ $\frac{23}{2773}$	2 Maravedies	= An Ochavo	$\frac{43}{3773}$	4 Maravedies	= A Quartil	$\frac{43}{1776}$	34 Maravedies	= *A Rial Velon	2d. $\frac{7}{8}$	15 Rials	= *A Piaſtre of Ex. 3s. 7d.	512 Maravedies	= A Piaſtre	60 Rials	= *A Piſtole of Ex. 14s. 4d.		2048 Maravedies	= A Piſtole of Ex. 14s. 4d.	70 Rials	= A Piſtole 16s. 9d.
		Barcelona, Saragoſſa, Valencia, &c. Old Plate	A Maravedie ☞ $\frac{27}{1258}$	16 Maravedies	= A Soldo	$\frac{3}{8}$	2 Soldos	= A Rial Old Plate 6d. $\frac{1}{4}$		20 Soldos	= *A Libra	5s. 7d. $\frac{1}{2}$	24 Soldos	= *A Ducat	16 Soldos	= *A Dollar	22 Soldos	= *A Ducat	6s. 2d. $\frac{1}{2}$	21 Soldos	= *A Ducat	5s. 10d. $\frac{7}{8}$	60 Soldos	= A Piſtole 16s. 9d.
	GENOA, Novi, St. Remo, &c.		A Denari ☞ $\frac{43}{1200}$	12 Denari	= A Soldi	$\frac{1}{100}$	4 Soldi	= A Chevalet	1d. $\frac{18}{25}$	20 Soldi	= *A Lire	8d. $\frac{3}{5}$	30 Soldi	= A Teſtoon	5 Lires	= A Croiſade	115 Soldi	= *A Pezzo of Ex. 4s. 2d.		6 Teſtoons	= A Genouine	6s. 2d. $\frac{2}{3}$	20 Lires	= A Piſtole 14s. 4d.
	CORSICA, Baſtia, &c.													1s. 0d. $\frac{9}{10}$		35s. 7d.							
	PIEDMONT, SAVOY, and SARDINIA	Turin, Chamberry, Cagliari, &c.	A Denari ☞ $\frac{1}{36}$	3 Denari	= A Quatrini	$\frac{1}{12}$	12 Denari	= A Soldi	$\frac{1}{4}$	20 Soldi	= *A Florin	9d.	20 Soldi	= *A Lire	6 Florins	= A Scudi	7 Florins	= A Ducatoon		13 Lires	= A Piſtole	16 Lires	= A Louis d'Or 1l.
														1s. 3d.		4s. 6d.		5s. 3d.		16s. 3d.			
	MILAN, MODENA, PARMA, Pavia, &c.		A Denari ☞ $\frac{3}{82}$	3 Denari	= A Quatrini	$\frac{9}{82}$	12 Denari	= A Soldi	$\frac{18}{41}$	20 Soldi	= *A Lire	8d. $\frac{32}{41}$	115 Soldi	= A Scudi current 4s. 2d. $\frac{1}{8}$	117 Soldi	= *A Scudi of Ex. 4s. 3d.	6 Lires	= A Philip	4s. 4d. $\frac{1}{2}$	22 Lires	= A Piſtole 16s.	23 Lires	= A Spaniſh Piſtole 16s. 9d.
	LEGHORN, FLORENCE, &c.		A Denari ☞ $\frac{5}{145}$	4 Denari	= A Quatrini	$\frac{5}{36}$	12 Denari	= A Soldi	$\frac{5}{15}$	5 Quatrini	= A Craca	$\frac{25}{87}$	8 Cracas	= A Quilo	20 Soldi	= *A Lire	6 Lires	= A Piaſtre of Ex. 4s. 2d.		7$\frac{1}{2}$ Lires	= A Ducat	5s. 2d. $\frac{1}{2}$	22 Lires	= A Piſtole 15s. 6d.
	ROME, Civita Vecchia, Ancona, &c.		A Quatrini ☞ $\frac{3}{20}$	5 Quatrini	= A Bayoc	$\frac{3}{4}$	8 Bayocs	= A Julio	6d.	10 Bayocs	= A ſtampt Julio	7d. $\frac{1}{2}$	24 Bayocs	= A Teſtoon	10 Julios	= A Crown current 5s.	12 Julios	= *A Crown ſtampt 6s.		18 Julios	= A Chequin 9s.	31 Julios	= A Piſtole 15s. 6d.
	NAPLES, Gaieta, Capua, &c.		A Quatrini ☞ $\frac{1}{16}$	3 Quatrini	= A Grain	$\frac{3}{8}$	10 Grains	= A Carlin	4d.	40 Quatrini	= A Paulo	5d. $\frac{1}{3}$	20 Grains	= A Tarin	40 Grains	= A Teſtoon	100 Grains	= A Ducat of Ex. 3s. 4d.		23 Tarins	= A Piſtole	15s. 4d.	25 Tarins	= A Spaniſh Piſtole 16s. 9d.
	SICILY and MALTA, Palermo, Meſſina, &c.		A Pichili ☞ $\frac{1}{360}$	6 Pichili	= A Grain	$\frac{1}{60}$	8 Pichili	= A Ponti	$\frac{8}{360}$	10 Grains	= A Carlin	1d. $\frac{7}{15}$	20 Grains	= A Tarin	6 Tarins	= *A Florin of Ex. 1s. 6d. $\frac{6}{13}$	13 Tarins	= A Ducat of Ex. 3s. 4d.		60 Carlins	= *An Ounce	7s. 8d. $\frac{4}{13}$	2 Ounces	= A Piſtole 15s. 4d.
	BOLOGNA, Ravena, &c.		A Quatrini ☞ $\frac{1}{72}$	6 Quatrini	= A Bayoc	$\frac{1}{12}$	10 Bayocs	= A Julio	6d.	20 Bayocs	= *A Lire	1s.	3 Julios	= A Teſtoon	85 Bayocs	= A Scudi of Ex. 4s. 3d.	105 Bayocs	= A Ducatoon	5s. 3d.	100 Bayocs	= A Crown	5s.	31 Julios	= A Piſtole 15s. 6d.
	VENICE, Bergham, &c.		A Piccoli ☞ $\frac{1}{7}$	12 Picoli	= A Soldi	$\frac{1}{3}$	6$\frac{1}{2}$ Soldi	= *A Gros	2d. $\frac{1}{6}$	18 Soldi	= A Jule	6d.	20 Soldi	= *A Lire	3 Jules	= A Teſtoon	124 Soldi	= A Ducat current 3s. 5d. $\frac{4}{7}$		24 Gros	= *A Ducat of Ex. 4s. 4d.	17 Lires	= A Chequin 9s. 2d.
	TURKEY, MOREA, CANDIA, CYPRUS, &c.		A Mangar ☞ $\frac{3}{20}$	4 Mangars	= *An Aſper	$\frac{3}{5}$	3 Aſpers	= A Parac	1d. $\frac{4}{5}$	5 Aſpers	= A Beſtic	3d.	10 Aſpers	= An Oſtic	20 Aſpers	= A Solota	80 Aſpers	= *A Piaſtre	4s.	100 Aſpers	= A Caragrouch	5s.	10 Solotas	= A Xeriff 10s.
ASIA. MOGUL.	ARABIA, Medina, Mecca, Mocha, &c.		A Carret ☞ $\frac{1}{8}$	5$\frac{1}{4}$ Carrets	= A Caveer	$\frac{135}{200}$	7 Carrets	= A Comaſhee	$\frac{9}{10}$	80 Carrets	= A Larin	10d. $\frac{1}{8}$	18 Comaſhees	= An Abyſs	60 Comaſhees	= *A Piaſtre	80 Caveers	= A Dollar	4s. 6d.	100 Comaſhees	= A Sequin	7s. 6d.	80 Larins	= *A Tomond 3l. 7s. 6d.
	PERSIA, Iſpahan, Ormus, Gombrun, &c.		A Coz ☞ $\frac{2}{3}$	4 Coz	= A Biſti	1d. $\frac{3}{4}$	10 Coz	= A Shahee	4d.	20 Coz	= A Mamooda	8d.	25 Coz	= A Larin	4 Shahees	= An Abaſhee	5 Abaſhees	= An Or	6s. 8d.	12 Abaſhees	= A Bovello	16s.	50 Abaſhees	= *A Tomond 3l. 6s. 8d.
	GUSSURAT, Surat, Cambay, &c.		A Pecka ☞ $\frac{15}{64}$	2 Pecka	= A Pice	$\frac{15}{32}$	4 Pices	= A Fanam	1d. $\frac{7}{8}$	5 Pices	= A Viz	2d. $\frac{11}{32}$	16 Pices	= An Ana	4 Anas	= A Rupee	2 Rupees	= An Eng. Crown	5s.	14 Anas	= A Pagoda	8s. 9d.	4 Pagodas	= A Gold Rupee 1l. 15s.
	MALABAR	Bombay, Dabul, &c. Goa, Viſapour, &c.	*A Budgrook ☞ $\frac{27}{800}$	2 Budgrooks	= *A Re	$\frac{27}{400}$	5 Rez	= A Pice	$\frac{27}{80}$	10 Pices	= A Laree	5d. $\frac{2}{5}$	20 Pices	= A Quarter	240 Rez	= A Xeraphim 1s. 4d. $\frac{2}{3}$	4 Quarters	= A Rupee	2s. 3d.	14 Quarters	= A Pagoda	8s.	60 Quarters	= A Gold Rupee 1l. 15s.
	COROMANDEL, Madras, Pondicherry, &c.		A Caſh ☞ $\frac{3}{160}$	5 Caſh	= A Viz	$\frac{3}{16}$	2 Viz	= A Pice	$\frac{27}{80}$	6 Pices	= A Pical	2d. $\frac{3}{4}$	8 Pices	= A Fanam	10 Fanams	= A Rupee	2 Rupees	= An Eng. Crown	5s.	36 Fanams	= A Pagoda	8s. 9d.	4 Pagodas	= A Gold Rupee 1l. 15s.
	BENGAL, Calcutta, Fort-William, &c.		A Pice ☞ $\frac{5}{12}$	4 Pices	= A Fanam	$\frac{5}{8}$	6 Pices	= A Viz	$\frac{15}{12}$	12 Pices	= An Ana	1d. $\frac{7}{8}$	10 Anas	= A Fiano	16 Anas	= A Rupee	2 Rupees	= An Eng. Crown	5s.	36 Fanams	= A Pagoda	8s. 9d.	4 Pagodas	= A Gold Rupee 1l. 15s.
	SIAM, PEGU, MALACCA, CAMBODIA, SUMATRA, JAVA, BORNEO, &c.		A Cori ☞ $\frac{1}{40000}$	800 Cori	= A Fettee	$\frac{1}{50}$	125 Fettees	= A Sateleer	7d. $\frac{1}{2}$	250 Fettees	= A Sooco	1s. 3d.	500 Fettees	= A Tutal	1000 Fettees	= A Dollar	2 Ticals	= A Rial	5s.	4 Soocos	= An Ecu	5s.	8 Sateleers	= A Crown 5s.
	CHINA, Pekin, Canton, &c.		A Caxa ☞ $\frac{2}{25}$	10 Caxa	= A Candareen	$\frac{4}{5}$	10 Candareens	= A Mace	8d.	35 Candareens	= A Rupee	2s. 6d.	2 Rupees	= A Dollar	70 Candareens	= A Rixdollar	7 Maces	= An Ecu	5s.	2 Rupees	= A Crown	5s.	10 Maces	= *A Tale 6s. 8d.
	JAPAN, Jeddo, Mecco, &c.		A Piti ☞ $\frac{1}{5}$	20 Pitis	= A Mace	4d.	15 Maces	= An Ounce Silver 4s. 10d. $\frac{1}{3}$		20 Maces	= A Tale	6s. 8d.	30 Maces	= An Ingot	13 Ounces Silver	= An Ounce Gold 3l. 3s.	2 Ounces Gold	= A Japaneſe	6l. 6s.	2 Japaneſes	= A Double	12l. 12s.	31 Ounces Gold	= *A Cattee 66l. 3s.
AFRIC.	EGYPT, Old and New Cairo, Alexandria, Sayde, &c.		An Aſper ☞ $\frac{5}{9}$	3 Aſpers	= A Medin	1d. $\frac{2}{3}$	24 Medins	= An Ital. Ducat	3s. 4d.	80 Aſpers	= *A Piaſtre	4s.	30 Medin	= A Dollar	96 Aſpers	= An Ecu	32 Medins	= A Crown	5s.	200 Aſpers	= A Sultanin	10s.	70 Medins	= *A Pargo Dollar 10s. 6d.
	BARBARY, ALGIER, TUNIS, TRIPOLY, Una, &c.		An Aſper ☞ $\frac{5}{6}$	3 Aſpers	= A Medin	1d. $\frac{2}{3}$	10 Aſpers	= A Rial Old Plate 6d. $\frac{1}{2}$		2 Rials	= A Double	1s. 1d. $\frac{1}{2}$	4 Doubles	= A Dollar	24 Medins	= A Silver Chequin 3s. 4d.	30 Medins	= A Dollar	4s. 6d.	180 Aſpers	= A Zequin	8s. 10d.	15 Doubles	= A Piſtole 16s. 9d.
	MOROCCO, Santa Cruz, Mequinez, Fez, Tangiers, Sallee, &c.		A Fluce ☞ $\frac{1}{12}$	24 Fluces	= A Blanquil	2d.	4 Blanquils	= An Ounce	8d.	7 Blanquils	= An Octavo	1s. 2d.	4 Blanquils	= A Quarto	2 Quartos	= A Medio	28 Blanquils	= A Dollar	4s. 6d.	54 Blanquils	= A Zequin	9s.	100 Blanquils	= A Piſtole 16s. 9d.
	CONTINENT.	WEST INDIES. ENGLISH, JAMAICA, BARBADOES, &c.	*A Halfpenny ☞ $\frac{17}{160}$	2 Halfpence	= *A Penny	$\frac{17}{80}$	7$\frac{1}{2}$ Pence	= A Bit	5d. $\frac{3}{8}$	12 Pence	= *A Shilling	8d. $\frac{11}{20}$	75 Pence	= A Dollar	7 Shillings	= A Crown	20 Shillings	= *A Pound	14s. 3d.	24 Shillings	= A Piſtole	16s. 9d.	30 Shillings	= A Guinea 1l. 1s.
		WEST INDIES. FRENCH, St. DOMINGO, MARTINICO, &c.	*A Half-Sol ☞ $\frac{117}{640}$	2 Half-Sols	= *A Sol	$\frac{117}{320}$	7$\frac{1}{2}$ Sols	= A Half Scalin	2d. $\frac{11}{16}$	15 Sols	= A Scalin	5d. $\frac{3}{8}$	20 Sols	= *A Livre	7 Livres	= A Dollar	8 Livres	= An Ecu	4s. 10d. $\frac{1}{2}$	26 Livres	= A Piſtole	16s. 9d.	32 Livres	= A Louis d'Or 1l.
		ENGLAND, VIRGINIA, &c.	*A Penny ☞	12 Pence	= *A Shilling	20 Shillings	= *A Pound	2 Pounds	3 Pounds	4 Pounds	5 Pounds	6 Pounds	7 Pounds	8 Pounds	9 Pounds	10 Pounds	*For one Pound Sterling.						
		CANADA, FLORIDA, CAYENA, &c.	*A Denier ☞	12 Deniers	= *A Sol	20 Sols	= *A Livre	2 Livres	3 Livres	4 Livres	5 Livres	6 Livres	7 Livres	8 Livres	9 Livres	10 Livres	*For one Livre Tournois.						

The Value of the Currency alters according to the Plenty or Scarcity of Gold and Silver Coins that are imported.

The Value of the Currency in *America* alters according to the Plenty or Scarcity of Gold and Silver Coins that are imported.

☞ *Note.*—For all the *Spaniſh*, *Portugueſe*, *Dutch*, and *Daniſh* Dominions, either on the Continent or in the WEST-INDIES, ſee the Monies of the reſpective Nations.

[To follow Page 943.]

Of the CUSTOMS; *of their Adminiſtration, and of Cuſtom-Houſe Officers.*

CUSTOMS are properly the Tribute or Toll paid by Merchants to the King, for carrying Merchandize out, or bringing it in; or in other Words *Duties*, payable to the Crown, for Goods exported and imported; and theſe are due to every Prince or State, both of common Right, and by the Law of Nations, as a Matter inherent to their Prerogatives; they being Guardians and abſolute Commanders of their Harbours and Ports, where Commodities are landed and laden: Though in *England*, the Prince's Power is more reſtrained than in arbitary and deſpotic Governments, as he can lay no Impoſition on any Sort of Merchandiſe, though never ſo ſuperfluous or unneceſſary, whether native or foreign, or upon Merchants, Strangers, or Denizens, by his abſolute Power; without Aſſent of Parliament, either in Time of War, or under the greateſt Neceſſiy or Preſſures that may be.

Cuſtoms are ſatisfied in different Manners, according to the various Uſages of the ſeveral Countries where they are levied: In ſome, they are paid in Money, and in others, in Kind; which Merchants ſhould endeavour to be acquainted with, and govern themſelves according to the Laws, Conſtitutions, and Proceedings uſed in all Kingdoms reſpectively, whereby they are ſecured and defended in their Traffick and Commerce; for by Non-obſervance thereof they expoſe themſelves to the Riſque of Mulcts, Fines, Loſs, and Forfeiture of their Goods and Ships.

The Word *Cuſtoms* comprehends *Magna & Antiqua Cuſtuma*, payable out of our own native Commodities; as for Wool, Woolfells, and Leather; and *Parva Cuſtuma*, which are Cuſtoms payable by Merchants, both Strangers and Denizens, which began in the Reign of *Edw.* I. when the Parliament granted him three Pence in the Pound, on all Merchandizes exported and imported. *Dyer* 165.

But that which is granted by Parliament, is properly called a Subſidy; and is ſometimes granted to the King for Life, of which there are ſeveral Sorts; as *Tonnage*, a Duty granted out of every Ton of Wine imported, which was firſt granted by Parliament to *Edw.* III. and *Poundage*, a Subſidy granted for all Goods exported and imported, except Wines, *&c.* and is uſually the twentieth Part of the Value of the Goods, or twelve Pence in the Pound; and this was firſt given to *Hen.* VI. for Life. 1 *Nelſ.* Abr. 583, 584.

In the Reign of *Edw.* III. the greater Charter for free Traffick was confirmed; and *Anno* 6 *Edw.* III. it was enacted, that no new *Cuſtoms* could be levied, nor ancient increaſed, but by Authority of Parliament. 2 Inſt. 60.

In the ſubſequent Reigns, ſeveral other Duties were laid on foreign Goods and Merchandize, and the abovementioned of *Tonnage* and *Poundage*, granted by 12 *Car.* II. for Life to that Prince, have been continued in the ſame Manner to his royal Succeſſors, down to his preſent Majeſty King *Geo.* III.

As theſe Duties increaſed under every Reign, more particularly, from the Commencement of the preſent Century, owing to the Neceſſity of increaſing this Branch of the Public Revenue, to provide for the Intereſt, or Annuities, annually to be iſſued and paid to the public Creditors, on Account of an increaſing National Debt, which in the preſent Day, we have ſeen augmented to an almoſt incredible Sum; and alſo to defray other Expences of Government, ſuch as the civil Liſt, *&c.* the Mode of collecting the Cuſtoms, from the Number, and Variety of Denominations of the Duties impoſed by the Legiſlature at ſundry Times, and appropriated to particular Purpoſes, became ſo intricate and perplexed that the oldeſt Merchant in *London* was unable to calculate the Sums he had to pay on the Goods and Merchandizes he either Imported or Exported. Such Alterations likewiſe, were liable to take Place every Seſſion of Parliament, that no Book of Rates,

though many were publiſhed, could ſerve as a certain or permanent Guide. Neither could the Merchant go to the Cuſtom-Houſe and enter his Goods immediately, by paying down the Sum ſpecifically ſtated; but was under the Neceſſity to ſubmit to injurious Delays, until all the uſual Computations on the old Subſidy, the new Subſidy, the one third Subſidy, the *Five per Cent*, additional *Five per Cent*, &c. &c. &c. were exactly and ſeparately calculated. So that, beſides great Anxiety of Mind, the Merchant was obliged to ſacrifice a great Deal of his own Time, or of that of his Clerks, and was put to much Trouble and Expence. This public Grievance called aloud for Redreſs: our beſt commercial Writers, and all ſenſible Foreigners repeatedly complained of the mal-Adminiſtration of the *Britiſh* Cuſtoms; but in vain, no Miniſter liſtened to their friendly Admonitions; though a conſiderable Increaſe of Revenue was pointed out as the certain national Advantage to be derived from a Reform. At Length, a great Commercial Revolution, a Treaty of Commerce with FRANCE, forced upon the *Britiſh* Miniſtry, a Meaſure which had been unaccountably delayed; though it had been partly arranged, and was intended to be brought forward, towards the Cloſe of Lord *North's* Adminiſtration. Under the former Mode of regulating the Cuſtoms it was totally impoſſible for the Original Author of LEX MERCATORIA or the Editor of the laſt Edition, to inſert any Table of Duties, compoſed with ſuch Accuracy that Merchants might rely upon the Calculations in their reſpective Commercial Concerns: at preſent, that Difficulty being removed by the Conſolidating Act of 1787, great Pains have been taken to examine and compare the Books of Rates, ſince publiſhed; and after expunging a great Number of uſeleſs Repetitions, to exhibit as conciſe a View as the Nature of the Subject would admit, of the Duties on *Importation* and *Exportation*; of the *Drawbacks*, Bounties and other Allowances, as they are eſtabliſhed by the ſaid Act; and which cannot well undergo any conſiderable Alterations during the exiſting Treaty with *France*, the Term of which will not expire until the Year 1798.

The Merchant, by referring to any one or more Articles in the following correct Tables, will know for a Certainty what Sums of Money are required for clearing them at the Cuſtom-Houſe; and will be enabled to provide accordingly. This muſt be acknowledged on the Face of it, to be no ſmall Advantage, and in Addition to this, they will give him a more general Knowledge of the Commerce of *Great-Britain*.

An ALPHABETICAL LIST *or* TABLE, *of the ſundry* GOODS, WARES, *and* MERCHANDIZE, IMPORTED *into, and* EXPORTED *from* GREAT BRITAIN; *with the* NET DUTIES *payable thereon at the* CUSTOM-HOUSE, LONDON, *&c. Extracted from the* SCHEDULES *annexed to the* Conſolidating Act *of* 1787.

IMPORT.	Duty.			Drawbacks on Export.		
	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.
AGATES rough, ſmall as a Bean, the hundred dozen	0	3	0	0	2	8
Agates, rough, large, the piece - -			1½			1
Alderney. See Jerſey						
Ale. See Beer						
Allum, the cwt. - - - -	0	7	2	0	6	2
Amber, the pound - - -	0	1	3	0	1	1
——imported by the E. India Company, lb.	0	1	5	0	1	3
Annotto, the pound - - - -	0	0	1½			
Apples, the buſhel - - -	0	2	4	0	0	4
Apples, dried, the Buſhel - - -	0	3	0	0	0	4
Argoil, the cwt. - - - -	0	2	7			
Aſhes; viz.						
Pearl-Aſhes, the cwt. - -	0	2	3			
Aſh, the cwt. - - -	0	2	3			
Pearl and Pot Aſhes, made in the Britiſh Col. in *America*						
Soap, Weed and Wood Aſhes, the cwt. -	0	0	7			
BACON, the cwt. - -	2	7	0	2	6	4
Bacon, from *Ireland*						
Balls, viz. Waſhing Balls, the pound -	0	0	6			
Barilla, the cwt. - - -	0	5	3	0	5	0
Baſket-Rods, the Bundle, being three Feet about, at the band - -	0	1	6	0	1	4
Baſkets, viz. Hand-Baſkets, the dozen -	0	0	9	0	0	8
Baſt Ropes, the cwt. - -	0	1	10			
Battery, the cwt. - - -	2	5	2	2	0	8
Beads, viz Amber Beads, the pound - -	0	4	5	0	4	2
—— Cryſtal Beads, the thouſand -	0	13	3	0	11	8
—— Coral Beads, the pound - -	0	4	5	0	4	2
—— Glaſs Beads; ſingle Bugle						
—— Jet Beads, the pound - -	0	1	5	0	1	3
Beef from *Ireland*						
Beer, *French*, imported directly into *Great-Britain*, for every 100*l.* of the Value -	30	0	0			
Beer, viz. of Spruce, the Barrel, 32 Gallons	0	12	0	0	11	0
Beer of all other Sorts, or Ale, the barrel containing 32 Gallons - -	0	6	8	0	6	0
N. B. All Beer ſubject alſo to the Duty of Exciſe.						
Bell Metal, the cwt. - -	0	7	4	0	6	6
Berries for Dyers' Uſe, not otherwiſe enumerated, the cwt. - -	0	11	0			
Beſtials: ſee Man, Iſle of						
Birds, viz. ſinging Birds, the dozen -	0	2	6	0	2	3
Blacking, the cwt. - - -	0	17	8	0	15	8
Bladders, the dozen - - - -	0	0	1¼	0	0	1
Books bound, the cwt. - -	0	19	3			
Books unbound, the cwt. - -	0	8	10			

Botargo,

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Botargo, the pound	0	0	4	0	0	3
Bottles of Earth, or Stone, the dozen	0	1	2	0	1	0
Bottles of Glaſs, viz.						
—— full or empty, the doz. quarts	0	4	5			
—— covered with Wicker, the dozen quarts	0	12	0	0	0	7
Bowls, or Buckets of Wood, the dozen	0	11	0	0	7	10
Boxes, viz. Neſt Boxes, the groſs 144 Neſts, each containing eight Boxes	0	13	3	0	11	8
—— Pill Boxes, the groſs, containing 12 dozen Neſts, each Neſt four Boxes	0	1	4½	0	1	3
—— Sand Boxes, the groſs 144 Boxes	0	4	5	0	3	11
Bracelets, or Necklaces of Glaſs, the groſs containing 12 Bundles, or Dickers, each containing ten Necklaces	0	3	8	0	3	6
Braſs-Wire; ſee Wire						
Brazil-Wood for Dyers' Uſe; ſee Wood						
Brazilleto-Wood for Dyers' Uſe; ſee Wood						
Bread or Biſcuit, the cwt.	0	1	10	0	1	8
Bridges Thread. See Thread						
Brimſtone, the cwt.	0	6	8	0	6	6
——— when uſed for making Oil of Vitriol				0	6	8
Briſtles, viz. dreſt the dozen pound	0	2	9	0	2	6
——— dreſt of *Muſcovy* or *Ruſſia*, imported in a foreign Ship, the dozen pound	0	2	11	0	2	6
——— rough or undreſt, the dozen pound	0	1	4½	0	1	3
——— rough or undreſt, of *Muſcovy* or *Ruſſia*, imported in a foreign Ship, the dozen lb.	0	1	6	0	1	3
Brooms, viz. Flag-Brooms or Whiſk-Brooms, the dozen	0	0	1¼	0	0	1
Bugle, viz.						
—— Great Bugle, the pound	0	1	7	0	1	6
—— Great Bugle, to be warehouſed, the lb.	0	0	1			
—— when taken out of ſuch Warehouſe to be uſed in this Kingdom, the pound	0	1	6			
Bugle, Small or Seed Bugle, the pound	0	2	7	0	2	5
—— Small or Seed Bugle, to be warehouſed, the pound	0	0	2			
—— when taken out of ſuch Warehouſe, to be uſed in this Kingdom, the pound	0	2	5			
Bullion, or foreign Coin, Duty-free						
Bulruſhes, the Load. of 63 Bundles	0	4	5	0	3	11
Burrs for Mill-Stones, the 100	0	11	0	0	9	9
Butter, the cwt.	0	2	6	0	2	2
CABLES, tarred or untarred, ſee Cordage						
Cabinet-Ware Turnery, and Muſical Inſtruments, *French*, imported directly into *Great-Britain*, every 100*l.* of the Value thereof.	10	0	0			
Calves' Velves, to make Rennet, the cwt.	0	5	6	0	5	0
Candles, viz. of Tallow, the cwt.	1	12	8			
—— of Sperma Ceti, the pound	0	1	4			
—— of Wax, the pound	0	1	8			
—— of Wax, imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	1	9			
Candle-wick, the cwt.	1	12	8	1	8	0
Canes, viz. Reed Canes the thouſand	0	11	0	0	9	9
—— Walking Canes, the thouſand	1	18	6	1	17	3

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Canes, Walking Canes, imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the thouſand	2	1	3	2	0	0
—— Rattans, the thouſand	0	16	6	0	15	3
—— Rattans, imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the thouſand	0	19	3	0	18	0
Cans of Wood, the dozen	0	0	11	0	0	10
Capers, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1
Cards, viz. Playing Cards, thedozen Packs	1	1	0			
Carmenia Wool. See Hairof Goats.						
Carpets, viz. of *Perſia*, imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the ſquare yard	1	4	9	1	3	7
—— of *Turkey*, containing 4 Yards ſquare or upwards, theCarpet	2	4	0	2	0	0
—— of *Turkey*, containing leſs than 4 Yards ſquare, the Carpet	0	8	3	0	7	6
Caſks empty, the Ton	0	8	3	0	7	6
Catlings, the groſs, containing 12 doz. knots	0	2	6	0	2	2
Caviare, the cwt.	0	4	5	0	3	11
Cheeſe, not of *Ireland*, the cwt.	0	1	6			
Cherries, the cwt.	0	4	5	0	3	11
Cider, the Ton, containing 252 Gallons N. B. Subject alſo to the Duty of Exciſe.	6	3	3	5	3	3
Coals, the Chalder, containing 36 Buſhels	1	1	0			
Cochineal, the pound	0	0	6			
Cocoa-Nuts, viz. of the Produce of any *Britiſh* Colony in *America*, the cwt.	0	13	9	0	13	9
—— of any other Country, the cwt.	0	13	9	0	12	6
—— of the Produce of any *Britiſh* Colony or Plantation in *America*, on Importation, to be ſecured in Warehouſes, the cwt.	0	1	3	0	1	3
—— of any other Country, to be ſecured in Warehouſes the cwt.	0	1	3			
—— taken out of Warehouſes for Home-conſumption, the cwt.	0	12	6			
Coffee of the Produce of any *Britiſh* Colony or Plantation in *America*, the cwt.	1	18	6	1	18	6
—— of any other Country, the cwt.	1	18	6	1	15	0
—— of any *Britiſh* Colony in *America*, to be ſecured in Warehouſes, the cwt.	0	3	6	0	3	6
—— of any other Place, to be ſecured in Warehouſes, the cwt.	0	3	6			
Coffee taken out of ſuch Warehouſe for Home-Conſumption, the cwt.	1	15	0			
Comfits, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	5
Copper, viz. Ore, the cwt.	0	0	9	0	0	7
—— unwrought, viz. Copper, Bricks, Roſe Copper, Copper Coin, &c. and Caſt Copper, the cwt.	0	10	6	0	10	3
—— unwrought, viz. Copper in Plates, the cwt.	0	16	0	0	15	9
—— part wrought, viz. Bars, Rods, or Ingots, hammered or raiſed, the cwt.	2	0	2	1	17	2
Copperas, green, the cwt.	0	1	8			
Cordage, the cwt.	0	8	6			
Cork, the cwt.	0	3	8	0	3	3
Corks ready made, the groſs containing 12 doz.	0	0	6	0	0	5

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Corn and Grain, *See* APPENDIX N°. III; *containing the Regulations for all Species of it; by the Act of Parliament of* 1791; *not to be found in any Printed* Book of Rates.						
Cotton Manufactures, including Hoſiery, *French*, imported directly into *Great-Britain*, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof - -	12	0	0			
N. B. If printed or ſtained, ſubject alſo to a Duty of Exciſe						
Cotton Manufactures, not otherwiſe particularly enumerated, or deſcribed, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof	44	0	0	41	10	0
—— See *Eaſt-India* Goods						
Cucumbers Pickled, the Gallon -	0	0	9	0	0	7½
Culm, the Chalder, containing 36 Buſhels	0	15	9			
Cuttle Bones, the thouſand -	0	5	11	0	5	3
Cynders, the Chalder, containing 36 Buſhels	0	10	6			
DIAMONDS, Pearls, Rubies, Emeralds, and all precious Stones and Jewels, except Garnets, Duty-free.						
Dice, for every Pair - -	0	12	6			
Dimity, viz. Plain White Dimity, imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the Yard -	0	1	6	0	1	5
And beſides, for every 100*l.* of the Value, according to the Price at which the ſame ſhall be ſold at the Sales of the *Eaſt-India* Company -	10	16	0			
—— If exported to *Africa* - -				16	10	0
Dimity, if exported to the *Britiſh* Colonies in *America*				11	15	0
—— to any other Places, if the ſaid Goods ſhall have been Printed, Stained, Painted, or Dyed in this Kingdom - - -				16	10	0
—— to any other Parts or Places, without having been Printed or Dyed in this Kingdom -				14	10	0
Down, the pound - -	0	0	6	0	0	5
—— of *Muſcovy* or *Ruſſia*, imported in a foreign Ship, the pound - -	0	0	7	0	0	5
Drugs, viz. Acacia, the pound -	0	0	9	0	0	6
—— Acorus, the pound - -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
—— Adianthum Album, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
—— Adianthum Nigrum, the pound -	0	0	1½	0	0	1
—— Agarick, the cwt. - -	0	4	8			
—— Agnus Caſtus Seeds, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
—— Alkermes Confectio, the ounce -	0	0	8	0	0	5½
—— Alkermes Syrup, the pound -	0	1	0	0	0	8
—— Alkanet Roots, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
—— Almonds Bitter, the cwt. -	0	14	0	0	9	4
—— Aloes Hepatica, the pound -	0	0	6	0	0	4
—— Aloes Succotrina, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	1	2	0	0	9
—— —— from any other Place, the pound	0	3	6	0	2	4
—— Alum Rock, the cwt. -	0	3	0	0	2	0
—— Alumen Plume, the pound -	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
—— Ambergris, Black or Grey, oz. Troy	0	2	0	0	1	4
—— Ambra Liquida, the pound -	0	2	6	0	1	8
—— Ameos Seeds, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
—— Amomi Seeds, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
—— Anacardium, the pound -	0	0	9	0	0	6

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Drugs continued						
Angelica, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Antimonium Crudum, the cwt.	0	4	8			
Antimonium præparatum, or Stibium, the pound	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
Aqua Fortis, the cwt.	0	4	8			
Argentum Sublime, or Quickſilver, the pound	0	0	8	0	0	6
Ariſtolochia, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Arſenick White, or Yellow, or Roſalgar, the cwt.	0	4	8			
Aſarum Roots, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Aſpalathus, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Aſsafœtida, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the lb.	0	0	3	0	0	2
——— from any other Place, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Auriculæ Judæ, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Baccæ Alkekengi, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Balauſtium, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Balſam Artificial and Natural, the pound	0	1	6	0	1	0
Balſam, viz. Canada Balſam, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Balſam Copaivæ, or Copaiba, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Barbadoes Tar, the pound	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
Barley hulled, or Pearl Barley, the cwt.	0	8	10	0	6	0
Bayberries, the cwt.	0	4	8			
Bdellium, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
——— from any other Place, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Ben-album, or Rubrum, the pound	0	0	5	0	0	3½
Benjamin, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
Bezoar Stones, of the *Weſt-Indies*, oz. Troy	0	0	9	0	0	6
——— imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company	0	2	6	0	1	8
Bitumen Judaicum, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Black Lead, the cwt.	0	6	8	0	4	5
Bolus Communis, or Armoniacus, the cwt.	0	3	6	0	2	4
Bolus Verus, or fine Bole, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Borax in Paſte or unrefined, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Borax refined, the pound	0	1	0	0	0	8
Calamus, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Cambogium, or Gutta Gambæ, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
Camphire unrefined, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	0	8	0	0	5½
——— from any other Place, the pound	0	2	0	0	1	4
Camphire refined, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
——— from any other Place, the pound	0	1	0	0	0	8
Cancrocum Oculi, or Crab's Eyes, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
Cantharides, the pound	0	1	0	0	0	8
Capita Papaverum, the thouſand	0	1	8	0	1	1
Cardamoms, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Carlina, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Carpo balſamum, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Carrabe, or Succinum, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Carraway Seeds, the cwt.	0	5	0	0	3	4
Carthamus Seeds, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Caſſia Buds, the pound	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
Caſſia Fiſtula, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Caſſia Lignea, the pound	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
Caſtor Oil, the gallon	0	2	0	0	1	4

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Drugs continued						
Caſtorum, or Beaver Cods, the pound -	0	2	0	0	1	4
Ceruſſa, the cwt. - -	0	7	0	0	4	8
Cetrach, the pound - -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Chamæpitys, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Chelæ Cancrorum, the pound -	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
China Root, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound -	0	0	5	0	0	3½
—— from any other Place, the pound -	0	1	3	0	0	10
Cinabrium, or Vermillion, the pound -	0	0	7	0	0	4½
Cinnabaris Nativa, the pound -	0	1	0	0	0	8
Ciperi Nuces, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Ciperus, the cwt. - -	0	7	4	0	4	11
Citrago, the pound - -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Civet, the ounce Troy - -	0	2	0	0	1	4
Coculus Indiæ, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound -	0	0	5	0	0	3½
——— from any other Place, the pound -	0	1	3	0	0	10
Colophonia, the cwt. - -	0	3	3	0	2	2
Coloquintida, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the lb. -	0	0	6	0	0	4
——— from any other Place, the pound -	0	1	6	0	1	0
Columba Root, the pound - -	0	0	6	0	0	4
Copperas Blue, the cwt. - -	0	2	4			
Copperas White, the cwt. -	0	4	8			
Coral White or Red for phyſical Uſes, in Fragments, the pound - -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Coral whole, unpoliſhed, the pound -	0	1	6	0	1	0
Coral whole, poliſhed, the pound -	0	3	0	0	2	0
Coriander Seeds, the cwt. -	0	4	5	0	2	11
Cornu Cervi Calcinatum, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Cortex Cariophyllorum, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Cortex Elutheriæ, the cwt. -	0	9	6	0	6	4
Cortex Guaiaci, the cwt. -	0	13	3	0	8	10
Cortex Limonum, vel Aurantiorum, the lb.	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
Cortex Peruvianus, or Jeſuits' Bark, the lb.	0	0	9	0	0	6
Cortex Simarouba, the lb. -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Cortex Tamariſci, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Cortex Winteranus, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Cortex Dulcis et Amarus, the pound -	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
Cowage, the pound -	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
Cream of Tartar, the cwt. -	0	4	8			
Cryſtal in broken Pieces, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Cubebs, the pound - -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Cummin Seeds, the cwt. - -	0	7	4	0	4	11
Cuſcutta, the pound - - -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Cyclamen, or Panis Porcinus, the pound - -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Daucus Creticus, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Dens Equi Marini, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Diagredium, or Scammony, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound -	0	2	6	0	1	8
——— from any Place, the pound -	0	7	6	0	5	0
Diptamus Leaves and Roots, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Doronicum, the pound -	0	0	6	0	0	4
Eborus Raſuræ, the pound -	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
Eleborus, the pound - -	0	0	1½	0	0	1

Epithymum

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Drugs continued						
Epithymum, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Eſſence of Lemons, the pound	0	2	0	0	1	4
Euphorbium, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Fechia Brugiata, the cwt.	0	3	0	0	2	0
Fennel Seeds, the pound	0	0	1½	0	0	1
Fenugreek, the cwt.	0	3	4	0	2	3
Flores Chamœmeli, the pound	0	0	1½	0	0	1
Flores Meliloti, the pound	0	0	1½	0	0	1
Folium Indiæ, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
Fox Lungs, the pound	0	0	8	0	0	5½
Frankincenſe, the cwt.	0	4	8	0	3	2
Galanga, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
—— from any other Place, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
Galbanum, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
—— from any other Place, the pound	0	1	0	0	0	8
Gentiana, the pound	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
Ginſeng, the pound	0	0	8	0	0	5½
Grains of Guinea; ſee in G.						
Grana Tinctorum, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Granadilla Peruviana, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Green Ginger, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
Guinea Pepper, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
um Animi, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Gum Arabic or Gum Senega, the cwt.	0	0	6			
Gum Senega, imported from *Europe*, the cwt.	0	12	11			
Gum Ammoniac, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
—— from any other Place, the lb.	0	1	0	0	0	8
Gum Carannæ, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Gum Copal, the pound	0	0	8	0	0	5½
Gum Elemi, the pound	0	0	2½	0	0	1½
Gum Guaiaci, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Gum Hederæ, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Gum Lac, viz. Cake Lac, the pound	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
Gum Shellac, or Seed Lac, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Gum Sticklac, the pound	0	0	1			
See 8 Geo. I. cap. 15.						
Gum Opoponax, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	1	4	0	0	11
—— from any other Place, the pound	0	4	0	0	2	8
Gum Sandrake or Juniperi, the cwt.	0	7	0	0	4	8
Gum Sarcocolla, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the lb.	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
—— from any other Place, the pound	0	1	0	0	0	8
Gum Serapinum, or Sagepenum, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
—— from any other Place, the pound	0	0	1	0	0	8
Gum Tacmahaca, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Gum Tragacanth, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
—— from any other Place, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Hermodactilus, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Horn of Harts or Stags, the 100 Horns	0	6	8	0	4	5
Hypociſtis, the pound	0	0	5	0	0	3½

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Drugs continued						
Jalap, the pound -	0	0	9	0	0	6
Incenſe, or Olibanum; ſee Olibanum						
Ireos, the cwt. -	0	14	0	0	9	4
Iſinglaſs, the pound -	0	0	0½			
Jujubes, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Juniper Berries, the cwt. -	0	4	5	0	3	3
Labdanum, or Lapadonum, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
—— if not imported directly from the Place of its Growth, the pound -	0	0	9	0	0	6
Lapis Calaminaris, the cwt. -	0	3	8			
Lapis Contrayervæ, the ounce -	0	0	9	0	0	6
Lapis Hæmatitis, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Lapis Hibernicus, the cwt. -	0	6	4	0	4	2
Lapis Hyacinthi, the pound -	0	0	6	0	0	4
Lapis Judaicus, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Lapis Lazuli, the pound -	0	0	6	0	0	4
Lapis Magnetis, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Lapis Nephriticus, the pound -	0	0	6	0	0	4
Lapis Oſtiocolla, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Lapis Rubinus, the pound, -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Lapis Sapphirus, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Lapis Smaragdus, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Lapis Spongiæ, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Lapis Topagæ, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Lapis Tutiæ, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Lavender Flowers, the pound -	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
Leaves of Roſes, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Leaves of Violets, or Flowers, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Lentiles, the pound - - -	0	0	0½	0	0	0¼
Lignum Aloes, the pound - -	0	0	6	0	0	4
Lignum Aſphaltum, the pound - - -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Lignum Nephriticum, the pound -	0	0	6	0	0	4
Lignum Rhodium, the cwt. - -	0	7	0	0	4	8
Litharge of Gold, the cwt. - -	0	10	0	0	0	7
Litharge of Silver, the cwt. - -	0	0	8	0	0	5½
Lupines, the cwt. - -	0	2	4	0	1	7
Lyntiſcus, or Xylobalſamum, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Madder Roots, the cwt. - - -	0	4	8			
See 8 Geo. I cap. 15 - -						
Manna, the pound -	0	0	6	0	0	4
Marmalade, the pound - -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Maſtich Red, from the place of its growth, or by the Eaſt-India Company, the lb. - -	0	0	3	0	0	2
—— from any other place, the pound -	0	0	9	0	0	6
Maſtich White, from the place of its growth, or by the Eaſt-India Company, the pound -	0	0	6	0	0	4
—— from any other place, the pound -	0	1	6	0	1	0
Mechoacana, the pound - -	0	0	6	0	0	4
Mercury Precipitate, the pound - -	0	0	9	0	0	6
—— Sublimate, the pound - -	0	0	9	0	0	6
Millium Solis, the pound - -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Mirabolanes Condited, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
—— from any other Place the pound -	0	0	6	0	0	4
Mirabolanes Dry, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound -	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
—— from any other Place, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2

Mithridate

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Drugs continued						
Mithridate Venetiæ, the pound	0	1	6	0	1	0
Mother of Pearl Shells, rough, the pound	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
Muſk, the ounce Troy	0	2	0	0	1	4
Myrrh, from the place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
——— from any other place, the pound	0	1	6	0	1	0
Myrtle Berries, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Nardus Celtica, or Spica Romana, the cwt.	0	9	4	0	6	2
Nitrum, the pound	0	0	5	0	0	3½
Nutmegs Condited, the pound	0	0	10	0	0	7
Nux de Benne, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Nux Cupreſſi, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Nux Indica, the piece	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
Nux Vomica, the pound	0	0	1½	0	0	1
Oil of Almonds, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Oil of Amber, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
Oleum Aniſi, the pound	0	1	6	0	1	0
Oil of Bay, the cwt.	0	8	9	0	5	10
Oleum Cariophyllorum, the pound	0	2	6	0	1	8
Oleum Carui, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
Oleum Cinnamomi, the ounce Troy	0	1	6	0	1	0
Oleum Juniperi, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
Oil of Mace, the pound	0	1	4	0	0	11
Oleum Nucis Muſchatæ Liquidum, the lb.	0	2	0	0	1	4
Oleum Origani, the pound	0	1	3	0	0	10
Oleum Palmæ, the cwt.	0	7	0	0	4	8
Oleum Petrolium, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Oleum Rhodii, the pound	0	5	0	0	3	4
Oil of Roſemary, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Oleum Saſſafræ, the pound	0	1	0	0	0	8
Oil of Spike, the pound	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
Oleum Thymæ, the pound	0	1	3	0	0	10
Oil of Turpentine, the pound	0	0	1¼	0	0	0¾
Oleum Vitrioli, the pound	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
Oil, viz. Chemical Oils not otherwiſe enumerated, the pound	0	0	7½	0	0	5
Orange Jeſſamine, and perfumed Oils, not otherwiſe enumerated, the pound	0	1	6	0	1	0
Olibanum or Incenſe, from the place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the cwt.	1	1	0	0	14	0
——— from any other place, the cwt.	3	3	0	2	2	0
Opium, from the place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	1	6	0	1	0
——— from any other place, the pound	0	4	6	0	3	0
Orange-flower Ointment, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
Orange-flower Water, the gallon	0	1	0	0	0	8
Origanum, the pound	0	0	1½	0	0	1
Orpiment or Auripigmentum, the cwt.	0	8	9	0	5	10
Pearl beaten, the ounce Troy	0	0	6	0	0	4
Pellitory, the pound	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
Pepper Long, the pound	0	0	2½	0	0	1½
Pæony Seeds, the pound	0	0	1½	0	0	1
Piſtachias, or Nux Piſtachiæ, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
——— if not imported directly from the place of its Growth, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Pix Burgundiæ, or Rhinehurſt, the cwt.	0	6	4	0	4	2
Polypodium, the pound	0	0	1	0	0	0¾

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Drugs continued						
Polium Montanum, the pound	0	0	1½	0	0	1
Pomegranate Peels, the cwt.	0	4	8			
Pomholix, the pound	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
Poppy Seeds, the pound	0	0	1½	0	0	1
Prunelloes, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Pſyllium, the pound,	0	0	1½	0	0	1
Radix Biſtortæ, the cwt.	0	4	8	0	3	2
Radix Caſſamunair, or Ryſagon, the pound	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
Radix Contrayervæ, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
Radix Enulæ Campanæ, the cwt.	0	6	4	0	4	2
Radix Eringii, the pound	0	0	1½	0	0	1
Radix Eſulæ, the pound	0	0	2½	0	0	1½
Radix Ipecacuanhæ, the pound	0	1	8	0	1	1
Radix Mei Athamantici, the pound	0	0	1¼		0	1
Radix Phu, the pound	0	0	1½	0	0	1
Radix Scorcionera, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Radix Seneca, the pound	0	0	2		00	1½
Radix Serpentariæ, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Radix Tormentillæ, the cwt.	0	3	2	0	2	1
Red Lead, the cwt.	0	3	8	0	2	5
Reſina Jalapii, the pound	0	3	2	0	2	1
Reſina Scammonii, the pound	0	3	2	0	2	1
Rhabarbarum, or Rhubarb, the pound	0	1	6	0	1	0
Rhinehurſt; ſee Pix Burgundiæ						
Saccharum Saturni, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Saffron, the pound	0	2	6	0	1	8
Sago, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Sal Alkali, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
Sal Ammoniacum, the cwt. } See 8 Geo. I.	0	4	8			
Sal Gem, the cwt. } cap. 15.	0	4	8			
Sal Nitri, the pound	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
Sal Prunellæ, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Sal Succini, the pound	0	1	2	0	0	9
Sal Tamariſci, the pound	0	1	2	0	0	9
Sal Tartari, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Sal Vitrioli, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Sal Volatile Ammoniaci, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
Sal Volatile Cornu Cervi, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
Salep, or Salop, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
—— if not imported directly from the place of its Growth, the pound	0	0	9	0	0	6
Sandracha. See Gum Sandrake.						
Sanguis Draconis, from the place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	0	8	0	0	5½
—— from any other place, the pound	0	2	0	0	1	4
Sanguis Hirci, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Sarſaparilla, the pound	0	0	8	0	0	5½
Saſſafras Wood or Roots, the cwt.	0	2	4	0	1	7
Saunders Red, the cwt. See 8 Geo. I. cap. 15.	0	4	8			
Saunders White and Yellow, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2
Scammony. See Diagredium.						
Scincus Marinus, each	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
Scordium, the pound	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
Sebeſtines, the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Seeds for Gardens, the pound	0	0	1½	0	0	1

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Drugs continued						
Seler Montanus, the pound -	0	0	1½	0	0	1
Semen Cucumeris, Cucurb Citrol Melon, lb.	0	0	1½	0	0	1
Senna, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound -	0	0	6	0	0	4
—— from any other place, the pound -	0	1	6	0	1	0
Sperma Ceti, coarſe and oily, the cwt. -	0	17	8	0	11	9
—— in *Britiſh* built Ships, duty free See 26 *Geo.* III. cap. 41, and cap. 50.						
Sperma Ceti, fine, the pound -	0	0	8	0	0	5½
Spikenard, the pound -	0	1	4	0	0	11
Spiritus Cornu Cervi, the pound -	0	0	8	0	0	5½
Spiritus Vitrioli, the pound -	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
Sponge, the pound -	0	0	9	0	0	6
—— if not imported directly from the place of its Growth, the pound -	0	2	3	0	1	6
Squilla, the cwt. - - -	0	2	6	0	1	8
Squinanthum, the pound -	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
—— if not imported directly from the place of its Growth, the pound -	0	1	0	0	0	8
Staphiſager, the cwt. -	0	8	9	0	5	10
Stechados, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Storax Calamita, from the place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound - - -	0	0	9	0	0	6
—— from any other Place, the pound -	0	2	3	0	1	6
Storax Liquida, the pound -	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
—— if not imported directly from the place of its Growth, the pound - -	0	1	0	0	0	8
Succus Liquoritiæ, the cwt. -	1	8	0			
Sulphur Vivum, the cwt. - -	0	6	8	0	4	5
Talc Green, or White, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Tamarinds, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Tapioca, the pound - -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Tartarum Vitriolatum, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2
Terra Japonica, the pound -	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
Terra Lemnia, or Sigillata, the pound -	0	0	6	0	0	4
Thlaſpii Semen, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Turnſall, the cwt. - - -	0	4	8			
Treacle, common, the pound -	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
Treacle of *Venice*, the pound -	0	1	6	0	1	0
Turbith, from the place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound -	0	1	0	0	0	8
—— from any other Place, the pound -	0	3	0	0	2	0
Turbith Thapſiæ, the pound -	0	0	5	0	0	3½
Turmeric, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Turpentine, common, the cwt. -	0	2	3	0	1	6
Turpentine of *Venice*, Scio, or Cyprus, the lb.	0	0	4	0	0	2¾
Turpentine of *Germany*, or of any other Place, not otherwiſe enumerated, the cwt. -	0	12	9	0	8	6
Verdigriſe, common, the pound -	0	0	3			
Verdigriſe, cryſtallized, the pound -	0	1	0			
Verniſh, the cwt. - -	0	8	9	0	5	10
Viſcus Quercius, the pound -	0	0	10	0	0	7
Vitriolum Romanum, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
—— if not imported directly from the place of its Growth, the pound -	0	0	6	0	0	4
Umber, the cwt. -	0	4	5	0	2	11

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Drugs continued						
Ungulæ Alcis, the 100 hoofs	0	3	3	0	2	2
White Lead, the cwt.	0	4	5	0	2	11
Worm Seeds, from the Place of their Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
——— from any other Place, the pound	0	1	6	0	1	0
Zedoaira, from the Place of its Growth, or by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	0	6	0	0	4
——— from any other Place, the pound	0	1	6	0	1	0
EAST-INDIA Goods, viz. Arrangoes, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof, according to the Price at which they ſhall be ſold at the public Sales of the *Eaſt-India* Company	31	13	4	29	16	0
China Ware, for every 100*l.* ditto, ditto, ditto,	47	10	0	45	5	0
Cotton Manufactures, not otherwiſe deſcribed, for every 100*l.* ditto, ditto, ditto	50	0	0	48	10	0
Cowries, for every 100*l.* ditto, ditto, ditto	31	13	4	29	16	0
Drugs manufactured, not otherwiſe deſcribed, for every 100*l.* ditto, ditto, ditto	40	0	0	38	6	3
Drugs unmanufactured, not otherwiſe deſcribed, for every 100*l.* ditto, ditto, ditto	31	0	0	29	2	6
Japanned, or Lacquered Wares, for every 100*l.* ditto ditto, ditto	49	10	0	47	0	0
Muſlins, plain, Nankin Cloth, Muſlins or White Callicoes, flowered or ſtitched, for every 100*l.* ditto, ditto, ditto	18	0	0	10	0	0
Tea, for every 100*l.* ditto, ditto, ditto	5	0	0			
Tea, exported to *Ireland*, or any of the *Britiſh* Colonies in *America*, ditto, ditto, ditto				5	0	0
See 25 *Geo.* III. cap. 74.						
N. B. Tea is alſo ſubject to the Duty of Exciſe.						
Goods, Wares, and Merchandize prohibited to be uſed in *Great-Britain*, for every 100*l.* ditto, ditto, ditto	6	15	0			
——— on Exportation to *Africa*, except to the Iſland of *Madiera*, the Canary Iſlands the Azores, or Weſtern Iſles.						
Allejars, the piece				0	0	7
Bejutapants, the piece				0	1	0
Byrampants, the piece				0	0	9
Blue Long Cloths, the piece				0	2	0
Brawles, the piece				0	0	2
Callaway-Pores, the piece				0	0	9
Cuſhtaes, the piece				0	0	7
Coopees, the piece				0	0	7
Chintz, the piece				0	0	9
Chelloes, the piece				0	0	9
Cotton Romals, the piece				0	0	6
Guinea Stuffs, the piece				0	0	2
Nicanees, Small, the piece				0	0	7
Nicanees, Large, the piece				0	0	9
Niganepants, the piece				0	1	0
Photaes, the piece				0	0	9
Saſtra Cundies, the piece				0	1	0
Tapſeils, the piece				0	0	9
Manufactured Goods, Wares, and Merchandize, not otherwiſe deſcribed, for every 100*l.* ditto, ditto, ditto	37	16	3	36	1	3

Unmanu-

IMPORT	Duty. £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
East-India Goods continued						
Unmanufactured Goods, Wares, and Merchandize, not otherwise described, for every 100*l.* ditto, ditto, ditto,	28	5	0	26	5	0
Earthen Ware, viz. Bricks, the thousand -	0	7	2	0	6	8
Flanders Tiles, to scour with, the thousand -	0	12	2	0	11	2
Galley Tiles, the Foot square -	0	0	3	0	0	2½
Paving Tiles, not exceeding ten inches square, the thousand -	1	9	9	1	8	3
Paving Tiles, above 10 inches square, 1000 -	2	6	3	2	4	9
Pan Tiles, the thousand -	2	12	10	2	8	10
Earthen Ware, not otherwise enumerated, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	41	16	0	36	11	0
——— *French*; see Porcelain.						
Ebony; see Wood						
Eels; see Fish.						
Eggs; the hundred, containeng six score -	0	0	5	0	0	4
Elephants' Teeth, the cwt. -	1	6	5	1	4	5
——— imported by the *East-India* Company, the cwt.	1	10	10	1	8	10
Enamel, the pound -	0	3	4	0	1	6
FEATHERS, viz. For Beds, the cwt. -	1	6	5	1	3	5
——— of *Muscovy* or *Russia*, imported in Foreign Ships, the cwt. -	1	8	1	1	3	5
Ostrich or Estridge Feathers, dreft, the lb.	0	8	10	0	7	10
——— undrest, the pound -	0	4	5	0	3	11
Fins of Whales; see Whale Fins						
Fish, viz. Anchovies, the barrel, of 16 lbs.	0	2	1	0	1	10
Eels, viz. Quick Eels, the ship's Lading -	4	13	6	3	18	6
Oysters, the bushel -	0	0	6			
Stochfish, the 120 -	0	2	1	0	1	4
Sturgeon, the keg -	0	3	4	0	2	11
Flannel, the yard -	0	0	7	0	0	6
Flax, viz. dreft, in a *British* built Ship, the cwt.	5	4	6	4	17	0
——— imported in a Foreign Ship, the cwt.	5	8	8	4	17	0
——— rough, or undreft, imported in a *British* built Ship, the cwt. -	0	4	10	0	4	7
——— in a Foreign Ship, the cwt. -	0	5	1	0	4	7
Flax, *Irish*, duty free;						
Flint Stones, for Potters, the ton -	0	1	0			
Flocks, the cwt. -	0	8	10	0	7	10
Frize of *Ireland*, the yard -	0	0	6	0	0	5
Furrier's Waste, for making Glue, the cwt.	0	5	0			
Furs;						
GARNETS, viz. rough, the pound -	0	4	5	0	3	11
——— imported by the *East-India* Company, the pound - -	0	5	6	0	5	0
——— Cut, the pound -	0	13	3	0	11	9
——— imported by the *East-India* Company, the pound - -	1	9	9	1	8	3
Galls, the cwt. -	0	4	5			
Gauzes, of all Sorts, *French*, imported directly into *Great-Britain*, for every 100*l.* of the Value	10	0	0			
Glass, viz. Bottles; see Bottles.						
—— Broken, to be re-manufactured, the cwt.	0	1	3	0	1	0
Glass, *French*, imported directly into *Great-Britain*, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	12	0	0			

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Glaſs Manufactures, not otherwiſe enumerated, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof - N. B. Subject alſo to a Duty of Exciſe.	60	0	0	43	0	0
Glover's Clippings, to make Glue, the cwt.	0	1	4½	0	1	3
Glue, the cwt. -	0	4	5	0	3	11
Grain, or Scarlet Powder, the pound -	0	0	9	0	0	7
Grain of Seville, in berries, and Grains of *Portugal*, or Rotta, the pound -	0	0	4½	0	0	3½
Grains, viz. Guinea Grains, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Graves for Dogs, the cwt. -	0	0	11	0	0	10
GROCERY, viz. Almonds, viz. Jordan, the cwt.	2	6	3	2	3	3
—— of any other Sort, except bitter Almonds, the cwt. - -	1	3	2	1	1	8
—— Bitter; ſee Drugs.						
Anniſeeds, the cwt. -	1	3	2	1	1	8
Cinnamon, the pound -	0	4	5	0	4	0
Cloves, the pound -	0	0	8	0	2	5
Currants, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the cwt. -	1	3	4	1	1	9
—— in a Foreign Ship, the cwt. -	1	4	10	1	1	9
Dates, the cwt. -	2	6	3	2	3	3
Figs, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the cwt. -	0	12	10	0	12	0
—— in a Foreign Ship, the cwt. -	1	13	4	0	12	0
Ginger, of the *Britiſh* Plantations, the cwt. -	0	11	0	0	10	6
—— not of the *Britiſh* Plantations, the cwt.	1	8	0	1	6	0
Liquorice Powder, the cwt. -	2	12	1	2	11	1
—— Root, the cwt. -	1	8	10	1	8	0
Mace, the pound -	0	4	0	0	3	8
Nutmegs, the pound -	0	2	0	0	1	10
Pepper, imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company, to be warehouſed, the pound -	0	0	0½			
—— taken out for home Conſumption, the pound	0	0	6			
Pimento, of the *Britiſh* Plantations, the pound	0	0	3	0	0	2¼
—— of any other Place, the pound -	0	0	6	0	0	5½
Plumbs Dried, the pound -	0	0	3	0	0	2¼
Prunes, the cwt. -	0	12	5	0	8	3
Raiſins of the Sun, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the cwt. - -	0	18	8	0	17	6
—— imported in a Foreign Ship, the cwt.	0	19	1	0	17	6
—— Smyrna, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the cwt.	0	11	5	0	10	10
—— in a Foreign Ship, the cwt. -	0	11	8	0	10	10
—— Faro, or Lexia, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the cwt. - -	0	8	0	0	7	8
—— in a Foreign Ship, the cwt. -	0	8	1	0	7	8
—— Lipra, or Belvidere, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the cwt. -	0	8	3	0	7	11
—— in a Foreign Ship, the cwt -	0	8	5	0	7	11
—— Denia, and all other Raiſins, not otherwiſe enumerated, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the cwt.	0	7	1	0	6	10
—— in a Foreign Ship, the cwt. -	0	7	2	0	6	10
Sugar Candy, Brown, the cwt. -	2	15	0	2	10	0
—— imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the cwt.	4	19	0	4	14	0
—— White, the cwt. -	4	2	6	3	15	0
—— imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the cwt.	7	8	6	7	1	0
Sugar, viz. Refined, the cwt. -	4	18	8	4	10	2
—— Brown and Muſcovado, not of the *Britiſh* Plantations, the cwt. -	1	7	2	1	5	2

IMPORT	Duty			Drawbacks on Export.		
Grocery continued.	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.
Sugar, of the *Britiſh* Plantations, the cwt.	0	12	4	0	12	4
—— White, not of the *Britiſh* Plantations, the cwt.	2	5	6	2	1	10
—— of the *Britiſh* Plantations, the cwt. -	1	9	0	1	9	0
—— White, from any of the *Britiſh* Colonies on the Continent of *America*, to be warehouſed, the cwt.	0	0	3			
—— when taken out of ſuch Warehouſe, in order to be uſed in this Kingdom, the cwt. -	1	6	11			
Gunpowder, viz. cornpowder, thecwt. -	1	15	3	1	11	3
—— Serpentine Powder, the cwt. -	1	2	0	0	19	6
HAIR, viz. Camel's, the pound	0	0	8	0	0	7
—— Cow or Ox, or of Elks, the cwt. -	0	8	3	0	7	6
—— Goats, viz. Carmenia Wood, the pound -	0	0	8	0	0	7
—— imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound - -	0	0	9	0	0	8
See 24 Geo. III. Seſſ. 2. cap. 21.						
—— Horſe, the pound -	0	0	9	0	0	8
—— Human, the pound -	0	2	0			
Hams; ſee Bacon.						
Harp Strings, the groſs, 12 dozen knots -		2	6	0	2	2
Hats, viz. Baſt or Straw Hats or Bonnets, each Hat or Bonnet not exceeding 22 Inches in Diameter, the dozen	0	2	9	0	2	6
—— exceeding 22 Inches Diameter, the dozen	0	5	6	0	5	0
Chip, Cane, or Horſe-hair Hats or Bonnets, each Hat or Bonnet not exceeding 22 Inches in Diameter, the dozen - -	0	3	6	0	3	1½
—— each exceeding 22 Inches in Diameter, the dozen	0	7	0	0	6	3
—— Made of, or mixed with, felt, hair, wool, or beaver the hat - -	2	4	0	1	19	0
Hay, the Load, 36 Truſſes, each 56lbs. -	0	11	0	0	10	0
Heath, for Bruſhes, the cwt. -	0	4	5	0	3	11
Hemp, viz. dreſt, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the cwt. - -	2	4	0	1	19	0
—— in a Foreign Ship, the cwt. -	2	6	9	1	19	0
Hemp, rough or undreſt, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the cwt. -	0	3	8	0	3	4
—— in a Foreign Ship, the cwt. -	0	3	11	0	3	4
Hemp of *Ireland*, or *Britiſh* Plantations in *America*; Duty free						
Hides and Skins, and Pieces, tanned, tawed, or dreſſed, not otherwiſe enumerated, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	77	0	0	25	0	0
Hides, viz. Cow or Ox, in the Hair, the piece	0	0	9	0	0	8
See 9 Geo. III. cap. 39. and 21 Geo. III. cap. 29.						
—— Cow or Ox, tanned, the pound -	0	0	5			
Of Horſes, Mares, &c. in the Hair, the piece	0	0	9	0	0	8
—— tanned, the pound -	0	0	5½			
—— Indian, undreſſed, the piece -	0	1	2	0	1	0⅕
—— Loſh Hides, the pound -	0	0	10			
—— Of *Muſcovy* or *Ruſſia*, tanned, the pound	0	0	8			
Hones, the 100, containing 5 ſcore -	0	11	0	0	10	0
Honey, the barrel, containing 42 gallons -	0	8	10	0	7	10
Hoops of Iron, for Caſks, the cwt. -	0	11	5			
—— of Wood, for Coopers, the thouſand -	0	5	11	0	5	3
Hops, the cwt. - -	5	18	10	4	3	4
Horns of Cows or Oxen, the 100 -	0	1	10	0	1	8

IMPORT	Duty			Drawbacks on Export.		
	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.
Horn Tips, the 100, containing 5 ſcore	0	0	7	0	0	6
Horſes, Mares, or Geldings, each -	2	4	0	1	19	0
Hoſiery, *French*; ſee Cotton and Woollen.						
JAPANNED or Lacquered Ware: ſee *Eaſt-India* Goods.						
Jet, the pound -	0	0	9	0	0	8
Incle unwrought, or ſhort ſpinnel, the pound	0	0	3½			
—— wrought, the dozen pound -	1	9	4	1	5	4
Indico, the pound -	0	0	6			
Ink for Printers, the cwt. -	0	8	10	0	7	10
Iron, viz. in Bars, or unwrought, of *Ireland*, the ton	1	10	10	1	7	4
—— of *Muſcovy* or *Ruſſia*, imported in a Foreign Ship, the ton - -	3	9	1	2	12	8
—— of any other Country, in a Foreign Ship, the ton	3	7	2	2	12	8
—— of any other Country, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton -	2	16	2	2	12	8
—— of *Ireland*, ſlit, or hammered into rods, the cwt.	0	4	5	0	3	11
—— of any Country, ſlit, or hammered into rods, leſs than ¼ of an inch ſquare, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the cwt. -	0	9	11	0	9	5
—— in Foreign Ships, the cwt. -	0	10	3	0	9	5
—— Hoops; ſee Hoops.						
—— Ore, the ton -	0	2	9	0	2	6
—— Old, broken, and old caſt Iron, the ton	0	13	9	0	12	6
—— Pig, the ton -	0	5	6	0	5	0
—— Wire; ſee Wire.						
Articles of *French* Manufacture, made entirely or in part of Iron and Steel, not exceeding in Value 2*l.* 10*s.* the cwt. and imported directly into *Great-Britain*, in *French* or *Britiſh* built Ships, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	5	0	0			
—— exceeding in Value 2*l.* 10*s.* the cwt. and all Buckles, Buttons, Knives, or Sciſſars, and all other Articles of Hardware or Cutlery, and all Articles compoſed of Copper or Braſs, ſeparately or mixed, imported directly into *Great-Britain*, in *French* or *Britiſh* built Ships, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof - -	10	0	0			
Juice of Lemons, the ton, 252 gallons -	3	10	5	3	6	5
—— Limes, the gallon -	0	0	3	0	0	2½
Ivory, the pound -	0	2	3	0	2	0
KELP, the ton -	0	16	6	0	15	0
LACE, viz. Bone Lace of Thread, 12 yards	0	17	8	0	15	8
Lamp Black, the cwt. -	1	15	3	1	13	3
Latten, viz. Black, the cwt. -	0	13	3	0	12	3
—— Shaven, the cwt. -	1	2	0	1	0	4
Lead Ore, the ton -	0	17	8	0	15	8
Lead, Black, Red, or White; ſee Drugs.						
Leather, viz. Leather Manufactures, or any Manufacture whereof Leather is the moſt valuable Part, for every 100*l.* of the Value	77	0	0	25	0	0
Leaves of Gold, the 100 Leaves -	0	1	2	0	1	0

IMPORT	Duty			Drawbacks on Export.		
	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.
Lemons and Oranges, the thouſand	0	4	5	0	3	11
——— pickled, the ton, 252 Gallons	1	15	3	1	13	3
Linen, viz. *Alexandria*, or *Turkey*, Plain, not exceeding 1 Yard in width, the ell	0	0	7	0	0	6
—— exceeding 1 Yard in width, the ell	0	0	10	0	0	9
—— Callicoes, viz. plain white, imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the piece	0	5	3	0	5	0
—— each Piece to be of the Breadth of 1 Yard and $\frac{1}{4}$ or under, and 10 Yards or leſs long, and if above 1 Yard and $\frac{1}{4}$ broad, not to exceed 6 Yards in Length, or if longer to pay Duty in Proportion; ſee 4 and 5 Will. and Mary cap. 5.						
—— and beſides for every 100*l.* of the Value according to the Price the ſame ſhall be publickly ſold at the Sales of the *Eaſt-India* Company	16	10	0			
——— if exported to *Africa*				16	10	0
——— the *Britiſh* Colonies in *America*				11	15	9
——— any other Places, if the ſaid Goods ſhall have been printed or dyed in this Kingdom				16	10	0
——— to any other Place, without having been printed or dyed in this Kingdom				14	10	0
Cambrics, *French*, imported directly from *France*, the demi-piece, not exceeding $7\frac{3}{4}$ Yards in Length, nor $\frac{7}{8}$ of a Yard in Breadth, or if exceeding $\frac{7}{8}$ of a Yard, and under 2*l.* 10*s.* in Value	0	5	0			
——— exported to any *Britiſh* Colony in *America*				0	2	10
——— exceeding $\frac{7}{8}$ of a Yard in Breadth, and being above the Value of 2*l.* 10*s.* the demi-piece of $7\frac{3}{4}$ Yards in Length, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof	10	0	0			
——— exported to any *Britiſh* Colony in *America*				5	13	4
Cambric, *French*, imported and warehouſed for Exportation, the demi-piece	0	0	6			
Canvas, viz. Heſſens Canvas, or *Dutch* Barraſs, the 120 ells	1	7	0	1	5	3
—— Packing Canvas, Guttings, Spruce, Elbing, or Queenborough Canvas, the 120 ells	0	18	2	0	16	11
—— Poldavies the Bolt, containing 28 ells	0	8	9			
Damaſk Tabling, *Dutch* or *French*, viz. not exceeding ell $\frac{1}{8}$ in Breadth, the yard	0	5	4	0	4	10
——— above Ell $\frac{1}{8}$ and under 2 Ells in Breadth, the yard	0	6	2	0	5	8
——— from 2 Ells to 3 Ells, the yard	0	7	0	0	6	6
——— of 3 Ells or more, the yard	0	10	4	0	9	10
——— and Diaper Tabling, Towelling and Napkining of *Ireland*; ſee *Iriſh* Cloth.						
——— of *Ruſſia*; ſee Linen of *Ruſſia*.						
——— Tabling of *Sileſia*, or of any other Place not enumerated, the yard	0	1	3	0	1	1½
——— Towelling and Napkining, *Dutch* or *French*, the yard	0	1	11	0	1	8
——— and Diaper Towelling and Napkining of *Sileſia*, or of any other Place, not otherwiſe enumerated, the yard	0	0	5	0	0	4½
Diaper Tabling, *Dutch* or *French*, viz. not exceeding Ell $\frac{1}{8}$ in Breadth, the yard	0	2	15	0	2	2
——— above ell $\frac{1}{8}$ in breadth, and under 2 ells, the yard	0	2	10	0	2	6

IMPORT	Duty			Drawbacks on Export.		
Linen continued.	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.
Diaper of 2 Ells to 3 Ells, the yard	0	3	2	0	2	10
——— of 3 Ells, or upwards, the yard -	0	4	8	0	4	4
——— Tabling of *Silesia*, or of any Place, not otherwise enumerated, the yard -	0	1	1	0	0	11
Diaper Towelling and Napkining, *Dutch* or *French*, the yard - -	0	0	10	0	0	8
Drillings and Packduck, the 120 ells -	2	5	4	2	4	4
Flanders, *Holland*, and *French* Linen, plain, not otherwise enumerated, viz. not exceeding ell $\frac{1}{8}$ in Breadth, the ell - -	0	1	4	0	1	2
——— above ell $\frac{1}{8}$, and under 2 ells, the ell	0	1	7	0	1	5
——— of 2 ells to 3 ells, the ell -	0	1	9	0	1	7
——— of 3 ells, or upwards, the ell -	0	2	7	0	2	5
German, *Switzerland*, *East* Country, except *Russia*, and *Silesia* Cloth, Plain, viz. above the Breadth of 31$\frac{1}{2}$ Inches, and not exceeding 36 Inches, the 120 ells	3	1	5	2	16	5
——— above 36 Inches in Breadth, the 120 ells	4	14	5	4	9	5
——— not above 31$\frac{1}{2}$ Inches in Breadth, the 120 ells	1	4	7	1	2	7
Hinderlands Brown, viz. under 22$\frac{1}{2}$ Inches in Breadth, the 120 ells - -	0	16	5	0	15	1
Irish Linen, chequered, stained, or dyed, imported under the 7th and 8th W. III. cap. 39. and 16 Geo. II. cap. 26. for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	49	10	0	49	10	0
Irish Cloth, Plain, not exceeding 36 Inches in Breadth, the 120 ells - -	0	12	4	0	11	4
—— exceeding 36 Inches in Breadth, the 120 ells	2	5	4	2	4	4
Lawns, viz. *Silesia* and all others, plain, except *French* not bleached in *Holland*, the piece not exceeding 8 yards in length - -	0	3	1	0	2	10
—— bleached in *Holland*, the piece not exceeding 8 yards	0	3	10	0	3	7
——, *French*, imported directly into *Great-Britain*, viz. the demi-piece, not exceeding 7$\frac{3}{4}$ yards in Length, nor 1$\frac{1}{4}$ yard in Breadth, or exceeding 1$\frac{1}{4}$ yard, and under 2*l.* 10*s.* in value -	0	5	0			
—— exported to any *British* Colony in *America*				0	2	10
—— exceeding 1$\frac{1}{4}$ Yard in Breadth, and being above the Value of 2*l.* 10*s.* the demi-piece of 7$\frac{3}{4}$ yards in Length, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof	10	0	0			
—— exported to any *British* Colony in *America*				5	13	4
Lawns, *French*, imported and warehoused for Exportation, the demi-piece -	0	0	6			
Oil Cloth, not exceeding yard wide, the ell	0	0	4	0	0	3
——— exceeding yard wide, the ell -	0	0	7	0	0	6
Russia Linen, Plain, viz. Towelling and Napkining, not exceeding 22$\frac{1}{4}$ Inches in Breadth, in a *British* built Ship, the 120 ells -	0	15	5	0	14	2
——— in a Foreign Ship, the 120 ells -	0	16	1	0	14	2
Russia Linen, not otherwise enumerated, not exceeding 22$\frac{1}{4}$ Inches in Breadth, in a *British* built Ship, the 120 ells - -	0	16	5	0	15	1
——— in a Foreign Ship, the 120 ells -	0	17	2	0	15	1
——— exceeding 22$\frac{1}{4}$ Inches in Breadth, and not exceeding 31$\frac{1}{2}$ Inches, in a *British* built Ship, the 120 ells - -	1	4	7	1	2	7
——— in a Foreign Ship, the 120 ells -	1	5	8	1	2	7

IMPORT	Duty. £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Linen continued.						
Ruſſia Linen exceeding 22½ Inches in Breadth, and not exceeding 31½ Inches, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 ells	1	4	7	1	2	7
——— in a Foreign Ship, the 120 ells	1	5	8	1	2	7
——— exceeding 31½ Inches in Breadth, and not exceeding 36 Inches, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 ells	1	16	11	1	13	11
——— in a Foreign Ship, the 120 ells	1	18	6	1	13	11
——— exceeding 36 Inches in Breadth, and not exceeding 45 Inches, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 ells	3	9	11	3	6	11
——— in a Foreign Ship, the 120 ells	3	11	6	3	6	11
——— exceeding 45 Inches in Breadth, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 ells	4	14	5	4	9	5
——— in a Foreign Ship, the 120 ells	4	17	2	4	9	5
Sail Cloth or Duck, *Dutch* or *French*, not exceeding 36 Inches in Breadth, the 120 ells	2	3	1			
——— exceeding 36 Inches in Breadth, the 120 ells	3	16	1			
Sail Cloth or Duck of *Ruſſia*, not exceeding 36 Inches in Breadth, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 ells	2	1	9			
——— in a Foreign Ship, the 120 ells	2	3	1			
——— exceeding 36 Inches in Breadth, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 ells	3	14	9			
——— in a Foreign Ship, the 120 ells	3	16	1			
Sail Cloth or Duck, not otherwiſe enumerated, and not exceeding 36 Inches in Breadth, the 120 ells	2	1	9			
——— exceeding 36 Inches in Breadth, the 120 ells	3	14	9			
Sail Cloth or Canvas, *Iriſh*, on which the Bounty of 4*d.* the yard has been there granted, of the Value of 1*s.* 2*d.* the yard, or upwards, the yard	0	0	4			
——— on which the Bounty of 2*d.* the yard has been granted, of the Value of 10*d.* and under 1*s.* 2*d.* the yard, the yard	0	0	2			
Sails, ready made, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof	45	0	0			
Sheets old, the piece	0	0	6	0	0	5
Spaniſh or *Portugal* Linen plain, viz. not exceeding 36 Inches in Breadth, the ell	0	0	5	0	0	4½
——— exceeding 36 Inches in Breadth, the ell	0	0	8	0	0	7½
Turkey Linen; ſee Linen of *Alexandria*						
Linen, viz. plain white Linen, not printed or dyed, nor otherwiſe particularly enumerated, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof	33	6	8	30	16	8
Linen chequered, printed, or dyed, not prohibited to be imported, or uſed, in *Great-Britain*, and not otherwiſe particularly enumerated, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof	80	4	2	77	14	2
N. B. Linen printed, or ſtained, is alſo ſubject to a Duty of Exciſe.						
Litmus, the cwt.	0	3	4			
Luteſtrings or Catlings, the 12 dozen knots	0	2	6	0	2	2
MADDER, the cwt.	0	4	8			
Maps, the Map	0	0	6			
Mats of *Ruſſia*, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 100	0	11	0	0	9	9
—— in a Foreign Ship, the 100	0	11	9	0	9	9
Matting of *Barbary* or *Portugal*, the yard	0	0	5	0	0	4½
——— of *Holland*, the yard	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Mead, the Hogſhead, containing 63 gallons	0	8	10	0	7	10

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Medlars, the buſhel -	0	2	4	0	0	4
Melaſſes, viz. of and from the *Britiſh* Plantations in *America*, the cwt. -	0	3	0	0	2	8
—— from any other Place, the cwt. -	0	11	9	0	11	5
Metal, viz. Leaf, except of Leaf Gold, the Packet containing 250 leaves -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
—— prepared for Battery, the cwt. -	1	11	11	1	8	11
Metheglin, the Hogſhead, 63 gallons -	0	8	10	0	7	10
Millboards; ſee Paſteboards, under Wood						
Millinery, *French*, made up of Muſlin, Lawn, Cambric, or Gauze, imported directly into *Great-Britain*, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	12	0	0			
—— any other Article, uſed in ſuch Millinery, ſhall pay Duty, as if ſeparately imported						
Morels, the pound -	0	1	2	0	1	0
Moſs, viz. Rock Moſs for Dyers' Uſe, the ton, containing 20 cwt. - -	0	5	0			
Mum, the Barrel, containing 32 gallons -	0	9	10	0	7	10
N. B. Subject alſo to the Duty of Exciſe.						
Muſical Inſtruments, *French*; ſee Cabinet ware.						
NANKIN Cloth; ſee *Eaſt-India* Goods						
Neats Tongues, the dozen -	0	1	0			
Nuts, viz. Cheſnuts, the Buſhel -	0	1	5	0	1	3
—— Small Nuts, the buſhel -	0	0	9	0	0	8
—— Walnuts, the buſhel -	0	0	6	0	0	5
OAK Bark, when allowed, the cwt. -	0	0	1			
Oakum, the cwt. -	0	2	3	0	2	0
Ochre, the Buſhel -	0	2	0	0	1	9
Oil, viz. Sallad Oil, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the gallon	0	1	1	0	1	0
Sallad Oil, in a Foreign Ship, the gallon -	0	1	2	0	1	0
Ordinary Oil of Olives, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton, containing 252 gallons -	7	0	9	6	4	9
—— in a Foreign Ship, the ton -	7	9	8	6	4	9
Rape and Linſeed Oil, the ton, 252 gallons	24	4	0	22	9	0
Oil of Hemp Seed, or any other Seed Oil, not enumerated, the ton, 252 gallons -	13	4	0	12	14	0
Train Oil, or Blubber, or Fiſh Oil, of Foreign fiſhing, the ton, containing 252 gallons -	18	3	0	13	13	0
—— of *Britiſh* fiſhing, viz. of *Greenland*, and Parts adjacent, the ton, containing 252 gallons	1	15	3	1	11	3
—— when taken by any ſhipping belonging to his Majeſty's Colonies, and imported in ſuch ſhipping, the ton, containing 252 gallons -	0	15	5	0	12	5
—— when imported in *Britiſh* Ships, the ton, containing 252 gallons -	0	12	2	0	10	7
—— of *Newfoundland* and like Sort, the ton, containing 252 gallons -	1	6	5	1	3	5
—— when taken by ſhipping belonging to any of his Majeſty's Colonies, and imported in ſuch ſhipping, the ton, containing 252 gallons -	0	13	3	0	10	2
—— when imported in *Britiſh* Ships, the ton, containing 252 gallons -	0	9	11	0	8	5
Oil Cloth; ſee Linen.						
Olives, the Hogſhead, containing 63 gallons	1	15	3	1	11	3

Onions,

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Onions, the buſhel	0	0	3	0	0	2½
Oranges; ſee Lemons,						
Orchal, the cwt.	0	6	4			
Orchelia or Archelia, the cwt.	0	3	1			
Orſedew, the dozen pounds	0	6	0	0	5	3
PACKTHREAD, the hundred pounds	0	13	3	0	11	9
Paling Boards; ſee Wood.						
Pails, or Kits of Wood, the dozen	0	1	10	0	1	8
Painters Colours of all Sorts, not otherwiſe enumerated the pound	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Paper, viz. Atlas, ordinary, the ream	1	8	10			
Atlas, fine, the ream	2	5	2			
Baſtard, or Double Copy, the ream	0	5	4			
Blue Royal, the ream	0	8	6			
Blue Paper, for Sugar Bakers, the ream	0	7	1			
Brown Paper, the Bundle, containing 40 quires	0	2	11			
Brown Cap, the ream	0	4	11			
Cap, viz. Fool's Cap, fine, the ream	0	6	2			
—— Fool's Cap, ſecond, the ream	0	5	4			
—— *Genoa* Fool's Cap, fine, the ream	0	4	7			
—— *Genoa* Fool's Cap, ſecond, *German* Fool's Cap, and fine Printing Fool's Cap. the ream	0	3	9			
—— Second ordinary Printing Fool's Cap. the ream	0	3	4			
Cartridge Paper, the ream	0	5	9			
Chancery Double, the ream	0	5	0			
Crown, viz. Fine *Genoa* Crown, the ream	0	4	7			
—— Second *Genoa* Crown, *German* Crown, and fine Printing Crown, the ream	0	3	9			
—— Second Ordinary Printing Crown, the ream	0	3	4			
Demy, viz. Demy Fine, the ream	0	13	6			
—— Second, the ream	0	11	0			
—— *Genoa* Demy, Fine, the ream	0	6	9			
—— *Genoa* Demy, Second, the ream	0	5	11			
—— *German* Demy, the ream	0	5	11			
Printing Demy, the ream	0	6	2			
Elephant Ordinary, the ream	0	12	3			
Elephant Fine, the ream	1	5	4			
Fool's Cap; ſee Cap Paper						
Imperial Fine, the ream	2	5	2			
Imperial Second Writing, the ream	1	16	11			
Lombard, viz. *German* Lombard, the ream	0	3	9			
Medium, viz. Fine Medium, the ream	0	16	2			
—— Second Writing Medium, the ream	0	12	11			
—— *Genoa* Medium, Fine, the ream	0	10	5			
—— *Genoa* Medium, Second, the ream	0	9	1			
Poſt, viz. Small Poſt, the ream	0	5	1			
—— Fine large Poſt, weighing 15 pounds per ream, or upwards, the ream	0	8	7			
—— Fine large Poſt, weighing under 15 pounds, the ream	0	7	9			
Pot, viz. Fine *Genoa* Pot, Second *Genoa* Pot, and Ordinary Pot, the ream	0	3	4			
—— Superfine Pot, the ream	0	5	4			
—— Second Fine Pot, the ream	0	4	7			
Preſſing Paper, the cwt.	0	12	10			

Royal,

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Paper continued						
Royal, viz. Royal, fine, the ream	1	5	4			
——— Super Royal, fine, the ream	1	11	11			
——— Secoud Writing Royal, the ream	1	1	3			
——— Second Writing Super Royal, the ream	1	5	4			
——— *Genoa* Royal, fine, the ream	0	14	5			
——— *Genoa* Royal, ſecond, the ream	0	13	1			
——— Fine *Holland* Royal, the ream	0	14	5			
——— Second Fine *Holland* Royal, the ream	0	11	0			
——— Ordinary Royal, the ream	0	7	9			
Painted Paper, or paper hangings for rooms, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof	75	0	0			
Paper, not otherwiſe particularly enumerated for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof	55	0	0			
Parchment, the dozen, containing 12 ſheets	0	4	9			
Paſteboards, or Millboards; ſee Wood						
Pears, the buſhel	0	1	5	0	1	3
Pears, dried, the buſhel	0	0	9	0	0	8
Perry, the ton, containing 252 gallons N. B. Subject alſo to the Duty of Exciſe.	8	8	0	7	7	0
Pewter, old, the cwt.	0	13	9	0	12	6
Pickles of all Sorts, not otherwiſe deſcribed or enumerated, the gallon	0	0	9	0	0	7
Pictures of four Feet ſquare, or upwards, the Picture	3	11	6			
——— imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company	3	17	0			
Pictures of two feet ſquare, and under four feet ſquare, the picture	2	7	8			
——— imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company	2	11	4			
Pictures under two feet ſquare, the picture	1	3	10			
——— imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company	1	5	8			
Pitch, not the Product of any of the *Britiſh* Dominions, viz. imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the laſt containing 12 Barrels, each 31½ gallons	0	12	5	0	11	2
——— imported in a foreign Ship, the laſt	0	13	1	0	11	2
Pitch, of the Product of any of the *Britiſh* Dominions of the Crown of *Great-Britain*, the laſt	0	11	0	0	9	9
Plaſter of *Paris*, the 100 pounds	0	1	1	0	0	8
Platting, or other Manufactures of Baſt, Straw, Chip, Cane, or Horſe-Hair, to be uſed in or proper for making Hats or Bonnets, the pound	0	1	10	0	1	8
Plate of Silver, ungilt, the ounce troy	0	2	2			
——— imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company	0	3	3			
Plate of Silver, part gilt, the ounce troy	0	2	4			
——— imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company	0	3	7			
Plate of Silver, gilt, the ounce troy	0	2	6			
——— imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company	0	3	10			
Plate, wrought of Gold, the ounce troy	1	10	0			
——— imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company	2	7	8			
Plate, battered, fit only to be re-manufactured; ſee Bullion						
Platters of Wood, the ſhock, containing ſixty	0	2	9	0	2	6
Pomegranates, the thouſand	0	8	10	0	7	10
Porcelain, Earthen Ware, and Pottery, *French*, imported directly into *Great-Britain*, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof	12	0	0			
Potatoes, the cwt.	0	3	8	0	3	3
Pots, viz. Melting Pots, the hundred	0	0	7	0	0	6
Powder of Braſs, for japanning, the ounce	0	0	2	0	0	1½

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Powder, viz. Hair Powder, the cwt.	5	5	8			
Prints, viz. Paper Prints, the piece	0	0	6			
QUILLS, viz. Goose Quills, the thousand	0	0	6	0	0	5
—— Swan Quills, the thousand	0	2	0	0	1	8
Quinces, the hundred, containing 5 score	0	1	10	0	1	7
RAGS, old Ropes, or Junks, or old Fishing Nets, fit only for the making of Paper or Pasteboard; see 11 *Geo.* I. cap. 7. Duty free.						
Rape of Grapes, the ton, containing 252 gal.	5	8	11	4	8	11
Rape Cakes, for manure, from *Ireland*. See the 15 *Geo.* III. cap. 34. free.						
Rennet, the gallon	0	0	2¼	0	0	2
Rice, the cwt.	0	7	4	0	7	4
—— imported by the *East-India* Company	0	8	10	0	8	10
Rice, of the Production of the *British* Plantations in *America*, imported for the Purpose of Exportation into the Ports of *Plymouth*, *Exeter*, *Poole*, *Southampton*, *Chichester*, *Sandwich*, and the Members thereof; as also into *Bristol*, *Liverpool*, *Lancaster*, *Whitehaven*, and *Glascow*, the cwt.	0	0	8			
Ropes, new; see Cordage						
Ropes, old; see Rags						
Rosin, of the Product of any of the *British* Dominions, the cwt.	0	1	6	0	1	4
—— not the Product of the *British* Dominions, imported in a *British* built Ship, the cwt.	0	2	3	0	2	1
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the cwt.	0	2	4	0	2	1
Rugs, viz. *Irish* Rugs, the piece	0	3	0	0	2	8
SADLERY, *French*, imported directly, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof	15	0	0			
Saflower, the pound	0	0	1½			
Sail Cloth; see Linen						
Salt, viz. for curing of Fish, imported in a *British* built Ship, or from *Jersey*, *Guernsey*, *Sark*, or *Alderney*, the Wey, containing 40 Bushels, each Bushel being 84lb.	0	5	11	0	5	3
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the Wey	0	6	3	0	5	3
—— not for curing of Fish, imported in a *British* built Ship, or from *Jersey*, *Guernsey*, *Sark*, or *Alderney*, the Wey	0	11	5	0	10	9
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the Wey	0	11	9	0	10	9
N. B. Salt is also subject to the Duties on Salt, imported under the Management of the Commissioners of that Revenue						
Saltpetre, the cwt.	0	2	3	0	1	9
—— imported by the *East-India* Company	0	7	9	0	7	3
—— when used to make Oil of Vitriol, a Drawback of the whole Duties.						
Sausages, or Puddings, the pound	0	0	3½	0	0	3
Scoops of Wood, the dozen	0	0	11	0	0	10
Seamorse Teeth, or Sea-horse Teeth, the lb.	0	0	8	0	0	7
Seeds in general; see Drugs						
Canary Seed, the cwt.	0	16	6	0	14	7

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Clover Seed, the cwt. - -	0	2	9	0	2	6
Cole Seed, the quarter, containing 8 buſhels -	0	13	3	0	12	9
Hemp Seed, the quarter, containing 8 buſhels	0	9	3	0	9	2
Lucerne Seed, the cwt. -	0	2	9	0	2	6
Maw Seed, the cwt. -	0	15	5	0	14	0
Millet Seed, the cwt. -	0	4	5	0	4	0
Muſtard Seed, the cwt. -	0	2	3	0	2	0
Onion Seed, the cwt. -	0	17	8	0	15	8
Rape Seed, the quarter, containing 8 buſhel	0	13	3	0	12	9
Rape, and all other Seeds from *Ireland*, for the purpoſe of extracting Oil therefrom, the Laſt, containing 10 quarters, each 8 buſhels -	0	1	0			
Sheep's Guts, dried to make Whips, the groſs, containing 12 dozen - -	0	0	6	0	0	5
Ships, and all their tackle, except Sails, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	5	10	0			
Shovels of Wood unſhod, the dozen -	0	2	9	0	2	6
Shruff, or old Braſs, the cwt. -	0	13	3	0	11	9
Shumac, the cwt. -	0	1	5			
Silk, viz. Orgazine, and all Thrown Silk in the gum, the pound, containing 16 ounces -	0	7	4			
—— if exported to *Ireland*, the pound -				0	6	11
—— exported, except to *Ireland*, the pound,				0	6	5
—— Raw, the pound, containing 16 ounces	0	3	0			
—— if exported to *Ireland*, the pound -				0	2	10
—— exported, except to *Ireland*, the pound -				0	2	0
—— Knubs, or Huſks of Silk, the pound, containing 16 ounces - -	0	0	4	0	0	3½
Thrown Silk dyed, the pound, 16 ounces -	1	4	9			
—— if exported to *Ireland*, the pound -				1	2	3
—— exported, except to *Ireland*, the pound				1	1	9
Silk wrought, viz. Crapes and Tiffanies of the Manufacture of *Italy*, imported from thence in *Britiſh*-built Ships, the pound -	1	13	5	1	4	9
—— otherwiſe imported, the pound -	1	15	9	1	4	9
Skeets for Whitſters, the ſkeet -	0	0	3	0	0	2½
Skins and Furs, viz. Armin, or Ermin Skins, undreſſed, the timber, containing 40 Skins -	0	11	0	0	10	0
Badger Skins, undreſſed, the piece -	0	0	7	0	0	6
Bear Skins, White, undreſſed, the piece -	0	11	0	0	10	0
Bear Skins of any other Colour, undreſſed, the piece	0	5	6	0	5	0
Beavers' Skins, undreſſed, the piece -	0	0	8¼			
Beavers' Skins, from any of his Majeſty's Dominions in *America*, the piece -	0	0	1			
Beaver,' Wombs, the piece -	0	0	5½			
Buck or Deer Skins, undreſſed, the ſkin	0	0	9	0	0	7½
—— *Indian*, half dreſt, the pound	0	0	4½	0	0	3½
Calabar Skins, tawed, the timber, 40 ſkins	0	2	3	0	2	0
—— untawed or undreſſed, the timber, containing 40 ſkins - -	0	1	10	0	1	8
Calves Skins of *Ireland*, undreſſed, the dozen	0	1	10	0	1	8
Calves Skins of any other Country, the dozen	0	2	9	0	2	6
—— of *Ireland* or *America* free.						
—— tanned, the pound -	0	0	4½			
Cat Skins, undreſſed, the hundred ſkins -	0	11	0	0	10	0
Coney Skins, the dozen -	0	0	3½	0	0	3

Cordi-

IMPORT	Duty			Drawbacks on Export.		
Skins continued	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.
Cordivants, dreſſed, viz. imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the dozen -	1	3	6	0	14	9
—— of *Turkey*, the dozen - -	0	16	2	0	7	6
—— of *Spain*, the dozen - -	1	16	4	1	5	9
Dog Skins, undreſſed, the piece -	0	0	2½	0	0	2
Dog Fiſh Skins, undreſſed, the dozen -	0	2	0	0	1	9
Elk Skins, undreſſed, the ſkin -	0	1	8	0	1	6
Fiſher Skins, undreſſed, the piece -	0	1	4½	0	1	3
Fitches, undreſſed, the timber, 40 ſkins -	0	3	8	0	3	4
Fox Skins, black, undreſſed, the ſkin -	2	15	0	2	10	0
—— of all other Sorts, undreſſed, the ſkin	0	0	4½	0	0	4
Goats' Skins of *Ireland*, undreſſed, the dozen	0	1	10	0	1	8
—— of any other Country, undreſſed, the dozen	0	5	6	0	5	0
—— tanned, the dozen -	1	0	0			
Hare Skins, undreſſed, the 120 -	0	0	11	0	0	10
Huſſe Skins, undreſſed, the ſkin -	0	0	2	0	0	1¾
Kid Skins. in the hair, the 100 -	0	19	3	0	6	3
—— dreſſed, the 100, containing 5 ſcore	1	4	9	0	11	3
Lamb Skins, undreſſed, in the wool, the 120	0	2	9	0	2	6
—— dreſſed in allum, the 100 -	0	14	8	0	5	10
—— dreſſed in oil, the 100 -	2	0	4	1	1	8
Slink Lamb Skins, undreſſed, in wool, the 120	0	1	4½	0	1	3
Leopard Skins, undreſſed, the piece -	0	6	11	0	6	3
Lion Skins, undreſſed, the piece -	0	2	9	0	2	6
Martins, or Martrons, undreſſed, the timber, containing 40 ſkins - -	2	15	0	2	10	0
—— Tails, undreſſed, the 120 -	0	11	0	0	10	0
Minks Skins, tawed, the timber, 40 ſkins -	1	2	0	1	0	0
—— untawed or undreſſed, the timber -	0	16	6	0	15	0
Mole Skins, undreſſed, the dozen -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
Mooſe Skin, undreſſed, the piece -	0	2	9	0	2	6
Muſquaſh Skins, undreſſed, the 100 ſkins -	0	13	9	0	12	6
Otter Skins, undreſſed, the piece -	0	1	5	0	1	3
Ounce Skins, undreſſed, the piece -	0	3	6	0	3	1½
Panther Skins, undreſſed, the piece -	0	5	6	0	5	0
Pelts of Goats, dreſſed, the dozen -	0	2	9	0	2	6
—— undreſſed, the dozen -	0	1	4½	0	1	3
—— of all other Sorts, undreſſed, the 100	0	8	3	0	7	6
Raccoon Skins, undreſſed, the hundred ſkins	0	13	9	0	12	6
Sables, undreſſed, the timber, 40 ſkins	8	5	0	7	10	0
Sables Tails, or Tips, undreſſed, the piece	0	0	7	0	0	6
Seal Skins, undreſſed, the ſkin -	0	0	6	0	0	5
Skins of Seals, taken by the Inhabitants of his Majeſty's Colonies in *America*, and imported in a *Britiſh* Ship, the Skin - -	0	0	2	0	0	1
Skins of Seals, taken by the *Britiſh* Subjects; Duty free.						
Sheep Skins, undreſſed, in the wool, the doz.	0	0	10	0	0	9
Sheep Skins, dreſſed in oil, the dozen -	0	4	9	0	2	6
Sheep Skins, otherwiſe dreſſed, the dozen -	0	2	6	0	1	8
Squirrel Skins, undreſſed; ſee Calabar ſkins						
Swan Skins, undreſſed, the piece -	0	0	11	0	0	10
Tyger Skins, undreſſed, the piece -	0	2	9	0	2	6
Weaſel Skins, undreſſed, the 120 -	0	0	11	0	0	10
Wolf Skins, tawed, the piece -	0	8	3	0	7	6
Wolf Skins, untawed or undreſſed, the piece -	0	6	4	0	5	9
Wolverings, undreſſed, the ſkin -	0	3	6	0	3	1½

Skins,

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Skins continued.						
Skins, and pieces of Skins, not otherwiſe enumerated; ſee Hides.						
Slude, the pound - -	0	0	6	0	0	5
Smalts, the pound -	0	0	4	0	0	3½
Snuff, imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the pound	0	3	3			
—— from the *Britiſh* Plantations in *America*, or the *Spaniſh Weſt-Indies*, the pound -	0	1	6			
—— from any other place, the pound -	0	2	2			
Soap, viz. Hard Soap, the cwt. -	2	4	0			
Soft Soap, the cwt. -	1	17	5			
Soapers Waſte; ſee 18 *Geo.* II. cap. 22.						
Spelter, the cwt. -	0	13	9	0	12	6
Spinal fine, to make gauze, the pound -	0	2	9	0	2	6
Spirits, viz. Arrack imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company, the gallon - - -	0	0	9	0	0	8
Brandy, of any Country, the gallon -	0	0	9	0	0	8
Citron Water, the gallon - -	0	5	8	0	5	1
Geneva, the gallon -	0	0	5	0	0	4
Hungary Water, the gallon -	0	2	10	0	2	7
Roſa Solis, the gallon -	0	2	10	0	2	7
Rum, viz. of any *Britiſh* Colony in *America*, the gallon	0	0	5	0	0	5
—— Foreign, the gallon -	0	0	7	0	0	6
Viſney, the gallon - -	0	2	10	0	2	7
Uſquebaugh, the gallon -	0	2	10	0	2	7
Cordial Water, ſtrong Water, or other Spirits, not enumerated, the gallon -	0	2	10	0	2	7
N. B. All Spirits are likewiſe ſubject to the Exciſe duty.						
Spunges; ſee drugs.						
Starch, the cwt. -	5	5	8			
Steel, viz. Gad Steel, the cwt. -	2	5	2	2	0	8
Long, or Wiſp Steel, the cwt. -	0	12	8	0	11	11
Stones, viz. Dog Stones, the Laſt, containing 3 pair	8	11	8	7	12	2
Emery Stones, the cwt. -	0	1	10	0	1	7
Emery Stones of *Turkey*, imported in a Foreign Ship, the cwt. - -	0	1	11	0	1	7
Grave Stones of Marble, unpoliſhed, the foot ſquare, ſuperficial meaſure -	0	0	1¼	0	0	1
—— poliſhed, the foot ſquare, ſuperficial	0	0	2½	0	0	2
—— not of Marble, poliſhed or unpoliſhed, the foot ſquare, ſuperficial -	0	0	0½	0	0	0¼
Marble Baſons, Tables, Mortars, and other poliſhed Marble, except grave and paving Stones, poliſhed, the foot ſquare, ſuperficial -	0	1	0	0	0	10
—— Blocks, the ſolid foot -	0	2	0	0	1	10
—— Paving Stones, rough, the foot ſquare, ſuperficial meaſure - -	0	0	1¼	0	0	1
—— poliſhed, the foot ſquare, ſuperficial	0	0	2½	0	0	2
Mill Stones, above 4 feet in diameter, or of 12 Inches in thickneſs, or upwards, the piece -	2	4	0	1	19	0
Paving Stones, not of Marble, the foot ſquare	0	0	0½	0	0	0¼
Pebble Stones, the ton -	0	5	6	0	5	0
Pomice Stones, the ton -	0	3	0	0	2	8
Quern Stones, from 3 to 4 feet in Diameter, and not above 6 Inches in thickneſs, the Laſt, containing 3 pair - -	0	19	10	0	17	6

IMPORT	Duty £. s. d.	Drawbacks on Export. £. s. d.
Quern Stones, ſmall, under 3 feet in Diameter, and not exceeding 6 inches in thickneſs, the laſt, containing 3 pair - -	0 9 11	0 8 9
Slates in frames, the dozen -	0 0 11	0 0 10
Slick Stones, the hundred, containing 5 ſcore	0 3 4	0 3 0
Tables of Slate, without frames, the piece -	0 0 6	0 0 5
Whetſtones, the hundred -	0 3 8	0 3 3
Stuffs, made of or mixed with wool, the yard	0 5 6	0 4 10
Succades, wet or dry, the pound -	0 0 8	0 0 7
—— imported by the *Eaſt-India* Company	0 1 6	0 1 5
Swingles, the groſs, containing 12 dozen	0 16 6	0 15 0
TAILS of Cows, the hundred, containing 5 ſcore	0 2 9	0 2 6
Tallow, the cwt. -	0 9 2	
Tar, not the Product of any of the *Britiſh* Dominions, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the laſt, containing 12 Barrels, each 31½ gallons -	0 12 4½	0 11 1½
—— imported in a Foreign Ship, the laſt	0 13 1	0 11 1½
—— of any of the *Britiſh* Dominions, the laſt	0 11 0	0 9 9
Tarras, the buſhel - -	0 0 6	0 0 5
Tazels, the thouſand -	0 1 2	0 1 0
Thread, viz. Bridges Thread, the dozen lb. -	0 9 11	0 8 9
Croſsbow Thread, the hundred pounds -	0 14 8	0 13 0
Outnal Thread, the dozen pounds -	0 17 8	0 16 2
Siſter's Thread, the pound -	0 2 9	0 2 4½
Whited-brown Thread, the dozen pounds	0 17 8	0 15 8
—— Thread of *Ireland*. See 7 and 8 Will. III. cap. 39. and 16 Geo. II. cap. 26. free.		
Thrums of Linen or Fuſtian, the pound -	0 0 1½	0 0 1
Thrums of Woollen, the pound -	0 0 3	0 0 2
Tiles; ſee Earthen-Ware		
Tin, the cwt. - - - -	2 13 0	
Tin Glaſs, the cwt. -	0 13 3	0 11 9
Tobacco, viz. of the Growth or Manufacture of the Dominions of *Spain* or *Portugal*, the pound	0 3 6	0 3 3
Tobacco of the Growth of *Ireland*, or of the *Britiſh* Colonies in *America*, or of the *United States* of *America*, the pound - -	0 1 3	0 1 3
Tortoiſe-ſhell, the pound -	0 1 3	0 1 1½
Tow, the cwt. - -	0 2 9	0 2 6
—— of *Ruſſia*, in a Foreign Ship, the cwt.	0 2 11	0 2 6
Toys, for every 100*l.* value thereof -	33 0 0	29 13 4
Trays of Wood, the Shock, containing ſixty	0 4 5	0 3 11
Trenchers of Wood, the groſs, 12 dozen	0 0 11	0 0 10
Trunnels, or Treenails, the 1200 -	0 2 3	0 2 0
Truffles, the pound -	0 2 3	0 2 0
Tubs of Wood, the dozen -	0 0 5	0 0 4
Twine, the cwt. - -	0 11 0	0 9 9
Twiſt, for Bandſtrings, the dozen knots -	0 2 3	0 2 0
VALONIA, the cwt. -	0 1 2	
Vellum, the ſkin -	0 3 2	
Vermicelli, the pound -	0 0 2	0 0 1½
—— from the *Britiſh* Colonies in *America* free.		
Vinegar, *French*, or of any other Country, the ton, containing 252 gallons -	32 18 10	7 14 11

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Vinelloes, the pound -	0	8	3	0	7	6
WAFERS, the pound -	0	0	6	0	0	5
Wainſcot Boards; ſee Wood						
Water, Spa, or Pyrmont, and all other Mineral and Natural Waters, the dozen bottles or flaſks, each not exceeding 3 pints -	0	1	10	0	1	8
Wax, viz. Bees' Wax, white or manufactured, the cwt.	3	2	4	3	1	4
Bees Wax, unmanufactured, the cwt. -	1	11	7	1	10	7
——— Hard Wax, the pound -	0	1	3	0	1	1
——— Bay or Myrtle Wax, the pound -	0	0	4	0	0	3½
Weld, the cwt. -	0	0	10	0	0	8½
Whale Fins, viz. of foreign fiſhing, the ton, containing 20 cwt. - -	97	18	0	88	18	0
——— of *Britiſh* fiſhing, imported in ſhipping belonging to any of his Majeſty's Colonies, or Plantations, the ton, containing 20 cwt. -	2	15	0	1	10	0
——— of *Britiſh* fiſhing, imported in ſhipping belonging to *Great-Britain*, the ton, containing 20 cwt.	1	7	6	0	15	0
Whipcord, the pound -	0	0	2	0	0	1½
WINES, viz. *French* Wine, imported into the port of *London*, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton, containing 252 gallons - -	29	8	0			
——— in a foreign Ship, the ton, 252 gallons	33	12	0			
——— having been imported into the port of *London*, and exported to any *Britiſh* Colony or Plantation in *America*, or the *Eaſt-Indies*, the ton, coutaining 252 gallons - -				29	8	0
——— exported to any other place, the ton				24	13	6
——— imported to any port of *Great-Britain*, except the port of *London*, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton, 232 gallons - -	25	4	0			
——— in a foreign Ship, the ton, 252 gallons	29	8	0			
——— having been imported into any port of *Great-Britain*, except *London*, and exported to any *Britiſh* Colony or Plantation in *America*, or the *Eaſt-Indies*, the ton, containing 252 gallons -				25	4	0
——— exported to any other place, the ton, -				20	9	6
French Wine, entered for Priſage, viz. imported into the port of *London*, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton, containing 252 gallons -	21	11	10			
——— in a Foreign Ship, the ton -	24	6	9			
——— having been imported into the port of *London*, and exported to any *Britiſh* Colony in *America*, or the *Eaſt-Indies*, the ton, containing 252 gallons				21	11	10
——— exported to any other place, the ton -				17	17	1
French Wines, imported into any port of *England*, except the port of *London*, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton, containing 252 gallons -	18	16	10			
——— in a foreign Ship, the ton -	21	11	10			
——— having been imported into any port of *England*, except the port of *London*, and exported to any *Britiſh* Colony or Plantation in *America*, or the *Eaſt-Indies*, the ton, containing 252 gallons -				18	16	10
——— exported to any other place, the ton -				15	0	7

IMPORT	Duty.			Drawbacks on Export.		
Wines continued.	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.
Wine, viz. *Rheniſh*, *German*, and *Hungary* Wine, imported into any port of *Great-Britain*, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton, containing 252 gallons	33	12	0			
——— in a foreign Ship, the ton	37	16	0			
Rheniſh, *German*, and *Hungary* Wines, exported to any *Britiſh* Colony in *America*, the ton, containing 252 gallons - -				33	12	0
——— exported to any other place, the ton -				28	17	6
Portugal, *Madeira*, *Spaniſh*, and all Wines not otherwiſe enumerated, imported into the port of *London*, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton, containing 252 gallons	19	12	0			
——— in a foreign Ship, the ton, 252 gallons	22	8	0			
——— having been imported into the port of *London*, and exported to any *Britiſh* Colony in *America*, the ton, 252 gallons - -				19	12	0
——— exported to any other place, the ton -				16	9	0
——— imported into any port of *Great-Britain*, except *London*, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton, containing 252 gallons -	16	16	0			
——— in a foreign Ship, the ton, 252 gallons	19	12	0			
——— having been imported into any port of *Great-Britain*, except the port of *London*, and exported to any *Britiſh* Colony in *America*, the ton, containing 252 gallons - -				16	16	0
——— exported to any other place, the ton, containing 252 gallons - -				13	13	0
Wine entered for Priſage, viz. *Rheniſh*, *German*, or *Hungary* Wine, imported into any port of *England*, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton, containing 252 gallons	24	6	9			
——— in a foreign Ship, the ton, containing 252 gallons - -	27	1	9			
——— exported to any *Britiſh* Colony in *America*, the ton, containing 252 gallons -				24	6	9
Wines exported to any other place, the ton, containing 252 gallons - -				20	13	0
Portugal or *Madeira*, or *Spaniſh*, and all other Wines, not otherwiſe enumerated, imported into any port of *England* except *London*, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton, containing 252 gallons -	14	7	11			
——— in a foreign Ship, the ton, containing 252 gallons	16	4	6			
——— having been imported into the port of *London*, and exported to any *Britiſh* Colony in *America*, the ton, containing 252 gallons -				14	7	11
——— exported to any other place, the ton, containing 252 gallons - -				11	18	1
——— imported to any port of *England*, except *London*, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton, containing 252 gallons	12	11	2			
——— in a foreign Ship, the ton, containing 252 gallons	14	7	11			
——— having been imported into any port of *England*, except *London*, and exported to any *Britiſh* Colony or Plantation in *America*, the ton, containing 252 gallons - -				12	11	2
——— exported to any other place, the ton -				10	0	5
N. B. Wines are alſo ſubject to the Duty of Exciſe.						
Wine Lees, ſubject to the ſame Duty as Wine; but no Drawback for any Lees exported.						

Wire,

IMPORT	Duty £. s. d.	Drawbacks on Export. £. s. d.
Wire, viz. Braſs or Copper Wire, not otherwiſe enumerated, the cwt. -	2 12 3	2 9 0
—— Iron Wire, the cwt. -	2 17 9	2 14 0
—— Latten Wire, the cwt. -	2 13 0	2 9 8
—— Steel Wire, the pound -	0 0 10	0 0 9
—— Virginal Wire of Braſs, the cwt. -	7 6 11	6 12 11
—— Iron, the cwt. -	7 8 0	6 14 0
Woad, viz. Green Woad, the ton, containing 20 cwt.	1 13 0	1 5 6
—— Thouloufe Woad, the cwt. -	0 3 8	0 1 10
* WOOD, viz. Anchor Stocks, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the piece -	0 2 3	0 2 1
—— in a foreign Ship, the piece -	0 2 4	0 2 1
Balks, from five to eight inches ſquare, or if 24 feet in length, or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 - -	2 13 0	2 10 6
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	2 14 5	2 10 6
—— under 5 inches ſquare, and under 24 feet in length, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton	1 1 3	1 0 3
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	1 1 9	1 0 3
Battens, from 8 to 20 feet in length, not above 7 inches in width, and not exceeding $2\frac{3}{4}$ inches in thickneſs, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	1 6 6	1 5 3
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	1 7 3	1 5 3
—— exceeding 20 feet in length, not above 7 inches in width, or if exceeding $2\frac{3}{4}$ inches in thickneſs, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	2 13 0	2 10 6
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	2 14 5	2 10 6
Batten Ends, under 8 feet in length, not above 7 inches in width, and not exceeding $2\frac{3}{4}$ inches in thickneſs, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	0 8 10	0 8 5
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	0 9 1	0 8 5
—— under 8 feet in length, not above 7 inches in width, and exceeding 2^3 inches in thickneſs, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	0 17 8	0 16 10
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	0 18 2	0 16 10
Beech Plank, 2 inches thick, or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the load, containing 50 cubic feet - -	0 13 3	0 12 3
—— 2 inches in thickneſs, or upwards, imported in a foreign Ship, the load, containing 50 cubic feet	0 13 9	0 12 3
Beech Quarters, from 5 to 8 inches ſquare, or if 24 feet in length, or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	2 13 0	2 10 6
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	2 14 5	2 10 6
—— under 5 inches ſquare, and under 24 feet in length, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	1 1 3	1 0 3
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	1 1 9	1 0 3
Boards, viz. Beech Boards, under 2 inches in thickneſs, and under 15 feet in length, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	1 6 5	1 4 5
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	1 7 6	1 4 5
—— under 2 inches in thickneſs, and if 15 feet in length, or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 - -	2 12 10	2 8 10
Beech Boards, in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	2 13 11	2 8 10

* Wood, in general, from *America*, under certain reſtrictions, duty-free.

Clap

IMPORT	Duty			Drawbacks on Export.		
Wood continued	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.
Clap Boards, not exceeding 5 feet three inches in length, andunder eight inches ſquare, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	1	0	0	0	19	6
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	1	0	2	0	19	6
Linn Boards, or White Boards for Shoe-makers, under four feet in length, and under ſix inches in thickneſs, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	1	19	8	1	16	8
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	2	1	3	1	16	8
—— for Shoe-makers, four feet in length, or ſix inches in thickneſs, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	3	19	4	3	13	4
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	4	0	11	3	13	4
Oak Boards, under two inches in thickneſs, and under fifteen feet in length, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, he 120 - - -	2	12	10	2	8	10
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	2	15	0	2	8	10
—— under 2 inches in thickneſs, and if fifteen feet in length, or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 - -	5	5	8	4	17	8
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	5	7	10	4	17	8
Paling Boards, hewed on one Side, and not exceeding ſeven feet in length, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 - -	0	5	0	0	4	10
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	0	5	1	0	4	10
—— exceeding ſeven feet in length, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	0	10	0	0	9	8
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	0	10	1	0	9	8
Paſte Boards, or Mill Boards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the cwt. - -	0	10	0	0	9	8
—— in a foreign Ship, the cwt. -	0	10	2	0	9	8
Pipe Boards, above 5 feet 3 inches in length, and not exceeding 8 feet in length, and under 8 inches ſquare, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	1	10	0	1	9	6
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	1	10	3	1	9	6
—— exceeding 8 feet in length, and under 8 inches ſquare, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	3	0	0	2	19	0
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	3	0	3	2	19	0
Scale Boards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the cwt.	0	11	0	0	10	11
—— in a foreign Ship, the cwt. -	0	11	1	0	10	11
Wainſcot Boards, containing 12 feet in length, and 1 inch in thickneſs, and ſo in proportion for any other length or thickneſs, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the board - -	0	0	9	0	0	8
—— in a foreign Ship -	0	0	9½	0	0	8
Box-wood, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton, containing 20 cwt. -	2	13	0	2	9	0
—— in a foreign Ship, the ton, containing 20 cwt.	2	15	0	2	9	0
Brazil, or Fernambucca Wood, for Dyers, the cwt.	0	5	10			
Brazilletto, or Jamaica Wood, the cwt. -	0	3	7			
See 8 *Geo.* I. cap. 15, for Brazil, &c.						
Deals, above 7 inches in width, and exceeding 20 feet in length, not exceeding 4 inches in thickneſs, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	5	9	0	5	1	6
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	6	3	2	5	1	6
—— exceeding 4 inches in thickneſs, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	11	18	0	11	3	0

IMPORT	Duty			Drawbacks on Export.		
Wood continued.	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.
Deals imported in a foreign Ship, the 120	12	2	2	11	3	0
—— above 7 inches in width, being from 8 to 20 feet in length, and not exceeding $3\frac{1}{4}$ inches in thickneſs, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	2	13	0	2	10	6
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	2	14	5	2	10	6
—— exceeding $3\frac{1}{4}$ inches in thickneſs, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	5	6	0	5	1	0
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	5	7	5	5	1	0
Deal Ends, above 7 inches in width, being under 8 feet in length, and not exceeding $3\frac{1}{4}$ inches in thickneſs, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	0	17	8	0	16	10
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	0	18	2	0	16	10
—— exceeding $3\frac{1}{4}$ inches in thickneſs, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	1	15	4	1	13	8
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	1	16	3	1	13	8
Ebony, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the cwt.	0	13	3	0	12	3
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the cwt. -	0	13	9	0	12	3
Firewood, the fathom, 6 feet wide, and 6 feet high, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship -	0	2	8	0	2	6
—— imported in a foreign Ship -	0	2	9	0	2	6
Fir Quarters, from 5 to 8 inches ſquare, or if 24 feet in length, or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 - -	2	13	0	2	10	6
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120	2	14	5	2	10	6
—— under 5 inches ſquare, and under 24 feet in length, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	1	1	3	1	0	3
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	1	1	9	1	0	3
Fir Timber, 8 inches ſquare, or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the load, containing 50 cubic feet - -	0	6	8	0	6	4
—— in a foreign Ship, the load -	0	6	10	0	6	4
Fuſtick, for Dyers' uſe, the cwt. -	0	0	10			
Handſpikes, under 7 feet in length, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	0	6	8	0	6	2
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120	0	6	11	0	6	2
—— 7 feet in length, or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	0	13	4	0	12	4
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120	0	13	7	0	12	4
Knees of Oak, under 5 inches ſquare, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	0	3	4	0	3	1
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	0	3	6	0	3	1
—— from 5 to 8 inches ſquare, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	1	13	0	1	10	6
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	1	14	5	1	10	6
—— 8 inches ſquare, or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the load, containing 50 cubic feet	0	9	11	0	9	2
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the load -	0	10	4	0	9	2
Lathwood in pieces under 5 feet in length, the fathom, 6 feet wide and 6 feet high, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship - -	0	13	3	0	12	3
—— imported in a foreign Ship -	0	13	9	0	12	3
—— in pieces 5 feet in length, or upwards, the fathom, 6 feet wide and 6 feet high, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship -	0	19	10	0	18	4
—— imported in a foreign Ship -	1	0	4	0	18	4
Lignum Vitæ, the cwt. -	0	2	3	0	2	0

IMPORT	Duty			Drawbacks on Export.		
Wood continued.	£.	s.	d.	£.	s.	d.
Logwood for Dyers' uſe, the ton, 20 cwt.	11	0	0			
Mahogany, the ton, containing 20 cwt. -	2	4	0	2	0	0
Maſts under 6 inches in diameter; See ſpars.						
Maſts, ſix inches in diameter, and under eight inches, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the maſt -	0	1	1½	0	1	0
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the maſt	0	1	2	0	1	0
—— 8 inches in diameter, and under 12 inches, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the maſt -	0	3	4	0	3	1
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the maſt -	0	3	6	0	3	1
—— 12 inches in diameter, or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the maſt -	0	6	8	0	6	2
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the maſt	0	6	11	0	6	2
Nicaragua Wood, for Dyers' uſe, the cwt.	0	1	4			
Oak Plank, 2 inches in thickneſs, or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the load, containing 50 cubic feet - -	0	19	10	0	18	4
——— imported in a foreign Ship, the load -	1	0	8	0	18	4
Oak Timber, 8 inches ſquare or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the load, containing 50 cubic feet	0	9	11	0	9	2
——— imported in a foreign Ship, the load	0	10	4	0	9	2
Oars, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	1	19	8	1	16	8
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	2	1	3	1	16	8
Olive Wood, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the ton, containing 20 cwt. -	3	6	0	3	1	0
——— imported in a foreign Ship, the ton -	3	8	9	3	1	0
Planks of *Ireland*, the 100 feet -	0	2	9	0	2	6
Red, or Guinea Wood for Dyers' uſe, the ton See 8 *Geo.* I. cap. 15.	3	6	0			
Round Wood, under 8 inches ſquare, and under 6 feet in length, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	0	13	3	0	12	3
——— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120	0	13	9	0	12	3
——— if 6 feet in length, or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	1	6	6	1	4	6
——— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120	1	7	0	1	4	6
Spars under 22 feet in length, and under 4 inches in diameter, excluſive of the Bark, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	0	6	8	0	6	2
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	0	6	11	0	6	2
—— 22 feet in length, or upwards, and under 4 inches in diameter, excluſive of the Bark, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	0	11	0	0	10	2
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	0	11	6	0	10	2
—— 4 inches in diameter, and under 6 inches excluſive of the Bark, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	1	4	3	1	2	5
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	1	5	3	1	2	5
—— 6 inches in diameter, or upwards; ſee Maſts.						
Speckled Wood, the cwt. -	0	4	5	0	4	1
Spokes for Wheels, not exceeding 2 feet in length, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 1000	0	19	10	0	18	4
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 1000 -	1	0	8	0	18	4
—— exceeding 2 feet in length, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 1000 -	1	19	8	1	16	8
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 1000	2	1	3	1	16	8
Staves, not exceeding 36 inches in length, not above 3 inches thick, or 7 broad, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	0	4	0	0	3	10
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120	0	4	1	0	3	10

Staves

IMPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.	Drawbacks on Export. £.	s.	d.
Wood continued						
Staves above 36, and not exceeding 50 inches in length, not above 3 inches thick, or 7 broad, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	0	7	6	0	7	3
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	0	7	7	0	7	3
—— above 50 inches, and not exceeding 60 inches in length, not above 3 inches thick, or 7 broad, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	0	10	0	0	9	8
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120	0	10	1	0	9	8
—— above 60 inches, and not exceeding 72 inches in length, not above 3 inches thick or 7 broad, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120 -	0	15	0	0	14	6
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	0	15	1	0	14	6
—— above 72 inches in length, not above 3 inches thick or 7 broad, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	0	17	6	0	16	8
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	0	17	7	0	16	8
—— not above 3 inches thick, or 7 broad, and not exceeding 5 feet 3 inches in length, ſhall be deemed clapboards, and pay duty accordingly.						
—— exceeding 5 feet 3 inches in length, and above 3 thick, or 7 broad, ſhall be deemed pipeboards, and pay duty accordingly.						
Sweet Wood, the cwt. - -	0	5	6	0	4	10
Timber of *Ireland*, the ton or load -	0	3	0	0	2	8
Timber, not otherwiſe particularly enumerated, being 8 inches ſquare, or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the load, containing 50 cubic feet	0	6	8	0	6	4
——— imported in a foreign Ship, the load	0	6	10	0	6	4
Ufers, under 5 inches ſquare, and under 24 feet in length, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	1	1	3	1	0	3
—— in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	1	1	9	1	0	3
—— from 5 to 8 inches ſquare, or if 24 feet in length or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the 120	2	13	0	2	10	6
—— imported in a foreign Ship, the 120 -	2	14	5	2	10	6
Wainſcot Logs, 8 inches ſquare or upwards, imported in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the load, containing 50 cubic feet - -	0	9	11	0	9	2
——— imported in a foreign Ship, the load	0	10	4	0	9	2
Wood for Dyers' Uſe, not enumerated, the cwt.	0	1	8			
Wood, manufactured, not otherwiſe enumerated, imported from any part of *Europe*, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	33	0	0	30	10	0
Wood from *America*, except maſts, yards, and bowſpirits, duty free; ſee 8 *Geo.* I. cap. 12. 11 *Geo.* III. cap. 41. 26 *Geo.* III. cap. 53, and 26 *Geo.* III. cap. 60.						
WOOL, viz. Bever Wool, duty free.						
——— cut and combed, except combed in *Ruſſia*, and imported from thence in *Britiſh* built Ships, the pound	0	16	6			
Carmenia Wool; ſee hair of Goats.						
Coney Wool, the pound -	0	0	1¾			
Cotton Wool, of the *Britiſh* Plantations, free.						
——— not of the *Britiſh* Plantations, the pound	0	0	1	0	0	0¾
See 6 *Geo.* III. cap. 52.						
Eſtridge Wool, in a *Britiſh* built Ship, free.						
——— in a foreign Ship, the cwt. -	0	7	9	0	7	0
Hare's Wool, the pound -	0	0	1			

Iriſh

IMPORT	Duty £. s. d	Drawbacks on Export. £. s. d
Wool continued		
Iriſh Wool, combed or uncombed, duty free.		
Lamb's Wool, duty free,		
Polonia Wool, duty free.		
Red Wool, duty free.		
Sheep's Wool, duty free.		
Spaniſh Wool, duty free.		
Woollen Cloths, the yard -	1 17 5	1 13 1
——— Manufactures, of all Sorts including Hoſiery, *French*, and imported directly into *Great-Britain*, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	12 0 0	
YARN, viz. Cable Yarn, the cwt. -	0 8 6	
Camel or Mohair Yarn, the pound -	0 0 7	0 0 6
Cotton Yarn, the pound -	0 0 3½	0 0 3
Cotton Yarn of *Ireland*; free.		
Grogram Yarn, the pound -	0 0 8	0 0 7
Iriſh Yarn, the pack, containing four cwt. at ſix ſcore pounds to the cwt. -	1 2 0	0 19 6
Raw Linen Yarn, the pound -	0 0 1¼	
Wick Yarn, the cwt. -	1 12 8	1 8 0
Woollen or Bay Yarn, the cwt.	0 14 8	0 13 0
——— Yarn of *Ireland*; free.		
Worſted Yarn, being of two or more threads, twiſted, or thrown, the pound -	0 0 10	0 0 9
Goods, Wares, and Merchandize, prohibited to be uſed in this Kingdom, but allowed to be ſecured in warehouſes, for Exportation, not otherwiſe enumerated, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	7 10 0	
GOODS, Wares, and Merchandize, not otherwiſe enumerated, and not prohibited to be uſed in *Great-Britain*, but allowed to be ſecured in warehouſes for Exportation, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof	2 10 0	
All other Goods, Wares, and Merchandize whatever, not being particularly enumerated, or charged with Duty, and not prohibited to be imported, or uſed in *Great-Britain*, not exempt from duty, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	27 10 0	25 0 0

DUTIES payable on ſundry Articles exported from Great-Britain.

EXPORT	Duty £.	s.	d.
AGARICK, trimmed or pared, foreign, the pound -	0	0	3
—— rough, or untrimmed, foreign, the pound -	0	0	1
Alum, *Britiſh*, the cwt. -	0	1	2
Annotto, foreign, the pound -	0	0	1
Antimonium Crudum, foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	3
Aqua-Fortis, foreign, the gallon -	0	0	4
Argoil, foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	8
Arſenick, foreign, the pound -	0	0	0½
Bayberries, foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	2
Brazil, or Fernambucca Wood, foreign, the cwt. -	0	1	0
Brazilletto, or Jamaica Wood, Foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	8
Cambrics, foreign, and *French* Lawns, ſecured in Warehouſes, under the 32 *Geo.* II. cap. 32. and 7 *Geo.* III. cap. 43. on Exportation to the *Britiſh* Colonies in *America*, the piece, containing 13 ells	0	3	4
Cards, viz. New Wool Cards, *Britiſh*, the dozen -	0	0	7
—— Old Wool Cards, *Britiſh*, the dozen -	0	0	4
Cloth, viz. White Woollen Cloth, commonly called Broad Cloth, the piece - -	0	5	6
Coals, uſually ſold by meaſure, viz.			
—— exported to *Ireland*, or the Iſle of Man, the chalder, containing 36 buſhels, *Wincheſter* Meaſure -	0	1	2
—— to any *Britiſh* Colony in *America*, the chalder -	0	2	3
—— exported to any other place, viz. in *Britiſh* built Ships, the chalder, *Newcaſtle* Meaſure -	0	15	5
—— in a foreign Ship, the chalder -	1	7	6
—— exported in certain quantities, from *Newcaſtle* and *Swanſea*, to *Jerſey*, *Guernſey*, and *Alderney*, under the Conditions, *&c.* directed by the 6 *Geo.* III. cap. 40. the chaldron, *Newcaſtle* Meaſure	0	11	0
—— uſually ſold by Weight, viz. exported to *Ireland*, or the Iſle of Man, the ton, containing 20 cwt. -	0	0	9
—— to any *Britiſh* Colony in *America*, the ton -	0	1	6
—— to any other place, viz. in *Britiſh* built Ships, the ton, containing 20 cwt. - -	0	5	2
—— in foreign Ships, the ton, containing 20 cwt. -	0	9	2
Cochineal, foreign, the pound -	0	0	3
Copperas, *Britiſh*, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	5	10	0
Cotton Wool, of the Growth and Produce of the *Britiſh* Plantations in *America*, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	5	10	0
—— in *Britiſh* built Ships; free.			
Cream of Tartar, foreign, the cwt. -	0	1	2
Culm exqorted to *Liſbon*, under the 31 *Geo.* II. cap. 15. and the 13 *Geo.* III. cap. 70. in a *Britiſh* built Ship, the chalder, *Newcaſtle* Meaſure - -	0	1	2
—— in a foreign Ship, the chalder, *Newcaſtle* Meaſure -	0	1	8
Fuſtick, foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	2
Galls, foreign, the cwt. -	0	1	2
Glue, *Britiſh*, the cwt. -	0	0	11
Gum Arabic, foreign, the cwt. -	1	13	4
Gum Senega, foreign, the cwt. -	0	5	10
Gum Arabic or Senega, to *Ireland*, duty-free.			
Hair, viz. Hart's Hair, the cwt. -	0	1	10
Horſe Hair, the cwt. -	0	6	8
Ox or Cow Hair, the cwt. -	0	2	3
Hair, not particularly enumerated, and not prohibited to be exported, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	5	10	0

EXPORT	Duty. £.	s.	d.
Horſes, Mares, or Geldings, each -	0	5	6
Indico of all Sorts, foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	1¼
Iſinglaſs, foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	11
Lapis Calaminaris, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof	5	10	0
Lead, caſt or uncaſt, the fodder or ton, 20 cwt. -	2	5	2
Lead Ore, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	5	10	0
Leather of all Sorts, tanned, tawed, or dreſſed, the cwt. -	0	1	2
Litharge of Lead, the cwt. -	0	0	3
Litmus, foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	7
Logwood, foreign, the cwt. -	0	1	2
——— in *Britiſh* built Ships; free.			
Madder, foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	10
Madder Roots, foreign, the pound -	0	0	0¼
Nicaragua Wood, foreign, the ton, containing 20 cwt. -	0	4	5
Orchal, foreign, the cwt. -	0	1	2
Orchelia, foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	7
Pomegranate Peels, foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	5
Red or Guinea Wood, foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	10
Safflower, foreign, the pound -	0	0	1
Sal Armoniacum, foreign, the pound -	0	0	0¼
Sapan Wood, foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	4
Saunders Red, foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	9
Sal Gem, foreign, the pound -	0	0	0¼
Shumac, foreign, the cwt. -	0	0	5
Skins, viz. Badger Skins, the piece -	0	0	1
Beaver Skins, the Skin, or piece of Skin -	0	0	8
Calves Skins, tanned, tawed, or dreſſed, the cwt. -	0	1	2
Cat Skins, the 100 -	0	1	6
Coney Skins, dreſſed or tawed, the 120 -	0	1	2
——— Black, with or without Silver Hairs, dreſſed or tawed, the 120	0	3	0
Dog Skins, the dozen -	0	0	2
Elk Skins, raw, the piece -	0	1	2
Fitches, the timber, containing 40 Skins -	0	1	10
Fox Skins, the piece -	0	0	1
Kid Skins, in the Hair, the 100 -	0	0	7
Kid Skins, dreſſed, the 100 -	0	0	9
Otter Skins, raw, the piece -	0	0	0¾
——— tawed, the piece -	0	0	1
Sheep and Lamb Skins, dreſſed without Wool, the 120 -	0	2	9
Sheep Skins, tanned, tawed, or dreſſed, the cwt. -	0	1	2
Squirrel Skins, the 1000 -	0	2	9
Swan Skins, the piece -	0	0	2
Wolf Skins, tawed, the piece -	0	0	4
Skins, not particularly enumerated, nor prohibited, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	5	10	0
Sticklac, foreign, the pound -	0	0	0¼
Tin unwrought, the cwt. -	0	3	4
Turnſall, foreign, the pound -	0	0	0¼
Valonia, foreign, the ton, containing 20 cwt. -	0	3	11
Verdigreaſe, foreign, the pound -	0	0	1
Wool, viz. Beaver Wool, the pound -	0	1	8
All other Goods, Wares, and Merchandize, of the Production, or Manufacture of *Great-Britain*, the Exportation of which is not prohibited, may be exported without payment of duty, if regularly entered and ſhipped; on failure thereof, ſuch Goods, &c. ſhall be ſubject to the duty, for every 100*l.* of the Value thereof -	5	10	0

DUTIES payable, and Drawbacks allowed, on ſundry Articles carried Coaſtwiſe or from Port to Port in Great-Britain.

COASTWISE	Duty			Drawback		
	l.	*s.*	*d.*	*l.*	*s.*	*d.*
COALS, except Charcoal made of Wood, carried coaſt-wiſe, except into the port of *London*, viz. in caſe they are ſuch as are moſt uſually ſold by Weight, the ton, containing 20 cwt.	0	3	8	0	3	8
—— in caſe they are uſually ſold by the chalder, or any other meaſure reducible thereto, the chalder containing 36 buſhels	0	5	6	0	5	6
Culm, except into the port of *London*, the chalder, containing 36 buſhels, *Winchester* meaſure	0	1	2	0	1	2
Cynders made of Pit Coal, to any port in *Great-Britain*, for every chalder, containing 36 buſhels	0	5	6			
Coals, Culm, and Cynders, from the Bridge of Stirling, on the firth of Forth, to the Town of *Dunbar*, or to *Redhead*, or any part betwixt them, or from Ellen Foot to Bank End, in the County of *Cumberland*, or any place between them, duty-free.						
Coals, except Charcoal made of Wood, brought Coaſt-wiſe into the port of *London*, viz. in caſe they are ſuch as are moſt uſually ſold by weight, the ton, containing 20 cwt.	0	7	0	0	4	0
—— in caſe they are ſuch as are moſt uſually ſold by the chalder, or any meaſure reducible thereto, the chalder	0	8	10	0	5	10
Culmn, brought coaſt-wiſe into the port of *London*, the chalder, containing 36 buſhels	0	4	5	0	1	5
Coals brought coaſt-wiſe into the port of *London*, for the Royal Hoſpital at *Chelſea*, not exceeding 100 chalder by the year, the chalder	0	5	6			
Coals uſed for melting Copper and tin Ores, within the Counties of *Cornwall* and *Devon*, or in Fire Engines for the draining Water out of the Mines of Tin and Copper, within the county of *Cornwall*, a Drawback of all the dutiſepaid thereon; ſee 9 *Ann.* cap. 6. and 14 *Geo.* II. cap. 41.						
For all Coals uſed in ſmelting Copper and Lead within the Iſle of *Angleſey*, or in Fire-Engines for draining Water out of the Mines of Copper and Lead, within the ſaid Iſle, a Drawback of all the Duties; provided the Amount of ſuch Drawbacks ſhall not exceed the Sum of 1500*l.* in any one year; ſee 26 *Geo.* III. cap. 104.						
Culm, to be uſed for the burning of Lime, viz. in Ships, or Veſſels, not exceeding 30 tons burthen, from the Port of *Milford*, to any other place within the counties of *Pembroke*, *Carmarthen*, *Cardigan*, or *Merioneth*, the chalder, containing 36 buſhels	0	1	0			
Wines, viz. *French* Wine, in bottles above 3 dozen, or in a caſk or caſks exceeding ten gallons in quantity, ſent Coaſt-wiſe, or by Land-carriage, into the Port of *London*, or to any place within the Diſtance of twenty miles from the Royal Exchange, the ton, containing 252 gallons	4	4	0			
—— of any other Sort ſent in Bottles, *&c.* except *Rheniſh*, *German*, and *Hungary* Wines, the ton	2	16	0			

BOUNTIES allowed on EXPORTATION.

	Bounties £.	s.	d.
CORDAGE, to all places, except the Iſle of Man, for any quantity not leſs than 3 tons, per cwt. -	0	2	4¾
See 6 *Geo.* III. cap. 45. which was continued by other Acts, and 26 *Geo.* III. cap. 85. for the term of 4 years, and to the End of the then next Seſſion of Parliament.			
Corn, of the Growth and Produce of this Kingdom, when the Price of middling *Britiſh* Corn and Grain, at the Port of Exportation, ſhall be under the following Prices, and exported according to law.			
Wheat, or Wheat Ground, the quarter, 2*l.* 4*s.* -	0	5	0
Malt made therefrom, the quarter, when wheat at 2*l.* 4*s.*	0	5	0
Rye, or Rye Ground, the quarter, 1*l.* 8*s.* -	0	3	0
Barley, Beer, or Big, the quarter, 1*l.* 2*s.* -	0	2	6
Malt made therefrom, the quarter, when barley at 1*l.* 2*s.*	0	2	6
Oats, the quarter, 14*s.* -	0	2	0
Oatmeal, the quarter, containing 276lb. when Oats are at 14*s.*	0	2	6
Gunpowder, for each barrel, containing 100 pounds weight	0	4	6
Linens, made of Hemp or Flax, in *Great-Britain*, *Ireland*, or the Iſle of *Man*, and exported to *Spain*, *Portugal*, *Gibraltar*, or *America*, under the Value of 5*d.* per yard -	0	0	0¼
——— valued 5*d.* and under 6*d.* per yard -	0	0	1
——— valued 6*d.* and under 1*s.* 6*d.* per yard -	0	0	1½
Britiſh checked or ſtriped Linen, 7*d.* and not exceeding 1*s.* 6*d.* per yard - - -	0	0	0½
N. B. Every yard of the above Linen muſt be of the Breadth of 25 inches, or more.			
See 29 *Geo.* II. cap. 15.—5 *Geo.* II. cap. 43.—10 *Geo.* II. cap. 38. and 19 *Geo.* II. cap. 27.			
For every yard of Diaper, Huckaback, Sheeting, and other Species of Linen, upwards of one yard *Engliſh* in Breadth, and not exceeding 1*s.* 6*d.* the ſquare yard -	0	0	1½
Britiſh or *Iriſh* Buckrams, Tilletings, Linen, *Britiſh* Callicoes, or Cotton mixed with Linen, printed, painted, ſtained, or dyed in *Great-Britain*, of the breadth of 25 inches or more, before the printing, painting, or ſtaining thereof, under the value of 5*d.* per yard - - -	0	0	0½
——— valued 5*d.* and under 6*d.* per yard -	0	0	1
——— valued 6*d.* and under 1*s.* 6*d.* per yard -	0	0	1½
See 21 *Geo.* III. cap. 40.			
Sail Cloth, viz. *Britiſh* made Sail Cloth, exported under the regulations required by law, per ell -	0	0	2
See 12 *Anne*, cap. 16.—4 *Geo.* II. cap. 27. and 18 *Geo.* III. cap. 45.			
Salted Beef and Pork, per barrel -	0	5	0
——— Salmon, per barrel -	0	4	6
——— Dried Ling and Cod, called Haberdines, per cwt. -	0	3	0
——— Wet Ling and Cod, the barrel of 32 gallons -	0	2	0
——— White Herrings, the barrel of 32 gallons -	0	2	8
——— Red Herrings, the barrel of 32 gallons -	0	1	9
——— Red Shotten, the barrel of 32 gallons -	0	1	0
——— Sprats dried, the laſt - -	0	1	0
N. B. They muſt be cured with *Engliſh* or foreign Salt, which has paid duty, of which the proprietor muſt make oath.			

	Bounties. £.	s.	d.
Silk Manufactures, of *Great-Britain*, exported under the regulations, according to law, *free*.			
Ribbons and Stuffs, of Silk only, the pound avoirdupoiſe weight Silk Gauze, $\frac{1}{3}$ of the weight on which is allowed for Gum	0	5	0
Silk Stockings, Silk Gloves, Silk Fringes, Silk Laces, Stitching or Sewing Silk, the pound, ditto -	0	3	0
Silk, and Ribbons of Silk, mixed with Gold and Silver, the pound, ditto	0	6	8
Stuffs of Silk and Grogram Yarn, the pound ditto -	0	1	2
Stuffs of Silk, mixed with Incle, or Cotton and Gauze, the pound ditto	0	1	8
Stuffs of Silk and Worſted -	0	0	10
Sugar, refined from Sugar of the *Britiſh* Plantations, under the regulations and reſtrictions according to law, *free*.			
—— in Loaves, complete and whole, and in Lumps, duly refined, for every cwt. - -	0	1	6
—— called Baſtards, ground or powdered Sugar, broken in pieces, and Candy refined, for every cwt. -	0	11	8

Bounties, Premiums, or Allowances.

Hemp, water rotted, bright and clean, of the Growth of *Ireland*, imported directly from thence, under the regulations required by law; from *June* 24, 1786, to *June* 24, 1793, per ton -	6	0	0
Ditto, from *June* 24, 1793, to *June* 24, 1800, per ton -	4	0	0
Raw Silk, of the Growth of the *Britiſh* Colonies in *America*, imported directly from thence into the port of *London*, under the regulations required by law, for every 100*l.* value, from *Januaay* 1, 1784, to *January* 1, 1791 - -	15	0	0
See 9 *Geo.* III. cap. 38.			
Tobacco, damaged, for every pound weight cut off -	0	0	$0\frac{1}{2}$
See 9 *Geo.* I. cap. 21.			
Wines, damaged or corrupt, or unmerchantable, if the Importer ſhall refuſe to pay the duties thereon, the Commiſſioners of the cuſtoms may cauſe ſuch wines to be received into the cuſtody of the proper officers, and to be publickly ſold, in order to be diſtilled into Brandy, or made into Vinegar; the produce of ſuch ſale to be paid to the importer, but not to exceed the following Allowances:			
Of the Growth of *Germany*, or which pay duty as ſuch, the ton	4	0	0
—— of *France* -	4	0	0
—— of *Spain*, *Portugal*, or elſewhere -	8	0	0
But no Allowances to be made for any Wines, unleſs imported in caſks on board a merchant's Ship, directly from the place of the Growth, or the uſual place of ſhipping, except as to ſhips ſtranded.			

THE Merchant being thus enabled to aſcertain and prepare the Sum requiſite for the Acquittal of the Duties, his next Care muſt be to appoint a proper Perſon to report the Ship's Arrival, and to make the Entries in the Long Room up-ſtairs at the Cuſtom-houſe; and the Manner of tranſacting this Buſineſs follows here in order.

Form of ENTRIES inwards.

WHEN a Ship arrives, on which a Merchant has any Goods, it is uſual for him to apply to ſome Clerk in the Long Room at the Cuſtom-houſe to make the Entry, who computes the Duties, and directs him where to pay them in, for which his Charge is very ſmall; however, if one has a Mind to avoid it, he muſt draw out a *Bill of Entry* in the following Manner, *viz.*

London, October the 25th, 1791.

In the *Union*, *Thomas Richardſon* a *Alicant*.

		S. T.
S. T. No. 1 *a* 10, Ten Bales of Almonds,	containing 60 *Cwt.* 2*q.*	34 4 4-20
per Cwt. £ 103 : 1		

of which the Merchant muſt make ſeven, the one written in Words at length which is to paſs, and called a Warrant; and in the others, the Contents may be expreſſed in Figures, which are all delivered to the proper Clerks in the Long Room, who attend for that Purpoſe, from Ten in the Morning till two in the Afternoon; and having paid the Cuſtoms into the Treaſury, a Receipt is given for them, and Officers appointed ſo ſoon as others concerned in the Cargo have taken the ſame Steps.

But previous to this Entry, the Ship muſt be reported, the Method of performing which I ſhall add for the Sake of thoſe who may be as well Owners as Merchants.

On the Ship's Arrival in the River, the general Practice is to nominate a Perſon to act as a Ship's Huſband, except an Owner has a Mind to perform this Part himſelf, who muſt take an exact Account of her Lading from the Captain's Manifeſt, and report the ſame at the Cuſtom-houſe; which he does by making two Copies, the one on a blank Sheet of Paper, and the other on a Paper with the Oath to be taken by the Maſter of the Ship, printed on it, given by the Uſher of the Cuſtom-houſe, who generally attends at the upper End of the Long Room, to adminiſter Oaths, *&c.* And the Report is to be made in the ſubſequent Form, *viz.*

To report a Ship.

After exactly copying the Manifeſt on the two Sheets of Paper, as beforementioned, you muſt go to the Comptroller, or to the Deputy Comptroller, in the Long Room of the Cuſtom-houſe, accompanied by the Maſter, and read the two Manifeſts over with him, of which he retains that written on the plain Sheet; and the other with the printed Oath, you muſt return to the Uſher from whom you received it, who, after examining the Maſter concerning the Ship, and this latter has ſworn to the Manifeſt, the Uſher directs you how, and to whom you muſt pay for entering the Ship, and your next Buſineſs is to ſee, whether thoſe principally concerned in her Cargo have made their Entries, that if they have not, you may apply for their doing it, in Order to ſet the Ship to work, and begin her Diſcharge

Omiſſions in a Report.

When upon the Delivery of any Ship, it appears that any Part of the Cargo has been omitted in the Maſter's Report, and he applies to the Collector to amend the ſame; though the Officers have not any Reaſon to believe, but that ſuch Omiſſion was through Inadvertency, and without any Deſign of Fraud, yet the ſame ſhall not be permitted as the Law ſtands; but the Honourable the Commiſſioners

ſioners are to be acquainted with a true State of the Caſe, and if they are ſatiſfied, and are pleaſed to give Leave, then the Goods ſo omitted, may be added to the Report, after the following Manner:

Third Day of *March*, 1791—Added by the Commiſſioner's Leave of the 8th ultimo.

D. S.—4—1 Caſe—Linen—*David Smith.*

A. B. Maſter.

And then the Report is ſworn to *de novo*, inſerting the particular Days underneath that, when ſwore to before.

Directions how to proceed after the Report is made.

The Perſon directed by the Owners to take an Account of every Merchant's Goods as they are delivered, called the Ship's Huſband, having got the Land-waiter's Name, who is appointed for the Ship, he applies to him for Information of what Merchants have made their Entries, and for a Copy of his Warrant, which he ſigns, and ſends aboard the Ship to the Officers there, that they may commence their Work, which they ſoon after do, and ſend a Hoy or Lighter to the Quays.

And againſt the Lighter's Arrival, the Ship's Huſband has prepared a Book, ruled in the ſame Manner as the Waiter's; on one Side of which he places the Number or Quantity of Goods he judges the Lighter may contain, as in the Margin, and oppoſite thereto, he ſets down the Marks and Numbers of each Parcel as they are landed; and as ſoon as the Lighter is delivered, he takes a View, or gets the Surveyor to give him an Account of the Damage, if any, upon the Goods.

1	A B No.	4
2	C D	8
3	E F	5
4	G H	9
5		
6		
7		
8		

When the Goods are weighed or meaſured, and the Merchant has got an Account thereof, and finds his Entry already made too ſmall, he muſt make a Poſt-Entry for the Surpluſage in the ſame Manner as the firſt was done.

And as a Merchant is always in Time to make his Poſt, he ſhould take Care not to over-enter, to avoid as well the Advance as the Trouble in getting the Overplus back; however, if this is the Caſe, and an Over-Entry has been made, and more paid or bonded for Cuſtoms than the Goods really landed amount to, the Land-waiter and Surveyor muſt ſignify the ſame, upon Oath made, and ſubſcribed by the Perſon ſo over-entered, that he, or any other Perſon to his Knowledge, had not any of the ſaid Goods over-entered on board the ſaid Ship, or any where landed the ſame without Payment of Cuſtom; which Oath muſt be atteſted by the Collector and Comptroller, or their Deputies, who then compute the Duties, and ſet down on the Back of the Certificate, firſt in Words at Length, and then in Figures, the Sums to be paid; which Certificate and Endorſement are as follows:

The CERTIFICATE.

Theſe are to certify, that *J. F.* did pay his Majeſty's Duties inward in the *Dolphin*, *Thomas Wheeler*, Maſter, from the *Sound*, the 9th Day of *May*, 1791, for 124 Ton of Iron, 35 hundred and a half of Copper in Plates, and 800 hundred Clap-Boards; and we the Officers underwritten did examine the ſame at the Delivery thereof out of the ſaid Ship, and found no more than 118 Tons of Iron; 33 hundred Weight of Copper, and 763 hundred Clap-Boards: And for further Manifeſtation of the Truth hereof he made Oath, that neither he, nor any other Perſon, to his Uſe or Knowledge, had any of thoſe Goods over-entered on board the ſaid Ship, or in any Place landed them without paying Cuſtoms. Dated at the *Cuſtom-houſe*, *London*, the 14th Day of *May*, 1791.

W. B. Surveyor.
H. S. Landwaiter.

Jurat. J. F. that the Contents of the above-mentioned Certificate are true.

J. F.

As the Difference is very great between the Duties paid by Britiſh Subjects, and thoſe paid by Aliens, it is neceſſary in this place to obſerve, with Reſpect to the making and ſubſcribing of Merchants' Entries at the *Cuſtom-houſe*, that any Britiſh Man may cuſtom, in his own Name, the Goods of another Britiſh Man; ſo may one Merchant Stragner enter the Goods of another Merchant Stranger: but he that ſo enters the Goods of another Perſon, whereby the King loſes his Duty, forfeits the Goods to the King, *&c.* and likewiſe all his own Goods and Chattels for ever. 1 *Eliz.* Cap. 11. S. 6.

Bills of Sight.

When Goods come conſigned to any Merchant, and he has not received any Invoice, Bill of Lading, or other Advice, from his Correſpondent, or happens by any other Cauſe to be ignorant of the real Quantities and Qualities of the ſaid Goods, ſo that he is not capable of making a perfect Entry of the ſame, he muſt acquaint the Collector and Comptroller thereof, and deſire a Bill of Sight, or View, in Order to have them brought on Shore and examined; who, upon the Merchant's making Oath to the Truth of his Allegiations, and depoſiting ſuch a Sum of Money in the Collector's Hands, as may be conjectured to be ſufficient to anſwer the Duties, will grant ſuch Bill. The Form thereof, and the whole Method of Execution muſt be as follows:

January 23, 1791.

In the *Britain* of *London*, *Jonathan Dael* Maſter, from *Oſtend*.

Edward Hague.

Sight
A. F.
N°. 1 to 5. { 2 Caſes, 1 Bale, 2 Packets } of Merchandiſe, Quantity and Quality unknown.

Andrew Fountain maketh Oath, that neither he, nor any other Perſon for his Uſe, has received any Invoice, Bill of Lading, or other Advice, or doth know the Contents of any of the Goods above mentioned, ſo as to be capable of making a true and perfect Entry thereof, without having them firſt examined by the Officers of the Cuſtoms.

Jurat. 23 *die Januarii*, 1791. Signed *Edward Hague*.
Coram me A. B. Collector.

Sufficient Money being depoſited to ſecure the Duties, you may permit the Goods above mentioned to be landed under your Care, and to be brought to his Majeſty's Warehouſe, to be there viewed, examined, *&c.* by the Surveyor and the Land-Waiters, who are to endorſe the particular Quantities and Qualities on the Back hereof, and return the ſame to us immediately, that a perfect Entry may be made: but the Goods are not to be delivered till ſuch perfect Entry be made, and his Majeſty's full Duties be paid.

Depoſited one hundred Pounds.

R. M. Collector, *T. W.* Cuſtomer, *I. L.* Comptroller.

To { *E. B.* Surveyor. *W. A.* Tide-Surveyor. *C. R.*, *M. P.* } Land-Waiters.

Time allowed to export by Certificate.

The Merchants are allowed, for their ſhipping off Tobacco, Sugar, Ginger, Pepper, Bugles *alias* Beads, Caſt and Bar Iron, dying Wood, all dying Wares and Drugs, eighteen Months to *Britiſh*, and fifteen Months to *Aliens*, to have their Drawback; and all other Goods, twelve Months to *Britiſh*, and nine Months to *Aliens*. 2, 3 and 9 *Ann.*

Amber Beads. rough Amber, Coral Beads, and poliſhed Coral, and all Cowries, may draw the Impoſt 16$\frac{2}{3}$ exported in three Years. 4 and 5 *W.* and *M.*

No Duties or Cuſtoms are to be taken for Prize Goods, conſiſting of any Military or Ship Stores.

Wines which, at the Time of landing, ſhall be damaged, corrupt, or unmerchantable, and which ſhall be given up to the Officers of the Cuſtoms, to be publickly ſold, in Order to be diſtilled into Brandy, or to be made into Vinegar, in Manner directed by the Act of 12 *Geo.* I. *for the Improvement of his Majeſty's Revenues of Cuſtoms, Exciſe, aud Inland Duties*, are not chargeable with the Duty of 3*l.* per Ton.

Almoſt all Goods and Merchandize imported, pay Duties, and are to be delivered either by *Tale*, *Weight*, *Meaſure*, or *Gauge*.

Thoſe which pay Duty by *Tale*, are, at the Delivery, to be tallied at one, ten, twenty, *&c.* according to the Nature of them; and as the Merchant cannot, generally, have any Pretence for a ſhort Entry in Goods by *Tale*, therefore it is ſuppoſed that, in Strictneſs, no Poſt-Entry ſhould be admitted of.

Goods paying Duties by *Weight*, are to be brought to the King's Beam, and weighed, in Order to adjuſt the true Quantity for which his Majeſty's Duties ought to be paid; for, in Conſideration of the different Proportion which foreign Weights bear to the *Britiſh*, the Waſte, *&c.* which may happen during the Voyage, and the Draughts and Tares to be allowed on the Landing, it cannot be expected that a perfect Entry can be made at firſt; but to enable the Merchant to make the neareſt Eſtimate of the true nett Weight to be entered, he will be furniſhed in the Progreſs of this Work with a Table of the Proportion which all foreign Weights bear with our's, and alſo with the particular Draughts, Tares, *&c.* on all Goods imported; abſtracted from Mr. *Crouch's* Account of them.

At landing the Goods, the Weigher is to call out the full and true groſs Weights in the Scale, which, the Landwaiters, and Ship's Huſband, are to enter in their Books, and ſhould check with one another every Day, and from the Total of the ſaid Groſs Weight is to be deducted an Allowance in Conſideration of

DRAUGHT, according to the following reſpective Weights, *viz.*

On all Goods imported, weighing under 1 *Cwt.*			1 *lb.* Dra.
From 1 to 2			2
2 to 3			3
3 to 10			4
10 to 18			7
18 to 30		or upwards	9

9 *Geo.* I. C. 21. S. 15. Except Tobacco of the *Britiſh* Plantations, which is to be allowed eight Pounds Draught only, for every Hogſhead of 350*lb.* or upwards.

Theſe Allowances for *Draughts*, the Landwaiters may, when they are very different, inſert in their Books, oppoſite to each reſpective Draught, or, when they are not very different, compute the ſame, by counting the Number of the Draughts at each ſeparate Allowance.

The Allowance for Draught being deducted, there is, in moſt Caſes, a farther Allowance to be made out of the remaining Weight, called

TARE, being a Conſideration for the outſide Package that contains ſuch Goods which cannot be unpacked without Detriment: or for the Papers, Threads, Bands, *&c.* that incloſe or bind any Goods which are imported looſe; or, though imported in Caſks, Cheſts, *&c.* yet can be unpacked and weighed nett.

Several Sorts of Goods have their *Tares* aſcertained, and thoſe Tares are not to be altered or deviated from, in any Caſe within the Port of *London*, unleſs the Merchant, or the Officers of the Crown, thinking themſelves prejudiced by ſuch *Tares*, ſhall deſire that the Goods may be unpacked, and the nett Weight taken; which may be done either by weighing the Goods in each reſpective Caſk, *&c.* nett, or, as is practiſed in the *Eaſt-India* Goods particularly by picking out ſeveral Caſks, *&c.* of each Size, and making an Average, and ſo computing

computing the reſt accoordingly. But this muſt not be done without the Conſent of two Land-Surveyors, atteſted by their Hands in the Landwaiter's Books; and in the Out-Ports, not without the Conſent of the Collector and Surveyor: And as to thoſe Goods which have not their *Tares* aſcertained, two Land-Surveyors in *London*, and the Collector and Surveyor in the Out-Ports, are to adjuſt and allow the ſame in the like Manner.

Sometimes the Caſks, *&c.* are weighed beyond Sea before the Goods are put in, and the Weight of each reſpective Caſk, *&c.* marked thereon, as is uſual for moſt Goods imported from the *Britiſh* Plantations, or elſe inſerted in the Merchant's Invoice; in which Caſe, if the real Invoice be produced, and the Officers have ſatisfied themſelves, by unpacking and weighing ſome of them, that thoſe Weights are juſt and true, they do then, after having reduced them to *Britiſh* Weight, if not ſo before, eſteem them to be the real *Tares*, and paſs them accordingly; though ſometimes the *Tares* on the Caſk, *&c.* are wholly diſregarded, and the real *Tares* taken.

But the unpacking Goods, and taking the nett Weight, being ſuppoſed the juſteſt Method, both for the Crown and Merchant, it is uſually practiſed in the Port of *London*, in all Caſes where it can be done with Conveniency, and without Detriment to the Goods.

Goods, delivered by *Meaſure*, are under three different Rtgulations:

1. Such as Linens particularly; which are meaſured by running Meaſure, being no more than taking the Length of the Piece from one End to the other.

And as in the *Holland*, *Flanders*, and ſome Sorts of *German* Linens, the Contents in *Britiſh* Ells are often annexed to, or marked on each Piece, and likewiſe inſerted in the Merchant's Invoice; therefore there will not be any Difficulty in making a perfect Entry: So that no Poſt-Entry will be admitted in this Caſe.

And for ſuch Linens as are contented in foreign Meaſures, the Table, which will hereafter be inſerted, proportioning them to the *Engliſh*, will enable the Merchant readily to find their Contents in *Britiſh* Yards or Ells, according as the Nature of the Entry ſhall require.

But thoſe *German*, or Eaſt-Country Linens, which are not contented, by reaſon the ſeveral Pieces of each reſpective Sort are generally about the ſame certain Lengths, may be entered, by computing the whole Quantity at ſuch uſual Lengths, and delivered by the Officers, by meaſuring ſome of the Pieces, and computing the reſt accordingly.

2. Such as Pictures, Grave and Paving Stones, and Marble Tables particularly, which are meaſured by ſquare and ſuperficial Feet.

Such as Marble Blocks, and Timber particularly, which are meaſured by ſolid or cubical Meaſure.

Goods delivered by *Gauge*, are Wines, *&c.* and all exciſeable Liqnors, whoſe Quantity to be entered may be pretty nearly determined by conſidering the Size of the Caſks, and what accidental Leakage, or other Diminution, may have happened during the Voyage.

Before any Goods are delivered by Virtue of any Warrant, the ſame muſt be copied into the Landwaiter's Books, as a Foundation for the Delivery, diſtinguiſhing the Date and Number of the Entry, the Merchant's Name, the total Duties paid, the particular Packages, with the Marks, Numbers and Quantities of the Goods, for which the Duties have been paid.

And at the Delivery of the Goods, underneath the ſaid Copy of the Warrant, muſt be inſerted the particular Manner of the Delivery, as the Tale, Weight, Meaſure or Gauge, with the reſpective Allowances, for Draught and Tare, where the ſame are to be allowed, from the Total; wherefrom the Quantity firſt entered being deducted, the Remainder is the Quantity, for which a Poſt or additional Entry is to be made; and when the ſame is made, the Date and Number of ſuch Entry muſt be inſerted, oppoſite to the ſaid ſhort Entry, as will be illuſtrated by three or four Examples annexed.

In

In making Entries it is uſual for Merchants to include all the Goods they have on board the ſame Ship in one, though ſometimes they may happen to be of twenty ſeveral Denominations, or more; and as it is enacted by 12 *Car.* II. *Cap.* 4. *Sect.* 4. to which ſubſequent Acts have had Reference, That if any Goods, or Merchandize, be brought from Parts beyond the Seas into this Realm, by way of Merchandize, and unſhipped to be laid on Land, Cuſtoms, and other Duties thereof, not paid, or tendered to the Collector, *&c.* nor agreed with for the ſame in the Cuſtomhouſe, then the ſaid Goods and Merchandizes ſhall be forfeited; therefore there was ſome Years ago a Reſolution of the Court of Exchequer, that, to admit of Poſt or additional Entries, where Goods are ſhort entered, the Goods ſo ſhort entered being laid on Land before Payment of Duty, is a Matter of Favour and Indulgence, to prevent ſuch Goods from Forfeiture; and though, in Goods delivered by Weight and Gauge, it is almoſt impoſſible to make a perfect Entry before Landing, yet in Goods delivered by Tale and Meaſure there cannot be any Excuſe or Pretence for a ſhort Entry, and therefore, as has been before remarked, it ought not to be allowed,

Examples of the Examination and Delivery of Foreign Goods imported.

6th of *December*, 1791, No. 45.

Benjamin James £10 12 2¼

B I. No. 1 a 10 Ten Caſks, containing C. 50 0 0 of Allum.

No.	1	6	0	10
	2	6	3	14
	3	5	3	17
	4	6	0	13
	5	5	3	24
	6	6	1	12
	7	6	3	2
	8	6	0	0
	9	6	0	8
	10	6	1	18
		62	2	6
		1	12	Draught
		60	0	22
		6	1	22 Tare at 12lb. *per Cent.*
Delivered		53	3	0
Entered		50	0	0
Short		3	3	0

Poſted 8th *December*, No. 18.

14th of *December*, 1791, No. 31.

John Siams £0 0 0

I. S. No. 1 a 3. R. V. No. 5 a 8. K. O. No. 3. 7. 9. } 10 Caſks qt. 100 C. of Argol.

I. S. No.	2	12	3	14
	3	12	0	14
	1	12	0	14
R. V.	7	13	2	7
	5	12	3	0
	8	13	0	18
	6	11	3	14
K. O.	8	13	0	18
	7	11	3	26
	3	13	2	0
	10	128	0	27
10 at 7lb.		0	2	14 Draught.
		127	2	13
		15	3	22 Tare at 14lb. *per Cent.*
Delivered		111	2	19
Entered		100	0	0
Short		11	2	19

Poſted the 17th *December*. No. 5.

15th

15th *January*, 1791, No. 10.
George Chaſe £12 8 6¼
G. C. No. 1 a 10—10 doub. Serons cont. 45 C. of Barilla.

	C.	qr.	lb.
No. 1	5	1	8
2	5	3	2
3	4	3	18
4	4	2	27
5	5	1	10
6	5	3	22
7	5	2	20
8	5	3	17
9	4	3	25
10	6	0	3
10	54	2	12
	0	1	12 Draught
	54	1	0
	3	0	24 Tare at 36lb. each
Delivered	51	0	4
Entered	45	0	0
Short	6	0	4

Poſted 24th of *January*, No. 5.
Tare thirty-ſix Pounds *per* double Seron.

A. B. }
B. C. } Surveyors.

15th *January*, 1791, No. 7.
Robert Aſhby £1 13 2¼
R. A. No. 1 a 10—10 Sacks, cont. 20 C. Weed Aſhes.

	C.	qr.	lb.
No. 1	2	2	2
2	2	1	22
3	2	1	14
4	2	1	16
5	2	1	19
6	2	1	24
7	2	2	6
8	2	2	4
9	2	1	26
10	2	1	15
10	24	2	8
10 at 3lb.	0	1	2 Draught
	24	1	6
	0	2	24 Tare 8lb. *per* Sack
Delivered	23	2	10
Entered	20	0	0
Short	3	2	10

Poſted 18th of *January*, No. 9.

Note, It is ſometimes imported in ſingle, and ſometimes in treble Serons of about the ſame Weight.

Of Landing and Lading.

The Merchants of *London* are allowed to unlade their Goods at any of the lawful Keys and Places for landing Goods, between the *Tower of London* and *London-Bridge*, between the Sun-riſing and Sun-ſetting, from the 10th of *September* to the 10th of *March*, and between the Hours of *ſix* of the Clock in the Morning and *ſix* in the Evening, from the 10th of *March* to the 10th of *September*, giving Notice to the proper Officers appointed to attend the lading and unlading Goods; and ſuch Officers as ſhall refuſe, upon due Calling, to be preſent, ſhall forfeit for every Default 5*l*.

It may be lawful for any Perſon to ſhip or lade into any Ship or Veſſel, on the River of *Thames*, bound over Seas, Horſes, Coals, Beer, ordinary Stones for building, Fiſh taken by any of his Majeſty's Subjects, Corn, or Grain, the Duties being paid, and Cockets, and other lawful Warrants, duly paſſed for the ſame.

So likewiſe Deal Boards, Balks, and all Sorts of Maſts, and great Timber, may be unſhipped, and laid on Land, at any Place between *Limehouſe* and *Weſtminſter*, the Owners firſt paying or compounding for the Cuſtoms, and declaring at what Place they will land them before they unſhip them; and upon Licence had, and in the Preſence of an Officer, they may unlade them; otherwiſe they incur a Forfeiture.

Form of Sufferances for landing Goods at an unlawful Key.

Though foreign Goods and Merchandizes have been entered, and his Majeſty's Duties duly paid, and a Warrant be thereupon granted for the Delivery thereof; yet, if the Merchant, for his Conveniency, is deſirous to land them

at any other Place than the lawful Keys appointed by his Majeſty's Commiſſion out of the Court of Exchequer, a ſpecial Sufferance muſt be granted for that Purpoſe, after the following Manner:

In the Aldolphus of *Stockholm*, *Hans Carvel*, from *Sweden*.
Edmund Boehm.

Three thouſand five hundred Bars, containing ſixty Tons of *Swediſh* Iron, two hundred and fifty Barrels, containing twenty Laſts of Tar. A Warrant having been paſt by us for Delivery of the above mentioned Goods, and the Importer having ſignified to us, the Inconveniency that would attend the bringing the ſame to the lawful Key, we have granted this ſpecial Sufferance for landing the ſame at——

You are therefore to permit the ſame to be unladen into Lighters, and afterwards landed at the ſaid Place, in like Manner, and with like Care, Examination, and Inſpection, as is uſual at the lawful Key: For which this ſhall be your Voucher.

Dated at the Cuſtom-houſe, *London*,
the 20th of *May*, 1791.
A. B. Collector, *B. C.* Cuſtomer, *C. D. Comptroller*.

To { *D. E.* Surveyor, / *E. F.* / *F. G.* } Landwaiters.

Every Merchant making an Entry of Goods, either inwards or outwards, ſhall be diſpatched in ſuch Order as he cometh; and if any Officer or his Clerk ſhall, either for Favour or Reward, put any Merchant or his Clerk, duly attending and making his Entries as aforeſaid, by his Turn, to draw any other Reward or Gratuity from him than is limited in the Act of *Tonnage* and *Poundage*, and the general Books of Value, if the Maſter Officer be found faulty herein, he ſhall, upon Complaint to the chief Officers of the Cuſtom-houſe, be ſtrictly admoniſhed of his Duty; but if the Clerk be found faulty therein, he ſhall, upon Complaint to the ſaid chief Officers, be preſently diſcharged from his Service, and not permitted to ſit any more in the Cuſtom-houſe.

Every Merchant ſhall have Liberty to break Bulk in any Port, and to pay Cuſtom for no more than he ſhall enter and land, provided that the Maſter of ſuch Ship, make Declaration upon Oath, before two principal Officers of the Port, of the Content of his Lading; and ſhall declare upon Oath, before the Cuſtomer, Collector, Comptroller, or Surveyor, or two of them, at the next Port where his Ship ſhall arrive, the Quantity and Quality of the Goods landed at the other Port, and to whom they did belong.

The Officers who ſit above in the Cuſtom-houſe of *London*, ſhall attend their ſeveral Places from nine to twelve in the Forenoon, and one Officer or Clerk ſhall attend with the Book in the Afternoon, during ſuch Time as the Officers are appointed to wait at the Water-ſide: All other the Officers of the Out-Ports ſhall attend every Day in the Cuſtom-houſe between the Hours of nine and twelve in the Morning, and two and four in the Afternoon.

The Officers of *Graveſend*, having Power to viſit any Ship outward bound, ſhall not without juſt Cauſe detain her, under Colour of ſearching, above three Tides, under Pain of Loſs of their Office, and rendering Damage to the Merchant and Owner of the Ship. And the Officer in any of the Out-Ports ſhall not without juſt Cauſe detain any ſuch Ship above one Tide, after the Ship is fully laden and ready to ſail, under Pain of Loſs of Office, and rendering Damage.

Of Entries Outwards.

When the Goods you intend to export are made up in the Packages you think proper, whether in Bales, Bags, Boxes, Caſes, or in any other Manner, you muſt carry the true Contents to the Cuſtom-houſe, by a Bill of Entry like the following one, *viz.*

In the Mary, Joſeph Thomas, *for Liſbon*.

T. S.

T. S. Two Caſes of Hats, *viz.*
N°. 1 qt. 90 Doxen.
2 — 18

Caſes 2 — 108 Dozen.

T. S. Two Trunks of Stockings.
N°. 1 qt. 82 Dozen.
2 — 32

Trunks 2 — 114 Dozen.

Of theſe Bills you muſt write ſeven, and act with them as directed for the Bills inwards; and on having ſatisfied the Cuſtoms, you will have a ſmall Piece of Parchment called a Cocket, which teſtifies your Payment thereof and all Duties for ſuch Goods; and having marked and numbered your Goods, you endorſe the ſame on the back of the Cocket, and of your ſhipping Bill, mentioning the true Contents of each Bale, *&c.* This Cocket and ſhipping Bill you muſt give to the Searcher with his Fee; and after paying the Wharfage and Porterage of your Goods, you may ſhip them off; and take Care that you remind the Perſon who carries them on board, to bring you the Mate's Receipt for them, which you deliver to the Captain when he ſigns your Bills of Lading.

The Form of a COCKET.

KNOW ye, that *T. S. Ind.* for 108 Dozen of Hats, and 114 Dozen of Stockings, in the *Mary*, *Joſeph Thomas* Maſter, for *Liſbon*, paid all Duties. Dated *Auguſt* 30, 1791.

Ind. or *Indigenus*, ſignifies natural-born.

On the Back of the Cocket write the Marks, Numbers, and alſo the Quantity of the Goods contained in the Cocket: Thus,

N°.	1	1 Caſe qt. 90 Dozen of Hats.
	2	1 Caſe qt. 18 Dozen of Hats.
T. S.	1	1 Trunk qt. 82 Dozen of Hoſe.
	2	1 Trunk qt. 32 Dozen of Hoſe.

If ſeveral Sorts of Goods are exported at once, of which ſome are free, and others pay Cuſtoms, the Exporter muſt have two Cockets, and therefore muſt make two Entries, one for the Goods that pay, and the other for thoſe that do not pay Cuſtom.

But to export Goods by Certificate, which muſt be foreign Goods formerly imported, and on which a Part of the Cuſtoms paid on Importation is drawn back, provided they are exported in the Time limited by Act of Parliament, it is not ſufficient only to mention the Marks, Numbers, and Contents, as commonly practiſed in the Entries outwards, but alſo the Name of the Ship in which the Goods were imported, the Importer's Name, and Time of Entry inwards; andmake Oath, that the Entries for thoſe Goods were paid, or ſecured to be paid, as the Law directs. After you have made an Entry in this Manner, you are to carry it to the Collector and Comptroller, or their Deputies, who, after examining their Books, will grant a Warrant, a Specimen of which is here annexed, which muſt be given to the Surveyor, Searcher, and Landwaiter, for them to certify the Quantity of Goods; after which the Certificate muſt be brought back to the Collector and Comptroller, or their Deputies, and Oath made, that the ſaid Goods are really ſhipped, and not landed again in any Part of *Great-Britain*.

Britain. This done, they ſet down, in Words at length, on the Back of the Debenture, and then in Figures on the ſame Side, the Sum of the Duties, and ſubſcribe jointly to the Whole. By Virtue of this Debentute, the Exporter may, in one Month after the Ship's Departure from *Great-Britain*, demand his Drawback; and if the Collector has not Money in his Hands to pay the Debenture, he is to certify the ſame on the Back of the Debenture, that the Exporter may have Recourſe to the Commiſſioners, who are then to pay him. Suppoſe that *H. V.* Merchant of *London*, exports 23 Dozen of Napkins, Holland's making, and 232 Ells of Holland, which he imported before from *Amſterdam*; he makes his Entry in the following Manner, *viz.*

London, May 7, 1791.
In the Goodfellow, Samuel Johnſon, *for* Barbadoes.
H. V.

H. V. One Box, containing twenty-three Dozen of Napkins, Holland's making, and one Bundle, containing two hundred thirty-two Ells of Holland, imported the 20th of *April* laſt, in the *Dragon*, of *London*, *Samuel King*, Maſter, from *Amſterdam*; the Cuſtoms Inward being paid by the ſaid *H. V.* the 20th of *April* laſt. *H. V.*

The Collector and Comptroller, or their Deputies, give a Warrant of the ſame Tenor, ſigned by them, and directed to the Surveyor and Landwaiter; after which you have a Cocket in the following Manner:

London,

KNOW ye, that H. V. *Merchant, for twenty-three Dozen Napkins, Holland's making, and two hundred thirty-two Ells of Holland, paid all the Duties inwards the* 20th *of* April *laſt, out of the* Dragon *of* London, Samuel King *Maſter, from* Amſterdam, *late unladen, and now in the* Goodfellow, *of* London, Samuel Johnſon *Maſter, for* Barbadoes. *Dated tho* 7th *of* May, 1791.

A. R. Collector.
C. D. Comptroller.

And on the Back of the Cocket is endorſed as follows; The Contents of the Goods ſhipped, two-hundred thirty-two Ells of *Holland*, twenty-three Dozen Napkins, Holland's making.

E. V. Surveyor.
A. L. Searcher.

The DEBENTURE *runs in the ſubſequent Form.*

H.V. Ind. did enter with us, the 20th of *April* laſt, in the *Dragon*, of *London*, *Samuel King* Maſter, from *Amſterdam*, tweney-three Dozen Napkins, Holland's making, and two hundred thirty-two Ells of Holland; the Cuſtoms being paid inwards, by *H. V.* Merchant, the 20th of *April*, 1791, as doth appear by the Certificate of the Collector inwards; and for further Manifeſtation of his juſt Dealing herein, he hath alſo taken Oath before us for the ſame. *Cuſtom-houſe*, *London*, the Day and Year above written.

A. R. Collector.
C. D. Comptroller.

Jurat. H. V. that the two hundred thirty-two Ells, and twenty three Dozen Napkins above mentioned in this Certificate, were really ſhipped, and have not been ſince landed, nor are intended to be relanded, in any Port, or Creek in *Great-Britain*. The 7th of *May*, 1791.

A. R. Collector. *H. V.*
C. D. Comptroller.

The twenty three Dozen Napkins, and two hundred thirty-two Ells of Holland, were ſhipped off at *Dice-Key*, *May* 7th, 1791.

E. V. Surveyor.
A. L. Searcher.
I. K. Landwaiter.

When the money is received on this Debenture, a Receipt may be given in the following Form, *viz.*

RECEIVED, June *the* 12*th,* 1791, *of the Honourable Commiſſioners of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms, by the Hands of* A. R. *Collector, the Sum of eleven Pounds, and three Pence, for the above Debenture.* *Per* H. V.

Of Goods, re-imported or returned.

FOREIGN.

WHEN foreign Goods, which have been regularly imported, have been afterwards exported, and are, for Want of Sale, or the great Scarcity of ſuch Goods, *&c.* deſired to be returned, or to be again imported into any Port of *Great-Britain,* notwithſtanding there is not any Law for ſuch Re-importation, yet, upon Payment of the like Duties that were due upon the firſt Importation though perhaps the Goods were exported out of Time, and conſequently were not intitled to any Drawback, it is the Practice to indulge the Merchant in ſuch Re-importation, although ſuch Goods may be prohibited to be originally imported from the Place from which the Ship now returns, upon Performance of the following Requiſites; The firſt whereof is, to ſignify to the Searcher, *&c.* the Time when, and the Ship in which they were exported; who thereupon will have Recourſe to their Books, and in Caſe they find that ſuch Entry outwards was duly made, will grant a Certificate, or Duplicate thereof, as follows:

In the *James* of *Liverpool, John Williams,* for *Peterſburgh,*
Edward Ellis.

One thouſand Pounds of *Virginia* Tobacco, the Duties inwards whereof were paid, and the other Duties ſecured by *George Jones,* the tenth Day of *Auguſt,* 1790. Dated the fourth of *April,* 1791.

The Goods above mentioned were regularly ſhipped off, but five hnndred Pounds of the ſaid Tobacco *, for which a Debenture hath paſſed, being Part of the above Entry, are now returned in the † *Sea-Horſe, Jacob Peters* Maſter, from *Peterſburgh,* as the Merchant is ready to make Oath. Dated at the Cuſtom-houſe, *London,* the 20th of *Auguſt,* 1791.

R. W. Searcher.
L. M. Landwaiter.

If the Goods were entered outwards at any other Port, this Certificate muſt be granted by the Officers of that Port; But if the Cocket whereby they were ſhipped be produced, I apprehend that will fully ſerve the ſame Purpoſe. And on the Back of the aforeſaid Certificate, Proof muſt be made, by the Oath of the Merchant, that the Goods then returned are the ſame therein mentioned. The Form of which Proof muſt be as follows:

20th of *Auguſt,* 1791. No. 4.

In the *Sea-Horſe, Jacob Peters* Maſter, from *Peterſburgh.*

Returned
L. M. No. 1 *a* 50 } Fifty Boxes, containing five hundred Pounds Weight of *Virginia* Tobacco.

Edward Ellis maketh Oath, that the Tobacco above-mentioned is now returned as Part of the Entry outwards within mentioned, which was formerly exported from hence, and not ſold, nor the Property changed beyond Sea; but he verily believes it to be the ſame Tobacco which was exported as aforeſaid, and no other.

(Signed) *Edward Ellis.*

Jurat 20 *Die Auguſtus,* 1791,
Coram me R. B. Collector.

* To be omitted, if exported out of Time.
† Or the ſame Ship and Maſter.

Thereupon an Entry muſt be made, as for other Goods imported, and the Duties paid, or ſecured, being inſerted underneath the Merchant's Oath; the Collector, Cuſtomer, and Comptroller, are to ſubſcribe their Names thereto, and direct it to the Surveyor and proper Landwaiter, as a warrant for their Delivery of the Goods.

British Goods Returned.

When Goods of the Product or Manufacture of *Great Britain*, which have been exported to foreign Parts, are, for Want of Sale, or any other Occaſion, deſired to be returned into any Port of *Great-Britain*, a Bill of Store may be granted for the landing and delivering the ſame: As a Foundation for which, the Searcher, *&c.* muſt be applied to, for a Certificate, or Duplicate of the Entry outwards, in like manner as before directed for foreign Goods.

Whereupon an Entry muſt be made in the Book inwards, as for foreign Goods imported; and the Collector, Cuſtomer, and Comptroller, having ſubſcribed their Names underneath the Merchant's Oath, the ſame is to be directed to the Surveyor and proper Landwaiter, as a Warrant for their Delivery of the Goods. But as it may ſometimes ſo happen, that the Entry outwards cannot be fixed upon, by Reaſon of the Diſtance of Time, the Loſs of Papers or Accounts, or ſeveral other Accidents: Therefore, in that Caſe, as there cannot be any Proof, the Oath of the Merchant only muſt be deemed ſufficient, and may be taken as follows:

In the *Good-Luck* of *Briſtol*, *John Darby* Maſter.

Richard White.

T. L. } Bales
No. 1, 2, 3. } Containing fifty Pieces of Woollen Cloths of *Britiſh* Manufacture.

Richard White maketh Oath, that the Cloths above-mentiond are ſent to him, this Deponent, as Part of a large Quantity formerly exported from hence, *I. G.* and that, according to the beſt of his Knowledge and Belief, they are all of the Manufacture of *Great-Britain*.

(Signed) *Richard White.*

Jurat. 25° *Die Martii*, 1701,
Coram me C. L. Collector.

An Entry muſt be made in the Books inward, and this Oath muſt be ſubſcribed and directed as a Warrant for the Delivery of Goods, in like Manner as when the particular Entry is proved.

Form of a Sufferance, *for Exporting Corn.*

In the Race-Horſe, *of* Harwich, William Tims, *for* Dublin.

I. G.

Two hundred fifteen Quarters of Wheat, to be ſhipped, but not exported till further Orders.

To the Surveyor, Searcher, and Landwaiter.

A. R. Collector.
C. D. Comptroller.

On the Back is to be endorſed, by the Surveyor and Landwaiter, the Quantity ſhipped off, *viz*,

In Bulk——215 Quarters of Wheat, *Wincheſter* Meaſure.

E. V. Surveyor.
I. K. Landwaiter.

The ENTRY *and* CERTIFICATE.

London, June 19, 1791.

In the Sea-Horſe, *of* Harwich, William Tims, *for* Dublin.

I. G.

Two hundred fifteen Quarters of Wheat, *Wincheſter* Meaſure, *Britiſh* Growth, Cuſtom free.

Theſe are to certify, that I. G. *Merchant of* London, *hath ſhipped two hundred and fifteen Quarters of Wheat, on board the abovementioned Ship for* Dublin, *and that the Price of the Wheat of the Meaſure aforeſaid, in the Port of* London, *the laſt Market-Day, did not exceed forty-four Shillings per Quarter.*

I. G

Jurat. I. G. and *P. B.* that the Contents of the abovementioned Certificate are true.

I. G.
P. B.

Note, There muſt always be one joined with the Exporter in giving Bond and making Oath for Exporting Corn.

The WARRANT.

In the Race-Horſe, *of* Harwich, William Tims, *for* Dublin.

I. G.

Two hundred fifteen Quarters of Wheat, *Wincheſter* Meaſure.

To the Surveyor and Searcher.

The DEBENTURE.

London.

THESE are to certify, I. G. *Merchant,* Ind. *did on the* 19*th Day of* June, 1791, *enter, and have ſhipped for* Dublin, *in the* Sea-Horſe, *whereof* William Tims, *Maſter, and two-thirds of the Mariners, are his Majeſty's Subjects, two hundred fifteen Quarters Wheat,* Wincheſter *Meaſure; and that the Price of the Wheat of the Meaſure aforeſaid, in the Port of* London, *laſt Market-Day, did not exceed forty-four Shillings* per *Quarter. Witneſs my Hand this* 19*th Day of* June, 1791.

I. G.

Jurat. I. G. That the Contents of the aboveſaid Certificate are true.

Concerning Sufferances of Baggage.

Paſſengers' Baggage, containing their Wearing-Apparel, *&c.* are permitted to be landed by a particular Sufferance directed to the Surveyors and Landwaiters appointed to the Ship, who, after Examination, are, on the Back thereof, to return a particular Account of each Paſſenger's Baggage to the Commiſſioners in the Port of *London,* and to the Collector in an Out-Port; who will order ſuch Part as appears to be worn, to be delivered without Entry, provided they are not made of Goods prohibited to be worn in this Kingdom; but ſuch Clothes, or ſmall Parcels, *&c.* as have not been worn, and are cuſtomable, will be ordered to be entered, and thoſe that are prohibited, to be proſecuted.

Suppoſe a Sufferance for

3 Trunks,
1 Box,
2 Portmanteaus,
} containing Wearing-Apparel, Linen, and Woollen.

The

The Examination to be endorſed on the Back of the Sufferance; thus:

27 *June*, 1791.

Examined, 3 Trunks, 1 Box, 2 Portmanteaus, containing 4 Suits of old Wearing-Apparel, 16 Shirts much worn, Papers and Books of Accounts, 20 pounds of printed *Dutch* bound Books, 1 *India* Damaſk Nightgown, 2 Pounds of Tea, 3 Pounds of Chocolate, 2 Remnants, containing 20 Ells plain *Holland's* Linen, under 1 $\frac{1}{5}$ Ell wide.

A. B. Surveyor.

C. D.
D. E. } Landwaiters.

The Bound Books and Linen to be entered; the Nightgown, Tea, and Chocolate to be proſecuted, and the reſt delivered.

F. G.
G. H.
H. I.
I. K. } Commiſſioners.

The whole Proceedings to be entered in the Landwaiter's Books, with the Date of the Order for Delivery, *&c*

And to finiſh this Subject, when the Landwaiters to each Ship have made true Enteries of the Delivery of all Goods in their Books, and perfectly adjuſted them, they are, before they deliver them to the Jerquer, or Surveyor in thoſe Parts where there is no Jerquer, to certify the ſame under their Hands, after the Entry of the laſt Article, thus:

This Ship is regularly diſcharged, and all Poſt-Enteries duly made.

A. B. Landwaiter.

The FEES, and ALLOWANCES that are *due* and *payable* to the Officers of his Majeſty's Cuſtoms in the Port of *London*, &c. are as follow.

For the Officers of the Petty Cuſtoms Outwards.

	Cuſtomer.	Comptroller.	Surveyor.	Survey. Gen.
	s. d.	*s. d.*	*s. d.*	*s. d.*
For a Cloth Cocket by *Engliſh* Freemen of London.	0 6	0 4	0 4	0 4
For a Stranger's Cocket, or Unfreemen	0 8	0 6	0 6	0 6
For a Cloth Certificate, by Strangers, or *Engliſh*, to paſs according to the old Rate	0 8	0 4	0 4	0 4
For a Ship's Entry croſſing the Seas	0 4	0 4	0 4	0 4
For a Ship's Entry to the *Streights*, or *Canaries*, or *Weſtern* Iſlands	1 0	1 0	1 0	1 0
For clearing of Ships, and examining the Books	1 0	0 6	0 6	0 6
For every Indorſement	0 4			
For making a Bond to the King's uſe	0 6			
For every Entry in the Certificate Book	0 2			
To the Cuſtomer's Clerks for a Cloth Cocket or Certificate	0 6	0 2	0 2	0 2
For a Ship's Entry croſſing the Seas	0 4			

Subſidy

Subſidy Outwards.	Collector.	Comptroller.	Surveyor.	Survey. Gen.
	s. d.	*s. d.*	*s. d.*	*s. d.*
For every Ship's Entry within the *Levant*, or beyond the *Streights* Mouth	1 0	1 0	1 0	1 0
For every Ship's Entry, going to any other foreign Parts	0 4	0 4	0 4	0 4
For every Ship's Entrygoing to the out Ports	0 2	0 1	0 1	0 1
For clearing of every Ship, paſſing to foreign Parts, and examining the Contents of the Ship	1 0	0 6	0 6	0 6
For every *Engliſh* Cocket, by Freemen	0 8	0 4	0 4	0 4
For every Stranger's Cocket, or Unfreemen of *London*	1 0	0 6	0 6	0 6
For making every Certificate Cocket, as well *Engliſh* as Strangers, for Goods which paid Subſidies *Inwards*, and pay no Subſidy *Outwards*	0 8	0 4	0 4	0 4
For every Certificate upon Warrant, from his Majeſty, or the Lords of the Treaſury, paying no Duties	1 6	0 8	0 8	0 8
For Indorſement of Warrants and Licences	0 4	0 4		
For Foaring Bill, Licenſing ſuch as bring in Victuals, to carry out ſome Beer, as by Store	0 6	0 6	0 6	0 6
Coaſt Sufferances, are to be given without Fees.				
For every Coaſt Cocket outwards, and entering in his Majeſty's Books, for a whole Ship or Veſſel, paſſing into the open Sea	1 0	0 8	0 8	0 8
For a Bond for the ſame	0 6			
For diſcharging the ſame Bond; filing the Certificate to the ſaid Bond		0 4		
For making every Certificate of Return	1 0	0 2	0 2	0 2
For making, entering, and keeping an Account of every Debenture, for repaying of half the Subſidy, or other Sums of money	1 0	0 4	0 4	0 4
For making and entering a *Tranſire*, or *Let Paſs*, from Port to Port, in *England*, *Wales*, or *Berwick*	0 4	0 2		
To the Clerks for Cocket, by *Engliſh* or others	0 4	0 2	0 2	0 2
For a Ship's Entry croſſing the Seas	0 4			
To the Clerk of the Coaſt Cockets, for making a Bill, or Ticket, to the Lord-Mayor for Corn, Victuals, or other Proviſions	0 4			

Pettty Cuſtoms Inwards.	Cuſtomer.	Comptroller.	Surveyor.	Survey. Gen.
	s. d.	*s. d.*	*s. d.*	*s. d.*
For every Stranger's Warrant	0 2	0 2	0 2	0 2
For taking every Bond	0 6			
For every Bill at Sight	1 0			
For diſcharging every Bond		0 6		
For every great employment, to employ the Proceed of Goods		0 6	1 0	1 0

Subſidy Inwards.	Cuſtomer.	Comptroller.	Surveyor.	Survey. Gen.
	s. d.	*s. d.*	*s. d.*	*s. d.*
For every Warrant by *Engliſh* Freemen of *London*	0 4	0 4	0 4	0 4
For every Warrant for Strangers, or Unfreemen	0 6	0 6	0 6	0 6
To the Clerk for making the Shipper's Entry	1 0			
For making a Bond to his Majeſty's Uſe	0 6			
For every Oath adminiſtred by the Collector	0 2			
For a Shipper's Entry with the particular Contents *viz.*				
From the *Eaſt Indies*	2 6			
Ditto from the *Streights*	2 6			

	Collector.	Comptroller.	Surveyor.	Survey. Gen.
	s. d.	*s. d.*	*s. d.*	*s. d.*
For a Shipper's Entry, with the particular Content, *viz.*				
From *Spain*, *Portugal*, and the *Weſt-Indies*; or *Engliſh* Plantations	2 0			
Ditto from *Dunkirk*, or *Franee*	1 0			
Ditto from *Flanders*, *Holland*, *Ireland*, or any *Eaſtern* or *Northern* Parts	1 0			
For every Ship, or Veſſel, leſs than twenty Ton	0 8			
For every Stranger's Ship, Entry to pay double Fees.				
For every Certificate of Foreign Goods imported, to be ſhipped out free of Subſidy, Eighteen-Pence, which is underſtood, Six-pence for the Search although ſeveral Ships, and Twelve pence for the Certificate	1 6			
If the Goods be under the Value of Twenty Pounds according to the Book of Rates, the Merchant is to pay the Certificate, in all but	0 6			
For examining, and comparing every Debenture with the original Certificate	0 4			
For a Certificate of foreign Goods, coming from any of the Out-Ports to *London*, or from any other Port, within this Nation	0 6	0 2	0 2	0 2
For Goods ſent by Sea, by the Importer thereof, to any of the Out-Ports from *London*	0 6	0 2	0 2	0 2
For caſting up the Sum, and keeping an Account of every Debenture, and paying the Money	0 8			
For every Bale, Pack, Truſs, Cheſt, Caſe, or other Package, brought into the King's Warehouſe; to be allowed to the Officer, when the Merchant is ſhort entered above Five Shillings, to be paid to the proper Officer, Two-pence				

GREAT CUSTOMS.

	Cuſtomer.	Comptroller.
	s. d.	*s. d.*
For Cocket for Calve Skins	2 0	1 0
For a Coaſt Cocket Outwards, of Wools, Woolfells, Leather, Skins, and Hides	2 0	1 0
For a Bond to his Majeſty's Uſe	1 0	
For filing the Return	0 6	
For a Return, and Diſcharge Outwards	2 4	1 0

FEES *to be paid to the Clerks, concerning ſeveral Officers, as well Inwards, as Outwards.*

	Cuſtomer.	Comptrolier.	Surveyor.
	s. d.	*s. d.*	*s. d.*
For every Bill of Portage	0 6	0 3	0 3
For a Second, or Parcel Cocket Outwards	0 2	0 2	0 2

To the KING'S WAITERS *received in the Cuſtom-houſe above Stairs.*

For every *Engliſhman's* foreign Goods, or Merchandiſes, of what nature ſoever, paying Cuſtoms, Inwards in the Port of *London*, or coming thither from any Place or Port, by Cocket	1 0

For

	s.	d.
For every Stranger's foreign Goods in like Manner, paying Cuſtom Inwards in the ſame Port, or coming thither by Cocket	1	6
For certifying every Cocket of *Engliſh* Goods brought up to *London*	1	6

To the KING'S WAITERS *and others attending, received at the Water-ſide, to be divided as formerly.*

For a Bill of Store, or Portage, of any Thing above Ten Shillings Cuſtoms	1	0
For a Bill of Sight, Bill of Sufferance, or any other imperfect Warrant	1	0
For Wools, Woolfels, Leather, Hides, and prohibited Goods, from the Out-Ports by Cocket	1	0

Regiſter of the King's Warrants.

For every *Engliſh* Warrant for Goods inwards	0	2
For every Stranger's Warrant	0	4
For every Foreign Certificate	0	4

For all Goods not paying Twenty Shillings Cuſtom, whether in or out, there ſhall be but half Fees taken, whether for Warrants, Cocket, Tranſires, Debentures, or Certificates.

To the Uſher of the Cuſtom-houſe.

For every Oath adminiſtered by the King's Officers outwards	0	2

The FEES of the chief Searcher, and his Majeſty's five Under Searchers in the Port of *London*.

Between the Chief Searcher and five Under-Searchers.

For every Ship that paſſeth into *Spain*, *Portugal*, the *Streights*, *Weſt-Indies*, *Guinea*, or the *Weſtern* Iſlands	6	0
For every Ship that paſſeth to the *Eaſt-Indies*	10	0
All other *Engliſh* Ships into foreign Parts	4	0
For every Stranger's Ship, or Bottom	6	8

Dues to his Majeſty's five Under-Searchers who attend at London.

Engliſh *and* Aliens.

For every Certificate for ſhipping out Goods, formerly imported	2	0
But if the half Subſidy to be received, amounts but to Forty Shillings, then	1	0

To be paid by Engliſh *and* Aliens *for Goods that pay Subſidy, and paſs out by Cocket or Warrant.*

	s.	d.
Pipe, Puncheon, or Butt	0	4
Hogſhead, or Bag	0	2
Tin, the Block, or Barrel	0	1
Beer eager, Wood of all Sorts, Copperas, Allum, and ſuch groſs Goods, *per* Ton	0	4
Corn the Laſt, Sea Coal the Chaldron, Beer the Ton	0	2
Lead the Fodder,	0	2
The Maund, Fat, or Pack	0	6
The Bundle, Bale, Cheſt, or Caſe	0	3
Raiſins or Figs, the 20 Frails, or Barrels	0	3
Butter, and ſuch Goods, the Barrel	0	2
For every Coaſt Certificate or Cocket	1	0
Tranſires for the Coaſt, free		
For every Horſe, Mare, or Gelding	1	0
For certifying every Debenture for receiving back half Subſidy, *&c.*	0	6

	s.	d.
For every Piece of Ordnance	1	0
For the Endorſement of every Cocket	1	0
For every Certificate out of their Books, of Goods loſt at Sea, taken by Pirates, or returned, whereby ſo much may be ſhipped Cuſtom free	1	0
For every Bill of Sufferance, or Store, above Ten Shillings in the Book of Rates	1	0
If under	0	6
The Fardle, or Truſs, by *Engliſh*, of 3 C. wt. or upwards	0	6
Woollen Cloth, the Bale, not exceeding five Cloths, 3 C. wt. Stuffs, Bays, or Says	0	3

Merchants Strangers, or ſuch as ſhip on Strangers' Ships or Veſſels.

The Fardle or Truſs	1	0
The Bale	0	6

The FEES *of the two Searchers at* Graveſend.

For every Ship that paſſeth over the Seas for *Spain*, *Portugal*, *Streights*, the *Weſt-Indies*, *Guinea*, or the *Weſtern Iſlands*	6	0
For every Ship to the *Eaſt Indies*	10	0
For all other Ships in Foreign Parts	4	0
For every Stranger's Ship or Bottom	8	0
For every Ship having a Coaſt Cocket	0	4
For Paſſengers outwards, not being Merchants or Mariners	0	6

No Officer, belonging to any Cuſtom-houſe, ſhall receive any other Fee than ſuch as ſhall be eſtabliſhed by the Commons in Parliament; if any Officer ſhall offend contrary to this Order, he ſhall forfeit his Office, and be incapable of any Office in the Cuſtom-houſe.

All Fees appointed to be paid to the Cuſtomer, Comptroller, Surveyor, or Surveyor-General in the Port of *London*, for any Cocket outwards, ſhall be paid in one Sum to that Officer from whom the Merchant is to have his Cocket above in the Cuſtom-houſe; and after the Merchant hath paid his Cuſtom and Subſidy, and other Duties above in the Cuſtom-houſe, he is to keep his own Cocket until he ſhall ſhip out his Goods, when he is to deliver the ſame to the Searcher, with the Mark and Number of his Goods.

FINIS.

APPENDIX

APPENDIX.

No. I.

TO Laws and Regulations reſpecting the *Corn* Trade, *See* Page 41.

Since this important Article was printed off, upon the Repreſentation of the Lords of the Committee of Council, appointed for the Conſideration of all Matters relating to Trade and Foreign Plantations, a new Bill was framed for regulating the *Exportation* and Importation of Corn. It paſſed into a Law, 31 Geo. III. Cap. 30; and took place from the 15th of *November*, 1791.

By this Act, all the preceding Acts, commencing with 1 Jac. II, c. 30, are either repealed in Part, or altered and amended ſo as comprize what it has been thought proper to retain, in one Act of Parliament. It is has therefore been the Buſineſs of the Editor carefully to compare the old Regulations, with the new contained in the preſent Act; and the Reader is requeſted to refer from Page 41 to 44, for each ſeparate Regulation altered and amended by the following Clauſes in the new Act.

A Bounty of 1s. 3d. *per* Hundred Weight is granted on the Exportation of Wheat-meal; and of 1s. 6d. *per* Hundred Weight on Wheat-flower and Biſcuit made of Wheat; ſubject to the old Regulation of the Bounty-Price of Wheat.

A Bounty of 10d. *per* Hundred Weight is granted on Barley-meal, and Beer- Sect. 2.
meal, and Big-meal, ſubject to the old Regulation of the Price of Barley. The Bounty on Oatmeal is altered to 12d. *per* Hundred Weight.

Oath to be made that Biſcuit for Exportation is made of *Britiſh* Wheat; and Sect. 4.
no Bounty to be allowed for a leſs Quantity than upwards of one Hundred Weight for every Mariner or Paſſenger on board any Ship, nor for leſs than two Tons Weight in each Ship; over and above the Ship's Stores, or Allowance for each Mariner or Paſſenger for her Voyage.

Bond ſhall be given by the Exporters, and the Maſters of Ships, for the due Sect. 5.
Exportation.

Exportation *prohibited*, when Wheat is at or above 46s. the Quarter, not only Sect. 7.
of Wheat, but likewiſe of Meal, Flour, Malt, Bread, or Biſcuit, made of Wheat.

Of Rye, Peaſe, or Beans, when the Price is at or above 30s. *per* Quarter; and of Meal, Flour, Bread, or Biſcuit, made thereof.

Of Barley, Beer, and Bigg, when the Price is at or above 23s. *per* Quarter; and of Meal, Flour, Bread, or Biſcuit, made thereof.

Of Oats, when the Price is at or above 15s. *per* Quarter; and of Meal, Flour, Malt, Bread, or Biſcuit, made of Oats.

Corn, exported contrary to this Act, to be forfeited, together with the Ship, Sect. 8.
Veſſel, or Boat, wherein the ſame is laden, with all their Furniture, Apparel, Tackle, *&c.* and the Exporter ſubjected to a Penalty of 20s. for every Buſhel of Grain, Meal, *&c.* ſo exported.

The Veſſel not to be forfeited if ſatisfactory Proof be made from the Smallneſs Sect. 9.10.
of the Quantity, that any ſuch Corn, *&c.* was on Board without the Privity of the Owner or Maſter.

Corn, *&c.* begun to be ſhipped outwards, or ſuch Part thereof as ſhall be ſhipped within twenty Days from the Entry, may be exported, though the Prices ſhould, in the mean Time, riſe to the Rates at which Exportation is prohibited.

This Act not to extend to Corn, *&c.* for the Suſtenance of the Crews of Ships; nor to the Victualling of his Majeſty's Navy; nor to Beans exported to the *Britiſh* Forts and Settlements in *Africa*; nor to Corn carried Coaſtwiſe upon Sufferance; nor to the following Quantities allowed to be exported annually, *viz.*

To Gibraltar from the Port of *London* of all Kinds of Corn, Flour, *&c.* not above - - - - 2,500 Quarters.

To *Guernſey*, *Jerſey*, and *Alderney*, from *Southampton*, 9,800 Quarters.

To the *Iſle of Man* from { *Whitehaven*, - 1,000 Quarters. / *Liverpool*, - 1,000 Quarters. / *Kircudbright*, - 500 Quarters.

To *St. Helena*, *Bencoolen*, and the Company's Settlements in the *Eaſt-Indies* - from *Great-Britain* by the *Eaſt-India* Company. 1,500 Quarters.

To the *Britiſh* Forts, Caſtles, or Factories, in *Africa* - By the Committee of the *African* Company. Wheat-Flour 33 Tons. / Biſcuit - 15 Tons.

The Quantities allowed to be ſent to ſundry other Places, are enumerated in Tables too long to be inſerted here; and being likewiſe ſubject to the proviſional Orders of the Lords of his Majeſty's Privy Council, appointed for the Conſideration of all Matters relating to Trade and Foreign Plantations, the Merchants and others concerned in the Exportation to the *Weſt-India* Iſlands, *&c.* muſt be governed by Circumſtances; the ſaid Lords of the Privy Council being directed by this Act, to regulate the Proportions to be exported from different Ports to each Iſland reſpectively, every three Months; on this Account therefore, they cannot abſolutely rely on the Quantities allowed to each Port, as inſerted in the preſent Tables.

Sect. 12. The Inhabitants of *Guernſey*, *Jerſey* and *Alderney*, may tranſport directly from thence to *Newfoundland*; the Wheat, or other Grain allowed to be imported into thoſe Iſlands by 9 *Geo.* III. C. 28.

Sect. 13. Corn, *&c.* may be exported to *Ireland*, during an Embargo on the Exportation thereof from that Kingdom.

Sect. 14. In Times of War, his Majeſty in Council, when the Parliament is not ſitting, may allow greater Quantities of Corn, *&c.* than thoſe ſpecified in the Tables to be exported; but the additional Quantity is not to exceed 5000 Quarters of each Kind of Grain; and 2000 Tons of the ſeveral Sorts of Ground-Corn, and Biſcuit in any one Year.

Sect. 15. After *November* 15, 1791, the Duties on the *Importation* of Foreign Wheat, *&c.* to be regulated according to the Prices ſpecified in the following Table, marked D.

			s.	*d.*
WHEAT when the Price is under 50*s.*	per Quarter	High Duty	24	3
—— if at, or above 50*s.* but under 54*s.*		Firſt Low Duty	2	6
—— if at or above 54*s.*		Second Low Duty	0	6
Importation of Wheat-meal and Flour to be governed by the Price of Wheat as follows		High Duty per Cwt.	6	6
		Firſt Low Duty	1	6
		Second Low Duty	1	0

N. B. Malt of all Kinds of Grain prohibited.

BARLEY, Beer or Bigg when the Price is under 25*s.*	per Quarter	High Duty	ditto	22	0
—— at or above 25*s.* but under 27*s.*		Firſt Low Duty	ditto	1	3
—— if above 27*s.*		Second Low Duty	ditto	0	3
Importation of *Indian* Corn or Maize to be governed by the Price of Barley as follows,		High Duty	per Quarter	22	0
		Firſt Low Duty	ditto	1	3
		Second Low Duty	ditto	0	3
RYE, Peaſe, Beans, when the Price is under 34*s.*	per Quarter	High Duty	ditto	22	0
—— if at, or above 34*s.* but under 37*s.*		Firſt Low Duty	ditto	1	6
—— at, or above 37*s.*		Second Low Duty	ditto	0	3
OATS, when the Price is under 17*s.*	per Quarter	High Duty	ditto	6	7
—— if at, or above 17*s.* but under 18*s.*		Firſt Low Duty	ditto	1	0
—— at, or above 18*s.*		Second Low Duty	ditto	0	2

A ſeparate Table marked E. regulates the Importation from *Ireland*, proviſionally, when an Act of the Parliament of that Kingdom ſhall permit the Importation from *Great-Britain*, under the Regulations mentioned in the ſaid Table. It extends the Conditions of this Table likewiſe to Importations from *Quebeck*, or other *Britiſh* Colonies or Plantations in *North America*. Sect. 16.

On Importation of Corn as the Growth of *Ireland*, *Quebeck*, &c. the Maſter of the Ship is to bring a Certificate thereof, from the Officers of the Port where it was ſhipped, expreſſing likewiſe the Quantity. Sect. 17.

No Corn, *&c.* to be carried Coaſt-wiſe, from any Port, where the Exportation is not allowed at the Time of ſhipping; but may be landed or unſhipped at any other Port of *Great-Britain*, from whence the ſame, according to the Regulations of this Act, may then be exported. Sect. 21.

Veſſels with Foreign Corn, *&c.* arriving at Ports of *Great-Britain*, where the high Duties are payable, or where Importation is prohibited, may depart to Ports where the ſame may be imported on the low Duties. Sect. 25.

Foreign Corn may be brought directly to *Grangemouth*, in the County of *Stirling*, or to *Greenock*, in the river *Clyde*, in order to be conveyed from thence reſpectively, by or through the Canal called the *Forth* and *Clyde* Canal Navigation, in Lighters; to any Port or Creek at which Foreign Corn, *&c.* may then be imported. And from *Greenock* to the Eaſt Coaſt of *Scotland*; as well as from *Grangemouth* to the Weſt Coaſt; Corn, *&c.* may be tranſported in manner above mentioned to any Port or Creek, where the ſame may be then landed upon Payment of the low Duties, ſubject to the Regulations of this Act. The Certificates, Bonds, and Securities, required muſt be given within three Days after unlading the ſaid Foreign Corn, *&c.* otherwiſe both the Corn, and the Ship, or Lighter, ſhall be forfeited. Sect. 26. 29.

The maritime Counties of *England* ſhall be divided into twelve Diſtricts, See 44; and *Scotland* into four. The Exportation to be regulated in the firſt Diſtrict, by the Prices at the Corn-Exchange at *London*. See p. 44. And the ſeveral Proprietors of the ſaid Corn-Exchange, or the major Part of them are authoriſed to appoint an Inſpector of the Corn returns, who is to deliver his Commiſſion within one Week after his Appointment into the Hands of the Lord Mayor, and enter into a Bond to the Corporation of *London* with two ſufficient Sureties, to be approved by the Lord Mayor, for the faithful Execution of his Office, and ſhall alſo take the Oath preſcribed by this Act. An Office ſhall be appointed for him in ſome convenient Place within the Corn Exchange. Sect. 31, 32, 34.

In Caſe the Proprietors of the Corn Exchange, upon the Death or Removal of any Inſpector of Corn Returns, ſhall neglect to appoint another within a Week; the Lord Mayor and Court of Aldermen are authoriſed to appoint a fit and proper Perſon to the ſaid Office. And no Inſpector ſhall be removeable, but by the Lord Mayor and Court of Aldermen. In caſe of Sickneſs a Deputy Inſpector may be appointed. Sect. 35. 36.

The Oath required to be taken by Corn Factors, See p. 43, is by this Act, changed to a ſimple Declaration. Sect. 38.

The weekly Returns made by the Factors and other Dealers in Corn, *&c.* ſhall be entered by the Inſpector in a Book kept for that Purpoſe, but they ſhall not be ſhewn to any Perſon whatever, without an Order in writing under the Hand and Seal of the Lord Mayor, or any two of the Aldermen; under a Penalty of Ten Pounds. Sect. 39.

The Inſpector to make up weekly Accounts of the Average Quantity and Price of each Sort of *Britiſh* Corn, *&c.* ſold in *London*, and to tranſmit the Average Prices every *Friday* to the Receiver of the Corn Returns appointed by this Act, who is to tranſmit a Certificate thereof to the Collectors of the Cuſtoms at *London*, and the Ports in *Eſſex*, *Kent* and *Suſſex*, as the Guide for *Exportation*. And the ſaid Inſpector ſhall make up, and tranſmit the like Accounts of the Average Prices to the Receiver of the Corn Returns, who is to tranſmit a Certificate thereof, to the Collectors of the Cuſtoms at *London*, &c. as the Rule for *Importation*. Sect. 41. 42.

Inſpector to deliver a Copy of the Average Prices without Delay, to the Lord Mayor and Aldermen, at their next Seſſions of the Peace; to be publiſhed by them Sect. 43, 44

them in the *London* Gazette, once in each of the four Weeks immediately ſucceeding ſuch Seſſion. Factors to pay to the Inſpector for *Britiſh* Corn brought into the Thames *Eaſtward* of *London* Bridge, and ſold, 1d. *per Laſt*, and for Foreign Corn 2d. and to deliver to him an Account of the Quantity, *&c.*

The Appointment of Inſpectors, and other Regulations reſpecting the Weekly Returns, *&c.* for the other *Eleven Diſtricts* of *England*, are only Repetitions of the Rules to be obſerved in the firſt Diſtrict, which includes the Ports of *London*, *Eſſex*, *Kent* and *Middleſex*; it is therefore needleſs to inſert them as they can be of no Uſe to the Merchants, or other Perſons concerned in the Corn-Trade in general, whoſe Tranſactions will be conformable to the Regulations of the firſt Diſtrict already given.

The Regulations for the Importation and Exportation of Corn in *Scotland*, differ not materially from thoſe of *England*, except in the Appointment and Denominations of the Officers. The Sheriff, or Steward-depute, or Subſtitute, is to tranſmit the weekly Account of Prices, which are to be fixed by the Meaſures and Weights uſed in each County, to the Receiver of Corn Returns at *London*. Sheriffs, *&c.* not cauſing the Prices to be fixed and determined as the Act directs, ſhall forfeit twenty Pounds.

Sect. 70, 71. When the Parliament is not ſitting, if the Average Price of any Sort of Corn, *&c.* ſhould be higher than that at which the ſame Sort of Foreign Corn may be imported at the low Duties; the King in Council may prohibit Exportation. But the Prohibition not to extend to Foreign Corn already imported and warehouſed.

Sect. 82. All Corn ſhall be meaſured and computed by the *Wincheſter* Buſhel; and a *Quarter* ſhall be deemed to conſiſt of *Eight* of ſuch Buſhels. The Mayor or chief Officer of every City or Town in each Diſtrict from which Corn Returns are directed to be made by this Act, and the Sheriffs in the reſpective Diſtricts of *Scotland*, ſhall cauſe a Standard *Wincheſter* Buſhel to be provided and kept in each City and Town, and the Meaſures commonly uſed in any City or Town, and differing in Quantity from it, ſhall be compared and computed by the Standard *Wincheſter* Buſhel, the only Meaſure to be deemed legal.

When Corn is ſold by Weight, *Fifty-ſeven* Pounds Averdupoiſe of Wheat ſhall be deemed equal to a *Wincheſter* Buſhel, and all Computations by Meaſure for the Purpoſes of this Act, are to be made by the *ſtricken* and not by the *heaped* Buſhel. *Fifty-five* Pounds Avoirdupoiſe of Rye ſhall be deemed equal to every ſuch Buſhel of Rye. *Forty-nine* Pounds of Barley, and *Forty-two* Pounds of Beer or Bigg, ſhall be deemed equal to every ſuch Buſhel of Barley, Beer or Bigg. *Thirty-eight* Pounds of Oats ſhall be deemed equal to every ſuch Buſhel of Oats. *Fifty-ſix* Pounds Averdupoiſe of Wheat-meal, and *Forty-five* Pounds of Wheat Flour, ſhall be deemed equal to every *Wincheſter* Buſhel of unground Wheat. *Fifty-three* Pounds of Rye-meal ſhall be deemed equal to every ſuch Buſhel of unground Rye. *Forty-eight* Pounds of Barley-meal ſhall be deemed equal to every ſuch Buſhel of unground Barley. *Forty-one* Pounds of Beer or Bigg-meal ſhall be deemed equal to every ſuch Buſhel of unground Beer or Bigg. *Twenty-two* Pounds of Oat-meal ſhall be deemed equal to every ſuch Buſhel of unground Oats. The Quantity of ground Corn in Sacks to be determined by weighing two Sacks out of Twenty.

The other Regulations of this Act regard the Collecting of the Duties, Payment of Bounties, paſſing Accounts between the Cuſtom-houſes and the Treaſury, *&c.* *&c.* *&c.* none of which convey mercantile Information. We ſhall therefore cloſe this important Article with an Obſervation which may afford great Comfort to the numerous Inhabitants of the very populous and daily increaſing City of *London*. It appears to the Editor, that the wiſe Meaſures taken by the Legiſlature in this Act, are admirably calculated to prevent any great Advance in the Price of that neceſſary Part of our Food *Bread*; unleſs a real Dearth, which God in his Mercy forbid! ſhould at any future Time, afflict not only this, but moſt of the Corn Countries of *Europe*, at one, and the ſame Period.

No. II.

To Bills of Exchange.

Minet & Fector v. *Gibson & Johnson.* B. R. Trin. Term. 1789.

Gibson & Johnson Appellants *Minet & Fector* Respondents. H. of Lords. *Feb.* 1791.

This great Cauſe, the final Deciſion of which was moſt anxiouſly waited for by all Perſons concerned in the Negociation of Bills of Exchange, is ſtated at large from Page 466 to 470, where it is noticed as being referred on certain Points of Law to the twelve Judges. They accordingly delivered their Opinions in the Houſe of Lords on Friday *Feb.* 11th, 1791, after which their Lordſhips were pleaſed to *affirm*, the Law Term, for confirming the Judgement given by the Court of King's-Bench.

A Reference to the *ſeven* ſpecial Counts ſtated in the Declaration on the Bill, *See* p. 466, and to the Points propoſed to the Judges for their Opinion, p. 470, renders any Repetition in this Place, totally unneceſſary. But a very conciſe Statement of the Caſe, as it affected *Gibſon* and *Johnſon*, is requiſite, to render the final Deciſion, and its Conſequences to the mercantile World ſtill more explicit.

Liveſay and *Hargrave*, Copartners, living at *Mancheſter*, drew a Bill of Exchange upon *Gibſon* and *Johnſon* of *London*, payable to *John White or order*, when in Fact the Drawers knew no ſuch Perſon; and this fictitious Name they indorſed on the Bill, to make it negociable, their own Credit being on the Decline; in this State it came into the Hands of *Minet* and *Fector*, and was ſent to *Gibſon* and *Johnſon* in the uſual Manner for Acceptance: they did accept it, but when it became due refuſed Payment. *Minet* and *Fector* then brought an Action againſt them, which was tried, and the Jury found a general Verdict for the Plaintiffs upon the Ground of the *fifth* Count, which conſidered it as a Bill payable to Bearer. Againſt this Deciſion the Plaintiffs in Error, appealed to the Houſe of Lords.

The Judges were unanimouſly of Opinion, that there was no Ground to charge the Drawers, who were likewiſe the Indorſers of the fictitious Name *John White*, with Forgery, or even intentional Fraud; a Point which had been ſtrongly inſiſted upon, in Order to annul the Bill, and thereby ſet aſide the Verdict. On the ſecond Article, whether the Court had a Right to conſider the Bill as payable to *Bearer*, a great Difference of Opinion took Place; and *ſix* of the Judges delivered their Sentiments that the Bill might be deemed *in Law*, a Bill payable to Bearer: *viz.* The Lords *Kenyon* and *Loughborough*, Juſtice *Gould*, and the Barons *Hotham*, *Thompſon* and *Perryn*. The Lord Chancellor, The Chief Baron *Eyre*, and Mr. Juſtice *Heath*, were of Opinion that the Judgement of the Court of King's Bench could not be ſupported on any of the Counts; and the Chief Baron very forcibly inveighed againſt the Conſequences of converting Bills payable *to Order* into Bills payable to Bearer; for he juſtly obſerved, that the Practice of ſupporting Credit by the Kind of Bill in Queſtion was of ſo alarming a Nature as to require an immediate Interference; and he expreſſed his Apprehenſion that affirming the Deciſion of the Court of King's-Bench would increaſe the Evil, inſtead of checking it, and deeply injure the Intereſts of Commerce, which depended on the Support of *fair*, and the Diſcouragement of *falſe* Credit.

The Lord Chancellor could not diveſt his Mind of the Idea of Fraud in the Tranſaction. The Reaſon for making the Bill payable to the Order of *John White*, was to give it a greater Degree of Credit, and a more extenſive Circulation. It was to give Countenance to a Thing that was unreal, which in his Opinion muſt be deemed a Fraud.

His Lordſhip forewarned the Judges in the Court of King's-Bench, that the very next Caſe which came before them would oblige them to decide, whether the putting the Name of *John White*, or any other fictitious Name, on a Bill of Exchange, was not a Forgery within the Statute. He wiſhed it had been ſtated, and he thought the Judges who were of Opinion that there was neither Forgery nor Fraud in the Tranſaction, had confined themſelves too cloſely to the *ſpecial* Verdict. It muſt be decided ſaid his Lordſhip, whether thoſe who call themſelves Merchants ſhall be permitted to put fictitious Names, or the Names of any other Perſons, not their own, on Bills, and write thoſe Names themſelves. It is a Queſtion, My Lords, which demands a Solution—how far ſuch an Inſtru-

ment as this, is or is not to be conſidered as having been made for the Purpoſe of obtaining Money under falſe Pretences.

His Lordſhip pathetically lamented the Hardſhips of the Caſe with Reſpect to the Holders of the Bill, *who had paid a valuable Conſideration for it, having diſcounted it*; but he thought the Criminality of the Act ought to have prevented Holders of it from maintaining an Action upon it.

With Reſpect to the Queſtion, whether this was a Bill payable *to Bearer*, his Lordſhip differed totally from thoſe learned Judges who ſaid it ought to be ſo conſidered; and he very properly aſked, at what Period of Time it became a Bill payable to Bearer, ſince it was originally drawn payable to Order, and the Holders had taken it as ſuch—did the Change take Place before or after it was accepted; this ought to be determined—for as a Meaſure of general Policy, it was of extreme Importance, that Tranſactions of this Kind ſhould be ſtopped. Fictions on Bills would be the conſtant Courſe, if their Lordſhips made ſuch Bills payable to Bearer.

The Cuſtom of Merchants was pleaded in vain, by Lord *Loughborough*; for it by no Means applies to the preſent Caſe, and the Lord Chief Baron was perfectly right in ſaying that no ſuch Regulation was to be found in any of our Books: As to the Cuſtom of Brokers who are Agents to foreign Merchants reſiding at a vaſt Diſtance from this Country, to prevent ſending back a *foreign* Bill of Exchange, which might be highly prejudicial to the Merchant here, it is a Caſe widely different; here is no Intention to raiſe Money by a fictitious Credit, and if ſuch a foreign Bill were found by a Stranger without any Indorſement, it would be no better to him than waſte Paper.

But the Editor, with great Deference to the Opinion of the learned Judge, is extremely apprehenſive that the final Deciſion, which in his humble Opinion ſeems to have followed the general Rule of Parliament, in adhering to the Opinion of the Majority—he means, *the Majority of the Judges*, has eſtabliſhed a Precedent, which will facilitate the raiſing of artificial Capitals for opening new Country Banks, in almoſt every Market Town in *Great-Britain*; and will increaſe the Fabrication of Accommodation-Bills, for the Pupoſe of ſupporting rotten Credit, to the great Injury of fair commercial Credit, which ought to be protected and ſecured by the Laws of the Land, againſt all Attempts to undermine it by the Circulation of fraudulent Paper.

Maſter and others v. *Miller* K. B. *Trin.* Term 1791.

In this Caſe, an Alteration of the Date of a Bill had been made after Acceptance; and it was decided, that any Alteration of the Date of a Bill of Exchange after Acceptance, whereby the Payment would be accelerated, avoids the Inſtrument, and no Action can be afterwards brought upon it, even by an innocent Holder for a valuable Conſideration given by him for it. On this Occaſion Lord *Kenyon* and Judge *Buller* in their Arguments, quoted *Beawes' Lex Mercatoria* as an unqueſtionable Authority. See p. 429.

N°. III.

To Bankruptcy.

Special Caſes of Debts that cannot be proved under the Commiſſion. *See* page 566.

Ex parte Smith, in the Matter of Lewis and Potter.

In Chancery Sitt. before *Mich.* Term. 1789.

This Petition prayed that a Debt proved by Sir *James Eſdaile* and Co. under the Commiſſion againſt *Lewis* and *Potter*, on certain Notes and Bills, which had been indorſed by the Bankrupts, might be expunged, on Account of the Holders' having, ſince the Proof of the Debt, diſcharged the Acceptors of the Bill, and Drawers of the Notes, without Notice to the Indorſers, or their Aſſignees. The firſt Note which was included in the Prayer of this Petition, was a Promiſſory Note made by *Barber* to *Powell*, and endorſed by *Powell* to *Lewis* and *Potter*, who, having Occaſion to diſcount it, endorſed it to *Eſdaile* and Co. *Lewis* and *Potter* became Bankrupts before the Note became due. The Note not being honoured when it fell due, Sir *James Eſdale* and Co. proved the Amount in *June* 1788, under

the Commiſſion againſt *Lewis* and *Potter*, after which they proceeded at Law againſt *Barber* and *Powell*, to Judgement, and then, there having been a Propoſition on the Part of *Barber* to pay 15s. in the Pound, to all his Creditors, in full Diſcharge of their Debts, *Eſdaile* and Co. accepted the ſame, and gave a full Diſcharge to *Barber* for the Amount of this Note, without the Conſent and Privity of the Aſſignees of *Lewis* and *Potter*.

Againſt the Petition, it was argued; that the Rule, which prevailed where he Drawer or Indorſer were Solvent, could not prevail where the Indorſer wa a Bankrupt; the Meaning of that Rule, which requires immediate Notice to be given to the Drawer, was, that the Drawer, upon taking up the Bill, might recover from the Acceptor, the Amount of thoſe Effects, ſuppoſed to be in his Hands, in Reſpect to which the Bill was drawn; and ſo, in the Caſe of a Promiſſory Note, where the Drawer did not pay at the Time, Notice was required to be given to the Indorſer, in Order that he may take it up, and recover over againſt the Drawer; and the Conſequence is, that if the Holder of the Note or Bill, inſtead of giving Notice to the Drawer or Indorſer, will compound with the Acceptor of the Bill, or the Drawer of the Note, and diſcharge him in Reſpect thereof, he precludes the Drawer or Indorſer from this Advantage; and therefore ſhall not afterwards call upon them for Payment. But where the Indorſer is a Bankrupt, as in the preſent Caſe, ſuch Notice cannot be neceſſary, nor can it be neceſſary to have the Conſent of the Aſſignees to accept a Compoſition, when it appears to be a *bonâ fide* Tranſaction; for the Indorſer being a Bankrupt, it is impoſſible he ſhould take up the Note himſelf, which is the only Reaſon of the Notice being neceſſary. It would be a very unreaſonable Rule, which required the Holder of a Bill or Note to accept, at his Peril, a fair Compoſition from the Acceptor, which was the beſt that his Circumſtances would allow, and which was made upon a full Inveſtigation of his Affairs——that if any Fraud appeared in the particular Tranſaction, and that, in Fact, the Compoſition taken, was not the beſt Bargain that the Holder could make, this would be an Anſwer in the Particular Caſe; but that the general Rule, as between Solvent Perſons, ought not to apply generally, where the Party to whom Notice was expected to be given was a Bankrupt.

Lord Chancellor Thurlow, I have before decided that the Doctrine of Notice, which holds amongſt Solvent Perſons, does not apply as between Bankrupt Eſtates; but, here, the Indorſer only was Bankrupt, the Maker and the Payer of the Note were not. The Debt proved by Sir *James Eſdaile* was undoubtedly well proved at the Time, and the Queſtion is, whether the ſubſequent Conduct of the Creditor has deſtroyed that Intereſt which he acquired by ſuch Proof. By the Compoſition he has made with the Drawer of the Note, which goes to the Length of diſcharging of the Drawer, he, certainly, has prevented the Aſſignee of the Indorſer from coming on the Drawer of the Note for Payment of what his Eſtates ſhall pay in Conſequence of the Proof; and yet, on the other Hand, it does ſeem a ſtrong Thing to ſay that, where there are many Names on a Bill, one of whom is Inſolvent, though not Bankrupt, and the other Bankrupt, and the Holder proves under all the Commiſſions, and then makes a Compoſition *bonâ fide* with the Inſolvent Perſon, and obtains from him all that he poſſibly can; that he ſhall thereby be deprived of the Benefit of all the Proviſion made by him under the Commiſſions againſt the other Parties who ſtood on the Bill poſterior to the Party compounded with. And I am well ſatisfied, in this Caſe, Sir *James Eſdaile* did, in Fact, make the beſt Terms he could with the Drawer of the Note, by taking 15s. in the Pound of him in full. And whatever Difficulty I may find in making a Precedent which allowed of ſuch a Compoſition, without giving Notice to the Aſſignees of the Indorſer, I am convinced that the Juſtice of this Caſe, if it ſtood alone, would not require me to expunge this Debt. The Caſe made, does not impute any Fraud to the Tranſaction of this Compoſition; but, on the contrary, the Holders uſed all their Diligence at Law againſt the Drawer of the Note and the Payer, and then made the beſt Terms they could with the Drawer; though at the ſame Time, they have gone to the Extent of acquitting him altogether in Reſpect of the Note. However, whatever may be the Circumſtances of the preſent Caſe, I think, in Point of Precedent, it may be dangerous to ſay,

that

that, after ſuch an Acquittal, the Holder may reſort to the Indorſer's Eſtate. It is certainly open to this Sort of Fraud, that when the Holder ſees that in one Way or the other, he is ſure of his 20*s.* in the Pound, he may favour an Acceptor, at the Expence of the Indorſer; by compounding with the Acceptor for juſt ſo much as he conceives will be the Deficiency under the Indorſer's Commiſſion. In this View, it may be a dangerous Precedent; and I cure this Danger, by ſaying generally, that the Holder of the Paper ſhall not compound with the prior Names on the Bill, but with the Conſent of the Aſſignees of the poſterior Party. And it is not an Anſwer to ſay, that if any Fraud is practiſed in the Compoſition, that ſhall take it out of the general Rule. It is much better, and more convenient in Practice, to have a preciſe Rule to go by; and Juſtice will, in general, be better done to all Parties. It is not that Notice is ſtrictly neceſſary, but I go upon this; the Debt is well proved againſt the Indorſer's Eſtate; this gives his Aſſignees a Right of Action againſt the Acceptor or Drawer, for the Amount paid out of the Indorſer's Eſtate; but this Right is cut away by the Compoſition and Diſcharge given to the Acceptor by the Holder. Therefore, it is better to ſay, let the Aſſignees either take the whole, or permit the Holder to make the moſt of it he can againſt the Acceptor. I think therefore, the Debt muſt be expunged.

A few Days afterwards, this Cauſe was mentioned again; when his Lordſhip ſaid, he had conſidered it a good Deal, and had converſed on the Subject with ſome of the Judges; and he was ſatisfied that the Holders muſt get the Conſent of the Aſſignees of the Indorſer, before they can diſcharge the Acceptor without diſcharging the Indorſer's Eſtate at the ſame Time. *Reports of Caſes argued and determined in the Court of Chancery.* By William *Brown*, Eſq; *of the Temple.* Vol. II. 1789.

Ex parte HARRISON, in the Matter of LEWES and POTTER.

This Caſe aroſe on an Engagement, by *Lewis* and *Potter* to warrant the Payment of the Bill of Exchange in Queſtion in like Manner as if they had indorſed it. This Engagement was in writing, but the Bill did not become due till after the Bankruptcy of *Lewis* and *Potter*.

Lord Chancellor ſaid, certainly, a Party may warrant the Payment of a Bill of Exchange, by other Means than by endorſing it; but in Order to enable the Holder to prove his Debt under the Statute of Rebate 7 *Geo.* I. he muſt make himſelf a Creditor by Endorſement: There is no Debt proveable under the Proviſion of that Statute, but what ariſes upon the Face of the Inſtrument.

Therefore refuſed to order proof of the Debt. *Ibid.* Vol. II.

Ex Parte *Batſon* and others, in the matter of *Gooch* and *Cotton* Bankrupts; Lincolns Inn Hall 10th *Auguſt*, 1791.

This Cauſe came to a hearing on the Prayer of the Petition to the Lord Chancellor, that the Right of the Petitioners to the Ship therein mentioned, and the Money ariſing therefrom, might be declared and eſtabliſhed to them.

The Caſe was briefly this—A Mortgage of the Ship *Nautilus* was made when ſhe was in the Port of *Dublin*, and a Delivery of the Munitions: The Mortgagee inſured her there, and made a ſecond Mortgage; the ſecond Mortgagee took Poſſeſſion, as ſoon as he was informed ſhe was in an *Engliſh* Port: This is a ſufficient Poſſeſſion to take it out of the Statute of 21 Jac. C. 19. See *Bankruptcy*, Page 536.

Gooch and *Cotton*, original Owners of the ſaid Ship, being indebted in the Courſe of Trade to *Lindegreen* and Co. in certain Sums of Money, mortgaged, or aſſigned her over, by Deed, dated *Auguſt* 20th, 1783; and by another Deed or Indenture of Leaſe and Releaſe, bearing Date 17th and 18th of *September*, 1783, a ſecond Mortgage or Aſſignment for the ſame Cauſe was made by *Lindegreen* and Co. to the Petitioners. The Ship remained at *Dublin* until the 14th of *September*, when ſhe ſailed for *Cadiz*. In the following Month, both the *firſt* and *ſecond* Mortgagees became Bankrupts: The ſimple Queſtions therefore were; whether the Aſſignees of *Lindegreen* and Co. had a Right to the ſaid Ship, her Munitions, *&c.* not having taken Poſſeſſion of her in the Port of *Dublin*, though ſhe remained there a ſufficient Time for that Purpoſe; and whether the Poſſeſſion taken by the Petitioners, of the ſaid Ship as ſoon as ſhe arrived in a Port of *Great-Britain* from her Voyage, was not ſuch a Poſſeſſion as deprived the Aſſignees of *Lindegreen* and Co. of all Right whatever to the ſaid Ship, or to the Recovery of the Money ariſing therefrom.

The Arguments of Mr. *Mansfield* and Mr. *Cooke*, on the Part of the Petitioners; and of the Sollicitor General and Mr. *Campbell* on the Part of the Aſſignees, are given at large in *Brown*'s *Reports*, Vol. III.

The former contended that the Poſſeſſion taken by the Petitioners, on the Return of the Ship to *Great-Britain*, was ſuch a Poſſeſſion as took it out of the before-cited Statute.

The latter, that Poſſeſſion ſhould have been taken before the Ship left *Dublin*; and in Default thereof, they inſiſted that the Property remained veſted in the Aſſignees of *Lindegreen* and Co.

THE LORD CHANCELLOR ſaid; if the Ship had been chartered from *Dublin* to *Cadiz*, with Liberty to touch at a Port in *England*, has it ever been held that the Mortgagee was obliged to give Notice. If there had been a new Voyage commenced under the Authority of *Gooch* and *Cotton*, that would have made the Caſe different; but here the Inſurance was for a Voyage beginning from *Dublin*, where the Ship was chartered, and the Voyage begun, it would be difficult to take Poſſeſſion. A Notice to the Captain would be to ſtop the Voyage.

His Lordſhip, therefore, granted the Prayer of the Petition.

Brown's Rep. Vol. III.

APPENDIX.

No. IV.

An ACCOUNT of the Amount of the PUBLIC DEBTS, as they ſtood on the 5th Day of January, 1791; with the Annual Intereſt and other Charges payable thereon.

		Principal Debt.	Annual Intereſt.	Management, and other Charges payable thereon.	TOTAL.
EXCHEQUER.		£. s. d.	£. s. d.	£. s. d.	£. s. d.
Annuities for long Terms, being the Remainder of the Original Sum contributed and unſubſcribed to the South-Sea Company	1,836,275 17 10¾	1,903,431 6 1½	139,399 4 8	5,250 — —	144,649 4 8
D° —— for Two and Three Lives, being the Remainder after what is fallen in by Deaths	67,155 8 2¾				
Exchequer Bills made out for Intereſt of old Bills		2,200 — —			
Annuities for Lives, with the Benefit of Survivorſhip, granted by an Act 5 Geo. III. being the Original Sum contributed		18,000 — —	540 — —	— —	540 — —
Note. The Land Taxes and Duties on Malt, &c. being Annual Grants, are not charged in this Account; nor the Amount of the Exchequer Bills, viz. £. 3,500,000; nor the £. 1,683,891 19 4½, being Part of £. 2,000,000; nor the £. 980,500, Part of £. 1,000,000, raiſed by Three ſeveral Acts of Parliament of the laſt Seſſion, and charged on the Supplies of the preſent Year.					
EAST-INDIA COMPANY.					
By Two Acts of Parliament 9 Will. III. and Two other Acts 6 and 9 Anne at £. 3 per Cent. per Ann.		3,200,000 — —	96,000 — —	1,285 14 4	97,285 14 4
Annuities at £. 3 per Cent. per Ann. 1744		1,000,000 — —	30,000 — —	401 15 8	30,401 15 8
BANK OF ENGLAND.					
Purchaſed of the South Sea Company		4,000,000 — —	120,000 — —	1,898 3 5	121,898 3 5
On their Original Fund, at £. 3 per Cent. per Ann. from 1ſt Auguſt 1743	3,200,000 — —				
For cancelling Exchequer Bills, by Acts 3 Geo. I.	500,000 — —				
Annuities, at £. 3 per Cent. per Ann. 1714	1,250,000 — —	7,686,800 — —	230,604 — —	4,000 — —	234,604 — —
Ditto — £. 3 per Cent. per Ann. 1719	1,750,000 — —				
Ditto — £. 3 per Cent. per Ann. 1746	986,800 — —				
Ditto — £. 3 per Cent. per Ann. granted by an Act 12 Geo. I.		1,000,000 — —	30,000 — —	450 — —	30,450 — —
Ditto — £. 3 per Cent. per Ann. conſolidated by Acts 25, 28, 29, 31, 32, and 33 Geo. II. and ſeveral ſubſequent Acts	101,401,696 5 1¼				
Ditto — £. 3 per Cent. per Ann. granted and conſolidated with the above Capital, being Part of 6,000,000, granted by an Act 24 Geo. III. but by a Subſcriber not having completed the Payment of £. 1,160, being his Proportion of the Principal Sum of £. 2,000, the Sum is reduced to	5,998,000 — —	107,399,696 5 1¼	3,221,990 17 9	47,114 17 3	3,269,011 5 —
Ditto — £. 3 per Cent. per Ann. conſolidated by Acts 25 Geo. II. 5 and 21 Geo. III.		37,340,073 16 4	1,120,202 4 3	16,075 7 8	1,136,277 11 11
Ditto — £. 4 per Cent. per Ann. granted by Acts 17, 20, 21, 22, 23, and 24 Geo. III.		32,750,000 — —	1,310,000 — —	14,737 10 —	1,324,737 10 —
Ditto — £. 5 per Cent. per Ann. granted by Acts 24 and 25 Geo. III.		17,869,993 9 10	893,499 13 5½	8,041 9 11	901,541 3 4½

SOUTH-SEA COMPANY.

	Principal Debt.	Annual Intereſt.	Management, and other Charges payable thereon.	TOTAL.
	£. s. d.	£. s. d.	£. s. d.	£. s. d.
On their Capital Stock and Annuities, 9 Geo. I.	24,065,084 13 11½	721,952 10 9	14,022 3 2	735,974 13 11
Annuities at £. 3 per Cent. per Ann. 1751	1,919,600 — —	57,588 — —	943 15 6	58,531 15 6

Memorandum:

By an Act 18 Geo. II. Annuities on Lives were granted to the Amount of £. 22,500, which were reduced on the 5th January 1787 to

19 Geo. II. Ditto	£. 45,000,	which were reduced to	£. 33,750,			
30 Geo. II. Ditto	£. 33,750,	which were reduced to	£. 2,849 13.			
18 Geo. III. Ditto	£. 2,849 13.	which were reduced to	£. 5,318 18. 7,			
19 Geo. III. Ditto	£. 5,318 18. 7,	which were reduced to	£. 2,849 13.			

From which Time the Commiſſioners appointed for the Reduction of the National Debt are entitled to Annuities fallen in by lapſed Lives

				12,318 5 —		
				22,466 10 —		
				24,567 5 —		
				2,769 13 —		
				5,174 18 7		
1 Geo. III. Ditto	were granted for the Term of	99	Years, payable at the Bank of England, to the Amount of	128,250 — —		
2 Geo. III. Ditto — Ditto		98	Years Ditto	120,000 — —		
20 Geo. III. Ditto — Ditto		80	Years Ditto	217,500 — —		
22 Geo. III. Ditto — Ditto		78	Years Ditto	118,125 — —		
23 Geo. III. Ditto — Ditto		77	Years Ditto	80,000 — —		
24 Geo. III. Ditto — Ditto		75½	Years Ditto	16,500 — —		
18 Geo. III. Ditto — Ditto		30	Years Ditto	147,150 7 —		
19 Geo. III. Ditto — Ditto		29	Years Ditto	257,181 1 5		
29 Geo. III. Ditto — Ditto		18¾	Years Ditto	14,001 12 6		
				680,375 — —	7,654 4 4½	688,029 4 4½
				418,333 — 11	4,548 14 6½	422,881 15 5½
17 Geo. III. Ditto — Ditto		10	Years, amounting to the Sum of £. 25,000 per Ann. which ceaſed on the 5th April 1787, and is to be placed to the Account of the Commiſſioners appointed for paying off the National Debt.	25,000 — —	— —	25,000 — —
				240,154,879 11 4½	9,162,781 3 4½	126,423 15 10	9,289,110 9 2½

Memorandum:

No Management on the Annuities for 18¾ Years, granted by Act 29 Geo. III. inſerted in this Account, not being allowed by the Lords of the Treaſury; and on the 10th October 1790, £. 50,114. 19*s.* was impreſted to Charles Townſhend, Eſquire, to pay five Quarters' Intereſt on the Tontine, but the future Annuity is not yet aſcertained.

Exchequer,
the 21ſt Day of March, 1791.

ROBERT JENNINGS.

INDEX.

ABANDONMENT of Ship and Cargo, what, and when valid Page 346
Aberdeenſhire, its Products, &c. 620
Abyſſinia's Trade and Products 782
Acapulco, its Trade 852
Acceptance of inland Bills, how made 432
of Foreign, ditto
under Proteſt, its Obligation 434
How muſt be made 436
Of a third Perſon, frees the Drawer ditto
After the Bill is due, is binding 460
Acceptors of an endorſed and proteſted Bill, cannot be arreſted though any Endorſer refuſes Satisfaction 439
With the Drawer's Obligation, how muſt act at the Day of Payment 444
Of a Bill, on Commiſſion, drawn at Time, and afterwards called in, muſt demand it of the Drawer 445
When may pay the Bill to the Poſſeſſor after his Failing 447
What Declaration muſt make, on the Poſſeſſor of a Bill becoming Bankrupt 448
How may compel the Poſſeſſor of a Conditional Bill to fulfil the Agreement 450
Alteration of the Date, *Appendix* No. II.
Not freed by a Proteſt 431
Obliged, tho' Acceptance was procured after the Drawer's Inſolvency 433
Denying Payment, on the Drawer's Failing, what muſt be done ditto
Of a Bill made payable to himſelf, where the Loſs falls in Caſe of his Failure 434
For a third Perſon, who fails, not recoverable to the Drawer ditto
Supra Proteſt has Redreſs againſt the Drawer, tho' made without his Knowledge 434
For the Drawer has no Redreſs againſt an Indorſer 436
Acceſſaries to Piracy, who they are 264
made Principals ditto
Account of the famous Silk Engine at *Derby* 611
Act for Encouragement of Seamen in his Majeſty's Service 290 to 294
Admirals may arreſt Ships for the King's Service 281
Admiralty Definition of, and Juriſdiction 280 to 295
Muſt try Crimes, &c. done on board Ships in Rivers, but not in Arms of the Sea 281
No Court of Record ditto
May determine, when the Common Law can't ditto
May try, in Matters of Freight, Seamen's Wages, &c. 282
May try Caſes of Contracts, &c. for making Ships, and Sea Damages ditto
What other Contracts it may decide
May judge of Goods ſpoiled on Shipboard ditto
May cauſe a Bond to be made ditto
When to award Execution ditto
Adriatick Sea, the firſt Settlement of the *Venetians* there 8
Africa's Trade with *Great-Britain* 667
Its General Trade 770
African Iſles, their Trade 774 to 783
Company, its Original, Progreſs, and Decreaſe 667
New Company's Laws, &c. ditto to 678
Agents, their Employ 49
difference of Commercial ditto
Agents Army 49
Navy ditto
Law ditto
Agents for Proprietors of Money in the Bank of *Amſterdam*, how muſt be appointed 389
Agio, in the Bank of *Amſterdam*, how varies, 390
How is occaſioned ditto
In the Bank of *Rotterdam*, how regulated 391
Agios, at *Venice*, how calculated 749
Airſhire, its Products 621
Aleppo, and *Alexandretta*, their Trade 759
Alexandria, of *Egypt*, a Place of great Trade 5
Inferior only to *Rome* in Grandeur, and Number of Inhabitants ditto
Its great Revenue to *Rome* ditto
Its Decay, after being conquered by the *Saracens* ditto
Its preſent Trade 764
Algiers, *Tripoli*, and *Tunis* eſtabliſhed by Pirates their Trade and Products 769
Alien, its Definition 377
How deprived of having Lands here ditto
What Purchaſes may make ditto
Cannot bring Actions for Lands, Tenements, &c. ditto
What may obtain by Trade ditto
What Actions he may bring ditto
May not be on a Jury, &c. ditto
May not be a Member of Parliament, nor vote for one ditto
How to be deprived of unlawful Purchaſes ditto
At what Age may trade here 378
Enemy, cannot maintain Debt here ditto
Alien, Deſcent, when may, and may not inherit 379
Allowances for Draft of Goods, paying Cuſtoms 990
Of Duty for Salt loſt 74
Alſace, its Trade and Products 735
Amboyna, its Trade and Products 841
America, by whom, and when diſcovered 846
Its Trade and Products 847 to 864
Its Trade with *Great-Britain* 689
Amſterdam, ſuppoſed to make more Inſurances than any other Place 352
Its Ordinances about Inſurances, &c. 353 to 368
Angleſey, its Products 618
Angola, its Commerce 778
Appeals about Prizes, to whom muſt be made 281
To whom, from a Sentence of the Admiralty ditto
Apprentices to Maſters of Ships, regulations concerning them 115
Arabia, its Trade and Products 789
Arbitrations, an Act for eſtabliſhing them 371
Arbitration Bond, its Form ditto
In Exchanges, its Definition 492
Simple, how wrought 493
Compound ditto, with Tables 497 to 513
Arbitrators, their Definition and Derivation 369
Their Award deciſive 370
What Reciprocalities they may appoint ditto
Not to award againſt a Chancery Decree ditto
Archangel, its Trade 883
Archipelago, its Commerce 768 & ſeq.
Argyleſhire, its Products, &c. 621
Arles, celebrated in Antiquity for its Experience in Navigation, &c. 6
Armenia, its Trade 795
Articles of War for the Fleet 283 to 287
Artificers, Manufacturers, and Workmen, Penalty on ſeducing them into foreign Service 44 & 45

Aſia, its Commerce 788
Aſiatick Iſles, their Trade and Products 830
Aſſignees of Bankrupts, how choſe 579
their Power and Duty ditto
Dying in Debt by Bond, what Recoveries are had 583
Removing them 584
In *France*, what Power they have from the Creditors 595
Aſtracan, its Trade 883
Avenches, its Products 892
Average, in Marine Caſes, its Meaning 163
Regulations and Laws for adjuſting it 164 to 166
Auſtrian Netherlands, their Trade with *Great-Britain* 715
Award, what it is 372
Its Form 374
Azores, Trade of 784

B.

BAHAMA Iſlands, their Trade 710
Baharem's Pearl Fiſhery, and Products 792
Balamboang, its Trade 836
Baldivia, its Trade 852
Ballaſt, not accounted Ship's Furniture 144
Rates of, and other Regulations 145 to 147
Ballaſt men, their Duty 146
Baltick Sea, its Trade 860
Bamffſhire, its Products 621
Banda Iſles, their Trade 841
Bank, its Derivation, and different Inſtitutions 383
Bank of *Genoa* 384
of *Venice*, its Funds 385
of *Amſterdam*, when and by whom eſtabliſhed ditto
Its Riches 386 to 390
Its Regulations ditto
of *Rotterdam*, when eſtabliſhed 391
of *Hamburgh* its Sureties ditto
Only Citizens to have an Account in it 392
of *England*, its Inſtitution ditto
Its Charters and ſpecial Privileges 393 to 406
The Forging or Eraſing its Common Seal, Bills, Notes, &c. made Felony 403
Its Servants embezzling any Note, &c. ſhall ſuffer Death ditto
The Method of opening an Account with it 406
Of paying in, or drawing Money on it, with the Form of a Draught 407
The Form of a Write-Off ditto
It recovers Bills for thoſe who keep Caſh with it ditto
It diſcounts Bills ditto
It will admit of Depoſits from its Cuſtomers ditto
No perſonal Attendance required for any Tranſaction with it 408
Will advance Money on Government Securities, &c. ditto
Its Management, and the Salaries of the Governor, &c. with their Qualifications. ditto
Superiority, compared with Foreign Banks 409
at *Amſterdam*, for Loans on Goods, its Inſtitution 405
Its Regulations and what Sums it will advance ditto
In what other Parts, ſuch Banks are eſtabliſhed 406
Bankers, the Nature of their Buſineſs among the *Romans* 409
Ditto in *Holland*, *France*, &c. ditto
Ample Deſcription of their various Branches of Buſineſs in England 410
Great Increaſe of them, and Cautions reſpecting them 411
Draughts on them, or their Notes not to be accounted Caſh till received 461
New Caſes on them ditto
Bankrupts, Advice to guard againſt becoming one 514
What Perſons may, or may not, be Bankrupts 516
What makes a Man ſo 517
Of the Commiſſion and Commiſſioners, &c. 521
The Oath the Commiſſioners take 522
His Surrender, Examination, Diſcovery, Allowance, and Certificate; and of entering the Proceedings, &c. of Record 525 to 535
Of the Aſſignment and Bargain and Sale of his Eſtate. Of the Inrollment, and what ſhall paſs thereby, or be ſuch an Intereſt as the Commiſſioners may aſſign 535 to 542
Bankrupts, becoming *Felo de ſe*, or outlawed, how his Goods are diſpoſed of ditto
Of uncertain and contingent Eſtates, and which do, or do not, center in the Bankrupt ditto
His Wife's Title to her Free Bench 544
Separate Settlements 546
Wills in Favour of his Wife, &c. 547
Of Marriage Bonds, and Articles before Marriage 549
Debts due to, and from, the Wife when ſingle 553
Of the Rights which are inveſted in his Children, by Virtue of Marriage Settlements, and Truſtees for ſupporting contingent Remainders 557
Of Poſſibilities 560
Of Intereſts which have been determined not to center in him ditto
Of the Creditors who are ſuch, and therein of proving their Debts, and how Notice of their Meeting is to be given 561
Special Caſes of Debts that may be proved ditto
Of Debts that cannot be proved 562
An Oath of a Creditor for proving his Debts, &c. 567
Where Copartners are Bankrupts, having joint and ſeparate Eſtates and Creditors ditto
How far the Commiſſioners ſhall over-reach the Acts of a Bankrupt, from the Time of the Acts of Bankruptcy committed 572
A remarkable Caſe tried under a ſecond Commiſſion of Bankruptcy 573
Of Factors and Executors becoming Bankrupts; having Effects of other Perſons in their Hands 575
In Holland how treated 588 to 597
Bantam, its Trade 833
Barbadoes, its Trade 707
Barbary's Trade with *Great-Britain* 662
General Trade of 769
Barretry of Mariners, to be anſwered for by the Maſter 131
Baſil, its Trade 893
Baſſora, or *Balſora*, its Trade 792
Batavia, its Trade 833
Beacons and Lighthouſes, not to be built without Warrant 229
Bedfordſhire, its Products 609
Beggars, Rogues and Vagabouds, Penalty on bringing them into *Great-Britain* from foreign Counties 77
Bell Metal, &c. not to be exported 57
Benares, or *Banarous*, its Trade 816
Benefit of Clergy, not to be allowed to Actors of Treaſon, Robbery, &c. on the Sea 266
Bengal, its Trade 814
Benin's Coaſt, its Trade 776
Bergen, its Trade 875
Berkſhire, its Products 609
Bermudas, Trade of 710
Berne, its Products and Trade 890
Berry, its Trade and Products 727
Beverley Beck, and *Hull* River, the Act about them 209
Berwickſhire, its Products 621
Bills of Entry, inwards, their Form, how procured at the Cuſtom-houſe 987
Outwards, their Form 997
Bills of Exchange, their Nature and Diſtinctions 426
The Difference between the real and imaginary Specie of any Country 427
The Number of Perſons, making an Exchange, and how diſtinguiſhed 428
The different Obligations of Drawers, Endorſers, Acceptors, or Holders of them, under all Circumſtances, and whether by Commiſſion, or for their own Accounts 429 to 450
Bills, of Conditional Ones 450
Pro forma Ones 452
When loſt, or miſlaid, what muſt be done 453 to 455

Bills, When without Date, or in ſome Parts not legible 455
When the Words and Figures differ 456
When the Name of the Perſon to whom payable is altered, &c. ditto
When the Direction is forgot ditto
Their Nature payable at Fairs 457
Various and new Caſes tried on Inland Ones 459
Forgery of them made Felony 462
Fictitious Payee and Indorſers, of the laſt Caſes tried before Lord Chancellor *Thurlow*, Lord *Loughborough*; and by Appeal in the Houſe of Lords 463 to 470
and *Appendix* No. III
Of the different Dates and Times for which they are drawn, and when Payments are due 473
Their different Uſances ditto
Days of Grace at ſeveral Places ditto
At *Venice*, not payable by Endorſement ditto
Not diſcharged, if the Drawer failed before due, in *Italy*, and formerly in *Portugal* ditto
Some Trials which decided this Particular in *Portugal* ditto
Their Payment diſputed at *Leghorn* in Silver 474
Their various Forms in different Languages ditto to 476
Bills of Health, their Nature and Form 271 to 276
Bills of Lading, their Form 142
Bills of Sight at the Cuſtom-houſe, what they are 989
Black Sea, its Trade 762
Bonds, their Definition 419
How are to be made ditto
Their Condition muſt be to do a Thing lawful ditto
Made by Infants, how voidable ditto
By a *Feme Covert*, may plead her Coverture ditto
Dependent on ſome other Deed, is void, if the Deed becomes ſo ditto
To indemnify any one from a legal Proſecution is void ditto
Given to a Sheriff, as a Reward, void ditto
Their Conditions muſt be poſſible ditto
Not limiting Time of Payment, the Money becomes due preſently 420
Not mentioning a Place for Performance of Condition, obliges the Obligor to ſeek the Obligee; if in *England*, to tender the Money
For Payment of Money, may be performed by giving any other Thing in Satisfaction ditto
The Acceptance of a new, will not diſcharge the old one, as a Bond cannot be given in Satisfaction for another, &c. ditto
Of 20 Years ſtanding, &c. ſhall be deemed paid ditto
Made payable at ſeveral Days, cannot be ſued till all the Days are paſt ditto
Where ſeveral are bound, they may be ſued ſeparately or together, &c. 421
Given by a drunken Man is binding ditto
Do not bind an Heir, except expreſsly named, &c. ditto
To ſave harmleſs, how the Defendant muſt plead ditto
Without a Date, or with a falſe one, are good, if ſealed and delivered, though if it is not delivered, it is not good, though ſigned and ſealed ditto
Though contain falſe *Latin*, or falſe *Engliſh*, may be good, &c. ditto
Their Form 422 to 423
Borneo, its Trade and Products 837
Bottomry, its Definition 142
Is ſometimes on the Ship, and ſometimes on the Borrower ditto
May not be engaged in, by a Maſter of a Ship, at the Place of his Owner's Reſidence 143
Made on Ships by their Maſters, and afterwards deſtroyed, is Felony ditto
To the *Eaſt Indies*, to be on the Ship, or Goods only, &c. ditto
On a fictitious Suppoſition ditto
The Form of a Bill 144
Boundaries of the *United States* of *America* 704
Bounty, on Exports and Imports; the Commodities and their reſpective Premiums 985
Bourdeaux, its ancient Trade 7
Brecknockſhire, its Products 619
Bremen, its Trade 862
Bretagne, its Trade and Products 729
Britiſh Governors, Conſuls, and Merchants abroad to provide for Sailors in Diſtreſs 130 & 301
The Acts for their Relief in *Portugal*, at *Cadiz*, *Port St. Mary's* and *Leghorn* 131
Brokers, their Duty and Appellation 479
The Number at *Amſterdam* 481
Their Functions ditto
Their Dues in *London*, *Amſterdam*, and ſeveral other Places ditto
Of Inſurance and Ship Brokers 482
New Account of Stock Brokers ditto
Buckinghamſhire, its Products 610
Buenos Ayres, its Trade 851
Burgundy, its Trade and Products 729
Burſa, its Trade and Products 789
Buteſhire, its Products 621

C.

CABINDO, its Trade 778
Cabul, or *Caboul*, its Trade 798
Cachemire, its Trade and Products 799
Cadiz, Duties on *Britiſh* Merchandiſe there 656
Caermarthenſhire, its Products 619
Caernarvonſhire, ditto ditto
Caffaria, its Commerce 771
Cairo, its Trade 764
Caithneſs, its Products 621
Calbaria, its Trade 772
Calao, its Trade 854
deſtroyed 845
Calicut, its Trade 810
Calmoucks, their Trade 801
Camboya, its Trade and Products 824
Cambridgeſhire, its Products 610
Campechy, its Trade 851
Canada, its Trade 706
Conquered by the *Engliſh* ditto
Canary Iſlands, their Commerce, &c. 786
Candia, its Trade 769
Candles or Fire, not permitted in *Yarmouth* Harbour 176
Canton, its foreign Trade 823
Cape Breton, its Trade 706
Cape de Verd Iſles, their Trade and Products 784
Capha, or *Caffa*, its Trade 762
Caracca Coaſt, its Trade 852
Cardiganſhire, its Products 619
Caribbee Iſlands, their Trade 708
Carolina, its Trade with *Great Britain*, &c. 698
Carthage, a Colony from *Tyre* 4
Carthaginians, their great Trade and Improvement of Navigation 4 & 5
Carthagena, its Trade and Products 850
Caſchgar, or *Little Boucharie*, its Products 797
Caſpian Sea, deſcription of 800
Caſſen, its Trade 790
Cattle, Sheep, Swine, &c. prohibited Importation to *England* 57
Catwater Harbour, Regulations of 173
Cayenne, its Trade 858
Cazembazar, its Produce and Trade 815
Celebes, its Trade and Products 838
Ceram, its Trade and Products 839
Certificates for Entries inwards 988
For foreign Goods exported ditto
For the Price of Corn exported ditto
Ceylon, its Trade and Products 831
Champaigne, its Products 723
Chaoul, or *Chaul*, its Products and Trade 806
Charaſſm, its Products 799
Charity for Seamen, and their Widows, diſabled, &c. in the Merchants Service, the Act 123 to 109
Charterparty, its Derivation and Nature 133
Different Caſes about them 134
Its uſual Form 139
Ditto, whereby Part of the Ship's Owners freight their Shares 140
When made void 141

Cheſhire, its Products 610
Children of *Britiſh* Ambaſſadors and Conſuls born abroad not Aliens 303
China, its Products and Commerce 821
Choraſan, its Products and Trade 799
Chriſtiana, its Products 875
Chriſtianſand, ditto ditto
Chriſtianſund, ditto ditto
Clackmananſhire, its Products 662
Coaſts of *Africa*, from Cape *Verd* to Cape *Sierra Leona*, their Trade 772
Of *Spaniſh America* in the *North* and *South Sea*, their Trade 852
Of *Coromandel*, their Trade 811
Of *Peſcherie*, their Trade ditto
Of *Indıa* their Trade 802
Of *Africk*, from the *Cape of Good Hope*, to the Entrance of the *Red Sea*, their Trade 778
Cochin, its Trade 811
Cochineal, by whom and with what Ships may be imported 57
Cochin-China, its Trade and Products 823
Cockets received on the Payment of Cuſtoms 995
Their Indorſement before given to the Searcher ditto
Their Form ditto
Cœur, James, his great Trade, Riches, and Buildings 14
Coffee, what muſt be done in *America*, previous to its Shipping, and on Importation 92
Coin of all Countries 896 & ſeq.
Commerce, Definition of, Original and Antiquity 1
Its natural Tendency to render States flouriſhing 2
Of the *Tyrians*, from Monſieur *Huet* 3
Of the *Carthaginians* 4
Of the *Egyptians* 5
Of the *Romans* ditto
Of the *Gauls* 6
Its Re-eſtabliſhment in the Weſt 7
Of the *Venetians* 8
Of the *Genoeſe* 8
Of the *Hanſiatick* Towns ditto
Of the *Dutch* 10
Of the *Ruſſians* 12
Of the Houſe of *Medicis* 15
Of the *French*, Original 16
Of the *Engliſh* 20
Of the *Spaniards* 21
Of the *Arabians*, by Dr. *Garcin* 22
What it includes 605
Not unworthy the Attention of the moſt illuſtrious Perſons ditto
Its State under the *Aſiatick*, *Grecian*, and *Roman* Monarchies ditto
Carried on by the *Piſans*, *Genoeſe*, and *Venetians* ditto
By the *Portugueſe* 606
By the *Engliſh*, *French*, *Danes*, and *Hamburghers* ditto
By all the Nations of *Europe* to *America* ditto
Its Diviſion ditto
The Genius of the *Engliſh* adapted to it ditto
How it went on augmenting in *England*, under different Reigns 607
Commiſſioners for trying Pirates in *America* 266
Of Appeals about Prizes, who they are 270
Compariſon of ſome Coin 489
Between fine Gold and Silver 490
Concealing Bankrupts Effects, the Penalties 585
Condemnations of Ships 270
Congo, its Trade 777
Conſtantinople, its Trade 760
Conſuls, their Office, Definition of 295
How appointed, their Commiſſions 296
The Duty of a *Britiſh* Conſul, and all Regulations concerning him amply explained 299 to 303
Contract, its Derivation 417
Contracts, not voided by Miſtakes in drawing the Writings 418
Their Difference in a Day's being limitted for Payment and not 420
Muſt be certain, perfect, and complete 418
Conditional 420
For Goods may be made by Word of Mouth as well as Writing 418
Not to be performed in a Year, muſt be in Writing ditto
Contribution, in Marine Caſes, its Signification 163
Synonimous to Average ditto
Convoys, their Duty 269
Copartners Bankrupts, Caſes therein 567
Corea, its Trade and Products 829
Cork, its Trade 627
CORN, all the ſubſiſting Laws and Regulations reſpecting the Importation and Exportation 41 to 45
The laſt Act 1790 See *Appendix*, No. I
Cornwall, its Trade 610
Corporate Company for Relief of Seamen, &c. wounded and killed in the Merchants Service 123 to 129
Corſicans, their Hiſtory and Trade 751
Coſapues, its Trade 801
Coſmo de Medicis, his noble Origin 15
His great Regard for Trade, and happy Succeſs in it ditto
His Example followed by ſeveral of his Succeſſors with equal Fortune ditto
Cotton, new Duty on Importation 60
Counties in *England* and *Wales*, their Number 609
Courland, its general Trade 880
Court-Martial in the Navy, of whom, and how many it is compoſed 285 to 288
Its Conſtituents' Oath before a Trial 289
Credit, Public and Private, Account of 410
Bills or Letters of, their Form and Uſe 471
Creditors of Bankrupts, their Difference and Power to claim 561 to 567
Crimati or *Crimatia*, its Trade 593
Cromartie, its Products 622
Cruizers, their Definition and Duty 269
Cumberland, its Products 611
Cuſtoms defined; cannot be laid on Merchandize by the King's ſole Power 945
Various Regulations of 969
Cuſtom-Houſe Officers in *London*, not to hinder the Table of the Duties on Importation and Exportation, &c. 947 to 986
The Time of their Attendance ditto
Their Fees ditto
Cyprus, its Trade 760

D.

DAMAGES, done at Sea, where triable 282
Daniſh trading Companies, their Commerce 879
Dantzick, its Trade 890
Dauphiny, its Trade and Products 738
Debentures for Goods exported by Cettificate, how to be got 996
Their Form ditto
Debts for building Ships, to be tried by the Admiralty 282
Due to the Crown, when are preferred to others 566
Dee, River at *Cheſter*, the Act concerning it 184
Demorrage, what it is 142
Denbighſhire, its Products 619
Denization, its Derivation and Meaning 377
Denizen, its Definition ditto
Their Privileges 378
Denmark, its Trade 863
Denomination of Bankers, when was firſt given in *England* 410
Depoſits which the Bank admits without giving Receipts 407
Whereon the Bank will advance Money 408
Derbyſhire, its Products 611
Devonſhire, its Products 612
Difference between a Charterparty ſigned by the Maſter alone, and one ſigned by him and the Owners 133
Directors of the Bank of *Englaad*, their Number Attendance, Salary, and how are choſen 408
Their Qualification ditto

Diſcoverers of a Plot againſt a Ship, their Reward 264
Dominica, Account of 709
Dorſetſhire, its Products 612
Dover Harbour, Laws concerning it 170
Down, Trade of 628
Drawbacks, on what Goods are not allowed 997
Draughts, allowed at the *Cuſtom-Houſe* on ſeveral Sorts of Goods 990
Drontheim, its Trade 875
Dublin, its Trade 626
Dumbarton, its Trade 622
Dumfries, its Trade ditto
Durham, its Trade 612
Dutch, their firſt Settlement, and ſucceſsful Attempts for Liberty 10
Their *Eaſt-India* and other trading Companies 11 & 861
Their general Trade ditto
The Smallneſs of their Products, and yet immenſe Stock of all Things 12
Goods ſent to the *Spaniſh Weſt-Indies* 741
Dutchy of *Sleſwick*, its Trade 864
Duty of a Regiſter in the Court for trying Pirates 263
Of Pilots at *Norway* 874

E.

EAST India Company, their firſt Charter 678
New Charters and Regulations of 679 to 686
Eaſt-Indies, their general Commerce 802 to 820
Eaſtland's Trade with *Ireland* 719
Eddyſtone Light-Houſe begun by Mr. *Henry Winſtanley* 226
Rebuilt by Mr. *John Rudyerd* ditto
Regulations and bearing 227
Edinburgh, or *Mid-Lothian*, its Products 622
Edward III. firſt eſtabliſhed Laws in *England* about Exchanges 427
Egypt, its antient Commerce 5
Its modern Trade 764
Elgin, its Trade 622
Ellenfoot Harbour, the Act concerning it 182 to 184
Embargo, its Definition 276
Entries of Goods inwards, how made 969
for Goods to be exported by Certificate how made 994
Enumeration of Cauſes which make Policies of Inſurance, null and void 311 to 317
Eſſex, its Products 612
Examination and Delivery of Foreign Goods, how made 992
Exchanges, the Difference 427
When have been prohibited ditto
Exchanging by Bills, on Marts and Fairs, what it is 456
Exchange Brokers, their Qualification and Duty 482

F.

FACTORS, their Buſineſs and Duty 45 to 49
Failures, how to be guarded againſt 514
In *France* different from Bankruptcies 589
Fairs for Exchange at *Lyons* 456
at *Francfort* 457
at *Leipſick* ditto
at *Naumbourg* 458
Feigned and borrowed Names, when may be uſed in Exchange Contracts 452
Fife, its Products 622
Fines on illicit Trade to *Turkey* 664
Levied as a Security in uſurious Contracts, how may be avoided 413
Fiſheries, *Britiſh* Encouragement of, with the reſpective Bounties to the Owners, Maſters and Sailors of Ships concerned in them 68 to 73
Flanders, its Trade with *Ireland* 719
Flintſhire, its Products 619
Florence, its Trade 755
Flotſam, its Definition 157
Foreign Coin, Gold or Silver Bullion, or Jewels, permitted Exportation 39
Foreign Seamen may be naturalized by ſerving in our Navy 381
Foreign Seamen and Landmen naturalized by ſettling and reſiding in the *Britiſh* Plantations 381
And being Proteſtants, without taking the Oaths ditto
Goods found aboard any Collier, Fiſherboat, &c. the Penalties 59
Forfar or *Angus*, its Products 622
France, its Trade with *Great-Britain* 631 to 647
With *Ireland* 719
Its Products and Trade ditto
Reflections on the Growth of it, and of its Manufactures 721 to 738
Franche Compté, its Trade and Products 730
Frederickſhald, its Trade 875
Frederickſtadt, its Trade 876
Freight, what it means 133
Is due for Goods laden after breaking Ground, although the Merchant ſhould determine to unload them 135
Due to a Ship diſabled, how the Maſter may act ditto
To a Ship ſailing after the Time agreed on, either arriving ſafe, or meeting Loſs ditto
To be paid only on a Ship's Return, was diſcharged, though ſhe was not loaded Home ditto
Agreed for a Ship to load at another Port, and on her Arrival there, nothing is put aboard her, is yet due 136
Agreed for by the Ton, ſhall be paid for accordingly ditto
For lading of Cattle is recoverable, both on Dead and Living ditto
Though if at ſo much *per* Head, then it is only paid on thoſe that are alive ditto
If not previouſly agreed in either of the above Manners, then to be paid both for Dead and Living ditto
To be recovered according to Cuſtom, for Goods ſent on board, *generally* ditto
To be paid by the Freighter, tho' ſhe be detained for his ſhipping unlawful Goods 137
Agreed for Out and Home, none due 'till the Voyage be performed ditto
Preferred before any other Debts ditto
Is due on a Ship taken and retaken, provided ſhe afterwards proceeded on her Voyage ditto
To be paid for Wines, though they have leaked in the Voyage, provided the Maſter be not in Fault ditto
Agreed for by the Month is due, if the Lading be ſaved, though the Ship periſh after paſſing the *Downs* 138
To be tried by the Admiralty 281
French Flanders, its Trade 734
Goods ſent to the *Spaniſh Weſt-Indies* 740
American Trade 857
Pilots their Qualification and Duty 150
Friend's Ships known by our Men of War, to be aſſiſted by them 269

G.

GAGE Marks to be put on Ballaſt Lighters 145
Gomron, or *Gambroon*, its Products and Trade 791
General Courts for relieving Seamen diſabled, &c. in the Merchant's Service, when to be held 125
Geneva, its Deſcription and Trade 895
Genoeſe, their Commerce 9 & 750
Rivals to the *Venetians*, in it 9
Georgia in *America*, its Trade 695
In *Aſia*, ditto 795
Germany, its Trade with *Great-Britain* 649
Glamorganſhire, its Products 619
Glaris, noted for its Green Cheeſe and Slates 892
Glouceſterſhire, its Products 612
Goa, its Trade 808
Golconda, its Trade 813 & 814
Gold Coin, its Par between *London* and *Amſteraam* 486
Its Par between *France* and *Holland* ditto
Its Par between *Liſbon* and *Amſterdam* 487
And Silver compared 489

Goods seizable after clearing a Ship 58
May be thrown overboard in a Storm 131
Delivered to a Master of a Ship, may not be attached ditto
Partly stole in a Voyage, the whole Freight not due 136
Found on any Person, taken or stolen from a Ship in Distress, shall be delivered to the Owner 158
Thrown overboard in a Storm, how to be valued before a Contribution 164
In Necessity may be cast out of a Ferry-boat 165
Thrown overboard after others have been clandestinely taken in, shall be paid for by the Master ditto
Lost by Piracy, or Tempest at Sea, and they afterwards come ashore, the Owner shall have them if he can prove his Property 160
Pirated from Foreigners, and sold here in a Market Overt, shall convey a Property 261
Of Pirates, and not piratical Goods, become a Prize to the Captor 270
Not to be taken out of a Prize till Condemnation ditto
In *Holland*, carried by Land, to be insured only nine-tenths of their Value 357
Which must be named in Policies of Insurance at *Amsterdam* ditto
Thrown overboard, to be brought into gross Averages at *Amsterdam* 362
Must not be landed before the Duties are satisfied 989
That may be shipped and landed between *Limehouse* and *Westminster* 993
Chargeable with Customs, exported with others that are free, must have two Cockets 995
Found in a Bankrupt's Hands are supposed to be his, and shall pass to his Creditors accordingly 540
Of a Bankrupt when may not be sold by the Commissioners 541
Of a Bankrupt not to be removed till his Rent be paid 565
Mortgaged or pledged after Bankruptcy, are over-reached by the Commission 573
Prohibited Importation in *Denmark* 873
Gratuity, accepted by a Lender is not usurious 414
Great-Britain, supposed by some the greatest Island in the World 608
Its former Names, Situation, and Dimensions ditto
Its Number of Parishes and Cities ditto
Greeks, Scholars to the *Phœnicians*, in the Science of Navigation 50
Grenada, *American* 709
Gresham Sir Thomas, Account of 15
Gruierre, noted for the Quantity and Quality of its Cheese 893
Guienne, its Trade and Products 724
Guiposcoa Company, their Charter, &c. 744
Gulf of *Persia*, its Trade 791
Guns aboard not to be kept shotted, nor fired at unseasonable Hours between *London Bridge* and *Blackwall* 122
Gunpowder permitted Exportation, when the price does not exceed 5*l. per* Barrel 44
Not to be received aboard any outward-bound Ship, till she be over-against *Blackwall*; and Ships coming home to put it out before their Arrival there, or within 24 Hours after ditto
Gusurate, supposed to be *Tarshis*, where *Solomon's* Fleet went, its Trade 802

H.

HABAT in *Fez*, its Products 770
Haddock, Fresh Herrings, &c. not to be imported but in *English* built Ships, &c. 59
Haddington, its Products 623
Hamburg, its general Trade 862
Its particular Trade with *France* 738
With *Spain* 739
Hamburgh, its Trade with *Venice* 748
Its Bank 748
Hampshire, its Products 391
Hanseatick Towns, their first Establishment and Commerce 613
Their Names in the Confederacy 9
Its Reduction by many Towns withdrawing from its Association 10
Those still reserving the Name ditto
Haven, or Harbour, its Definition ditto
Not to be damaged by throwing any thing into them 167
Hemp, Flax, and the Production thereof, may be imported here from *Ireland* 147
Bounty on Importation of, from the Colonies 59
Herefordshire, its Products ditto
Hertfordshire, its Products 613
Hispaniola, or St. *Domingo*, its Trade and Products ditto
Holland, its Trade with *Great-Britain* 848
Ditto with *Ireland* 647
Ditto with *France* 719
Ditto with *Spain* 737
Ditto with *Portugal* 741
Ditto with *Venice* 746
Its general Trade 748
Holstein, its Trade 859
Hottentots, good Mechanicks 864
Hudson's Bay Company, when procured their Charter 780
Huntingdonshire, its Products 688
Husbands of Ships defined 613
49

I.

JAMAICA, its Trade and Products 709
Japan, Trade of 845
Java, its Trade and Products 832
Iceland, its Trade 879
Jeroslaw, its Trade 884
Jerseys, in *America*, Trade of 701
Jesso, its Trade and Products 846
Jetsam, its Definition 158
Jews encouraged to settle at *Naples* 753
Not permitted, by their Laws, to take Usury from one another 415
Ilfordcome Harbour, its Act 181
Its Lighthouse, when to be used, and what paid towards it 182
Importers of the Manufactures of *Persia*, *viâ Muscovy*, what Oath they must take 713
Impressing into his Majesty's Service; Exemptions 114
Imprisonment decreed in the Navy not to exceed two Years 287
Incidents which make one a Subject born 348
Income of Consuls, how arises 302
India Coast, their Trade 807
Indigo of all Sorts, Regulations concerning it 100
Indostan, its Trade and Products 802
Instructions from the King to Commanders of Privateers 250 to 254
For the Commissioners of Bankruptcy at *Amsterdam* 598
Insurance, or Assurance, its Definition 307
Invented by *Claudius Cæsar*, or the *Jews* 308
Brought into *England* by some *Italians* ditto
Not to be made Interest or no Interest 310
How may be made for Privateers ditto
Was at first confined to maritime Affairs only, but now extends to Houses, Furniture, Lives, &c. 311
Their Variety ditto
Not liable, if a Ship be burnt, before breaks Ground 312
Made abroad, may be sued for in *England* 349
With a Blank in the Policy, or for prohibited Goods, not binding 312
Made, *to depart with Convoy*, not binding, if the Master voluntarily quits it 316
Sundry Cases of Warranty to fail with Convoy 328
Not liable for a Theft by the Sailors, but the Master 313
Made without informing the Insurer of every material Circumstance, is sufficient to discharge the Policy 314
Liable, if a Ship be forced from her Convoy in a Storm, and is taken 333

Insurance, Discharged by a Deviation from that Time only 316
Tho' securing against Restraint of Princes, does not warrant a navigating or acting against the Law of Countries 317
Void, when made on Goods of an Ally, and they are an Enemy's 314
Made on Goods perishable from their own Nature, not liable for Damage 317
Made for another, may be sued for and recovered by him that made it 318
Sundry new and special Cases of 332
When it commences and terminates ditto
May be made for Goods lost, if the Assured knew not of it 311 to 341
On Bottomry, when valid and Respondentia 343
Made on *India* Ships, Detention in *India* does not void the Policy 346
Re-assurance and Double Assurance explained 341
Miscellaneous Observations and singular Circumstances respecting Insurances 346
Insurers on Goods not freed on the Ship's Arrival at her Port 317
Not to return the Premium, in Case of Deviation 316
Not released by an intended Deviation only ditto
Paid for a Ship, sent as a Flag of Truce, yet taken by the Enemy 318
Paid the Whole for a Ship that had been deserted, and was afterwards brought into Harbour, tho' supposed unserviceable 319
Paid for Goods taken in a neutral Ship, and expressed in the Bills of Lading to be for neutral Acconnt 320
On a Privateer or a Month, that was damaged by the Enemy, and could not be refitted during that Term, were acquitted 321
On *French* Ships in the War of 1744, paid for them 322
On a Privateer, Interest or no Interest, which was taken and re-taken, bore the whole Loss 323
On a Ship from *London* to *Gibraltar*, warranted to depart with Convoy, taken near *Spithead*, in the Way to her Convoy, suffered a total Loss 330
On a Ship, at Interest or no Interest, that was taken and ransomed, were obliged to pay an entire Loss 333
On a Ship, at Interest or no Interest, which was taken, re-taken, and sold, to pay Salvage, were freed 334
On a Voyage, as the last, which the Ship, by Damage from a Storm, could not perform, and paid the Loss 336
Sundry similar Cases, with their Decisions in our Courts of Law 337 to 340
In *France*, and at *Amsterdam*, Regulations and Ordinance concerning them 352 to 369
Interlineation and Rasure, when makes a Bond void 422
Inventors of Bills of Exchange, who are supposed to be 426
Inverness, its Trade 623
Joint and separate Creditors of Partners and Bankruptcy, out of what Estate are to be paid 597
Trader Bankrupt, does not affect the Estate of his Partner ditto
IRELAND, its Commerce liberated from former Restraints of *British* Acts of Parliament 59, 60, 61, 62, 64
Its Counties and Products 626
Its Trade 715 to 720
Iron, Bar and Pig, imported from *America*, Duty free; and other Regulations 103
Isle of *France*, its Products and Trade 721
Isles of *Asia*, their Commerce, &c. 830
Ispahan, its Products and Traffick 793
Italy's Trade with *Great-Britain* 662
What Goods it furnisheth for the *Spanish West-Indies* 742
Its Trade with *Portugal* 746
Its general Trade 748

Judda, or *Zidden*' its Trade 791
Judgments suffered as a Security in usurious Contracts, how may be avoided 413
Ivory Coasts, its Trade 772
Jurisdiction of the *Admiralty*, See, *Admiralty*.
Jutland, its Trade 863

K.

KENT, its Products 613
Keys, or Quays at *London*, where Goods are not to be shipped or landed, See *Wharfs*
Those which are lawful, and the Time for working thereon ditto
Killy, or *Killa*, its Trade 763
Kincardin, its Products 623
King *David*, his immense Riches 27
Kinross, its Products 623

L.

LA Conceptione, its Trade 852
Ladrones, or Isles of Theives, their Trade 844
Lagan, its Definition 158
Lancashire, its Products 613
Land Waiters, what Copies are to make in their Books, before Goods are delivered 993
Lanerk, its Products 623
L' Angoumois, its Trade and Products 725
Languedoc, its Trade 731
La Trinidad, its Trade 856
Lausanne, its Products 891
Leagues and Truces, what they are 278
Leases at an Undervalue, when are usurious 414
Legal Interest only taken, is safe, though the Bond was usurious 413
Leghorn, its Trade 755
Leicestershire, its Products 613
Leon, in *America*, its Trade 856
Lesparso, its Trade 855
Letters of Marque and Reprisal, what they are 229
The requisite Circumstances for obtaining them 230
Their Form 232
Of Attorney made by Seamen, must be made revocable 93
Of safe Conduct to be enrolled in Chancery 277
From a Merchant to his Wife, &c. to accept Bills of Exchange is not a proper Power 440
Of Credit, their Difference, and what they are 470
Their Form 471
Of Respite, in *France*, defined 589
Levant Trade 758
Licences, grantable to Landmen, to protect them for two Years from the Press 114
Lighters on the *Thames*, Regulations concerning them 146
Lighthouse, its Definition 226
The first built by *Ptolemy Philadelphus* ditto
Several others abroad, as the Tower of *Cordon*, the Phare of *Messina*, at *Genoa*, *Barcelona*, &c. And our's at Home, on *Scilly*, the *Eddystone*, *Caskets*, *Portland*, *Dungeness*, *Foreland*, *Skirres*, &c. 227 to 229
Lighthouses and Beacons to be erected by Warrant ditto
Lighthouses, that at *Ilfordcombe*, when to be used 228
The Colossus of *Rhodes*, a famous one, its Description 226
Limerick, its Trade 628
Limosin, its Trade and Products 725
Lincolnshire, its Products 614
Linlithgow, its Products 623
Livonia, its Trade 882
Lombards have the Invention of the Bank, Book-keeping, nd Exchanges attributed to them 8 & 417
London Assurance, when incorporated 309
Lorrain, its Trade and Products 734
Louisiana, or *Mississippi*, its Trade 857
Lubeck, its Trade 862
Lucca, its Trade 756

Lyons, celebrated for the Greatneſs of its ancient and modern Trade 7
Lyonnois, its Trade and Products 723

M,

MACAO, its Trade 828
Madagaſcar, its Trade and Products 783
Madeira, its Products, &c. 784
Madras, its Commerce 826
Malabar, its Trade and Products 809
Malacca, its Trade 817
Maldives, their Products and Traffick 830
Malta, its Trade and Products 787
Mangalor, its Trade 809
Manillas, or *Philippines*, their Product and Trade 843
Margarita, or *Pearl Iſle*, its Trade 849
Marſeilles, its Alliance with the *Romans*, Antiquity and great Trade 6
Martinico, its Trade and Products 857
Maryland, its Trade and Products 700
Maſters of Ships receiving on board Tools and Utenſils in our Woollen Manufactories, &c. to carry abroad, Penalty 45
Anſwerable to Owners for their Damage 55
Shall not loſe their Ships for a ſmall uncuſtomed Thing 58
Muſt ſwear that the Owners are Subjects of *Great Britain* 66
What Money they may advance their Sailors in the Sugar Trade 97
Anſwerable for Goods loſt before ſhipping 105
Cannot ſue for their Wages in the Court of Admiralty, though the common Sailors may 281
May ſue for their Ranſom from Ship and Goods, if Ranſom them and remain Hoſtages for the Performance 108
Can ſell no Part of their Ships, but may hypothecate them 106
Are not anſwerable for the Contracts of their Sailors 112
May not impawn their Ships for their own Debts 113
Muſt contract with their Mariners before ſet ſail 119
Carrying above 16 Guns, muſt not ſtrike to Pirates without fighting 120
May deduct from Sailors Wages for Loſſes by negligence ditto
If burn or wilfully deſtroy their Ships, Felony 122
Muſt put their Powder on Shore in the River ditto
To anſwer for the Barretry of their Sailors 131
Having let out the whole Ship muſt not receive any other Goods than the Freighters 137
Cannot bring an Action againſt the Freighters, if the Ship did not arrive at the Port agreed 138
Not getting their Lading agreed for out and Home, how to proceed 136
When they may take up Money on Bottomry 143
How muſt act at *London*, in Regard of Ballaſt 122
Refuſing to take a Pilot, in Pilot's Water Penalty 148
May take two Pilots in *Holland* 155
Muſt reward People helping to ſave the Ship 159
Their Duty in Diſtreſs 163
Muſt not overlade their Ships 165
After an Ejection of ſome Goods ſhould not deliver the Remainder till a Contribution is ſettled 166
May detain the Cargo till a Contribution is ſettled for the Maſts cut away, &c. ditto
Pledged for the Ranſom of a Ship taken by Pirates, when to be redeemed 260
May not refuſe bringing their Sailors Home &c. 264
What may pay the Sailors whilſt beyond Sea 265
Muſt obey their Convoys 269
On Arrival at any foreign Port, where there is a Conſul, Rules for his Behaviour 111
How are to proceed in paying the Cuſtoms in *Norway* 879
Maſulipatnam, its Trade and Products 814
Mate of a Ship may ſue for Wages in the Admiralty Court 113
Mayo, its Products 626
Meaſures, both applicative and receptive, with their Variety and Correſpondency with one another 896 & ſeq.
Medici Houſe of enriched by Commerce 15
Melinda, its Trade and Products 782
Merchant, Derivation of the Title, and his Character 31
The Antiquity and Honourableneſs of the Employ ditto
Privileges granted to it in *France* ditto
No Diſparagement to Nobility 32
Many Kings and Princes exerciſing the Function ditto
What Qualifications he ought to make himſelf Maſter of 33 & 34
Maxims propoſed for the Management of his Affairs 35 to 38
Statute Laws of *England* relating to them 38 to 40
Subject to the Laws of the Country where reſident ditto
Not reſtrained from departing the Kingdom without Licence ditto
Adulterating Wine, are puniſhable 39
His Effects in Partnerſhip ſhall not go to the Survivor ditto
Need not provide againſt Survivorſhip ditto
Accounts between them, how ſtated 40
An Action may lie againſt one, though more obliged ditto
To call him *Alien Bankrupt*, is actionable ditto
When may plead the Statute of Limitation, and when not ditto
Feme Sole in *London*, trading without her Huſband, ſhall anſwer for her own Affairs ditto
Reſtrictions on exporting Beer, &c. 41
Loſing Goods at Sea, Cuſtom paid, ſhall on Proof have Liberty to ſhip a like Quantity, Duty free 44
May tranſport Gun-powder, when the Price does not exceed 5*l.* *per* Barrel ditto
Seducing Artificers and Manufacturers to go abroad, Penalty 45
May break Bulk in any Port, and pay Duties for no more than he enters and lands ditto
Not anſwerable for a Piracy done by his Ship 260
Shall not be impleaded for another's Debt 38
Six Months allowed to withdraw their Effects, in Caſe of a Difference with their Prince 39
Merionethſhire, its Products 619
Method of proceeding after a Ship's Report is made 987
Middleſex, its Trade 614
Mid-Lothian, or *Edinburgh*, its Trade 622
Milan, its Trade 756
Miſſiſippi, its Trade and Products 857
Mocha, its Trade and Products 789
Modena, its Trade 756
Molucca Iſles, their Trade 838
Monmouthſhire, its Products 614
Monomotopa, its Commerce, &c. 781
Montgomeryſhire, its Products 619
Morges, its Port 891
Mortgaging or ſelling Land is over-reached by Bankruptcy 572
Moſambique, its Trade and Products 781
Muſcovy, its Trade with *Holland* 883
Mutiny not to be concealed in the Fleet 286

N.

NAIRN, its Products 624
Nantes, its ancient Trade 6
Naples, its Trade 753
Narbonne, famous in Antiquity for its Trade, before the River *Aude* deserted its Port 5
Natural-born Subjects may inherit, though sprung from Aliens 377
Naturalization, what it is 380
Must be by Act of Parliament ditto
Several Acts about it ditto
Navarre, the lower, its Commerce 734
Navigation Act, the celebrated *British* 51 to 54
Freedom of 303 to 307
Neufchatel, its Trade and Fairs 894
New England, its Trade 702
Newfoundland, its Trade 712
New Stile and Old, at what Places they are observed 473
New York, its Trade 700
Noah's Ark, supposed a Pattern for the first Ships 49
Norfolk, its Products 614
Normandy, its Trade and Products 728
Northamptonshire, its Products 615
Northumberland, its Products ditto
Norway, its Trade with *Great-Britain* 714
Its general Trade 873
Notice to be given by the Assignees of Bankrupts, before making a Dividend 540
Nottinghamshire, its Products 615
Nova Scotia, our Title to it 704
Grant of it to Sir *W. Alexander* ditto
Part granted afterwards to Sir *David Kirk*, who sold it to the *French* King ditto
As Sir *W. Alexander* did his to a *French* Nobleman, who afterwards re-sold it to Sir *Thomas Temple*, from whose Heir, *Samuel Waldo*, Esq. of *New England*, bought it, and sold an undivided Moiety to the Author ditto
Its Products and Importance to the Crown of *Great-Britain* 705
Nyon, its Products 891

O.

OATH, to be taken by the Court for trying Pirates 262
By a Marine Court-Martial before Trial 288
Of Commissioners of Bankruptcy 522
Of a Creditor before the Commissioners of Bankruptcy 567
Offences done in Privateers to be punished as those in Ships of War 240
Committed at Sea and in our Havens, where triable 261
Against safe Conducts, how punished 277
Offices, under Government not to be held by Aliens 377
For giving an Alien's Lands to the King, under what Seal they must be ditto
Officers of Excise may search Ships 58
Of the Quays at *London*, and those in the Country, the Times of their Attendance ditto
For searching Ships at *Gravesend*, not to detain above three Tides ditto
Oldenburgh, its Trade 864
Old Stile and New, in what Places each is observed 473
Omissions in Reports at *Custom-house*, how remedied 987
Ophir, where *Solomon's* Fleet went to, supposed to be *Sumatra* or *Malacca* 27
Orkneys, their Product 625
Orleans, its Products 726
Ostend Harbour, Regulations of 224
Owners of Ships, who they are 54
Majority may let the Ship to Freight ditto
May break their Partnership at Pleasure 55
Joint are Tenants in common ditto
Are liable for the Actions of the Masters they employ ditto
Owners of Ships may sue the Masters for Damages they do 55
Their Cases with the Masters about Repairs ditto & 56
Not entitled to Freight if an Embargo is laid 57
Liable to pay the Master's Debts for Provisions 104
What they must do for Seamen wounded in their Service, and for the Widows of the Slain 121
Not answerable for Diamonds, Jewels &c. taken on board without their Knowledge 131
Nor for Losses by fire on Board 132
Oxfordshire, its Products 615

P.

PAITA, or *Piura*, its Trade 856
Panama, its Trade 855
Par of Monies, its Definition 485
Of Gold Coin between *London* and *Amsterdam* 486
Ditto of Silver Money ditto
Of Gold Coin between *France* and *Holland* ditto
Ditto of the Silver Money 487
Of Gold Coin between *Lisbon* and *Amsterdam* ditto
In its Calculation to avoid the great Fractions 488
Parish Boys, how to be put to Sea 115
When Apprentices at Sea, not to be pressed till eighteen 116
Not to pay to *Greenwich* till that Age ditto
Must not be refused as Apprentices by Masters of Ships ditto
At what Age they may be bound ditto
Parma, its Trade 756
Partner, Bankrupt, what may be recovered of him 567
Indebted to another, a Bankrupt, what is obliged to pay 568
His Debts, when bind the others 569
Partnerships in a Ship may be broke at Pleasure ditto
Not to exceed *Six* in the Banking Business 410
Passes, counterfeiting made Felony 277
Payments of large Purchases and Bills of Exchange at *Venice*, must be in Blank 385
At *Amsterdam* that must be made in Bank 386
Of Bills of Exchange, how to be calculated when Stiles differ 423
Peebles, or *Tweedale*, its Products 624
Pegu, its Trade 817
Pembrokeshire, its Products 619
Penal Bill for Payment of Money, its Form 423
Pennsilvania, its Trade 701
People, born in the *British* Plantations, or on the *British* Seas, are Subjects of *England* 381
Pernaw, its Trade 883
Perth, its Products 624
Pescherie Coasts, their Trade 811
Peter the Great, Czar of *Muscovy*, his great Care in forming his Subjects to Trade 12
His Endeavours to make himself Master of the *Persian* Silk Trade 884
Petersburgh, Account of ditto
Phœnicians, supposed the first Mariners 50
Picardy, its Products and Trade 721
Piedmont, its Trade 757
Pilchards, abundant on the *Cornish* Coasts 611
Pilots, their various Denominations and Definition 148
From *Dover*, *Deal*, and the Isle of *Thanet*, their Examination and Admittance 149 to 157
Their Pay and Number; and other Regulations in *England*, *France*, and *Holland* ditto
Pirates, or Sea Rovers, their Definition 257
Established at *Algiers*, *Tripoly*, and *Tunis* 258
Robbing in a Harbour not Piracy, but a Robbery 267
Commission for seizing them 269
Poitou, its Trade and Products 725
Poland's Trade with *Great-Britain* 715
Policy, of Insurance, its Etymology 307
Against Restraint of Princes, what it includes 315

Policy, not avoided by an intended Deviation 316
On a Cargo, its Form 351
On the Liberty of a Man 367
At *Amsterdam*, its Particulars 352 & seq.
In *France*, what must be made their Contents, &c, 322
Pomerania, its Trade 880
Pondicherry, its Trade 813
Porco, Percatti, or *Percat*, its Trade 811
Port, its Definition 167
Ports *British*, List of, and with Laws and Regulations of each ditto to 223
Foreign 224
Porto Bello, its Trade 849
Porto Cavallo, its Trade 850
Porto Rico, its Trade 849
Portugal, its Trade with *Great-Britain* 658
Its general Trade 745
Ditto with *Ireland* 746
Ditto with *France* ditto
Ditto with *Venice* ditto
Its *African* Company's Trade 747
Its *American* Trade 858
Possession of a Ship, without a just Title, its Consequence 56
Power of Marriage Bonds in Bankruptcy 549
Premium for Admission into the *Russian* Company, 712
Prisoners in a Ship of War taken fairly by the Enemy shall have their Wages during their Imprisonment 290
Privateers and Capers, their Definition 236
What Commission they must have 237
Their Contracts with the Mariners ditto
Must give Bond not to break Treaties, subsisting with the Crown ditto
Not to use their Captives ill ditto
Penalties on wilfully taking or destroying neutral Goods or Ships, &c. 238
Copies of Commissions and Instructions 247 to 254
In what Manner may be insured 316
One was insured for a Month, and was damaged by the Enemy, and the Time of refitting exceeded the Month, not a total Loss 321
Insured, Interest or no Interest, &c. was taken and re-taken, yet the Insurers bore the Loss 322
Insured on those Terms was taken, retaken, and the Salvage forgiven; judged a total Loss 326
Prize Goods taken by a Privateer, in Sight of another Privateer, both shall share equally 239
Process of the Woollen Manufacture 617
Proclamations for Peace and War, how performed 278
Prohibitions against a Suit in the Admiralty, when gran 108
Promissory Notes, when bear Interest by Indorsement 423
Their Form ditto
New Act of Parliament concerning them 424
Prompt Payment at the *Custom-House*, new Act concerning it 996
Protections and Passports, their Definition 277
Protests against Bills of Exchange, when may be made 424
Their Form ditto
When are to be notified ditto
Against Bills on the Fairs of *Lyons*, when to be made 456
Ditto, on the Fairs of *Franckfort* 457
Ditto, on *Leipzick* and *Naumburg* 458
May be made for the Remainder, when Part of a Bill is paid 459
Must be made for Bills accepted, payable at a longer Time than specified 460
Provence, its Trade and Products 731
Provost Martial in the Fleet, his Duty 287
Prussia, its Trade 880
Ptolemies, had *Egypt* for their Share of *Alexander the Great*'s Dominions 5
Their great Care of Trade, and the flourishing Condition they raised *Alexandria* to by it . ditto
Ptolemy Philadelphus built the first Lighthouse 216

Q.

QUARANTINE to be performed at *Stangate* Creek, &c. 271 to 275

R.

RADNORSHIRE, its Products 620
Rajapour, its Products 807
Rambang, or *Rambam*, its Trade 835
Ransom, promised to a Pirate, is not binding by the Civil Law 258
Bill, Copy of 256
Ditto, in *France* ditto
Reassurance, when may be made 341
Registering of Ships, the latest Regulations of 66 to 69
Remedy against Gaolers for a Bankrupt's Escape 587
Remitters, *See Bills of Exchange.*
Renfrew, its Product 624
Reports on Ships Arrival, at the *Custom-house* 987
Omissions of to rectify ditto
Reprisals, two-fold 230
Letters of, when to be granted 231
When made, any Overplus must be restored 235
Restraint of Princes, what i tis 276
Revel, its Trade 882
Riga, its Trade ditto
Rochelle, its Trade and Products 725
Romans, their Commerce 5
Learnt Navigation from the *Greeks* 50
Discovered to us the *East-Indies* 678
Their Bankers' Business 409
Rome, its Trade 755
Ross, its Products 624
Rousillon, its Trade and Products 736
Roxburgh, its Products 624
Royal-Exchange Insurance, when incorporated 309
Company of the *Philippines* in *Spain*, their Charter 743
Rules for working Simple and Compound Arbitrations 493 & seq.
For striking to the Castle at *Cronenburg*, near *Elsineur* 867
Russia Company, when obtained their Charter 712
Its Trade with *England* 713
Rutlandshire, its Products 615

S.

SAFE-Conducts, their Nature 277
How must be filled up ditto
Sail-Cloth, foreign, Regulations on Importation 74
British-made, Encouragement of by Bounties, &c. ditto
Sailors, in the Sugar-Trade, what Money may be advanced to them 97
May sue for their Wages in the Court of Admiralty 113
Sailors must pay *6d. per* Month to *Greenwich* Hospital 114
How to be secured and collected ditto
Their Wills not to be made on the same Paper, &c. with Letters of Attorney 117
Who are exempt from paying to *Greenwich* Hospital ditto
Must not absent themselves from the Ship they belong to 119
Lose their Wages if Ship be lost before first Delivery 114
Their Wages to be paid in 30 Days after the Ship's Entry at the Custom-house 120
Must not refuse fighting against Pirates 121
Exemptions from being pressed 122
In the *East India* Service, not to pay to the Fund for those in other Merchant Service 129
Drunk, hurting one another, the Consequence 131
Must have their Wages, though the Ship be seized for Debt ditto
Wages not to be brought into an Average, if a Ship be detained by Order of State 165
Letters of Attorney must be made revocable 293

St. Domingo, or *Hiſpaniola*, its Trade 848
St. Helena, its Trade and Products 787
St. John de Ulhua, its Trade 850
Sallee, its Trade 769
Salonica, its Commerce 768
Salt, the lateſt Acts of Parliament and all the Regulations concerning the Importation and Exportation of it to 1792. 74 to 77
Salvage, its Definition, with the Laws and Regulations concerning it 162 to 164
Sama, in *Africk*, its Trade 775
Samarang, its Trade 835
Samarkant, its Trade 798
Scotland, its Trade with *Ireland* 718
Sea Marks not to be deſtroyed 229
Selkirk, its Products 624
Senegal River, its Trade 773
Shetland, its Products 625
Ship, its Etymology 50
Suppoſed to be copied from *Noah*'s Ark, and a reaſonable Account given of its Origin ditto
Its various Form in Building 51
Repaired, when remains the ſame, and when not 56
Its Furniture does not include the Ballaſt or Boat ditto
When it may become a Deodand 57
How it muſt be ſeized, when forfeited ditto
Laden with Cuſtomable Goods, not to hover on the Coaſts of *England* or *Ireland* 59
Muſt be regiſtered, and when new named; 65
Form of the laſt Regiſter for *Britiſh* built 65
For the Plantations 98
Hypothecated for Neceſſaries, &c. its Conſequences 106 to 110
Repaired, &c. in the *Thames*, is not liable, but the Owners 113
See Owners, Captains, and Sailors 49 to 132
Shropſhire, its Products 615
Siam, its Trade and Products 818
Sierra Leona, the Trade of its Coaſt 774
Small Plunder, what it is, and how muſt be diſpoſed of 239
Smyrna, its general Trade 758
Socatara, its Commerce and Products 787
Sofala, its Trade and Products 781
Solomon's great Revenues 27
The Navigation of his Fleet 28
What Route it took in its Voyage to *Ophir* 29
Somerſetſhire, its Products 615
Sound, its Trade 864
Its Duties on Ships paſſing 868
South-Sea Company When obtained their Charter 688
Spaniards, their Commerce 739 & ſeq.
Have many good Ports, well ſituated for it 20
Their Trade with *Great-Britain* 649 & 740
Their Trade with *Ireland* 721
Their Trade with *France* 740
Their Trade with *Italy* 742
Their Trade on their *American* Coaſts 852
Staffordſhire, its Products 616
Stangate Creek, the Place where Quarantine is performed 272
Stirling, its Products 625
Stetin, its Trade 880
Stockholm, its Trade 885
Sufferance, for exporting Corn, its Form 998
For landing Apparel, ditto ditto
Suffolk, its Products 616
Sugar, from the *Britiſh* Colonies, may be carried directly to any Part of *Europe*, &c. 93
Sumatra, its Trade 836
Summer Iſlands, their Trade 710
Sund, or *Sunda* Iſlands, their Trade 832
Supercargoes, Definition of, and Difference between them and common Factors 48
Superſeding Commiſſions of Bankruptcy, when and why done 585
Surat, its Trade 805
Sureties for a Debtor after he is a Bankrupt, are within the Statute 565
Surrey, its Products 616
Suſſex, its Products ditto
Sutherland, its Products 625
Sweden, its Trade with *Great-Britain* 712
With *France* 738
With *Spain* 739
With *Holland* 860
Its general Trade 885
Switzerland, its Trade 888

T.

TARE, what it is 990
Aſcertained, when may be altered at the Cuſtom-houſe 991
Tartary Great, its Commerce 796
Terra Firma, its Trade and Products 861
Tobacco allowed to be raiſed in Ireland 63
Tocat, its Trade 795
Tomſkoi, its Trade 884
Touban, its Trade 835
Toulon, its ancient Trade 6
Touraine, its Trade and Products 726
Trade diſtinction between that and Commerce 1
Trade of the *Engliſh*, when began to flouriſh 607
between *Great-Britain* and *France* 631
Ditto and *Holland* 647
Ditto and *Germany* 649
Ditto and *Spain* ditto
Ditto and *Portugal* 658
Ditto and *Italy* 662
Ditto and *Turkey* ditto
Ditto and *Africk* 667
Ditto and the *Eaſt-Indies* 678
Ditto and *America* 689
Ditto and *Ruſſia*, *Denmark*, *Norway*, *Sweden*, *Poland*, and *Pruſſia* 712 to 714
Ditto and the *Auſtrian Netherlands* 715
Ditto *Ireland* ditto
Of the *Levant*, and the Coaſt of *Barbary* 758
Of *Africk* 771
Of *Aſia* 788
Of the *Spaniſh American* Coaſts 849
Of *French America* 857
Of *Portugueſe America* 858
Of *Holland* 859
Of *Switzerland* and *Geneva* 888
Treaties of Commerce between *Great-Britain* and *France* 631 to 647
Spain 650
Ditto between *Great-Britain* and *Portugal* 658
Ditto between the Crowns of *England* and *Denmark* 865
Trinity Houſe at *Deptford*, its Duty 229
Truces, their Definition 278
Truſtees, to Marriage Bonds, cannot come in as Creditors to prove the Bond Debt, in Caſe the Huſband is Bankrupt in the Wife's Life 549
Tunquin, its Trade and Products 824
Turin, its Trade 757
Turkeſtan, its Trade 800
Turkey, its Trade with *Great-Britain* 662
Company, their Charter 663
New Act in Relation to it 664
Tyrians, their Commerce 3
The ſuppoſed Inventors of Naval Trade ditto
Their Glory and Power ditto
Their City deſtroyed by *Nebuchadnezzar* ditto
And re-eſtabliſhed on a neighbouring Iſland ditto
Afterwards deſtroyed by *Alexander* the Great, and their Commerce removed to *Alexandria* 4
Tyronne, its Manufactures 629

V.

VAGABONDS and Rogues not to be brought into the Realm by Maſters of Ships 77
Valparaiſo, its Trade 853
Value of the Coloſſus of *Rhodes* 226
Received, expreſſed in a Bill of Exchange, its Effects 424
Vannes, in *Bretagne*, its ancient Trade 7
Velvets, foreign, prohibited 70
Venetians, their firſt Settlement, and Commerce 8
Their great Riches and Power ditto

Venetians, the great Blow given them by the Treaty of *Cambray* 9
The famous Victory obtained over their Rivals the *Genoese* at the Battle of *Chiozza* ditto
Their Conſul at *Ancona* abuſed by the Governor 283
Their general Trade 748
Vera Cruz, or *St. John de Ulhua*, its Trade 850
Virginia, its Trade with *Great-Britain* 699
Umpirage, its Definition 370
Where Arbitrators do not agree 376
Of one Perſon, its Form ditto
Unlawful Intereſt may be taken when the Principal, and it, are hazarded 414
Unlawful Trade, to *Turkey*, its Fines 664
to *Africa*, ditto 673
to the *Eaſt-Indies* 683
Voyage to be altered by Danger only. See *Deviation*
Uſance from *London* to the principal Parts of *Europe*, what it is 473
From ſome Places to others ditto
Uſurers, not to ſuffer, but when Part of the Money agreed for, is paid 413
Uſurious Actions, how muſt be pleaded 414
Agreement, when does not avoid a Bond 413
Uſury, its Definition 412
Cannot be without a Loan 413
Not taken by *Jews* from their Brethren 415
The Miſchiefs not remediable by Law ditto

W.

WAGES, to be paid to the Sailors in thirty Days after the Ship's Entry at the Cuſtom-houſe 120
Wales, its Products and Counties 618 to 620
War, Articles of Marine 283 to 287
War, commenced without a Declaration, diſhonorable 279
Wardhuus, or *Wardhuys* its Trade 876
Warrant given by the Commiſſioners to ſeize a Bankrupt's Effects 525
Warwickſhire, its Products 616
Waterford, its Trade 628
Weights, their Variety and Correſpondence 895
Weſtmorland, its Products 617
Whalebone, or Fins, foreign cut, prohibited Importation 71
Wharfs and Quays at *London*, where Goods may not be ſhipped, &c. See Cuſtom-Houſe.
Wigtown, its Products 625
Wiltſhire, its Products 617
Wines, leaking in a Voyage, does not occaſion a Loſs of Freight, if it has not been by the Maſter's Fault 137
Wool, or Sheep, of *Britiſh* Produce, not to be exported, with the laſt Act of 1788, and other Regulations 78 to 92
Worceſterſhire, its Products 618
Wreck its Etymology and Difference 157
When falls to the King ditto
Laws and Regulations concerning it 159 to 162

Y.

YARMOUTH Harbour, its Act 175
Yorkſhire, its Products 618
Yverdon, its Trade 892

Z.

ZOFFINGUE, its Trade 891
Zug, its Products 892
Zuriek, its Trade 889
Zurzach, its Fairs 890

MVSEVM BRITANNICVM

FINIS.